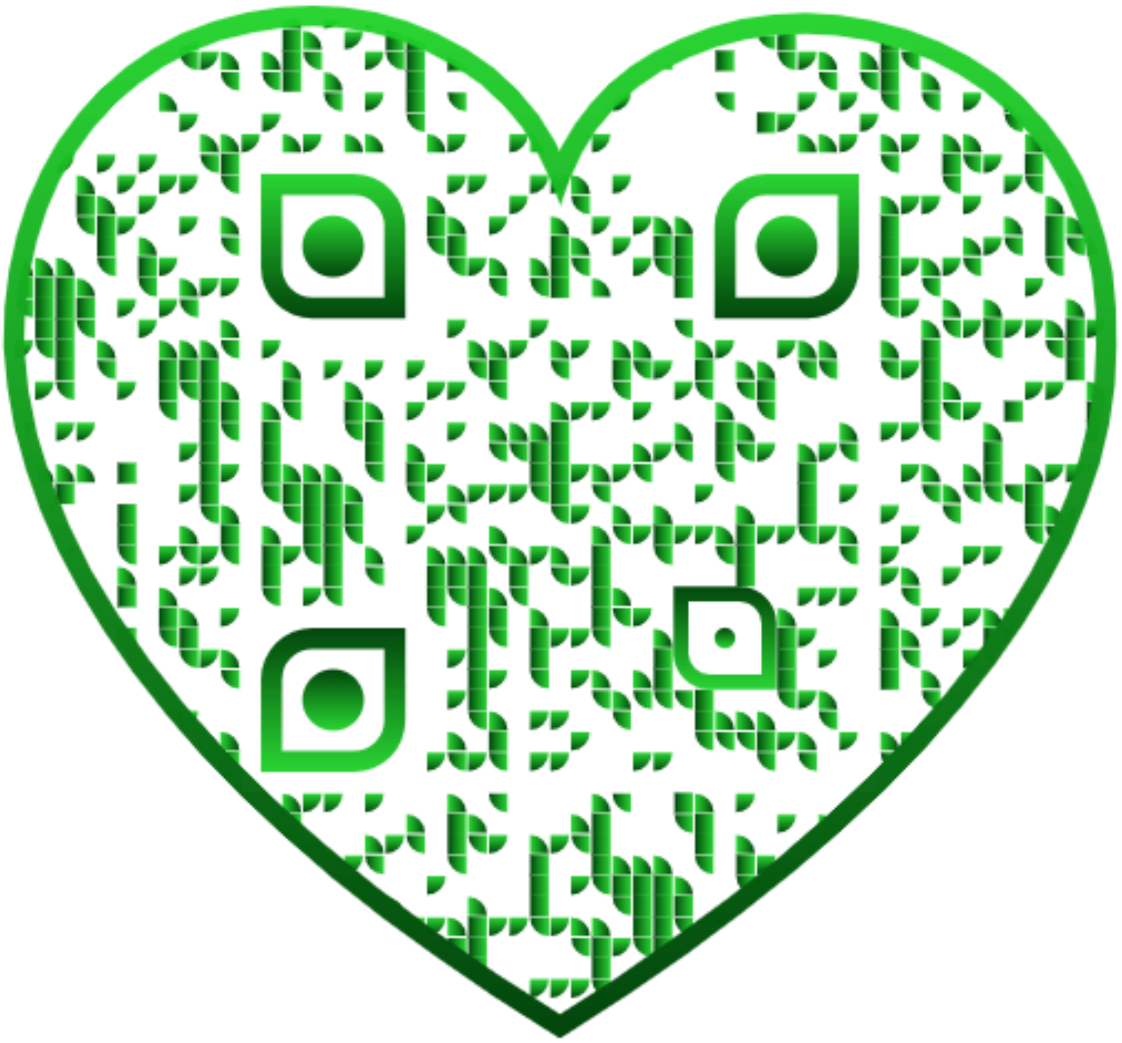
WORMHOLES THROUGH SPACE AND TIME

THE ROADMAP OF THE MULTIVERSE

George mitrovic



WORMHOLES THROUGH TIME AND SPACE

-

“The Roadmap of the Multiverse”

Contents

WORMHOLES THROUGH TIME AND SPACE

The Roadmap of the Multiverse”

An Initial Hypothesis?

The Beginning of an Hypothesis.

1800

1810

1820

1830

1840

1850

1860

1870

1880

1890

1900

1910

1920

1930

1940

THE FLYING SAUCER AGE OFFICIALLY BEGINS, OR SO WE ARE LED TO BELIEVE!

1950

1960

1970

The Expanded Final Hypothesis:
The Expanded Final Answers to the Hypothesis.
The Exponential Analysis
BIBLIOGRAPHY/REFERENCES

An Initial Hypothesis?

How complex is the Multiverse?

Does it actually include other multiverses that are neither physical nor ethereal?

Or is it like the Quasar Vacuum, which I will explain as we go along, in a permanent state of both?

Does reality exist in forms from solid through to not even here?

And can we travel through all of them?

The Vedas of India describe reality as being composed of energies ranging from that of gross or material to higher energies that belonged to the Etheric planes as well as all energy forms in between. This is the same as Quasar Physics.

What did the Ancients know that modern man gradually forgot?

Throughout history there have been legends and mythologies of unusual and even bizarre residents and even visitors to this planet. From Hairy Hominoids to strange Lakemonsters, to falls of odd artifacts from the skies as well as even stranger luminous ones. To a zoologica of alien big cats and other strange creatures and Teachers from the planet Venus and the Pleiedes Constellation to lights blazing in the skies during earthquakes. From Gods to Demons, to Angels and Lucipher himself. To ear aches and sunburns during interactions with luminous and electromagnetic phenomena.What if there was one common theme to all of these happenings as well as many other supposedly unrelated and possibly even unrecognized phenomena?

What if the basis of all of these events is based on celestial mechanics that are so finely tuned that where these events occur and will occur can be pinpointed down to only a few seconds of our time and over an area of only a few feet? That the nature of these mechanics is beyond our imaginings as it does indeed involve our imaginings, our nightmares and our personal cultural beliefs. These imaginings and beliefs are not the only things involved in this

interraction with the unknown. The animals and objects seen are not just the results of cultural loadings and lots of imagination.

They may well be independent enitities! In a multitude of guises.

What are cultural loadings? Cultural loadings are the artifacts and concepts of the observors that they relate to in a familiar sense. For instance Catholics might see the Virgin Mary, hunters might see Hairy Hominoids and others would see what they believe the phenomena may manifest as to fit into their cultural view of the phenomenon that they have witnessed. Hindus would see Devas or Bhutas. These are mights though.

There is the question of why, where and when these phenomenal events occur that trigger these sensory responses. Are there actually Grey Aliens and Chupacubras? Are there great luminous flying ships as well as walking beer cans as has been alleged by witnesses? Or are these events designed and indeed created to look that way by the observers themselves as a way of translating the unthinkable and unknown into familiar forms based on the observer's own cultural and imaginary awareness? These converted and translated events are then safer and more recognizable and are even easier to classify by the observer into their own experience. The sightings are then safer for the witness to sensorily interact with. They have been deemed familiar. Or rubbish. Or superstition.

My view was that if these many and varied events were merely random imaginings and schizoid delusions then in real time and space relative to the surface of the Earth all of these thousands of reported anomalous events, all of them unrecognized by conventional science, should occur in a totally random placement in time as well as space. There should be no mathematical patterning to any of it unless it was to do with the phases of the Moon. After thirty-five years of research the exact opposite result was obtained!

I have collected much of the reported phenomena from all over the Earth's surface over a one hundred and seventy-eight year period from 1800 AD to 1977 AD. I have discovered that these apparently random phenomena follow regular and cyclic periodicities

very similar to the periodicities of the planets of our Solar System. One of the periodicity synchronizations was of 512 years though and seeing that the other periodicities discovered were roughly synchronous with the periodicities of the major planets of our solar system then this 512 year periodicity could well indicate a planetary body at a distance of 512 Astronomical Units from the Sun, well inside the Oort Cloud which is the theoretical edge of our Solar System but beyond the planet Pluto.

Were these periodicities active on a physical as well as a temporal or time plane?

By plotting the positions of phenomenal events relative to time on a grid based on either latitude or longitude only relative to time revealed another surprise. The placing of the phenomenal events irrespective of what they were followed sine waves wriggling over the surface of the Earth. These were previously unknown energy waves traveling across the surface of the Earth at set speeds and in set but variable directions and in a constant state of movement. Only when it appeared that several of these sine waves intersected would phenomena be reported.

Was it possible that massive electrical discharges were effecting the brains of the observers of the phenomena in much the same manner as the way that internal electrical discharges in the brains of schizophrenics cause totally realistic and sensorily reactive delusions?

The problem here was that where these waves intersected and the phenomena occurred physical trace evidence or multiple witness sightings were reported. Schizophrenic delusions cannot interact with the outside environment so as to alter its nature or produce hallucinations that can be multiply witnessed. So we can then rule out Schizoid delusions.

Physical events were occurring that left tangible physical traces as they interacted with our environment even if at times only momentarily or they were witnessed by independent witnesses or both.

Was it possible that where these intersections occurred there might be electromagnetic manipulation of the environment that

caused the opening of what in modern scientific terms are labeled “Wormholes”? Namely doorways between dimensions?

Can these wormholes be used by living beings and can these living beings survive their journeys through these wormholes?

Could our own cultural loadings be the perfect cover for Chameleons from these other dimensions to explore our planet and indeed the entire Universe and even the Multiverse unhindered?

To help explain could one of these Chameleons or Devas or Bhutas or Angels or Aliens disguise themselves as the Virgin Mary, a Vedic Rishi, a Hairy Hominoid or even an Alien itself? Or even the Loch Ness Monster? Could there not be better disguises? Disguise yourself as the apparently non-existent and you could get away with anything even in broad daylight. Though the phenomena do tend to prefer the night.

If other life forms could use these wormholes to get to here could we eventually be able to use these Wormholes to go out there? Can we once we learn to use this multiversal cosmic mechanism be able to travel the Multiverse, the combination of all infinite Universes, whenever we wanted to?

The Ancients of many cultures state that these advanced beings or creatures can change their shape and can be physical or ethereal. Does this indicate that they may be able to travel through the Quasar Vacuum? Because in Quasar physics this can also do both.

Could this celestial clockwork of energy waves also be responsible for the tremendous cataclysms of our almost unknown past? That along with physical celestial bodies there are also traveling invisible energy bodies ranging in size from the microscopic to the macroscopic. Many of these phenomena being interacted with in the form of lights, noises and even pure energy. Are there also invisible energy forms that hurtle through space as well using this same cosmic timetable?

Many of our phenomena are visible in the form of energy, lights or noises. Seeing that humans use only a very small part of the visible light spectrum then there is a lot of light, and light is the product of energy expension and movement, then we may well have

what we would believe to be invisible energy masses or energy masses invisible to what we can view.

Is matter so agitated when these sine waves converge that matter at a subatomic level oscillates faster than normal and indeed oscillates so fast that it oscillates through the Quasar Vacuum? The Quasar Vacuum being regarded theoretically as the barrier between multiple dimensions.

A simple analogy is that that electrons in solid matter start agitating or moving to become liquid. Liquid becomes more agitated and becomes gas. Gas can then be agitated to become a state called plasma, usually only found during nuclear explosions, as well as cold plasma explosions. Plasma can then theoretically be agitated so fast that it enters the Quasar Vacuum where matter is so loosely bonded and traveling so fast that it literally spins into another dimension where it can bypass space and time. The nature of the Quasar Vacuum then is as a doorway to and from other dimensions. A doorway that we are at the threshold of being able to intentionally open and travel through. Successfully!

Shouldn’t this process produce intense heat that would destroy us ? Normally when matter changes from solid to liquid and then to gas and then to plasma before being agitated enough to pass through the Quasar Vacuum, where energy is in two dimensions at once, great heat is produced as a result of the accelerated movement of the atomic and subatomic particles that make up matter. Plasma as we know is produced in nuclear explosions and in stellar explosions.

Both of these occurrences liberate intense heat. If this is the case then this cannot be the explanation for the production of wormholes unless there is a method of liberating subatomic matter without heat. Impossible you say? Not if this were happening in conjunction with cold plasma explosions which do not release the heat of a hot plasma explosion.

There might even be a harmonically induced variant of the cold plasma explosion that facilitates these wormhole appearances and disappearances as well as the other phenomena that occur when these occur. Literally in a flash.

What then of our new voyagers making their way to where these energy oscillations or explosions occur and leaving our reality via them? These pathways are indeed predictable and mappable.

Could we use these wormholes to escape approaching cosmic bombardment that also follows regular and set timetables, probably even the same ones? These cosmic bombardments being responsible for the cataclsyms of the past.

It is like finding the stations, mind you they keep moving, to a multiversal railroad system. Come with me as the next train takes off soon as we need to be on it.

George Mitrovic

The Beginning of an Hypothesis.

This is an exploration of the underlying Cosmic unity behind the generation of knowledge's misfits, the Phenomena with no place to call home, or so we have always believed.

We have always regarded the Universe as a very loosely defined place operating in cycles of movements too large to comprehend. This postulate is wrong!

Interestingly enough if we allow for the concept of an expanding Universe radiating out from a centre then we have a mathematical problem if we regard the Universe as infinite. All of our research on the origins of the Universe from the Big Bang onwards is based on an expanding Universe, a Universe that radiates and expands from a centre or single point of origin. Mathematically infinity cannot have a centre as infinity cannot have any boundaries or limits and that includes a time or place for origin as that limits infinity which is impossible. This would indicate that the Universe is not infinite. It has a beginning and a theoretical expansion towards an infinity but it is not an infinity in itself. The only way that the Universe would be infinite would be if it had no beginning and was not expanding. This is not the case with the Universe or possibly the Multiverse which it is part of.

The Universe could possibly be part of a Multiverse whose actions and reactions are so finely tuned, regulated and precision controlled as the finest of Swiss timepieces. Instead of movements of millions of miles in distance relative to each other we actually have such a finely balanced Multiverse that we can pinpoint times and places of future phenomena to only a few miles, possibly even less, in periods of months and possibly down to days. Possibly after getting rid of a lot of static and noise we might in fact be able to get these times and places down to only a few feet for a period of a few seconds.

This is the basis of my twin theories of "Particularity" and "Incidentallity", which state that phenomenal events only occur at specific incidental times, hence "Incidentallity", with an unmatched

precision for particular places over time which is “Particularity”. The basis of these two theoretical approaches is that there is nothing random in time and space that then cannot be predictable. Sine waves cannot be random. You cannot have one on its own. They are continuous energy oscillations or vibrations as a manifestation of the movement of energy.

In every lifetime there are reports of the strange, the bizarre and the unknown. Easily disregarded but curious news items that do not fit into whatever patterns of proof are necessary or available at that time. These items are regarded as extremely rare and so extremely rare that it is believed that there are too few to warrant scientific testing of any data. They are regarded as so rare that they are possibly imagination running overtime or the results of some form of psychosis or trauma. What I have discovered though is that many of these rare phenomena are indeed extremely commonplace in their occurrence in the particular areas that they are reported from. They are not in fact very rare at all and once we start analyzing and observing the data collected is boringly common in many cases.

The great previously unknown mystery is that these Phenomena may well belong to a previously unrecognized master pattern or set of patterns that are all linked together like wheels within wheels within wheels similar to the workings of a very large clock. There may actually be no room for random movement in the scale of this particular clock’s precision thereby indicating that there may well be no room for random movement or occurrences in the Universe or even the theoretical Multiverse as we know it.

My Hypothesis is that there is a pattern of energies that being regular and precise can also be predictable. On this hypothesis we may be able to begin to discuss, map, analyze and then project from previously occurring patterns and therefore follow new ones as they appear.

The observation is that there is a unified web of evershifting, periodically reappearing or manifesting energy waves that may indeed be what the ancients called the “Gateways to the Gods”, the Portals to the Unknown and so on and so on, the name being

dependent on the cultural loading of the observers at the time and place.

For the more rational and modern person these patterns may well be described more as Areas or Time and Space conjunctions where we may be entering or leaving whole new dimensions like going through revolving doors where Time and Space become of no consequence at all. Where we stand on the threshold of the unknown ready to walk in to a whole new set of laws concerning reality as we know it. We can indeed leave the Universe and enter the Multiverse.

This is where the concept of matter, even its' solidity and permanence itself may have to be re-appraised and restructured.

What is matter anyway? A lot of what we believe matter to be is based on how we are taught to appraise our surroundings. A lot of it is based on what form of chemical regulator is at work in our brains at the time. A lot of it may well be based on our reactions to electromagnetic waves that naturally exist on our planet as well as throughout the Universe as well as the Multiverse. Take the sensory reality of a schizophrenic or an hallucinating Alcoholic or Drug addict. Their reality is a lot different to ours yet every one of their senses is interacting with its environment even if much of it is regarded as illusory. Matter in many cases is what we describe it as and how we remember it, not what it might appear to be to others. Matter is energy at various rates of apparent movement. Trillions upon trillions of atomic particles following straight or curved lines through an eternal void. Space is the distance between atomic particles and Space may be continuous but it is still very precise. Incidentally whether the subatomic particles follow curved or straight lines is another byproduct of observation.

This is where our concept of the initial creation of matter in time may be as erroneous as believing that the Moon is made of green cheese.

The mysterious incidences of happenings or phenomena that have been the stuff of folklore and legends for generations may in fact only be mathematical clues to higher understandings of the laws of physics and how we may be able to get them to apply to us

instead of ourselves constantly adapting ourselves to them or as is often the case ignoring them completely or relegating them to a theoretical Hell where they can non-exist to their heart's content.

I present a Catalogue of the Damned as Charles Hoy Fort would have called it. Thousands of seemingly unrelated and bizarre items but under the chaos lies a Universal Order, in fact a Multiversal Order, just waiting to be understood. These items in fact are quite commonplace and become parts of recognizable patterns of activity in Time as well as Space. Parts of very large and very repetitive patterns indeed.

We have to start looking from a different viewpoint and indeed various different viewpoints simultaneously. There has to be a moving of the mirrors and a lot less smoke.

The common language to understanding the incidences and peculiarities of all of these Phenomena over our 178 year test cycle is mathematics. If data cannot be defined in mathematics then it cannot be defined at all. Mathematics has the ability to remove dross from data and to leave pure logic. We are then left with the bare bones of the Phenomena. The time and place and the reporting of an observation are the common factors in all of our phenomenal sightings. In fact the phenomena themselves tend to become unimportant as they are like different signposts to different variations of the one phenomenon. All of our many and varied phenomena might well be one significant phenomenon in eternal Multiversal action and reaction. It may well be that the observer is the key to the physical appearance of the different phenomena. Through an act of perception the incidences of the Phenomenon becomes in total the Phenomena that are reported. Everything becomes part of the Absolute, once could say all part of the one God. This is what the Vedas say.

The postulate is that what actually occurs is quite unimportant and that where and when the phenomenal observations occur is totally important. In other words we are not that involved in what has allegedly happened but in where and when on an apparently endless repetitious cycle in both Space and Time these events have been seen and sensed to occur.

Amazingly enough the occurrence sites of these continuous phenomena appear to repeat themselves relative to Time and Space as we know it. This being that at particular times and at particular places we repeat the manifestation of varying, even conflicting, types of phenomena and not necessarily the same type of phenomenon, at the site for a limited time. We have as our constants the times and the places of the phenomena and more often than chance itself these times and places repeat, but not constantly. There is a shift to the pattern. There are regular patterns moving within regular patterns.

Incidentally when these points of occurrence are plotted onto musical notation then we start hearing fragments of harmonies and runs travelling up and down. These are the musical equivalent of sine waves. The same occurs with physical graphing. These are regular mathematical sequences. Random events cannot produce consistent mathematical sequences.

The entire pattern of occurrences continues moving relative to the surface of the Earth, possibly even Space and Time itself. Even other dimensions. There is always movement. Nothing is fixed. We shall observe that it is very precise movement indeed and that there is indeed no fixed system as the patterns in Time and Space constantly move relative to their previous as well as their oncoming positions.

Once we know Time and Place, Incidentallity and Particularity, we shall conquer Time and Space. We will be able to bypass both Time and Space by traveling around them either through other dimensions or realities or by altering our own dimension or reality. Possibly even both as who knows how stable our present dimension is? Is it far more unstable than we have been led to believe?

We will have found what are euphemistically referred to as “Wormholes” in the scientific community and we shall have found where these holes are naturally occurring and recurring on the surface of the Earth and eventually in Space itself. In fact throughout the Multiverse. These “Wormholes” keep moving though along the sine waves. They would only be static if there were no sine waves

but mathematical analysis of the data indicates sine waves. Place and times have their periods of occurrence and then lay dormant again until it is their time to re-open often irrespective of what the phenomena are that are occurring on them.

We could become Time and Space Worms and as these Worms we could become like what the ancients called the Gods. The other Worms or possibly Serpents.

We will become the travelers in as well as the creators of whole new dimensions of experience and we may get to meet other Time and Space Worms in these Wormholes as well.

Get ready to travel with me on this most amazing journey across this planet that we call our own and apparently know very little of so that we may then travel across the Multiverse. Welcome indeed to the Doorways to the Multiverse. It will be a long and arduous journey but well worth it when we make it to the other sides. Who knows who or what we shall ultimately meet or become? We could even become Chameleons as you shall discover later.

In our data ranging from 1800 to 1977 we will meet a lot of apparently conflicting items of information that seem to indicate the existence of various themes or subgroups of Phenomenal activity that initially would have been regarded as totally erroneous or false. If they were fabrications then they indeed indicated themes of fabrication that might have to open up whole new studies of conscious and subconscious visionary and delusional States. Many of these data were not psychological in origin though apparently belonging to psychologically interpreted subgroups.

Did these things actually exist, even if only for an instant or were they delusions, possibly triggered by minute variations in electromagnetic fields on the surface of the Earth?

These electromagnetic variations have been linked to types of Schizophrenia as they influence the very subtle electronics of the Human brain.

Are there transient episodes of schizophrenic delusional activity triggered by electromagnetism? Can piezoelectricity generate hallucinations?

This could explain away such things as Ghosts and other boundary events that are not quite in our own reality.

But how do they explain away transient Phenomena that do indeed leave physical traces of their passing as well as other possible interactions on a physical level with their surroundings?

At the most basic level we have lights or shapes moving either on Earth, in the air or in the water or all three of the above. These shapes are witnessed and then interpreted by the witnesses. We end up with a variety of types of Phenomena that have been independently and group observed that appear to have symbolistic or cultural loadings.

Which then is correct?

Let us look at a brief rundown of our most common Phenomena as they interact with the witnesses, our World and possibly our entire dimension.

We have looked at the concept of Wormholes. What are Wormholes?

Wormholes are theoretically possible shortcuts through Time and Space where the concepts of Time and Space are detoured around completely. Sounds simple doesn't it? It actually is simpler than you at first may think.

What have all of these disparate and different items that I have listed to do with Wormholes?

Are there indeed Wormholes? Let the data draw you to its own conclusions. Our best clues to the positioning of Wormholes may be areas of anomalous activity on the surface of the Earth. These Wormholes may be where we witness things that are not of our own dimension or reality as they enter and leave either intentionally or accidentally. It could also be where we witness the creation or interpretation of matter into something that our subconscious requires to stay "normal" under normally impossible circumstances. Are we then creating or observing? Or both?

Earth's Transient Oddities : a history from 1800 to 1977.

The Lord Buddha once stated that Reality is an Illusion but I propose that illusion itself may indeed be a Reality.

1800

Everything starts with the smallest part. In this case it is a fall of ice at Sriringitapatam in Karnatka State in India in 1800 where hailstones the size of elephants fell, incidentally killing many people. One block of ice the size of an elephant then took three days to melt. In the great scheme of things and allowing for gravity where would one keep ice blocks the size of stratospheric pachyderms or elephants? Many people died and these were not illusions. You would know if an ice block the size of an elephant landed on top of you or one of your relatives or friends. These poor people did die and somebody risked ridicule by reporting the fall of the gigantic hailstones as all who follow in the reporting of all of our phenomena did as well. Falling Ice is weather you would say and indeed it is but there may be more to some of our weather and celestial mechanics than known possible.

There may not be much more an innocuous thing than ice. Frozen water. Nothing more, nothing less. Then how does it and where does it come from, often hurtling out of apparently clear skies? I am not describing hail here but something a lot larger. A little thing like ice. Even at so low a level of physicality there are often no places for the laws of physics to apply. Maybe we might have to adjust our physical reality explanation even when it comes to a simple thing like falling frozen water. Maybe there are changes that occur that at first are quite baffling but in fact are quite straight forward. That changes do occur is one of them. Simple snippets of information that might indicate a great deal.

What about lakemonsters? A particular water beastie was reported to have been seen quite suddenly and unexpectedly sometime during 1800 in a land-locked loch, or lake, Loch Vennachair, or Loch Venachar, in Stirling in the Highlands of Scotland. This creature had not been reported from here before and it was too bad that nobody had bothered to describe the particular beastie but it must have been singularly unusual if the locals who obviously knew the wildlife of the local loch relatively well were to

describe the beastie as a monster and not as one of the local and normal denizens of the loch. One would doubt if the local community should all of a sudden decide to change the description of the big salmon in the pond to the monster in the loch. How did it get there? Loch Vennachar is between Callendar and Brig o'Turk in Sterling.

Did it fly? Where did it come from? Did it fall with the ice or did it just appear?

In this rather sparsely populated region of Scotland there would be a total of 37 different phenomenal reports over the next 177 years, many of them centering on the one small village by the name of Comrie. You will find as you read on that many of our nonexistent phenomena like to cluster in place as well as in time.

Now we come to our first mention of the Hairy Hominoid, the Yeti, the Bigfoot and as it is known in Australia, the Yowie, sighted in the infant colony of Sydney, New South Wales, in 1800. We know that this particular item would not be hovering motionless unless hanging from a tree. For those of us who do not know it the hairy hominoid is the legendary hairy manlike creature like a wildman that supposedly lives deep down in the woods. In ancient English legends these manlike forest creatures are called the Woodwoses, amongst other names. In modern America they are referred to quite often as Bigfoot and Sasquatch as well as a host of native American names as there is a long folkloric history of them. Of seeing them but not necessarily of capturing or killing them.

Why then if this is the case and with the creatures placed in the common vocabulary of the time, why were they not regarded as normal creatures like deer and badgers, but as something different, as being not quite here but as being somehow from beyond our known reality?

Why then are some creatures regarded as God created animals, indeed regarded as quite normal, and others regarded as monsters, as the spawn of Satan, as animals of evil and why then is this a universal foundation of belief? Technically they should be regarded as a new type of gorilla or some such, yet we can capture gorillas, but try and catch one of these?

Let us continue on. These creatures in many cases might not even be locals after all. There would be several more hairy hominoid sightings in the Sydney area in the colonial period tending to be gradually replaced by UFO and Ufohominoid sightings during the next 177 years. It is amazing how some areas eventually tend to specialize.

Now you see them and now you don't. A common theme as you travel on. A is for airships and in this period there were only hot-air balloons and these hot-air balloons were very rare unlike aircraft today. The locals reckoned that an aerial object, a strange type of airship, that was sighted hovering above Baton Rouge in East Baton Rouge County in Louisiana on 5th April 1800 was no star or meteor. The luminous object just hung there motionless in the near sky and this is something that stars and meteors cannot do. No one in this period flew balloons at night either so one of these has to be ruled out as well. All we have is a hovering light. The locals also described it as having a degree of brightness little short of the effect of sun-beams. A considerable degree of heat was coming from it and a few seconds after a tremendous crash similar to that of the largest piece of ordinance caused what was described as a very sensible earthquake. Where the light fell there was scorched vegetation and the surface of the earth was broken up. But it had hovered beforehand.

Everything in the Universe moves including the Universe itself. Nothing traveling can stay in the same place at the same time unless it is doing so under its own power. This light hovered for a considerable period.

Only Hummingbirds and various insects can hover. This was not a gigantic luminous Hummingbird or a huge insect. Incidentally balloons never flew at night as this was regarded as too dangerous to do so safely. Was this a UFO or a meteor? After all meteors cannot hover and do not stay around long enough to have the effects of heat to be recorded as coming from them for a considerable period.

Rain always falls from clouds does it not? As we progress we shall realize that more than rain does indeed fall from clouds and sometimes rain falls without a single cloud to be seen.

We meet our first fall of cloudless rain in Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, on 23rd April 1800, between 9.00 pm and 10.00 pm. The sky was described as clear and crisp and the stars were clearly visible though for twenty minutes it rained without a single cloud in sight.

The area in and around Philadelphia would have a very fruitful crop of phenomenal events over the next 177 years of our test sample. Why is it that out of our small sampling

of places for 1800 there are three of our highest phenomenal event reporting places already evident? 75 degrees west thirtynine degrees north would have another 44 phenomenal events occurring over the next 177 years. Remember that none of these events are supposed to exist at all.

And what has cloudless rain to do with hovering lights and hairy hominoids?

We have finished with 1800 and what have these disparate items to do with Wormholes? Read on! Are there indeed Wormholes? Let the data draw you to its own conclusions. What are Wormholes? Wormholes are theoretically possible shortcuts through space and time where the concepts of time and space are detoured around or through completely. The location and times of occurrences of Wormholes may be far more precise than we may have previously thought possible. Have we found the possible entrances to three Wormholes already or at least clues to their positioning at the time as well as possible frequencies of occurrences. The word frequencies may have more impact than originally thought possible as well.

1801

Thus far we have had tumbling ice pachyderms, elephants for those less verbose, collapsing down onto Sriringapatam in India

and now we have ice pencils or cylinders falling over Saint Lawrence in Newfoundland in Canada. These were thin icicle-like hailstones that resembled lead pencils and they fell during August 1801.

Were the ice elephants squirting out ice pencils under extreme pressure?

On 30th September 1801 between 5.00 am and 6.00 am a very bright object was seen to the east of London, England. The luminous object was shaped like a cross and was accompanied by two smaller objects like stars. The left hand star was bright and the one just below it was just perceptible. The three of them were moving quickly towards the south.

On 30th October 1801 it was recorded that the dwelling house of Mr. Woodruffe, a miller, near Horringer-mill in Suffolk was set on fire by a meteor that completely consumed the house as well as a stable adjoining it. Why should I include meteor strikes? Because many of our phenomena are believed to be them.

1802

On 16th March 1802 in Massachusetts the body of an elderly woman evaporated and disappeared from some internal and unknown cause in the duration of only one and a half hours. On the floor near the hearth there was a greasy soot and ashes with remains of the woman's body as well as an unusual smell in the room. All of the clothes were consumed during this example of spontaneous combustion.

During a storm on 8th May 1802, a single gigantic block of ice crashed down from out of the sky over Hungary. You could not miss it! It was a single block of ice three feet by three feet by two feet thick. Maybe it was a baby ice elephant or a massive ice elephant dropping? But where was its nursery and how long would a dust particle take to grow in the sky to this size? Maybe it was a dust boulder? And if so how did it get up there and then more importantly stay up there as the ice accreted all over it? Remember that hail is ice that has condensed or accreted around dust particles. How long

do these take to accrete when it involves sizes like this, all the while whilst plummeting down from the sky? We have had no immunity from the laws of gravity have we? It could not stay in a holding pattern until it had assumed its size? Did it grow whilst melting from friction as it fell? Dare I say that we may be seeing objects from elsewhere a lot closer than we think?

During July 1802, the Reverend Mr. Cummings in company with his wife and daughter as well as a young lady from Belfast, Martha Spring, saw a sea serpent that was sixty feet long in the waters of Penobscot Bay in Maine. The group of people were sailing to Belfast in Maine and were between Cape Rosoi or Cape Rosier and Long Island. There had been other witnesses of this same creature in the same area before. The sighting occurred between Cape Rosier and Long Island. There had also been sightings by people in the Fox Islands group. The head was serpentine and the head and body was blue except for black rings around the eyes.

Had it been getting enough sleep?

You can say that seamonsters are merely undiscovered aquatic creatures. Why then have we not discovered them then as we discover so many rare and unusual creatures? Why are some so much harder to catch than others? Why are some actually impossible, even when we later see that they are quite common, but still often uncatchable?

What about stones falling down from the sky such as the fall of ordinary looking stones at Allahabad in Uttar Pradesh in India in 1802. These are obviously an illusion or existing stones that no-one had noticed on the ground before. And it was purely coincidental that there may have been a vision or hallucination of stones falling down from the sky at the time and place of the assumed fall. Maybe these were the nuclei for the ice elephants? So that is how they get there? But how do giant hailstones then create themselves around red-hot falling meteors? For stones that fall from the sky must be meteors and meteors through friction with the Earth’s atmosphere are exceptionally hot, so the ice must have formed around red hot falling meteors without melting in the process. And did I mention that the falling stones were not hot either? This defies logic and so could not

be the case so the stones must have been sucked up into the sky only to fall down again without heating up.

Is this not ruling out the presence of gravity again or is there actually a gravity negating force at work here that stops working once the stones are airborne? Are there indeed winds that can suck up rocks and stones into the stratosphere? And why aren't there large stones at the centers of these falling icebergs anyway? Can the normal laws of physics keep these now airborne objects up there in the sky for indefinite non-gravity defined periods?

Or are these stones also possibly falling from elsewhere? An elsewhere that may be much closer than we think?

Also on 2nd November 1802, starting at 11.00 pm , and lasting for several weeks, there were pinpoint falls of rocks, mortar and charcoal onto the home and shop of Mr. Ezekiel Landon in Salisbury, Litchfield County, Connecticut. Incidentally it was a full moon that first night. The rocks and mortar came crashing through windows, even striking Mrs. Landon and her children and eventually spreading to other houses in the area after every window in Mr. Landon's house was broken. Witnesses stated that they could see where the rocks and such could be seen just materializing onto windowsills. Can the wind or any other invisible force keep the technically gliding or falling, for they are not self-propelled, flying objects up there indefinitely? They were possibly all hallucinating in Salisbury that week or it might have been jokers or mischievous children. Yet I am unsure as to why the gentle townsfolk would hold themselves up to ridicule over such a matter if this were the case. Only genuine amazement or total stupidity would allow for the publication of such a report and the mass embarrassment that it would have caused to the community. These odd rocks were also reported to have just appeared shortly before falling or striking. Were they also actually from elsewhere? Possibly a very very close elsewhere?

Had they possibly not fallen very far at all even when considering that very few places on Earth have such a high frequency of phenomenal events as have occurred around this small

township in the Berkshire Hills. Only eleven other places in the World had had a greater number of phenomenal events sighted out of a total of 64,800 possible sites, each of them covering an area of one degree by one degree in area.

There do indeed seem to be areas where there is a greater opportunity to interact with phenomenal activity just on these averages so far, far too high for even probability or random chance. We have thus far only listed nine reported phenomenal sightings since 1800 and already we have three areas listed that are in the top thirteen out of 64,800. What are the odds of this happening? Technically incalculable but in layman's terms 64,800 to the third power or 272,097,792,000,000 to one if there were only two places in the nine or 272 trillion to one odds. We have three places out of nine meaning that we increase our odds to 64,800 to the fourth power. With these odds anything is possible and with phenomenal events it certainly is. What have odds got to do with it? Odds and mathematics have a great deal to do with it. If the reported events were randomly generated, possibly the results of mental aberrations, pure lies and hallucinations and delusions, then the figures would be random. They would not be clustered. The greater the incidence of clustering then the lesser dependence on random chance or indeed the lesser probability of random chance being involved. At the same time as the clustering increasing relative to time or place then the odds of random chance occurring become astronomically higher. The numbers of incidences become too high for probability because they are no longer random but instead are forming patterns or sequences, even if these are as simple as sine curves or waves. This then makes random chance impossible. Random patterns cannot be repetitive.

The odds then stipulate that the phenomenal events are indeed noticeable in patterns and if they form patterns or are part of patterns then we can have a calculable degree of probability that the pattern, being a pattern, is then repetitive as all patterns, no matter how complex they may appear to be, always are. Let us still continue. Patterns cannot be random. Indeed in the area of one degree latitude and one degree longitude around here there would

eventually be another 34 phenomenal events during the next 175 years.

Incidentally these phenomenal events do not include non-physical items such as ghosts or poltergeists. I have only included phenomena that can make an immediate impact on the physical plane merely by their presence. Three years into our 177 year sample of phenomenal events and we already have four of our highest contenders present for Wormhole opening areas. What was it that I suggested about the particularity of our phenomena?

1803

We shall also come to see that jelly-like masses are often allegedly seen falling from the sky and these are almost always burning. It's so annoying. Falling jellies that burn and rocks that stay cucumber cool. We meet our first falling jelly in Swibodzice in Dolnoslaskie in Silesia in what is now Poland, on 21st January 1803 when a whizzing sound was heard whilst a meteor was seen in the sky. This meteor was seen to land at an impact site and to actually land on the snow. Instead of stone being found there a lump of burning jelly was found instead. This jellylike mass continued to burn for a while. This confounded the local peasants who did not even believe in falling stones from the sky in this period let alone falling flaming jellies! What are these whizzing jellies to do with psychopathic stone attacks and ice elephants? Maybe we should just list them and be a little patient for the time being. Maybe we might see if there are similarities or patterns.

Maybe instead we might just laugh ourselves into incredulity or is that out of it?

Then there is the subject of things from the sea. Visitors are always welcome as long as we know who they are and once you have overstayed your welcome then its time to go. On 22nd February 1803 a strange metal ship appeared off the coast off Harayadori in Japan. There was an even stranger passenger inside of it and she did not seem very familiar or Oriental either. Fishermen and villagers

gathered to see the strange bobbing half-submerged object in the sea. The object was composed of two hemispheres that were joined together being fifteen to twenty feet in diameter and separated by a rim. The upper part which was dome-shaped was transparent with sliding doors and the lower one was made of metal struts. Strange letters were written inside the craft and a bottle of liquid was found inside of it. The oddest thing though was five foot tall woman in unusual clothes with a white face like snow and long hair or a head dress reaching down to her shoulders. The woman clambered out of the craft whilst speaking in a foreign tongue and clutching a box about one foot long that she would not let anyone take from her. Because no one knew who she was, and she was certainly not Japanese, the locals put here back into the craft and pushed her back out to sea where she eventually became lost to sight. In Japan in that very closed period any foreign visitor would normally have been killed. This one was merely pushed out to sea. Was she a little more different or foreign that even the differences that the villagers were used to differentiating from even from the restricted viewpoint of a very closed and exceptionally xenophobic society. How many floating white women in spherical metal ships do we have in this period in the seas around Japan? Possibly not that many at all. In fact we had not even developed metal ships at all in this period.

On 26th April 1803 at L'Aigle, Orne, in the Basse-Normandie of France, spectacularly bright flashes of light lit up the heavens at the same time as stones were seen to fall out of the sky over a large area? There were two separate meteorite showers over France in 1803? If this were the case then the two separate showers were only five degrees apart and were traveling southeast. Were there any unrecorded meteorite showers arriving on this same trajectory in this same period? Unfortunately we do not know and the statistical occurrence of two meteor showers in the same year in the same general area is too high to comprehend unless they are part of the one large meteor shower traveling southeast and even then the odds are too incredibly high for this to occur. But we do know a little about odds by now. Don't always fall for them. This fall was of L chondrites

and over three thousand stones fell onto the area. These are low iron content meteorites.

On 4th July 1803 the White Bull Public House in East Norton in Leicestershire was struck by a meteorite. A chimney was knocked down and grass was burned. The roof was caved in and the windows shattered. The dairy and pantry were reduced to rubble.Witnesses stated that the flight of the object was nearly horizontal and there was a sulphurous smell afterwards. The object resembled a huge luminous ball in the sky. Fragments of it set fire to the lawn. Later we would have other Norton adventures at Overnorton.

Now we have more falling stones. Obviously meteorites that fell onto Apt in Vaucluse in Provence-Alpes-Cote-d'Azur in France on 8th October 1803, between 10.00 am and 11.00 am. Just one of those devilish coincidences that there was an earth tremor in the same area eight hours after the stone fall or people might think that there was some sort of connection. How could a celestial phenomenon be linked to a terrestrial phenomenon? Could something occurring in the heavens actually affect something else on the surface, or even under the surface of the Earth? Is this total superstition? If they were impact shocks then they were a little delayed.

On 13th December 1803 a building was struck by a meteorite in Massing in what is now the Czech Republic.

1804

Good. No rocks or stones or jellies this time. Only one to two month old frogs falling onto Toulouse, Haute-Garonne in the Midi-Pyrenees of France in August 1804. The falling frogs were seen by many bystanders and were reported to have fallen out of a thick black cloud that had appeared suddenly in an otherwise clear sky. The explanation for this is simple. It is obvious that a whirlwind hit a pond, sucked up all of the frogs or at least a goodly number of them and dropped them onto Toulouse. At the same time a little black

cloud was scudding past and coincidentally appeared to be depositing the falling frogs onto the area. There was no wind recorded though or indeed any other bits and pieces that we would have associated with a freshly vacuumed pond. There were no reeds, pond scum or fish or any other pond related matter. Just frogs! The whirlwind must have been very lucky I guess, or very selective, but at least this is a logical explanation. As for the sucked up pond? Who would be looking for one to know if one was missing along with its frogs? No water had fallen either. Everything must have gotten separated somewhere along the way and the little black cloud? It all must have been coincidence.

More celestial phenomena in the company of terrestrial phenomena are next seen at Granada, Andalusia, in Spain, on 7th August 1804. A dark mist was reportedly seen proceeding an earthquake. Or so it was reported. Of course it is impossible or coincidental. Obviously more coincidences. It is even more amazing that this strange dark mist keeps returning to other areas in connection with earthquakes. As we well know mist is merely agitated water vapour at low temperatures, unlike steam which is agitated water vapour at high temperatures. What has caused the low temperature agitated water vapour in the height of Summer? A mist that is so thick that it is recorded as dark? It is also funny how water has two boiling points and that water is the only element to do this. We might have to rethink the structure of water as well. Why has it got two boiling points when nothing else in existence has?

The Canadian Government ship “Speedy” was sailing on Lake Ontario from York, now Toronto, Canada, to Newcastle. It was a fine Sunday in November 1804 for an outing by the passengers who were a complement of Government officials. In highly traveled waters on a fine day the “Speedy” disappeared. Nothing was seen of the ship again. Concerned search-parties scoured the area where the “Speedy” was last seen in particular looking for a submerged rock monolith that had been recorded there after being found by Captain Charles Selleck of the “Lady Murray” who had shown it to Captain Thomas Paxton of the “Speedy”. A sudden storm had come

up at the time of the disappearance and the area where the monolith was reported to be was dragged. Instead of three hundred feet of water where the monolith was there was now only flat and shallow water and not only the “Speedy” had disappeared. So had the gigantic monolith! And all of this occurred in front of hundreds of witnesses on the shore. The ship and the monolith had both vanished, and now in shallow water. It is fortunate thought that there was no major loss of life when the “Speedy” went down in Presque Isle Bay in Lake Ontario, in November, 1804, it being only Government officials out on a junket.

What happened to the enormous rock monolith in three hundred feet of water? Maybe there had been a mistake made and the monolith as well as the depth of water in the area had been recorded incorrectly. The two experienced ship’s captains were obviously mistaken. This is a simple enough mistake to make in a remote body of water where there has been very little traffic. Not in one of the busiest inland shipping lanes in the world! Even in this period. What caused the strange disappearance? Where were the remains of the “Speedy” now that the water was shallow? The remains should have now been easy to find. What would the hundreds of witnesses have known? Had an underwater earthquake occurred at the time that the “Speedy” had been in the area and the witnesses not noticed it? Somehow the “Speedy got lost in the confusion? Or just lost? Possibly even misplaced? Lake Ontario keeps her mysteries to herself as we shall see as well as many of her victims. Are all of these events connected?

By now you may be wondering what the series of numbers means at the end of each information passage. Firstly we have the name of the site of the occurrence and its latitude and longitude. This is necessary for pattern recognition. Then we have what number in a series if any the particular event is. In this case this is number one at latitude 77west longitude 44 north of a series of seven to have occur in this one degree square area during the 178 year test period from 1800 to 1977. This translates as 1=77w44n=7. quite simple really. Some areas have totals that are amazing. The next numbers are the number of the same phenomenon occurring

since we started listing in 1800. There is a list of totals of major subcategories of phenomena just before the Bibliography at the end of this book as well as translations of the abbreviations used.

1805

More supposed falling stones were reported to have fallen onto Irkutsk in Irkutsk in Russia on 6th April 1805, where two non-meteoric stones were found after having been seen to fall from the sky. The locals we would assume would not know non-meteoric stones from normal ones anyway as in this period the idea of stones falling from the sky even in scientific circles was regarded as preposterous. The locals would have still regarded this as quite unusual.

1806

Even insects fall from the sky in huge swarms such as one fall over Silesia, Poland, in January 1806 where millions of out of season insect larvae, not fully grown insects, fell onto freshly fallen snow. Generally one would assume that the fall would not be composed entirely of insect larvae which do not actually have the ability to fly. Insect larvae tend to be Spring and Summer phenomena as well, not mid-Winter. Where had they been hiding en masse? Was this the selective whirlwind again? Did any frogs fall with the insect larvae? None that we know of.

Coal as anyone knows is made up of fossil residues of carbon-based life forms, mainly leaves and other plant residue. We know that these do not accumulate in the sky, seemingly unlike insect larvae and stones, so where the very earthy kind of coal that fell from the sky onto Alaise in Doubs, Franche-Comte, France on 15th March 1806, came from is a mystery. The fall must have been well documented and witnessed, probably by village idiots if no sane people ever see these phenomena, for the French Academy to actually take notice of the event and to risk the embarrassment and

ridicule of actually officially reporting on the matter by establishing a Commission of Inquiry that even found from scientific testing that the stone that had fallen from the sky had even contained a faint bituminous substance when heated. They must have all been fools then, even the members of the Academy. Who would believe in rocks falling from the sky. Who would believe in coal falling even?

More falling stones. This time mica in five centimetre square sheets that fell onto Pimlico in London, England, on 17th July 1806, where it fell onto the streets. The sky must be full of hovering and whizzing rocks of all terrestrial, or earthly, types. London had 160 phenomenal sightings over 177 years in the local area. There were 38 phenomenal reports from 0 east 51 north and in the area of 0 west 51 north there were 122 sightings. Not our greatest number of sightings relative to one area but still a phenomenally large number of sightings when you consider that these phenomena are not even supposed to exist let alone be sighted especially in large numbers.

The largest number of sightings, for one latitude/longitude area, this being an area bounded by one degree of longitude and one degree of latitude, London in fact is second because it is spread over two areas of latitude and longitude, is four west 57 north, or the area around the Great Glen of Scotland, otherwise known as Loch Ness.

Loch Ness had 142 sightings starting in 1815, and incidentally not all of them involving a certain difficult to catch presumed aquatic creature, or so it seems. The latitude/longitude area right next door to it is four west 56 north and it is in our top thirteen with 31 sightings. If we argue that the reported incidence of phenomenal sightings is in direct proportion to the population then our argument would fall on very deaf ears as the population density difference between London at any time in its' history and that of the Great Glen of Scotland are total opposites. In London we could say that it is possibly too many witnesses and therefore lots of Loonies! But in the sparsely settled Highlands of Scotland the opposite is true unless we have to further speculate that there are lot of mad and hallucinating Scotsmen and Scotswomen about. One answer cannot

negate the other though and only one can be true. Which is it? Which ever answer you choose is still too great for probability. After all even when we are chasing allegedly sighted lakemonsters we must still be logical and realistic in our expectations. Seven years into our sample and we have the largest of our phenomenal recurrence sights appearing already and if we regarded the two halves of the London sightings we would have an enormous total of 160 events, or almost one per year for our 177 year period.

On the other side of the Atlantic there was no lack of activity either. What was it that was seen hovering over Chimney Rock in Rutherford County in North Carolina on 31st July 1806? A host of Angels a little late for the nativity? The Reverend George Newton and several independent witnesses saw a glittering vision of thousands of beings of human form in the sky above the site that were a brilliant white colour.

Independently a Mrs. Reeves saw a huge crowd of phantomlike beings to the south of the rock and floating along the side of it that were wearing filmy clothing that same day. Obviously demented witnesses as well as a religious fanatic subject to ecstatic hallucinations and visions. Maybe these were all hallucinations?

Hallucinations though do not break windows or suddenly crash to Earth as it happened at Salisbury only recently. Do we actually see what we see or do we interpret what we see based on our own cultural and/or religious loadings?

1807

Nil activity reported.

This year, the only one in the period of 1800 to 1977, was the only year that nothing was reported. Had they locked up all of the eccentrics, schizophrenics and humble but hallucinating superstitious peasants? Or had no one been game to report anything? 1808 though would more than make up for 1807. Talk about famine or feast!

1808

The events of April 1808 in Piedmont and Turin in the northwest of Italy read like the latest science fiction novel but remember that this is 1808, not 1998 or 2008. The events of 1808 surely made up for the drought of 1807 which was the only year that nothing of a phenomenal sort that left trace evidence or was multiply independently witnessed occurred. Nothing was reported to have happened at all anywhere on the planet. Once again there is no obvious linkage between celestial events and terrestrial events apart from coincidentality. Merely another set of coincidences again.

In the first of the series of reports from the area of Pinerolo in Torino, Turin, it had been reported that on 2nd April 1808, there had been numerous luminous aerial objects seen in the sky followed by an explosive sound during which an earthquake occurred. This earthquake was followed by the sounds of stones falling from the sky in their clattering multitudes at the end of which numerous fires suddenly broke out all over the city. There would be forty shocks here up until 8th April 1808. The phenomena must have occurred during a thunderstorm to account for the booms. Falling stones and fires from the sky. There is a simple solution here. It was a flaming meteorite shower. With low velocity. Problems with gravity?

Though the lights were said to be clearly visible in the sky they must have been under the thunderclouds that were incidentally not reported to have been there at all. These must have been lightning type flares and the sudden and unexpected fires must have been from lightning strikes from the storm that no one reported to have seen. After all we are dealing with people almost two hundred years ago. What would they have known? They were not as modern or as advanced in their thinking as we are. Are they? Can we even rule out a burning meteor shower?

The same day 2nd April 1808 as the events at Pinerolo another unusual event was occurring at Perosa Argentina nearby. Large luminous aerial bodies were seen discharging fiery arrows at a low height. This must be the same non-storm returning to the area

after being reported at Pinerolo. Must be large luminous lightning masses shooting out lightning bolts. Without clouds. Okay, so these have never been reported either. Normally natural flying masses do not extrude or eject other flying masses with a greater velocity than themselves unless they in fact are exploding. These were not exploding but ejecting. Meteors as well tend not to explode in the sky but do indeed fragment once they hit the ground. What then is the logical answer? Is this another massive misinterpretation of a natural phenomena by uninformed witnesses again? Or did the aerial luminous masses actually look like they were exploding in all directions?

Were they masses or energy flares? Remember that the activation of energy is the basis of all states of matter.

Four days later on 12th April 1808, a lone luminous aerial object hovered over La Morra in Piedmont and shone what appeared to be a beam of light, searchlights being unknown in this period, over the town. Not many meteors have what appear to be searchlights coming from them. Is this a lone lightning cloud to tally in with our previous theory? It must have been a long-lasting lightning bolt from those goddamned clouds that once again were not commented upon.

The same day as the sighting at La Morra, 12th April 1808, the same non-storm or another one was occurring over Carmagnola in Torino. In this case another lone luminous aerial object swooped down out of the sky and unsaddled a lone horseman. Maybe the witness was so startled that he simply overlooked mentioning the clouds that usually accompany lightning. There is no record though of the luminous object actually hitting the ground. We might even observe that if one is to swoop one must come down towards ones target, like a magpie or a hawk, and then return to the sky without making contact with the ground. Meteors cannot reverse their direction let alone soar back onto the sky. Maybe it was a giant luminous owl? During the day? Of a type that had not been seen before? The same owl that had hovered over La Morra and then shone a searchlight onto the township? I think not.

On 13th April 1808 at Borgo San Domino in the same general area a single red cloud that resembled an explosion in the sky was seen. A red cloud? A red owl in a bright clear sky? Must have been a dust cloud after the severe storms in the area. Dust storms have been blamed for many phenomena so I thought that we would get in early with this one even if no dust storm was reported by the local inhabitants. After all we are not going to take them too seriously are we?

The mystery searchlight was back and hovering over Torre Pellice in Torino on 15th April 1808. The object resembled a flying light-shaft, that would resemble a searchlight to our generation, and flew low over the city and disappeared behind the Picco Vandalino. This is probably a meteor that obviously looked like a searchlight. This one just flew low over the city instead of down onto it whilst trailing a second conjoined meteor. Shame that this is impossible as it is such a tempting explanation to use and sounds so logical as well as apparently reasonable.

On 18th April 1808, there were two sounds like cannon shot over La Tour in Piedmont and a strange luminous object was seen in the part of the sky where the sounds had originated. Maybe more thunder? Another hovering luminous meteor that did not come to Earth? The problem is that meteors and other celestial phenomena cannot hover. This would then suggest that the luminous object was traveling over the area very slowly or it was very high up and looking slow. Maybe it was not a meteor? Meteors always look fast because they are always traveling fast, usually in only a matter of a few seconds, not sailing leisurely across the heavens.

Also on 18th April 1808 a very busy day, a loud humming noise was heard coming from a field near Torre Pellice when suddenly a disc-shaped luminous object shot up from out of the same field and vanished into the sky at tremendous speed. The luminous escaper was seen by Senor Simondi, Secretary to the Justice of the Peace at the Picco Vandalino who had been woken up by the loud humming noise. This meteor was not seen coming down. It was seen going up after and whilst making a loud humming noise.

Meteors cannot hum, even if they don't know the words. Nor do they suddenly rise up out of fields. Electrical fields hum, and sometimes very loudly. Maybe this meteor did not know that it could not rise up into the sky? This is a shame as this was not the first non-returning meteor seen in the area and would not be the last or we could conveniently regard it as an insignificant aberration.

Aberrations are much harder to disassociate from or deny the existence of when they start occurring in masses or themes. Maybe the giant wind or vacuum, the Frogsucker, was sucking the falling meteors back up? Why is it that the logical answer for one problem becomes an absurdity when applied as the answer to another problem? The mathematics are indeed the same as are the constants. Only the objects being described are different. Why then should this make a difference in our appreciation of the phenomenon?

Even ancient local legends had come back to life according to some reports. Around Mount Musinee, an extinct volcanic cone near Rivoli in Torino, the Chariot of Herod was reported to be seen as well on 18th April 1808. The Chariot of Herod was described in folkloric literature of the area as a mass of strange rays of light that had the ability to hover with amazing force. More hovering lights and this one hovers with amazing force? How? Was the Chariot of Herod sending an air-displacement downwards as it traveled through the sky? Was it causing shockwaves? Was it sending out an electromagnetic force field?

The following day, 19th April 1808, back at Borgo San Domino in Piedmont, there were the sounds of cannons coming from the sky whilst an earthquake was occurring. A single stone was also recorded as having fallen from the sky during this particular earthquake. We now suspect that falling stones might not be unusual though they are not related to earthquakes and earthquakes are not related to storms, or even fogs. And there was another storm by the sound of it even if no one reported seeing the clouds. How come they can never remember seeing the clouds as these storms must have been phenomenal. Surely you would remember the clouds?

Back around Mount Musinee for the rest of April 1808 the Chariot of Herod was being seen frequently and the Chariot was believed to live inside of the mountain, eighteen kilometers from Turin and had been reported since Roman times, possibly even earlier. The Chariot was even reported to be capable of changing its shape. Oddly enough on the slopes of Mount Musinee there are petroglyphs or rock carvings from prehistoric times that depict strange disc-shaped objects. Is there a connection? Is it all illusion? The same flying object is described as being able to hover with amazing force. Unless you have met an hovering aircraft, you would not know of air displacement caused by hovering or flying objects. Does this indeed sound like the object seen over Torre Pellice nearby on the fifteenth of that same month?

What was responsible for the cluster of phenomena in Piedmont and Turin during April 1808. It does not seem like standard storm phenomena considering that there are no records of storms occurring at the time, let alone records of clouds. Not one witness described the phenomena as lightning and they would have been familiar with lightning. Maybe they were earthquake lights, also discredited, that are reported to occur in conjunction with earthquakes and are caused by piezoelectric forces being generated below ground. Or was it a single long running meteor shower? A single pinpoint meteor shower that lasted during earthquakes and also had the ability to rise up as well as fall down over a considerable time period onto only one small part of the Earth's surface?

Next we are away from northern Italy and in the skies above Skanninge in Ostergotland in Sweden. It is 4.00 pm on 16th May 1808 when a strange sight is seen unfolding in the sky. Many witnesses saw a very unusual aerial migration in progress. The sun had turned brick-red and from the west appeared a myriad of round, hatcrown-sized bodies with eighteen to 24 foot long tails. Some of these aerial visitors fell to ground and where they had fallen there was now a gelatinous film which soon dried and vanished. The rest of the flotilla continued flying like aerial manta rays to the east. This

was obviously jelly looking for and finding somewhere to fall as a vast herd of it or them migrated to the east. We have recorded jellies flying and falling before. Usually falling. This time it is flying as well as falling. By the description of them they resemble giant flying sperms. But of what? And how did the majority of them stay up there.

Sperms rarely fly, especially under their own power. They are usually propelled or ejaculated. Was there an unreported gigantic ejaculation nearby? This gigantic ejaculation would have been even more spectacular than the over flying sperms! Or were these aerial manta rays sailing along and suddenly confronted by a different medium to that which they are used to. They brush past our dimension and some fall through whilst the procession continues onwards. Lost wayfarers washed up on interdimensional tides or beaches. Were we actually looking at something sailing past in our dimension of reality and in some parts accidentally falling through? Were we looking through a gap into an airborne ocean or a sky of a different thickness? Or was God ejaculating, the origin of panspermia, the seeding of the Universe?

On 8th June 1808, at Mito in Kanto Province in Japan, a mysterious light was seen in the sky to the south between 4.00 pm and 6.00 pm. Shortly afterwards at 8.30 pm there was a sound like thunder that was sounding from east to west for some time. This thunderous crash was so strong that it shook sliding doors and could be heard for many scores of miles. The light was so powerful that in the dead of night people could see each others faces. There is no scientific connection between lights in the sky and earthquakes and obviously no one had informed the thousands of witnesses of this Japanese event or the report would have been different. This was a very long flypast at two hours considering that the average meteor is usually gone in an instant or in only few seconds. Were these luminous flying giant sperms adapted for night flying? All the way from Sweden? We think not though the temptation to succumb to unscientific satire is great. We need to see the gaps and twists in logic and mathematics to see what will fit into them in a logical and

sane manner. Were these merely earthquake lights after all? But first we have to accept the existence of earthquake lights. Can we open that door?

In June 1808 off the Isle of Soay in the Scottish Hebrides, a giant turtle had been seen in the sea. The creature had a serrated back and bony plates instead of teeth. Good. Something normal at last. A giant sea turtle with a serrated back. Like a stegosaurus or an amphycalidya, the serrated back tortoise, a gigantic version of the American snapping turtle. Shame that no other turtles exist in this form anymore, apart from the snapping turtle, and the snapping turtle is not an ocean dweller though examples of the amphycalidya once were presumably many millions of years ago. It is amazing how a whole new species appears and then disappears, very quickly at times.

Also in June 1808 off Coll near Eigg which is near Mull in Strathclyde in Scotland Mr. McLean, the parish minister of Eigg was rowing along the coast of Coll when he spotted a small rock half a mile away in an area where he knew that no such rock should exist. Then Mr. McLean saw an eye in the rock that was looking straight back at him. At this Mr. McLean started heading for shore as the rock with the eye suddenly plunged under the water and headed straight for him. Almost as soon as Mr. McLean had hit the rocky shore and jumped out of the boat the seamonster was nearly upon him but on realizing that the water was far too shallow for its own survival it headed back to deeper water, still keeping its oval shaped and broad head out of the water. Mr. McLean could easily see that the shoulders tapered towards the tail and that it had no fins and was seventy to eighty feet long with humps undulating up and down its back. The creature stared back at him. This is not a giant serrated snapping turtle. This is our first seaserpent. With shoulders. Why can’t these things ever conform to a standard? Why have shoulders if you have no arms or did it have unseen flippers? Some serpents such as the anacondas and the boa constrictors have vestigial legs but none are known with vestigial arms or shoulders. And why did this seagoing Nessy make an appearance at the same time as the giant serrated back turtle as these two could not be mistaken for

each other. Were our oceans or parts of them shared even if only for a galactic moment? Do we share more of our planet than we think? Or are these previously unobserved locals? In a body of water that has been constantly fished in since Neolithic times.

Still in that same month of June 1808 and off the Isle of Canna, which is near Coll, the crews of thirteen fishing boats saw an enormous seamonster from which they fled as one to the mouth of the nearest creek. Something familiar at last. Remember though that these creatures are not supposed to exist. Nothing in this book is supposed to exist. The fishermen still fled from the nonexistence though and did not wait around to see if it actually existed or not.

And June 1808 kept rolling on. Between Rum and Canna the terrified crew of another fishing boat saw a seaserpent coming towards them with the wind. The waterbeastie's head which was as large as a boat was high above the water and its huge eyes were the size of dinner plates. Obviously a very curious though non-existent seaserpent.

And then this spurt of June sightings stopped as suddenly as it had started.

On 1st September 1808 at 8.07 pm a radiant plate was seen flying over the Kremlin in Moscow in Russia. The object made a loud cracking sound and was rising in an arch over the horizon in an instant. It then stopped oamong the clouds as if over the Kremlin and resembled a long straight plate 6.35 metres long and 0.35 metres thick. An oval flame flared from it with the radiance of burning phosphor. The object was floating in a circle lighting up everything around it. The light went out when the flame went out and the bright plate then disappeared vertically for two minutes until it was lost to sight.

On 26th September 1808, the good and simple folk of the island of Stronsay in the Orkneys found a curious creature washed up on a beach. Was it the Canna and Rum seaserpent? The Coll serrated back giant turtle? The local fishermen who knew the waters around the island well as well as all of the fishes of the sea in these parts could not identify it. The creature was not a seaserpent or a

turtle. It was different. It was not a fish either and had six arms or paws or possibly wings as well as a mane. After a while it turned rancid and was towed out to sea and dumped indicating that it was not a member of the seal family either or the canny Stronsayites would have drained the blubber from it as well as the oil. This they could not use. Modern authorities state with remote authority that the creature was a rare basking shark yet wouldn't the local fisherfolk know whether this was a fish or not, no matter what the description? This was creature number three in the same area but not the same creature as the Hebrides sightings. Unless all of the other witnesses forgot to mention that the seaserpent and the serrated back turtle had a mane and paws as well. If it had paws then it would have had arms or flippers and that would explain the shoulders. There was a drawing of the said beast that looked like a long necked sea snake with six legs and a mane like a very flat looking dinosaur. The creature was fifty-five feet long and found in Rothiesholm Bay. The girth was equal to that of an Orkney pony and the head was no larger than that of a seal and had two blowholes on it. From the back a number of filaments hung down like a mane and on each side of the body were three large fins on each side and shaped like paws.

A significant oversight in anyone's language. We have lots of oversights. The people of Piedmont after all could not see thunderclouds during storms. Funny though how three totally different species suddenly appear in the one small area, relative to the surface of the earth, at the same time. Were the witnesses adapting the sighted phenomenon to suit their own tastes either consciously or unconsciously or was the one phenomenon visible in a variety of forms? Had two oceans intermingled for an interdimensional moment? Were we seeing seas washing between dimensions? Tides drifting in and out of our own perceived reality? Even when it left physical traces that rotted on beaches on remote Scottish islands? Or was it merely coincidence that three different types of aquatic monster appeared suddenly and for a very limited period in 1808 in the one geographically small area?

Speaking of Piedmont again? On 8th October 1808, back at Pinerolo in Torino, the province next to Piedmont, luminous discs were seen hovering low over the town. In this region of northern Italy the usual was happening until it would suddenly end the following year, never to be seen again for many years. Why the huge gaps in some places between sightings and in other places the small gaps?

We also have more stonefalls in 1808. This time at Moradabad in Uttar Pradesh in India where there was a recorded fall of non-meteoric stone from the sky. There had been a previous fall of stone at Allahabad nearby in 1802. Astronomically speaking this is virtually a return to the same spot. Impossible! This would indicate two pinpoint meteor showers adjusting their own trajectory over time to arrive at the same site on the Earth's surface. This book is filled with impossibles though. If in this period there was no belief in meteors then how did we conclude that the stone was non-meteoric? Less than three degrees difference over six years. We are heading southeast.

1809

On 23rd June 1809, many witnesses were amazed by the fall of masses of hazelnut-sized toads during a freak storm over Poitiers in the Vienne, Poitou-Charente, in France. There had been a long, hot and dry spell in the weather and suddenly there was a fall of toads that was so thick that it covered the ground. Yet nothing else was recorded to have fallen. The selective whirlwind, the Frogsucker, has struck again having sucked up a host of toads from a pond and then depositing them elsewhere during a storm. At the same time the Frogsucker, true to its form, has not picked up any pond weed or debris, actually not even frogs as those that fell were toads. This is not unusual at all for amphibian falls. Toads do not live in groups at all, nor are they concerned with ponds that much. They must have been sucked up and collected individually by the whirlwind as this can be the only logical answer. This was the story of the whirlwind

that only sucked up toads. Keep your eye on Poitiers though. It keeps hopping back.

At Hatton Garden in London, England, on 10th August 1809, Mr. John Stavely saw a most amazing sight. A large black cloud was seen in the sky with many meteors dancing around it. They were all around the edge of the black cloud whilst lightning flashed from it like dazzling specks of light. One of these dazzling specks increased in size until it was the size of Venus and with similar brilliance and magnitude. There was no body in it though and it traveled around the edge of the cloud until it suddenly stopped, its diameter decreased and it vanished. Each of these meteors repeated this manouvre and as each one increased in size they appeared to descend. All meteors travel in circles in the sky, especially around a central body? Technically they do not, they just come down. They do

not perform gymnastics. These luminous objects then following this logic were not meteors. At least lightning of a sort was mentioned unlike Piedmont the year before. Of course there should be no connection between clouds and lights in the sky apart from lightning and lightning tends not to travel in circles either.

Maybe in this case it did or it cannot fit into our parameters of what is acceptable, normal or natural. Sometimes our explanations might have to travel in circles as well.

On 25th November 1809, Mr. Benjamin Bathurst, the British Ambassador to the Court of Francis one of Austria, a high-ranking envoy of the British Government, completed a half-circle into nowhere in the courtyard of an inn in Perleberg in Mecklenburg in Germany. Mr. Bathurst had stopped at the inn with his party for rest and refreshment on his way back to London and his coach was parked in an enclosed courtyard for security reasons. Preferring to continue on his way Mr. Bathurst went out to check the horses and carriage in full view of everyone there including his personal bodyguard, his personal staff and the inn staff as well. Mr. Bathurst went around the back of one of the horses and no one saw him arrive around the other side. Mr. Bathurst was never seen again! Remember Mr. Bathurst was a high-ranking government official

surrounded by minders and staff who saw him leave but never saw him return from the other side of the horse in an enclosed courtyard. Maybe they were all slacking in their duties that day? Maybe Mr. Bathurst just stepped out. But where did he step out to? To put it crudely he could not have vanished up the horse's backside and there was nowhere else that he could have gone.

One day in 1809 hundreds of dead fish fell onto Pondicherry in Madras State in India. Many of these fish even fell onto hats and as usual nothing else was reported to have fallen. The frog and toad sucking selective tornado is back. Now it is fish sucking. Where would it have found hundreds of dead fish could be a greater mystery than what may have happened to Mr. Bathurst. Maybe the Frogsucker had got Mr. Bathurst whilst no one was looking though there are no records of a fall of Mr. Bathursts anywhere. Once again there is no other detritus or remains of the fish's original home and we never saw Mr. Bathurst spat out again either.

The year 1809 was the last year that the seaserpent of Penobscot Bay was seen that had been reported for the previous thirty years.

1810

Meanwhile back in Borgo San Domino in Piedmont in Italy, scene of several of our events of 1808, hundreds of witnesses heard aerial cannonlike noises whilst an earthquake was occurring. This was the last time that these aerial cannons would be heard as they had been occurring intermittently here since April 1808. For nearly two years there could have been no connection between these two phenomena as it could have only been coincidental linkages between occurrences of aerial noises in the area and the frequent earthquakes. They just happened to occur at the same time each and every time.

The vampire dog makes its first appearance at Ennerdale in Cumbria in England where from May 1810 to September 1810 up to ten sheep and cattle were being found at a time with their jugular veins nipped and the blood sucked out. In September a strange type of dog was shot in a cornfield and the killings suddenly stopped. Case closed. Normally though dogs butcher and torment their prey and do not make neat surgical nips from which they drain the blood. This will not be the vampire dogs last appearance either. The Devil's menagerie is pretty large but surprisingly not that varied. In fact at times some areas seem more prone to incidences of phenomena, not only of particular types, than others. The areas in fact remain rather stable but the phenomena themselves have a tendency to change though within seemingly rigid guidelines as well as possibly very rigid times and place of occurrence as well.

In July 1810 a huge meteor fell in Shahabad in India resulting in the burning of five villages. Several people and numerous cattle were killed. This fell across the Ganges river from Fettehghur or Futtegar, also called Futty Gur near Lucknow in Andrah Pradesh.

Between 5.00 pm and 6.00 pm on 19th September 1810 a luminous meteor appeared to the south about a quarter of a league from the commune of Brezeau in Holland. For quarter of an hour it floated over the place where it was seen and collecting all of its parts

which eventually united and appeared all at once like a considerable globe of fire that was heading north. The flaming object spread terror amongst the village's inhabitants who believed that their houses would be burnt. This was followed by a thick fog and it was also reported that when crossing a river it absorbed water which afterwards fell as rain.

During the event the roof of a house was thrown down and it was accompanied by abundant rain, much lightning and claps of thunder. When it reached the forest of Beaulieu the column of fire suddenly sunk a little and left a thick fog with no smell.

1811

Near Glasgow in Scotland on 8th April 1811, a traveler heading for Glasgow saw a huge unrecognizable animal. Quickly the traveler alerted the local villagers who all set out to catch the monster. They fired guns at it but the musket balls merely bounced off the tough hide. The villagers then set fire to the heather and more gunfire finally killed the beast. The carcass was cut up at the death site as it was too big to be moved in one piece and it yielded enough oil to fill several barrels thus indicating that the monster had aquatic origins, though whether it was a land borne whale or a giant walrus is unsure. The Scots seem to like their waterbeasties, whether in the sea or on land itself. By the look of it they like them for dinner as well. No wonder Nessy remains so shy if this is what they did to her cousin.

Anyone for ice-cubes? Too bad ice does not create cubes naturally so we can discount the report of ice-cubes one foot across that fell onto Derbyshire, England, on 12th May 1811. If they had existed did these enormous square ice-cubes accrete around square stones? or were they fragmenst of a large square sheet? None of these square stones were found though. As you can see from the total of reports over 178 years, this area was quite popular for occurrences of phenomena.

By way of explanation the 38 at the end of the line states the total number of phenomena in a one degree by one degree area of latitude and longitude and the first number, 1=, is the events status relative to that total. This was the first phenomenal event recorded in this area out of a total of 38. Easy, isn't it.

Over Geneva in Switzerland on 15th May 1811, hundreds of witnesses saw an airship or a formation of airships or lights in the sky that changed their shape from that of a glowing serpent to a horse-shoe and then to a crescent. These shapes appeared to be made of many parts. This is not just a single unexplained light in the sky like Baton Rouge in 1800 but a selection of aerial lights that formed complex shapes. And these were not the reflections of car headlights or off the bellies of flying ducks either. Or luminous owls. Owls after all do not fly in groups or flocks and car headlights were rather scarce in 1811 as well. In fact they did not exist and neither did any apparatus for projecting light very far at all.

Not a bad score either.

On 7th June 1811 over Birmingham, in the West Midlands of England, there was a fall of a single six inch cube of ice from a clear sky. Was it looking for Derbyshire where a mass of icecubes had fallen only 26 days before? Had it hovered over the same general area for those 26 days as weather patterns, no matter what they create, tend not to stay in the same area for very long, let alone 26 days? Then again dust particles may be cylindrical at times for cylindrical hail and at other times may be squares or cubes for ice cube formation. It is not the ice cube though that is remarkable here. It is the Birmingham area itself as we shall see later.

In Heidelberg, Germany, in July 1811, there was a reported explosion of a meteorite in the sky. No traces of rock were found after the explosion though. Only a gelatinous substance covering the ground. As we have ascertained before meteors do not explode. Nor are they composed of gel or jelly. Unfortunately for us this is not our first recorded jelly meteor as one has been met before in Swibodzice in Poland in 1803 and possibly Skanninge in Sweden in 1808. And many more would be appearing in the future. But maybe this was an

exception as well. This book is full of exceptions. A host of exceptions trying to find a common theme.

The site of New Madrid, New Madrid County, Missouri, as well as the area around it was the site of one of the greatest earthquakes ever to hit North America. The New Madrid earthquake occurred on 16th December 1811 and there were thousands of witnesses and miles of countryside in Missouri and adjoining states that were devastated by intense earthquakes that had been preceded by one second by intense noises from the sky which were apparently moving in the same directions as the quakes themselves. The witnesses all stated that the noises came from the sky and not from the ground. There were also roaring and whistling noises in the air as well and at the same time steam was seen escaping from the earth which was making hissing noises. There should be no connection between aerial phenomena and earth activity. The whistlings and roarings were obviously mis-heard and could not have come from the sky. It only sounded like they did. New Madrid was destroyed and the course of the Mississippi River was changed completely the earthquake's impact was so strong.

In Saxony in Germany in Winter December 1811 there was a fall of out of season insect larvae by the thousands during a snow storm. More Winter worms. Maybe there is somewhere that certain selected worms go to before being spewed out all over the countryside well outside of their normal breeding cycle? Maybe there is an area where the ice elephants are formed and where gravity is anomalous and vast masses of insects, amphibians, fish and ice circle the Earth ready for free fall. If so, then how come our myriad aircraft and spacecraft have never crashed into them? Or don't they tell us as no one would believe them? That is getting too paranoid. I think not.

1812

On 20th March 1812 seven travelers in the coach to Digne who were on the road between Velleneuve and Manosoque were

scared by a luminous ball that hovered over the path close to them. The object then split into four lights and four human figures were seen inside the objects which resembled lanterns. The terrified travelers chose to stop at the Inn of Quatre Tours instead of continuing to Manosoque.

At San Juan Capistrano in Orange County in California during September 1812, it had been an unusually warm evening after an uncommonly warm day. People had assembled at the San Juan Capistrano church for Evening Mass. There was an unusually loud rushing noise heard half an hour into the service. The noise was coming from the sea though there was no wind accompanying it nor was the surface of the sea disturbed. So distant and loud was the noise that several people left the church. Immediately after the sound a shock hit the church and leveled the building completely. Maybe it was just a sea roar. There could be no connection between the unusually warm day, the sea roar and the earthquake could there?

Also in 1812 at Ulm in Baden-Wurttemberg in Germany there was a rain recorded of a viscous red material that resembled blood and was even recorded as a rain of blood. If it were a rain of blood what was it doing pouring out of the sky? Why would the public officials of a prosperous German city declare that there had been a rain of thick red blood over their jurisdiction if there had not been? If it had not occurred? This exposure to ridicule would not be the usual approach that political figures or bureaucrats would adopt. There is also a reasonable lack of doubt that at least one medical practitioner or scientist in the city with typical German fastidiousness and zeal would have been able to perform the analysis and obtain a proper result or prove that all was wrong. None did. Were they all stupid and hallucinating and made it all up? The fall never occurred at all? This does not sound very Germanic to me at all.

1813

On 14th March 1813, during a meteor shower there was a fall of yellow rain onto Gerace in Calabria in Italy. The yellow rain contained a strange yellow powder that when heated turned brown, then black and then red. Incidentally there were strange noises coming from the sky during the meteor shower. More meteors. With rain containing unusual precipitates in it. Rain water that was tested scientifically as well. There could not be a connection between a meteor shower, strange noises in the sky and a yellow rain though.

It is amazing how often synchronous or coincidental activities occur. Are they coincidences or linkages? As we continue we shall discover that Calabria has some very odd weather indeed. At times.

On 8th April 1813 the ship “Niagara” was at latitude 43 north and longitude 65 degrees west when the crew saw a large hump in the water on the southern horizon bearing northwest at a distance of six to eight miles ahead. The ships crew assumed that it was the hull of a large ship that was bottom up. There was not motion to it. As they got closer they thought that it was a giant fish about two hundred feet long, thirty feet broad and seventeen to eighteen feet high in the centre. The floating object was covered with a shell and near the head on the right was a large hole or archway that was covered occasionally with a fin which was six to eight feet out of the water. The crew would not go any closer to what ever it was. The “Niagara” travelled under Captain Merry and was travelling from Lisbon in Portugal to New York.

On 31st July 1813, an unidentified flying object, which for convenience we shall call a UFO from now on, was seen in the sky over Tottenham in Middlesex in England. There were no balloons around at the time and this object carried flashing lights. How do we get lights to flash? With liquid fuel lamps we have to manouvre and manipulate shutters or louvres and the lights are fuel fired and not very bright. With electricity we turn the current on and off or use louvers or shutters or electric pulses. In 1813 we have oil lamps which produce very dim light. There is no electricity. There is

therefore no electronic machinery or electric light. Balloons in this period were not flown at night as it was

regarded as too dangerous as it was too dark to see. Something was up there though and apparently manipulating a light source for meteors and their kind do not flash. Nor in fact do they hover.

1814

What is it about the French and frogs? At Fremon in Amiens in Picardy at 3.30 pm on a Sunday in August 1814 thousands of frogs fell onto the parish church during Mass. The frogs teemed down from out of the sky and fell onto and even into the building. The frogs even cascaded in through an open window. There had been a violent windstorm shortly beforehand but not during the frog shower itself. This was also after a very long drought period. Was this another selective whirlwind this time with a slow release switch? What is it about France and Frogs? There had already been a frog fall in Toulouse in 1804.

At 11.00 am on 5th September 1814 a strange solitary cloud appeared in the sky northwest of Agen in Aquitaine in France. It was an otherwise clear sky when a perfectly formed spherical white cloud appeared and suddenly stopped its slow moving progress. Suddenly it abruptly sped southwards whilst all of the time revolving on its own axis and emitting ear-shattering rumbling noises. These culminated with an explosion and the expulsion of a variety of stones, some of them of impressive dimensions. The cloud then ceased moving and faded slowly away.

Back to Piedmont in Italy where on 27th October 1814, there had been a fall of dried red substance that resembled congealed blood. If it was blood, even the same bloodlike material that fell onto Ulm two years before, then it had obviously dried out during its long fall and if so must then have fallen an incredibly long way. More blood. Obviously something else that has been mistakenly identified. And why choose Piedmont to fall onto? After all Piedmont had

already had a cluster of odd aerial phenomena in 1808 or was this the end for Piedmont for a period?

On the other side of the Atlantic Ocean in Marbleton, Ulster County, New York

State on 3rd November 1814, stones were allegedly seen to rise up three to four feet into the air and then move horizontally to a distance of thirty to sixty feet where these same stones would then fall back to earth again. If it did not appear to have happened why bother reporting it?

Incidentally this is our eighth fall of stones from the sky in only fourteen years. This time we do not just have stones falling but stones levitating up, neatly traveling a distance across the ground and then coming to ground again. Do the stones sometimes float up even further to end up in the skyland of the ice elephants and then come back to Earth again later as falls of stones. Of course as we know stones cannot lift themselves up so the witnesses must of course be mistaken. As they would be many more times in the future again and again and again.

1815

On 20th June 1815 Captain Elkanah Finney focused his telescope onto a many-humped seaserpent in Cape Cod Bay in Massachusetts. The creature was one quarter of a mile away and it appeared like a string of bouys. There were thirty to forty protuberances which were the size of a barrel. The head appeared to be six to eight feet long and where it was connected with the body was actually a little wider than the body. The head tapered off to the size of a horse's head which had a white stripe on the underjaw that extended the whole length of the head. The creature was between one hundred and one hundred and twenty feet long.

Our third lakemonster now appears. This time at Loch Cauldshields in the Highlands of Scotland sometime in 1815. According to the witnesses of several sightings the creature was not an otter but was as big as a cow and Scottish cattle are pretty

damned big. A quiet year. Scotland as usual hosting the waterbeasties event. The locals were definite. This was no otter unless it was an enormous otter. The largest otters incidentally are in Surinam in South America and they grow to a length of seven feet. Big but not monstrous.

The locals around the loch know that otters in the area are not the size of cows and horses. At least not around here. And it was not a cow or a horse either. The locals know what cows, horses and otters look like as well and it is not the habit of cows and horses to swim in the loch. If the locals saw a cow or a horse swimming in the loch they still would not call it a watermonster but more than likely a cow or a horse swimming in the loch. The locals would not bother to report it either. As we have seen otters, especially in Surinam, can grow very big and still could not be confused with cows and horses. If the creature has been described as like an otter in some respects and being a large hairy animal that was used as a comparison might indicate that the creature reported from the loch might have been hair covered as well. Then there was a large hairy animal reported in the loch.

1816

On 2nd February 1816, an earthquake struck Lisbon in Portugal. During the quake there were strange aerial cannonlike noises coming from the sky and six hours after the quake an incredible meteor was seen in the sky. At the same time extraordinary sounds were coming from the sky as well. Many people in Lisbon were well aware of what the normal behaviour of an earthquake was and this was definitely not ordinary behaviour for an earthquake. Once again this must have been another incredible coincidence. The noises, the aerial lights and the earthquakes all together again? Lisbon incidentally had been destroyed by an earthquake in the eighteenth century.

And now we come to a little place that over the next one hundred and twenty years would develop a very odd reputation.

Welcome to Comrie in Perth and Kinross in Scotland where on 13th August 1816, during an earthquake, a great light was seen in the sky that stretched over the heavens like a gigantic crescent. The aerial crescent was seen as far away as Dunkeld and Edinburgh. Shades of Geneva in 1811. The light there too was crescent shaped. Twice in five years we have a crescent shaped light filling the sky but still only at a local level. There were no reports further away than Dunkeld and Edinburgh. In the village of Dunkeld the light in the sky was also recorded as crescent shaped as it was also reported from Edinburgh. More peasant witnesses. What would they know? But what of the residents of Edinburgh? Could they not be ignorant peasants as well? Possibly not but something was definitely seen up there in the sky.

Something that gave off a lot of light and was an unbelievable size in the sky should not be connected to an earthquake at all. What we have seen though is that the phenomena, though varied, tend to group rather than to occur individually. Is there a reason for phenomena to gather together both in place , details and time? Is time and place more important than the actual event itself? Does time and place form part of a pattern whereas the phenomenon or phenomena are only indications of a possible pattern emerging? Merely symptoms of where and when the pattern was making itself known.

1817

At Palermo in Sicily on 14th April 1817, there was an earthquake preceded by a strange dark mist that made everything as dark as night even though it was day at the time. This is obviously another unrelated earthquake phenomenon. A mist so dark that day becomes like night. Incidentally strange howling noises were heard in the sky at the same time. Haven’t we had reports of earthquakes and mists occurring simultaneously before? In fact we had in Grenada in 1804 and we would have again in the future. These

rarities are becoming more common are they not or is it merely coincidence?

Inverness in Scotland was having what we would later refer to as a Geneva-type day on 30th June 1817. After an earthquake there was a fall of hot water or hot rain from the sky. The Scots want to be different and to have a fall of warm rain after an earthquake. Is there much difference between mist and rain? Only the degree of agitation of the water

particles. Warm rain as we shall discover later, like most phenomena, is not so unusual after all. Wait until the Swiss get hold of the idea.

On 3rd July 1817, three miles off the Pennsylvania shore of Lake Erie in the United States the captain and crew of a schooner saw a large lakemonster. This creature was described as 35 to 40 feet long and nearly black in colour like a very dark mahogany. The creature was one foot around in its girth and resembled a giant eel. This would be the grandfather of all eels! The year 1817 would end up being a great one for aquatic beasties.

More seaserpents, though the last one technically was a lakeserpent. In Long Island Sound, New York State, in August 1817 a seaserpent was reported. This seaserpent was outdone though by what was to follow at Gloucester in Essex County, Massachusetts, that same month.

On 6th August 1817 two women saw a seamonster like a huge serpent come into Cape Ann Harbour in Essex County in Massachusetts north of Gloucester roads.

Early in August 1817, before the tenth, the skipper of a fishing vessel was forced into Gloucester Harbour by a storm. The skipper of the said fishing vessel stated that he had seen an enormous Serpent in the harbour that was sixty feet long but he was laughed out of the auction room that he had made the statement in. As we know there are no such things as Seaserpents. No-one ever sees them especially credible witnesses. What would Sea Captains and fishing boat skippers know of aquatic creatures? More was to follow.

On 10th August 1817 a seaman by the name of Amos Story saw the seaserpent from the shore near Ten Pound Island in the shelter of Gloucester roads. This was in Gloucester in Essex County in Massachusetts

On Saturday 10th August 1817, many townsfolk who were down at Gloucester Harbour observed a seamonster in the harbour for well over an hour. The monster had a turtle-like head and was as big around as a man and its speed was estimated at thirty miles per hour which was very fast. Shortly after this sighting another strange aquatic creature was found in the harbour that was three feet long and appeared to have 32 humps. This hapless and helpless life form was unfortunately killed. Was this a baby seamonster? Had the big seamonster been looking for it or in fact whelping? August in Gloucester would be like no other.

On 12th August 1817 Solomon Allen 3rd, a shipmaster, saw the seamonster from a boat in Gloucester Harbour in Essex County in Massachusetts. He also saw it on the 13th and 14th.

On 14th August 1817 twenty to thirty witnesses around Gloucester harbour saw a forty foot long seamonster that had a dark head as well as a dark upper and a white lower part. One of the witnesses was the Hon. Lonson Nash, the Justice of the Peace of Gloucester. Four armed boats were sent in pursuit of the creature and Matthey Gaffney, a ship's carpenter, fired at it at point blank range, apparently hitting it in the head but causing no damage. Was this one looking for its young? The use of dark upper and light bellies is a distinctive aquatic feature so as to camouflage from above as well as from below. Even with this level of detail and the number of witnesses we are still reliably informed that seaserpents and seamonsters do not exist and have not been seen by reliable sources. Obviously people who know nothing about aquatic marine life like scientists or marine biologists.

On 16th August 1817 a merchant called James Mansfield saw the seamonster only 180 yards from the shore in Gloucester Harbour in Essex County in Massachusetts.

On 16th August 1817 the seamonster was seen in Gloucester Harbour in Essex County in Massachusetts by Colonel T. H. Perkins and his friend Mr. Lee as well as the captain of a ship and his whole crew.

On 17th August 1817 three witnesses at sea came so close to the Gloucester seamonster that they could touch it with their oars and it was also seen by Mr. William Foster who was on shore on Gloucester Harbour in Essex County in Massachusetts.

On 18th August 1817 William Pearson and another man in a boat in Gloucester Harbour in Essex County in Massachusetts saw the seamonster.

By 20th August 1817 there were more seaserpent sightings. An unwarned ship that had been out on the fishing banks for a long time sailed into the harbour, saw the by now famous seamonster and retreated back out to sea in terror. By this time the Gloucester Serpent was quite a celebrity except out in the fishing banks where no one suspected its existence.

By 19th August 1817 hundreds of witnesses were swarming to the harbourfront to see the monster which was also called a seaserpent. The Linnaean Society of New England, a scientific society, organized a special committee to investigate it and to gather evidence of the sightings which had been going on for thirteen days. This committee comprised a judge, the Hon. John Davis, a doctor, Jacob Bigelouw, and a naturalist, Francis C. Gray. Sometimes the Serpent lazed extended on the surface and sometimes it cavorted like a porpoise. Most of the time it persued and ate schools of herrings of which there had been record catches that year. When it swam it held its head high on a long neck whilst all of the time turning its head watchfully from side to side. The body proper rose in a series of humps. The longest sighting was one whole afternoon off Windmill Point whilst under the scrutiny of over two hundred witnesses. The seamonster visited often. Where are the credible witnesses when you want them? After this series of sightings the Serpent departed as quickly and as suddenly as it had first arrived.

It is amazing though how the Gloucester Seaserpent is regarded as a shared hallucination or an old wives tale. Many old wives would have seen it if the reports of witness numbers were credible. How many old wives were in the Linnaean Society which I am sure would have been quite selective, and in those less enlightened days quite sexist? Probably none.

There had been hundreds of witnesses of the Gloucester seaserpent between 1st August 1817, to 23rd August 1817 who described it as snakelike in appearance, with smooth skin that showed no scales, dark brown to black in colour and about 65 feet in length. The visible part of the torso was twelve inches in diameter and the head rose six to twelve inches out of the water, like a snake and when it surfaced it appeared as a series of small humps. The head was like that of a snake or a turtle and was about the size of the head of a horse.

On 22nd August 1817 a woman saw something that looked like a big washed up tree-trunk on the eastern point of Ten Pound Island half a mile away partly on the rocks and partly in the water. She took a telescope and she watched it move but was then distracted by a domestic affair. When she returned it had gone. That same day independently Mr. and Mrs. Mansfield who were on a bank overlooking Gloucester Harbour in Essex County in Massachusetts saw the seaserpent stretched out partly over the white sandy beach.

On 23rd August 1817 Amos Story saw the seamonster in Gloucester Harbour in Essex County in Massachusetts again. It was apparently sleeping. There were several other witnesses being the crews of fishing boats further out to sea over the next few days.

On 28th August 1817 two miles east of Cape Ann in Essex County in Massachusetts Captain Sewell Toppan of the schooner “Laura” as well as two crewmen were sailing from Newburyport to Boston in Massachusetts when they saw the Gloucester seaserpent.

Near the end of August 1817 the Gloucester seaserpent was seen by a revenue cutter with customs men on it off Cape Anne in Essex County in Massachusetts.

Herrings were also quite popular on the other side of the Atlantic as well. At Shien in Argyleshire in Scotland there was a reported huge fall of herrings from the sky after a massive gale in 1817. There were about three barrels full and all of the fish were from 1.5 to three inches long and showed no signs of bruising and no water or anything else fell with them, including larger or smaller herrings. The fisherfolk of Gloucester reckoned that it was a great year for herrings as did the seaserpent. The residents of Shien didn't even have to go out to catch them. Fortunately a seaserpent did not fall on them that was also after the herrings. The selective whirlwind had struck again. It gave out free home delivery to Scotland as it would again in the future. Either that or the Gloucester Seaserpent was projectile vomiting over fantastic distances.

At 6.25 pm on 25th September 1817 three travelers who had just visited the Roman monument near Lanuejols saw in the southeast towards Villefort a reddish luminous object in the sky that was disc shaped three or four times larger than the full moon which then disappeared two to three minutes later. The sky was hazy and a fine rain was falling.

During October 1817 a huge seamonster was seen in Long Island Sound off Massachusetts. This was on 3rd October 1817 when it was seen by James Guion and 5th October 1817 when it was seen by Judge Thomas Hertell. Was it the one seamonster or one of several like our explosion of seamonsters of the Shetlands in 1808? Or was it the Gloucester seaserpent out for a swim? Just because we had one do we have to assume that suddenly there are lots around?

1818

On 14th March 1818, there was a strange fall of matter onto Naples in Italy. The fall was of a black carbonaceous, combustible substance that after examination proved to be coal. Carbonaceous means having been derived from a carbon based substance which coal is. Sand had fallen with it. I suppose sand can fall from the sky

after sandstorms, possibly traveling across the Mediterranean Sea all the way from the deserts of North Africa. But where are the great coal deserts of North Africa? We don't know of any. Also remember our previous fall of coal in Alaise, France in 1806.

Did the coal then travel across the Mediterranean Sea as well along with the sand? Surely some one would have noticed it passing by? Why are there no records of a great passing coal and sand storm?

The vast inlands of the newly discovered continent of Australia were busily being explored. Who knows what would be discovered there. On 5th April 1818, the explorers Hamilton Hume and James Meehan saw skulls and bone fragments of what were large amphibious animals on the edges of Lake Bathurst only one day after they had discovered the said lake in the Monaro region of New South Wales. Here we are in inland Australia in gently hilly high plains country. The lake itself is not huge. Nearby is Lake George which is enormous and subject to mysteriously appearing and then disappearing every now and again. Around Lake Bathurst are amphibian bones according to the witnesses. They could not say dinosaur bones as these had not been discovered yet so they used the term amphibian bones for these large and unusual bones that obviously looked like they belonged to an amphibious or aquatic creature. These were skilled and educated men who like many early Nineteenth Century gentlemen had wide ranges of interests and expertise. They had never seen these types of bones before. Let us not make the mistake of visualizing what other people state they saw from our own viewpoint where it possibly negates the original statements. The original statements from two highly credible witnesses must have been made for a reason. This was a very reasonable scientific age and don't forget that amphibious in early nineteenth century parlance also included aquatic mammals, namely seals and their kind and these two explorers would have known seals quite well, but not on a high plain hundreds of miles inland.

Joseph Woodward, Master of the schooner "Adamant" on the way from Penobscot in Maine to Hingham in Massachusetts,

steering W.N.W. and ten leagues from the coast saw a seamonster on a Sunday afternoon, around 2.00 pm, in May 1818. At first the creature resembled a small boat and Captain Woodward, assuming it was part of a wreck, approached it. On coming closer it was seen to be a monstrous serpent which coiled up, instantly uncoiled itself, coiled itself up a second time and placed itself sixty feet from the bow of the ship. The Captain ordered the crew break out the heavy armament and fire off a cannonball towards it. The cannonball rebounded off the head and the Captain and crew heard the impact. There seemed to be no ill effects on the animal which then approached the ship with open jaws. The crew were seized with terror even though they had reloaded the cannon to fire again at the beast. Captain Woodward tacked to avoid collision as the creature came so close that it almost came on board. Then it dived and the head was seen on one side of the ship and the tail on the other as if it were going to lift the ship up. There was no impact and the creature stayed with them for five hours before departing. After their initial fear had subsided the Captain and crew observed the beast during the five hour period and ascertained that it was 130 feet long with a head 13 to 14 feet long and the body had a six foot diameter. The seaserpent was blackish in colour with ear holes about twelve feet from the tip of the head. The whole creature had a horrible look according to the witnesses.

On 19th June 1818 a sea serpent was reported in Sag Harbor in Suffolk County on Long Island in New York.

On 21st June 1818, off Cape Ann in Maine, Captain Shubael West and his crew on the packet “Delia” bearing westsouthwest to the cape two miles away saw a most unusual sight. The sighting was of a gigantic seaserpent fighting a whale. The seaserpent would throw up its tail perpendicular to the sea surface to a height of twenty-five to thirty feet and would then strike the whale with it. This would then make a loud noise as the seaserpent then dived. Eventually the seaserpent must have won the battle of the giants as the whale never came up for air again. Not quite the fighting technique of the giant squid which tries to pull its victims down into

the depths in its lethal multi-armed embrace but one in which the protagonist which we assume is the alleged seaserpent, if it were a giant squid there would be a report of several seaserpents or a giant squid or Kraken, is striking blows at the body of the whale so as to weaken it and then drag it under the water to drown it. What gives this sighting validity is the mention of the unorthodox fighting technique. Being an alleged serpent one would have assumed constriction as the technique of choice. We would in fact meet this same style of fighting again in the future off Charleston, South Carolina in 1830.

The Cape Ann seaserpent could very well be the same aggressive seaserpent that was seen coiled upon itself inside the actual harbour of Portland Harbour in Cumberland County in Maine on 27th June 1818.

And something different? It was reported on good authority that in June 1818 there was a fall of crimson coloured snow onto Baffin Bay in the Franklin District of Canada. This incidentally was the middle of Summer. It is bad enough having snow in Summer let alone it possessing a non-orthodox colour. Did it accumulate around crimson dust? From the North African Coal Deserts? The still undiscovered crimson North African Coal Deserts? Or is there an undiscovered equivalent in North America?

On 2nd July 1818 Mr. J. Webber and Mr. R. Hamilton saw a coiled up seaserpent in Portland Harbour, where one had been seen a few weeks before, in Cumberland County in Maine.

On 22nd July 1818 the Gloucester Seaserpent reappeared in Gloucester Harbour in Essex County in Massachusetts. The following day 23rd July 1818 a fisherman and two small boys were terrified by the Gloucester Seaserpent when it stared at them after raising its head out of the water with its big ox's eyes.

On the 25th July 1818 William Sargent in Gloucester Harbour in Essex County in Massachusetts counted thirty-two humps on the seamonster.

The falls just kept getting weirder. On 24th July 1818, unusual jagged pieces of ice fell onto Orkney in Scotland. It was

remarked that the icepieces apart from being jagged possessed a sulphurous smell and on closer examination were found to actually contain sulphur. Ice is ice isn't it? Where did the ice get to accumulate around sulphur? Maybe this lot accumulated around airborne sulphur particles though I do not know if they would be that common around the Orkneys. Maybe more common in Hell. Sulphurous ice from Hell? Or from an erupting submarine volcano in the icy regions further north? Mind you why no fisherfolk in this heavily traveled and trawled area would not have noticed an erupting volcano is an even bigger mystery. Let alone the smell of sulphur.

On the 29th July 1818 a boat loaded with fishermen armed with muskets set out in pursuit of the monster in Gloucester Harbor in Essex County in Massachusetts. The fishermen stated that though the creature had been hit by seven or eight salvos it continued playing on the surface. On the following day, the 30th July 1818, Captain Webber and several whalers managed to approach within two to three yards of the seamonster and tried to harpoon the monster but the harpoon bounced off it. The creature in the meantime disappeared at once and made such a wash that the whale boat almost capsized.

On 12th August 1818 near Squam Harbor in Gloucester in Essex County in Massachusetts Mr. Timothy Hodgkins, a fifty year old sailor, who was returning by boat from Newburyport with two young men and and Joseph Chase of New Hampshire was what he believed was a pod of pilot whales when he realized that it was the seamonster's humps which made straight for the boat and then dived in an alarming fashion when only fifty yards away. It then reappeared ten metres away with its head elevated from three to five feet. The distance of the neck from the first bunch was about six feet and there were twenty bunches about five feet apart making a total length of one hundred and twenty feet. The head was dark brown and and formed like a seal's and with a glossy shine. The body was the size of a sixty or eight gallon cask and the head was the size of a barrel. Timothy believed the animal to be harmless.

On 16th August 1818 a large number of Gloucester people saw the seamonster near Squam Lighthouse and a large number of whaleboats attracted by the reward for the capture of the monster set out after it over the next few days.

On 19th August 1818, at noon Captain Richard Rich harpooned a seamonster called the seaserpent off the Squam Jetty in Gloucester in Essex County in Massachusetts. There had been a five thousand dollar reward for the capture of the seaserpent posted in Boston that year. Unfortunately for Captain Rich the creature broke free after several hours of being persued. The creature had no scales and looked similar to an eel.

Now for something completely different. On 30th August 1818 it is recorded that a gentleman of unquestionable veracity saw a hairy manlike creature in the woods near Ellisburgh, Jefferson County, New York State that resembled the wild man of the woods. The hairy creature came to within a few rods of the witness after emerging from the woods and then took flight. The creature bent forwards when running and left footprints showing a narrow heel with spreading toes. Hundreds of people scoured the woods for several days but he was never seen again. This is our first North American Hairy Hominoid sighting or HH for Hairy Hominoid for short. It had only just been beaten by Sydney Cove, New South Wales, Australia's sighting by only a few years. How could a gentleman of unquestionable veracity see anything else other than what he was reported to have seen? There are no apes or gorillas in North America and the gorilla was unknown in this period as it had not even been discovered in Africa yet.

The Long Island Sound seaserpent was also seen six separate times during Summer July 1818. Boring really with no description other than serpentine. At least it was a multiple sighting of the same thing. Was the Gloucester seaserpent still visiting?

1819

More lakemonsters. They are getting quite numerous as well as more popular though the lakemonster seen in Lake Erie sometime in 1819 had already been seen before in 1817 where it was described as mahogany coloured and serpentine. Lake Erie might have to be called Lake Eerie though for there was a strange disappearance there in 1804 and it would not be the last strange event to occur on, in and around this particular lake.

Also whilst on the subject of lakemonsters we now meet the Skrimsl or Skrimsli, the lakemonster of the Lagarfljot in Arneither-Stede, Nordur Mula Sysla in Iceland. 1819 is the first documented sighting in this record. This creature had a head like a horse and went ashore onto the Isle of Grimsy where it left deep blurry marks in the sand. The creature was also reported to have a long arching neck and humps with water visible between them. This is the first appearance of the waterhorse in the Nineteenth Century. If the collection of aquatic monsters are products of absurd imaginings and schizoid visions then why are there consistent themes to their actual appearance. Why isn't there a multitude of flying, singing, screeching, winged and barbed vibrantly hued denizens of Hell instead of aquatic, light-bottomed and dark-topped eel-like, serpentine, otterlike or saurian creatures? What could resemble a medieval grimoire or demonology resembles more an exotic eel catalogue. It is this banality that makes the sightings so credible. After all we never see any flying lakemonsters or seamonsters. The phenomena tend to do what we assume the phenomena would do if they existed. We have a tendency to forget that these phenomena actually are believed not to exist.

In Riga in Latvia on 13th June 1819, there was a strong northeast wind which deposited a fall of young out of season caterpillars in their millions onto the city. The selective whirlwind again. Bringing a largesse of young caterpillars from the northeast, from Russia. The caterpillars were seen flying in from Russia. Flying caterpillars can be such a nuisance. Especially when caterpillars cannot fly.

On that same day 13th June 1819 in Angouleme in the Charente, France, at 6.00 pm a strange sight suddenly appeared in the sky. The spectacular object was luminous and spindle-shaped and appeared to be 7,500 feet long or over one mile. The spindle was inclined towards the Earth and emitting a very strong light. What is a spindle? Technically it is a long piece of turned wood like an old spindle chair leg. This means that the object hurtling towards Angouleme was like a row of luminous lumps in a line stretching for 7,500 feet and heading towards the Earth. One is sure that the frightened residents would have been very interested in where the luminous spindle would crash and it would not have been hard to find the impact area. No impact area was found. If it had impacted it would have obliterated everything for many miles around. It did not. There was not even a report of a meteor crash though no meteors are ever described as spindly. The object had also just appeared suddenly in the sky. There was no gradual appearance or descent from the heavens. It just suddenly appeared there. What was it and where had it come from? Had it arrived from Space from whence one would have surely seen its descent, especially being that size, or did it come from elsewhere by simply appearing and then disappearing. Like a light switch being turned on and then off. Had it deposited the young caterpillars over Latvia? We shall meet this type of suddenly appearing and then equally suddenly disappearing phenomenon again, many times.

Now back to lakemonsters and the first modern sighting of a very famous one. This lakemonster is called “Champ” and is the lakemonster of Lake Champlain that straddles the borders of New York State and Vermont. On 24th July 1819, several good citizens and early settlers of Port Henry in Essex County, New York State, saw a strange lakemonster sticking its head up out of the water in Bulwagga Bay.

Off Nahant, Essex County, Massachusetts, in July 1819, hundreds of witnesses saw a seaserpent disporting in the waves for a period of two weeks. Thirteen folds were counted behind the serpent-shaped head with brilliant glistening eyes that was

constantly elevated two feet above the water. Quite a popular area for seaserpents. More seaserpents. Many witnesses. All discredited from the viewpoint of modern science. This is one of many instances of the upright necked watermonster as mentioned. The first had been in Gloucester, Massachusetts, in 1817. We shall meet this unusual creature many more times in the future. Even “Champ” was described as an upright necked seamonster that same year.

For the whole month of July 1819 Captain Schilderup and the entire population of the islands of Otersoen or Ottersum and Krogoy, Krogoen, off Nordkapp, North Cape, in Norway saw a seaserpent in large coils which was watched at leisure.

On 13th August 1819 over two hundred people on a beach at Nahant in Essex County, near Lynn in Massachusetts, saw the seamonster. Witnesses included the Hon. Amos Lawrence and James Prince, Marshal of the District who stated that the head appeared about three feet out of the water and there were thirteen bunches on its back though others thought that there were fifteen. The creature was fifty feet long and extended not more than sixty. There was a long wake as well.

At Amherst in Hampshire County in Massachusetts on 13th August 1819, a meteor or hovering light was seen in the sky by many witnesses. Suddenly there was an explosive sound from the sky and from this hovering, brilliant though strange light an object crashed to earth. This was a bowl-shaped object with a milled cloth top like an old fashioned preserves jar. The bowl contained a pulpy, buff-coloured substance with an offensive suffocating odour. On exposure to the air the substance turned bright red like venous blood. The bowl was eight inches around and one inch thick and the substance had the consistency of soft soap. The object and its contents were examined by Professor Graves who was formerly of Dartmouth College and the fall had been seen by members of Professor Dewey’s family. The object had been found in the front yard the following morning. Here we have a hovering light and we know that there are no balloons let alone aeroplanes around in this area let alone this era. Suddenly what resembles a dish of preserves

falls to the ground. There is a wellmade cloth cover on it. All of the witnesses attest to this. It is a bowl and inside of it there is an offensive smelling venous bloodlike pulpy mass which turns red once it is exposed to air. There is also an explosive sound in the air. The witnesses should have recorded if there was a storm at the time. Who dropped their preserved mysteries onto Amherst? And from where? And from what? Are there other skies from whence objects and animals just appear and sometimes disappear? Or are there gaps in reality through which things drop? The bowl shaped object after the event was dubbed a “Whatsis”. Did it fall very far at all as the impact did not break it? Or was this an elaborate con job or hallucination. Its those bloody kids again!

One week after Amherst, in Chambery in the Savoy of France on 20th August 1819 at 2.00 am, a luminous meteor was seen to cross the sky. This meteor looked like a globe of fire crossing the sky though and this light turned night into day. The population was terrified thinking that it was the end of the world. A single bright nocturnal light over a pinpoint area does not seem unusual at first until one realizes that on three other separate occasions during the next 23 years the same or similar sighting of a hovering luminousity would be seen in the near sky over Chambery again. Remember it is only in the previous month that the giant spindle was seen in the sky over Angouleme which is five degrees east of Chambery but only five seconds north. Both of these aerial lights were on the same flightpath on the same eastwest axis. As our Earth hurtles through Space it is in constant movement and it is never in the same spot twice as it rotates, tilts and revolves around the Sun. The Sun does the same as its own little solar system flies around and around its own little constellation which is doing the same around its own Galaxy which is doing the same around the Universe. Allowing for the enormous mathematics and frightening speeds involved in all of this then the odds are that no celestial event can appear in the same particular specific bit of Sky over several times in a very, by cosmic terms, short period of time. Unless that piece of Sky is traveling along with us. Or opening up and then closing again as it travels with

us. Even meteors and asteroids in their relatively fixed orbits around the Sun relative to the Earth cannot do this so the odds of a single site having a multiple of pinpoint meteoric phenomena in itself over time would be mathematically and astronomically unheard of. There can be only one other explanation. The sightings never occurred. This last answer may be erroneous though. There are too many sites of phenomena both spatially and temporally that rebuff the non-validity of the phenomena even on mathematical grounds alone. Let alone to do with probability. If an action is repetitious and non-random then there is a greater probability that it validates the existence of non-random phenomena both in time and space. Once patterns of existence and occurrence occur then it is beyond random chance and has the ability to be validated thus disproving the non-existence of the phenomena theorum because random happenings would not be happening in patterns too complex for random chance or human fabrication over time. If the clusters were random chance or human fabrication then they should not be parts of larger mathematical repetitions or they would invalidate their own non-existence. Unfortunately what do we do with large mathematical repetitions? Generally we try to ignore them. As we progress we may not be able to. We might actually have to use them. As we learn more and more about the very fine tunings of the Universe as well as the theoretical Multiverse, and especially our own position in our solar system relative to moving celestial bodies and electromagnetic fields, whether visible or invisible, we shall find that where these visible and invisible objects are going to occur or land is going to be a matter of life or death for our continued existence on this planet that we call our home. And not in the far distant future but possibly in the very near one.

Gloucester, Massachusetts, again? On 26th August 1819 a seaserpent was confronted in the harbour by a U.S. survey ship, the schooner “Science” which was surveying Gloucester Harbour. The “Science” took optical measurements of length and estimated the length of the waterbeast to be at least one hundred feet long, possibly one hundred and twenty. The creature was dark brown with

white under the chin and the head was three feet in circumference and flat and smaller than the body. There were fourteen bunces on its back the first one starting twelve feet from the head with the others being seven feet apart. The motion was similar to that of freshwater snakes. At least a survey ship should have somebody on board, even if only by chance, that was skilled in measuring things, even if it is only the Gloucester Seaserpent in for another herring fest.

That same month August 1819 the Nahant seamonster or seaserpent was seen again disporting in the waves in front of hundreds of witnesses. This was the second month in a row for the Nahant creature. Hundreds of non-credible witnesses who witnessed a collective hallucination or real people who saw a serpentine aquatic creature, and not for the first time, moving energetically through the water. The tyranny of distance works equally well over time as well as space.

Now back to Iceland where the Skrimsl or “Skrimsly” was seen in the Thorskafjord in Austur Bardastranar Sysla in 1819. The creature was seen coming onto shore where it left tracks in the sand. The skrimsl was regarded by the locals as unlike any other type of aquatic creature. Remember that the locals said that it was unlike any other type of aquatic mammal, not fish or serpent. Was it a bloody big otter? It is indeed unusual that it was regarded as mammalian when most seamonsters or lakemonsters are assumed to be more saurian or serpentine. Not giant otters again? The mammal left tracks instead of a trail so was not a very big seal which the locals would know fairly well, recognize easily and go off and kill for the meat and the blubber.

On 2nd November 1819 there was a fall of reddish-violet coloured rain onto Blankenberge in West Flanders in Belgium. On scientific examination it was revealed that there were no precipitates like sand in it but the rain did contain chloride of cobalt. We must assume from this that chloride of cobalt is a common element in the air or it would not have fallen with the rain thus colouring it.

On 8th November 1819 at Montreal in Laval County in Quebec in Canada green clouds suddenly appeared that turned the sky inky black. Rain then fell like soapsuds and fell black upon the ground. The rain was bubbling? What was the weather like on the rest of the continent?

On 10th November 1819, at noon green clouds once again appeared all over the city of Montreal. The green clouds then changed their colour to black and darkness descended across the city in the middle of the day. The sun was described as brown or bloodred and black fog descended as well. Suddenly there were two flashes of light followed by two unnaturally loud thunderclaps which shook the city which grew light and then dark again. More lightning then struck the spire of the old French parish church, played around the cross for a while and then went to earth. At this exact moment every bell in the city rang out and the lightning on the spire shone like the sun. Then the cross on its iron ball fell and shattered and almost instantly everything returned to normal. The population of the city had thought that it was the end of the world. More green clouds as well as black rain and fog. Was the smog so bad in Montreal in 1819 that ash and soot particles became waterbound and turned into green clouds that then spewed forth black rain as well as black fog? I think not. And especially not twice. Was the lightning merely coincidental?

The following day on 19th November 1819, the day became like night again during an earthquake during which black rain also fell. Strange lights were seen hovering in the eerie blackness for unnaturally long periods of time and were seen over much of Canada. We have seen before that there can surely be no connection between terrestrial events and celestial events. Obviously coincidence, yet again, that there were strange lights in the sky during an earthquake as well as black rain, black fog and daynight as it was recorded that the day had turned into night. Maybe we might have to revise our thinking and allow for that old axiom “As above, so below” in a new light. And we know that meteors cannot hover and there can be no other explanation for

lights hovering in the sky. Many of these odd meteors do seem to hover even in this small part of our survey and we have already met earthquake fogs before.

Sometime during 1819 there was a singular fall onto Buffalo in our already visited Erie County in New York State. This fall was of a single fresh fish that fell onto the main street from the sky. Oh yes you can explain. The fish was picked up by a bird from Lake Erie and accidentally dropped as the unfortunate bird flew over. The problem is that the fish was a thirteen inch long herring, a saltwater variety that would not have survived in the freshwater lake, and it was very odd for a herring to be this far inland. A single fresh fish shower. Maybe indeed that the single fish had been dropped by a bird. A bird that had flown hundreds of miles inland with a herring in its mouth and then dropped it onto the main street of Buffalo. The herring was still fresh so it must have been a very fast bird as well. There should have been a second report from the area of one very angry bird darting down out of the sky looking for its lost fish that it had gone to so much trouble to deliver. Normally, like seagulls, they just swallow when the opportunity arises. Birds don't fly around generally with fish hanging out of their beaks.

Another old regular is back in 1819. It's the chocolate headed seaserpent and it is swimming off Long Beach, Nahant Island, Massachusetts where hundreds of witnesses saw it. The seaserpent was described as being in excess of forty feet long and with a long flat head like a snake and a chocolate brown body. The same creature was also seen off Red Rock on Nahant Island as well as Massachusetts Bay also on Nahant Island. Not exactly isolated occurrences are they? Was there only one seaserpent in the waters of Nahant Island though?

1820

On 27th May 1820 half an hour before sunset whilst Saint Caspar, San Gaspare Del Bufalo, was preaching in the public square of Spello in Umbria in Italy people saw a cross of three stars in the sky to the east. These stars then came over the head of Saint Caspar and formed a triangle with one light up and two sides at a lower level. Before this happened the people seemed stunned and at this site became astonished and amazed.

Sometime during 1820 near Funas in Jamtland on the shores of Lake Storsjon in Sweden a local farmer at the south end of the lake saw a lakemonster that followed his boat. This is the very first documented appearance of the Lake Storsjon monster for the nineteenth century and it is not the last. Nobody ever sees lake or seamonsters do they? Especially the “Storsjooderet”, the great monster of Lake Storsjon. Also note that the lake covers an area of several degrees in area and there is even an ancient stone carving on Froso Island that sure looks like a seaserpent that dates from 1050 AD.

Speaking of watermonsters. During summer July 1820 a young fisherman saw two seamonsters near Hundholm or Hundholmen in Nordland in Norway. They were seaserpents like snakes in the head and showing above the surface were large vertical coils that were dark grey.

On 21st August 1820 strange hail fell onto London, England, during a hailstorm. This hail was in the shape of jagged pieces of ice that were up to eighteen inches long by six inches wide. We must have an area very high up in the sky where the laws of gravity do not work and where great icebergs and icesheets must fly around until they crash to the Earth’s surface, maybe in some cases crashing into each other. Something cracked this one up before it hit the ground though.

During August 1820 the Gloucester seamonster, or a relative of it, was seen in Massachusetts Bay. On one occasion it was seen off Nahant from the terrace of Colonel T. H. Perkins villa. On another

occasion near Phillips Beach at Swampscott four men saw it. They were Andrew Reynolds, Jonathan B. Lewis, Benjamin King and Joseph Ingalls who were all working in the same workshop. When they saw the creature the first three men launched a rowing boat and got to within thirty yards of it. The head was two feet long and egg shaped and carried up out of the water. There were also several protuberances on its back that rose up seven to eight inches and it was completely black. The witnesses reckoned that it was between fifty and seventy feet long.

On 7th September 1820 during an eclipse of the moon the good citizens of Embrun in the Hautes-Alpes of France saw many flying objects flying in an absolutely straight line which then performed a ninety degree turn over the city without breaking formation once and then moved on without disturbing their spatial alignment or getting out of line. Meteors and other astronomical phenomena cannot perform this type of manouvre and tend to head in only one direction uninterrupted and that direction is straight down or straight across. Meteors do not tend to travel in lines either. Embrun at 6.30e 44.33n is not far from Chambery in Savoy at 5.55e and 45.34n which had a major aerial visitor sighting on 20th August , 1819. There was only one degree of difference either way which is a very small window of opportunity in astronomical terms. Timewise only one year less eighteen days separates them. Just over half a degree east and one degree north in less than one year. Approximate speed 35 minutes of latitude per year. Was there another one coming next year? We had another aerial visitor over Chambery nearby again in January of the following year.

Somewhere in the mid-Atlantic at latitude 46 degrees north, longitude 3 degrees west, near Barencthys Rocks during 1820 Lieutenant George Sandford, Captain of the “Lady Combermere”, a merchant ship, saw a seaserpent that was between sixty and one hundred feet long. This otherwise normal looking seaserpent was spouting water like a whale. Maybe the Captain only saw a very long whale. Even one that looked like a seaserpent. After all what would the Captain of a sailing ship in the nineteenth century know of

marine life, let alone whales? Some authorities state that this was in the Bay of Biscay.

That same year, 1820, in the Himalayas there was the sighting of the first Yeti seen by a European. The gentleman involved was Mr. J. W. Frazier, a mountaineer. Our first Yeti. Namely a tall hairy manlike creature that was not a bear or an ape. Not our first hairy hominoid though but our third. The first being seen in Sydney, Australia, in 1800, the second seen in Ellisburgh, New York State in 1818. Both areas not really amongst the most famous for Yeti or Yowie or Sasquatch watching.

In October 1820 the good citizens and natives of Pernambuco in Brazil who numbered in their thousands saw a most amazing sight. Even sailors in ships off the coast of Pernambuco saw it. Over an area of nine hundred square miles there was a fall of very old and disintegrating silky substance. Even some French ships at sea were festooned in it. The material seemed to be an artificial substance and not spiders webs and not one solitary spider was found floating around in it. Obviously the selective whirlwind had tired of frogs and toads and even fish and decided to let down a cargo of ancient silk as it was described. How much silk do you need though to cover nine hundred square miles? Where do we store it beforehand and for how long to get so ancient that it is disintegrating? Was it actually something else that had disintegrated with a more interesting origin than the humble silkworm or the tiny airborne spider called the “Leps” which often gets blamed for this sort of thing? In this case the “Leps” was missing completely and usually in the case of the “Leps” it is not a solitary pilot as there are usually thousands of them taking to the sky at the same time.

1821

Before 26th April 1821 unusual happenings were occurring on top of a house in Carlow Street, Truro in Cornwall, England. There was reported that there was a fall of ordinary old stones from the sky onto the roof of the house. This occurred in front of many

witnesses. Bored with silk the selective whirlwind went back to throwing stones. At least in Cornwall.

On 21st July 1821 hail with metallic interiors fell onto Mayo in Ireland.

In July 1821 snails were seen to fall from the sky onto a farm near Bristol in Avon in England. How a wind or updraught would actually detach snails from whatever they had attached themselves to is pretty amazing as it usually takes a good tug, in a snail context, to pick a snail up. And after this how did this force sort out the snails from all the other lighter litter around them at the time so that only snails fell? And what happened to the slugs?

On 2nd August 1821 a seamonster was twice watched in Portsmouth Harbour in Rockingham County in New Hampshire by Mr. Samuel Duncan, a customs inspector from Newcastle, his eighteen year old son and Jonathan Vennard who were all in a whaler. During the second sighting a fourth witness saw the seamonster from another boat. When it moved it showed five humps about five feet apart that looked like five porpoises keeping strict formation for an hour.

During September 1821 a party of five gentlemen were out shooting on the shores of Loch Suainbhal on the Isle of Lewis in Scotland. For several hours all of the gentlemen witnessed a lakemonster cavorting in the loch! Twenty-five years later there would be another sighting of the same animal in the same loch. Would gentlemen lie about Scots lakemonsters? After all there seem to be enough of them. Scots lakemonsters, not necessarily gentlemen.

Back in Australia in November 1821 the explorer Hamilton Hume saw what appeared to be a manatee or hippopotamus in Lake Bathurst situated high up in the Monaro High Plains. Manatees, also called seacows, and hippopotami do not exist in Australian inland waters and there is no freshwater creature known in Australia that could even be mistaken for one of them. Mr. Hume had been here only a few years before when he had actually discovered the lake with Mr. James Meehan on 5th April, 1818 and had commented on

the unusually large remains or bones of what appeared to be large amphibians on the edge of the lake. Mr. Hume spent a fair bit of time at Lake Bathurst. One would think that the enormous area of Lake George nearby, which has an odd habit of appearing and then disappearing, and which covers many tens of square miles would harbour many monster tales, none of which I have ever seen documented. Yet little Lake Bathurst keeps coming up with them. Maybe there was a freshwater manatee or seal stranded up in the lake if they have ever existed at all. We are talking, if you are heading upstream, at least fifteen hundred miles from the river mouth as the rivers run west from here and not east.

On 21st November 1821 several people around Lake Bathurst were seeing odd creatures as well. Mr. Edwards Smith, a farmer, and other saw a creature in the lake that had the head of a bulldog and was making noises like a porpoise. This creature was visible only one hundred yards away and the head was clearly visible in the water. A seal could easily be mistaken for a dog-headed creature in the water as they were often called seapuppies. We are several hundred miles from the sea though and as far as rivers flow from this area they flow west for over one thousands miles before they actually reach the sea. A very long way for a lost seagoing seal to travel and all of the time against the current as well as uphill. But we could have a very determined and very lost seal, or a relative of it.

Over the English Channel, the following day, 22nd November 1821 small circular or globular fireballs were seen racing across the sky. There was also a report of a large luminous disc crossing the Channel that same night. How would we confuse a balloon for a flying disc? The fireballs must have been meteors then for it was not the habit then, and

never has been incidentally, to set burning balloons aloft and especially en masse. Once a balloon starts burning it does not stay up long at all but rapidly plummets to earth.

Haven’t we met Naples in Italy already, even in the smallish context of the data that we already have? On that same day 22nd

November 1821 that the small fireballs were racing across the English Channel, as well as the large luminous disc, thousands of witnesses, namely the population of the city, were feeling the effects of an earthquake. At the same time a giant meteor or some such was seen traveling away from the direction of the shock epicenter. Repeat after me. Terrestrial phenomena are not related to Celestial phenomena! Yet even to this skeptical eye there are too many occurrences where the sky and the earth seem to be linked in unholy unison. If this was not a natural phenomenon then it must have been an unnatural phenomenon. But what sort of unnatural phenomenon and why repeat the occurrence in the same place as before though in regard to a different phenomenon. The place stayed the same but the phenomenon changed. Was the aerial item that was seen that appeared from the earthquake epicenter the same one that was seen over the English Channel that same day? Was the earthquake actually the shockwave produced by the appearance of the aerial object over the area?

Around 6.00pm on 5th December 1822 a most extraordinary meteor was seen almost due north from Aberdeen. At first it had the appearance of a large ball the diameter of the moon but as it descended towards the horizon it then formed the shape and appearance of a luminous fiery pillar which then ascended and then reassumed its original globular form before descending and then extending itself as before before suddenly vanishing.

Sometime during the year 1821 there was a fall of peach-red rain onto Giessen in Hessen in Germany. This rain contained pyrrhine and seemed to have an unknown origin. Like chloride of cobalt, pyrrhine must also be a common element in the air for rain to condense around it otherwise how could it get up there? Chloride of cobalt cannot evaporate or it would reduce itself to its basic components. I am not sure about pyrrhine though.

1821 was a busy year and Lorn in Strathclyde in Scotland was no exception. All of the villagers noticed a fall of large and good quality herrings from the sky. It was stormy weather at the time yet nothing else fell. Only herrings! The selective whirlwind is back and

this time dumping herrings onto the village of Lorn in Strathclyde. Shien, also in Strathclyde, had already hosted a fishfall of herrings in 1817. Who would be next in the Strathclyde herring lottery? Is the area prone to fishfalls? No seamonsters? Not even a bit of squid?

1822

On 9th March 1822 a fireball with the brightness of the full moon was seen in the sky over Quebec City in Quebec state in Canada followed by Montreal, also in Canada, Boston in Massachusetts and in parts of Vermont, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, Pennsylvania and Maine. Two powerful aerial explosions were heard from Portland in Cumberland County in Maine to Albany in Albany County in New York State. The blasts effected several houses and were were followed by a strong sulphurous smell.

Back in Comrie all was normal. On 13th April 1822, there were two loud reports like cannon fire. One of these reports came from the sky and the corresponding one came from the ground below. This incidentally was during an earthquake. Comrie, in the County of Perth and Kinross, in Scotland, was reported to be prone to strange noises, earthquakes and lights in the sky. Or so it seemed. Comrie had received an aerial visitor in 1816 and would continue to have many more as time went on. Why even this early into our investigations are we starting already to return to regular areas, even with irregular phenomena, when theoretically these should not exist at all if all phenomena are theoretically random or products of imagination or fraud?

On 13th June 1822, bituminous matter of an organic origin fell from the sky onto Christiania, now known as Oslo, in Norway. We usually refer to this matter as coal and we have alleged records of it having fallen in other places before. Another escapee from the vast and as yet undiscovered North African coal desert? It certainly went as far north as it could possibly go and this is the third in our series of pieces of coal, and masses of bitumen, falling from the sky so far.

On 15th July 1822, there was a fall of an unknown type of seed during a storm onto Marienwerder, formerly in Germany, but now called Kwydzin in Poland. What is so unusual about falling seeds?

Two days later, 17th July 1822, over Silesia, now in Poland, there was another fall of an unknown type of seeds during a storm. Was this day two of the same storm that had deposited the same seeds onto Marienwerder? Maybe there were sucked up by a whirlwind? From where? The only other phenomenal event to have occurred in the same area was a fall of out of season worms in 1806. Why the same areas and eventually you will find only for limited periods in many cases?

That same day 17th July 1822 there was the same type of fall onto Poznan in Poland as well as Mecklenberg in Germany, both of which are five degrees apart. This seedbearing storm was certainly getting around. Maybe the seeds were being slowly released by the same whirlwind, going in various directions. There had been the mysterious disappearence in a courtyard in Perleberg in Mecklenberg of Mr. Benjamin Bathurst in 1809 where he seemed to have disappeared into the sky. Maybe the unknown type of seed had traveled a greater distance than at first thought for no one recorded the loss of massive amounts of unknown types of seeds. No one recorded the fall of Benjamin Bathurst either.

Off Drontheim in Norway near Soro Island, now Soroya Island, in Finnmark there was movement seen in the water by his Eminence the Bishop of Nordland and Finnmark in summer July 1822. The bishop saw a seaserpent as bulky as an ox in its girth, reputedly a quarter of a mile in length and there were other witnesses as well. At least in Finnmark they were seeing the traditional seaserpent even if it was a fat one.

Now onto Poitiers in the Vienne of France during August 1822 where there was a fall of little walnut-sized toads during a shower after a hot spell. Some of these wayward amphibians even fell onto hats and the nearest brook, river or marsh was well over a league away. Nothing else, how unusual, fell with the rain. We know

that whirlwinds cannot suck up ponds full of toads because toads do not live in massed colonies in ponds or indeed in any other bodies of water. Toads are solitary. How come the numbers then? Were the toads attending a convention when the selective whirlwind attacked them? We learnt of the solitary nature of the toad on 23rd June 1809 when there was a fall of masses of walnut sized toads onto Poitiers in the Vienne of France. Poitiers again? Toads onto Poitiers again? Could some areas indeed be localized? Or was Poitiers a toad teleportation site or is it all merely coincidence. What is it about walnut-sized toads and Poitiers?

There were numerous sightings of the seamonster off Nahant in Essex County in Massachusetts throughout the summer of 1822.

Meanwhile back at Lake Bathurst in Australia in 1822, Mr. Edward Smith Hall and a Mr. Forbes were bathing at the eastern end of the lake when they saw an odd creature 130 yards away. The neck of the beast was three feet long and as thick as a man's thigh. The creature was jet black and had a small head which seemed to be surrounded by black flaps which seemed to hang down. Mr. Hall's staff also saw the beast on several occasions as well over several years. Was this an extremely lost freshwater seal with very long ears as well as a long neck? Do seals have ears? Not really, only ear-holes. Is or was there a long-necked freshwater seal with long flappy ears?

Back in Sydney Cove in New South Wales, Australia in 1822, a familiar furry friend was back. A Yowie was seen. The word Yowie is the Australian Aboriginal name for a hairy hominoid. As for the Yeti he is more common in Australia so far than in the Himalayas. Up until now there had been only three sighting areas. One in Ellisburgh, New York State and the other in the Himalayas. This was now Sydney's second.

1823

In March 1823 Australia was still busy. During that month an animal reported as being of prodigious length was seen in the Fish River near the village of Oberon, south of the township of Bathurst, not to be confused with Lake Bathurst which is 150 kilometres away as the crow flies. Incidentally there is also a Fish River near the township of Yass only 49 kilometres from Lake Bathurst. This creature, irrespective of which Fish River it was seen in, does not seem to be a seal and it is still a very remote and wild area so the Fish River watermonster or serpent might still be residing there, or at least its descendents though we don't seem to have heard from it or them lately.

Before 12th July 1823 a one hundred foot long seaserpent was seen off Duxbury in Plymouth Bay in Plymouth County in Massachusetts by three men named Weston from Duxbury.

On 12th July 1823 Francis Johnson Jr thought that he saw porpoises in Lynn Harbour in Essex County in Massachusetts. About two hours afterwards he heard a noise in the water and saw something resembling the head of a fish or serpent that was elevated about two feet above the surface of the water followed by seven or eight bunches the first about six feet behind the head. There were all about six feet apart and raised six inches above the water. The creature headed eastwards at five miles per hour with an undulating motion like a caterpillar.

On 10th November 1823 a meteorite was reported to have struck a house in Waseda in Japan.

Meanwhile in the United States near the town of Russellville, Logan County, Kentucky, in 1823, two marksmen as they were described out of a group of four witnesses pumped twelve rounds of gunfire into a brindle coloured tiger at a distance of fifty yards. None of these hits seemed to have effected the tiger at all. This unusual kitten had unusually large eyes, a most terrific front to the body, a furious look and an appalling brow. I would not be happy either if people were shooting at me. This look and the fact that the tiger stood its ground under gunfire frightened two of the witnesses so much that they became so terrified that they fled. The tiger itself fled

with the twelth round fired. The North American cougar, puma and mountainlion, all being the same animal, is tawny and has a plain coat with no decoration. No tabby markings here. The puma also tends to die when shot with twelve rounds of ammunition unless it can run away very fast. It does not tend to stay around for long periods when it is shot at and like most cats is away at the first shot if not before. The puma is too smart for that. This is the first of our unexplained big cats that do not resemble or behave like normal cats at all and twelve shots should scare any cat off, even from the primitive weapons of the period. We will eventually find that many conventional weapons do not act conventionally or are not reacted to conventionally when used on our particular stray cats or demonic dogs. Or is it that the animals do not react in a conventional way to the weapons because they do not recognize them? Is it a question of recognition? Who isn't recognizing what? This incidentally is our first mysterious cat report from anywhere in the world.

1824

On 25th January 1824, the good citizens of Orenburg in Russia were rained upon by the most peculiar items. There was a fall of little objects that were symmetrical in shape and tumbled down from the sky one fine Sunday. The little objects as they were described were made of rusty iron. How long does it take for iron to rust? Surely longer than it takes to fall down from out of the sky. What is careering around in the domain of the ice elephants? And why were the objects symmetrical? Were they rusty iron snowflakes for snowflakes are symmetrical as well?

On 18th February 1824, at Irkutsk in Siberia there was a fall from the sky of a stone that weighed five pounds. Previously on 11th February there had been an earthquake followed by three severe aftershocks on 8th March. The stone was reported to have fallen from the sky in the middle of this earthquake period. Maybe there is a connection between celestial and terrestrial events? We are having too many coincidences to be coincidental. Surely not though.

Suddenly we are back in Orenburg again and it is May 1824. The same little symmetrical iron rusty objects are falling here again. In four months the position of the earth relative to where it had been in space previously, such as four months before, would be totally different. Yet the same celestially originated phenomenon reappeared over the same destination point. Was there a position in space that was staying fixed in the sky relative to Orenburg? Had this window or wormhole only a limited period of opportunity both spatially, in space, and temporally, in time? Astronomically speaking it should have missed the earth by millions of miles if it was the same phenomenon on the same trajectory as the first occurrence. The earth moving on relative to its original position would now be very long gone. The window of opportunity or the wormhole had to stay still relative to the earth all the time to stay active above only one area. Was this a one off time and space linkage or would we be meeting it again? Could it be that some parallel dimensions actually stay in parallel positions relative to the earth? Or had the phenomenon been visiting Irkutsk in Siberia, 49 degrees east of Orenburg but only 24 seconds away in latitude? Was something traveling along an aerial pathway?

During July 1824 there was a fall of many fish from the sky onto Meerut in Uttar Pradesh in India. As usual nothing else fell. Uttar Pradesh had already had two areas of falls since we started our research in 1800. These were Allahabad in 1802 where stones fell from the sky and in Moradabad in 1808 where more stones fell to earth. There seem to be several of these repetitive fall sites, not all fish falling sites being in Scotland either.

Also in July 1824, speak of the devil, there was a fall of fish from the sky onto Fifeshire in Scotland in front of many witnesses. As usual, as will so often be repeated oddly enough, nothing else fell. I spoke too soon. Scotland still has the majority on fishfalls so far.

On 20th October 1824 hail that contained iron pyrites fell onto Sterlitamak in Bashkortostan in Russia. Incidentally Sterlitamak

is near the Sterlitamak meteor crater. Is there a connection? Is there also a connection to Orenburg?

On 17th December 1824, over Neuhaus in Thuringia in Germany a blazing fireball or meteor was seen in the sky. As this phenomenon was being watched as they do tend to attract attention when they occur there was a fall of a resinous substance. Meteors and meteorites cannot extrude material whilst flying through the sky. Only an explosion could force material out of a falling heavenly body so as to escape the speed and velocity of the falling body. Meteors do not explode. They burn up due to friction with the atmosphere. They just burn away unless there is still something left to hit the ground. What a resinous substance was doing falling from the sky coincidental with a meteor sighting is a mystery.

Over in America something more traditional was stirring in 1824. Near South Eden, in Kossuth County, Utah, in the waters of Bear Lake, a longnecked Lakemonster was seen and recorded. This is the first of several Lakemonster reports over the years in the same lake. Mind you Lakemonsters tend to occur in the same lakes. But what gives the lake the ability to support a Lakemonster that apparently eats nothing, and appears at random. These are generally not wee Beasties but great marine Monsters that are not easy to misplace or forget in a hurry. Are they always here? Is anything always here? Something the size of a house cannot necessarily hide in a shallow reedsoak forever. But was it ever hiding there at all or did it just appear from there, from over in that direction? From somewhere that we could not see just over there. Like lapping shores of a sea washing between two worlds?

1825

On 16th January 1825 a man was killed and a woman was injured by a meteorite fall in Oriang in Malwate in India. The fallen meteorite weighed 35 pounds.

On 15th July 1825 a seaserpent was seen in Halifax Harbour in Nova Scotia in Canada from three separate and independent

positions. Firstly from a carriage by a young man and several young ladies, from a house by a farmer called Goreham and his family, and from a boat by Mr. William Barry and several companions. The creature held its head up three feet out of the water and its body was as big as a treetrunk. The creature was sixty feet long and moved in a writhing manner. Mr. Barry counted eight coils above the water which were probably humps.

In 1825 there was a rain of herrings onto Loch Leven in Fifeshire in Scotland. The wind was blowing from the Firth of Forth at the time and nothing else fell. More fish. More herrings. In Scotland. I should have a rubber stamp made. The Scots don't need to fish. They can just sit down and wait. At least this time there is a mention of a wind but what sort of wind lifts fish? Remember that this particular wind has to get under the water to get the fish in the first place and then has to sort them out from other fish and oceanic debris. Moses could only produce manna. The Scots could produce fish from the sky and this was the second fall in Fifeshire, the first being in July 1824. Once again we have spatial favoritism, irrespective of the type of phenomenon. Orenburg, Uttar Pradesh and Fifeshire? Where else?

On the other side of the Atlantic in the clear blue skies over Poland, Mahoning County, Ohio, sometime in 1825 all of the townsfolk observed a brilliant illuminated object that was seen hovering in the sky for more than one hour. This meteor never hit the earth though but was then seen returning to the heavens. This does indeed rule out meteors and their kind as well as comets because comets though of longer term duration are not generally visible from one particular area only. Meteors and meteorites do not hover either. They fall. They do not go up. They either burn up on entering the atmosphere or hit the ground if there is anything left of them. We have a brilliant mystery above Poland, Ohio, and oddly enough it or its brother would reappear in the same spot again in 1833. A different time but the same place. This is not our first brash meteor either for we have already seen others that have been seen returning to the heavens, an example being in Carmagnola in Italy in 1808 and the large luminous spindle that descended towards

Angouleme on 13th June ,1819, and then suddenly vanished as quickly and as mysteriously as it had first appeared.

1826

On April Fools Day 1826 the inhabitants of Saarbrucken in the Saarland of Germany had a hovering visitor as well. Many witnesses saw a grey object that appeared to be 3.5 feet long and rapidly approaching the earth from the sky whilst at the same time making a noise like thunder. The object was also expanding in size like a sheet as it came closer yet it is not recorded as making contact with the ground. Where did it go? Did it continue on but unbeknownst to the observers? Was the object actually expanding in size as it fell or was it just appearing to get bigger the closer that it was approaching? Then it suddenly vanished? Had the luminous object slipped into nowhere in full view of the witnesses? It would not be the last thing to this either. Do things slip in and out of nowhere more often that we allow for? Remember the giant spindle over Angouleme in the Charente of France on 13th June ,1819, that also just suddenly appeared out of the sky and then just as suddenly disappeared? Or the previous years sighting over Poland in Ohio?

At 6.30 pm on 16th June 1826 the captain of the American ship “Silas Richards” was sailing off St Georges Banks south of Nova Scotia in Canada when he spotted a seamonster. Captain Henry Holdredge and a passenger Englishman William Warburton saw an enormous many-humped snakelike creature that was slowly approaching the ship. Warburton raced off to tell the other passengers but only a handful came up to see it as the others stated that there were too many hoaxes of that kind already.

Hello, its Moradabad in Uttar Pradesh again. How unusual. In July 1826 hundreds of witnesses saw a fall of fish from the sky and would you believe it there is no mention of anything else having fallen with it. India like Scotland has its own fishfalls. Where did the fish come from? Why pick the same place to fall again as there had been a stonefall here in 1808. Why again for the nonexistent?

In August 1826 in Khandeish in India there was the fall of an ice-mass that was one cubic yard in size or three feet by three feet by three feet approximately. If we are allowing for flying icebergs in this gravity diminished area then why does whatever it is that keeps them up in the sky suddenly fail and cause them to come crashing down?

Speak of repetitions! We are near Poitiers in France again. Are we about to have another fall of toads? No, we are not. At Migne near Poitiers, “Falling Toad Capital of the World” it would appear, a very strange object was seen in the sky on 17th December 1826. This was a regular cross of vast dimensions that had suddenly appeared in the sky and as suddenly as it had appeared it then disappeared. Just like Saarbrucken and Poland, Ohio. Migne is in fact only eight seconds distant from Poitiers in as far as northern latitudes go and only three degrees west from Saarbrucken. The Poitiers area certainly had its share of mysteries up until now. Was a flying cross full of toads just waiting to jettison its croaking cargo? Is it a further curiosity that on 24th December , 1824, a blazing fireball had been seen hovering in the sky over Neuhaus in Thuringia. As well as places we seem to notice a preponderance of repetitive dates as well.

For something a little different we travel to the village of Overnorton in Oxfordshire in England. It is recorded that in 1826 a young crocodile was found and killed here. Pretty ordinary one would say though crocodiles are not native to England and would not survive the cold of the Winters let alone the cold of the Summers. This is the first of many of our out of place saurians and crocodilians. Overnorton would have another two crocodile killings in the future, one in 1856 and the other in 1862, and oddly enough Chipping Norton, similar name, would have a crocodile killing in 1836. Is it something to do with Nortons? Is Norton Old English for place of suddenly appearing small crocodiles?

1827

On 27th February 1827 at Mhow in Madhya Pradesh in India there was a fall of stone from the sky that was described as being similar to the stone that fell from the sky at Allahabad in 1802 as well as Moradabad in 1808. Incidentally Moradabad had also had a fishfall in 1826 and another would re-occur there in July 1829. In the fall at Mhow a man was struck in the arm by a meteoric stone that shattered a nearby tree.

During summer July 1827 five seamonsters were seen at different times in the sea off Christiania, now Oslo, in Norway.

It is now 1827 and there is the fall of a luminous object from the sky over Allport in Derbyshire in England. There was a loud report heard as well as the falling object which crashed into a field and then shattered. Witnesses reported that the fragments resembled charcoal. On examination these fragments did indeed resemble charcoal and were uncommonly heavy. They also contained sulphur and iron pyrites but were totally unlike any other meteorite ever found in that the fragments did indeed contain charcoal of organic origin that was 43.95 per cent carbon. What was organic matter doing in a meteorite? There is supposed to be no organic matter in meteorites for if there were then it would lead to the heretical conclusion that there is life out there in space, wherever and in which ever direction that you should choose to take or believe Space to be. This is why we do not believe in falling coal and charcoal.

During December 1827 there was an immense fall of strange and unknown insect types onto Pakroff, also called Pokrov, in Vladimir in Russia during a Winter snow storm. Totally out of season insect larvae also fell with the snow. It is Winter in northern Europe and of course this is the time of year for young insects and caterpillars to appear. Even those that we have not seen before. These stirring insects though should have only been active in the Southern Hemisphere. If being out of season and coming from the Northern Hemisphere where did they come from? Or did they come all the way from the Southern Hemisphere? This would cause us to believe that vast clouds of insect larvae, that incidentally cannot fly at

all, flew over the surface of the earth so that they could fall onto Northern Europe in the middle of Winter. Seeing that they could not fly then they must have walked. Surely someone would have seen these insect hordes marching by?

1828

In the Clyde Valley of Strathclyde in Scotland on 20th March 1828, hundreds of witnesses saw black rain fall. Obviously soot in the air. What? Strathclyde and no fish? And no heavy industry either?

On 22nd March 1828, more black rain fell onto the Clyde Valley. More soot in the air. Smog from somewhere else and still no fish?

In March 1828 a mysterious cigar-shaped object descended over Mount Wingen in what is now the Burning Mountain Nature Reserve. The object was cigar-shaped with a silver colour and made a loud banging noise. When it landed the object set fire to all of the vegetation and killed the cattle. Mount Wingen was long thought to be a volcano in colonial times but the latest theory is that a coal seam was set alight in the remote past and continues burning today. There were rumours of strange tall people visiting Wingen after this as well as odd disappearences of people and dogs.

During October 1828, over Parma in Emilia-Romagna Province in what is now Italy a fiery globe of considerable size was seen in the sky. This globe was traveling from east to west at great speed and left behind a long tail that produced all the colours of the rainbow. The sighting lasted four seconds. This could well have been a meteor and the rainbow colours might have been different minerals, metals and gases burning up in the atmosphere. The duration is more meteorlike than the rest that we have seen so far.

In 1828 in Saxony in what is now Germany massive amounts of insect larvae were found on top of freshly fallen snow. None of the insect larvae were in season. Anyone for more out of season insects? There had been a previous wormfall in Saxony in

1811. Some places get falling fish or falling stones and others get falling maggots. Saxony so far had two out of season maggot storms to its fame.

The village of Ross, three miles from the Firth of Dingwall in the Highlands of Scotland received a herring fall in 1828. More Scots fish? But this is not Strathclyde! Were they in or out of season? Were the fishfalls moving to different areas?

And now the herrings are also falling onto villages in Perth and Kinross that same year of 1828. Welcome to Scotland, home of lakemonsters and herring falls. Both obviously in season.

On the other side of the Atlantic in 1828 in Ontario Province in Canada an eminent gentleman by the name of Doctor J. Schofield reported the case of an Ontario man found standing erect in the middle of an extended silver blaze with the appearance of a burning wick. Sometimes it is hard to try and explain the unexplainable. Maybe time will tell. How this human candle originated is unknown but there have been many theories. We will talk about pigs in towels later.

1829

Even in the space of only twenty-nine years we are seeing preposterously significant rates of returns of phenomena to particular places. In Chambery, Savoy in France on 6th January 1829 at 5.30 pm a luminous meteor was recorded as having passed over the town at a low altitude. The luminous object was traveling north to south. This meteor was unusual though in that it had quite a large rectangular or oblong shape and was leaving a trail of sparks in its wake like rockets. Were all of the area's inhabitants delusional that day? Remember that the Saarbrucken aerial object was rectangular in shape as well in 1826. Similar had already occurred here at Chambery on 20th August 1819 as well as at Embrun which is nearby on 7th September 1820. We have had cubic ice masses fall from the sky before and why not cubic or oblong bolides? It is funny how we have had a particular fascination by phenomena for this

particular area though? Is there or was there a hole that opened here that interstellar or interdimensional objects might have passed through? Was this particular area easier to slip through than most other places on the surface of our planet? We might not regard oblong or rectangular shapes as the most aerodynamic but if we are bypassing time and space then it does not matter at all what the shape of the craft is.

Speaking of events that repeat we now find ourselves back in Irkutsk in Siberia and it is 8th March 1829. There is a rain of stones over all of the city during an earthquake and there had been clattering sounds in the sky beforehand as well as something in the sky that was luminous and moving about. Incidentally we have a date repeat for 8th March for on this same date in 1824 there had been three aftershocks of an earlier earthquake which was also reported in connection with a stonefall. Were the stones colliding as they fell thus causing the clattering sound? When was Irkutsk's last phenomenon? Out of so many places on the earth's surface for phenomena to occur we are finding our small and early selection to be front runners. But how long does the window of opportunity last? Do these areas of opportunity last forever or is it all over in a few acts? In 1805 on 6th April there was a fall of two non-meteoric stones here and in 1824 on 11th February there had been an earthquake and on 18th February that same year a five pound stone had fallen from the sky. On the 8th of March following, still in 1824, there were three more earthquake shocks. There would now be a gap until 1961 for the Irkutsk region before anything would happen here again.

On 15th June 1829, hundreds of Townspeople in Cazorla in Andalusia in Spain saw the fall of a 4.5 pound iceblock from the sky. Still no ice spheres. Spheres are supposed to condense around large dust particles. Not blocks, oblongs and miscellaneous fragments. There had been only one other Phenomenal event near here in 1804 when there was an earthquake preceded by a strange dark mist. More agains?

Between 11.00 pm and midnight on 17th July 1829 a strange meteor was seen to rise from the Schuylkill neighborhood and then pass over Kensington, and the Delaware River before disappearing behind the Jersey woods. A long trail of light like a shooting star was seen to follow it as large sparkles separated themselves from it and fell slowly from the sky.The motions of the luminhous object were rapid, irregular and fluttering like a kite or an air balloon. It was a brilliant deep red colour half the size of the moon and appeared to rise until it became the size of an inconsiderable speck which then rapidly descended before remaining stationary near the ground for a few seconds where it became exceedingly large and the sparkles separated from the main body before disappearing behind trees. The sighting lasted fifteen to twenty minutes.

Look, it's Moradabad! Again! On 20th July 1829, there was a fall of fish from the sky here! Nothing else fell! It's hard to make it exciting when it is becoming so repetitive. Three Phenomena in less than thirty years is more than coincidental. Seems a bit like Scotland. In 1888 there would be a fall of gigantic hail here. 1808, 1826, 1829 and 1888. Is there a pattern?

Near the end of July 1829, off the Cape of Good Hope in the South Atlantic Ocean Mr R. Davidson with Captain Petrie of the "Royal Saxon" were sailing in smooth water at around midday when a great Beast was sighted in the water right abreast at a distance of 35 yards. The Seamonster slowly turned its' head towards the witnesses as if looking at them and as it did so it kept one third of its body above the water. The creature was at least one hundred feet long and resembled a Serpent. It is unfortunate that the quality of Nineteenth Century witnesses is so poor. What would the Captain of a passenger liner know of aquatic animals?

Also during 1829 near Grantham on the shores of Lake Ontario, Ontario, Canada, two children saw a long and hideous watersnake that was twenty to thirty feet long. These as we know do not exist in North America. The giant watersnakes do not seem aware of this fact though. Even during many of their reappearances.

1830

On 19th February 1830, there was a rather gross fall onto the citizens at the Nokulhatty Factory in Feridpoor in Uttar Pradesh in India at around noon. Hundreds of dead and dying fish fell from the sky. Many were missing their heads and there were quite a few that were up to three pounds in weight. They had been seen at first in the sky like a flock of birds that were descending rapidly to the ground. There was rain at the time but no storm. None of them were eaten by the populace as most of them were already quite off when they plummeted down from the Heavens. What were the fish doing going off in the sky? Incidentally nothing else fell. The selective whirlwind had been very remiss this time. The fish were not worth having. But where do you initially obtain such a large consignment of dead and dying fish? Had they been carried around in the air for far too long? For well past their use by date?

The fish that fell onto the Isle of Ula in Strathclyde in Scotland on 9th March 1830 were quite different to Feridpoor's. The Ula herrings came down with heavy rain and were all fresh with some not even being dead as they were found still flopping around and scattered in fields. Remember that somebody would have noticed that many fresh fish missing if this were only a childish prank. Fish cost money and are not for throwing away let alone around. Fortunately for the Scots their fish were quite fresh. Must be the colder air over Scotland. It kept the fish chilled. As usual nothing else was reported to have fallen.

It is 11.00 am on 23rd March 1830, and we are approaching an area that later this century would prove to be very popular for a very limited period. Welcome to Charleston, South Carolina, where only a few hours before docking the Captain and crew of the "Eagle" saw a basking seamonster that resembled a gigantic alligator. This was one mile from Simons Bay. Captain Delano, other reports say Deland, sailed the schooner to twenty-five yards from the beast and fired a musket at its head. When the bullet hit the monster it dived beneath the ship and struck it several times with its tail. The blows

were actually strong enough to damage the hull severely and almost sank her. Observation of the monster at close range showed that the length was seventy feet with the thickness of a sixty gallon keg. The colour was grey and the creature was eel shaped, covered with scales but with no fins. The back was full of joints or bunches and the head and back resembled that of an alligator. The skull was ten feet long and as thick around as a hogshead. A smaller seaserpent was seen at a distance which vanished at the first shot but reappeared in the distance later along with the original seamonster. I don't know if this was a seaserpent or what it was but we do know that it was the type that used its tail as a club similar to the seamonster attacking the whale near Cape Ann, Maine, on 21st June 1818, and it must have been huge to have caused severe damage to the schooner as we are not talking about a small runabout here.

As Charleston would be a later favourite we now return to another old favourite, our old friend Comrie in Scotland. On 17th May 1830, a single stone was seen to fall from the sky during an earthquake and coincidentally another stone was recorded to have plummeted down from the sky onto Perth, only 33 kilometres to the east of Comrie on that same day. Were there other unreported stonefalls in the same area? This is Comrie's third mention in 14 years. There had been previous happenings here in 1816 and 1822.

Now we come to another short-term future favourite, the city of Siena in Tuscany, Italy, where in May 1830, there was a fall of red rain. No, it's not blood. It is vegetable matter of an unknown type. We have had seeds, chloride of cobalt and pyrrhine. Why not vegetable matter falling from the sky?

In August 1830, during the night preceding an earthquake luminous Phenomena were seen covering the whole sky over Kyoto in Japan. Some of the illumination appeared to be coming from the ground and the light produced was equivalent to daylight. Interestingly enough lighting can spring from the ground during a storm to meet up with descending lightning. Are we looking at a very broadband version of the same Phenomenon? Was there a massive

electrical charge coming out of the ground? Some tremendous form of energy would be needed to generate this much light. Was it from the friction of the colliding plates that was causing the earthquake?

Suddenly we meet Orenburg in Russia again but this time it's not small symmetrical pieces of rusty Iron like it was in 1824. During the night of 24th December 1830 extraordinary light effects were seen in the sky. These were reported to the Czar from the Third Department of the Chancellory, a former title of the secret police. There was also an out of season insect fall of a multitude of small black insects like Gnats but with flea-like motions that fell with the snow that December as well. What is it about Orenburg? First there were falls of rusty Iron objects twice in 1824 and now fleas. What the connection is between fleas and falling ironmongery is bewildering if still unknown. Should there actually be a connection between Phenomena or between the occurrence and the placement and the timing of the Phenomena? The actual Phenomenon being a sort of free radical. This would be the last that we would ever hear of Orenburg again though. There was a sudden burst of activity followed by quiet like an explosion of activity and then nothing.

During 1830 three fishermen, one of them called Gooch, saw a serpentine creature with its head raised out of the water which was undulating up and down as well as showing a string of humps that were close together off Keenebec in Washington County in Maine.

1831

In the Thuringerwald or Thuringer Forest in Thuringia, Germany, on 28th November 1831, there was an earthquake that was preceded by the appearance in the sky of a Fireball the size of the Moon. It was an impact shock you will interject but how can this be when there are no reports of the Fireball ever hitting the ground or any traces. Once again the coincidence of a light in the sky and an earthquake. And once again the non-impacting meteorite! These

varying phenomena are becoming more commonplace. One can even attempt to catalogue them yet something still eludes us in the pattern of different types. We have met hovering lights during earthquakes before. We have met non-impacting meteorites. It is when they collide together that the problems start. They are getting more common than we initially realized but are they getting any more comprehensible?

During 1831 Captain Walden and the crew of the revenue cutter “Detector” saw a seaserpent that was one hundred feet long in Boothbay Harbour in Lincoln County in Maine.

Also in 1831 a group of ten people were off Boar’s Head at Hampton Beach on Long Island when they saw a seamonster that was one hundred and fifty feet long with thirty to forty little humps that were one foot long on its back. There was also a horn or a fin near the head.

1832

In eastern Nepal in 1832 Mr. B. Hodgson, an esteemed naturalist and British Resident at the Court of Nepal, reported seeing a Hairy Hominoid or Yeti whilst he was on a collecting expedition near Mount Kanchenjunga. His servants had been attacked by a monkey-demon known as the Rakshas, a Nepali-Sanskrit word for demon. This is our second Himalayan Yeti but not our second Hairy Hominoid, this being the fifth.

In March 1832, in the village of Kourianof in the Moskva region of Russia there was a fall of the most unusual matter. A yellowish mass fell that was two inches thick by 600 feet square. The material was resinous and when torn had the tenacity of cotton yet when wet had the elasticity of rubber. It was a yellowish amber colour, was combustible and smelt like prepared oil mixed with wax. This is one big sheet of material. What was it doing in the sky for it to come down and puzzle the villagers?

In May 1832, in Invernesshire, Scotland, mice appeared in the fields. Pretty ordinary if not common you might say. These mice

were in enormous numbers and that is not uncommon either. But these mice were of a totally unknown type with brown pelts and white rings around their necks. How cute. To top it all off the tails were tipped with white. Was there a mass expulsion from a giant pet-shop? But there were no pet-shops then, especially in Inverness. Extremely cute mice that seemed to have appeared straight out of the twilight zone as their passage to the area or their origins was not noted. Maybe they came express. But express from where? How come no one reported seeing enormous numbers of mice that just happened to be passing by whilst heading for Inverness? Over and over again we have reports of vast, almost unnatural numbers of animals or insects or material suddenly appearing but rarely if ever of their passing by. Almost always they just appear! And quite often disappear just as mysteriously. These mice were never seen again either.

During summer July 1832 a series of seamonsters were seen in Rodo Fjord and Sodelow Fjord in Norway. The creatures resembled seaserpents and evidences of their movements were found in nearby fields. Does this indicate that they were seen to come ashore?

On 14th November 1832 a ball of bright blue light accompanied by falling stars was seen hovering over the Tyrol near Bruneck in what was then Austria but is now Brunico in Northern Italy. The ball of light was suspended in the sky for fifteen minutes.

Also in 1832 there was a rain of an oilish, unctuous substance onto Rotterdam in North Brabant, Holland. Considering what we have found in rain so far why not allow for oils of various types?

1833

On 16th May 1833, thousands of witnesses in Futtepoor or Fatehpur, in Uttar Pradesh in India, saw a fall of approximately three to four thousand dead and dying fish that cascaded down into the streets during a torrential downpour. The fish were all one species

and nothing else fell. Even if one went out to obtain dead and dying fish in large numbers it would be difficult. Yet in India it had become a weather Phenomenon. Almost a standard weather Phenomenon!

It is June 1833, and it is time for toads again. Mr Mauday, Curator of the Poitiers Natural History Museum, I can hear you thinking that this is another Poitiers Toadfall, was visiting Jouy in the Seine-et-Oise region of France when he observed that during a storm there was a fall of little toads that covered an area of over 200 fathoms or 600 feet. Some of these toads even fell onto umbrellas and there were quite a few witnesses. This time the toads did not fall onto Poitiers. They fell onto a person from Poitiers. But only one degree away to the east from Poitiers. Does God or someone else have a sense of perverse humour? Do all of France's winds blow towards Poitiers? Or only the Toadwinds?

More "Old Faithfuls" are back. In the sea off Nahant, Essex County, Massachusetts, and passing between Egg Rock and The Promontory and winding its way into Lynn Harbour one fine Saturday morning in July 1833, was a Seamonster that appeared to be heading for southern shores. The witnesses were forty to fifty Ladies and Gentleman. Nahant is not very far from Gloucester either. The look of the Seamonster is unknown but the general area is very popular for unusual aquatic Phenomena. How good Ladies and Gentlemen are as witnesses we do not know but in this period they were well reckoned on to be reliable and trustworthy.

The meteor shower of 12th November to 13th November 1833, began at 9.00 pm on 12th November 1833, and reached a peak at 4.00am on 13th November . There was little intermission until dawn and a few large fireballs were seen after the sun had risen. The shower covered a fair part of the earth's surface from the longitude of 61 degrees in the Atlantic Ocean to a longitude of 100 degrees in central Mexico and from North American lakes to the southern side of Jamaica. The meteors consisted of shooting stars and larger fireballs that left luminous trails. There were also undefined luminous bodies that remained nearly stationary for a long time. Meteors do not behave like this.

One of our most unusual nights was to occur. On Tuesday 13th November 1833, over Niagara Falls, Niagara County, New York State, at 2.00am a large luminous body shaped like a table and emitting long streams of light like searchlights was seen hovering above the ground.The luminous object seemed stationary and natural aerial Phenomena cannot manage this at all and this luminosity hovered over the one area for more than one hour. Meteors do not have searchlights. Nor, as far as we know, can they hover. Nor are they usually oblong though we seem to have met a few of these type of rectangular Meteors so far. This was during the Leonid Meteor shower that occurs annually. In this case the shower was spectacular.

Around 5.00 am on Tuesday 13th November 1833, a brilliant hook-like shape was seen in the sky during a Meteor shower over Poland, Mahoning County, Ohio. The hook-like form was definitely not a meteor. The object was first noticed in Ursa Major and was a very brilliant pruning hook about twenty feet long by eighteen inches wide though the true size is unknown. This is Poland, Ohio's, second Celestial visitor. The first was in 1825. November thirteen was to be remembered as a very busy day in 1833.

At Worthington, Franklin County, Ohio, Mr John L. Riddell saw a luminous body in the sky to the northwest a little before 5.00am on 13th November 1833. A very large meteor burst forth in the southeast and gave origin to a luminous cloud which remained visible for thirty to forty minutes.

At West Point, Orange County, New York, at sunrise on 13th November 1833, a woman milking a cow saw an object descend "with a sposh". Investigating she found a flattened jellylike mass that was so transparent that she could see the ground through it. This was during a meteor shower. A boy also saw small white particles at the spot but they had turned to powder.

The night of 13th November 1833 kept getting weirder. At Rahway, Union County, New Jersey, lumps of strange jelly that resembled coagulated egg-white were found on the ground during a Meteor shower. Fiery rain had also fallen and the odd jelly had not

been seen before the Meteor shower. What reliable or learned witnesses would report the fall of jellies from the skies! And flaming jellies at that?

But more reports of odd jelly-like masses that were seen falling from the sky during a Meteor shower kept coming in. From Nelson County, West Virginia, on 13th November 1833 where the masses were up to one inch across to West Point, Orange County, New York State where during the fall a mass fell that resembled boiled starch and was the size of a teacup. Let alone even more jellies!

In Newark, Essex County, New Jersey, on 13th November 1833 the fallen jelly that was found had the consistency of soft soap and possessed little elasticity. The jellies evaporated with heat and had landed and been seen to land with prodigious force. Also in all of these sightings of jelly falls there had also been falls of fiery rain as well. How would a humanly thrown jelly land with prodigious force? There is no force on Earth that could possibly throw a jelly with prodigious force! Nothing could throw a jelly with prodigious force! But I am sure that with early Twenty-First Century insight we can safely assume that the Phenomenon of the jelly fall of 13th November 1833 never actually occurred. The witnesses were obviously illiterate peasants farming around a village called Harvard as well as other peasant villages and would not recognise a Celestial Phenomenon even if it landed on top of them. Which in many cases these almost did. And that was the last of this particular jelly fall.

Tuesday 13th November 1833 and the good citizens of Harvard, Worcester County, Massachusetts, reported a fall of rain from a clear sky at around 8.00 am. Nor is it a general rule that rain has to come from clouds. Though we had already seen cloudless rain fall in Philadelphia in 1800. And what would the illiterate peasants around Harvard, Massachusetts, know of rain in the first place? If only Phenomena would occur where there are qualified or reliable or intelligent witnesses. There was also a meteor shower at the same time.

At Yale University in New Haven in New Haven County in Connecticutt Mr. Alexander C. Twining, a tutor at the university, observed the annual Leonids meteor shower on 13th November 1833. The multitude of falling bodies seemed to be unlimited as they burnt up in the atmosphere.

On 13th November 1833 the “Charleston Courier” in Charleston in Charleston County in South Carolina reported that a meteor of extraordinary size had been observed at sea and appeared to course through the heavens for a a great length of time and then explode with the noise of a cannon.

1834

Welcome back to Allahabad in Uttar Pradesh, India, where on 16th May 1834, odd to see that day again, thousands of witnesses saw a fall of dead and dried fish of the Chalwa species. All of the fish were a span in length and a seer in weight and turned to blood in the pan thus making them impossible to eat. Where had they been hanging around to dry? Maybe the fish were floating around the realm of the Ice Elephants for a while? For an area with lots of ice it must be very dry. And there must be masses of dead drying fish hovering over India for they do not seem to fall anywhere else. Welcome to India, dead and dying falling fish capital of the World. Where there are teeming masses of the starving, God or Someone sends the inedible. A very perverse sense of humour indeed. We had previously had a fall of dead and dying fish onto Futtepoor in India on 16th May , the previous year and on the same day in 1808 the giant sperms or aerial Manta Rays were seen over Skanninge, Sweden. Allahabad and Futtepoor are only 115 kilometres apart incidentally. These both could actually be the one sighting but considering that we do not know which sighting is which we must include both.

Not far south of Newfoundland in Canada on 22nd June 1834 Captain Neill of the “Robertson” of Greenock saw a strange seamonster that resembled a dome that resembled the hull of a

boat on her beam ends which then suddenly made off at a speed of eight knots. The witnesses then realized that what they had seen was the head and neck of an enormous creature. Immediately above the water the eye resembled a large deep hole and the part of the head that was above the water was twelve feet high and its width was twenty-five feet. The snout or trunk was fifty feet long and the colour of the parts seen was green with a light and dark shade. The skin was ribbed.

On 26th August 1834, pieces of furnace-made brick fell during a hail storm onto Padua, Veneto, Italy. Two per cent of the hailstones also contained a greyish powder and were one inch thick and platelike on average. Falling ice discuses? Tumbling housebricks? Had somebody blown up a brickworks and that provided the nuclei for the ice discuses? The Airlines should put out alerts for flying fish and bombarding bricks.

In Saint Francis County, Arkansas, in 1834 numerous witnesses had seen a hairy Wild Man running around. This creature was of gigantic stature, hairy and with long shoulder-length hair and could leap fourteen feet at a time. Footprints found were fourteen inches long. At least we do not have to worry about hairy Wildmen up in the skies and seeing that we doubt the credibility of witnesses to such things, such as Hunters, who would have no idea what they saw, then we have no worries on Earth either.

The Hairy Man was also being seen in Poinsett County in 1834, nearby as well as Greene County in 1834. All these sightings must be illusions. This area near Memphis, Tennessee, would have many more wandering and falling illusions in the future. Including those of more Hairy Hominoids in 1851.

1835

On 5th January 1835, Mr J. Hamilton in Nashville, Davidson County, Tennessee, suddenly felt a hornet-like pain in his left leg and a blue flame like a gas light erupted from it. Mr Hamilton stopped the oxygen supply to the flame by having the presence of mind to cup

his hands over it and out it went. Mr Hamilton was in the open at the time. Was this the beginning of spontaneous human combustion or had a Micrometeorite hit him? Even if there is no such thing as spontaneous combustion it would still be a very upsetting event. Maybe it was a Micrometeorite after all? Or even antimatter? Who knows what is actually out there in the invisible or dark side of the Universe? Remember that nothing in this text is supposed to be true so we could use any explanation for any event.

On 18th January 1835 at Lobau in Dresden, Germany, there was a fall from the sky of small friable vesicular masses that resembled little peas or blisters. They were from pea to walnut size and seemed to be made of meat. There is a weather alert for the area. Thousands of invisible birds are vomiting above Dresden.

In either March or April 1835 Captain Shibbles and the crew of the brig “Mangehan” saw a gigantic seaserpent ten miles off Race Point Light in Barnstable County on Cape Cod in Massachusetts. The brig was sailing to Gloucester. Looking through his glass he saw that the head was as big as a barrel and raised seven to eight feet above the water. He also noticed the eyes and that there was a mane going down the neck. Captain Shibbles also noticed that the head, neck and tail and his motion in the water was exactly like that of a snake and that everytime the creature raised its head out of the water it made a noise similar to that of steam escaping from the boiler of a steam boat.

On 6th September 1835, a lone observer saw a Meteorite fall from the sky near Gotha in Erfurt, Germany. The strange Meteorite fell only three feet in front of the witness and left a jelly-like mass on the ground. There were no traces of stone there. Who could have possibly made up stories about jellies falling from the sky? Maybe the jelly Meteor was heading for Harvard but was a little late and slightly off course? Had it bounded out of the wrong gate at the wrong time so to say?

On 6th October 1835 a pyramid shaped meteor was seen over Cosenza in Italy. This pyramid headed towards a mountain leaving a gloomy trail after first appearing as a lighted object to the

west. The luminous object rose into the air and shanged shape leaving a vapour trail as it moved slowly towards the south following a parabolic curve before disappearing towards Fiumefreddo harbor.

Also some time during 1835 a single, small black cloud appeared in an otherwise clear sky over Marsala in Trepani in Sicily. The single black cloud then appeared to increase in size and from it erupted a shower of stones that damaged slates and roofs in the city. Stones fell at Marsala amazingly enough without any jellies. The small lone black cloud in the clear sky was a coincidence. The stones must have been Meteoric but the peasant population regarded them as ordinary stones.What would the peasants know?

In 1835 a lakemonster was reported from Logansport, Cass County, Indiana. This was the only recorded lakemonster seen in this immediate area. In the future we would have UFOs, hairy hominoids and kangaroos. Why should we have any of these appearing in the one area?

1836

At Cherbourg, in the Manche of France at 6.30 pm on 12th January 1836, a large luminous body was seen in the sky. The luminous body was two thirds the size of the Moon and rotated on its axis. In the centre was a dark cavity and the luminous object was seen in the sky for a considerable period. The object cast shadows on the ground and was travelling at a height of one thousand feet. This was definitely not a Meteorite. Is it not slightly odd that in 1905 the same or similar Phenomenon would be seen again in the sky above Cherbourg. Were we hitting something else's orbit? Indeed a very localised orbit of only a few miles variation if that though still over periodic or astronomic lengths. We have already seen recurring earthly positions receiving Astronomical debris or events such as five east to six east 44 north to 45 north amongst others. Do we have possible Wormholes or astronomic paths that indeed are very narrow and have very little variation so that instead of having error factors of hundreds of AUs or Astronomical units, each AU being the distance of the Earth from the Sun, to having error factors in occurrence

width, the areas where they occur, to only a few degrees and possibly even down to a few miles. Are the orbits and rotations of the Universe far more exact than we would like to believe or scientists would like to have known. Or is it all just one incredible coincidence? Which is more rational? Blind chance or progression and determination?

In Darmstadt in Hessen, Germany, on 7th June 1836, there was a fall of slag from the sky. Slag is a byproduct generally of smelting Iron. The locality around Darmstadt was quite popular for Phenomena and would be again in the future. There had been a Meteoric jelly fall here in 1811. Out of all of the tens of thousands of places in the World why then are we repeating places where we have already met phenomena when we have an entire planet to choose from with 64,800 possible one degree by one degree landing sites? And as we have seen it is not necessarily the Phenomenon that repeats itself, quite often it is only the time and the place where different Phenomena have a tendency to occur. And then as suddenly as it would start it would suddenly stop after a few different events at the same time and place. In only a short time it seems that we already have quite a few regulars.

At 10.00 pm on 8th July 1836 a strange sight appeared on the horizon to the north in Saratov Province in Russia. It was a globe-shaped whitish mass as large as the moon which hovered in the sky for several minutes after which is slowly descended to the ground and disappeared leaving a zigzag like trail.

A fireball fell from the sky and set fire to a barn at Belley in l'Ain in France on 13th November 1836.

On 11th December 1836 a meteorite fall onto Macao in Brazil killed several oxen and destroyed several homes.

During 1836 various citizens of Szeged in Hungary saw the Blessed Virgin Mary hovering around the home of Captain Lamber. Other witnesses saw the Phenomenon as hovering spherical lights. Others saw the appearance of a "Lady in White". Take your pick. Even the area around Szeged in Hungary would have another visitation when a cloud of insects would fall on Szentes, Hungary, in

August 1901. Two events in the same area might just be Syncronicity or coincidence. Two or more might not be. What is it about Phenomena appearing differently to different witnesses, and sometimes not even appearing at all? What is it about repetition of sites and possibly periods? Cherbourg's next event was to be in 1905 and Szegeds in 1901? Does this mean anything as well?

Speaking of regulars of sorts! In Chipping Norton in Oxon in England in 1836 a small Saurian resembling an alligator was found and killed on the village common after it had chased a party of ramblers across the common until one of the ramblers turned around and crushed the alligator's head with a stone. This veritable Monster was twelve inches long. As for England? This misty little Island either has a phenomenally high rate of Phenomena or a lot of people seeing things.Oddly enough in particular areas. It is rather odd that Chipping Norton and Overnorton are two areas where crocodile or alligator killing happened in England and would happen again.

During 1836 the body of Countess Cornelia Zangari, 62, was found on the floor of her room in her home in Cesena in Italy. The body had been reduced to a heap of ashes except for her arms and legs and part of her head. The floor and furniture were undamaged though though there was fine soot throughout the room as well as a disagreeable odour.

1837

Regulars again? On 15th February 1837 there was a fall of black powder from the sky at a time according to the Reverend M. Walker of Comrie, when the sky was peculiarly strange and alarming. I would think that after what they had been through so far that nothing would alarm the good citizens of Comrie in Scotland in any way, shape or form. As for Comrie in the Nineteenth and early Twentieth Century, it was its own very specially designated area. We do not even know if the Phenomena ceased after the 1920s, of which there are no more reports or whether no one bothered to report what had become so commonplace after such a long time.

For three nights during February 1837 men and women walking down backstreets in Barnes Common in south-west London reported seeing Springheeled Jack. Jack was described as being ghoul-like with glowing red eyes and was able to make women faint and males to tremble with fear. A police constable also saw the creature and confirmed the witness descriptions. The constable had also seen Jack jump over a twelve foot high wall in one impressive leap. These are regarded as the first sightings of Spring-Heeled Jack.

17th May 1837 again! There was a fall of a single non-Meteoric stone from the sky onto Comrie, home of the weird. At any given time there could be a fall of odd matter, unknown explosive noises and strange aerial Phenomena coincidentally occurring quite often during earthquakes. There had been a previous fall here of a stone also on 17th May 1830, the same day that a stone also fell onto Perth, also nearby, in Scotland. Are our positionings in time as exact as our present positionings of recurrence on the Earth's surface? Down at times to one day in one small area? 17th May never hit Comrie again that we know of but would still be popular in other parts of the World.

On 9th August 1837, at 9.00 am there was a fall of warm rain from a cloudless sky onto Geneva in the Vaud of Switzerland. The fall occurred for one hour and started at 9.00 am The only clouds sighted during the cloudless rain were on the horizon. Geneva on the other hand had a propensity for warm rain. There were warm showers in1838 and 1842 as well. There were UFO reports in 1811, 1841 and with occupants in 1954. In 1922 there had been an insect fall. What makes Geneva so popular? To add to the consternation the area around Geneva within the latitude of six degrees East and 46 degrees North is very popular as well. There were unidentified objects over Rousses and Morez in December 1841, a fall of insects in Savoy in 1869 and several unidentified landed and flying objects along with occupants in 1954. Some areas, and it is not relative to population density, are or have been more prone to Phenomenal events than others.

During the night of 29th August 1837 the inhabitants of Targu-Neamt in Neamt in Romania saw a luminous sphere that came closer to the ground at dawn and was illuminating the fields with an intense reddish glow.

We were having some very unusual visitors. In October 1837, several witnesses in Thameside, London, in England, saw a Hominoid wearing a cloak as well as a tight-fitting one piece garment over the body. There was also a transparent globe over the head as well. Not an ordinary Gentleman he was described as having a pair of burning eyes, a prominent nose, bony fingers like claws and the pointed ears of an animal. The odd Hominoid was also seen at times with a strange type of lamp strapped to his chest and was seen around the area. Where this strange traveller had come from who knows. The locals would eventually call him Springheeled Jack. Even he would keep returning and not only to London.

London, 0 West 51 North and 0 East 51 North, had 158 reported Phenomenal events occuring in a period of 177 years. This is the highest incidence of Phenomenal reports in the World. We could probably blame it on population density. The second highest area was four West, 57 North, around Loch Ness with very low population densities at 147 reports. Maybe we could blame this on the Lake monster? The rest of our very high readings are in mixed areas of population densities.

In mid-November 1837, a strange Hominoid was seen stalking villagers in Middlesex in England by day and night. This particular personage, if that, avoided capture by Police by being able to leap over tall hedges and walls from a standing start. He developed the nickname of “Springheeled Jack”. Those who came face to face with him described him as tall, thin and powerful with a prominent nose, animal-like ears and long bony fingers that resembled claws. He was remarkably agile and wore a long flowing cape over slender shoulders. There was a tall metallic helmet on his head and some witnesses saw a bright lamp on his chest whilst others saw a metal mesh under his cloak as well as the lamp. Jack would knock at certain doors at random and disturb the occupants.

Returning with his springheeled gait he would then depart the same way.

Now we return to already once-visited Parma in the Emilia-Romagna region of Italy where sometime during November 1837, a luminous globe was seen in the sky that was three times the size of Venus and was emmitting a very bright deep blue light as it passed over before vanishing over the horizon. There was no explosion or whistling and no wind at all and the sky was clear at the time. Why return to Parma when there is the whole World to visit? Parma had previously had an aerial visitor in 1828 and another to come over the Rio Serchio in 1952. Are three Phenomenal reports for the one area still coincidental?

At Bramford Speke, Devonshire, England, sometime in the Winter of December 1837 there was a massive fall of black insect larvae that were three quarters of an inch in length during a snow storm. Another Winter shower of out of season worms. They might be out of our seasons but are they necessarily out of somewhere else's seasons?

Sometime during 1837on a clear starlit night Mr. White, Chief Officer of the preventative service of the Scarborough station in England was proceeding from his house to a cliff where one of his men named Trotter had the lookout. As he passed a plantation on his way he heard a loud crash among the trees as if there was the fall of an aerolite. Mr. White then saw before him what he thought were balls of fire about the size of oranges that were appearing and disappearing with an undulating motion The lights were hovering about five feet above the ground and there was not noise. There were other luminous appearences shooting across the road and sky amd emmitting a soft hissing noise like a rocket.

1838

Springheeled Jack was getting closer to the Metropolis as it was called then. On 18th February 1838, Miss Scales saw a tall figure in the shadows that was wearing a long cloak who suddenly

sprang out flashing a lantern on his chest that terrified the girl. There was no time to scream as a weird blue flame spurted onto the victim's face and she dropped to the ground in a dead faint. She was found soon after by her sister Miss Judy Scales who had been behind her in Green Dragon Alley in London, one mile from Old Ford. Looks like Springheeled Jack is back and up to his old tricks.

At "Bear Bine Cottage" in Old Ford Village, in Bow, in London on 20th February 1838, Miss Jane Alsopp, eighteen years old, went to answer the frantic ringing of the front door bell. There was a tall Hominoid standing there in shiny garments who shone a flashing lamp on his chest onto Jane. The stranger's eyes were like glowing balls of fire and Jane screamed as the Hominoid grabbed her arm in claw-like fingers. Jane's sister ran to the rescue and the Hominoid fled, dropping his cloak in the process. Before fleeing he spurted a fiery gas from his chest onto Jane's face. This fiery gas became flying balls of fire that hit the faces of both girls. Jane then fainted as a shabby figure appeared from the shadows and picked up the cloak and then vanished. Sightings continued in the area for three more months. Springheeled Jack was back with a vengeance!

On 27th February 1838, Springheel Jack knocked at the door of Mr Ashworth in Turner Street, only one mile from Green Dragon Alley, in London. The servant who opened the door looked at him and screamed and this sent Jack running. And running. Jack was never seen in London again.

In April 1838, in Dharwar, Karnatka state, India, there was the fall of a single ice-mass twenty feet in larger diameter. What was the ice mass's smaller diameter? Was it a late runner for the Sriringapatam elephant fall of 1800? Peculiar how it is the same general area.

In Geneva in the Vaud of Switzerland on 31st May 1838, warm rain fell in unnaturally large drops. What else is new for Geneva, warm rain capital of the World?

In Chandakapur, Maharashtra State in India, on 6th June 1838, there was a fall of a non-Meteoric stone from the sky. When observers state that something is non-Meteoric our traditional

response is to say that the observers are incorrect when the event is previous in time to our own.

Back in London, England, on 30th July 1838, there was a large fall of very lively half inch long frogs during a rainshower. Nothing else fell. Another selective whirlwind. At least they are not, we assume, French frogs.

Also in July 1838, at Toxteth Park, Liverpool, England, Inspector Hemer of Liverpool Police was patrolling the long boundary of the park at night when he saw a vivid flash of lightning. There was a large ball of fire hanging motionless over a nearby field. This blazing object remained motionless for two minutes and then amid a shower of sparks it lowered itself to the ground to receive a bizarrely dressed character that resembled “Springheeled Jack”. The Inspector wheeled his horse away from the scene and decided not to become a hero. For the first time Springheeled Jack was not showing up at the door but actually leaving. He does seem more recently familiar though.

Silver Lake Township, Susquehanna County, Pennsylvania. Summer July 1838. A sixteen year old boy was frightened by seeing a small blackhaired Bigfoot the size of a seven year old. The creature was whistling and the boy was shaking with fear too much to shoot it. There are no native apes or monkies in North America.

On 13th October 1838, on the Cape of Good Hope in Cape Province, South Africa, a mass of bitumen five cubic feet in size fell. This object resembled anthracite coal and was so soft that it could be cut with a knife. After scientific experimentation a residue with a bituminous smell was found. Anthracite coal comes from under the ground being composed of decayed, indeed fossilised, plant matter. Unless it came from somewhere else that also had fossilised plant matter. It either had to have been absolutely enormous to have survived burning up as it fell through our atmosphere, and being coal it should have burnt exceedingly well, or it did not fall from very far away at all. In 1860 there were three strange flashes of lightning followed by a shower of ice masses here and in 1888 there was a

shower of black rain in the same area. Was it from flying coal or coaldust? .

In 1838 in Valais, Switzerland, Marie Delex, five years old, was with her playmates when a big bird swooped down out of the sky and picked up little Marie in its talons and carried her away. The giant bird appeared Eagle-like but Eagle's claws are normally too soft to carry away anything as large as a small child. Two months later Marie's small corpse was found by a Shepherd half a league away from where she was allegedly taken. The pathetic remains were frightfully mutilated and lying upon a rock. The bird had obviously been feeding. A tragic high Victorian fate for an early Victorian event. What sort of birds are these when Eagles cannot lift anything much larger than a small Lamb. Let alone a little girl. Yet is this the same or similar type of large and unknown bird that over one hundred years later struck another little girl only a short distance away geographically in Sarca in the Appenines of Italy,10.52E,45.52N, in October 1966 when one of these monstrous birds attempted to lift three year old Flavia Vidoli to her doom? Barely eighteen seconds South and approximately three minutes east. What other inhabitants are there of the "Devil's Menagerie"? And this is not the only big bird that I would keep away from the children. They would be well known to be attracted to children at many other times as well.

1839

On Friday 9th February 1839, many villagers in Aberdare in mid-Glamorgan in Wales were witnesses to two separate showers of fish from the sky that fell onto the same strip of land eighty yards long by ten yards wide in ten minutes. Nothing else fell. Talk about pin-point falling.

On 18th June 1839, the good citizens of Brussels in the Brabant of Belgium were terrified by the sudden onset of daynight in what was early Summer. During this period of night during the day or daynight pieces of ice fell that were one inch long. As suddenly as

the day had darkened like night it then became day again and the ice fall stopped. Early Summer again. Can't these damn things fall in Winter? But then its not unusual for a midSummer hailstorm but it is strange to say the least to have a mid-Summer day of darkness along with the hailstorm.

And now it's time for another regular. In 1839 in Lake Storsjon in Sweden several witnesses including Aron Anderson from Hackas saw a Lakemonster in the lake that was swimming out from the shore. The odd creature looked like a red-grey horse with a white mane and vanished suddenly in deep water. A red grey Lakemonster with a white mane that resembled a horse? We have already met the horseheaded Lakemonster before in the Lagerfljot, Iceland, in 1819. Now we have more colours. In Lake Erie in 1817 a Lakemonster was described as mahogany coloured. Nahant, Massachusetts, in 1819 had a chocolate coloured one. A maned Seamonster was seen in Stronsay in the Orkneys in 1808. We are getting a limited variety but a variety indeed. This was the second sighting of the Lake Storsjon monster.

This is our second Lake Storsjon lakemonster though it appears to be our first according to this note. This is because the lake is larger than one degree square in size and has two lots of latitudes and longitudes.

On 20th September 1839, in Calcutta, West Bengal, India, hundreds of witnesses saw a fall of fish from the sky that all fell in a single line one cubit in width. There were no fishfalls reported from anywhere else in the area and of course nothing else fell. More selective whirlwinds. There is no report of the fish being dead though. This is similar to the Aberdare fishfall of earlier that same year in which the fish also fell in lines. Precision fishfalling? An evolution of phenomena or merely a coincidence? Sorry, I forgot. We are discussing the nonexistent after all, or we would like to believe.

Comrie, I am sure that I have heard of it before. On 12th October 1839, all of the villagers noticed daynight falling during an earthquake. There were also strange, rattling noises in the sky as well as loud reports like cannons. These loud reports were heard for

the rest of the month and continued to October 1841. We have the case with Comrie where there is a very long opening window of opportunity for Phenomena to occur which may lead us to postulate that there are varying and different windows of opportunity of all types of sizes and time periods opening and closing constantly all over the surface of our planet.

And Comrie's kept opening. On 23rd October 1839 there was a violent earthquake during which there was a fall of black powder from the sky. Beforehand there had been rattling sounds coming from the sky. Who the Hell would want to live here? And what amazing coincidences.

Sometime in November 1839 the good and damned citizens of Comrie were also present when there was another earthquake during which more black rain fell. It is a wonder that anyone bothered to stay in Comrie if it seemed to be in a permanent state of End of the World dress rehearsal even if only on a small scale.

1840

And we still could not get rid of Comrie even as things were happening there on 8th January 1840. There was a cannoning and crackling sound coming from the sky. The locals could not say whether these were the sounds of earthquakes or of explosions indicating that Earth tremoring was also happening this day. At least life would not be dull.

On 24th March 1840, there was a fall of an unknown type of seeds from the sky onto Rajkot in Gujarat, India. Botanists could not classify them. Out of season but it does not matter as they are unclassifiable. Where they came from might be the bigger mystery than where and how they ended up where they did. Strange though, India normally has fish. Europe usually has seedfalls.

On 21st April 1840 the “Ville de Rochefort” under Captain Lopez was witness to an unusual aquatic creature in the middle of the Gulf of Mexico. The creature resembled a long chain of enormous rings resembling a number of barrels linked together. In form it was very like the back of a silkworm. As the ship approached they saw the extremity of an enormous tail that was longitudinally divided into a black section and a white section. The tail appeared to wind itself up and reposed on the creature itself. At the other extremity a membrane rose up two metres from the water and inclined itself upon the mass. The witnesses also saw something like an antenna rising from the water to a height of eight metres that was terminated by a crescent at least five metres from one extremity to the other. What sort of monster this was , who knows?

Now for something that at first may appear more mundane. In August 1840, the Captain and crew of a Coastal Cutter off Bermuda found the French vessel “Rosalie”, originally bound for Havana, Cuba, from Hamburg, Germany adrift. The sails were set and the valuable cargo was untouched. The ship’s papers were in order and the vessel appeared to have been left only recently. Only one cat, some canaries and a few fowls, which were all halfstarved, were alive on board. There was no trace of the ship’s complement or

crew. There weren't even any leaks. It is odd for a ship to be found that indicates that there was no reason at all for the crew to abandon it. Crews do not abandon ships lightly or for no reason. Especially in mid-Ocean. How close was it to Bermuda?

In Tennessee sometime in 1840 there was an alleged fall of a single piece of coal from the sky. Obviously a mistake. The locals probably did not notice a piece of coal that was already sitting there on the ground. Of course coal just sits around on the top of the ground and must be difficult to take notice of for long periods of time.

Bucks County, Pennsylvania. 1840. A strange animal called the Jersey Devil went on a rampage here slaughtering livestock, attempting to seize children and terrorizing the area. In one foray it managed to kill two large dogs, three geese, four cats and 31 ducks. This is the first recorded mention of the Jersey Devil. Vicious little thing isn't it and like many of our odd creatures it has an ability to change shape over its history of existence. Just ask Nessy.

1841

Across the Atlantic in Genoa, Liguria, in Italy, on 17th February 1841, during an earthquake there was a fall from the sky of reddish oily matter. There were hundreds of witnesses to this strange red fall which also contained bituminous material as well as sand. And not only do Phenomena happen in the country but they can happen in the city as well. Merely another coincidence that sand, obviously from North Africa, fell whilst oil and bitumen were also allegedly falling. Bitumen does not fall from the sky so this fall obviously did not occur. Or if it did then the sand and oil must have come from oil deposits in sandy areas. Possibly Libya in North Africa where we can assume the location of the still unfound North African Coal Deserts that we know are responsible for the bitumen and coal falls in Europe.

What's this? It is 18th February 1841, the day after at 5.00 pm and there is another earthquake as well as the falling of oily rain as well as bitumen and sandy material again and we are still in

Genoa? This happened again at 11.00 pm in the same place. And it happened a second day.

Incidentally on the same day, 18th February 1841, the strange fall was occurring over Genoa over in Comrie, Scotland, there was a fall of discoloured rain during an earthquake. Did this rain have sand and oil and bitumen in it as well? It is odd that there are two falls on the same day in different areas but then coincidence has a lot to answer for.

On 19th February 1841, still in Genoa, the same sequence of events that had occurred on the previous two days was in motion again in the same order as before. Namely an earthquake during which the oily rain and its byproducts falls. Maybe it was a three day selective whirlwind from North Africa? A selective whirlwind that had bypassed numerous other cities and towns and islands to arrive only in Genoa for three days to fall only during earthquakes as well as a possible sidetrip to Comrie? Sometimes the logical answer becomes the more incomprehensible one.

On 30th June 1841, there was a fall of fish up to ten inches long onto Boston in Lincoln, England. Nothing else was reported to have fallen. Nice to see an English fishfall though.

On 8th July 1841, there was a rain of fish as well as ice onto Derby in Derbyshire, England during a storm. Other things fell as well for a change. These were ice-coated frogs many of whom survived the fall. The fish were all sticklebacks about ten inches long and we do not know their survival rate. Derby had icecubes before. Its frogs must be amazing if they can leap so high that they make it to the area in the sky where there is no gravity and where the Ice elephants form and then get ice-coated themselves before falling back to ground. We all know that fish cannot jump so it only stands to reason that the frogs carried them up. Funny how no-one saw frogs ascending into the Heavens bearing fish. That would have been more spectacular than watching them tumbling down. It would make for extraordinary weather forecasting. Beware of morning fogs and frogs. The rising of the frogs would be far more amazing than the falling.

On the evening of 14th July 1841 John Lloyd Stevens, the renowned American archeologist who discovered the Maya ruins in Yucatan was on a ship in the Gulf of Mexico when all on board saw an enormous monster with a straight black head that was lifted up ten feet out of the water and moving directly towards the ship. The captain of the ship stated that it was not a whale and as onother of the strange creatures appeared at the stern all of the witnesses became really nervous which subsided when the witnesses heard the creatures spout and send up columns of water. As night fell both creatures lay huge and motionless on the surface of the water.

Here's another of our mystery single clouds again. On the Chandler Plantation at Spring Creek near Bairds Mill, five miles east of Lebanon, Wilson County, Tennessee, on 17th August 1841, between 11.00 am and noon one of these odd little clouds appeared literally out of the blue. Many slaves, workers and others on the property saw a single, little, red cloud appear in the sky. It appeared to be heading west. From the little red cloud spewed forth strips of animal flesh several inches long that fell with a plopping sound. The flesh was definitely animal and appeared to be of earthly origin. What was it doing falling from a flying red cloud? The normal scientific explanation for this type of Phenomenon is that a flock of vultures flew over and all vomited in unison at the same time that a single red cloud was in the same area. Mr Chandler was sitting on the plantation verandah at the time with Mr J. M. Peyton. Another witness was Dr W P. Sayle. They had seen the small red cloud travelling rapidly across the sky which was blue and clear. When the cloud got to over the edge of the field there was a loud crack like thunder and the fall began. Soon plants were dripping with a red liquid that resembled blood mixed with adipose matter. The area covered by the fall was half a mile long by 75 yards wide. A lot of blood and meat. The red liquid fell down onto tobacco leaves from where it trickled down to Earth. The total weight of the shredded meat was several hundred pounds. Lone red clouds dripping flesh and blood? Lone clouds dropping unwelcome gifts? It is obvious that a flock of birds flying too high up to be seen were all vomiting meat

and adipose matter in unison. How high do vultures and the birds of prey fly? And how do we explain that birds of prey do not fly in squadrons? Nor are prone to mass vomiting. Maybe they all had food poisoning? A veritable flock of vile vomiting vultures and yet vultures are specifically designed to eat rotting food. How do you give food poisoning to a Vulture then?

On 7th October 1841, at Dunfermline in Fifeshire in Scotland, fish several inches long fell from the sky during a thunderstorm. After the raining slaughterhouse what are a few more fish? Especially in Scotland.

Or a few more fish with a lone squid? Sometime in 1841 there was another fall of fish from the sky. This time onto Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts, where not only did the fish fall but so did a ten inch long squid. No one seems to have reported the phenomenally powerful winds needed to lift frogs, fish, ice and adipose matter that year. Funny, you rarely see a Boston but this year we had the English one as well as the American one. So much for coincidence then?

On 12th December 1841, at Chambery in Savoy, France, at 6.00 pm there was an extraordinary Meteor seen in the sky between 6.00 pm and 7.00 pm that resembled a fiery globe. The Meteor shone brightly and was seen by many people. The Meteor also made a whistling noise as it soared over leaving a luminous tail behind. After being visible for a while longer than a traditional Meteor would have the strange flying fiery globe then vanished in midair. It did not appear to go anywhere. It just vanished. In 1819 there had been a strange flying object seen over Chambery followed by another one in 1829. There would be more to follow in 1842 as well as over one hundred years later in 1954.1957 and several times in 1976. Had it come back? In the grand Cosmological scheme of things how does it come back?

That same day, 12th December 1841, over Gex near Rousses in the Jura of France and at the same time of 6.00 pm a globeshaped luminous object was seen that left a luminous trail as it

made a whistling noise. This is the same day as Chambery as well as the same time.

Also that same day, 12th December 1841, and same time the same object was seen over Rousses in the Jura of France as well as Morez also in the Jura. This is also the same day as Chambery and Gex.

At Morez, also in the Jura, it is still 12th December 1841, the same thing was seen again. As is this. It certainly was a busy day over five East 45 North and six East 46 North.

Sometime during 1841 a meteorite crashing to earth started a fire on the Chiloe Archipelago in Chile.

1842

Comrie sometime in 1842 was quite normal. Just before daybreak on one particular day probably not much different to any other day an intense light was seen in the sky that made the night like day. The light was so bright that birds were discernible in the trees. Incidentally this was also during an earthquake. Comrie as we know is something if not somewhere else. Why not have nightday, the opposite to daynight, occurring here as we have already had virtually everything else.

On 19th February 1842, at 4.00 am a fiery globe was seen in the sky over Basle in Baselland, Switzerland. The fiery globe was larger than the Moon and was travelling from Northwest to the southeast. Surely most witnesses would know the difference between a single unexplained Phenomenon and a barrage of Meteors? These aerial Phenomena were moving. They were now at 7E47N and heading rapidly for 9E48N. They had last been seen at five East 45 North and six East 46 North the previous December They were very slow astronomically speaking but definitely focused on only one small point on Earth and heading northeast.

On 20th February 1842, at 11.15 pm over Wurtenberg also in Switzerland, a large fiery ellipse larger than the Moon was seen in the sky. The fiery ellipse was a deep red colour and to the west of

the city and appeared to be travelling east almost horizontally and leaving a luminous blue trail behind it. Odd that this time they were travelling over two days. About two days too slow for Astronomical Phenomena. Last time there were four sightings on the one day.

In April 1842, at Noirfontaine, Luxembourg, Belgium, there was a cloudless sky with a single specific stream of water running down from it like a heavenly tap left running. Left running in fact for two days. You need clouds for rain or so the theory goes. Mind we have already met cloudless rain in Philadelphia in 1800, Harvard, Massachusetts, in 1837 and Geneva, Switzerland, in 1838. We would meet it again in the future as well.

On 11th May 1842, several people on a common in Liverpool, England, on a windless day were startled when suddenly there was a massive movement of clothes from the common clothes line that ascended vertically into the sky. The clothes flew north but the wind when it was blowing that day was southerly with smoke from the numerous chimneys indicating this. The clothes also flew away slowly, not quickly. There was a bit of antigravity around in this period as well. Seven months later at Claveaux in France there would be the attempted lifting of two little girls. This time it was the lifting of the washing. Too bad it's not the last time.

Meanwhile back at the ranch or in Geneva at 10.00 am on 11th May 1842, the same day as the Liverpool clothing escape, there was a six minute shower of warm cloudless rain that was composed of drops of water that were unnaturally large. This was followed five hours later by another shower of the same large warm rain. There were no clouds and no wind during either occurrence. Geneva as we know is the warmrain capital of the World. And possibly the cloudless rain capital as well up until now.

At Nimes in the Languedoc in France on 1st June 1842, there was a fall of ice. Something normal at last. This hail though tasted like orange water and contained nitric acid. Orange water and nitric acid must float around in the sky along with Sulphur. And Ice elephants. And rocks and stones.

The antigravity was still around too. On 30th June 1842, it was a bright clear day in Cupar in Fifeshire, Scotland, when suddenly there was a sudden and loud detonation seeming to come from the sky. At this moment most of the clothes on a clothesline shot upwards into the sky. Only some fell to the ground. More antigravity and this time with noises. Still after the washing though. “Beam up the laundry, Scottie”. 1842 was a bad year for gravity. And laundry. And possibly for little girls as well. Is this how the selective whirlwind goes about its business? We never see frog or fish lifts though! Only falls.

And back to Chambery. On 7th July 1842, at 6.00 pm a group of men on a slope of Charmettes Hill were stacking hay. To their east they saw a swiftly travelling fiery Meteor which left a luminous trail. This Meteor was clearly visible in broad daylight just before sunset. It is funny how some places have a predilection for certain Phenomena. Or even just Phenomena. Chambery had a similar Celestial visitor in 1819,1829 and 1841. The odds of Astronomical Phenomena striking the same place on the surface of the Earth as it hurtles through Space is probably less than nil. The Earth is never in the same area of Space twice. The Phenomena though quite often are. Even if they are all merely Meteors the same odds still apply. Something is wrong with our current view of Celestial mechanics! Why the repeat factor?

Sometime during December 1842 at Claveaux, in Livet-et-Gavet in France, two little girls discovered a shower of falling stones in the woods near their home. They returned with their parents and the stones were still falling though very slowly. There was also a strange upward current that was trying to drag the two little girls up into the sky. The parents grabbed the girls and managed to stop this happening. There was not a giant bird in sight so they cannot be blamed. Slowly falling stones? Is there something wrong with our gravitational hold? What was it though that was trying to take the little girls up into the sky? There had been a lot of it going around that year. Three recorded antigravity events in fact. Liverpool in England on 11th May , Cupar in Scotland on 30th June and Clavaux

in France in December And in the same area to a degree of many unexplained Phenomena over the preceding few years. It had been really busy in five East 45 North as well.

Sometime in 1842 a Mr Bauman and his partner were trapping between the Salmon River and the Wisdom River in Idaho. When they returned to their campsite one evening it was in a state of chaos. Packs and provisions were torn apart and strewn all over the ground. There were also giant unknown animal tracks. That night they were awakened by a large animal crashing into their lean-to. It smelt badly of wild beast odour. Bauman shot at it and missed. Next morning more tracks were found. The next afternoon after laying traps the men returned to the camp which had been torn apart. The lean-to had been destroyed. The next night the witnesses stayed awake until dawn. They heard harsh grating long drawn-out moans coming from the hill opposite. The next day they decided that it was time to pack up and leave. Mr Baumans's friend went back to camp earlier that day whilst Bauman was pulling up Beaver traps. It was late when Bauman returned to the camp and he shouted out as he returned. Silence. The campfire had gone out and near the fire lay the packs which were packed and arranged for departure. Next to the packs was the body of his dead partner whose neck was broken and who had four great fang marks in his throat. Judging by the animal's footprints it had struck from behind and Mr Baumans'partner's body was literally broken and thrown about. Mr Bauman then fled abandoning everything but his rifle and pony. Not only do we have an attacking animal but we are not even sure what sort of animal it was. What sort of animal leaves four great fang marks in its victims throat? And trashes the place? It sure weren't no bear Pa! Or a Wolverine. Or if it were then it were a very big angry one!

1843

Around 8.00 pm on the 9th April 1843 a luminous ball about two feet in diameter was seen in the south wester sky near

Greenville in Tennessee. The ball was constantly emitting small meteors from one or the other side of it and it appeared to be brighter than the sun. When it first appeared it stayed still for one or two minutes and then suddenly rose thirty feet before pausing again and then fell to the point from where it started and then continued to do the same for the next fifteen minutes. The sighting lasted one and a quarter hours.

On 2nd July 1843, an alligator fell from the sky during a thunderstorm into Anson Street, Charleston, Charleston County, South Carolina. Here we have Charleston again. Remember that it is not the phenomenon but the incidence and place of the phenomenon that is important it seems.

It is now 3rd October 1843, and Mr Charles Cooper as well as another individual witness six miles away, near Warwick in Ontario in Canada, saw a strange cloud as white as snow in the sky. Three perfectly white Human beings were reported to be standing under it and they seemed to be moaning. There was a rumbling sound in the sky at the same time. Two witnesses. One Phenomenon. Anyone for whingeing Angels? Shared hallucinations? As far as we know though it is impossible for two separate people at two slightly distant and different locations to have the same hallucination. Something had to be seen, the differences if any being in the interpretation by the witness. We have a site of observation, a shared time and an observation no matter how bizarre. There is now a degree of tangibility to the event that removes it from schizoid delusions and other forms of hallucination. The vision was shared. A very short year though. Warwick is a small farming community between Sarnia and Strathroy near London.

1844

UFOs were reported over Ustyug near Yakolevskaya in Russia on 30th January 1844.

During October 1844, an eleven pound ice-block fell from a clear sky onto Sete or Cette in the Herault region of France. One lousy iceblock. Now we are getting mundane. Who would have wanted to hallucinate this?

On 1st October 1844, several shepherds camped between the Tamworth and Gwydyr Rivers near Bells Mountain, New South Wales, Australia, saw a strange Hairy Man on several occasions. The Hairy Man was a dark colour and made a roaring noise and occasionally came within one hundred yards of the witnesses. There were several individual witnesses. More Australian Hairy Hominoids. Hallucinations as well?

During October 1844, near Quirindi, New South Wales, Australia, several shepherds saw a tall Hairy Man on several occasions that was a dark colour and making roaring noises. There were numerous witnesses of the Hairy Hominoid. Modern Science says that this detail is of non-existent things. Why do so many people see nonexistent things? In the same areas? At the same approximate calendar times? The same nonexistent things having their own preferred areas to be seen and maybe their own times as well. Or is it all illusion?

On 8th October 1844, in Koblenz, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany, a luminous mass was seen to fall from the sky. The next morning a gelatinous heap of decaying greyish matter was found where the Meteor should have landed. There were no traces of any stone, Meteoric or otherwise. The luminous mass had been seen by two male witnesses in the late evening and it descended twenty yards from them. The two men heard it strike the ground with a distinct noise. The two men marked the spot and then came back the following morning. The following morning there was a greyish mass sitting there which was so viscous that when the witnesses touched it with a stick the mass, which did not look organic, trembled. And jellies still do not fall from the sky. Especially in Germany. Obviously something else fell here coincidental with a Meteor bombardment. After all where else have we heard of jelly falls? In the same region actually. There had been an earlier fall in Silesia in 1803, Heidelberg

in 1811 and Gotha in1835. Why do different types of Phenomena tend at times or places to localise? Think of Chambery in France and its recurrent luminous aerial Phenomena and Comrie's consistent earthquakes and supposedly unrelated Phenomena.

At 10.00pm on 22nd October 1844, a huge cloudlike object appeared above an area thirty miles south of Montreal, Quebec, in Canada. The cloudlike object was in the shape of an arch and a silver lining rimmed the lower and upper parts of the object and from this lining jets of flame shot out in every direction. The flames performed erratic movements, rising ,dipping, stopping, speeding ahead and roaring above the heads of the observers. The main object continued to descend to earth while the fiery objects continued their erratic motions. This lasted most of the night until morning when the main object rose up into the sky and disappeared. Montreal again?

At Selby in Yorkshire sometime in 1844 there was a shower of little frogs about the size of a horsebean. They came down in the rain and the people of Selby confirmed this because many of them held out their hats to catch the falling frogs in them as they were actually falling. Drat, the selective whirlwind has struck again. Somewhere there is a severe frog shortage but no one is telling.

1845

Nearby in London, England, on 29th March 1845, a stationary orange object like a luminous mist supported by four bright lights like Stars was seen hovering for a considerable period in the sky. Meteors, repeat after me, are not stationary. Nor do they normally have four heads or bright lights on them. Neither do balloons. When something is misty can we say that it is still in a process of undergoing transformation from one form of matter to another such as gas to liquid or liquid to solid? Remember, water steams twice. Once at Zero Celsius and again at Boiling Point.

It was reported that on 6th May 1845 a falling stone meteorite damaged over one hundred tombs in Ch'ang-shou in

Szechwan in China. How big was this meteorite?

On 18th June 1845, at 9.30 pm the Captain and crew of the "M. S. Victoria" were south of Sicily and only one hundred miles north of Malta. The weather was calm when suddenly the brig's top-gallant and royal masts suddenly went over the side as if carried away by a squall. For the next two hours a strong wind from the east battered the ship then the wind ceased and the ship was becalmed.The crew then noticed that the air had become unbearably hot and reeked of sulphur. Suddenly they saw three luminous bodies rising up out of the Mediterranean Sea only half a mile from the ship. These luminous bodies were visible for ten minutes and were five times the diameter of the Moon and seemed to be connected by glowing streamers. After the luminous objects disappeared a strong wind once again began to blow driving the brig into a current of cold air. Now Meteors are being seen rising up out of the sea? The Military witnesses seemed to be credible. Balloons cannot do this either and there were no other aircraft around in this period, at least that we were responsible for and were capable of rising up out of the water. Incidentally we still cannot manage this little trick even with our present day technology. We can only shoot missiles out of the water, not luminous discs.

On the same day, 18th June 1845, as the "M. S. Victoria" sighting, nine hundred miles to the east at Antalya, formerly Adalia, in Turkey on the Bay of Antalya three luminous objects were seen coming up out of the sea. These three objects also were recorded as being five times the diameter of the Moon and were also visible for ten minutes. The aerial objects were also described as being connected by glowing streamers. The same day. The same sighting as the "Victoria"? Seeing that the two craft were nine hundred miles apart the Phenomenon must have been very high up and enormous to be seen that far apart. And it would have been enormous coming out of the sea to be seen for 450 miles at least, the exact midpoint between Antalya and the ship. Why had no-one else seen it? Or did they not want to report it. Or there were two sightings of luminous

aquatic risings out of the sea? And both sightings very similar indeed.

Another report from Antalya stated that at sunset on 18th June 1845 Reverend F. Hawlett, F. R. A. S. (Fellow of the Royal Astronomical Society). saw what appeared to be a permanent flash of lightning bursting out in the north. The length of the flash was fifty degrees, more than half the space between the zenith and the horizon slipping downwards towards the west of north. This lasted several minutes until there was a dull heavy report or thud like that from a distant piece of ordinance or artillary seven to eight minutes later. The light grew larger and more diffuse and eventually broke up into detached portions which were decked in luminous colours of red, orange and silvery green.These colours which were travelling west faded away after twenty minutes to half an hour. This same sighting was also seen at Philadelphia, now Alasehir, 160 miles northwest of Antalya at the same time so it was not a localized occurrence in the local sky. This sighting was far too long for a meteor though.

On the very same day, 18th June 1845, as the Malta and Antalya sightings there was another sighting. This sighting was from Khalwat Aynab on the slopes of Mount Lebanon in what is now Lebanon, 1300 miles from the Victoria's position. Two fiery objects each at least five times larger than the moon were seen in the west. The luminous aerial objects appeared to be joined together by long streamers which seemed to be reflecting the light of the main bodies. They stayed in view for an hour before disappearing in the east. This indicates that the bodies were travelling east or we were travelling relative to them. The moon itself had been up for half an hour and there was only a slight wind.

On 25th July 1845 an enormous flying disc many times the size of the Moon flew over the city of Florence in Italy. If it was the same disc of the three that rose up from the sea on 18th July then it must indeed be enormous. More enormous than any balloon.

On 28th July 1845, at 7.00 pm Mr J. C. Lund, Mr G. S. Krogh, Mr Christian Flang and Mr John Elgenson, all highly credible

and respectable witnesses, saw a Seaserpent in the Romsdahlfjord in the Christiansund, Norway. The creature had been only seen in perfectly calm, warm and unruffled weather and was 44 feet long and two feet thick. The front of the head was pointed, the size of a brandy cask and the eyes were sharp. There were fins on the forepart nearest the head. There was a mane on the back of the neck and the body was a blackish-brown colour, smooth and with no scales. It swam swiftly. The creature undulated like a snake. On the 28th July sighting one of the witnesses shot at it and was sure that they had hit it in the head. After the shot the animal came up immediately, raised its head like a snake about to get prey, got its body into a straight line with difficulty and darted against the boat that the witnesses were in. The witnesses reached shore and the animal realised this and dived. We have already met this type of Seamonster before. And the maned one at that. If we have numerous witnesses having visions then the variety of creatures and events visible or visitant would be greater than in many medieval grimoires or bestiaries. Not the same or usually similar. The commonality of the Phenomena is the keypoint. The descriptions border generally on the banal, at times rivettingly boringly familiar, thus making them more credible. It is as if many of the witnesses had a very unimaginative Monster catalogue and were ordering basic models from it with very few extras if any.

In November 1845, near Loweville, Lewis County, New York State, 28 miles southeast of Watertown, a Meteor was seen to come from the west and appeared larger than the Sun. The area was illuminated like day for five minutes. There were a great number of witnesses and they all saw it land in a field. All of the witnesses rushed to the field and you could imagine the commotion and the state of the crowd. All that they found there though was a four foot in diameter mass of fetid jelly. Even jelly falls, usually from the same area, are boringly repetitious. What is it about the area of and around 75 West and 43 North that attracts Phenomena including numerous jellyfalls? There cannot be a proneness to the same hallucination just because it is the same area? Was the falling jelly late for the 1833 mass jellyfalls in the same area? There would be eleven more

strange events to occur here in the future including three falls of cutworms, UFO attacks and landings and Hairy Hominoid sightings, all incidentally occuring in time clusters.

Now for something refreshingly different. Also in November 1845, two trappers, Mr Falalei Lyksov, an Ostyak, and Obyl, a Samoyed, an Ethnic person and not a dog, killed a Monster in the forest near Berezovo, Tyumen Oblast, Siberia. The Monster had a human build, was seven foot tall and reportedly had only one eye in the middle of its forehead and another on its cheek. The Monster was attacked by the two men's hunting dogs and was defending itself with its hands when Falalei fired on it at a distance of 35 yards. The Hominoid fell to the ground. It had a thick blackish coat of hair that covered the whole body, was obviously a male, had pointed heels and no toes but had claw-like fingers and blackish flesh. The trappers were very familiar with bears and this was not one of them. It was so Human-like that thetrappers would not show the body to Police when a murder investigation was started and both of them were charged with murder. Eventually the case was left open. What sort of disfigured creature was this with an eye on a cheek and no toes? Frostbite could have accounted for the lost toes but what would cause an eye to appear lower than it normally should? And now we are killing Hairy Hominoids that are not supposed to even exist and launching murder investigations into it. But I suppose in 1845 two poor Hunters would not have read the learned works, oddly enough not in existence until the Twentieth Century, stating that Hairy Hominoids were a work of fiction, delusion or hallucination. What would Hunters know of what lurks deep in the woods. Only Academics in Universities would have any idea at all. And this would go for lakes as well.

During 1845 a half-breed Indian who had been swimming horses across Lake Okanogan in British Columbia, Canada, reported that the horses had been pulled down into the water by some strong, unknown force and that he had to cut them loose from his canoe for fear of drowning himself. The horses disappeared and not even bones were found again. The same goes for Lakemonsters and Seamonsters. What would the locals who were quite often illiterate

and unworldly know of them? Considering that this is probably the first recorded modern sighting of “Ogopogo”, the legendary Monster of Lake Okanogan, and we did not even see him or her then. Who would even bother believing in myths and legends? After all myths and legends are just myths and legends. Surely there is no trace of reality to them?

Also in 1845, speaking of possible Lakemonsters, at Lake Corangamite in Victoria, Australia, a thigh bone of a huge marine mammal was found on the edge of the lake. An investigation led by Doctor Hobson set out from Melbourne, Victoria, to investigate further. Results unknown. The Lake Corangamite Monster has no name but would rear its ugly head up a few times over the next hundred years as well. Must be a continuous localised hallucination. There can be no other scientific explanation for it. How does a hallucination leave bones? As we progress, and even already, we shall find that many of our hallucinations leave bones as well as other physical traces as well. We had previously had very large odd bones around Lake Bathurst, also in Australia, in 1818.

As well in 1845 in Ealing, London, England, several individual witnesses saw a Hominoid with blazing eyes running around and leaping hedges and walls too high for a normal Human to do the same. The Hominoid wore tightfitting coveralls or overalls, a cloak and a clear globe over its head. Obviously a madman, very fit and athletic at that, in the area in a bizarre costume. From the description of it the person must have been reading too much Science Fiction. Shame that Science Fiction as a genre did not exist then. Or in 1837 and 1838 when the exact same madman, locally known as “Springheeled Jack” was first seen in the same area.

On 28th December 1845, at Bassenthwaite, in Cumbria, England, there was a fall of fish and as usual nothing else from the sky. There’s that selective whirlwind again. It is only a coincidence that there were many sightings of a Vampire dog in the same area in 1810. Too small a number of places, too many times multiple Phenomena in them! Too many repeats over such a short time.

1846

On the other side of the Atlantic things were getting dangerous. Near Saint Marys, Cook County, Illinois, near Chicago, in January 1846, two boys were in a snow covered open field when they were suddenly hit by a flurry of hard snowballs. The boys were the son of Mr Groves and the Kirk boy. The snowballs did not break up on impact and were apparently rising up out of the field like bullets. The boys went to get Mr Groves who investigated with them at dawn when the fall appeared to have stopped. There were no persons around and none capable of the actions. There were no footsteps at all in the snow. Mr Groves was assaulted with a fury when the snowball attack started again. So were his son and the Kirk boy who later died of his injuries. The snowballs were rising straight up out of the centre of the open field. Whoever heard of objects rising up out of fields? Like stones or snowballs. These things only come down. This is the same type of hallucination as in Marbleton, New York State, in 1814 and Claveaux, France, in 1843 except that this time the hallucinations were allegedly responsible for injury resulting in death!

During February 1846 captain Charles Lawson saw a monstrous snake in the sea between Cape Charles and Cape Henry in Virginia that was one hundred feet long with sharp projections and a small head in proportion to its length. Other records state that the creature was more crocodilian with a small head and sharp projections on its back.

On 4th April 1846, many witnesses in Wilna, Lithuania, saw a fall of nutsized masses of jelly from the sky. These masses were grey and seemed odourless until they were burnt when they would give out a sweet smell. They were much firmer than gelatine and after being submerged in water for twenty-four hours they swelled up

and looked like a large lumps of gelatine. The blobs fell during a rainstorm where nothing else fell. Jelly never falls from the sky either.

At Darmstadt in Hessen, Germany, on 7th June 1846, there was a fall of slag from the sky. Slag, which is a byproduct of the smelting of Iron ore, does not normally fall from the sky. Let alone in the same place ten years later. The probability of the same Astronomical events occurring in the same place at different periods is statistically so small that it might as well be nil. But the same thing had happened in Darmstadt in 1836. On June seventh. But maybe it is a mistake as we know that Celestial Phenomena cannot repeat. Like at Chambery. Or Comrie. Or Slains. Or in several other places that we have already met and will meet again. Later we will look at New Mexico, continuous fallen Meteorite capital of the World.

Now we are at Rognefjord, in the Sotra and Tos Islands, then called Sartor Leer and Tos, Parish of Sund, Hordaland, near Bergen, Norway on the morning of 8th August 1846. As the steamer "Biorgvin" passed through the fjord heading for Bergen, Daniel Solomonson saw a Seaserpent that was swimming west. The head was twenty feet long and there were three to five undulations each twelve feet long. The total length of the Beast was eighty feet. Mind you Seaserpents, seeing that they do not exist, can swim wherever they like. If they did exist then, like Gloucester in Massachusetts in 1817,1818 and 1819 they would have possibly liked swimming in Rogne Fjord as well.

Which they obviously did for on the morning of the same day as the Solomonson sighting a lad fishing in the same Fjord reported seeing a Seaserpent sixty feet long. Was his maths out? Is sixty feet to one person eighty feet to another? Maybe the Seaserpent was just passing through on that pleasant morning of 8th August 1846. Where had it been and where was it going?

Early in the morning of 25th August 1846 at around 2.30 am Dr Moreau was returning from a patients house during warm calm weather when he suddenly found himself bathed in light that was coming from a globe that seemed to open up emitting hundreds of

starlike objects. The sighting lasted for three to four minutes after which it disappeared. This was in Tocane-Saint-Apre in France.

On 16th October 1846, many witnesses in Lyons, France, saw hundreds of ducks, larks, quail and waterhen fall to the ground from the sky. Only some were still alive and they had fallen during a reported rain of blood! This bloody rain was analysed and found to contain corpuscles and was thirty-five per cent organic. It actually was blood! What were quail and waterhen doing in the sky considering that waterhen are barely adequate fliers and quail cannot fly at all? Where did the blood come from? Other birds?

The following day, 16th October 1846, the same thing happened over Grenoble in the Isere of France right down to the quail, waterhens and the rain of blood. Had a gigantic unknown force moved through the sky travelling from Lyons to Grenoble, ninety-one kilometres southeast, in the space of one day? Was there an aerial blender up there? Had the selective whirlwind turned? Why were there no sightings in between or do our Phenomena Leapfrog or bounce across the surface of the Earth?

Sometime in 1846 somewhere between Iceland and the Faroe Islands in the Atlantic Ocean a Danish Navy ship commanded by Captain Christmas saw a herd of porpoises fleeing excitedly past the ship followed by a very strange animal with a neck as thick as a man's waist and a horselike head which moved gracefully on the neck like a swan. As soon as it saw the ship the Seamonster dived out of sight, headfirst like a duck. If we were all hallucinating or fantasising about Seamonsters then why do our descriptions tally so well? Do humans have collective, boring but similar hallucinations? Are Lakemonsters and Seamonsters merely Jungian symbolism manifested into reality? Like having physical visitors from a Jungian collective subconsciousness? Is it not easier to imagine that the witnesses were merely seeing fleeting glances of otherwise reclusive creatures from the depths of the sea, and in many cases lakes and possibly in some cases from elsewhere? And it is not easy to scare marauders of the sea like a pod of porpoises or dolphins as they are

normally attackers not the attacked! Flipper is actually a very efficient killer and I am not sure if he was capable of Jungian symbolism.

Also in 1846 a Lakemonster was seen in Loch Suainbhal on the Isle of Lewis in Scotland. We have precedence as the same creature was sighted in the same spot twenty-five years before. A very big time gap in between though. Where was it in the meantime?

As well in 1846 in Shanghai, China, there was a fall of a black hairy substance over an area of 3,800 miles. The substance was olive grey and smelt of hair or feathers. Under microscopic analysis it actually was composed of black and rather white hairs of unknown origin. Another massive birdfall? This time vaporised on the wing?

Finally in 1846 there was a massive fall of frogs onto Killinghome Lights on the Humber River in Northeast Lincolnshire, England. There were hundreds of witnesses including ship's crews as thousands of frogs fell onto the decks of boats on the Humber and onto lighters off Killinghome Lights. Beware of flying swarms of frogs! Every pond and swamp in half of the British Isles must have been selectively drained. Selectively because nothing else fell with the frogs! No pond residue such as weeds and such. Not even any fish or toads. As usual, only frogs.

UFOs were reported over Ustyug near Yakolevskaya in Russia during 1846.

1847

On 30th January 1847, in the Eifel Region of the Rheinland-Pfalz in Germany there was a fall of thousands of out of season insect larvae or maggots onto fresh snow that the larvae were actually falling down with. This is not the first snowbound insect fall. But insects and insect larvae still need somewhere non-Winterish to grow and then they generally speaking do not go into suspended animation until a freak snowstorm several months later decides to pick them up and then dumps them onto somewhere else in the

middle of Winter. Usually it does not work this way. But was it Winter where the larvae originally came from?

We are near the Romsdahlfjord, in fact in the Christiansund of Norway, in the vicinity of the two cities of Christiansand and Molde on the shore of the Norwegian Sea. And here we are seeing seaserpents. The creature was seen only in the warmest of weather, yet also seen in February 1847 and only when the water was unruffled. There were several sightings by highly credible witnesses of a forty to fifty foot long serpent in the water with a head the size of a ten gallon brandy cask, a mane and a body of blackish brown colour. The eyes were large, round, red and sparkling and five inches in diameter. This from a witness, Mr. Lars Johnoen, a fisherman, who got within six feet of it. The front of the head was pointed, the body smooth and there were no scales. This venerable beastie was seen several times that late Winter. Thank the Gods that it did not come hurtling down from out of a snowy sky along with falling insect larvae. There had been a seaserpent, by the descriptions the same one, though some reports mention that it was longer, here in 1845.

On 19th March 1847, a blazing spherical craft was seen to rise vertically up into the clouds over Holloway in London, England. Meteors do not go up! Nor are they generally identified as blazing and spherical though we seem to be getting a selection of blazing and spherical luminous flying objects that appear to be ascending from the ground. Our first one in fact was in 1808 in Piedmont.

On 15th May 1847, in Mahone Bay, forty miles west of Halifax, Nova Scotia, Canada, four British Army Officers and a Military Storekeeper were fishing and saw an eighty foot long Seaserpent swim past at a distance of two hundred yards. The head was six feet long, the neck tree-sized and the body was a dark brown colour with irregular white streaks. The Beast was chasing a frightened herd of Grampuses! What the Hell are Grampuses? In fact they are an old term for Killer Whales. What the Hell scares a pod of Killer Whales? Certainly no hallucination! And I am quite sure that a herd of Grampuses would not be scared by Jungian

symbolism! The Whales thought the creature was real. But then they might not believe in modern Zoology. Or even read any books denying the existence of that which was scaring them. Maybe they were scared off by the then future concept of Universal Jungian subconscious symbolism. I know that the first time that I had to read about it I was too. This is now our second sighting of fearsome aquatic animals being scared off by an hallucination or illusion.

Now we are in Darmstadt in Germany and it is 13th July 1847, and the Count von Gorlitz has just found the charred body of his wife, the Countess von Gorlitz, lying grotesquely on the floor. Some of the furniture around her was still burning. Doctor Graff stated that the cause of death was spontaneous combustion as there was no apparent cause for the fire. Darmstadt again. This time it is not hot slag but raw energy it seems. Enough to cremate a Countess. Unless she was hit by a lump of hot slag which was not recorded falling or had vaporised on impact with her. It would have left a hole in the ceiling as well though none were noticed. For Darmstadt this would not be regarded as unusual. And after its brief date with destiny we never heard of Darmstadt or the area around it again. The three other Phenomenal events to strike the area were a fall of gelatine after the explosion of a Meteorite in 1811 and falls of hot slag in 1836 and 1846, oddly enough the last two on the same date each year. Misreporting or poor independent research by other Authors or amazing synchronicity?

It is the following day 14th July 1847 and at Braunau in Koniggratz in Bohemia in the Czech Republic a thirty-seven pound iron meteorite smashed through the roof of a house into a room where three children were sleeping. There were no significant injuries though. Had the Countess Von Gorlitz also been struck by an errant meteorite the previous day?

On 4th August 1847, a block of pure ice twenty-five pounds in weight crashed down onto a meadow in Cricklewood, London, England. Boring. We all know now that these are parts of disintegrating stratospheric Ice elephants or their droppings. Maybe it fell off an aeroplane, even though there weren't any around or

even in existence then. This was the day after a storm in the area. Was it late for the storm?

On 19th November 1847, over Oxford, England, a large stationary UFO was seen in the same bit of the sky twice in seven minutes. Meteors do not make encores. Two Meteors? Another incredible coincidence? Are we stretching the facts a little too much? Did anyone see them or it hit the ground? Were they or it travelling in the same direction?

Around mid-afternoon on 8th December 1847, at Forest Hill, Hempstead County, Arkansas, the sky suddenly clouded over as black as night. The black clouds were lit from above by a red flare. Suddenly a loud explosion shook houses and rang the bell in the churchtower as a barrel-sized flaming body crashed to Earth just outside of the town. The impact made a hole eight feet deep by two feet in diameter and the bottom of the hole smelt of Sulphur and was hot enough to boil water thrown in on it. Within twenty minutes the sky was clear again. It seemed that it was only Sulphur in the bottom of the cylindrical hole. Sulphur, especially in commercial quantities, does not do low flying orbits of the Earth. Nor does it explode before it hits the ground! Nor do clouds gather during Meteor showers even if they were made of sulphurous compounds. Maybe the Sulphur came from somewhere else and required a Hell of a lot of heat to accomplish this? Otherwise it would have burnt up completely in entry through our atmosphere. If the large mass was all that was left after conventional entry then the Sulphur mass must have been several tonnes in weight before it entered our atmosphere. And that is even more improbable. But it is not the first time that Sulphur has been recorded to fall. Sulphur had already fallen in the Orkneys in 1818 and Allport, England, in 1827. So few reports and yet we have precedents emanating from them. Sulphur was always associated with Hell. Or the entrance to Hell. Is Hell a lot closer than we think?

In 1847 a “Yaa-Loo” was recorded as having been seen in the Hunter River of New South Wales, Australia. It was also called a “Wowee-Wowee” and had a Human face and feet that were turned backwards. If you did not ever see a seal would you describe a

seal's flippers as feet that were turned backwards? This was certainly no big Cod! Mind you it does seem seal-like in some ways.

The same year, 1847, in Lake Paika on Lake Parker Station, near Balranald, also in New South Wales, Australia, the men employed by the owner of that time, Mr George Holder, claimed that they had seen a Bunyip. Though what a Bunyip looks like is anybody's guess. Maybe like a big freshwater seal?

We continue the 1847 Australian Bunyip quest in Lake Tala, also near Balranald, where there were also reports of Bunyips.1847 was a big year for Bunyips.

And the sightings continued. Mr T. Atholl Fletcher killed a Lakemonster in 1847 in the Murrumbidgee River in New South Wales and sent the skull to the explorer Mr Hovell. The skull was examined by the eminent scientist and naturalist Mr W. S. McLeay who stated that it resembled a cross between a horse and a llama-like animal. The local Aborigines stated that it was a "Katenpai" or Bunyip that had been killed.

At Nap Nap, near Maude, also on the Murrumbidgee River another frightful watermonster was seen in 1847. This one also resembled a Human figure and its feet were also turned backwards like the Hunter River "Yaa-Loo". This Beast was seen on the settlement of Mr Hobler near the confluence of the Lachlan and Murrumbidgee Rivers on a Cattle Station recently built by a Mr Tyson, twelve miles from the river junction. There had recently been massive flooding of the area and a lad was in the search of milking cows in the reed beds when he came upon a Monster as big as a six months old calf. It was a dark brown colour with a long neck and a long pointed head. It had large ears which it pricked up and had a thick mane of hair from head down to neck. It also had two large tusks and took off with an awkward shambling gallop. The forequarters of the animal were very large in comparison with the hindquarters and it had a large tail. The creature left broad and square tracks and was referred to as being of the family Kine Pratia in Mr. Hobler's letter. Here is our backward-footed animal again. Was there a young walrus loose in the area? It is after all only four hundred miles approximately from the sea. Through some of the

hottest areas on the face of the planet. Kine Pratia refers to families of seals and walruses. It had been flooding that year so some seals may have gotten lost and then been stranded well inland. There had been the sighting of a Bunyip or Rivermonster nearby that same year.

Back in the Murrumbidgee River again, and it too had flooded over a massive area that year, another witness saw a Bunyip that he described as having the head and neck of an emu as well as a long flowing mane. No tusks though. It seems that there was quite a variety of creatures in Australia's river systems at the time. An emu is an ostrichlike bird with a long neck that cannot fly. Mind you the long neck with the flowing mane does sound familiar. So the descriptions tally even as far away as Australia. Maybe the flooding had confused the creatures. The confusing part is the sudden appearance of various types of aquatic creatures and this is not the first time this has happened as it has happened before as it did north of Scotland in 1808. It could almost be alright, even normal, if we had tallying eye-witness accounts during these time-clusters. Sure, they see Lakemonsters for example but they see several types. One cannot possibly have suddenly appearing, diverging and then disappearing species. Especially in such short periods of time. In simple terms you cannot have a horde of different creatures suddenly descending or in this case surfacing and then submerging again. A sudden flood of different types of watermonsters should not happen but often it does?

Something different to this happened in Shinano, Nagano, Japan, in 1847, where a fiery cloud appeared in the direction of Mount Izuma, made a whirling motion and then vanished. An immense roaring sound was then heard followed by several earthquakes. But we know that there is no connection between Celestial events and ground occurrences. Lights do not appear in the sky as a causal or related part of earthquake activity. This is scientific fact. So was phlogiston which was replaced by Lavoisier in the eighteenth century by the concept of oxygen. Shame that the concept of phlogiston explains metallurgical processes far more efficiently than the concept of oxygen. Remember that Science is all

concepts and theories, quite often in collision, constantly overriding or discrediting prior hypotheses and theories. The latest fact is quite often only the most apt answer to an hypothesis or question at the time. That is why I let my Phenomena become mathematics. Numbers are pure fact, not hypothesese.

UFOs were reported over Ustyug near Yakolevskaya in Russia during 1847. There had been UFO sightings over Ustyug previously in 1844, 1846 and 1847.

1848

The “Daedalus” was on passage from the Cape of Good Hope in South Africa to Portsmouth, England, on 6th August 1848. At 5.00 pm off Saint Helena in the South Atlantic Ocean three hundred miles west of the African coast Captain Peter M’Quhae and three other officers on the quarterdeck as well as the quartermaster, the boatswains mate and the helmsman, saw a seamonster with a snakelike head swim past them for a period of twenty minutes. The rest of the crew were at supper. The creature passed within one hundred yards of the ship and had an enormous head and shoulders riding constantly six feet above the water. The body was sixty feet long and the diameter behind the head was fifteen to sixteen inches. There was a mane behind the head as well. The jaws were full of large jagged teeth and could fit a tall man standing upright between them when fully open. The creature was traveling at twelve to fifteen miles per hour and came very close to the lee quarter of the ship. The body was dark brown with a yellowish throat and possibly the underside of the body was yellowish as well. The creature was definitely not a seal and was more like a giant snake. Once again, no reliable witnesses. Or even frequency of sightings. And once again seaserpent shoulders? Where are the vestigial arms and legs? The “Daedalus” had left the Cape of Good Hope on 30th July and reached Saint Helena on the 16th of August

Sometime before 19th August 1848 a ship in the Arabian Sea was approached by two rolling wheels that exploded with

crashing sounds. Two fiery wheels described as rolling haystacks that were on fire and whirling. When they came closer there was a horrible crack as the two masts had ruptured under a violent shaking. There was also a strong odour of sulphur.

On 20th September 1848, also in the South Atlantic the American brigantine “Daphne” under Captain Mark Trelawney saw a most extraordinary seamonster that was one hundred feet long. The monster had been seen initially by the master of the ship and when forty yards from it the crew fired a deck gun loaded with spikes at the beast which when hit reared its head in the air and then plunged whilst violently foaming and lashing the water. The creature raced off at fifteen to sixteen knots though wounded as the ship approached. So would I and I would warn others as well. As for a group of men from the Master down firing a deck gun at a hallucination, would you?

Here we are in Inverness, Scotland, in September 1848, and several individual witnesses reported seeing two bright lights like Stars in the sky. Sometimes this pair of Stars was stationary and at other times they were travelling at high velocity. They always travelled in pairs as if conjoined. Celestial bodies do not travel in pairs, or hover though we already have precedence in the sighting of two aerial objects only minutes apart over Oxford, England, in 1847. They were following each other. To where? From where?

On the morning of 31st December 1848 at latitude 41.13n and longitude 12.31w, nearly due west of Oporto in Portugal a naval officer on H. M. S. Plumper saw a long black creature with a sharp head that was moving slowly in a northwest direction towards a merchant barque. None of the whalers on board could recognize it. The back was twenty feet above the water and the head was six to eight feet above the water. There appeared to be a mane on its back. It was not a whale.

Sometime in 1848 off Port Fairy in Victoria, Australia, many witnesses reported that a Bunyip had been seen in the water. It was a brown colour with a long neck, a mane and the head of a Kangaroo. According to the Aborigines the Bunyip had strange

powers of attracting its victims over the water. The Bunyip resembles the song of the Sirens of Greek mythology. It also resembles a longnecked seal with a small head and fur. And a mane! Is the mane an oddity in the Seamonster reports? So far we have eight reports of maned Lake and Sea Monsters. Not so odd after all is it?

In 1848 a bunyip was seen in the Eumeralla River in Victoria in Australia. It was described as a large brown animal with a head resembling that of a kangaroo with a long neck, a hairy mane and an enormous mouth. The Eumeralla River is only forty kilometers from Port Fairy. Was this the same creature but now in freshwater.

1849

On 24th January 1849, in Lithuania, there was a fall of millions of black, out of season insect larvae or maggots onto freshly fallen snow. These falling maggots do not normally appear in the middle of Winter in their millions and fall onto snow. At least not normally. They obviously and logically must have come from a warmer place and time. Maybe they were hovering around with the Ice elephants? And the occasional floating rock or stone. There had been a fall of gelatinous nutsized objects near here in 1846 on 4th April . Were these the eggs of the maggots?

Onto the slopes of Mount Ararat on the Turkish border with Armenia on 18th April 1849 and 19th April 1849, where there was a fall of a gelatinous substance that fell from the sky and covered two square miles. Speaking of falls of gelatine? Jelly does not fall from the sky? Especially two days in a row?

Southwest of Eagle, now Eagleton, McCurtain County, Oklahoma on 13th May 1849, a person called One Eye Bascomb, a hunter-trapper, saw a strange crittur in the swamps that resembled what we would now call a bigfoot.

On 14th May 1849, there was a fall of black rain with a fetid taste and a vile odour onto Ireland. The colour was ink-black and covered four hundred square miles and left behind a most peculiar and disagreeable stench. The airborne pollution from the Midlands of

England must have been carried over by the winds and tainted the clouds.

In July 1849 off Otersoen, now called Otersoy, in Norway the postmaster Captain Schielderup saw a seaserpent of considerable length. The creature was seen for several days and the sea was excessively sultry and calm in the sound. There were numerous witnesses as it lazed on the water surface.

In Paris in France in July 1849 during an electrical storm a red ball was seen hovering twenty feet above a tree when it abruptly caught fire, burned up and then burst open freeing jagged streaks of lightning shooting in all directions. One hit a nearby house and blew a cannon ball sized hole in it. What remained of the lightning ball then started to spin and spark and then exploded knocking over three pedestrians.

In Sicily sometime in 1849 red rain fell onto thousands of witnesses. Following the same logic as used for the Irish black rain this must have been red pollution from the north of Italy that had blown south.

In Wales in 1849 red rain fell as well. The Italian industrial pollution must have even got as far away as Wales but somehow missed France altogether.

On 13th August 1849, after an extraordinary and singular peal of thunder, an icemass twenty feet across fell onto Balvullich Farm near Ord on the Isle of Skye in Scotland. The ice mass was reported as being twenty feet in circumferences. The ice was of proportionate thickness and was composed of square and diamond crystals up to three inches long. No rain or hail or other ice fell. If the falling ice had broken the Sound Barrier why did it not melt? And if it had melted, how big was it when it first started falling from God knows where? What was it doing up there anyway? We won't even ask how it got up there. What are icebergs doing in the sky anyway?

Captain Barham was on his way to India on the ship "Barham" when on 28th August 1849 at longitude 40 degrees east and 37 degrees sixteen minutes south at half past two whilst they were getting ready for dinner the first mate called them all on deck to

see a most extraordinary site. Five hundred yards from the ship was the head and neck of an enormous snake that was also spouting. Down the back was a crest like a cocks comb. The creature was green with light spots leaving a fifty to sixty foot wake.

Shortly before 29th October 1849, on Phillip Island, Victoria, Australia, Mr Edwards and his party saw a Bunyip on the bank of a lagoon. It was a Hominoid or humanlike being six to seven feet tall that seemed halfman and half-baboon. Five shots were fired at it and at the last one the strange Hominoid dived into the lagoon and swam away. The Hominoid also had a somewhat long neck. It is still a long necked Bunyip but this one seems more Hominoid than seal-like. No mention if there was hair all over it though. Not very bright either if it only fled on the fifth shot. A bit like our slowly reacting giant cats that we have met already.

In Autumn October 1849 dark flying bodies were seen in the sky over Deal in Kent, England. As for dark aerial bodies then these could be anything. Anything that I cannot off hand think of at the moment but I am sure a logical and scientific explanation will come along eventually.

Off the coast of Cornwall in southeast England the Dutch schooner “Hermania” was discovered drifting in 1849 by a fishing vessel. The ship had been dismasted apparently by a gale but was still quite seaworthy. A party of men went on board and found everything intact and the crews possessions still intact as well as the lifeboat which was still in its chocks. There was no trace of the crew at all and no visible reason why they should have abandoned the craft. No traces were ever found of them.

1850

At 7.45 pm on 15th January 1850 during snowy weather a bright light appeared above the trees. A Mr. Fleury stated that it was swinging above its base which was in line with the horizon. The object scintillated seemed ready to disappear then reignited and then finally disappearing. Small flashed of light were still seen as it moved south.

What is it about Cherbourg?

In Warsaw in Poland on 20th January 1850, there was a fall of thousands of out of season caterpillars onto freshly fallen snow. There were many witnesses. More non-falling non-existent out of season insects again. How many reported out of season insect larvae or maggot showers have there been so far? Apart from 1806, 1811, 1819, 1827, 1828, 1837, 1847and 1849 there have been none unless I missed one.

At 6.50 pm on 5th February 1850, at Sandwich in Kent, England, a speck of light was seen in the sky that slowly approached on a straight course until it became the size of one third of the Full Moon. The strange object then became stationary for three minutes until it vanished. It appeared like a red hot iron ball. Every Meteorite must learn at an early age to descend rapidly towards the Earth and then suddenly stop. How they do this still seems to be impossible. Sandwich is not far from Deal in Kent where dark aerial bodies were seen in the sky the previous Autumn.

On 15th February 1850, in Sampson County, North Carolina, there was a rain of flesh and blood that littered the ground in an area thirty foot wide by nine hundred feet long. There was fresh blood, brains and scraps of internal organs and they all allegedly fell from one small single bright red cloud that was hovering in the sky. Showers of blood and related bits and pieces and single red clouds spewing them should be impossible. We could not have reports of these as well? Vomiting vultures are not always responsible? It was now the turn for Virginia and North Carolina instead of Tennessee for these bloody falls.

At 4.00 pm on Good Friday, 1850, at Cloverlea, Richmond County, Virginia, on the plantation of Mr G. W. Bassett, the overseer Mr Charles Clark and the hands were showered with drops of blood and pieces of fresh meat that were sliced into long strips. The witnesses were able to identify muscle tissue with flesh, liver, lights and the bottom of a heart. The offal had fallen from one single red cloud in an otherwise clear sky. Do I have to repeat what I said last time? The aerial abattoir is still around. Warning! Little red clouds are on the loose and vomiting blood and body parts!

At 6.20 pm on 24th May 1850, in the Wellington Channel in the Queen Elizabeth Islands in Nunavut in the northernmost part of Canada a large spheroidal mass was seen floating in the air above the ice-lined channel between Devon and Cornwallis Islands. Eventually another spheroid, smaller than the first, appeared near it. Both objects undulated with the wind. They were neither balloons or kites. The objects were north of the “Advance” which was travelling with the “Resolute” as part of the Henry Grinnel Expedition looking for the remains of the Sir John Franklin Expedition of 1845. The distance was unknown but the principal object appeared to be two feet long by eighteen inches broad. What its actual size was is unknown.

On 6th June 1850, on the Cote d’Azur of France a red globe was seen crossing the sky and leaving a trail of red sparks. The object then disappeared after dropping a dark object. At least this one is a red globe and not a redcloud. Or maybe red clouds become red globes after they have eaten. What was it that it had dropped though? More body parts?

On 16th July 1850, at Bulwick Rectory in Northampton, England, there had been unexplained noises in the sky like the rumbling of wagons but not even clouds could be seen. The Skycannons are at it again. On 19th July black rain fell here. This time no mention of clouds at all. Must be more pollution.

On 25th July 1850, over Rajkote, in Gujarat, India, hundreds of witnesses saw a fall of thousands of fish from the sky. They were even found on haystacks and fell during a heavy storm. The ground

was literally covered with fishes. The pollution must have disturbed a flotilla of flying fish high up in the sky.

In the vicinity of the Bay of Kinsale near Old Kinsale Head in County Cork in Ireland during late August 1850, there were several sightings of an enormous seaserpent. Shortly before 27th August 1850 a party of four gentlemen in a yacht near the Barrel Rocks saw something rubbing itself on the beacon installed there. The visible part of the creature was thirty feet long and standing like a mast six feet in diameter and rubbing itself against the beacon. The eyes were enormous being nine inches across on the eyeball and the upper part of the back appeared to be covered with a furrowed shell-like substance. One of the party fired a rifle at it and the creature shot into the air as if driven by pain before plunging under the waves. On investigating the beacon the party found numerous sections of a scaly mass adhering to parts of it and assumed that the creature was changing its skin.

There were other independent witnesses of the creature as well. Only a few days later a party of gentlemen in the yacht "Antelope" in the Bay of Kinsale saw a seaserpent 120 feet in length that resembled the long funnel of a steamer. The creature was chasing vast numbers of fish that were in the bay at the time around 30th August 1850.

On the evening of 3rd October 1850 Mr. Graylord Wells was on the eastern slope of Talcott Mountain near Hartford in Connecticutt when he saw at a little south of west at about sixty degrees above the horizon a bright meteor about one foot in diameter. It shone orange and below it was a train which seemed to be fifteen to sixteen feet in length. The meteor rose from east to west with a slow and steady motion and passed above the moon. When it arrived on the eastern side it directly turned towards the southeast and dropped below the moon. The sighting lasted almost one and a half hours.

It was reported that on 17th October 1850 a meteorite fell through the roof of a house in Szu-mao in China.

At Sangerfield in Oneida County, New York State, on 18th November 1850, millions of out of season maggots or worms fell during a snowstorm, carpeting the area to a depth of four inches. This is a Hell of a lot of maggots.

In 1850 a dark coloured longnecked creature with a humped back was seen in Lake Okanogan in British Columbia, Canada. We might have an answer to the riddle of the missing horses of 1845 unless it is just coincidental?

In 1850, Mr J. E. Dunn, one time director of the Geological Survey of Victoria, as well as several other people, watched a herd of seals swimming up the flooded Murrumbidgee River at Gundagai in New South Wales in Australia. Gundagai is around one thousand kilometres from the mouth of the Murray River that the Murrumbidgee River flows into. What sort of seals were these apart from obviously lost ones? These seals that are only one thousand kilometres inland. This is where we always find seals isn't it? Happens everywhere doesn't it? Were they even seals? Was it a herd of Bunyips?

Sometime in 1850 at Newport in Newport County, Rhode Island, hundreds of witnesses watched as the ship "Seabird" beached itself. On investigation only an untroubled dog was on board. There was no crew and the waves must have carried the ship safely over the reef and onto the beach. The ship's log noted Brenton's Reef nearby and then the exchanging of signals with a fishing boat only a short time earlier. Coffee was still boiling in the galley but no bodies could be found. The ship's crew could not have abandoned the ship in the short time available and no lifeboats were missing. There were no other ships nearby to go to and there was no reason to leave the ship. The ship had been commanded by Captain John Huxham and was due in Newport that day from Honduras. A warm breakfast was laid out on the table for the crew who were not there to eat it. Would you leave a warm breakfast within sight of your destination? The ship could not be refloated and all the valuable goods were salvaged and nothing was found to be amiss. Months later a night storm struck and the ship vanished leaving no traces.

The remains were expected to be littering the beach and the reef. There was nothing there. Had the ship finally disappeared to where her crew had already gone? Or is this the salty version of an urban myth?

During 1850 the family of young Harry Phelps, and especially Harry, were having a hard time of it in Stratford, Fairfield County, Connecticut. Stones were in the habit of suddenly appearing and hitting Harry. At other times a violent and invisible force would pick him up and strike his head on the ceiling. Once Harry was thrown into a watertank. The most memorable occasion was when he was caught up in the air in front of visitors and trapped in the branches of a tree whilst his clothes were torn to ribbons by the invisible attacker. Another urban myth? Harry must have hated it as this myth would have hurt him as well as been very embarassing.

Sometime during 1850 in the area of Mount St Helens, Skamania County, in Washington State Mr. Rocque Ducheney stated that a creature resembling a hairy manbeast beckoned to him and at this he turned and ran.

1851

Sometime in March 1851 Mr. Hamilton and another hunter in Greene County in Arkansas saw a herd of cows being chased by a gigantic animal whose body was covered with hair and resembled a Wild Man. The head had long locks that enveloped the neck and shoulders and the Manbeast looked at the witnesses before deliberately turning away and sprinting off at great speed. Sometimes it would leap twelve to fourteen feet at a time. Impossible for a Human or a bear. Seems that this one was no Vegetarian and later we will find that neither are many of the others.

On 22nd May 1851, there was a fall of hail in pumpkin-sized blocks onto Bangalore in Karnatka state in India. It is either fish or ice.

Occasionally blood and flesh. On 20th July 1851 at Benicia Army Station in Solano County, California, there was a fall of blood

and meat from the sky onto the Army Station drill ground. The bits were from pigeon-egg sized to orange-sized and some were even slightly tainted. There were many witnesses including the resident Army Corps as well as others.

But usually ice falls. On 13th August 1851 in New Hampshire there was a fall of many pieces of ice up to 1.5 pounds in weight.

1852

On 13th January 1852, Captain Seabury of the “S. S. Monongahela” and Captain Gavitt of the “S. S. Rebecca Sims” saw a gigantic Seamonster writhing slowly in the water in the Pacific Ocean. Three longboats went out to catch it. Both ships were becalmed. Suddenly a ten foot long head surged out of the water and capsized two of the boats and then dived to one thousand feet with a length of rope attached to it. Both ships then pulled alongside. Next morning the creature rose to the surface. Was over one hundred feet long with a body fifty foot in diameter. The neck was ten foot thick and the teeth were three inches long and curved backwards like a snake. The creature had brownish-grey skin and no fins or tail. There was a light line running the length of the body. The head was hacked off and put in a pickling vat and the rest of the body cast off. A drawing was made and was signed by all of the witnesses. Captain Gavitt later delivered a written report along with the drawing to New Bedford. The “S. S. Monongahela” and its unique trophy were never seen again. Years later its’ nameplate was found on Umnak Island in the Aleutians. Even the Seamonsters have to put up a good fight occasionally with memorableclashes with the unknown worth recording. Too bad the biggest trophy of them all still managed to get away. It would have been too big to mount and hang over the mantlepiece anyway.

In June 1852, at Annapolis in Anne Arundel County in Maryland there was a fall of hail in which were found small pebbles at the centres of the hailstones. We know about the dust at the

centre of hailstones. How do we arrive at stones? Big versions of dust?

At around 2.30 pm on the 28th August 1852 Captain Steele of the 9th Lancers who was returning to his regiment on board ship south of the Mozambique Channel at 40.00 east and 37.16 south. The first mate called him on deck to look at something unusual about five hundred yards from the ship. They saw the head and neck of an enormous snake that was rearing up sixteen to twenty feet out of the water. The creature spouted a long way from his head and down his back had something resembling a cock's comb. The creature was travelling slowly through the water and left a wake of fifty to sixty feet indicating the presence of a large body. The colour of the creature was green with dark spots and the captain put the ship off course to follow it and it was seen by everybody on board.

On 11th September 1852 at 4.15 am several persons saw a luminous object in the eastern sky over Fairoaks in Staffordshire, England. The luminous object appeared and disappeared several times until 4.45 am when it finally became invisible. This was probably the planet Venus or a very big and bright bag of dust or possibly a bag of Iron Pyrites.

Later the same day, 11th September 1852 , and also in Fairoaks a Mrs Dowling found a large nodule of Iron Pyrites on the ground after an unusually violent thunderstorm.The nodule was the size of a cricket ball and was four pounds in weight. If the Iron pyrites had fallen from the sky then it had fallen from either the planet Venus that was seen at the time or from a big ball of dust. It had obviously fallen from somewhere or there would have been no mention of its sudden arrival. It would have been quite a large and valuable nodule of Iron Pyrites to leave lying around and with their unusual structure and special look it would have been very hard for it to remain unnoticed for long periods.

On 17th December 1852, in London, England, a triangular cloud appeared during a storm. The cloud had a red nucleus and was about half the diameter of the Moon. There was also a long tail and it was visible for thirteen minutes when there was a sudden

explosion of the nucleus and the triangular cloud disappeared. Maybe with its long tail it was a large lost kite or a flying giant sperm? These have been seen as well or at least something similar. But I have never known of sperm, flying or otherwise, to explode.

Also on 17th December 1852 in the English Channel off Dover a spectacular fireball was seen diving steeply towards the water. A loud boom was then heard by people on shore as the fireball ploughed into the sea about half a mile off shore raising a plume of spray that was ripped to shreds by gale force winds.

A Monster was sighted in Lake Tiberias in Tasmania, Australia, sometime in 1852. The creature was seen in clear shallow water and was four foot long with a head like a Bulldog and shaggy black hair. A duck shooter, Joseph Barwick, fired several bullets at the beast that was a large animal with glossy hairs that looked a bit like a seal. The creature was wounded but the duckhunter did not capture it. The feet were crooked. Sounds like a seal to me. Are there or were there ever freshwater seals in existence? We do have freshwater Dolphins in the Yangste River in China. Who then is to say that seals have not adapted in part or in whole to freshwater life as well?

1853

On 6th March 1853, a stone pyramid was seen to fall from the sky onto Segowolee in India. A change from ice and fish. The Pyramidal shape must have merely been overused imagination.

On 5th July 1853, there was a fall of hand-size iceblocks from the sky onto Rouen in the Seine-Maritime of France. The ice pieces appeared to have come from the same large ice mass. Was there a disintegrating iceberg up in the sky that day?

On 26th October 1853, at 2.00 am a large luminous disc was seen moving from east to west over Ragusa in Sicily. It was visible for two minutes. Large luminous airborne discs before the invention of the aeroplane must also be the products of overused imaginations

as well. Funny how imaginations seem to be limited to set designs and themes

Also in 1853 at Mount Gambier in South Australia a settler saw a Lakemonster that was twelve to 14 feet long in a lagoon. The Lakemonsters do seem to be everywhere and then they just fade away.

Unlike a footlong catfish which would just rot away. In 1853 at Norfolk in Norfolk County, Virginia there was the fall of a single foot long catfish during a hailstorm.

1854

The Schooner “Bella” disappeared sometime in 1854 in the West Indies and was found again but its crew were all still missing. The discoverers of the ship thought that this was unusual enough to report. Sometimes we just don’t get much more information. Other times we do.

During July 1854, just out of Selma, Dallas County, Alabama, Mr Orion Williamson vanished off the face of the Earth right in front of his wife, three children, two neighbours and several servants and farm Negroes. Orion Williamson had gotten up from his chair on the farmhouse porch and proceeded to go across the front paddock to bring the horses in from pasture. Orion was never seen again and had been in full view all of the time in front of all of the witnesses. No traces were ever found of him again. A thorough search of the field was made for holes in the ground or any other way out of the field. There were none. Though Mr Williamson did not seem to go that way. He just merely walked away into nowhere.

While others merely sailed away. In Autumn October 1854, near Marysburg, Ontario, Canada, the crew of the ship “Eleanor Hamilton” were reluctant to make the trip and told the Captain of their concerns. The Captain ignored these concerns as superstitions and the crew persisted trying to have the voyage postponed. The Captain over-rode all objections. The ship sailed off into Lake Ontario. Several days later the remains of the ship were found. The masts were splintered and had been sheared off and the wreck was

floating in the northern part of the lake. No traces at all were ever found of the crew in the weeks and months that followed. Like many other wrecks in the Great Lakes quite often there is very little if anything to find after the event.

On 11th December 1854, a Gentleman was camping near an exceedingly large and deep waterhole close to the Rocky River near Mount Remarkable in South Australia. The Gentleman heard a curious noise in the water and jumped up. It was a bright Moon and the witness saw a large blackish substance advancing towards the bank. The creature raised itself out of the water and had a large head, a horselike neck with thick bristly hair and in total was fifteen to eighteen feet long. Sometimes things might just raise themselves out of the primordial ooze, figuratively speaking, and then venture forth onto land.

In Poorhunder, Maharashtra State in India, on 11th December 1854, the same day as the Rocky River sighting, flat ice sheets crashed down onto the streets. These ice sheets were several pounds in weight and seemed to have come from the one large ice sheet. Was it the same mega iceberg that fragmented over Rouen the previous year? Are there other flying icebergs? If we are disallowing gravity can we disallow time up in the sky as well? Will we come across a Skyborne Titanic crashing into things?

Also during 1854 an earthquake was felt in Comrie in Scotland as a light was seen in the sky that resembled a stationary Meteor. If there ever were an aerial Titanic it would crash into Comrie if it ever did. Funny how this now seems predictable when mathematically it should not be.

In 1854 a Waterhorse was seen in Lough Abisdealy, Galway County, Ireland. The Gaelic name for the Lough is Poul an Gurrum, the Lake of the Monster. If it was not a Monster then you would think that the locals would then call it the lake of the big strange but relatively harmless fish that you have no worries about at all. Odd though that they did not. They called it the Lake of the Monster, the Gurrum or Wurrum, or Worm as we know it. And not a garden Worm either. This was a bloody big Worm.

1855

Waldoboro, Lincoln County, Maine. 2nd January 1855. Mr. J. W. McHenri captured an eighteen inch tall hairy manlike creature. Was this a baby bigfoot?

On the night of 7th February 1855 a most unique event happened in Devon in England shortly after snowfall. There had been a very heavy snowfall and after this in the areas of Topsham, Lympstone, Exmouth, Teignmouth and Dawlish in the south of Devon strange tracks were found in the snow that continued over houses, on top of narrow walls, in inaccessible places such as gardens and courtyards enclosed by high walls as well as in open field. The tracks appeared bipedal or from a two legged creature and were generally eight inches in advance of each other and they were from one and a half inches across to two inches across and appearing to be cloven or horse-shoe shaped in many cases. In many cases the tracks approached some house doors and then retreated and there were no standing or resting points found though the tracks stretched for over one hundred miles in a very zigzag course. The tracks were called the Devils Footprints and were reported on in the “Times” they had caused so much controversy. To make it even more unusual what ever it was that made the tracks had to also cross the very wide estuary of the River Exe, in parts up to two and a half kilometers wide to get from Teignmouth and Dawlish to Topsham, Lympstone and Exmouth. The tracks ran from Topsham in the north to Lympstone and then Exmouth, somehow crossed the Exe estuary at its widest point and continued through Dawlish to Teignmouth.

On 28th February 1855, the Captain and the crew of the “Marathon” found the “James B. Chester” southwest of the Azores Islands. There were signs of a hasty departure with the compass and some papers missing but all the lifeboats were still in the davits and the cargo was intact. The rigging was tangled though not unseaworthy and there were plenty of provisions and water. The Ocean was restless at the time and it would have been a very bad

time to abandon ship especially without a boat as they were all still on board. There was no trace of the crew at all and the impression was that they had only departed recently. There were no signs of violence or weapons though there was much disarray on board. And how often do we find abandoned ships? Are they common? Were they more common in the Nineteenth Century?

On 23rd April 1855, a female witness at Crieff in Perth and Kinross in Scotland saw a luminous object falling near Achterlye house. The witness tried to pick it up but it was very hot and she dropped it. All in all there were twelve pieces of slag with a sulphurous odour found there that had all been originally part of the one big lump. Slag from the sky? Falling furnace byproducts? Too bad there are already precedents such as Darmstadt in 1836 and would you believe Darmstadt again in 1846, ten years later to the day! Even Orenburg had two falls of rusty Iron objects in 1824. It is a small and selective but repetitive Club isn't it! But why so small? And why quite often so repetitive?

On 22nd May 1855, about eighty miles south of Bangalore in Karnatka state in India an immense ice mass fell and was later found in a well. Do we have synchronicities of time as well as place? Bangalore had already had a mega-ice fall previously on May 22,1851. Or was this the same one just a little late? Or was it misreporting again but now with time we cannot differentiate one from the other and must include both?

Sometime during 1855 a large stone was seen to fall from the sky and embed itself into a tree in Battersea Fields in London, England. The stone went far into the interior of the tree as it fell with unnatural velocity. At the foot of the tree as if broken off the piece of stone was found and discovered to be fragments of slag. What was a slag-covered stone doing up in the sky? Did we say slag again? Was it a wayward part of the same mass that fell at Crieff in Scotland that same year on 23rd April? Was it part of the Bangalore fall of 22nd May ?

On 19th July 1855, at 10.30 am, Deputy-Administrator Mr Paul Andersson and four farmers saw a Lakemonster at 500 cubits

distance at Sanne, in Lake Storsjon, Sweden. The creature was twenty-five feet long and the width of a rowboat and moving towards the south which was the direction that the witnesses' boat was travelling. And did we also mention the rarity of Lakemonsters? Except when we want to catch one? They become quite rare then.

At 11.30 pm on 11th August 1855 a Mrs. Ayling and other witnesses watched in awe as they observed a red wheel like object with spokes that emerged from behind some hills in Tillington in Surrey in England. The object remained visible in the sky for an hour and a half.

At 11. 55 pm on 11th August 1855, over Petworth, Surrey, England, a large red glowing disc was observed after it had risen from behind a hill. Flying slowly it resembled a wheel from which projected stationary waves and it was visible for twenty minutes to an hour and a half. What about the rarity of flying wheels or discs? Or was this just an odd meteor that rose instead of falling? Twenty-five minutes after a previous one in the same area.

In December 1855, the snow at Fairfax, Alexandria, Virginia, was coloured black because it was covered with a mantle of incalculable numbers ofsmall black out of season bugs that were smaller than pinheads. It looked like black velvet. The bugs were numb from the cold but still alive and when taken indoors and warmed up became very active. How rare of course are out of season insects and insect larvae? How ever do they manage to become adolescent at the wrong time of the year when normally the hatching of insects is like clockwork? So too are supposed to be the movements of Celestial Phenomena. Like a gigantic Celestial clock. As we continue on we shall find that this is a very precise Celestial clock as well.

1856

In March 1856, there was a fortnight of sightings of what resembled a large peat stack in Loch Suainbhal, near Leurbost, Parish of Lochs, on the Isle of Lewis in the Outer Hebrides of

Scotland. A six-oared boat could pass between the huge fins which were sometimes visible. According to local legend the locals used to throw lambs into the Loch to appease the Monster. This time there were crowds of witnesses of the eel-like forty foot long horror. Is the hatching of Lakemonsters like clockwork as well? We do not know. But the appearences might be.

On 30th March 1856, at 11.05 am in the Atlantic Ocean at 34.36W,29.11N, the Helmsman of the “Imogen” noticed something moving in the water four hundred yards distant. There was a strong ripple made by something forty foot long. The witnesses were Mr Statham, Mr Williamson, Mr Harries and Captain Guy. The creature passed the ship by half a mile, rounded to and raised its head to look at the ship, before it steered away northward, frequently lifting its head. Sight of it was lost at 11.45 am. The creature resembled an enormous snake and the undulations of the body were clearly visible. The weather was fine and the sea glassy and the Seaserpent was also seen through a telescope by both Captain Guy and Mr Harries.

At last something completely different. Everything was becoming repetitive and tedious. Sometime in March 1856, many witnesses in Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Kentucky, saw a fall of a massive number of items that resembled knitting needles. Nothing else fell and there were no reports of knitting needle factories being sucked up by selective whirlwinds. Were they actually knitting needles or did they only have the appearance of such. Surely someone was missing a mass of knitting needles? Or were they? Either missing or knitting needles.

On 6th April 1856, at Colmar in the Haut-Rhin of France Doctor Dussort saw a black flying torpedo in the sky. The torpedo was round at one end and pointed at the other end and as it passed over it gave off a low melodious whistling sound. Was this a giant knitting needle, the mother of them all?

On 8th July 1856 at 18.14 east and 34.56s south of Cape Town in South Africa the logbook of the ship “Princess” coming from China reported the sighting of an unusual type of seamonster or

seaserpent. At 1.00 pm a very large fish was seen with the head of a walrus and twelve fins similar to those of a blackfish but turned the contrary way. The back was twenty to thirty feet long and there was also a great length of tail. The creature was fired at and hit with a rifle ball. Captain Tremearne even drew a sketch of it.

In the Caucasus Mountains on 11th July 1856, the Sun rose red at 5.00 am and where it shone red three hundred homes were destroyed by a massive earthquake. As for the incidence of light Phenomena in the Heavens in association with earthquakes that is surely just a load of old wives tales.

In 23rd July 1856 twelve days later, the Sun rose red over the Caucasus again and where it lit the earthquake hit again. Old wives tales on both days?

On Thursday 25th July 1856, black rain fell onto Ireland. Must be English smog again.

Sometime during Winter December 1856 three hundred thousand out of season insect larvae or maggots fell onto freshly fallen snow in Switzerland. The origins of the fall were unknown. Not sure about the origin of out of season wormfalls though. This one we can't blame on English smog.

Also in 1856 near Fouke, Miller County, Arkansas, a Wild Man was seen by several independent witnesses. We would be led to believe in a local origin for hairy Wildmen. Even if the next sighting of one in the same area was not for another 115 years. Surely someone would have noticed one in the meantime? Was it sleeping? Had it gone away? Was it visiting relatives? Was it ever here at all?

That same year, 1856, in Caddo County, Louisiana, a group of men were persuing a hairy Wild Man when it turned, stopped and attacked and maimed one of the group of men persuing it. One report states that the creature dragged the man from his horse, biting and scratching him and then rode away on the horse. Clever bigfoot. Caddo County is not far from Miller County. Did the Hairy Hominoid from Miller County flee to Caddo County? Or was there more than one Hairy Hominoid suddenly on the loose? Or did one just happen to appear in that particular area that same year? Maybe they are not

rare there but overlooked. It is odd that they had been overlooked, noticed en masse, and then overlooked again. A lot of our Phenomena are. Incidentally Fouke and Caddo are only 35 kilometres apart, maybe not very far as the Wildman walks?

Incidentally in 1856 the explorer Paul du Chaillu discovered the Gorilla in Africa in the African Congo. He was disbelieved.

Meanwhile back in Overnorton, Oxfordshire, in 1856, we again have the story of the young crocodile found and killed on a farm. It's never a happy ending for our Overnorton crocodiles and there must be a local origin for the Overnorton crocodiles as well. After all they had been found and killed in the exact same spot in 1826 and later in 1862 as well as Chipping Norton nearby in 1836. This was the second crocodile scare in Overnorton. Who kept losing Crocodilians in Oxfordshire? Both Chipping Norton and Overnorton are both in Oxfordshire. Must be Student pranks. But are all the English Crocodilians the fault of mischievous students? Are the Crocodilians Crocodilians at all or are they something else? Giant Salamanders perhaps?

1857

In 1857 Mr Stocquelier, a prominent naturalist, was exploring the Murray River System in Australia in a canvas boat. On one occasion he saw and drew freshwater seals that had two pairs of paddles or fins, one of them being attached at the shoulder. They also had long swanlike necks with doglike heads on top of them and hairy bodies. They varied in length from five to fifteen feet and the local natives called it the "Bunyip's brother". More freshwater seals?

In Ottawa, La Salle County, Illinois, on 17th January 1857, a hissing sound was heard coming from the sky and from a single black cloud there came a fall of cinders that fell in a Vee shape. It was showery weather at the time. You've got to watch those single odd clouds.

The sky above Kaba in Bihar state in Hungary yielded a most unusual gift on 15th April 1857. There was a fall of material

resembling coal and this material also contained organic material analogous to fossil waxes. What are fossils doing in the sky along with coal? Fossils are the remains of living creatures and plants that have become petrified over great age or otherwise preserved over very great periods of time. Where in the sky have these creatures been waiting and if not waiting where did they come from for wherever that is indicates the existence of life outside our own planet?

On 20th May 1857, the city of Baghdad in Iraq was besieged by a sudden daynight which was darker than Midnight. This was followed by a lurid red gloom which filled the sky during a spectacular fall of red sand. This fall of sand was not regarded as a Simoon, a major sandstorm, by the locals but as a fall of sand. And sometimes it must be just darker during the day than it is at night.

On 3rd October 1857, Mr John Stuart, a stalker, and his three children saw a Lakemonster in Loch Arkaig, near Loch Lochy, in Scotland. They had all seen it on three separate occasions that year. Each time there were no ripples on the water but a head like a horse would be sticking out of the water and observing all around it. It is a good thing that there are no such things as Waterhorses which are strictly mythological. Otherwise we would have records of people seeing them in such places as Iceland in 1819 with its Skrimsl, Lake Storsjon in 1839 in Sweden and the Murrumbidgee River in Australia in 1847. They weren't freshwater seals with horse-like heads were they?

It is 5th October 1857, and the citizens of Saint Louis in Missouri are trembling in awe at a great Meteor hovering in the sky. Actually they are probably trembling due to the massive earthquake occurring at the same time. There was also a report of a great explosion also at the same time as well as vivid flashes of light in the sky. On the eighth of October 1857, at 4.20 am, the Meteor, which had been hovering over the city for three days now, exploded and the ground shook violently. There were also lightning flashes and luminous entities in the sky as well. A Meteor hangs around literally for three nights which is three nights longer than they normally hang

around. There is also an aerial explosion as well as an earthquake? Must be one of those dang crazy coincidences again. Though there is still no recognisable link between earthquakes and aerial Phenomena. It must all be coincidentallity.

Followed by something bizarre. The crashing of the Intergalactic candy store. Also during October 1857 in the area around Clear Lake, Napa County, California, rocks, trees, houses and fences were found covered with a sweet, sticky substance. Children and pets ate it. There were no masses of insects around to apparently exude such quantities of sweet, sticky material either.

It was a good year for strange Fireballs for one was seen over Charleston, South Carolina, on 17th November 1857, as well. Thousands of witnesses saw a fall of black powdery capillary matter that was hairlike and resembled small blood vessels falling from a clear sky. An orange-sized Fireball was also reported that same day that plummeted down and struck a fence and then vanished leaving behind a small mass of bristling black fibres from half an inch to one inch long. It was not organic. Were we having moulting Fireballs?

At the northeast end of Saint Helena in the South Atlantic Ocean on 12th December 1857, at 6.30 pm, Captain Harrington and the Officers on the poop deck of the “Castilian” saw a huge head rear up out of the water twenty yards from the ship. It then reappeared showing ten to twelve feet of head and neck out of the water and was shaped like a long nun-buoy. The diameter was seven to eight feet and there was a tuft of loose skin encircling it two feet from the top. The water was discoloured for several hundred feet. The creature appeared to be a Seaserpent over two hundred feet long and of a dark colour with several white spots on it. This one is a longnecked Seamonster which is not rare for a nonexistent creature either and we have met them in the vicinity of Saint Helena before.

On 28th December 1857, in Montreal, Quebec, Canada, there was a report of a rain of lizards. Baby dinosaurs or Seamonsters? Possibly airborne Salamanders? Montreal certainly has its share of weird weather. Why aren’t the Phenomena even with

this early sample not spread evenly over the surface of the Earth? One would believe that hallucinations and deranged mental states were universal in occurrence. We had already had the strange lightning storms and green clouds of 1819 here and in the 1880s there would be another cluster of Phenomena occurring here as well.

1858

Around 22nd January 1858 between St Helena and Cape Town in South Africa Captain Suckling of the “Carnatic” reported a sighting of a seaserpent like a large spar sticking out of the water to a height of thirty feet from the level of the sea. If this is the neck how big was the rest of it?

In May 1858, there was a fall of out of season inanimate larvae or maggots of an unknown type of beetle onto Mortaign-au-Perche in the Manche of France. Maybe someone had hit them with the old Mortein? Maybe when it is Winter here it’s Summer somewhere else and not necessarily in the opposite hemisphere? It just seems like a very long way for inanimate insect larvae to travel.

On 12th June 1858, thousands of small black stones fell from the sky onto Birmingham in the Midlands of England. The stones damaged greenhouses and piled up on awnings. More stones. These we know never fall from the sky. It must be a plot. A peculiarly Birminghamish plot as this area has had its fair share as well of weird weather. A six inch ice cube had crashed to Earth here previously in 1811. More bizarre Skyfalls would occur in the future.

On 9th December 1858 a meteorite was reported to have struck a building in Ausson in the Haute-Garonne in France.

In Marblehead, Essex County, Massachusetts, sometime in 1858, there was a fall of a furnace product formed in the smelting down of Copper ore or Iron ores containing Copper. More slag, this time in America.

Also in 1858 in Ostersund on Lake Storsjon in Sweden Mr Eric Isaksson was followed in his boat by a big animal with a shape like an upturned boat. More Lakemonsters, still in Sweden.

Remember that Lake Storsjon covers two degrees of longitude it is so vast.

Near Saigon, now Ho Chi Minh City, in what was then Cochin China in 1858 and is now Vietnam, 650 French Colonial troops disappeared leaving no traces at all in open paddy fields fifteen miles from the city. The first victory for the Viet Minh but what did they do with the bodies?

1859

On Thursday. 11th February 1859, at 11.00 am in Mountain Ash, in Mid-Glamorgan in Wales, Mr John Lewis and other villagers saw a fall from the sky of very young minnows and sticklebacks onto a narrow strip of land eighty yards long by 1.2 yards wide. Ten minutes later there was a second fall of fish onto the same particular place. The fish were up to fifteen inches long and the fall was so dense that it covered the roofs of houses in its path. Was this a selective whirlwind with a predilection for a particular spot? One of the falling fish struck Mr John Lewis on the back of the neck as he stood in the middle of a timberyard. The fish also fell into his hat and it was brimfull of them. The shed roof was covered with them. The score for fishfalls so far is Scotland with 7, Wales with four and India the winner with 13th . The other contenders are England with five and Virginia and New York both with one.

On 29th May 1859, hailstones more than one inch across fell from the sky. There is nothing unusual in this as it is not an uncommon size. What was strange is that the stones fell slowly and did no damage at all for as they hit roofs they rebounded and then assumed what was to them normal falling velocity. The fall was in Nottingham, England. Looks like the system that keeps them up was not working too well on the way down either.

On a Friday in July 1859, at 9.15 pm Mr R. Winter saw a fall of thousands of toads on the Waveney River near Aldeburghe in Suffolk, England. There were several other witnesses as well and the falling toads even fell down onto their arms. Who were the

leaders in toadfalls? Poitiers in France in 1809 and 1822 and Jouy, also in France, in 1833, where the toads fell onto a Gentleman from Poitiers. Aldeburgh is the first cross-channel contender. We do not know if any visitors from Poitiers were in town that day.

On the evening of 12th October 1859, an unusual aerial phenomenon was seen above Solva in Pembrokeshire, Wales. At 7.20 pm a brilliant red light appeared to the south by east about halfway between the zenith and the horizon. It was oblong shaped and in fifteen minutes it rose to the zenith and as it rose the red shot out from it in long streaks on all sides except to the northeast. The centre of the meteor became dark crimson yet the stars shone brightly through it. The sighting lasted till 8.15 pm as the light rays changed colours, even passing across the face of the moon.

Sometime in 1859 Richard Carrington whilst using one of the telescopes at the Redhill Observatory in Surrey in England saw two luminous bodies that he said were not meteors flying through the air.

In the arid plains of Southern New South Wales, Australia, in the little Township of Conargo on the Moulamein River, approximately seven hundred kilometres from the sea, there was once a stuffed seal displayed in a local Hotel. What is unusual is that the seal or seal-like animal was caught and killed in the area in 1859 and was quite famous for a while. Australia, the home of the inland dwelling freshwater seal. Sorry, it doesn't exist! It just seems like it should. Forget that I ever mentioned it.

1860

On Sunday. 1st January 1860, there was a fall from the sky of a carbonaceous substance with organic combustible ingredients in it onto Hessle in Sweden. Namely a block of coal! This is very far from the North African Coal Deserts, which incidentally have not been found as yet. Maybe they do not exist then? Like the Phenomena we are discussing. Where then if this be the case do the coal and stones and other ephemera rise up from so as to descend later? Another report states that this falling meteorite only missed a man by a few metres.

On 14th January 1860, at 10.00 am, two days out of the Cape of Good Hope in the Cape Province of South Africa during a squall the wind suddenly shifted direction from east to north. Suddenly there were three vivid flashes of lightning with one being very close to the ship as a shower of ice fell that lasted three minutes. It was not hail but irregular pieces of solid ice up to the size of half of a housebrick. Ice though could have any origin.

On 16th March 1860, in Upper Wasdale in Cumbria, England, sheepsize blocks of ice fell from the sky during a snowstorm. They knew that the iceblocks were sheepsize for they had killed several sheep and were found lying alongside them or on top of them for easy comparison.

Sometime in 1860 in the Irrawaddy River in Myanmar, in what was then called Burma, Mr W. Marshall saw a 45 foot long crocodile in the water. This was three times larger than the Gavai crocodile normally seen in the area. And we can also assume that gigantism in reptiles can just appear out of the blue, otherwise where is the rest of the family and why has no one else spotted them before or after? Once again Phenomena appearing out of the blue and then disappearing again.

On 1st May 1860 a colt was struck and killed by a falling meteorite in New Concord in Muskingum County in Ohio.

On 9th June 1860, in Raphoe, County Donegal, in Ireland, there was a sudden drop straight out of the sky of a ducksize block

of sandstone or at least a stone resembling sandstone. Sandstone is technically an Earthborn stone composed of sand pressed down over millions of years after probably millions of years of being worn down to sand. It is still not supposed to come plummeting out of the sky in great lumps though.

In June 1860, in Wolverhampton in the Midlands of England there was a fall of millions of little black pebbles. There were so many of them that they had to be shovelled away. Millions of little black pebbles are not supposed to suddenly come plummeting straight out of the sky. No one mentioned whether they were hot or cold though. If they were cold then the story gets a little weirder. It means that the stones did not travel very far or very fast through our atmosphere. And this theory could apply to our falling icebergs as well by rights as they, after not having been formed to the sizes reported, should have melted on the way down from where they were high enough to stay in the sky so long as to form in the first place.

On 3rd July 1860, one witness had a most unpleasant surprise land at his feet so to say. In South Granville, Washington County, New York State, this single witness heard the sound of something suddenly falling at his feet during a rainstorm. Immediately looking down at his feet he saw a very stunned and benumbed snake lying there in a state of shock as if it had indeed just fallen down from out of the sky and had been stunned by the fall. The poor snake was grey and about one foot long and eventually came to and slithered away as is the normal manner for snakes. Maybe the snake was dropped by a bird flying in the sky during a storm, not that I know of any birds that actually fly during storms if they can help it. Their wings tend to get wet and they find it difficult to remain airborne. Snakes tend to find it hard to fly anytime whether there are storms or not.

On 6th July 1860, in Bear Lake, near South Eden, Kossuth County, Utah, Mr S. M. Johnson saw a longnecked Lakemonster in the lake. The neck was two to three feet long and it had ears as big as pint cups and occasionally threw water out of its mouth or nose.

The creature was stationary and only moving its head around to survey the area. The witness was driving a horse and cart along the shore road to Round Valley. At first Mr Johnson thought that it was a drowned person in the lake and he drove to the beach to investigate. The waves were running pretty high in a few minutes and two to three feet of some unknown animal was raising itself out of the water. There had been Shoshone Indian legends that a serpentlike Monster lived in the lake and occasionally crawled onto the shore for short distances on its' eighteen inch long legs. It also was known to spout up water from its mouth. Incidentally the large anacondas and boa constrictors have vestigial legs to help them move along and God help us if we ever found the bird that dropped this one.

The following day, 7th July 1860, at Swan Creek, in Bear Lake, Utah, Mrs Marion Thomas and three brothers named Cook, saw a Lakemonster in the lake. The creature swam faster than a horse running and had a head like a gigantic Serpent. Twenty feet of the body was covered with light brown fur like an Otter and it had two flippers extended upwards from the body. When it came to within rifle range it was quite obvious that this was not an Otter at all but was still a very large type of unknown mammal. This could be one very deformed longnecked giant Otter if we use the traditional explanations.

At 9.45pm on Friday, 13th July 1860, a number of witnesses at Fifth and Market streets in Wilmington, New Castle County, Delaware, became aware that the whole city was pervaded by a pale blue light. Then a two hundred foot long object passed over Market Street at an altitude of only one hundred feet over the treetops. The startled spectators saw it move in a straight line without any inclination downwards at trotting pace. The pale-blue object was preceded by an intensely black phenomenon like a cloud while at regular intervals of about one hundred feet behind it and behind each other followed three very red and glowing balls. Upon crossing Market Street the object changed course to the southeast and behind the object the spectators could now see four balls while the main body was giving off sparkles like a rocket. The object then went

over the Delaware River, between the mouth of the Christiana and the New Castle Rivers and changed course to the east.

On 17th July 1860, on the other side of the World at Dharmsalla in Himachal Pradesh in India many witnesses saw spherical stone objects coming from the sky. At the same time there was a luminous object in the sky that appeared to be nine foot long by two feet wide. If they were stones falling then surely the thousands of witnesses would have called them stones, not spherical stone objects, which indicates an artificial origin. Indeed a very non-natural origin if they did indeed fall down out of the sky. As for the light in the sky at the same time maybe it was a door or the edge of an Interstellar or interdimensional carpet which these stone spheres were being rapidly swept under.

On 23rd July 1860 at Fish Haven, Bear Lake, Utah, Mr N. C. Davis, Mr Allen Davis, Mr Thomas Slight, Mr J. Collins and an unnamed woman were suddenly attracted by a peculiar motion or wave in the water. There was only a light wind. In the water three miles away was a Lakemonster ninety feet long and leaving a large wake as it headed south with incredible speed, at least sixty miles per hour. The group had been driving from Fish Haven to Saint Charles. Several minutes after the discovery of the first Lakemonster a smaller Lakemonster appeared that was only the size of a house. Eventually there were five other enormous Lakemonsters plus the original one. One of the larger ones suddenly turned west before resuming its former course. They were a brownish colour and three foot high waves could not hide them. There seemed to be two group excursions to Fish Haven that day. One was of three men and one woman and the other seemed to be a family group from somewhere else. The aquatic creature was last seen here in 1830 and would not surface again until 1871. Why the long gaps of time? Where did it go in the meantime? Where could it possibly hide? Where did all of its relatives come from and then equally as mysteriously disappear to?

On Friday 28th July 1860 an ice-coated Meteor fell from the sky. It was so cold when it landed that it numbed the hands. This was followed by the appearance of lights in the sky as well as the

falling from the sky of spherical stone objects that resembled cannonballs. These spheres were picked up immediately by passing Coolies and were so cold that they benumbed the Coolies' fingers. The cold stones also fell with little or no velocity, in other words slowly, and were accompanied by very loud noises in the sky. This was at Dharmsalla, India, where we had only just had a stone sphere fall on July 17,1860, namely eleven days before. At last! Ice coated spheres! Ice structures based on spherical or dustlike forms. There are several minor problems though. The ice-spheres are the size of cannonballs and to compound the craziness there are corresponding stone spheres the same size crashing down to Earth as well. Oh Dear, did I say crashing down? Well they came down, none too fast according to the reports. Okay, the anti-gravity machine was not working too well up there. And there were a few stray stone cannonballs falling, even if slowly. And they were so cold that they numbed the hands of the coolies that picked them up. A few minor idiosynchrocies. Including the observation that the same, without the ice spheres, had fallen in the same spot only eleven days earlier. But in eleven days the Earth has moved thousands of miles in Space and the odds would be astronomical that a travelling group of bolides and ice chunks, apparently spherical, would hit the Earth at the same place but at different times. Unless the Phenomena came from within the Earth's atmosphere or somewhere else nearby but still within the gravitational pull of the Earth. In simple terms the Phenomena would have to be travelling with the Earth, not towards it from elsewhere or it would have to be travelling towards where the Earth would arrive at later to be exact for the duplication of the event to occur and in the three hundred and sixty degree area of Space that is literally impossible. We have previously had multiple astronomical events over long periods of time which should also be impossible. One would have to aim for the right Space at the right time as the random or multiple coincidentallity of the events would be outside any calculable probability and we have had too many of these grouped events for them to be totally improbable. For example we have Chambery in France, Comrie in Scotland and Piedmont in Italy to name but a few thus far. There are more to come. Individual areas of

frequent impossible probability. These multiple long term single destination Astronomical or Skybased events are all outside the pale unless we are looking at close-by sources for events. But how close by? If these things are falling from the sky then where have they fallen from? If the specific-sitedness of the events indicates that they could not have come from Outer Space then we would have to logically assume that the objects appear from the local sky. Knowing as we do that the local sky does not appear to be an ever-present teeming mass of icechunks, flying rocks, fish, toads and other sundry items seemingly too numerous to mention then we might have to postulate another nearby source. But we have had slow ice falls before. We have had the falls of stones with ice. If a stone is falling from the sky and it is not supposed to have been up there then it does not matter at all how big it is if it is not meant to be falling or having fallen. As for the lights in the sky, were these other stone spheres burning up on re-entry? If the stones were falling slowly then and they were cold to the touch then they were obviously not burningup on re-entry. At Ballvullich Farm on August 13,1849, there had previously been thunderous claps when ice fell from the sky. These could not have been Sonic Booms though for the ice would certainly have been steaming at that speed if not melted up completely. Not stone cold. Another indication that the objects had not travelled very far. The cloudless thunderclapping noise might be the rending of the Heavens. Or the collapsing of some modern scientific answers.

Also during July 1860, there was a fall of toads onto Norfolk in England during a thunderstorm. They fell onto the clothes and nets of the witnesses. Nothing else fell. And toads cannot survive falls from Space at all. Or travelling through the Soundbarrier.

In August 1860, clear red objects with a green tint were seen flying in formation over Norfolk in Virginia. They seemed to be moving erratically with an undulating motion rising and subsiding before disappearing a few degrees above the horizon.

Norfolk and Norfolk? Merely coincidental.

In September 1860, in Farruckabad in Uttar Pradesh, India, there was a fall of rain that contained a red substance. Red

substance might survive a fall from Space.

In Benares in Uttar Pradesh in India, also in September 1860, there was a fall of fish from the sky. Fish cannot survive falls from Space though.

Around sunset on 10th November 1860 several witnesses saw an object the size of a balloon moving rapidly in a southwesterly over Washington D.C. Even though the day was still bright the illumination of the object was still brilliant and distinct. Two previous ones had passed by as well.

And now we return to Siena in Tuscany, Italy, which we had previously visited in 1830 because of a fall of red rain. On 28th December 1860, at 7.00 am there was a fall of red rain in the Northwest part of the town for two hours. Maybe the Farruckabad rain had migrated to Italy. On 31st December 1860 at 11.00 am the red rain returned to Siena and fell in the Northwest part of town again. And the rain returned after three days. At least we know that rain has a definite local origin. What an odd coincidence that the period of incidentallity of Siena and Bear Lake is the same, namely thirty years! Is this a coincidence or is it important?

During 1860 in the Lagarflot near Skogkotr in Skoradalsvatu in Iceland, several individual witnesses including farmers saw a large head in the lake that was rising up out of the water. The Beast had two humps, one behind the other, and was 46 feet long. It was comprised of an eight foot long neck, a 22 foot long body and a 16 foot long tail. One farmer witness produced a drawing of a creature in the lake with no legs or flippers but clearly showing whiskers. It had a head like a seal. Was it a mammal? Maybe it was a giant seal similar to the unknown Australian variety? As long as there is water and food a seal could adapt to live anywhere.

Over in America in 1860 things hadn't been dead either, so to say. At Hammersley Fork, Clinton County, in the Blackforest of Pennsylvania, witnesses standing and sitting on the porches of Main Street at dusk saw a stranger walking down the Main Street of this isolated community where everyone knows everyone and a stranger is a novelty. The stranger was cursing loudly "Let me go! Damn you!

Let me go!” and seemed to be yelling at something invisible to the witnesses. The stranger had managed to walk six hundred feet when he rose into the air, still protesting, and disappeared. The mysterious stranger was never seen again. In this part of the woods they watch strangers. After all if they are not kin and they are not a common event especially when they are in the middle of the Main Street hollering and “cussing” and then suddenly vanishing in front of an audience of local townsfolk. Too bad that the vanishing stranger is not the last one reported or he could be filed away completely. But then Clinton and the other Counties around here such as Potter and McKean in this neck of the Pennsylvania Woods or the Blackforest as the locals call it are not your average Counties. But they are not the weirdest places in Pennsylvania for Allegheny and Philadelphia Counties beat them hands down. In fact as far as repeating multiplicity of occurrences are concerned they are up there with the current leaders such as Chambery and Comrie.

1861

What, Siena again? Yes indeed! At 11.00 am on 1st January 1861, red rain fell onto the northwest part of the town. This was the third fall since 28th December 1860. There had been a fall of red rain here on the 28th and 31st of December just passed. What is this you say about localised occurrences? Considering that there had been a fall of red rain here even in 1830?

On 16th February 1861, at 7.34 pm there was an earthquake that hit Singapore. This earthquake was followed by three days of continuous rain during which thousands of fish fell from the sky. The fish were up to thirty centimetres long and could not have climbed over the walls of the compounds where they were found so they had obviously fallen in. They were all Clarias Batrachis, a species of freshwater catfish and they were all adults and nothing else! There is no possible connection between earthquakes and falling fish. It is after all purely coincidental.

About 6.00 pm on 4th October 1861 a mysterious balloon passed over New York City. The object appeared to have two men in it and it travelled from wast to east at great height. No legitimate balloons were reported in the area.

Elsewhere in 1861 in Lake Heron, New Zealand, a giant Otter-like animal approached two farmers, one of whom struck it with a whip whereupon it uttered a shrill yelping sound and vanished into the water among the seagrass. If there are freshwater seals in Australia then we might as well allow for them in New Zealand as well. But an Otterlike seal? There are no otters native to Australia or New Zealand though and never have been.

What the connection is to freshwater seals and to falls of coal from the sky is unknown. In 1861 in Cranbourne, Victoria, Australia, there was a fall of a piece of coal from the sky. Is there or is there not? Don't laugh too soon.

Off Ushant in Brittany in France the chief officer of the "Delta", Captain Anderson, reported that he and his crew saw fifteen feet of the body of a huge snake with a large fringe around its neck and whilst it moved its head was going from side to side. It never spouted like a whale. The whole ships company saw the creature for quarter of an hour sometime in 1861.

1862

At Slains in Strathclyde, Scotland, on 14th January 1862, there was a fall of black rain. Afterwards vast quantities of pumice stone or slag were found on a beach. This was slag from a smelting works and was not volcanic. Was there a flying steelworks passing by? After all falling slag is not unusual as we have already had several records of its descent as we have also had for black rain.

At Carluke, also in Strathclyde but 140 miles from Slains, in Scotland there was black rain on 1st May 1862.

On 20th May 1862 blackrain fell onto Slains again and was followed by the wash of masses of pumice or slag onto the beach nearby. This had already happened on 14th January that same year.

We might have to allow for the repeat of a Phenomenon from the sky onto the same area as being impossible under normal conditions of Time and Space. The slag must have come from elsewhere. So now we have slag, ice, possibly frogs and toads as well as metallic objects falling from particular parts of Space and onto very, very particular parts of the ground over differing periods of time.

Speak of the Devil and he shall appear? It's the return of the Overnorton crocodile who again was found and killed on a farm again in 1862. We might also add falls of crocodiles or similar Lizard like creatures onto our list of impossibilities as well.

In 1862 Jimmy Hossack saw a Lakemonster in Loch Ness. I believe that his was the first recorded sighting for the Nineteenth Century. Later we might even suggest Lakemonsters, even such famous ones as Nessy, may be added onto our list of impossibilities, if they are. No matter how banal or apparently unconnected, there might be a linkage of Time and Space between all unusual events and this even includes many if not all of our watermonsters as well.

There were reports of watermonsters in another lake that had Bulldog heads and dark flippers and often splashed the water six to ten feet into the air. More freshwater seals? These creatures were reported by the respected naturalist Charles Gould as being in groups of two or three in the Great Lake in Tasmania during 1862.

1863

Some time in 1863 in Manilla in the Philippines thousands of witnesses, actually the entire City, noticed that there was an earthquake preceded by a curious luminous presence in the sky. Nor are earthquakes connected with luminous Phenomena in the sky unless they actually are and then we will have to relook at the situation and wonder as to what sort of energy we are looking at that luminous forms can occur in the sky whilst the Earth shakes. Is one of them a byproduct of the other? Could a lot of our Phenomena be a byproduct of this energy source as well? And not as directly as we may at first assume? It is amazing in fact how electromagnetic fields can effect the observer in more ways than one.

In January 1863, in the Great Lake in Tasmania, Australia, Mr Charles Headlam was rowing with a friend when Mr Headlam's oar came into contact with a large Beast the size of a fully developed sheepdog, about three to four feet long. The creature had two small flappers or wings which it did not appear to use as it swam away. It did not dive. There were also other reports of watermonsters in the lake that had been seen that had Bulldog heads and dark flippers and often splashed the water six to ten feet into the air. More freshwater seals? These creatures were reported by the respected naturalist Charles Gould as being in groups of two or three in 1862.

On 1st May 1863, at Perpignan in the Rousillon of France there was a fall of red rain that contained red meal and red sand. More coloured rain?

On 6th May 1863 at 7.00 am the Captain and crew of the African "R. M. S. Athenian" saw a snakelike Seaserpent one hundred feet long in the Atlantic Ocean. More Seamonsters? It was a large brown snake about one hundred feet long with its head and tail out of the water and a sort of mane on its head. The body was the thickness of a main mast and the Athenian was steaming from Tenerife to Bathurst.

On 12th June 1863 at Buschof in Courland, Latvia, there was a fall of non-Meteoric stones. More stones again?

And in July 1863, at Billsta, in Hackas on the shores of Lake Storsjon in Sweden, Mr J. Bromee and his family were crossing over the lake from Billsta and were close to landing at a beach below the farm when they were alerted to the presence of something unusual. Mother-in-Law saw something in the water and thought that it was children swimming except that it kept coming closer. There was no turbulence. Eventually a big animal with short thick feet appeared. Mr Bromee closed in on it and with some men set out after the Beast in a boat. Mr Bromee likened the animal to resembling ten or twelve ducks scooting across the water one after the other. The ducks were shiny black humps and were part of an animal that appeared to be ten metres long. The Waterbeast vanished after leading the witnesses on a short chase.

And more Lakemonsters? Also in July 1863, at Lake Lilla Kallsjon in Kallsjon, Sweden, twelve year old Sven Anderson was fishing for perch on a calm and sultry Summers day. The lake was completely surrounded by a quagmire and no animal could get through it without getting bogged down. As Sven watched the floats, a common occurrence in the middle of the lake where logs shoot up out of the water suddenly, a Monster like an enormous bull came to the surface one hundred yards away, churning the water to foam as it made awful noises. Sven threw away his fishing line and ran away home. I would throw away my fishing line too and never go near that particular lake again. Unless it was a gas explosion under the float and that would scare you too. But Sven was used to the floats, and possibly the resultant gas explosions so this should not have scared him. But that would not account for the other Lakemonsters that inhabit areas that are float free or for the fact that Sven was watching the floats and certainly knew what they were as they bubbled their way to the surface, often quite violently. Sven wasn't scared by a float. He knew floats. This was no float.

On 8th August 1863, at Pillistfer, now Pilistvere, in Livonia in Estonia there was a fall of non-Meteoric stones from the sky. One of them struck a building. And you cannot explain away falling stones so easily either. We had just had a fall of stones at Buschof in Courland in Latvia nearby on 12th June . These were not caused by a float.

On the night of 12th August 1863 a luminous object was seen on the horizon to the east. The witnesses thought that it was a comet. The colour was reddish and on the top part there was an appendix or crown that was ablaze. The odd thing though is that the aerial object was stationary for a long time. Later it began to move quickly in different directions such as horizontally, rising and lowering. Comets do not do this. This was in Madrid in Spain.

On 28th October 1863, at Slains in Strathclyde in Scotland there was a black rain. Slains again? Black rain should be explainable by the combustion of coal and dust and smoke and the water vapour that would condense around it that would ensue. And it

should fall anywhere and in great swathes as the wind carried it. Where have we had these great swathes so far? The great swathes have been in Montreal, Canada, in 1819, the Clyde Valley in Scotland in 1820, Comrie in Scotland in 1839, Ireland in 1849, Northampton in England in1850, Ireland again in 1856 and Carluke and Slains in Scotland in 1862 with Slains being drenched twice. And the latest sighting is Slains as well. To add insult to injury slag and pumice stone fell with the rain on two occasions. No one reported a Scottish volcanic eruption or had the pumice and slag travelled from elsewhere? We might have to add black rain to our list as it also fails the singular occurrence test. Remember, events coming from Outer Space or the sky in relation to the Earth travelling through Space by the study of probabilities alone cannot occur in multiples on the one single spot on the surface of the Earth. Here again we have multiples. We need to look at different theories. Maybe indeed we need to develop totally different theories or at least to allow for differing theories to evolve from the data and its own intrinsic patterning by itself.

In 1863 there were several independent reports of Bunyips swimming in the Great Lake in Tasmania. These creatures were three to four feet long and had bulldoglike heads and dark flippers. They often splashed water six to ten feet into the air. Lakemonsters though should not be part of the equation or theorem that I am developing but the frustrating thing about the Lakemonsters, which we assume are normal inhabitants of some large bodies of water or nonexistent, is that even with their bulk and appearance as described, they are never there when we need one. They just appear and disappear and quite often they are not witnessed for long periods. The lakes even dry up and the creatures are still nowhere to be seen, such as Lake Elsinore in California, but as soon as the water goes back in the Lakemonster makes a reappearance. Granted, they could change lakes but we rarely if ever see them in other lakes that in local mythology are designated as Monster free though we do spot them occasionally wandering across land in the dead of night though never far from the lake that they are always associated with. There should be breeding groups. There should be

ongoing fish depletion and constant shoreside scarring and matting as the creatures are reported to be seen basking. But very few groups have been seen. It is the basic principle of biology, that apart from a very few single cell exceptions, you need at least two creatures to mate so as to procreate so as to create successful longterm breeding communities or relationships. And if there are groups or pods then we should statistically have even greater chances of seeing them. We only see them at random. The question then becomes where are they the rest of the time? Do they only visit us occasionally or accidentally? Is there another Earth with a different Zoology that occasionally bumps into our own? I was told when I was very little that Heaven is just three inches further away than your outstretched finger. So might be Hell! And everything else lies in between.

Lake Echo in Tasmania was also reported as home to the bulldogheads as well in 1863. At least here we have pods or whatever one would call a kennel of Seapuppies gone freshwater.

In fact the Seapuppies seem to have adapted to freshwater if all of the Tasmanian reports from 1863 are to be believed. There were even colonies of Seapuppies in the Jordan River in Tasmania where they are described as being like a dog but with two little fins like small wings and capable of reaching speeds of thirty miles per hour. And suddenly they were gone. Like the last passenger pigeon hunted down to extinction except that there are no reports of Lakemonsters being hunted down to extinction. You just don't see them much anymore. At least not very often. In fact not at all. How do communities of animals that are not supposed to exist suddenly appear en masse and then just as suddenly disappear? Thank God that none of them exist anyway.

1864

On 12th April 1864, there was a fall of non-Meteoric stones onto Nerft in the Courland of Latvia. More stones. There had previously been another fall of non-Meteoric stones over Buschof

nearby on 12th June ,1863. This is almost exactly the same site in Astronomical terms. Even Pillitsfer in Latvia in August 1863, is astronomically the same site but it is impossible for all three falls to occur in virtually the one small spot over such a long time. Namely from 12th June ,1863, to 12th April , 1864. Yet they did. Whose orbit are we colliding with? Are we closer to parallel dimensions than we at first think we are?

On 14th May 1864, at Montauban in the Tarn-et-Garonne in France there was a fall of twenty masses of dull earthy coloured lignite from the sky. Some of the masses were the size of a man's head. Lignite is similar to coal and can only be created from fossil materials. More coal. Fossils do not fall from the sky.

On 26th June 1864, at Dolgovdi in Volhynia, Volin, the Ukraine, there was a fall from the sky of non-Meteoric stones. More stones. The falls seemed to be very slowly heading east. Are we brushing up against other places as well as other times. A year here being a second there and vice-versa? Is it all of the above? These stonefalls started on 12th June the previous year in Buschof in Courland in Latvia and have gradually travelled southeast. This is not normal Meteorite behaviour as we know it. But it is indicative of new types of Celestial movements that are possibly slower but more precise astronomically. But whose skies are we studying or are these shared skies?

On 11th July 1864, in Pontiac, Oakland County, Michigan, a respectable farmer and others watched ice falling from the sky. One piece was picked up off the ground by the respectable farmer and was found to contain a small green frog. The other ice pieces were one to two inches long and were not shaped like hail. More ice. And a frog. An incredible jumping frog. Had it jumped from Derby in England? From 1841? And ice-pieces, not hail again.

During summer July 1864 James Wilson, a schoolmaster, and Mr. James Boechner, were on a schooner on the western shore of St Margarets Bay in Nova Scotia when they saw what they at first thought were the floats of a long net. The floats then began to move at such a speed that they created a wake as large as that created by

the schooner and the two men then observed that the floats were in fact parts of a huge serpent with a head the size of a barrel, a body in proportion to the head and a mane flowing down its neck which carried the head erect with a slight inclination forwards. A fisherman then appeared rowing with fast decreasing strength to the schooner and after having barely leapt over the side fainted with terror on the deck. The fisherman was from Mill Cove. Mr. Wilson believed the creature to be between seventy to one hundred feet long with a sort of steel-grey colour.

On 1st November 1864 a white globe of fire that was many times larger than the full moon was seen hanging almost motionless in the air over Florence in Italy. Shades of orange and blue colour passed over its surface and after a full minute the luminous object suddenly disappeared, vanishing on the spot. Shortly before the vanishing a smaller ball was seen immediately below it. This smaller ball was a fiery orange colour.

Sometime during 1864 near Yale in British Columbia, Canada, Mr Alexander Caulfield of the Hudson Bay Company was doing survey work along the Fraser River. At one stage of the survey a group of Hairy Hominoids threw rocks at him and his party. How would you look if you had to report an attack by supposedly nonexistent entities who after all still might be nonexistent as far as we know it?

Also in 1864 near Cardwell in Queensland, Australia, a Bullock driver employed by Mr W. T. Scott came face to face with a Tiger just north of the town. Large cats do not exist naturally in Australia. Nor will they ever be regarded as existing there even when more and more are continuously reported. This is before the time of the flyblown story of the American Pilot losing their pet Cougar/ Leopard/ Panther during World war II. Every American Pilot had one. Don't they still? Don't all American armed forces travel with their own zoos? Which they leave in all sorts of places so as to account for Alien animal sightings? God dammit, I left the Cougar behind in Australia! Doesn't sound plausible, does it? I think an American

Military unit would leave troops behind rather than their beloved mascot.

1865

On 2nd August 1865, a Thunderstone fell from the sky onto Cashel, Tipperary, Ireland. This triangular stone was black and marked by straight lines as perfect as if they were made by a ruler. The stone was in the shape of a rounded edged pyramid. The stone's origin is unknown though there were enough witnesses to attest that it made its initial appearence from the sky. Another stone. And triangular at that. Not rare either.

On the Cordeaux River near Wollongong, New South Wales, Australia, Mr Rixon saw a Hairy Hominoid in 1865. Another Hairy Hominoid, this being Australia's fifth.

Also in 1865 in the Blackforest of Pennsylvania where it covered McKean County the Jones boy went to gather the cows for milking one evening. A short time later the cows came back but not the Jones boy. The Indians had called this area of the Blackforest the "Forbidden land". The Jones lad had just vanished. As would several other children later.

Catherine Gray was out looking for lost cows for her parents when she vanished in the Blackforest in McKean County as well in 1865. The cows were never seen again and nor was Catherine.

The final disappearance that we know of for the Blackforest in 1865 was when Peter Handwerk, seven years old, was tending a cow at dusk when the cow wandered toward a wooded area near Germania in Potter County, Pennsylvania. Peter was seen hurrying after the cow to get her back into the pasture and was told by a passing neighbour to let the cow be and to go home. It was getting dark and little Peter paid no heed nor any attention to the warning. Peter never came home. Are these true vanishings or are we observing the work of some more earthly creature that is indeed beyond horror? Though we did see the multiwitnessed vanishing of the Gentleman on the Main Street of Hammersley Fork, also in

Clinton County, in 1860. The disappearences continue though for the next one hundred years and other odd things have also been seen winging their way through Clinton and the other nearby Counties as well.

1866

It's January 1866, and we are back in Slains where the fourth shower of black rain has fallen since October 1863. Slains where we continue to fail the probability test for earthly coincidence. Why Slains? Why not other hamlets and villages and towns and cities? Why the particularity or incidentallity? What happened to Comrie?

On 9th June 1866, at Knisahinya in Hungary, 75 miles from Rosenau, there was a tremendous explosion in the sky followed by a shower of about one thousand stones. The fall was of over one thousand L-group or low-iron chondrites or meteorites. We also know by now that falls of stones from the sky are always accompanied by thunderous noises from the sky, aren't they?

On 30th June 1866, during a thunderstorm in which rain and hail were falling though the sky remained clear in places, a piece of carbonaceous material fell from the sky. The piece of coal was still on fire when it fell into a gutter after its epic journey presumably from the Heavens. This was in Notting Hill, London, England. If the coal lump had been burning during its complete descent through the Earth's atmosphere it must have started out being several tonnes in size. If this were not the case then it had only commenced to burn in midflight and had not been exposed to the searing heat caused by friction in its long flight down through our atmosphere. It had possibly not fallen very far at all then? Had a door opened suddenly in our local sky?

On 2nd July 1866, another piece of coal was reported to have fallen during a storm in London, England. Only two days later? Chunks off the same coal Asteroid?

During the second week of September 1866, at Dawson, Terrell County, Georgia, rain fell from a clear sky onto a twenty-five foot square area for one hour. Cloudless rains we are not too sure about at all. They cannot come from too far up or they would be travelling across the face of the Earth as it hurtles through Space. And rain, cloudless or otherwise does not fall in Space as far as we know.

On 6th November 1866, at Cartagena in Columbia, the British Consul Senor de Fonblanque saw a red glowing disc for three minutes before it vanished below the horizon. The disc was the magnitude, colour and brilliance of a ship's red light seen at a distance of two hundred yards. Red glowing discs?

For much of 1866 a Phenomenon called the "Durham lights" was being seen around Durham in England. These strange aerial lights were investigated by a Commission headed by Admiral Collinson that reached no conclusion as to their origin or condition. The lights were very bright and appeared at random. These were multiple bright airborne objects for much of the year only over a very small part of England. After zooming through deep Space for millennia the objects keep hitting the same small areas of the sky above the Earth with pinpoint precision. This is very hard to do when it is intentional let alone when it is supposed to be random. And light Phenomena in the sky are supposed to be all random, aren't they? Unless they are nonexistent. Or not random. What then is random? How precise is Celestial movement in actuality? Far more precise than we ever thought?

1867

On 8th January 1867, at dawn, all the inhabitants of Fort Klamath, in Klamath County, in Oregon, were woken by a thunderous noise coming from the sky during an earthquake. Darkness like night had fallen caused by a sudden onrush of clouds or smoke filling up the sky. At its darkest a mass of very fast brown ashes as thick as snowflakes streamed down from out of the sky.

Half an hour later there was another earthquake as well as a billowing column of smoke coming from Klamath Marsh. Had a Meteor crashed into the marsh? Some buildings were shifted ninety feet by the shocks such as the Sutler's store. The vibrations lasted several minutes. Earthquakes and falls of ashes and loud unexplained noises always go together along with Meteor Falls. If this were a Meteor crash it was very close to Crater Lake, the cone of an extinct volcano.

At Bowling Green, Warren County, Kentucky, on 12th March 1867, yellow rain the colour of Sulphur fell. Did it smell of Sulphur though?

In Dublin, Ireland, on 9th May 1867, several Policemen and bystanders were puzzled by a fall of strange nuts or berries that fell, hitting the witnesses including the Police, during a storm. They were strange nuts or berries and were of an unknown type about half an inch across and dark brown and spherical like Hazelnuts. They had a slightly aromatic odour and seemed fossilised and fell with great force. And this seems to be nuts to us as well. As well as to the many witnesses including the Police who are not renowned for their ability to be laughed at and to take it in good humour.

Sometime during 1867 the lumbermen at a mill on the shore of Lake Utopia in New Brunswick, Canada, were surprised to see a strange object splashing about in the water. It seemed to be an unknown type of large animal. What sort of huge and difficult to identify animal is normally seen splashing about in the water? The Lake Utopia creature was also seen that year by Mrs Fred McKillop who saw it cavorting around the lake as well as by Mr McCartney of Red Rock who saw a Serpent which appeared to be rather eel-like loose in the water. The lakemonster was over twenty metres long and left furrows in the sand where it had rested.

In July 1867, several individual witnesses saw a Seaserpent in the Mannesfjord , near Mandal in Norway. There was even a judicial enquiry held but it came to no conclusions. You guessed it! It is one of these. But you will have to keep it a secret as no one has

ever reported seeing one of these before and you would not want to be laughed at, would you?

On 5th August 1867, the crews of the “Skylark”, the “George W. Wood” and the “Crawford” saw a Lakemonster roughly 40 to fifty feet long in Lake Michigan near Evanston, Illinois. The creature resembled a Serpent and had a neck roughly the size of a Human being. The body was equivalent to that of a beer barrel in width. The creature also had a bilobate tail like a Whale with which it splashed the surface into a tempest.

At Hyde Park, Chicago, Illinois, on 6th August 1867, at 4.30 am Captain Henry Durant of the Schooner “Alert” advised of the presence of a large fish, much larger than the largest Sturgeon and over fifteen feet long in Lake Michigan.

The day after the Evanston sighting, the same day as Hyde Park, Chicago, 6th August 1867, Mr Charles Sanger, Justice of the peace, reported that he had seen a Lakemonster off the Indiana coast of Michigan City swimming in Lake Michigan. The Serpent was 40 feet long and swam like a Serpent swims.

Later in the day, 6th August 1867, off Hyde Park, Chicago, Mr Joseph Muhlke was fishing one mile off shore when he heard a peculiar half-puffing noise and a half heavy grating sound. Turning in the direction of the sound Joe saw a dark oval-shaped body like an upturned boat four hundred metres away that appeared to grow in size and soon was three feet out of the water. The head rose out of the water. The body was bluish-black, darkest in the centre and with a blue hue to the extremities of the head and tail. The underside was lighter in colour. Along the back was a series of bony plates like a Sturgeon and it had feet or flippers near the head to act as stabilisers. There was a green dorsal fin forward of the tail. There was a pair of jointless legs in front of the fan-shaped fins that were drawn up against the underbelly. There were webbed feet attached to the limbs. A great description but what was it? It certainly was no sturgeon. Nor did it resemble any of the previous sightings in the same area in the previous few days. This had happened off the coast of Scotland as we remember.

1867 was a good year for Lakemonsters as Mr Hassam found out when he was at Rock Lake, in Waukesha County, Wisconsin, and saw a Saurian type of creature lurking in a clump of reeds. Thank God they do not exist. So many deluded witnesses.

On 18th October 1867, at Thames Ditton in Surrey, England, there was a fall of fire from the sky for the duration of ten minutes. The residents saw a shower of fire in the evening sky. The fire fell like rain and in the morning waterbutts and puddles were found to be covered with a thick layer of Sulphur. What was burning Sulphur doing falling from the sky onto a tiny English village? And you never hear of Sulphur, let alone burning Sulphur, hurtling out of the sky. Unless you were in the Orkneys in 1818, Forest Hill, Arkansas, in 1847, or Crieff in Scotland in 1855 and would soon be in Poltusk in Poland in 1868 where it would be occurring again. Incidentally sulphur is rarely found in surface deposits where the wind can move it in large quantities, especially not in England.

Between 3.00 pm and 4.00 pm on 4th December 1867 several witnesses in Chatham in England saw numberless black discs in groups and scattered that were passing rapidly through the air. The aerial parade lasted twenty minutes and as they passed in front of the sun they resembled large cannon shot. They left puffs of grayish brown vapour like smoke.

Also in 1867 in Vence in the Alpes-Maritime in France, fiery spheres of dazzling brightness were seen to emerge from a strange single cloud that moved around over the area. Ten years later this same cloud would reappear in the same area. Meteors do not subdivide, nor tend to explode, nor gently separate, nor generally return. They burn away due to friction with the atmosphere and the original Meteor is gone in seconds not minutes, or in some of our cases, days. And Meteors do not tend to be cloudlike. In archetypal UFO lore this would be called a Mothership. But what sort of delusion is a Mothership anyway?

Other events of 1867 were a fall of salt at the mouth of the Red River in Louisiana that covered sixty square miles by three to

five miles wide. The salt was dry, powdery and of the highest quality. What one would call a fall of salt one would not know.

Also in 1867 there was a fall from the sky of a single piece of coal that was eight per cent hydrocarbon onto the city of Goalpara in Assam, India. The Red River fall was the first of salt. The Goalpara coal fall was the sixteenth coalfall since Alais, France, in 1806. This was followed by Naples, Italy, in 1818, Christiania or Oslo, Norway, in 1822, Allport, England, in 1827, the Cape of Good Hope in South Africa in 1838, Tennessee in 1840, Genoa, Italy, three times in 1841, Kaba in Hungary in 1851, Hessle, Sweden in 1860, Cranbourne, Australia, in 1861, Montauban, France, in 1864 and Notting Hill, London, 30th June 1864 followed two days later by another fall in London. Obviously this was not the first fall of coal from the sky. Each time the fallen matter was definitely identified as coal, never as anything else.

Switzerland had a fall of strange bright red powdery matter in 1867 that was not identified as normal dust but contained a very high proportion of variously shaped organic materials of unknown origin. This was not coal but still was a total mystery.

In Lake Mills, Jefferson County, Wisconsin, in 1867, there was a sighting of a Saurian Monster in the lake. Of course it would be a mystery. It had just not been noticed before. Or had it actually been there to be noticed at all? Our perceptions of Time and Space may need to be revised. Also our views on permanence in Time and Space. Was this Lakemonster related to the Rock Lake Monster also seen that year? After all they are only 42 kilometres apart. Funny these coincidences.

Also during 1867 there was a fall of buckshot from the sky over Walterboro in Colleton County in South Carolina.

1868

On 30th January 1868, a mass of burning Sulphur the size of a man’s hand fell from the sky onto Poltusk in Poland. The crowd of villagers that it attracted stamped the fire out. This was during a fall

of over one hundred thousand H-group or high iron content chondrites. Fortunately it was winter and no one was out in the fields or there would have been numerous casualties. Another fall of burning Sulphur? What was burning sulphur doing falling in an H-chondrite meteorite shower? Burning Sulphur had previously fallen at Forest Hill, Arkansas, in 1847, Crieff in Scotland in 1855 and Thames Ditton in England in 1867. An unusual substance to be hurtling down from the sky. Is Hell in the sky along with Heaven?

During the meteorite fall near the village of Poltusk approximately 180,000 Meteorite fragments fell in one shower over a desolate area. The total weight of the fragments was 8,863 kilogrammes. Some state that 68,780 meteorite fragments fell ranging from pea-size to over 9,000 grammes.

On 24th February 1868, at London, Ontario, Canada, at least five hundred tons of decomposed cereals fell out of the sky onto an area of fifty miles long by ten miles wide. The grain was totally out of season and the ground in Canada had been frozen over for months. Did a flying grain silo jettison its load over London, Ontario? And flying seeds? They are not rare at all if we remember the Baltic States in 1863 amongst others. The area around London, Ontario, can be a little weird at times though as well.

Sometime during April 1868, at 5.00 pm a group of miners at Copiapo in the Atacama region of Chile saw a gigantic bird in the sky. The miners were waiting for supper after work and saw the big bird fly in from the direction of Ternera. The bird flew rapidly in a dead straight line from the northwest to the southeast and had immense wings, grey plumage and eyes like burning coals. At the same time though it appeared to be covered with strange bristles all over its body and made metallic noises when it turned or moved. Was it a bird or a machine that looked like a bird? The body was elongated like a Serpent and some witnesses stated that it had brilliant scales which clashed together with a metallic sound when it moved its wings. Sounds more like an album cover for Metallika or any other heavy rock group, not the aerial sighting of an unknown Phenomenon. Was it a dragon? But then they do not exist, and

neither does anything else that I have described thus far and will continue describing to the very end of this work.

During Spring April 1868 a lion was killed after it had killed several sheep and two young clydesdale horses in Lake County, California. The lion weighed over three hundred pounds and was the largest one ever killed in that country measuring eleven feet from nose to tail. The killer of the lion was used to killing what he called panthers, or mountain lions, but this "Californian Lion" as he referred to it was built entirely different being heavy in front and light behind with black stripes along its shoulders and back and down the foreparts. The black was on the back and shoulders and resembled a mane. Strange sort of varmint this one.

On 24th May 1868, a woman was walking down a lane in Birmingham and was hit on the head by a falling stone The stone must not have fallen from very far away or the woman's head would have exploded from the impact. Still would not have been pleasant though. Birmingham and its environs are unusually active in the falling stone stakes. Was the stone fallen or thrown? We would have assumed thrown if it were not for the fact that this is Birmingham and it is now stonefall season.

On 29th May 1868, at Stourbridge in the West Midlands of England there was a fall of frogs from the sky. The Birmingham woman would probably have preferred one of these to have hit her. We know that frogs exist. That is definite. We do not believe though that they can fall from the sky. We also know that Meteoric stones can fall from the sky therefore if frogs are falling at the same time then they must be Meteoric frogs seeing that we know that both exist. We have a whole quandary of unusuals multiplying here. If they were ordinary stones and not Meteoric were they then ordinary frogs? Did anything fall at all? If it didn't then it was recorded to have not fallen in the area several times. Therefore we must conclude that a falling was indeed happening and if the frogs had fallen from too far up then they would be flatter than roadbase.

That same day, 29th May 1868, there was a fall of thousands of small black stones during a thunderstorm in Italy. This isn't

Birmingham? More stones. These ones have precedents in the Midlands of England in 1858.

And also on that same day, 29th May 1868, more masses of small black stones fell onto Hungary during a thunderstorm. This was one of only two Phenomenal occurrences in this area. The first had been an icefall in 1802.

In Switzerland on the same day, 29th May 1868, there was a fall of small black stones as well and also during a thunderstorm.

And of course when we talk falling black stones by the bucketload, how can we ignore Birmingham in England. On 29th May 1868, between 9.00 am and 10.00 am there was a massive shower of small black stones. And Lo and Behold! We have gone full circle and are back in Birmingham but ten years later. The original Birmingham fall was on 12th June 1858. 12th June is a very good date for a fall of stone. Remember Buschof in Courland?

On 1st June 1868, another woman out walking, this time in a field near Birmingham, was struck by a falling stone that injured her hand severely. Another closely falling stone or this woman like another Birmingham woman walking only recently would have had no hand or head left if it was a true Meteoric impact. All stones that fall from the sky may not necessarily be Meteoric.

On 8th June 1868, astronomers at the Radcliffe Observatory in Oxford in England, saw a luminous object that moved quickly across the sky, stopped, changed course to the west, then to the south where it hovered for four minutes and then headed towards the north.

Before 27th June 1868 a giant wild apeman was seen near Meadville, Franklin County, Mississippi. Tracks had been discovered of a strange manbeast being similar to that of a human though the toe of one foot was turned backwards. Men with dogs had been hunting the hairy hominoid when they saw a frightful looking creature the height of a very muscular man that was standing in front of the hunting dogs. The creature had long coarse hair flowing from its head and reaching its knees and its entire body was covered in hair two to three inches long which was a dark brown colour. There were

two large tusks projecting downwards from its lower jaw that were several inches long and it was seen fleeing towards what was then the Mississippi River. (the anabranches of the Mississippi River have moved many times.)The dogs followed but would not approach the beast. The posse urged the dogs on and one of them went the beast who reached forwards and grabbed it with its hands, pressed it against its ahiry trunk which pierced through it and killed it instantly. The hunters alarmed fired several shots at the creature which leapt into the river and swam to the opposite shore.

At Ornans in the Doubs of France there was a fall of a single piece of coal from the sky on 11th July 1868. How better to celebrate this special anniversary in Birmingham than to have a coalfall in France.

At Parramatta, New South Wales, Australia, on 25th July 1868, Mr F. W. Birmingham, a Surveyor, saw heads floating by him followed by an Ark which landed in Parramatta Park. The craft zigzagged when landing. A voice spoke to him and asked him if he wished to enter the craft. Mr Birmingham replied “Yes” and was floated to the object and went down three steps to a Pilot house lower than the deck of the machine. There was only a single table in the room and it appeared to be covered by an oilcloth. The sides of the craft were six inches thick and appeared very strong. A spirit appeared like a neutral tint shade and was in the shape of a man in a frock dress. The witness was shown around the Ark and then the spirit vanished. The craft was a brown colour blended with faint flitting shades of steel blue below and appeared tremulous. Like magnified scales on a fish. And is this the first unidentified flying landing with occupant? No, it is not. There had been three previous occupants seen in connection with their craft but this was the first where the occupant was met by the witness. The first occupants seen were at Chimney Rock, North Carolina, in 1806, followed by Toxteth Park, near Liverpool, in England, in 1838 when a figure resembling the infamous Springheel Jack was seen by Inspector Hemer of the Liverpool Police. Jack was entering a blazing ball of

light that had come down in a field. The last were a group of occupants under a white cloud in the sky in Warwick, Ireland, in 1843

Sometime in 1868 in Lake Ostra Ringsjoen in Malmohus County in Sweden a large Lakemonster was sighted that had the head of a horse with white teeth and a mouth large enough for a cat to walk into. More lakehorses or riverhorses or unusual seahorses. The first being in Arneither-Stede in Iceland in 1819, Lake Storsjo or Storsjon, in Sweden in 1839, in the Atlantic Ocean from a Danish ship in 1846, the Murrumbidgee River in Australia in 1847 where a skull was found that was a cross between a horse and a llama and which the local Aborigines referred to as a “Katenpai” or Bunyip, Lough Abisdealy in Ireland in 1854 and Loch Arkaig in Scotland in 1857. For nonexistent creatures there seem to be a few recognisable groupings, the Waterhorse being one of them. In the Rocky River near Mount Remarkable in South Australia in 1854 a Gentleman saw a large watermonster with a horse-like neck. Was there a horse-like head attached to this neck?

During July 1868, near Assjon on the shores of Lake Storsjon in Sweden a man saw a Lakemonster in water that was described as mirror calm one hundred metres from shore. There had been a strange swell of water as if a boat had just passed yet no boat was visible. Then he saw something that resembled a smooth barkless balk of timber moving at arrow speed for two hundred metres and then vanish. We could not see the head on this one but there might be more varieties of Lakemonsters, and oddly enough other Phenomena than we previously thought possible, though all still, in most cases customizations of single though varied themes.

Back in Copiapo, Chile, that we had only visited recently, an aerial construction emmitting light was seen in the sky during July 1868. The construction was making obvious metallic noises as well. If this was a machine then whose machine was it as no one that we know of on Earth at the time could build such a thing. Do we have to look elsewhere? We were still experimenting with balloons. The Metallika bird was back again.

The appearence of the metallic bird was followed shortly after by a deluge, an earthquake and coincidental lights in the sky.

On 13th August 1868, in nearby Peru during an earthquake the sky appeared on fire whilst a deluge fell. Cities were flung into the sea which then came back onto the ruins. The sky appeared literally ablaze and people thought that a volcano was erupting.

Also on that same day, 13th August 1868, around the bay of Arica in Chile, the sky was ablaze as fields poured over cliffs into the sea during an earthquake. A deluge fell at the same time. What an amazing coincidence.

On 19th August 1868 six days later, in Peru the sky appeared on fire during an earthquake whilst a deluge fell. This had happened previously on 13th August . And there is no connection at all between aerial Phenomena and earthquakes. Otherwise there would be a very great chance that the other incidences of earthquakes occurring with luminous aerial Phenomena as well as other odd Phenomena that I have recorded might then possess some validity. In Apt, France, in 1803 there was an earthquake preceded by a fall of stone. There were 22 other earthquake Phenomena not including aerial lights in the sky in the intervening period. The first were in Pinerolo, Italy, in 1808 and there were 24 more events of this type after this. Various examples of both types are listed here. In Granada, Spain, in 1804 there was an earthquake preceded by a dark mist that made day like night. In Pinerolo, Italy, in 1808 there were spontaneous fires occurring during an earthquake as well as strange noises in the sky as well as the sounds of stones falling. This was followed shortly after by the fall of a stone from the sky in Borgo San Domino during an earthquake accompanied by cannonlike noises in the sky. This was during a flap of unusual aerial occurrences over Piedmont in 1808. In Mito, Japan, also in 1808, there was a great luminous Phenomenon seen in the sky during an earthquake. In 1810 Borgo San Domino in Italy had its last encounter with strange aerial noises during earthquakes that had been occurring since 1808. At New Madrid, Missouri, there were cannonlike noises during the Great Earthquake of 1811. At San Juan Capistrano near Los Angeles in 1812 there was a rushing sound coming from the sea shortly before an earthquake. In Lisbon,

Portugal, in 1816, there were cannonlike noises coming from the sky during an earthquake followed six hours later by the appearance of a great Meteor. At Comrie in Scotland, also in 1816, there was a large luminous crescent shaped appearance in the sky during an earthquake.The light was seen from Dunkeld to Edinburgh, both many miles away. Comrie is 70 kilometres from Edinburgh and 33 kilometres from Dunkeld. Dunkeld is Northeast of Comrie and Edinburgh is southeast. In other words anywhere in between Dunkeld and Edinburgh,74 kilometres, would have seen the strange light which was to the east of Comrie. In Palermo in Sicily in 1817 there was an earthquake preceded by a strange dark mist that made day like night. This is the same as in Granada, in Spain, in 1804. In Inverness, Scotland, there was a fall of hot rain after an earthquake in 1817. In Montreal and other parts of Quebec in Canada in November 1819, there were several earthquakes along with black rain, black mists making the day like night, and strange aerial displays of lights and cannonlike sounds from the sky. This included freak lighting displays. At Naples, Italy, there was a great Meteor seen in the sky during an earthquake in 1821. In 1830 in Kyoto, Japan, an earthquake was preceded the night before by bright lights in the sky. In 1831 the Thuringerwald in Germany hosted the appearance of a great Fireball in the sky before an earthquake. Shinano, in Japan, in 1847 had aerial lights during an earthquake. In the Caucasus in 1856 on two occasions the Sun rose red and there was an earthquake. For something different in Singapore in1861 there was a fall of fish during an earthquake. Unlike Manilla, in the Philipines, in 1863 with its aerial lights during an earthquake. Fort Klamath, Oregon, had an aerial visitor followed by a cloud of smoke coming from Klamath Swamp during a severe earthquake in 1867. In 1868 there were the two Peruvian earthquakes with their attendant aerial lights. Shall we go on? There are even areas that are even more earthquake Phenomena and earthquake light prone than others. Comrie in Scotland could be a book unto itself with the giant aerial crescent of 1816, cannonlike noises from the sky during an earthquake in 1822, a stonefall during an earthquake in 1830, strange skies and black powder falling from it in1837, but no

earthquake, the day becoming like night during an earthquake as well as a fall of black powder in 1839, cannonlike noises from the sky in 1840, coloured rain during an earthquake in 1841, the night becoming like day due to intensely bright aerial Phenomena during an earthquake in 1842 and the appearance of a Meteor during an earthquake in 1854. Almost a textbook on earthquake related Phenomena and their types over one small area. In Irkutsk in Russia there was a fall of stone as well as an earthquake in 1824 and this was followed in 1829 by another earthquake and a fall of stone. In 1830 more stone fell in Irkutsk during an earthquake. In 1841 there were three falls of an oilish substance as well as sand and bitumen onto Genoa in Italy from 17th February to February19th. On 18th February there had been a fall of coloured rain during an earthquake. You are right. There probably is no connection at all between earthquakes and aerial or other Phenomena if you remain restricted to traditional Science. But why then is it that many areas that have earthquakes in their histories also have greater incidences of supposedly unnatural Phenomena? Naples in 1818 had a fall of coal from the sky and in the future would have several other bizarre falls. Remember in real Space time every spot on Earth should be equally capable of hosting delusions, apparitions and hallucinations, yet they aren't. Is this the even more bizarre linkage with the luminescent Phenomena both seen and unseen that attends earthquakes? What is the mystery linkage with this previously disregarded earthquake energy?

On 4th September 1868, at 12.30 pm, a dense mountainlike cloud appeared in the western, seaward, sky off Collao, the Port of Lima in Peru. Then there was an earthquake. Huge clouds and earthquakes? Why not? We've had it before.

The following day, 5th September 1868, a great Meteor was seen over Zurich in Switzerland. The great Meteor appeared to be near Jupiter. An earthquake and a huge cloud in Peru and Meteors seen in the sky the following day on another part of the Earth? How could there possibly be a connection between earthquakes and the

position of a great Meteor in the same spot in the sky relative to the Earth's surface that we would regard as being near Jupiter?

The same day at Tremont-sur-Saulx, 5th September 1868, in the Meuse area of Lorraine, France, a great Meteor was also recorded as having been seen in the sky and this Meteor was also recorded as being seen near Jupiter.

As was a great Meteor seen in the sky over Bergamo in Italy also that same day 5th September 1868. This Meteor too was blazing under or in the direction of Jupiter?

Sometime during 1868 we come upon the sad little story of Jemmie Kenny, aged eight. On no particular Thursday Jemmie, the other schoolchildren and the Teacher were out in the schoolyard at recess in Tippah County, Mississippi. Jemmie was hunched down with the other boys playing marbles. Suddenly and without warning a gigantic bird swooped down out of the sky and gathered up little Jemmie in its great talons and then soared back into the sky, Jemmie screaming in its grasp. For no known reason the giant bird then dropped the unfortunate child from so great a height as to cause Jemmie's death to occur on impact. Eagles had been recently accused of carrying off full-grown sheep and pigs in the area but this is literally impossible for an Eagle as its talons are too weak to take the weight. Some other references refer to Jimmie Keaney. It is a whole new Zoologica, and it may not even be ours. Too bad that the same or similar had already been reported from Switzerland in 1838. Poor Marie, poor Jemmie. To become birdfeed at such a young age. What is even more amazing than giant birds swooping down out of the sky eager to grab up morselsize children is that in the entire history of 89 degrees West 35 degrees North there are no other reports of unusual Phenomena. Just this odd stray but hungry bird. Where had it flown from? What was it then? Was it something that had flown down from the Blackforest of Pennsylvania? Or flown in from elsewhere? And where was it flying to?

1869

On 8th January 1869, there was a severe earthquake preceded by loud reports from the sky in Colchester, Essex, England. Repeat after me. Earthquakes do not occur alongside other Phenomena.

The following day 9th January 1869 a loud report was heard and another shock felt, also in Colchester. Keep repeating it until you believe it.

That same day 9th January 1869 at South Lopham in Norfolk, England, at 11.20 am, there was an extraordinary explosion like a little earthquake or a gunpowder explosion. If we say it often enough it will work.

That same day 9th January 1869 at Swaffham, also in Norfolk, something of an unknown nature had frightened sheep which had burst from their bounds in various places. Though sheep don't believe it possibly because they cannot repeat it.

On 10th January 1869 at Weston-Super-Mare in Avon, England, at 9.00 pm, an extraordinary Meteor was seen in the sky five hours before the first of three earthquakes. And by now many people in the southeast of England might not believe it either.

On 13th January 1869 at Brighton in Sussex, England, there was an unexplained explosion in the sky like a cannon. Either with or without the earthquake.

On 30th January 1869 in Savoy, France, there was a fall of millions of out of season insect larvae or maggots, moth eggs, spiders and caterpillars onto freshly fallen snow during a snowstorm. The temperature in the day preceding the fall was very low so if there were insects around they would have been unable to hatch even if it were the correct time of the year for them to be doing so. At least our friend conservative Science can attempt to explain how millions of out of season worms were sucked up by a nondetectable but very selective whirlwind which had strewn them all over the countryside. At least this time it was a mixture of insects but where had they been vacuumed from? A selective whirlwind possibly could not have travelled from the Southern Hemisphere with its invertebrate cargo? Especially when insects do not breed in the

middle of the Summer in the Southern Hemisphere. Maybe it was floating around up there, where the Ice elephants roam, the domain of the giant birds that attack and kill children and then disappear and the incredibly high flying fish.

Gallipolis in Gallia County, Ohio. A name that would come back to visit us much, much later. Sometime during January 1869, before the 23rd a man and his daughter were driving in a carriage when a Hairy Hominoid appeared out of nowhere and pulled the man from the carriage and pushed him to the ground. The daughter repelled the Hairy Hominoid and caused it to retreat when she threw rocks at it, one of which hit it on the head. Now the Hairy Hominoids are getting restive. This was Ohio's first and he was certainly a memorable one. The score so far for sightings. New South Wales, Australia, at Sydney-1800 and 1822, Bells Mountain-1844, Quirindi-1844, on the banks of the Cordeaux River near Wollongong-1865. New York State, near Ellisburgh-1818. The Himalayas and Nepal-1820 and 1832. Arkansas, namely Saint Francis County-1834, Poinsett County-1834, Greene County-1834 and 1851. Fouke in Miller County in1856. Idaho, Salmon River-1842. Berezovo, Siberia, in 1845 where a Hairy Hominoid was killed. Victoria, Australia, at Philip Island-1849. Louisiana, Caddo County-1856.British Columbia, at Yale-1864. Kansas, Crawford County-1869. Ohio, Gallia County, at Gallipolis- 1869 plus others. In the 1960s there would be a Major flareup of UFO and Gargoyle reports here. There are still many more of these illusions to come clambering out of the woods yet.

Gallipois, Gallia County, Ohio. January 1869. There were several witnesses of a hairy manlike creature haunting the woods near the Ohio River.

On 10th April 1869, at Autriche in the Indre-et-Loire region of France there was a fall of out of season oak leaves from the sky that were all six months old and definitely out of season. There was no wind and the leaves fell vertically. They were all Autumn leaves and now it the beginning of spring. Where had they been stored? How did they get into the sky? Falling oak leaves don't seem so peculiar

at first but where had they been hanging out for so long before falling?

Also during 1869 at Avondale, near Dapto in New South Wales, Australia, a Hairy Hominoid was seen that had slender proportions, long arms, human legs, and feet that were eighteen inches long with long toes. The Hominoid also had well developed muscles and the back of the head was straight or flat. The face projected forwards and all except the feet and face were covered with black hair. There was a tan-coloured streak that ran down from the neck to the abdomen. The Hominoid was seen by the Summers children and was described as being the size of a thirteen or fourteen year old boy with incredibly huge feet. Another Hairy Hominoid near Wollongong and not far from the Cordeaux River where our previous sighting had been.

On 25th May 1869, many black stones fell from the sky during a storm onto Woverhampton in England. Preposterous! Who ever heard of black stones falling from the sky? Especially near Birmingham? Seeing it is Birmingham then it must be true. Why black stones? Why in the majority of stonefalls so far over the Birmingham area are the stones black? The two previous Birmingham black stone falls were in 1858 and May 29,1868, the same day as in Italy, Hungary, and Switzerland. A Blackstone Meteor shower perhaps? But how would this account for another Blackstone fall almost one year later? Why black stones in the Midlands? Why not red or yellow or mixed?

On 27th May 1869, there was a fall of large hailstones that had long protuberances on them that resembled icicles onto Tiflis, in Georgia, in the former USSR. We have not met iceblocks bearing icicles before and this is the first of several more to come. Meet the icicle bearing iceblocks. How long does it take for ice to develop icicles? Can it do this whilst falling?

On 6th June 1869 there was an unusual fall onto Chester, Delaware County, in Pennsylvania. There was a fall of gemma gemma, a variety of snail that fell during an odd storm within a storm. The snails were one eighth to three sixteenths of an inch in length,

many had broken shells, probably from aerial collisions, and possibly hitting the ground, and the shells seemed to fall slower than the rain which seemed to veil them. There were many witnesses but they were outnumbered by the enormous numbers of snails. Snails? These sound familiar too. There had indeed been a snailfall in Bristol in England in 1821.

At 2.30 am on the morning of 8th June 1869 an object larger than the moon when full was seen over Fort Wayne in Indiana. The object was bright red and at intervals of a few minutes bright rays of light like the straws of a broom darted forth on every side. From the ends of these sparks came out like a Roman candle. These rays came on and off. Eventually the luminous object went down behind Mount Davidson following the motion of the stars and still blazing and sputtering forth sparks and jets of fire.

Back to Tiflis in Georgia where on 10th June 1869, large hailstones fell that had protuberances like icicles hanging off them. This had only previously happened in the exact same spot on 27th May that same year. We know how hailstones form. Ice accretes around a dust particle. Or in some cases large spherical stones or pebbles. Or in some of our reports seemingly rocks and boulders. How do icicles form? The general theory is that the incredibly cold water-ice in its descent from the structure that it is clinging to freezes before its intended free-fall due to the effects of gravity. Instead of falling it stays where it last was. This does take time. The longer the icicles the longer the time. Here we have large hailstones falling that have icicles hanging from them. Were the icicles all hanging in the same direction, as one would allow for gravity or worse still, as far as the present laws of physics are concerned, were they sticking out in all directions? This would mean that they were tumbling very slowly indeed. And only over one particular area. Even stranger. Even weather moves. Or it is supposed to. Maybe Tiflis is a little like Derby, the icy weather tends to come to it.

During June 1869, there was a report of a fall of flesh and blood onto Santa Clara County, California. There was also a fall of flesh and blood onto Los Nietos, nearby, in August 1869. Was there

a flying slaughterhouse in the area? Or a huge flock of vomiting vultures? That would return nearby? Had they eaten something that was off?

Arcadia Valley, Crawford County, Kansas. July 1869. Many people reported seeing a wild man or a gorilla in the bottomlands of the Osage River. It was called "Old Sheff" by the locals and was seen by over sixty people. "Old Sheff" had a stooping gait, very long arms and inmmense hands and was covered in hair. It walked on its hind legs but occasionally ran on all fours.

On 1st August 1869, in Paris, France, a woman was found incinerated in an unscorched room where only the floor under the body was singed and not burnt through. No screams were heard and there was no reason or cause for the fire. There never seems to be a reason for spontaneous combustion.

At noon on 7th August 1869 in Adamstown in Pennsylvania a luminous object was seen to land in a dry swampless area two hundred yards north of the village which is in Lancaster County. The object was square and became a column about three to four feet in height and about two feet thick and it reflected sunlight like a column of burnished silver. After ten minutes it disappeared and upon investigation by several people there were not landing traces.

In Los Nietos, Los Angeles County, California, on 9th August 1869, on the farm of Mr Hudson, there was a fall of strips of animal flesh that were one to six inches long. The strips were covered with short fine hairs and fell from the sky over a three minute period. They covered two acres yet there was no breeze or cloud and the Sun was shining throughout. The flesh became putrid very quickly and there were no bilious Buzzards about or vomiting vultures that we know of. There would have to be a lot of vomiting vultures though to cover two acres and they tend to tear at flesh untidily rather than surgically cut it Was there an aerial blender at work? But then animals with very fine short hairs do not tend to be naturally airborne. So the blender or whirlwind blender must have raced across the ground carefully missing any plant life or indeed any other forms of life slicing up only the shorthaired animals and then shot up

high into the sky where the diced meat and hair began to fall in neat strips. Logic can be a funny thing at times but it can be the only logical explanation.

In the area of Gilbert and East Davenport, Story County, Iowa, sometime before 27th September 1869 a huntsman saw an ugly sandy-haired wild boy eating fish in the river. Another baby bigfoot?

During Autumn October 1869 at Orestimba Peak, Stanislaus County, California, twenty miles south of Grayson, a five foot high Hominoid was seen with broad and square foreshoulders. The creature had long arms, a long body and short legs and seemed to have no neck. It was all covered with brown cinnamon covered hair that also grew in a shock on top of the head. Later it was joined by an obviously female Hairy Hominoid The head was horrible and had eyes like a pig's. The nose was also piglike and the piglike eyes glowed orange. The teeth were like fangs. We have now been joined by a new pair of contenders from California. Witness the introduction of glowing eyes which we shall meet on many future occasions.

At noon on 17th October 1869,at Bangalore in southern India Lieutenant Herschel saw dark shadows crossing the sun followed by light streaks beyond its borders through his telescope as he was preparing to watch the prominences of the Sun. They were visible until 7.00am the following morning.

On 17th December 1869, over Worcester in Worcestershire in England, there was a bright light like a Meteor in the sky during an earthquake of major duration. The people of Worcester must be perpetual liars. Light Phenomena do not occur along with earthquake Phenomena. In 1881 they would even complain of a rain of periwinkles and crabs.

During 1869 a black panther was seen in Tolland County, Connecticutt. Black panthers do not exist in North America, they never have. Shame that the panthers don't know this.

During 1869 near the Osage River in Crawford County, Kansas, a hairy Wild Man was seen with a stooping gait and very long arms. As for hairy men of unknown type these were reported

from lots of places over the years. This was a first for Kansas but there had been a few sightings in Arkansas before.

1870

On 23rd January 1870 a man was stunned by a falling iron meteorite in the village of Nedagolla south of Parvatipur in the Madras Presidency in India. The people of the town were so alarmed that they took all of the fallen meteoric masses to their temple, ground them up and scattered them to the winds in a ceremony called punja. The original meteorite weighed 4.5 kilograms.

On 12th February 1870, over Italy, there was a luminous body seen in the sky during an earthquake. There was also a fall of sand at the same time. Falling sand, luminous aerial Phenomena and an earthquake? All together? Unbelievable.

The following day, 13th February 1870 it happened again in Italy. An earthquake accompanied by a luminous presence in the sky had happened before in Genoa in Italy, also in February in 1841, twenty-nine years before.

And speak of the Devil, on 14th February 1870, there was a fall of a yellow starchy substance onto Genoa in Italy. The substance contained globules of Cobalt blue starchy pearl-like material. How would you explain this? The same area but a different type of Phenomena but the timing is almost exactly to the day of the prior one but twenty-nine years later. Siena in Northern Italy had thirty year gaps in its Phenomenal attacks as well. Is there a connection?

At 6.30 pm on 22nd March 1870, near the Sao Paulo Rocks in the Mid-Atlantic Ocean near the Equator, Captain Frederick Banner and the crew of the “Lady of the Lake” saw a strange cloud which was circular and divided into four parts with a central balance shaft running in a curve to the back like the tail of a marine hydra. The cloud travelled from twenty degrees above the horizon to eighty degrees and appeared from the southsoutheast and vanished to the northeast. The cloud was also light grey in colour and much lower than the other clouds which unlike it, were not travelling against the wind as this unusual cloud was. This odd cloud continued being visible until 7.20pm travelling against the eye of the wind. This would rule out a balloon. The aerial object was visible for half an hour in

total which would also rule out a meteor as well. Something more reasonable than airborne biology experiments. Unless this was a very big airborne biology experiment that could also fly against the wind! Was it an airborne flying craft or Airship or was it the mother of the flying spermatozoa that fell over Skaninge, Sweden, in 1808? Or was it both?

At 8.45 pm on 15th August 1870 a bright sparkling ball of light tinged with blue was seen over Dunbar in Scotland. The light appeared about fortyfive degrees above the northern horizon. From the head or ball a tail issued that was the same bright colour that was pointing in a north-easterly direction. The object itself appeared quite motionless and stationary. Eventually a second tail seemed to branch off from the middle of the first one at an angle of fortyfive degrees. This second tail seemed to come and go, sometimes even detaching itself completely. The sighting lasted twenty minutes and then proceeded very slowly in a southwesterly direction. There was no sound at all and it was witnessed by the very excited inhabitants of the villages to the west.

On 20th August 1870, hailstones fell onto Switzerland that contained large salt crystals. We've so far had Sulphur and stones, frogs and fish, why not salt. Previously the salt fell in the Red River area of Louisiana in 1867.

Also during August 1870, there was a fall of hundreds of water lizards onto the roof of the Opera House and the pavements around it in Sacramento, California. Who or what was hoarding waterlizards and why were they sent to the opera? They were two to eight inches long. Nothing else, of course, fell. Another selective whirlwind ? With a liking for opera? Sacramento can be quite weird. And why the lizards? The lizards are quite popular either singly or in groups. There had been a large fall of lizards in Montreal, home of the weird at times, at least in the Nineteenth Century, in 1857. More Lizard, even crocodile and alligator falls to come.

During September 1870 at Orias Timbers on Orestimba Peak in Stanislaus County in California two hunters, Mr. F. J. Hildreth

and Mr. Samuel De Groot, saw gorillas. Gorillas are not native to California.

On 15th October 1870 one mile off Nepean Island in the Norfolk Island group in the Pacific Ocean. John Adams of Norfolk Island reported that the lookout had reported a whale calf as being about a mile and a half off the lee bow. They set off to look at it and got to one hundred yards from the supposed calf when they realized that they could not make out what it was. There was no spouting and when they got to within afew yards of it they all realized that it was a huge serpent that appeared to be asleep. The head was lying flat on the water and the body was coiled up with the tail hanging quite visibly sone three to four fathoms under the water. When they got closer the beast raised its head out of the water, looked at them, slowly straightened itself and moved off in a leisurely manner. It must have been thirty to forty feet long, a reddish colour and between one foot and eighteen inches in diameter.

In October 1870, still on Orestimba Peak in Stanislaus County, California, a lone Hunter kept returning at the end of each day to his campfire being out as well as the camp being in disarray. There were also immense Human tracks in wet sand three hundred yards away. One day the Hunter did not go out to his traps but hid, waiting for the unknown visitor which duly arrived preceded by a shrill whistling noise. The creature had broad, square shoulders, long arms and body and short legs. There appeared to be no neck and a small head and the creature was entirely covered in cinnamon hair which even grew close to the eyes. The Hairy Hominoid kept pulling individual sticks out of the campfire and waving them around until they went out. The campfire was eventually extinguished this way. Then the Hominoid went away and returned with a companion and another pair of Hairy Hominoids. All took part in swinging the wood around and kept showing great curiosity. This kept happening until November when the Hunter left the area. Stanislaus County is quite popular for Hairy Hominoids. The previous year a pair of hairys was seen at Orestimba peak. This time it was a foursome as well as reports of gorillas. Of course none of these creatures exist. You keep

forgetting that what I have recorded are regarded as illusions or delusions.

In October 1870, we meet an old regular again. Mr J. Bromee and his family saw a Lakemonster pass in the distance that was twelve cubits long, resembled a balk of wood and was moving faster than a rowboat and was travelling from Billsta on the shores of Lake Storsjon to Hoverberget. The wake was very large and the creature must have been very strong. One would doubt that a twelve cubit long Lakemonster would be very weak. Was this the same Mr Bromee who went Monster chasing with a party of men in July 1863?

At Saint Asaph in the Vale of Clwyd in Wales several witnesses had seen a strange animal creeping in the dark recesses of a cave on the river Elwy. It was described as a huge beast of the lizard tribe. On 17th October 1870, Mr Hughes lay in wait for it with a cudgel and when the Beast came outside beat it to death and then carried it home. The creature was a young crocodile on examination. As we now well know the crocodile or a cold water relative of it is indeed native to England. Either that or there were a lot of stray very exotic pets around. Were there that many abandoned exotic pets even in the 1870s ? After all there had been a continuing history of crocodile sightings in England from 1826 to 1836 to 1856 and to 1862. Incidentally this was the first outside of Oxfordshire and the first to occur where the word Norton was not included in the place name.

Sometime in 1870 a wild man was seen but evaded capture in Crow Canyon, near Mount Diablo in Contra Costa County, California. The creature left thirteen inch long tracks.

In 1870 a farmer by the name of James Pepples of Stanford in Lincoln County in Kentucky saw a big bird standing on the roof of his barn. A press report states that he fired on it and wounded the bird thus allowing it to be taken captive. The measurements of the bird were seven feet from wingtip to wingtip and it was a black colour and not dissimilar to an eagle. What happened to it is unknown.

The “Harlech Castle” vanished at the eastern end of Bass Strait in 1870 and no trace of it or its 23 crew were ever found.

1871

On 17th March 1871, there was a most unusual sequence of well witnessed events. Over Lancashire, England, there were cannonlike noises in the sky during an earthquake as well as pale flashes of lightning. Oh no! More unrelated coincidental earthquake Phenomena again!

This also happened at 7.00 pm in Manchester, in England, that same day, 17th March 1871, as well as around the Trent River in Nottinghamshire, England, 17th March 1871, and Newcastle in Tyne and Wear, Scotland at 11.00 pm on 17th March 1871. The lights and noises were moving.

Over on the other side of the English channel at Tours in the Indre-et-Loire in France at 8.00 pm that same night, 17th March 1871, a great Meteor was seen leaving a luminous trail that was seen at Santes, in the Charente-Inferieure in France at 10.45 pm, 17th March 1871, followed by Paris at 11.15pm, 17th March 1871, and then back to Tours at 11.45 pm, 17th March 1871. The Meteor was visible over Paris for fifteen minutes. A veritable procession of aerial Phenomena accompanying a string of earthquakes stretching from England to France and then looping back onto itself. Were there any credible witnesses out of the millions of observers? We must assume not. Were there two lots of Phenomena though as we have the Newcastle sighting at 11.00 pm in between Santes and Paris at 10.45 pm and 11.15 pm respectively. One lot heading north and the other lot performing a loop.

On the Monday before 17th April 1871 at sunset, Mr George Osborne was collecting the census at Avondale, near Dapto, close to Wollongong, New South Wales, Australia, when his horse was startled by an animal that was coming down from a tree. The animal was eight feet from the ground, lost its grip and fell. The creature was five feet tall and of slender proportions and looked human. The arms were long and the legs appeared human as well. The feet were eighteen inches long with long toes and the body had well developed

muscles. The back of the head was flat and the face projected forwards. All except the feet and the face were covered with black hair. There was a tan coloured streak from the neck to the abdomen and every few paces the Hairy Hominoid turned around and looked at the witness. There was no tail and the creature was the same size as a thirteen or fourteen year old boy. This is the same description of the creature as given by the Summers children in the same area only two years before. Was this a very hairy aborigine? We think not. Australia was having Bigfoot sightings even before he was a twinkle in his father's eye. Here he is called the "Yahoo" or "Yowie" and that is what the Aborigines called him so he was definitely regarded as not one of them.

On 24th April 1871, there was a fall of gell from the sky onto Bath in Avonshire in England. The gell was composed of glutinous drops that developed into one inch wormlike chrysalids that seemed to be in filmy envelopes. The fall occurred near the Railway Station and nothing else fell. The type of chrysalid was unknown and were of minute form said to have been infusoria. The Reverend Jenyns described them as minute worms in filmy envelopes. Maybe the earthquake lights of 17th March were jelly fleets looking for somewhere to land?

On 27th April 1871 the same thing happened in Bath again. Twice in three days onto the one place? Were these Bath Gels?

Also in April 1871, in Mississippi there was a fall of hail that contained turpentine. Turpentine, an extract from a tree! What else floats around in the generally gravity free environment of the Ice elephants? By the sound of it anything.

And suddenly we are back to Bear Lake in Utah. North of Fish Haven in Kossuth County on 19th July 1871, Mr Miland Pratt and Mr Thomas Rice saw a commotion in the water that they regarded as unusual. Then the head and part of a body emerged dripping from the water that resembled a walrus without tusks that then vanished with a wavy serpentine motion when the two witnesses fired shots at it. The body was the diameter of a man and the creature headed for the east shore when shot at. Are any of the

Lakemonsters actually Mammals? Not necessarily giant Otters though in theory any member of the walrus and seal family could adapt to fresh water. Was this a mutant tuskless walrus with a serpentine body?

Speaking of regulars? An excursion party on board the steamer “Curlew” on Horseshoe Bay in Lake Champlain, New York State, sometime in Summer July 1871 saw a Lakemonster with its head raised on an erect neck swimming around. The creature left a wake thirty to 40 feet long. This one was not too weak either and must have had very strong neck muscles. This is not the first longneck either. Along with horseheaded watermonsters there are also longnecked ones as well as longnecks with horseheads. This is the second sighting of “Champ” as the locals call him. The first sighting recorded by white settlers was in 1819.

In Summer July 1871 a large creature was seen for a time rushing about in Lochduich in Scotland. The following year it was described as a seamonster in the form of a seaserpent.

At 10.43 pm on 1st August 1871, a large red disc was seen moving slowly across the sky over Marseilles in France by an astronomer called Coggia. The disc was visible for fifteen minutes and was not a balloon. It was a magnificent red object that moved slowly eastwards until 10.52 pm when it stopped and then moved northwards until 10.59 pm when it was stationary again. The object then turned eastwards again and at 11.20 pm vanished. Large red discs might not be freshwater though but I could be proven wrong. As the research gets larger the findings though becoming more familiar and indeed monotonously repetitive at times, yet still managing at times to become weirder though more familiar. This is also an unknown type of behaviour for a Meteor or Star.

On 29th August 1871 at Meudon in the Ile-de-France, near Paris, Mr Trouvelot, an astronomer at the Observatory of Meudon saw a number of complex non-Meteoric objects in the sky. One of these objects seemed to fall in a falling leaf motion or like a disc falling in water. It was not falling in water but only looked like it was. Is the air thicker to a descending unknown or is it made to appear

thicker as it descends? Is this the action of a braking system or a natural Phenomenon? Are we even looking at the same air or the air somewhere else, with even a different gravity, though for a limited period actually visible to us here on Earth? It might not be here but it still could be seen from here for a moment?

On 4th October 1871, an Undertaker named William Robert Loosely in High Wycombe in Buckinghamshire in England, woke at 3.15 am feeling hot and uncomfortable and decided to go for a walk in the garden to cool off. He saw something fly across the sky brighter than the Full Moon and then there was a clap of thunder which was odd as there was no cloud cover. The object flew lower, stopped, carried on descending, all the time moving from side to side, and landed in the nearby woods. Next morning Mr. Loosely walked to the landing site and after a long search struck something metallic in the Autumn leaves. It was a strange metal container eighteen inches high and covered with curious knobs. Almost at once the thing moved a trifle and with the sound of a well oiled lock it opened and revealed what looked like an eye, covered with a glass lens about one inch across. Seconds later another eye opened and sent out a beam of dazzling purple light. Then a third eye appeared and shot out a thin rod, a little thicker than a pencil. Mr. Loosely decided to leave but as he moved away the machine started to follow leaving a trail of three small ruts. When the Undertaker came to a clearing the whole surface was cris-crossed with similar ruts. The metal box stopped briefly and a claw shot into the undergrowth, the purple light shone onto a dead rat. Then the rod sprayed liquid on the body and the rat was pushed inside a panel that opened on the side of the machine. Loosely dropped his walking stick in his hurry to get away and the object picked it up too. Then it followed him into another clearing and started herding him like an errant sheep towards another, bigger metal box. Mr. Loosely was now in a panic. He looked up and saw a strange Moon like a globe in the sky which seemed to be signalling with its lights. Before he could work out the sequence it flew away. That night, unable to sleep, he saw a light fall into the same wood, then rise again and vanish into the

clouds. Mr. Loosely jotted the events down and locked them in his desk where they were discovered almost one century later when his great, great granddaughter was clearing out the attic.

Now we come to another bizarre and even deadly event that may have astronomical origins. On 8th October 1871, a fire cyclone appeared from nowhere and razed the town of Peshtigo on Green Bay in Marinette County, Wisconsin, killing over one thousand of the two thousand population and destroying four hundred buildings. The official death toll was 1,152. This all happened in an instant and not a single structure was left standing. The cause of the fire was totally unknown. Witnesses reported a great flame to the west and suddenly countless fiery tongues struck down from the sky with a deafening roar. Sharp detonations, apparently caused by exploding methane in the swamps, filled the air. There were blasts of electric flame as well. Burning buildings were lifted whole into the air before exploding into flame. And what happens when you have fire from Heaven? You have a cataclysm of unprecedented and deadly proportions. There had been an exceptionally hot Summer. All was indeed very parched. Peshtigo though was only one of many points over many hundreds of miles that appeared to explode into flame at almost exactly the same moment in the States of Wisconsin, Michigan and Illinois. Fires, even huge ones, and I come from a country renowned for its massive firestorms, still need time to traverse Space. From surviving witness accounts these fires did not! They appeared suddenly! Apparently coming direct from the Heavens!

At 9.30 pm the same night as Peshtigo, 8th October 1871, there was a fall of fire onto Manistee in Manistee County, Michigan. Fire was seen to fall from the sky and the city was almost totally destroyed.

This fire from Heaven also fell onto Holland in Ottawa County, Michigan, at the same time as it also fell onto Menkaune in Michigan and Williamsville in Livingston County in Michigan as well on 8th October 1871. At Menekaune the residents who survived were driven into the waters of Green Bay and at Williamsville, also on the

shores of Green Bay, only four people out of seventy-eight survived. The fire fell also onto Muskegon, Muskegon County, Michigan, and Glen Haven, Leelanau County, Michigan, both on the shores of Lake Michigan.

On the west side the track of the great fire tornado og 8th October 1871 commenced six miles north of Oconto, Oconto County, Wisconsin, extending fifteen miles in width and ran 38 miles parallel northward to Green Bay. The area took in Peshtigo, the Sugar Bush settlements in Brown County where over 250 people died, the village of Menekaune at the mouth of the Menominee River, and the Birch Creek settlement, Menominee County, in Michigan. The total areas of the fires was fourteen hundred miles.

The track on the eastern side of Green Bay on 8th October 1871 the fires commenced in Humboldt, Brown County, Wosconsin, ranged ten miles in width sweeping northeast forty miles to Big Sturgeon Bay.

Even as far west as Brown County in Illinois the fire fell at 9.30 pm 8th October 1871 as it spread over a huge area. This area that was attacked at precisely 9.30 pm stretched from Brown County in Illinois to numerous towns and villages on the shore of Lake Michigan and covered four hundred square miles. The area was swept bare by a whirlwind of flame and at least 750 people died outright, not including those in Peshtigo and one other major area. Survivors reported that they heard a terrible roar as a tornado of fire crashed through the forests and the sky burst into flames. The fire did not come from burning trees or other objects but came as a great whirlwind of flame in great clouds from above the tops of the trees which fell upon and totally enveloped everything. Even people in the open were suddenly burnt where nothing burning could have crashed down onto them. It was as if the fire was coming down from the sky. In many cases it was as if there were no visible traces of fire nearby or on many of the corpses, even on huddled masses of people who died together en masse in the open away from any fire. They looked as if they were asleep. Metal objects found on some of the bodies were partially fused or melted yet the bodies were

undamaged by the flames or heat. The fire appeared to be dropping down out of the Heavens consuming everything that it touched. Sand was also reported to have fallen as well. Great balls of fire were seen unrolling and shooting forth in streams. How do we explain the fall of fire from the sky? The sand in the fall might be a clue. Were there any stones? Or rocks? Were we witnessing an horrendous Meteor shower coming blazing out of the Heavens? Or was it merely just a phenemenally huge and coincidental series of forest fires? During a fall of sand from the sky. At exactly 9.30 pm over an area of four hundred square miles? Even a fire storm needs time to travel distance. This firestorm did not.

The other major fire of note for this night of 8th October 1871, was in Chicago, Illinois. Some reports mention a fall of fire as 3.5 square miles of the city was destroyed by fires which were continuously breaking out all over the city. The sky over various portions of the city had an electric-blue or pink glow at times and there was a similar fluorescence at ground level. Many witnesses saw something like flame falling out of the air or out of the ground even and lightning fires seemed to have erupted out of nowhere until the city was ablaze. Buildings seemed to explode into flame from their interiors and strange fantastic fires of red, blue and green flames raced along the tops of buildings. Even fireproof materials melted. Near the Railway Station hundreds of tons of stacked pig Iron melted into one mass though it was nowhere near any burning building capable of generating the necessary amount of heat to do this. Hundreds of people died. What was the origin of the mysterious fire from the sky that consumed major cities as well as towns and villages in Illinois and Michigan that night? Was Mrs O'Leary's cow kicking sand around as well? Are we living on a totally different planet with very different characteristics, not anomalies, than scientific consensus would have us normally believe?

During 1871 in Mongolia the renowned naturalist Nicholas Przewalski, who discovered the Mongolian wild horse named after himself, saw Hairy Hominoids. Where are the qualified witnesses when you need them? Maybe it is easier to explain Wildmen away

as delusions. We accept the discovery of the wild horses yet we reject that of the hairy wild men? Same qualified witness, different animal witnessed?

At Lake Utopia in New Brunswick in Canada in 1871 a Mr McCartney of Red Rock saw a Serpent that appeared rather eel-like swimming loose in the water. The creature was over twenty metres long and it had left huge furrows in the sand where it had rested. Was the sand on the edge of the lake or on the bottom?

Sometime during 1871 off Kilkee in County Clare in Ireland several people including a well known clergyman in the north of Ireland saw a strange seacreature. It had an enormous head like a horse and a huge man of seaweed-looking hair and it rose and fell with the motion of the water. The eyes were glassy and so alarmed the witnesses that one lady nearly fainted at the sight.

1872

On 4th February 1872, there was an earthquake in which walls were knocked down and trees were uprooted in Moncaliari in Piedmont in Italy. To the thousands of panicked witnesses the sky appeared to be glaring whilst red Fireballs were seen dashing across it. It was as if there was a blaze in the Constellation Orion.

On the same day 4th February 1872 the same glare was also seen in the West Indies as well as the continental United States. So much for earthquakes and their non-related though often coincidental luminous aerial Phenomena.

On 22nd February 1872 Moncaliari was struck by an earthquake again. Once again there was a glare in the sky along with the red Fireballs and once again even there was an apparent blaze in the Constellation Orion. At least these seem to be regular and dependable things, once we acknowledge that they might actually exist. Remember, we are dealing with what are assumed to be nonexistent Phenomena all through this text. Repetitive great masses of them.

On 24th February 1872 in the West Indies, there was a strange blaze seen in the vicinity of the Constellation Orion as well as a weird glare in the sky. That same day, 4th February 1872, there was another earthquake in Moncaliari in Italy. Is there indeed a Celestial synchronically? There had previously been the disappearance of the Schooner “Bella” in the West Indies in 1854.

On 27th February 1872, there was a massive fall of dust from the sky onto Cosenza in Italy. Masses of dust were falling from the sky around that time.

On 14th March 1872, and 15th March 1872, in Sicily, there was a fall of reddish-yellow dust from the sky.

Also during March 1872, as soon as the Winter ice floes started breaking up a Lakemonster was seen in Lake Utopia, New Brunswick, Canada, that had a head as large as a barrel and was seen snapping its bloody jaws in a most horrible fashion whilst in pursuit of two men in a canoe. Are Lakemonsters also regular Phenomena? Indeed as regular as clockwork? That appear only when the Cosmic clock chimes? Or cuckoos? But how many hands does a Cosmic clock have, and indeed how many faces, and how do we tell when it chimes or in fact where it will chime? Or are we only seeing cuckoos coming out and being distracted by them? This creature was also seen the previous year.

On 1st April 1872, there were Auroral lights in the sky as well as volleys of Meteors over Italy during earthquakes. Is this all regulated by Celestial clockwork as well?

On 7th April 1872, all the inhabitants of Mondovi in Liguria, Italy, saw Auroral lights in the sky as well as a shower of Meteors during an earthquake. At the same time Solar and Lunar haloes had been seen on the sixth, seventh and eight of April. Astonishingly precise Celestial clockwork?

On 8th April 1872 and still in Mondovi there were more auroral lights as well as another shower of Meteors during another earthquake. The following day Vesuvius, the volcano, was active and on 20th April erupted. Strange lights in the sky have definitely nothing to do with vulcanism and earthquakes? Have they? Are we

still so certain? This particular area had a major UFO flap in 1808 as well as falls of stones and earthquakes, in 1810 there had been earthquakes and cannonadings from the sky, and in 1814 there was a rain of a dried substance resembling congealed blood.

On an April 1872 afternoon at 4.00 pm in Bermondsey in London many witnesses saw a pinpoint fall of stones from the sky onto numbers 56 and 58 Reverdy Road. The fall started at 4.00 pm and finished at 11.30 pm. Nothing else fell and it fell nowhere else. Is the Celestial clockwork evident even with falls of stone over particular locations, previously the domain of the poltergeist, or of unknown electromagnetic Phenomena?

On 19th April in Italy, there were falls of dust of unknown origin from the sky. Had the dust been spewed up by Vesuvius?

During April 1872, a lone Shepherd was camped near Midgion Lagoon, sixteen miles, twenty-five kilometres, from Narrandera, New South Wales, Australia, when he saw a strange animal of an unknown type. Narrandera is on the Murrumbidgee River which has a long folkloric history, as well as modern sightings, of Bunyips or Lakemonsters. All of a sudden there seemed to be freshwater seals everywhere. Even if the creatures disporting in the water were from our reality was the opportunity for them to gather from our reality as well or did the seals just happen to find themselves there at that particular time? Like Scottish Seamonsters?

That same April 1872 several witnesses saw a very rapid creature from a distance of thirty yards also in Midgion Lagoon. The Beast was half as long again as a large retriever dog, had jetblack hair spreading out on the surface for five inches and lay on top of the water perfectly still. The creature watched the witnesses for half an hour starting at 7.00 am. The witnesses in this case were a local station or ranch owner, a travelling drover and several shepherds. It was either a very big year for Australian Lakemonsters or it was a favourite year for someone to research. Is the clumping of Phenomena a result of research characteristics or an accurate rate of variance to the Phenomena?

At 4.30 pm on 13th May 1872, Captain A. Hassel of the bark "Saint Olaf" in the Gulf of Mexico saw a shoal of sharks passing the ship in a calm, smooth sea. Two minutes later something appeared off the weatherbow that looked like a cask on its end. Then another member of the crew saw something rising out of the water like a tall man. On nearer approach they saw that it was an immense serpent with its head out of the water about two hundred feet from the vessel. There was seventy feet visible from the head back which was flattish like a serpent with four fins on the back. The body was a yellow greenish colour with spots all over the upper part and the underside was white. The body was six feet in diameter and the creature swam away after ten minutes. The ship was on its way from Newport to Galveston in Texas.

During June 1872, a veil of darkness as well as thick fog descended onto Naples in Italy as Vesuvius erupted again.

Also in June 1872, on the Mississippi River near Vicksburg, Warren County, Mississippi, the Sternwheeler "Iron Mountain" disappeared. It was 180 feet long by 35 feet wide. There were fifty-five passengers on board and the vessel was towing a string of barges. Like Benjamin Bathurst before her she rounded a bend of this very busy river and was never seen again. There was no smoke, no noise and no debris. Only the string of barges but with no ship towing them. The cable appeared to have been cut by something but not broken. What could have cut a thick barge towing cable? Where did the "Iron Mountain" go? The ship was heading upriver and any debris should have floated downstream towards Vicksburg which she had just left. Nothing! It is so much easier when things just disappear into infinity. Even though in the context of time and place the vanishing of the "Iron Mountain" would be akin to the sudden vanishing of a fleet of large trucks from a very busy Freeway. It would indeed be very noticeable at the time.

On 25th July 1872, in Bucharest, Romania, at 9.15 pm, there was a fall of worms. During the day the heat had been stifling and towards 9.00 pm a small cloud appeared on the horizon and a quarter of an hour later rain began to fall. To much horror the rain

was found to consist of black worms each the size of an ordinary fly. The streets were strewn with them. Was it a Worm cloud?

On 26th July 1872 Commander Hugh McN. Dyer, R. N. reported that several times he had seen a seaserpent from the “H. M. S. Torch” which was at anchor off Cape Coast which is now called Ghana in West Africa. The creature was a large eel-shaped fish with a dark brown and white belly and put its head about twenty to thirty feet into the air which then came down with a great thwack on the water. This was followed afterwards by a sixt foot long bottle nose whale jumping clear out of the water.

On 20th August 1872 in the Sound of Sleat on the Isle of Sky in Scotland the Reverend John Macrae, Minister of Glenelg, and the Reverend David Twopenny, vicar of Stockbury in Kent, had started from Glenelg in the cutter “Leda” with a group of others for an excursion to Lochourn. Eventually they spotted a dark mass in the water about two hundred yards away to the north in part of the Sound of Sleat that was two miles wide. They observed the object through their glasses and another similar black lump rose to the left of the first followed by several others. It was all part of one living creature that moved slowly across their wake and then disappeared. Presently the first mass, the head, reappeared followed by the rising of the other black humps. It appeared to be crooking up its back to sun itself. The centre of each hump was six feet from the other making the length of the creature around forty-five feet. The greatest number of humps was seven. There was never any spouting like a whale and eventually in a great flurry and commotion in the water it headed straight for the witnesses with only its head sticking out of the water before suddenly sinking only one hundred yards from the “Leda”. The sighting lasted quite a while.

On 21st August 1872, at Lochourn on the Sound of Sleat on the Isle of Skye in Scotland several witnesses including Mr Finlay Macrae of Bandaloch were in a boat when they saw a many-humped Seaserpent that was ninety to one hundred feet long at a distance of one hundred yards away. There were several other sightings as well. This was the second sighting by the Reverend Macrae in two days.

At Kylerhea, also on the Sound of Sleat, on that same day, 21st August 1872, several ferrymen on both sides of Kylerhea saw a Seaserpent. Were there a few Seamonsters around who all just decided to appear at the same time and in the same place? Are we accepting travel bookings from wandering Seamonsters? Group Tours? Or was it just one well travelled one?

At the same time on 21st August 1872 of the Macrae and Twopenny sighting a lady at Duisdale in Skye, opposite the opening of Lochourn was looking through a glass when she saw a strange object on the sea that resembled eights seals swimming in a row.

Also on that same day 21st August 1872 there was another sighting of a seaserpent from the Isle of Eigg, between Eigg and the mainland, twenty miles to the southwest of the opening of Lochourn.

On 22nd August 1872 and 23rd August 1872 Lord Macdonald and his guests on his steam-yacht which included the Reverend McNeill, minister of Skye saw the seamonster in Loch Hourn.

On 23rd August 1872, Alexander MacMillan, a boat builder at Dornie, with his brother Farquar, was fishing in a boat in the entrance of Lochduich, halfway between Druidag and Castledonan when he saw an animals near enough to hear the noise and see the rippled wake. It was a head followed by four or more humps which he called half rounds, sometimes rising and sinking together. The length was not less than 60 to eighty feet.

Before the 24th August 1872, a party of surveyors were boating on Lake Cowal in New South Wales, Australia, when they saw a Bunyip 150 yards away. The head resembled that of a Human or as they put it an old man blackfellow with long dark coloured hair. Whatever it was there had been a few of these Bunyips around and to use old fishing parlance, if these were the ones that were caught, how many must have got away?

On 13th October 1872, many villagers in Soko-Banja in Serbia found an unknown type of stone that by all reports had fallen from the sky. This particular type of stone is only found on one place on Earth and is named Banjite after the place where it fell during, oddly enough, an earthquake. This place is Soko-Banja! And we do

know by now that stones do not fall during earthquakes or even in connection with them. Even if it is the same time and place. It is all coincidental or better still, never happened at all. That rules out any probability at all of further serious study or research. What though if later in the piece there were times when the same object came from the same patch of the sky onto the same handkerchief of Earth but at different times? We would have to say that statistically this is impossible and therefore disregardable. All I can say is to watch this same Space. And many others like it. The Phenomena, though varied, tend to home in, rather than to spread out. Why would this be so? It is as if the same piece of the sky follows the same piece of Earth at times. Possibly several bits of the sky following several bits of Earth.

Hello? It's Abriachan on Loch Ness in October 1872, and Mr Mackenzie of Dalnairn saw the Lakemonster near Abriachan coming across the Loch from Aldourie. At first Mr Mackenzie thought it was a vast log drifting on the surface of the water. On reaching the middle of the Loch it assumed the shape of an upturned boat and went off at great speed churning up the water. And this applies not just to Scottish water Beasties. Are there two Loch Nesses? One just next to the other but normally invisible to us?

Now for a classic case. On 4th December 1872, at 1.00 pm Captain David R. Moore and the crew of the "Dei Gratia" found the ship "Mary Celeste" adrift between the Azores and Portugal. There was plenty of food and water on board and one lifeboat was missing. There was no-one on board and no clues as to where they went nor any particular reason as to why. The sails were torn and the ship was listing badly but there was no distress signal. All the hatch doors were wide open and the wheel was operating freely. The compass stand was knocked out of place and the chronometer, sextant and ship's navigation books were missing. The ship's log in the mate's cabin had as its last entry on working log, Monday. 25th November , six miles off the eastern tip of Santa Maria in the Azores. The cargo of 1,701 barrels of alcohol was still intact and covered by four feet of seawater. All evidence indicated that the Brigantine had been

abandoned for no known reason between 8.00 am and noon. And what would just suddenly make seasoned crews decide to leave a fully kitted out ship in the middle of the Ocean? Had their Union signalled a stopwork and they had walked off the job? They would have to be Jesus though to have walked very far from mid-Ocean. At least the ship was found unlike the recently departed “Iron Mountain”.

On 7th December 1872, at Kings Sutton near Banbury in England, at 1.00 pm, an object was seen hurtling through the sky. The object was the size of a haycock and there was fire belching from it as well as dense clouds of smoke. The odd flying haycock was also going up and down in an erratic manner and had an effect like a tornado. Suddenly it disappeared all at once! This was no Meteor. Meteors do not as far as we know oscillate or spew out clouds of smoke. They fall straight down in a matter of seconds. They do not suddenly flash out of existence either. Nor do they look like haycocks. It was reported that this fireball felled trees as well as a wall.

Sometime in 1872 in Cerro Gordo, in the Owens Valley, Inyo County, California immediately following an earthquake sheets of flame appeared on a mountainside half a mile away. The flames waved to and fro like great torches, were well clear of the ground and lasted several minutes. Fires do not just appear out of the ground during an earthquake at all! It must be more of these dang-burned coincidences again! You have got to watch them or they just sneak up on you.

During 1872 Mr D’Arcy was alone in a punt on Lake Corangamite in Victoria, Australia, when there was the sudden appearence of a strange lake creature near him that resembled a giant retriever dog with a round head and hardly any ears. This upset Mr D’Arcy so much that he overturned his punt in a reaction of pure terror. No ordinary dog would be capable of causing this type of reaction. Were the nonexistent freshwater seals loose again? Previously in 1845 the thigh bone of an enormous aquatic creature was found on the shores of the lake. This was the first live one.

As our final Australian Lakemonster report for 1872 we have a sighting by many witnesses from Lake Burrumbert near Ballarat in Victoria. There was a Bunyip seen in the lake there that looked like a big retriever dog with no ears. Another freshwater seal and no flood could have brought this one to here, no matter how high. Oh no! They are not seals. They are herds of large aquatic short-eared retriever dogs, possibly abandoned whilst hunting. At last a solution to a mystery. Science has triumphed!

1873

On 15th February 1873, at Bank House in Eccleston, Lancashire, England, streams of water started falling apparently from the ceilings which on examination were proven to be quite dry. Were the streams of water actually appearing just under the ceilings as some of our other Phenomena have been reported to be? For example the Salisbury stones? And now the retriever dogs are piddling inside peoples houses though we cannot see the dogs at all, only the piddling.

On 14th March 1873, there was a fall of red and orange hail onto Tuscany in Italy. Nothing else fell. But can the retriever dogs produce ice in different colours? There goes the pollen colouring the ice theory unless it came into contact with a lot of different coloured pollens and was created at two different sources. But if it is like my attempts at mixing paints and pigments wouldn't they all eventually become black and vile?

On 20th March 1873 at 7.20 am Captain Perry and Reginald Yonge were on the "H.M.S Orontes" after having travelled north through the Mona Passage between San Domingo and Puerto Rico in the West Indies. The latitude was about 70 degrees west and 20 degrees north. Something white attracted their attention as it rose gradually out of the water and remained stationary for a few seconds. It was the head of an immense monster and in shape resembled an eel's head rising five feet out of the water. The length under the water was unknown. The ship drifted towards it and

Yonge ran down into the chart house to get a rifle. In this time, according to the Captain, the head had gradually sunk and then surfaced so close to the ship that you could almost touch it. It appeared not to appreciate the ship and swam of to the southwest rising to the surface once or twice when the Captain had a shot at it with the rifle. There were several other witnesses and they agreed that it was about forty feet long and making a snorting noise. The back of the head was black, the throat and belly were white and the eyes were white and set back.

During June 1873, there was a fall of fish scales and irregular ice-pieces and nothing else that covered forty square miles of land along the Mississippi River in Louisiana The Intergalactic Animal Shredder was back again. Either that or an aerial fishdescaler. And what sort of wind can drag fish up from underwater and then get them airborne? And then descale them? The ice was obviously to keep them fresh.

On 17th June 1873, at Proschwitz near Reichenberg in Saxony, Germany, a mass of melted and burning Sulphur the size of a man's fist crashed down from the sky onto a roadway. A Meteor had been seen to explode at the zenith of the sky by the local villagers and when the flaming mass hit the roadway it was immediately stamped out by a crowd of peasants. The mass was examined in Breslau and found to be pure Sulphur. Sulphur does not come from the sky unless it is ejected by volcanoes and there were none active in Germany that day as there are no volcanoes in Germany at all. Sulphur in common mythology and religious symbolism is the stone and the smell of Hell. Had this Meteor fallen from there? Maybe lots of things fall from there? Where exactly is there though?

On 17th June 1873, a red object was seen in the sky over the two towns of Rybnik and Ratibor in Silesia, Poland. The object had appeared to have detached itself from the planet Mars or a Marslike object. The object then exploded. This was the same day that a mass of Sulphur had crashed to the ground at Proschwitz in Germany. Or had it come all the way from Mars to hover over certain

parts of Eastern Europe so as to appear as if it were hovering in the region of Mars? Yet the Celestial object was reported only from Rybnik as well as the town of Ratibor where it was also seen the same day. Rybnik and Ratibor are only fifteen miles apart. How and why did the red object appear to have detached itself from the planet Mars?

On 5th July 1873, a man living about five miles from Bonham in Fannin County, Texas, saw something like an enormous Serpent floating over his farm. Had the Ratibor and Rybnik red object then flown over North America to release the Serpent of Hell itself?

Later that same morning 5th July 1873 as the man witnessing the enormous aerial Serpent, workers in a cotton field near Bonham were terrified by a shiny serpentine object that swooped down out of the sky again and again. This scared the horses so much that one team threw their driver and he was crushed under the careening wagon wheels. Had the Bonham aerial Serpent arrived from near Mars or only a spot that seemed near to the patch of the sky that Mars was occupying at the time?

That same morning 5th July 1873 at Fort Scott in Bourbon County, Kansas, all of the inhabitants of the Fort-Township saw a huge silver Serpent flying through the sky about halfway above the horizon. The shape of the aerial object was that of an apparently perfect huge Serpent. Was this the same flying Serpent that had terrorised Bonham, Texas, that same morning? And then flown to Fort Scott? Followed later by Fort Riley?

Also in Kansas, that same morning, 5th July 1873 at Fort Riley in Geary County, the assembled troops on the parade ground saw a huge silvery Serpent that repeatedly swooped down out of the sky onto the parade ground causing such chaos that the parade had to be abandoned. This was approximately one hour after the strange happening at Bonham that caused one death. Whatever was the silver Serpent agitated about, or was it braking very hard as it reversed its thrust or its dive? How would you feel if you suddenly came crashing down out of one dimension and towards another reality? I would put on the anchors myself. Just because we have not

mastered the art of interdimensional travel does not mean that others haven't! That is if interdimensional travel indeed exists or is possible. And others might not have mastered it yet either. They were still trying. But there has to be an origin or starting off point for many of the Phenomena and it usually does not appear to be where they are first sighted. Maybe it was a learner driver? All levels of culture would also have all levels of experience.

A newspaper report from the "Whitehall Times" in New York State that was published on 9th July 1873 recounts the experience of a railroad crew laying tracks on the shore of Lake Champlain near Dresden in Yates County New York State. The rail crew saw the head of an enormous serpent sticking up out of the water and approaching them from the opposite shore. The crew were so terrified that they could not move and eventually scattered when the monster turned towards the open water. As it swam away portions of the body seemed to be covered with bright silver like scales. Steam appeared to come from the nostrils to a height of twenty feet. The head was round and flat with a hood spreading out from the lower part like a rubber cap worn by mariners. The eyes were small and piercing and the mouth was broad with two rows of teeth. The creature moved at ten miles per hour and portions of the body appeared above the surface of the water while the fishlike tail was thrown out of the water several times. The head was twenty inches in diameter and one quarter of a mile out it sank out of sight. Within a few days of this sighting farmers complained about missing stock and tracks and other marks in the ground showed that they had been dragged into the lake.

A few days after the Dresden sighting a young farmer saw the lake serpent in a lakeside marsh with what appeared to be a turtle in its mouth. The young farmer fired on it and the monster disappeared into Lake Champlain.

In Summer July 1873, Mr Erik Olsson and several other witnesses saw a strange creature in Lake Storsjon in Sweden. The creature was moving faster than a rowboat and followed the witnesses in their boat, scaring them very much. The animal was large with a doglike head. Eric was going in a boat from

Kjalsmarsunet to Hallen and had seen the thing in the distance. He originally thought that it was a log of wood. When the boat made for the island of Gaje the Lakemonster turned away. Sometimes the origins of watermonsters might be in the same realm as that of aerial serpents. This might be the case even with Lakemonsters of which there were still many around.

Sometime in 1873 a “Wee-Waa” was seen near Narrandera in New South Wales, Australia. The animal according to several witnesses resembled a retriever dog that was covered in black shiny hair. We had several reports from the area around Narrandera before, especially around Midgion Lagoon.

Also that same year 1873 a Lakemonster was seen near Dalby in Queensland, Australia. This creature had a head like a seal as well as a tail with two fins, or a bilobate tail. Are there any Saurian or reptilian Lakemonsters at all? Especially in Australia at the time. This is not including lost retrievers and freshwater Seapuppies.

Before 9th August 1873 in early August a small steamship “W. B. Eddy” struck the lakemonster in Lake Champlain which it described as a serpent and nearly overturned. The creature’s head and neck surfaced one hundred feet away.

On 9th August 1873 the crew of the “Molyneux” stated that they had the monster trapped in the the area of Axehalve Bay on Lake Champlain. Though they could not see it they decided to fire into the thickets of the thickly weeded area and see what happened. This was near Dresden in Yates County. At a signal three shots were sent and then there were three more at which a terrible crackling and whistling noise erupted, similar to that of a steam engine. Captain Belden then gave the order to steam away as the head of the mammoth snake appeared through the brushwood. The grayish hood on its head flopped backwards and forwards and then great ridges of silver appeared above the surface of the water. The monster had a fanlike tail was waving in the air about six feet above the water surface. The eyes resembled two burning coals and there were rows of long and formidable teeth. The body was eighteen to twenty inches thick and thirty-six feet long. Shots were still being

fired and two streams of water rose above its' head with the wind blowing the spray all over the boat. The creature was lashing the water with its tail and lurching its broad flat head and it was only twenty-five feet from the witnesses who then saw the head turn and great streams of red blood spurted from its head before it gave one spasmodic twist formed a massive circle with its body and disappeared under the water. It was reported by the "Whitehall Times" that efforts were made to raise the body but were unsuccessful.

Around 30th August 1873, a bright starlike vessel rose over the city of Brussels in Brabant, Belgium, where it gained height continually for ten minutes and then vanished as it rose over the horizon. The sky was clear at the time. Since when in the days before aircraft did Meteors rise into the sky? They are generally assumed to be travelling the other way. But we have already met reversing Meteors, or that is what we would like them to be referred to as?

On 4th September 1873, black rain fell onto Marlesford in Sussex, England. Black rain. Dependable and explainable.

The black rain returned to Marlesford the following day 5th September 1873 as well. It is caused by smog from the English Midlands and black rain always falls straight down.

During September 1873, one inch to one and a half inch wide hailstones fell onto Clermont-Ferrand in the Puy-de-Dome of France. The hailstones fell slowly though and only sped up if rebounding off something. Ice also falls straight down even if it was a bit slow in falling that day. Was gravity on the blink that day or were the hailstones granted an exemption? The anti-gravity mechanism was playing up again. How many times has it been so far? Well there was Nottingham, England, on May 29,1859, and Dharmsalla, India, on 17th July and 28th July 1860. Typical Summer weather really amongst several others.

On 3rd September 1873 Mr Hammerson Burns, Mr Barnham Wise and their timekeeper were in a dogcart directly behind Mr James Burne Worson, the "Running Shoemaker". Whilst on a run

from Leamington Spa in Warwickshire to Coventry, a distance of forty miles, Mr Worson suddenly disappeared in full view directly in front of the witnesses. It was as if he suddenly stumbled and in stumbling disappeared forever as he was never seen to hit the ground. Worson was only one dozen yards away in front of the witnesses who were following him and monitoring the run. Mr Worson uttered a terrible cry as he vanished before touching the ground due to the stumble. All of the witnesses were sober at the time. Sometimes you just have one of those days. Like Benjamin Bathurst in 1809 or Orion Williamson in 1854. Plenty of witnesses but no longer any Principal.

In the middle of September 1873 there were three seaserpent sightings off Dunrobin in what was Sutherland in Highland in Scotland. On the first occasion Lady Florence Leveson Gower and the Hon. Mrs. Coke were driving in their carriage near the sea on the Dornoch Firth when they saw what she thought was a large and long marine animal. It was not a whale and Lady Gower referred to it as a sea serpent.

On the second occasion, at 7.00 am in September 1873 Dr Soutar was dressing when he saw the sea serpent swimming in the sea near the shore and was between forty and fifty feet long. Eventually it raised its neck four feet out of the water which fish cannot do.

The next day, still during September 1873, the Reverend James M. Joass saw the creature at noon. Looking through a glass he saw a floating object which was some sort of beast that was either dead or basking and drifting along with the tide. Suddenly it disappeared near the curing shed and no time did it raise itself higher than when first seen. The creature was brown and yellow and was between eight and ten feet in size. The Reverend watched it for half an hour and he made two sketches of it. Reverend Joass also referred to it as being allied to the plesiosaurus.

One month after Dunrobin on 18th November 1873 a crowd of some 120 people saw a seserpent in the middle of Belhaven Bay in the Firth of Forth, also in Scotland. It was a large and black animal

that was proceeding shorewards with its head and various undulating parts of its body above the water. Near the shore it turned west. Sometimes it stretched itself out when both its head and tail were seen above the water with the middle of the creature submerged. There were two or three coils seen at one time and resembled the folds of a serpent. Sometimes it took a header and disappeared completely. When fully stretched out it was one hundred feet long with a breadth of two to three feet. And the sighting lasted for a quarter of an hour.

In 1873 in Kansas City, Missouri, frogs teemed down from the sky during a tremendous rainstorm. The frogs blackened the land they were so numerous. Why didn't anything else fall? There were hundreds of witnesses to the Frogfall. The Frogsucker is back but this time not in France. Kansas was popular this year.

In Winter December 1873-1874 the Jersey Devil was seen prowling around Bridgeton, Cumberland County, New Jersey.

1874

On 8th January 1874, between Cavan and Limerick, in Ireland, there commenced the peculiar depredations of a strange doglike animal that left only vaguely familiar doglike tracks that were not really doglike or wolflike. Dog and wolf tracks are narrower and longer than these and the last wolf killed in Ireland was in 1712. However with this Beast there were up to thirty sheep killed every night until May and they were not eaten but had the blood sucked out of them. Was it a Vampire? There were traces of strong claws and people bitten by the creature were sent mad and taken to Ennis Asylum for the Insane. Cavan and Limerick are one hundred miles apart and there were contemporaneous attacks. In two places at once. Smart dog. Unlike the Frogsucker.

On 10th April 1874, a luminous object was seen in the sky producing a glare like sunlight over Kuttenberg in Bohemia, Czech Republic. Suddenly there was a terrifying flash followed by a detonation lasting one minute. The light then vanished. After all it

could not possibly be an aerial light during an earthquake. We all know that they don't exist at all!

Fourteen days later there was another luminous aerial Phenomenon over the same very limited area of Bohemia. On 24th April 1874, in Prague, Bohemia, in the Czech Republic, several Astronomers at Prague Observatory saw a blinding white object cross the face of the Moon. It did this slowly and remained visible afterwards. And nothing in the Heavens is slow. We just did not recognise this flying object as very fast.

On 9th June 1874, hail fell that contained Carbonate of soda onto Elizabeth, Union County, New Jersey. Do any hailstones still contain just plain ice? At least it didn't contain falling Jersey Devils.

On 30th June 1874 a huge stone fell during a severe thunderstorm and crushed a cottage killing a child that was inside it. This was in Chin-kuei Shan in Ming-tung Li in China. Possibly in what is now Taiwan.

On 6th July 1874 masses of witnesses saw an object in the sky over Oaxaca State in Mexico that resembled a giant trumpet on its end. The object oscillated gently for five minutes and then disappeared. The object was 425 feet long and was not a Meteor but seemed more like an aerial express train at a Station. The object seemed to be suspended vertically. Could the giant spindle of Angouleme in the Charente of France in 1819 also be described as a giant trumpet? More oscillating aerial objects and multiple humped marine animals?

During 1874 an old woman saw a Lakemonster with three humps that was going very fast on Loch Shiel in the Highlands of Scotland.

That same year 1874 at Lake Pohengamook, near Edmonston in New Brunswick, Canada, a Lakemonster was seen. All of the Phenomena, including Lakemonsters, you must remember do not officially exist.

During July 1874, there was a rain of wingless ants onto Cambridge in England. Nothing else fell. What were the wingless ants doing up in the air or is that where we leave them? Even the

ants which must have lost their wings whilst airborne are not supposed to exist.

On Froso Island in Lake Storsjon in Sweden during July 1874, Mr Martin Olsson was on his own in a boat when he felt something watching him. Something was out there, only forty yards away. Olsson dropped his pole and line into the water with shock. There was a greyish-brown creature with a long neck almost as thick as a man's body and a hairy fringe hanging down its back. Two humps were visible and the creature's flaming red eyes stared back at Martin who pulled slowly back on the oars as the Lakemonster followed him before vanishing. Martin called the Monster a Seaserpent. Even Lakemonsters do not exist remember. Though by now the lake Storsjon creature is becoming old and familiar, like a worn and comfortable pair of slippers or the occasional flying object in pre-aeroplane times.

During October 1874, at Beechworth in Victoria, Australia, a hovering UFO was seen. There were no hot air balloons in the area at the time either. There were no planes of any type either.

Also during October 1874, at Morgantown, Berks County, Pennsylvania, a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid weighing at least 250 pounds was seen on several occasions. The creature walked on all fours most of the time and uttered unearthly yells. The hands and feet were double the size of a man's hands and feet and the creature used these hands to cart off pigs and sheep. The creature also had an unearthly laugh. Not cuddly in the least or comfortable let alone comforting. At least not to a sheep or pig's point of view. Or the farmers. Very little could be worse than the loss of your stock to marauding illusions. Apart from one sighting of a Hairy Hominoid in this area in 1932 there would be no more sightings of them around here until 1975 when there would be a rampage of them. Of fourteen more Phenomena recorded in this area there would be several different types of falls and some UFO and Hominoid sightings. Where do they go to in the meantime? If there is consistent habitation there should be consistent sightings?

1875

On March 11th 1875, at Guadalajara in Jalisco State, Mexico, a vast black cloud appeared at the same time that an earthquake was occurring and the volcano Caborucucu was erupting. By the sound of the report the cloud was not regarded as the plume from the volcano but as incidental to the eruption and the earthquake.

On 14th April 1875, cinders fell from the sky onto Victoria in Australia. The next day pieces of coke and unburnt coal were found on the ground. The fall was not in a coal producing area. A piece of coal, which as we know, like lights with earthquakes, does not normally come tumbling out of the sky like all good and well behaved non-Meteoric stones.

On 8th July 1875, at 11.00 am Captain Drevar and the crew of the barque “Pauline” observed three very large sperm whales one of whom was encircled around the body by a seaserpent twenty miles off Cape Roque in Brazil. The serpent had a dark brown back and a white belly as well as an immense head and mouth, the head being at least thirty feet long. The serpent was assaulting the whale and was 160 to 170 feet long with a girth of seven to eight feet. Two complete turns of the serpent were wrapped around the whale and the whale was being whirled around and around for about fifteen minutes and then suddenly dragged to the bottom head first. The other two whales, after attempting to release their companion, swam away in great visible terror. Not many creatures would go out of their way to assault a whale. Only the occasional giant squid, and of course man. This creature was not a man and did not resemble a giant squid which would have used several tentacles not just one exposed one. If it were the single tentacle of one giant squid then I would not want to see the whole one. It would then indeed be one cataclysmic calamari. And they would meet it again five days later.

Five days later, at 7.00 am on 13th July 1875, the same ship saw the same seamonster some two hundred yards from the ship about eighty miles east of the original sighting but at the same latitude. the creature was throwing its head and about forty feet of its body in a vertical position out of the water as it passed by the stern.

Then the lookout saw the creature again and the Captain and all of the men had their axes ready and were fully ready should the creature embrace their ship that they would chop away at its backbone with all their might. Captain Drevar referred to the sinking of the schooner “Pearl” that was sunk by a giant squid only a few years before. (The “Pearl” had been allegedly capsized by a giant squid on May 10th 1874). The ship was on its way to the British Naval Stores in Zanzibar.

On the evening of 17th July 1875 a seamonster was reported by Captain Garton of the steamship “Norman” just off Plymouth in Plymouth County in Massachusetts. The head of a gigantic seamonster was seen raised at least ten feet off the ocean. The animal carried on a constant diving action and was black with white stripes running down the length of its body. The throat was pure white and the head was totally black as well as extremely large. A pair of saucer shaped eyes protruded an inch or more from the lizard-like head and the body was round like a fish barrel. The length was more than one hundred feet. The motion was like that of a caterpillar though the head of the snakelike creature plunged under the water unlike caterpillars. The creature was chasing a swordfish. This same creature was seen by a passenger on the steamer “Ronan” who saw it four hundred yards away but when he saw it the swordfish was chasing the seamonster. When the swordfish first attacked the seamonster the seamonster reared his head at least ten feet out of the water and then dove down, repeating this series of movements. The head was flat and resembled a turtle and there was a fin on the back several feet from the head and there were small fins that protruded on each side. The body was eighty inches in diameter and had a shiny surface covered in large scales. The length was estimated at sixty feet but the pilot of the steamer stated that he had seen the seaserpent a few weeks previously in the same spot and it was one hundred and twenty feet long.

On 30th July 1875, passengers and crew on the yacht “Princess” were in the same general area as the “Norman” had been earlier that month between Nahant and Egg Rock in Swampscott

Bay in Essex County in Massachusetts when they spotted a seamonster with a head like a snake or a turtle. The head was black above and white beneath. The creature raised its head six to eight feet above the water surface and held it there for almost ten seconds at a time. The head was 2.5 feet in diameter and on the back of the head was a fin resembling that of a blackfish. The creature was watched for two hours and the witnesses got so close that they could see into its mouth. The witnesses even fired at the seamonster with a Ballard rifle without apparent effect even though one ball was seen to strike it. An independent witness of the same creature at the same time was Mr. K. Kelsoe of Swampscott who was fishing and passed within a few hundred metres of the creature. There were other fishermen witnesses as well.

In Summer July 1875 at Croglin Hall in Cumberland, England, Miss Amelia Cranwell was awake in her bed when an eerie skeleton-like figure broke open her window and barged into her bedroom. Her screams alerted her brothers Edward Cranwell and Michael Cranwell who broke down a locked door to get to her. They found her unconscious with blood pouring from wounds to her throat and shoulders. A lone figure was seen by the brothers loping across the lawn and a pursuit followed. Other women in the neighborhood had reported similar attacks and sightings. At the same time there was a senseless wave of sheepkilling in the Cumberland area. Vampires? Obviously a misidentification. Go out and shoot a dog. If the attack stops then it was the dog. If the attacks continue then they did not exist or it is another dog because we shot one dog and it did not stop the attacks. Ignore the witnesses statements as they are unqualified witnesses. Mind you I am not sure who the qualified witnesses would be. They must then be scientists of totally different fields than those of the witnesses for if it were a scientist proposing such heresy in their own field then they must be wrong as well.

In September 1875, over Supino in Frosinone in Italy there was a fall of a non-Meteoric stone from the sky.

On 2nd October 1875, a man with two partners was trundling a cart along the street in Schaffhausen in Beringen, near Limburg in

Germany when his right arm was perforated by an invisible missile that went right through from front to back. The stricken man had heard a whirring noise but his two partners had seen and heard nothing. The hole was the size of a musket ball but was not the type of wound that a musket or any other conventional weapon of that period could produce. There was also no-one else within musket range. Was it a Micrometeorite? Was it an impossibly fast musket ball of greater velocity than any known in this period? Did anyone still use muskets in this period? Was it antimatter? Was it anything? Did the event occur at all? Did any of these events occur at all? Remember, all that is in this book is supposed to be nonexistent, probably fantasy and delusion, creations of the mind. That is the perplexing part. If indeed they are creations of the mind then why do they follow particular themes in particular places and particular times so habitually? Do times and places effect minds or effect reality? Or is there a linked effect of and on both? Multiple independent witnesses often have the same delusion or illusion. In this case the illusion hurt.

On the evening of 29th December 1875, at London in Middlesex County in Ontario, Canada, a Mr J. J. Cornish had baptised Mrs John Taylor and Miss Sarah Lively in the Thames River. Suddenly a beautiful light appeared and hovered over the group. The light was brighter than the Sun at midday and came down with a sound like a mighty rushing wind. The light was round and straight up and down like a lightshaft. As bright on the inside edge as it was on the outside. After the baptism the light gradually rose up. Was it really God? Was it an hallucination? A product of a religious ecstasy? Was it actually there? Was it a subjective interpretation of an ununderstandable Phenomenon that was converted into easily understood symbolism? The problem with this theory though is that there are groups of witnesses. There are photographs of Phenomena. But is it still reinterpreted symbolism of difficult to comprehend Phenomena? By an act of vision being created in the actual plane of reality so as to be observed by others? Are there primary witnesses in a group responsible for subconscious

actualisation and interpretation of the Phenomenon so as to metamorphose it in to an understandable reality and then secondary witnesses who see the result of the subconsciously created actualisation? For example Catholics see the Virgin Mary sitting in a tree. Hunters see Hairy Hominoids. scientists see UFOs. Etcetera, Etcetera, Etcetera! Does anyone see anything actually at all or in many cases are they seeing the sighting of others? A sort of subconsciously spread hallucination that appears in reality that is actually based on an ununderstandable reality?

1876

On 16th February 1876 a falling meteorite struck a watertank at Judesegeri in Tumkur district in Karnatka State in India.

During February 1876 in the mountains ten miles east of Warners Ranch in San Diego County in California Mr. Turner Helm was prospecting when he heard someone whistle. Looking up he saw something sitting on a large boulder about twenty paces away. The creature rose up when approached by the witness and he could see that it was a manlike creature covered with coarse black hair two to three inches long. Both of them stared at each other and Mr. Helm attempted to communicate with the creature in English and then Spanish and then Indian. The creature remained silent and suddenly advanced, then fled over a hill.

On 3rd March 1876, at Olympian Springs in Bath County, Kentucky,47 miles east of Lexington on the farm of Mr Allan Crouch, three miles south of town, there was a fall of flesh from the sky. Mrs Crouch was outside making soap when tissue in the form of flat slices began to fall around her. The sky was perfectly clear at the time and many farmers and farm labourers saw the flaky dried red meat fall from a clear sky. There was not a cloud or bird in sight. Some of the meat slices were quite bloody and were in two to four inch squares. The fall only fell onto an area of one hundred by fifty yards in size. Closer examination revealed the strips and flakes to be animal matter and tissue on analysis and were primarily flesh

coloured lung and muscle tissues and cartilage. Was a flying abattoir in the sky? The fall was so thick that it covered the ground, trees and fences. There was half a wagon load of meat strung out onto two hillsides. The fall was studied by a group from Transylvania College. This area was called Transylvania in the period of early settlement. Was God hurling offal at the Earth? Or was it more vomiting vultures? Funny how the originally accepted explanations begin to lose their reality factor after a while. They are not real solutions. You might have to get outside the norm to find a real solution sometimes.

On 12th March 1876, there was a rain of a corpuscular composition with the colour and consistency of blood onto the Crystal Palace in London, England. The rain was blood-red. A rain of blood? 1876 seemed to be a good year for falls of blood from the sky. Were there any reliable witnesses available in the area of the Crystal Palace occurrences at all? This was only nine days after Olympian Springs in Kentucky.

On 8th April 1876, an eight pound Thunderstone fell onto London in England. Falling stones? London is certainly busy.

The following day, 9th April 1876 there was a violent and unexplained explosion in the sky over the town of Rosenau in Hungary. Is there a link between aerial explosions and falling stones?

On 20th April 1876, a mass of Meteoric Iron fell from the sky during a rainstorm onto Wolverhampton in the West Midlands of England. Watch out as we are near Birmingham where even masses of Meteoric Iron fall amongst other things. In this case it is not the matter that fell that was unusual but the area that due to some degree of particularity was unusual.

At 10.30 am on 11th September 1876 the passengers and officers of the “S.S. Nestor” saw a seamonster in the sea between Penang and Malacca in what is now Malaysia. The sighting was fifteen miles northwest of North Sand Lighthouse in the Malacca Strait. The creature was 250 feet long, fifty feet broad and square headed with black and yellow stripes and resembled an enormous salamander. The creature kept in motion with the ship and the shape

was that of a gigantic frog. The head was a pale yellowish colour about twenty feet in length and six feet of the crown was above the water. The head was immediately connected to the body so there was no indication of a neck. The body was fortyfive to fifty feet long an oval shaped and perfectly smooth with a small ridge along the spine. The back rose five feet above the water and an immense tail one hundred and fifty feet long rose a few inches above the water. The body and tail were marked with alternating bands of black and pale yellow stripes. The witnesses could not perceive any fins or paddles or legs and appeared to progress by means of an undulatory motion of the tail in a vertical plane. The ships surgeon, Mr. Anderson, stated that the creature was a giant salamander apparently of a gelatinous or flabby substance. The creature did not blow or spout like a whale.

Also during 1876 there was a fall of totally out of season worms onto Christiania, now Oslo, in Norway. The worms or maggots fell onto totally frozen ground. What were out of season worms doing in the sky?

Out of season Bunyips as well? During 1876 at Crystal Brook in South Australia, a reward of fifty pounds was offered dead or alive for the capture of a Bunyip that had been reported in the area. The creature was regarded as hairy and doglike. A new type of watermammal? Or Bunyip? Or another bloody seal?

That same year 1876 in the Coliban River near Malmesbury, in Victoria, also in Australia, a doglike hairy Bunyip was seen by Major Couchman, the Chief Mining Surveyor in the Mining Department, and a Mr Lavendar. They saw the waterdog swimming in Laurisior Reservoir. The creature was large and dark and was definitely not a dog though it resembled one though it more closely resembled a seal according to both witnesses who watched it for some time. Seals or lost retriever dogs out for a swim which also seem to love travelling hundreds of miles inland. These strange dogs must have been lost in their hundreds

Even as far upstream on the Murrumbidgee River as Wagga Wagga in New South Wales where a hairy seal-like Bunyip was seen in 1876.

Speaking of Lakemonsters or watermonsters during 1876, near Fish Haven on Bear Lake in Kossuth County, Utah, it was reported that a Lakemonster was seen and captured. The creature was reported as being twenty feet long, had a large mouth and propelled itself through the water with its long tail and legs. Nothing more was ever heard of it again. Maybe it escaped? Was it a Saurian? Or was it just one big but very out of place walrus? A walrus with a long tail and legs though? And very far inland.

A live seaserpent was caught in Gerrans Bay to the east of Falmouth Bay in Cornwall in 1876. The creature was taken ashore for exhibition and then later thrown back into the water.

1877

On 3rd January 1877 a meteorite crashed to earth and narrowly missed a man in Warrenton in Warren County in Missouri.

On a very cold midWinter day, 15th January 1877, in Memphis, in the County of the same name, in Tennessee, many hundreds of witnesses saw many thousands of totally out of season snakes appearing in heavy rain in downtown Memphis. All the snakes were twelve to eighteen inches long and of an unknown black type. There were thousands of them and they covered two whole City blocks as if they had just fallen out of the blue! There were nowhere else that they could have come from without being noticed. They had just appeared all over the sidewalks and streets. Where did the lost serpents slither from? None were seen to fall and they were reported to have just appeared all of a sudden. The Frogsucker has become a snake sucker? But like the masses of frogs, and usually frogs alone, where the Hell did it get the snakes who were also totally alone?

On 21st January 1877 a falling meteorite just missed a man in De Cewsville in Ontario in Canada. This near miss was only twentyone days after the Warrenton near miss.

On 27th February 1877, there was a fall of arrow, coffeebean, horn and disc-shaped golden yellow organisms onto

Peckeloh in Germany.

On 17th March 1877, at 9.57 pm a most unusual sight was seen in the sky over the village of Frome in Somerset, England. For one hour there was a stationary red object over the village that appeared to be increasing and decreasing in size, as well as flashing like the revolving light of a lighthouse. Meteors do not stay hovering in the sky for long periods and Comets usually give a few years or at least months advance warning. After all they are assumed to be pretty regular, well most of the time. Neither Comets nor Meteors have flashing lights on them though.

That same day 17th March 1877 at Tetbury in Gloucestershire, England, the same red aerial object with a flashing light was also seen as it was also seen in Gunnersby, also in Gloucestershire. Granted it was over a wide area but if it were a Comet it would have been reported over a worldwide area. It was not. So it was too fast for a Meteor and too localised for a Comet. Must have been an illusion.

On 23rd March 1877 at Vence in the Alpes-Maritime of France luminous fiery spheres were seen coming from a strange cloud. They looked like balls of fire and were of a dazzling brightness. They appeared from a cloud of one degree in diameter and were visible for more than one hour before the entire strange aerial procession moved north. These were no ordinary Meteors. Meteors do not split up into groups even if it is before these incredibly long performances.

In March 1877 Aldershot Military Base in Hampshire, England, had a most unusual visitor. There were two Redcoats on guard there when out of the blue a strange looking Hominoid wearing tightfitting coveralls, a cloak and a transparent globe over its head appeared. The Hominoid had soared over the heads of the two sentries posted by the magazine and landed noiselessly beside them. The creature had icy hands and glowing eyes and had jumped over a wall that was fourteen feet high. The Hominoid was challenged but did not reply “Friend” as under Military regulations and started leaping up and down. The two sentries then started firing

at him at point blank range with their Martini-Henri rifles and amazingly there was no effect on the strange visitor. At this moment Jack, the popular name for the Hominoid, stunned both sentries with a burst of blue fire and made off. Jack bounded off laughing and no blood was found where he had gone. At this point the guards were totally panicked and when they were able to move they laid aside their rifles and fled. They were eventually courtmartialled for deserting their posts but were believed to be sincere in their stories. Do trained Military men always run away from apparitions? Can apparitions fight back? Was this Springheeled Jack?

On 2nd May 1877, at Cape San Vito in Sicily the British Prince of Wales as well as the Captain and the crew of the British Royal yacht “Osborne” saw a turtle-like creature in the sea. The creature was fifty feet long and was not Serpent-like. Again, these are not qualified witnesses and if they indeed were then they were more than likely wrong. Sounds similar to the Northwest of Scotland early in the century.

On 3rd May 1877, hailstones as large as a man’s head, about fifty centimetres across, fell from the sky and killed thousands of sheep in Texas. Everyone knows that sheep are the worst possible witnesses of all as they will always agree with each other.

On 24th June 1877, there was a fall of pieces of ice from the sky that were so large that they could not even be held in a man’s hand. These ice pieces had fallen during a tornado in Colorado. Was the tornado from the North Pole?

On 5th July 1877, at Kilburn in Yorkshire, England, there was a very generous fall of clinkers that totalled two bushels in weight onto a street. The clinkers fell during a storm. Clinkers are vitrified brick or slag and vitrification is where the material is exposed to such incredibly high temperatures as to fuse them together into melted masses. The street was liberally strewn with them and they were in sizes from that of a walnut to that of a man’s hand. And we have never had slag or clinkers falling from the sky before either? Interesting though that this particular area has a history of anomalous Phenomena.

On 15th July 1877 a seaserpent was seen in Massachusetts Bay by the marine painter George S. Wasson who had seen the creature off Gloucester whilst on his yacht “Gulnare” with his friend Mr. B. L. Fernald. George had seen the monster in the water nearby and then heard the sound of a surge. The creature looked like a ledge covered in kelp and resembled alligator skin. There were also large humps on the skin and near one end was marked depression which the witnesses took to be the neck. In front of this the head rose up out of the water half as high as the body. There were no eyes, mouth or tail visible and vast amounts of water were displaced when it submerged and then rose again, much more than that of a whale according to George. The visible part of the body was forty feet to sixty feet long and of a brown colour doing a speed of five to six knots.

On 30th July 1877, Captain Nelson and the crew of the American vessel “Sacramento” out of New York Harbour in the mid-Atlantic saw a seaserpent that was at least forty feet long with the girth of a flour barrel. The creature was a yellowish colour and had a flat alligator like head that was reddish brown. The helmsman, who had made a sketch of it, stated that the creature was more like fifty to 60 feet long. What is it about the name Sacramento when we are not even there? Or Bathurst? Or Oliver? Who the hell is Oliver you ask? Oliver just disappears every now and again. We will just miss out on meeting him later.

During July 1877, at the Salt Lake in Salt Lake County in Utah, Mr J. McNeil and a friend reported seeing a giant Saurian that was 75 feet long. The creature approached Mr McNeil’s camp and they could see that it had a horse-like head but was definitely a reptile but not an alligator. The witnesses were so terrified that they fled the scene where huge tracks were found that went into the lake. Where did the Lakemonsters come from and where did they go? How is it that creatures the size of large trucks can just appear and disappear at will or can suddenly vanish? Were they actually here, temporarily here or not even ever here at all? At times was only the sighting here whilst the actual creature was still elsewhere? Were

they only seen to be here? But then if they are only seen to be here then how would they leave visible and tangible tracks that were still here?

Also in July 1877 Springheeled Jack was said to have made another appearence in Newport in Gwent, Wales. Four months after the affair at Aldershot a strange Hominoid was seen on the roof of a house gazing down into the street and matching the description of the creature at Aldershot. Jack, if that was who it was, attracted a huge crowd of spectators but eventually escaped by leaping distances of up to twenty feet that were humanly impossible from rooftop to rooftop. Capable of leaping tall buildings in a single bound? Could he also catch bullets in his teeth? Was this also Springheeled Jack?

Also during July 1877, one week after the sighting at Newport Springheeled Jack was reported to be in Lincoln in Lincolnshire in England. On one occasion Jack was even shot at but escaped. If they did leave tracks then they just might have been here after all, even if only for a limited period of time and possibly Space. The envelope only opens so far both in time as well as in Space.

On 7th September 1877 at Bloomington, Indiana, flashing lights were seen travelling through the sky. The lights were flashing at three to four second intervals and appeared and disappeared at intervals of three to four minutes. After this there was darkness for several minutes and then a final flash of light. A very limited Space for a very limited time. Though later this particular Space might prove popular again. As well as other places.

On Monday. 18th September 1877, Mr W. Smith and hundreds of other witnesses saw a winged Human form cruising casually through the sky above Brooklyn on Long Island, New York State. Angels or Gargoyles?

Around Towyn, Wales, on 5th October 1877 eight peculiar luminous bodies were seen flying in perfect formation for several nights in succession. These lights appeared to be inspecting the coastline. The objects usually took off speeding out to sea. Even if they had not started resurging yet

Also during October 1877, for one week there were eight aerial objects seen that were flying in formation over Wales. Like little regular resurgences around Wales they continued.

Between Cable's Crossing and Jordan's Crossing near Sutton Forest in the Southern Highlands of New South Wales in Australia, shortly before 12th October 1877, Mr Patrick Jones and Mr Patrick Doyle saw a hairy manlike creature about seven feet tall. The face was manlike but the rest of the body was covered with long shaggy hair. The creature made a tremendous noise and left tracks with a three foot stride. Other witnesses saw the tracks as well. More Australian Hairy Hominoids.

On 14th October 1877, a huge ball of green fire was seen to fall during a gale of incredible force over England. Green balls of fire over England? Where did this one land? It either burnt out in the atmosphere or it came to Earth. Falling luminous Phenomena can obey no laws other than gravity and friction. Or can they?

Also during October 1877, Captain Anderson of the "Sumatra" was just off Mocha on the Red Sea when he saw the huge body of a creature lifted high out of the water like a snake. The Seaserpent was capable of easily being seen at five miles distance. Shortly afterwards a Man-of-War close to Suez in Egypt also reported seeing the same huge Seaserpent. And who believes in the seaserpents? How enormous is a sea serpent when you can see it from five miles away?

On Christmas Day, twenty-five December 1877, at Silvertown, South Carolina, whilst Dr J. Smith was opening up a new turpentine farm he noticed something fall to the ground. When he went to examine the thing he found that it was quite a lively young alligator about twelve inches long which was busily crawling towards the tent where the witness had been sitting. A second one was then seen to fall and eventually Dr Smith found six other young alligators within an area of two hundred square yards on high ground six miles north of the Savannah River. Falling alligators? Did Dr Smith also see a very large bird hovering around? Or a flying mummy alligator?

In December 1877, around 9.00 pm, Miss Mary Crane and a male friend were walking home at night in an area called the “Blackforest” near Rising Sun, Indiana. It is a very thickly wooded region. They suddenly heard a strange shriek from among the trees and Mary looked back. She saw a pair of glowing eyes like fire descending from a Poplar tree forty feet away that was now running towards them. Both witnesses started to run wildly and then stopped. The creature was now running alongside them along the top of a roadside fence. The animal was as big as a goodsized calf with a tail as long as a door. The couple started running again and the creature leapt to the ground and started to gain on them. The young man with Mary then let go of her hand and sprinted for the nearby village leaving Mary behind where the animal pounced onto her. Mary fainted on feeling the animal’s claws in her dress. Eventually Mary came to and the animal was still on top of her and licking her face. Mary prayed. The weight of the animal held her down so that she could not escape. Soon both Mary and the giant cat for that is what it looked like heard Human voices approaching at which the cat raised its head, listened, gave a piercing scream and loped off into the woods. The next day six inch wide paw prints were found and were tracked for half a mile. They were too big for a Puma or Mountain lion. After all, all North American native cats have blazing red eyes don’t they as well as six foot long tails?

Sometime during 1877 Spring Heeled Jack was seen bounding from rooftop to rooftop in Caistor in Norfolk in England by nearly all of the town’s citizens. They reported that he had huge ears and was dressed in something resembling sheepskin.

1878

On 24th January 1878, at Denison in Grayson County, Texas, Mr John Martin saw a dark disc-shaped object high in the sky and flying at a wonderful speed. Mr Martin said that it looked like a saucer and had started off looking the size of an orange and had grown. Mr Martin watched the “Flying Saucer”, his words, hovering in

the one spot in the northern sky for several minutes before it went away. Objects can hover like Flying Saucers in the sky? Amazing how the term saucer would reappear several times before the official adoption of the term in 1947 after the Arnold sighting. To some researchers this was the first Flying Saucer sighting but as you have seen it had been beaten to the punch many times already. This was at least our 102nd UFO sighting, including flying discs, since we started our study in 1800.

Around the 1st February 1878 a young man near Osceola Township in Iowa was crossing a field when he saw a light moving along the road some way ahead. It was much larger than a lantern and it came nearer to him. When the light stopped nearly opposite him it stopped and then came directly towards him at great velocity. It was the size of a half bushel and intensely bright. It then rose into the air and distance of several rods and then descended to where the witness stood. The light followed the young man to his neighbors house where there were two men who offered to accompany him home. They started out and the light disappeared. As they started off it reappeared and was distinctly seen by all three of them. This time it did not approach as closely as before but would reappear and then disappear in an entirely different direction and distance from where it was last seen.

On 26th February 1878, the Captain, crew and passengers of the steamship “Durham” saw thirty feet of a Seaserpent visible near Nerowas Island in the Pacific Ocean. The thirty feet of odd Serpent was sticking out of the water. Nerowas sounds like noweras, or no where as in being nowhere. I still haven’t found it in any of my maps yet but there are still a lot of maps to go. Being a passenger steamer it had to be on a familiar shipping route but where we do not know. Places change their names or are misidentified to begin with.

During March 1878, in Goulburn, New South Wales, Australia, many parties of people were going up to an area above the Stewart’s garden where there was an unfinished stone house to see an apparition that had only recently appeared. This was a form of light that travelled sometimes slowly, sometimes quickly, from the

riverbank just below, up to the unfinished house, around the house and then varied the performances by having a run amongst the trees. A Mr Grunsell even attempted to shoot it with a shotgun to no effect. The light would last several hours from early evening to around 3.00 am. Now we have performing lights that you can shoot at but it won't do any good.

On 1st July 1878, near Parkersburg, in Wood County, West Virginia, three or four farmers saw an odd sight in the sky. At an altitude of half a mile in a cloudless sky they saw an opaque substance that looked like a white horse swimming in the clear atmosphere. We have had Waterhorses before, but not airhorses. If it was only a cloud formation why bother reporting it?

On 30th July 1878 the section men on the K.P. Road seeing a storm coming up very fast got their hand-car onto the railroad track and started full speed towards Edwardsville in Kansas. They had gone only a short distance when they saw coming around the curve at Edwardsville what appeared to be a locomotive at full speed. The men jumped off the car and got it off the tracks as fast as possible and then saw that it was not a locomotive. The luminous object came down the track giving off a volume of dense smoke with occasional flashes resembling a head light in the centre of the smoke. It came three quarters of a mile from where they first saw it and then it turned off the track at a pile of cordwood, went round it once, then went off in a southwesterly direction through a thick wood.

In August 1878, in De Solutre in Pouilly, Burgundy, in France, it was a clear perfect day with no traces of wind at all. Suddenly several dozen sheets of wrapping paper ascended vertically into the sky and disappeared. Thanks for something sane. A garden variety event. This time it is not laundry for a change. Or little girls. Nothing else rose.

On 20th August 1878, at Chico, Butte County, California, thousands of fish fell from a clear sky and covered several acres of land. Nothing else fell and there was no sea for miles let alone any water at all. The fall covered the roof of the local store completely. Maybe fish use antigravity to get into the Heavens before

plummeting back to Earth? Chico was a late starter but was full of promise as would be evident later.

On 30th August 1878, the Yacht “Rob Roy” was becalmed near Button Island on Lake Champlain in New York State. The boat’s party of six saw a strange creature in the lake that had two large folds at the back of the neck which was projecting just above the water which was as smooth as glass there being no wind at all. There were also two other folds of skin. These were fifty feet behind the head and on the enormous creatures tail. There have been many sightings of Lakemonsters since then. The sightings have been varyingly different though and this is a strangely consistent inconsistency with many of our reports.

The Lake Champlain creature, on the other hand may never have plummeted, as did massive numbers of catfish and perch from the sky onto Helltown in Butte County in California on the afternoon of 11th September 1878. Helltown is only seventeen kilometres from Chico, also in Butte County. More plummeting perch and crashing catfish less than one month after Chico! Hadn’t we only seen it on 30th August?

On 5th November 1878, three University of Burlington students saw fifteen feet of the monster of Lake Champlain visible above water in Chittenden County, Vermont. The monster travelled gracefully from Appletree Point near Burlington, went around Rock Dunder and headed south towards Essex.

On 9th November 1878, Charles Ashmore,16, of Quincy, Adams County, Illinois, went out to the well to get water. On his not returning after some considerable time, Charles’s father Christian Ashmore and his eldest sister Martha Ashmore went outside to look for Charles. There was light snow on the ground and Charles’s footsteps were clearly visible in the freshly fallen snow The footsteps ended abruptly in a clear open area 75 yards from the house from which the only exit was straight up. The snow was smooth and unbroken from there on. Charles had disappeared on the way to the well. There were no other tracks of any type in the snow near him at all. Gone! Four days later Charles’ mother heard his voice coming

from nowhere. The voice seemed to be from afar and this would continue until mid-Summer. Had Charles accidentally stepped into another dimension or had something snatched him from above? If he had been snatched his voice would not have lingered in the area if we are to believe that the voice was not an auditory hallucination triggered by grief. A disappearing Charles. With echoing memories of David Lang who was to also vanish in 1880 leaving only his voice behind for a limited period. Was Charles second name Oliver?

During December 1878 Mrs. Turner, the wife of a Calcutta banker, was returning to India on the P & O passenger ship "Poonah". The ship was anchored off Aden or Suez, Mrs. Turner could not remember which, when she saw a strange animal on the surface of the sea about one hundred and fifty feet away. The creature had not flippers apparently and seven or eight fins in a single line along its back. The head appeared four to six feet in diameter and resembled the butt end of a cannon. The fins were very large and the animal's overall colour was black and it was the length of a moderate sized ship.

Sometime in 1878 a labourer washing his feet in Loch Ness in Scotland was surprised "out of his life" when the Monster's head suddenly appeared twenty yards from him. We do not even know what sort of voice a Lakemonster has. What was the story about the Loch Ness monster being a phenomenon of the 1930's.

1879

On 14th January 1879 it was reported by the "Paducah Daily News" that a falling meteorite had killed Leonidas Grover whilst he was in bed in Newtown in Fountain County in Indiana.

On 28th January 1879, Major W. Senior of the Bengal Staff Corps, British Royal Army, was traveling on the "City of Baltimore" through the Gulf of Aden when he saw a long black seamonster about five hundred yards abeam of the ship on the starboard side. There was a head on top of a two foot diameter neck protruding from the water to a height of twenty to thirty feet. The creature was

swimming so fast that the witness could not focus his field glasses on it. As the creature rose up it would open its mouth up wide and then close it again before submerging only to reappear a few moments later. The splashing noise was clearly heard each time that this was done. The head resembled that of a bulldog and there were other witnesses on the ship as well. Seafaring dog-headed monsters? Definitely not seals or types of long necked seals?

On 31st January 1879 it was reported that a farmer was killed by a meteorite in Dun-le-Poelier, Dun-Lepoelier, in Indre in France. The meteorites were nasty in 1879. There was more to come in November that same year.

During the Southern Hemisphere Summer January 1879 Mr S. Worsley Clifton, the Collector of Customs at Fremantle in Western Australia, saw a remarkable Meteor or a small black cloud which appeared on a clear day in the eastern sky. The aerial object was not moving very fast towards the Northwest. Suddenly it burst into a ball of fire, the size of the disc of the Full Moon. It was now a bloodred colour and leaving a black or dark coloured vapour across the Heavens for three quarters of an hour. There was no sound at all and the sky was perfectly clear. At the time the thermometer read one hundred degrees Fahrenheit in the shade. And this was no watermonster at all yet it still seems oddly or boringly familiar.

On the evening of 30th March 1879 the Reverend Brown was riding his horse home from his home in Lockville along the beach on Geographe Bay, just south of Perth in Western Australia. This is where the Indian and Great Southern Oceans meet. Reverend Brown claimed that the creature in the water that he saw was “sixty feet long, straight and tapered like a long spar, with the butt-end and its head and shoulders showing well above the surface”. The head was like the end of a log about two feet in diameter. There appeared to be no fins or a fish tail.

During March 1879, a passenger train near Stonehouse, White Pine County, Nevada was forced to a crawl by a fall of mud so heavy that the tracks were coated with it and the wheels could secure no grip at all. The coaches and the engine appeared to have

been dragged through a mudhole. The mud deluge lasted one hour and there was very little rain. It was like a massive fall of mud from the sky. Not a singular occurrence in itself either.

On 15th April 1879, at 11.15 am Captain Davidson and the crew of the “Kiushiu Maru” were nine miles off Cape Satano in the Sea of Japan when they saw a Whale jump clear out of the water a quarter of a mile away. There was something equally enormous attached to it and through the glasses it was obvious on the next leap that there was a giant Serpent attached to the Whale’s belly. On the next leap the neck of the Seaserpent reared up out of the water to a height of thirty feet with a thickness of a junk’s mast and it stood there for ten seconds before the upper end vanished back into the water. The Monster’s colour was that of a Pilot fish and any Japanese sailor worth his sushi would know the difference between a Whale and anything else. Another duelling Seaserpent? We’ve met them several times before.

On 9th April 1879, at Chicago, Illinois, hot slag fell from the sky. On its way down it melted telegraph wires and particles of melted wires even fell with the slag. This was definitely a furnace product and there were about two bushels in total collected by the many witnesses. Chicago has quite a history with fire from the sky. More Meteoric slag even! Why here of all places considering the recent passing over of the great fire? Why the return of particular types of Phenomena to particular places when logically it should be the opposite? Theoretically it should be once bitten, twice and thrice shy, not once bitten the greater the chances of repeat events!

Also during April 1879, there was a shower of angleworms onto Virginia City, in Storey County, Nevada. There had been a rainstorm during the night and the next morning the whole town was covered by a blanket of wriggling worms. They were not indigenous to the area and were found on sidewalks, streets and even roofs. Where did the mass of angleworms come from? There are almost always masses of errant insects and worms, rarely only one or two. I suppose this would be less noticeable. But you still need areas where there are masses of swarming and sprawling insects, fish and

other creatures so as to create a memorable fall. But these vast masses would be reportable encounters in their own right. But we never see them. Even now. Only after they have arrived from nowhere. Their original departures would be something else indeed as masses of whatevers rose up into the sky. These are never reported though! Incidentally this wormfall was only a month after the mudfall at Stonehouse, also in Nevada, 440 kilometres away.

During 1879 there was a heavy shower of fish onto the Oddfellows Cemetery in Sacramento, Sacramento County, California. Nothing else fell. Sacramento is only 180 kilometres from Virginia City in Nevada where there had been a large fall of angleworms in April that same year. Is there a local Lakemonster near Sacramento? Not that we know of but there have been some very weird events, once again localised. It is very hard to get the Phenomena to spread out. They like to repeat themselves though their forms may change. Sacramento had already had falling lizards, like Montreal, in 1870 as well as a rampaging Hairy Hominoid. Later it would have discoid objects in the sky twice in 1896 as well as naked UFO Hominoids and there were aerial craft near Lodi which is nearby, falling stones and metal in 1946, strange aerial explosions in 1951, hovering UFOs over Rio Visto nearby in 1964 as well as Hominoids attacking a witness near Truckee that same year followed by a hovering saucer over Rio Vista again in 1965. Particular areas do not attract more Phenomena than other areas? I am not so sure if this is the case rather than the exception.

On 15th May 1879, at 9.40 pm, Captain Pringle and the crew of the “H. M. S. Vulture” sailing in the Persian Gulf observed two Lightwheels passing under the ship. The wheels of light were at first reported to be in the sky and were forty yards wide. They were revolving in opposite directions thereby ruling out luminous micro-organisms floating in the currents or propelled by the wind, one heading east and the other west. The sighting lasted 35 minutes and the spokes were four metres apart. This is our first reported Lightwheel.

During May 1879, at Cressy near Lake Corangamite, in Victoria, Australia, there was a fall of thousands of creek minnows. Nothing else fell onto the Township of Cressy. Would the fall help feed the local Lakemonster in Lake Corangamite? Is there a connjection or is this all coincidence?

On 2nd August 1879, 4.5 inch long pieces of ice fell from the sky onto Richmond in North Yorkshire, England.

On 5th August 1879, at 5.00 pm, Captain J. F. Fox, Master of the "Privateer" saw a black thing rise out of the water one hundred miles from Brest in the Finistere of France. The black thing was twenty feet long with a body three feet in diameter and looked like a snake and was only three hundred yards from the ship whilst constantly turning its head. It was heading towards the ship. It went down and then rose again three times. The water was boiling around it. The colour was black as coal tar and it now was making great exertions to get away from the ship. Maybe it was shortsighted and needed to get close enough to see if the ship was foe or lunch? Maybe it originally thought that the ship was a nice juicy Whale? More Seamonsters of almost boringly familiar descriptions. Though these are all errata as the old scholars used to say there is now a boring familiarity starting to appear in them, no matter what type of Phenomena they are. These previously disregarded one-offs are indeed quite numerous and quite often belonging to tediously similar groupings. Repeating the descriptions of many of them ad nauseum would drive anyone to distraction. The important thing to remember here is that there appears to be a higher probability of Phenomena occurring based on reported incidences and there appears to be a propensity for Phenomena to cluster at times and places even when they appear unrelated. The common themes seem to be that there are explosions of Phenomenal activity at particular places for particular periods. Then it stops again or ceases to be reported. The patterns seem to indicate that the Phenomena actually cease in that locale for good or for limited periods and in many cases do not relate to population densities at all. Are people in lesser populated areas more prone to delusions and hallucinations or are they less

distracted by greater day to day ephemera around them so as to notice erratic phenomena more easily?

Early in the morning of 10th October 1879 numerous people were astonished to see what appeared to be a large balloon going over the city of Dubuque, Iowa. It was visible for an hour and eventually disappeared over the horizon moving southeast rising and falling as it went.

At 5.30 pm on 14th October 1879 a seamonster was seen by the officers and ships company of the “H.M.S Philomel” in the Gulf of Suez bearing on Cape Zafarana at latitude 28 degrees 56 minutes north and 32 degrees 54 minutes east. At a distance of one mile they saw the enormous beast that had its snout projecting above the surface and was opening and closing its jaws forcing water from its mouth in large jets. There was also a dorsal fin, the upper portion of the animal was black as was the dorsal fin and the lower jaw was grey round the mouth but a bright salmon colour underneath. The spread of the jaws was twenty-five feet.

Shortly before 18th October 1879 two young men hunting in the Green Mountains south of Williamstown in Orange County Vermont saw a wild hairy man about five feet tall. The creature was covered in bright red hair, had a straggling beard and very wild eyes. When first seen the creature had suddenly sprung at them from behind a rocky cliff and started for the nearby woods. Mistaking it for a bear one of the men fired at it and with fierce cries possibly of pain or rage it turned on its attackers and chased them at high speed. The two men lost their guns and ammunition in their haste to escape and dared never return to the area in case they ran into the creature again. That’ll show em! We had phenomena in Vermont last year. Was there a Vermont cluster?

On 1st November 1879, at 5.00 am in West Cumberland in England there was a vivid flash seen in the sky at the same time that an earthquake was felt. Amazing! Lights in the sky during an earthquake. Or was it a crashing Meteor? Big enough to cause a shock but too small to find?

On 12th November 1879 there was a rain of stones onto Huang-Hsiang in China. Many houses were damaged and there was a sulphurous smell in the air.

Also during 1879 in Port Philip Bay in Victoria, Australia, there were several sightings of the “Tunatupan” which was described as being as big as a bullock and having an emu’s head and neck as well as the mane of a horse. It also had seal flippers and was known to lay eggs. The Seamonster also occasionally ate the local Aborigines when it tired of crayfish. So goes the “Tunatupan”. Examine the description further. You have the long neck with a small head on it, big body, mane and flippers and you have almost any Northern Hemisphere Waterbeastie, including the Loch Ness Monster. Or a Plesiosaur and its relatives. Maybe a previously unknown type of aquatic monotreme or egglaying mammal. Or a gigantic long necked seal? We have egglaying mammals in Australia such as the Platypus so why not a bigger aquatic monotreme?

In 1879 the Reverend George Taplin saw a “Moalgewanke”, the local Lakemonster, in Lake Alexandrina in South Australia. Lake Alexandrina is a rivermouth lake and the creature was described by the Reverend as looking like a Merman with a red wig.

Also during 1879 children picnicking near the old graveyard on the north shore at Drumnadrochit on Loch Ness heard a strange noise and on looking at where it came from saw a Monster moving from the land to the water. The creature’s colour was elephant grey and it had a small head on a long neck and turned its head from side to side peering at the children as it waddled into the water. The Beastie had originally appeared on the slope behind the children. Small headed, long necked Waterbeasties again?

That same year 1879 at Lake Deschenes on the Ottawa River in Ontario, Canada, a French Canadian Fisherman was startled by a dark object rushing past him. It was not a fish. Not sure about this one. Some of the descriptions can lose a little in the retelling. What is important about Lake Deschenes may not be the quality of the reporting but the repeated incidence. The creature

would be seen again in 1880 and then no more. Was it just passing through?

During 1879 a Mr Paquette was fishing on Stump Pond in DuQuin, Perry County, Illinois, when something rushed through the water causing such a disturbance that his boat was severely rocked. Mr Paquette vowed never to return to fish on that lake again.

1880

Before 21st January 1880 the steamship “Shahihehan” under Commander R. E. Harris was sailing between Oyster Reed and Pigeon Island in the Indian Ocean in the Bay of Bengal off Myanmar, formerly Burma heading for Calcutta in India. The commander and crew saw a streak of white matter on the horizon bearing southsouthwest that shortly afterwards assumed the shape of a segment of a circle measuring fortyfive degrees in length and several degrees in altitude about its centre. It now shone with a milky whiteness and resembled a nebular in shape. As the ship steamed south the bank of light extended one of its arms across the ship’s path. All of the ships crew were now on deck observing the lightwheel. Waves of light kept rolling along with increasing rapidity until they reached the ship which was soon surrounded with one body of undulating light extending to the horizon. The waves of light appeared higher than her hull and appeared about to envelop the ship.

In February 1880 a group of men from Vermont saw the lakemonster of Lake Champlain. The creature was reported to be covered with scales which glistened like precious metals in the sun. This was in an article in the “Newport Express and Standard” dated February 24th.

At sunrise on 22nd March 1880, at Kattenau in East Prussia in Germany several bright objects were seen in the sky just before dawn. They headed west and were climbing up into the sky. There were an enormous number of them and they moved like a string of beads and shone with a remarkably brilliant light. The belt containing them appeared to be three metres in length and two thirds of a metre in breadth Of course Meteors climb into the sky if we repeal the laws of gravity. Or were they merely passing over at very great heights, whatever they were?

On 26th March 1880, at Galisteo Junction in Santa Fe County, New Mexico, four men sighted a strange balloon shaped craft in the sky. It was flying directly over them and from it could be

heard an unknown language being spoken and inside of it they could see eight to ten figures moving around. Suddenly an object fell to Earth from the craft. It was a vase covered in what the four men took to be Hieroglyphics. The men took the singular trophy back to town with them. Several days later a stranger appeared in town, purchased the strange vase for a lot of money and then vanished. Galisteo junction is near Lamy and is rather remote so strangers were not a common sight. A singular event this one, until we get to the period of 1897 onwards. After all these are not even our first alleged hominoids in connection with an aerial craft. Not even our first alleged meeting with similar creatures. It is not even our first alleged unidentified falling vessel or vase, but it is the first observation of alleged Alien writing. The first alleged Alien artifact to descend to Earth was in Amherst, Massachusetts, in 1819 on 13th August . You now ask me what all of this stuff is? It's all made up you say. Yes it is. Everything in this book is apparently made up or a delusion. I've never denied that from the beginning. Nothing in this book is true but it might also still be real.

During May 1880, at 11.30 pm the Captain and crew of the "S. S. Patna" saw two Lightwheels in the Persian Gulf. The Lightwheels had five hundred to six hundred yard diameters and had sixteen spokes each. Each one of the Lightwheels passed under the ship after having been pacing the ship by being originally alongside of it. It was a very dark, very calm night. Each wheel took twelve seconds to revolve thereby making the spokes whiz by. The light appeared to glide flat on the surface of the sea and there was no light above the water at all. The two wheels advanced along with the ship for twenty minutes. The witnesses included Captain Avern, the 3rd Officer Mr Manning, and Mr Lee the Forebrace. As for Lightwheels they are bizarre to say the least. I cannot even warrant an explanation for them though many have tried.

On 5th June 1880, at 10.00 pm off the Malabar Coast of India in the Arabian Sea the Captain and crew of the "S. S. Shah Jehan" suddenly saw wave after wave of light like the spokes of a gigantic wheel pass under the ship. The water was calm and the sky

cloudless. Almost as many explanations as the few Lightwheels that have been reported, namely all twenty-five of them.

On 30th June 1880, in Entre Rios in Argentina, a single mass fell from the sky. The singular mass was composed of lignite and boghead coal. Something familiar again from our catalogue of the strange, a coalfall. Once they were singular and amazing, then they became weird and then they became tedious and boring. This is our nineteenth coal fall so far. Soon they won't even be worth reporting.

On 16th July 1880, two witnesses saw the water of Lake Deschenes in Canada being agitated by a large Serpent-like creature that wriggled quite fast. It was four foot from the head to the back which was twelve feet long, or at least visible. It was the thickness of a telegraph pole and was a bright green colour. Another Lakemonster seen in Lake Deschenes?

Sometime in July 1880, Dr Brigham and Mr Ashley Shelters saw a Lakemonster in Missisquoi Bay, on Lake Champlain, in Missisquoi County, Quebec, Canada. Portions of the body were twenty feet long and it approached the surface of the water with a head as large as a flour barrel. The creature also had irregularly shaped greenish eyes. Another watermonster or the same one in Lake Champlain. This is the fifth sighting of "Champ", as it is called, so far.

On 28th July 1880, an Airship was reported over Saint Louis in Missouri. Another alleged Airship in the pre-aeroplane age? These are getting to be more numerous as well. Why Saint Louis again instead of somewhere new? Always the regular haunts or so it seems.

On the same day 28th July 1880 as the sighting over Saint Louis, at Louisville in Jefferson County, Kentucky, between 6.00 pm and 7.00 pm, a being like a man was seen in the sky surrounded by strange machinery that the Hominoid was working with its hands and feet. The craft appeared to be ascending and descending under intelligent control. The craft vanished with the cover of darkness. The object had been moving in many directions as well as ascending and descending at low altitude. The Hominoid also had small wings or

fans on his back that he was flapping busily to stay aloft. This one was nothing like a balloon An amazing observation with this research is how the technology tends to mirror how the observers would have created the observed technology if they were capable at all of fantasising or creating it. These seem to be blueprints of illusions and dreams come to life. How much of this is true? Are these observations a form of our planet dreaming?

Still in Louisville and late July 1880 where there are several reports of a strange Hominoid wandering around that was as agile as a Monkey. The Hominoid had a long nose, pointed ears and long fingers and wore a uniform of shiny material including a long cape and a metallic helmet. Under the cape was a large very bright light with which he would scare people, particularly women. The Hominoid even got so familiar as to pull off their clothing while they were stunned. His favourite method of escape was to spring smoothly over high objects like haystacks or wagons and then vanish on the other side to the bewilderment of those brave enough to persue him. This is like Springheeled Jack in England. The Hominoid confronted the victim, usually an attractive young female, opened his cape and flashed his light at which time a blue ball of flame usually hit the victim's face. There was no apparent victory other than shock though. In the ensuing confusion he would leap away. A very Springheeled Jack type of figure. Was he the strange figure seen pedalling through the sky on 28th July also over Louisville? Is the stunning bright light or flame the origin of the word "Flasher" for an exhibitionist?

On 28th July 1880 the same day as Louisville, at Madisonville in Hopkins County, Kentucky, something strange was seen in the sky that had something like a ball at each end. The object sometimes appeared in circular form and then changed to an oval before passing out of sight. Had Jack emigrated or had he never been a British citizen to begin with?

On 30th July 1880, at Saint Petersburg in Russia, it was evening and a large spherical object appeared from a ravine along with two smaller lights. The three lights then flew over the city. They

were visible for three minutes before they vanished as noiselessly as when they arrived. Was Jack a Russian spy?

A spate of Airships and other aerial craft descended in July 1880 onto Ontario in Canada. There were many individual and group witnesses. What were these strange airships?

In East Kent, Ontario, also in July 1880 there was a loud report from the sky and suddenly the two witnesses saw stones rise up from a sixteen foot square area on the ground and disappear vertically. There was no wind at the time and even if there were it would still not be strong enough to lift the stones. If it were capable of lifting stones only from a particular area then there would probably be no living witnesses to the event for miles around. Is there a connection between the rising stones and the hovering lights in the sky?

During July 1880, two miners saw a twelve foot long serpent in Stump Pond, DuQuoin, Perry County, Illinois, that had a body the thickness of a telegraph pole, was dark green in colour and which was heading straight for them . They did not stay around to see what it wanted. The previous year there had been an odd disturbance in the water that had also disturbed the previous witness.

Between July 1880 and September 1880, windows began mysteriously breaking in the farmhouse of Mr Manser in Wellesley, Ontario, Canada. No missiles were ever seen and soon falls of water started happening inside the rooms. The water even managed to pass through walls yet left no marks of its passage. The showers even fell inside rooms when the farmhouse was crowded with witnesses. A little Meteorological basket case, though similar to several others we have seen already. Why Ontario all of a sudden? Had the phenomena moved up from Vermont?

On 11th August 1880 Captain Thomas. U. Brocklehurst saw a sea serpent in the North Pacific whilst travelling from Japan to San Francisco. At noon at longitude 180 and 48.37 north whilst sitting on the poop of the steamer “Oceanic” he saw a long serpent in the water that was at least forty feet long with a circumference of two to

four feet. It was a pale yellow colour with a dark line on its back and ribs. He did not see any fins and was seen for five to six minutes.

Suddenly there was the appearance of a plague of death-defying insects in swarms of unbelievable proportions. On 18th August 1880, at Le Havre in the Seine-Maritime, Upper Normandy, of France all of the city and surrounding area was covered with long black flies that fell from the sky. They covered everything and could not move even when picked up. They all seemed to be stunned. The sails of ships in the harbour were alternately black and then white and then black. The flies also fell in the English channel but not in England that day. Pilot boats returning to the harbour that day were covered with them and most of the flies were in such a torpid state that they fell into the water and drowned. This was not the last report of the passing cloud of flies.

Somewhere in France on 20th August 1880, Mr Trecol, a member of the French Academy, reported seeing a glittering white-gold cigar in the sky. The flying object had pointed ends and a small round object was seen to appear from it and then vanish. This was not a balloon or a Meteorite for it was in sight for far too long for the latter and there were none of the former around that day, let alone with that particular shape. The strange aerial craft still keep appearing. The history of Phenomena seems to be a listing of incredible coincidences. Now its France's turn.

On 21st August 1880, long black flies fell in swarms from the sky onto East Pictou in Colchester County in Nova Scotia, Canada. The cloud of flies that the flies fell from took twenty minutes to fly over. Three days before a massive swarm had landed on Le Havre in France. That same day 21st August 1880 a massive swarm of black flies was seen flying over Lismore in Nova Scotia. Many of them were appearing to fall into the water. Had it taken the swarm three days to cross the Atlantic so as to land on large parts of Nova Scotia then twelve days to go back across the Atlantic? Did they fly back against the wind?

On 2nd September 1880, at 9.00 am the Captain and crew of a Schooner off Norfolk in England reported that flies started falling

from the sky and finished falling five hours later. They were strange and long and black and were so plentiful that they were shovelled off the decks. The sailors were forced to take shelter for five hours and could not return to the decks until the flies were swept up and thrown into the Ocean. The flies appeared exhausted or torpid.

On 4th September 1880, at Hamburg, Erie County, New York State, the Captain and crew of the Steamboat “Martin” and other watercraft reported that long black flies had fallen from the sky between Manburg and Newburgh on the Hudson River. The cloud was flying north and covered the “Martin” like black snow. The cloud of flies could be seen stretching as far as the eye could see and resembled a travelling drift of black snow. The insects were flying northwards and were as thick as snowflakes driven by a strong wind. Two days for the return journey? As suddenly as they had arrived the black flies departed.

On 5th September 1880 at Guysborough, Nova Scotia, in Canada, a swarm of black flies came from the east and took half an hour to pass. Many of them fell into the water and drowned. They seemed very tired. I would have been very tired too as this swarm most likely had crossed the Atlantic Ocean three times since 18th August when the cloud of flies was first sighted at Le Havre in France. Nobody ever reported where they had originally arrived from as it too would have been a spectacular sight. Then the amazing cloud of flies was never seen again.

On 23rd September 1880, twelve miles from Gallatin, Fayette County, Tennessee, Mrs David Lang was on the verandah about to summon her husband David Lang to lunch. David was striding across a field and was in full view by his wife when he just vanished in midstride. Shortly before this Judge Augustus Peck and a neighbour, Mrs Lang’s brother, were coming down the drive in a buggy when they too saw David and waved to him with David waving back just before he vanished. The Judge was just about to call out to David when David disappeared in mid-pasture. The Judge’s jaw dropped and he and the brother-in-law ran to where they last saw David. Mrs Lang was already running towards the spot. There were

no trees or shrubs or rocks there. It was totally open. A large search party even bored into the ground in case there were caverns there but found none. Even a Geologist and a surveyor examined the area. There was no sign of disturbance or any crack in the field. David had vanished into nowhere. The following August David's daughter Sarah,11, as was her practise, called out to her father at the same spot where he had vanished. There was a faint reply heard both by Sarah and her brother, George, eight years old. There had been a circle of stunted grass there since the disappearance and no animals or insects would enter it. Sarah went and fetched her mother who also heard the voice. For five days in August 1881, David's voice called out for help. And no-one could help him. His voice faded away as did David Lang. The second of these disappearences with echoes. Had David found Charles Ashmore who had also left an echo behind? Previously around here in 1823 a brindle Tiger-like cat was seen in the area that even two marksmen could not shoot at close range, in 1835 a Micrometeorite hit a Mr Hamilton in the leg causing a flaming sensation, in 1841 there was a fall of flesh and blood onto a plantation nearby, in 1891 snowflakes the size of saucers fell, in 1948 a U. S. Airforce plane crashed into the unknown above the area and in 1977 a Hairy Hominoid was seen in the area. Not a busy area but not a quiet one either. Notice the dissimilarity of sightings?

Sometime in September 1880, over Coney Island in Brooklyn, New York State, hundreds of witnesses saw a strange manlike figure with batlike wings flying through the sky with froglike movements. The Manbird was a deep black colour and flying at an altitude of one thousand feet. There were many reports that this Hominoid had a cruel and determined expression on its face but at one thousand feet the witnesses would have had to have had exceptionally good eyesight. The Manbird was flying towards the New Jersey coast. Was it the Jersey Devil on an outing to the seaside? The flying man also waved its wings in reply to the whistle of a locomotive. Is this actually the Jersey Devil or one of its kin? Funny how they just appear and then suddenly disappear. A similar flying human form with batlike wings had been seen flying over here

previously in 1877, three years before. We might had seen a relative over Louisville, Kentucky, only recently as well.

On 12th October 1880, the lighthouse at Brownsville in Cameron County in Texas was besieged by a shower of nails that were seen to pour down from the sky and struck the lighthouse. This we would have to call an ephemera fall.

The following night 13th October 1880 nails as well as clods of earth and oyster shells poured down from the sky onto the same lighthouse These two spectacles attracted quite a crowd of witnesses each time. Ephemera are items that do not quite belong together.

Sometime during November 1880, at Ozark, Franklin County, Arkansas, the telegraph operator and others saw thousands of stones up to two pounds in weight popping up out of the ground whilst thousands of pebbles were unmistakably falling down out of the sky. Unlike a traditional stone fall wherein only stones fall! In this case there were uppings as well as downings of many stones. Were the stones actually travelling through the Earth whilst in their own dimension?

Also during 1880 at Schroon Lake in Warren County, New York State, there was a fall of a single piece of quartzite from the sky. The stone appeared to be an artificially worked object of unknown type. What was it doing in the sky in the first place? A single worked stone!

Do even such regulars as Nessy belong to our Interdimensional Visitors Club? That same year 1880 Mr Duncan McDonald was diving on a sunken ship near the mouth of the Caledonian Canal near Fort Augustus, at the southern end of Loch Ness. Soon after being lowered into the water he sent up a distress signal to be immediately pulled out. Duncan's face was as white as chalk and he was trembling so violently that he could not speak. When he had recovered his senses enough to speak he stated that he saw a large unknown animal lying on a shelf of rock where the wreck had gone down. It was an odd looking Beastie that looked like a huge frog! There seem to be unwritten rules that state that

Lakemonsters must always resemble Lakemonsters, usually as Plesiosaurs. But so many varieties in the one Loch? And this not the only report of the froglike one.

Still in Loch Ness and still in 1880 Mr Alexander MacDonald, a Mason at Abriachan Pier saw a Lakemonster playing on the Loch early one morning. Mr MacDonald travelled daily by steamer between Abriachan Pier and Inverness. He saw the Lakemonster many times and called it the “Salamander”. The Captain and crew of the steamer also saw the Lakemonster and described it as a furry animal with legs and not an amphibian or a Salamander. This is not the giant frog of the previous report. Not matter how many times we report them there are quite often subtle and even striking differences in descriptions.

We are still in the region of Loch Ness in 1880 and Mr Roderick Matheson, owner of the steamer “Bessie” often went through the Caledonian Canal where he saw an enormous eel with a neck like a horse and a mane as well. Now it’s an eel? Again and again and again there are reports of sightings but so often of different things and yet these different things all seem to belong to familiar groupings of the unknown. We still know them though we are never meant to have seen them. Does the Human brain alter the perception of the Phenomena to fit into its own view of the cosmos?

1880 seemed to be a huge year for sightings of the Loch Ness Monster. Near Drumnadrochit Mr E. Bright was walking with a cousin when the Lakemonster emerged from the woods and waddled to the waters edge on four legs. The body was grey and it had a long neck and a small head and the neck looked like an elephant’s trunk. The Beastie left a tremendous wash when it entered the water. Several two pronged footprints were found as well leading to the Loch. Is there a whole new Zoology with many variations under the brooding surface of the Loch or is this a witnessing Phenomena so as to normalise the event hereby making it easier for the brain and the witness to cope. Or is it that when the portals between dimensions open then we can expect anything? If this is the case then are our witnesses still adapting the Phenomenal sightings for the same reasons either consciously or unconsciously?

The only problem with witness variation of sightings is where physical traces are left of the actual Phenomena or where there are multiple and multiple independent witness sightings. Yet as we shall see there will even be variations between witnesses in single groups about what was seen and even if anything was seen at all. Is it all ultimately up to the observer or is it a little bit of each?

The last Loch Ness sighting for the year 0f 1880 was of a Monster seen in the Loch that had a long neck topped by a small head as well as a very bulky and heavy body. Only one out of these four sightings is the usual Plesiosaurian type. If it is a lone Plesiosaur and it then looks like a Plesiosaur then why don't the other witnesses describe it as a Plesiosaur? Are we having trouble with our picture or our reception?

In 1880 there was an alleged rain of blood onto Mount Djebel Sekra near d'Ouassioun in the Atlas Mountains in Morocco. The fall covered quite a large area with glistening red scales that on analysis were found to be single-celled organisms similar to red blood cells. No-one actually knew what they were or why they came out of the sky. Were they the seeding of life? Or just little travellers passing by?

Lebanon, Warren County, Ohio during 1880 was host to a mysterious fall of metallic buckshot from the sky.

1881

On the evening of 22nd February 1881, starlike objects were seen whirling about in the sky close to the home of the witness, Police Officer Jack Beasley in Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina.

On 28th May 1881, a rain of periwinkles and crabs fell onto Cromer Gardens Road in Worcester in Worcestershire, England. They were all very fresh and the fall occurred fifty miles from the coast. They bounced off the ground and shredded the leaves of the plants, finally covering some areas to a depth of several inches. People picked them up for hours and one large shell even contained

a hermit crab. No other Ocean debris fell. Did a flying fishmonger jettison its load? Is it normal that periwinkles and crabs are suddenly dropped far away from their usual habitat in this then aircraft free age? It is close to Birmingham is it not?

On 17th June 1881, for a period of six minutes there were strange sounds coming from the sky every 32 seconds during an earthquake at Gabes in Tunisia. Auditory illusions occurring as the ground quakes. Or is that an illusion as well? Or do roars in the ground only sound during an earthquake as if they are coming from the sky?

Also during June 1881, a piece of ice fell during a hailstorm in Iowa that was twenty-one inches across. Like some ice?

On 11th July 1881, at 4.00 am, Prince George, the future King George V of England, and his elder brother Prince William Albert Victor, Duke of Clarence, were on board “M. S. Inconstant” in Bass Strait, separating Tasmania from the mainland of Australia. The “M. S. Bacchante”, sailing in the convoy with them, was having rudder trouble and they were sailing from Sydney in New South Wales to Melbourne in Victoria. Then it was reported that the “Flying Dutchman” crossed the bows. A strange red light as of a phantom glow in the midst of which masts, spars and the sails of a brig could be seen only two hundred yards away. The strange ship came up on the Port Bow. The lookout on the Port Bow had reported her as close as the Port Bow. The rest of the Fleet including the “M. S. Inconstant”, the “M. S. Tourmeline” and the “M. S. Cleopatra” as well as the “M. S. Bacchante” all saw the strange ship in the red glow. It was a clear night and the sea was calm. Oddly enough the Ordinary Seaman who had initially reported the sighting fell to his death from a crosstree at 10.45 am and at the next port of call the Admiral was struck down. Coincidence? Or is it all merely illusion as the Buddhists say? Where does our illusion start manifesting itself as reality? And how? Or can our illusion manifest itself as a reality?

On 18th July 1881, a tornado with a very strong sulphurous odour passed over Americus, Sumter County, Georgia. The fumes from it burnt and sickened all who were close enough to breathe it.

Remember that Sulphur comes from volcanoes and there aren't any volcanoes in Georgia that I know of. A sulphurously smelling tornado? But is a shared illusion still an illusion or through being shared by others a reality? Especially when that reality leaves tangible evidence of its passing. What we are dealing with here in parts is possibly the passing of illusions that leave tangible evidence. Where does the illusion stop and the tangibility begin? Is there a fine line or a blurring or a transition? Where and when does the illusion begin to be a reality and what process might bring this new reality into being? All we catalogue so far are dreams, fantasies and sometimes nightmares that have become multiply witnessed or left tangible remains. It is like observing mathematics and after removing the dross finding the mechanical parts that are the only really true parts of the equation. The rest might still be all illusion. Or sugarcoating.

Illusion and reality are starting to have a rough time of it as each vies for equal place. During July 1881, off Sable Island in the Atlantic Ocean the Captain and the crew of the "Ellen Austin" became becalmed. They saw an unnamed Schooner nearby but in the still conditions still took six days to get to her. A boarding party was sent over. There was no flag or identifying marks and the ship was deserted yet totally intact. The bales of merchandise had no identifying marks on them either. Even the right number of lifeboats were still in their davits. A skeleton crew was left on board from the "Ellen Austin". Then a strange storm or hurricane sprung up. Two days later the skeleton crew were found to be missing. A new and heavily bribed skeleton crew were put aboard. Watch was issued with a rifle and they were ordered to sound the bell every fifteen minutes and to make for the "Ellen Austin" at the first sign of trouble or danger, normal or otherwise. Suddenly a fog gathered and the bell was only ever heard once. The fog lifted as quickly as it had arrived and the entire ship as well as skeleton crew number two were now missing as well. It could not have sunk or vanished out of sight in such a short time and if it had there would have been debris everywhere. There was none. And then a fog comes over our vision and all is lost again. Isn't fog merely matter, in this case H2O, in

movement? Was this fog actually water vapour or actually something else in rapid movement? Was the matter of everything in the area actually vibrating into a new or different reality?

Can we have a mass hallucination of darkness or do we actually need darkness? On 6th September 1881, there occurred a repeat of a very odd event that had happened in New England on 19th May 1780. This was the occurrence of daynight from Albany to New York in New York State. Early in the day there was a slow gathering of fog from all the watercourses. Thin clouds crowded together and descended to Earth. By sunrise the atmosphere was dense with vapour. Vision was limited to short distances and the vapours became a thick and brassy canopy. A strange yellow light pervaded it and lasted till 3.00 pm. The light was painful to the eyes, the grass looked blue and yellow blossoms paled. All colours turned abnormal. There was also a singular luminosity on every fence and roofline. Trees appeared ready to burst into flame. The light was devoid of refraction, gas lights burned like electricity and electric light burned blue and useless. Nothing in shadow could be seen at all and the temperature became close and oppressive. By 5.00 pm the abnormal brassy fog had lifted completely. In the darkness of the day all is different and shortly afterwards it clears but is never quite the same again.

Those rapidly disappearing spiders are back. During October 1881, there was a fall of Angelhair, from specks to strands, onto Green Bay and Fort Howard, Brown County, Wisconsin, Vesburg, Wisconsin, Sheboygan in Sheboygan County in Wisconsin, Milwaukee in Milwaukee County and Ozaukee County, also in Wisconsin. Some of the strands were sixty feet long and similar to spider webs except that no spiders were ever found in them. The webs came from over Lake Michigan and fell from a great height as well as covering a very large area. If there were millions of quite long webs, where were the millions of spiders of which none were ever seen? From anywhere throughout Wisconsin or anywhere else, falling in great webs and strands and falling nowhere else!

Previously in 1871 fire had fallen along with sand onto Peshtigo on Green Bay in Wisconsin.

On 19th November 1881 a falling meteorite was reported to have injured a man in Grossliebenthal which was then in Russia near Odessa in an area of German colonies.

On 12th November 1881 Mr. C. M. Hansen of the Cape Town harbor office was working in his garden near Mouille Point when he saw a sea serpent in the sea nearby which he pointed out to his wife, children and several neighbors. They viewed the monster for half an hour and he described it as being about seventy-five feet long, dark in colour with a head the size of a fifty-four gallon hogshead that resembled that of a bulldog. It also had a long brown mane that hung down.

Sometime in November 1881, at 10.30 pm a most unusual and wonderful formation of stars appeared over Saint Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri. At first a star was seen to shoot in the direction of the moon and when within two feet of the moon stopped short. This was followed by four other stars which took positions a few inches distant and in a direct line behind the first. Then directly behind an inverted triangle with the five original stars protruding in a straight line from the tip of the triangle they remained stationary in this position for half an hour. Then they broke formation as regularly as they had assembled.

On 25th November 1881, the Captain, crew and passengers of the packet steamer “Jane Miller” were enveloped by a strange cloud with sharply defined edges that had rapidly come into Colpoy Bay, off Georgian Bay, Lake Huron. The ship had just left Wiarton in Bruce County, Ontario, in Canada. This strange cloud or fog lifted almost as rapidly as it had descended but there was something missing. This was the “Jane Miller” which was nowhere to be seen. Only five caps were floating on the water surface. Of the 28 people on board no traces were ever found. Had the odd cloud swallowed up the ship and taken her away? We recently met another carnivorous fog in July 1881, near Sable Island when the “Ellen Austin” vanished in a fog. More fogs. And this time something was

removed as well. This was the third disappearance for the Great Lakes area though many strange things had already occurred in the vicinity. These carnivorous fogs can be quite stealthy.

Also during 1881 the crew of the fishing boat “Bertie” in the Shetland Islands of Scotland watched as a large form gradually rose up from the water near the boat. The eyes were distinctly seen and were glaring and gave off a fierce look as the Monster headed straight for the boat. The crew feared that it would foul the lines and tried to frighten it off. One fired at the Seamonster at close range and the bullets glanced off the slimy body. Ballast stones were thrown as well but only infuriated the Beast which raised its great tail and thrashed the water with it causing a deafening noise. The creature then dived close alongside and the wash set up an enormous body of water that set the boat onto her beam ends. Much of the gear, oars and boxes of fish went overboard. The crew had to cut the lines. The Seamonster was longer than the boat at 45 feet and kept with them until nightfall. The crew of the “Bertie” were adamant that this was no Whale.

Also during 1881 a Seamonster was seen in Cadboro Bay, Victoria County, British Columbia, Canada. Neither was this a Whale either! The first recorded sighting of Caddy, the Cadborosaurus, as it would be known. And we would meet him or her quite often later.

1882

At 10.30 am on 22nd January 1882, daynight fell onto London in England. There was no cloud cover at all and the sky was clear. No fog and no eclipses that day either. It was so dark that one could hear people across the street but not see them. The darkness in the daytime ended as quickly as it had arrived. If a shadow had crossed the Sun then we should be able to have seen its passage even if we could not fathom what was causing the shadow. An unusual feature of many of these great darknesses is that they appear and disappear suddenly, with no warning and no fanfares. There is no preceding area of shadow and no post area.

On 3rd February 1882 many thousands of L-chondrite meteorites fell onto Mocs, now Mociu, in Romania. L-chondrites are low iron meteorites. The fall was scattered over sixty kilometers and the largest fragment found was thirty-eight kilogrammes.

Before 25th March 1882 there were numerous reports from the Owens Valley, Inyo County, California by many witnesses of a large shaggy manlike beast roaming the foothills in the area of Round Valley. John Clarke had chanced upon the beast whilst it was asleep and tried to lasso it but the creature ran off yelling.

Before 25th March 1882 there were numerous reports from the Owens Valley, Inyo County, California by many witnesses of a large shaggy manlike beast roaming the foothills in the area of Round Valley. Paul Myrtengreen fainted when he saw it coming towards him.

On 25th March 1882 Jack Ferral went hunting for the large shaggy manlike beast roaming the foothills in the area of Round Valley; Owens Valley, Inyo County, California. Ferral had come across the creature feeding and fired five bullets into it whereupon it came for him. Ferral's horse broke two legs in its mad escape and Ferral was bruised. No wonder the creature was angry.

On 30th April 1882, thick black rain fell onto Castlecommon in Ireland. Like the formation of black rains. The industry is in England but the smoggy rain falls almost always in Ireland to the west.

Captain Weisz of the German steamship "Katie" on 31st May 1882 when in the vicinity of the Hebrides off Scotland saw what at first was thought to be the wreckage of a ship. This was eight miles northwest of the Butt of Lewis. On approaching for a closer look all on board were amazed by the presence of a seamonster. This huge animal was one hundred and fifty feet long and the back of it bore no resemblance to the back of a whale. There were bumps on this back that were three to four feet in height and six to seven feet apart and getting smaller towards the tail end. Some fishermen off Lewis had also seen the creature some days before. Once again! They suddenly appear and then they disappear. Shouldn't there be

continuous histories of each species or subspecies seen in different localities?

On 16th June 1882, one inch to seventeen inch wide spheres of ice fell from the sky onto Dubuque in Dubuque County, Iowa. Many were the size of turkey eggs and weighed up to 1.75 pounds. They also had icicles up to half an inch long hanging off them and to top it all off many were also reported as enclosing small frogs that were still alive! The foreman of the Novelty Ironworks stated that in two large hailstones melted by him there were found to be small living frogs. Once again icicles forming on hailstones. The same as Tiflis in 1869. And ice enclosing frogs. The same as in Derby in 1841. As we continue precedents keep appearing and keep getting followed. As for huge hailstones, They're just tedious by now. It's much more fun with Derby jumping frogs. We can imagine the Weather Forecast. Be on the lookout for early frosts and frogs.

At 10.30 pm on 6th July 1882, a Mr N. S. Drayton of Jersey City Heights, Hudson County, New Jersey, whilst looking for double stars in the region of Ursa Major saw a bright object about the size of a second magnitude star slowly moving from west to east. It was deep red without scintillations or train of any kind and was observed for 45 seconds which is impossible for a meteor.

Still in Iowa but this time in Davenport in Scott County on 30th August 1882, where a storm dropped pieces of ice 1.5 to eight inches across. These ice pieces were jagged. Iowa was certainly getting its unfair share of weird weather. God help the sheep.

Just before the 31st August 1882, several men rowing on Lake Mills in Rock Lake County, Wisconsin, saw what they at first thought was a log on the surface of the lake. Suddenly a huge head reared up out of the water and at the same time the air was heavy with a sickening smell. A watermonster with bad breath? Worse than seal breath?

Also in August 1882, an eighty pound iceblock fell onto Salina in Saline County, Kansas, that was 29 inches by sixteen inches square by two inches in size. Other iceblocks were up to one foot long by three to four inches in diameter. They were packed in

cold storage and shown as curios for a long time after. All of the ice masses fell during a hailstorm. More ice. An odd Summer in North America.

On 3rd September 1882, near Llandudno Pier near Little Orme's Head in Conwy, Wales, at 3.00 pm, several Gentlemen and Ladies including Mr W. Barfoot, a Justice of the Peace from Worcester and Mr P. J. Marlow, a Solicitor, saw a Seamonster for two minutes. The creature was a mile away and was not a flock of seabirds or a Whale. The great Seamonster was in the bay heading west for Great Orme's Head. The creature was snakelike, two hundred feet long and travelling at thirty miles per hour. Great Orme means Great Worm or Serpent. Is there a connection? More Seamonsters or Seaserpents and by the sound of it they might have been returning over a very long period. Was this the Great Orme or the Little Orme?

Also during 1882 a vaporous body like a football was seen around a boardinghouse in New York City. There were also rapping sounds and bedclothes pulled from beds. The dogs were terrified and several witnesses reported seeing elusive Hominoids standing over their beds as well as occasional aggressive Phantoms which might have been returning later as well.

On 17th November 1882 at Greenwich in London, England, several Astronomers at the Royal Observatory saw a discoid object in the sky that was travelling too fast for a cloud and too slow for a Meteor. The aerial object moved steadily across the sky and had a definite body with a dark nucleus. Mr E. W. Maunder, a prominent astronomer, who was watching an Auroral display two hours after sunset saw a great circular disc of greenish light appearing in the sky. The disc took two minutes to cross the sky and as it passed over the Moon it seemed to elongate. Other independent witnesses described it as torpedo-shaped, cigar-shaped or shuttle-shaped. The return of the Airships to where Airships were never officially seen before. Other areas of England also reported the same green discoid aerial object that was faster than a cloud and slower than a Meteorite yet proceeding at a leisurely pace as it was seen heading southeast

towards Europe. Maunder described it as a torpedo. This aerial object was much brighter than the Great Comet of 1882 which was then visible during the early morning and had a shiny plain surface.

The same greenish cigar was seen over Holland and Belgium that same day 17th November 1882 but not recorded any further southeast than Belgium and not reported anywhere else either.

In 1882 Mr Fred Murray saw a flock of giant birds with sixteen foot wingspans in the Black Forest near Dent's Run in Elk County in Pennsylvania. The big birds were of an unknown type and Mr Murray was an experienced forester. The birds looked like giant Buzzards. Was it a giant bird that was previously seen over England, Holland and Belgium? Possibly not as these peculiar avians are more particular to this neck of the woods as we shall eventually discover and they generally do not resemble greenish cigar-shaped objects as they are quite distinctly described as giant birds.

Sometime during 1882 a fifty foot waterserpent was seen in Lake Ontario just off Toronto in Ontario, Canada. At first the creature appeared asleep but soon woke up, lifted its eel-like head with a mane down the back and swam away.

1883

On 16th February 1883, there was a fall of Meteorites onto Brescia in Lombardy, Italy. One of the Meteors that was found had the distinct impression of a hand in it. We have had many Meteors before but all without handprints that we know of.

On 27th February 1883, an earthquake in Connecticut was preceded by the appearence of a luminous object in the sky which was seen by hundreds if not thousands of people? Again?

On 30th March 1883, the Schooner "Annie E. Hall" was in Fortune Bay, off the Grand Bank of Newfoundland in Canada when it came upon something that its crew at first thought was an overturned ship. It was not though. It was a giant turtle thirty feet wide and forty feet long. The flippers on the Beast were twenty feet

long. The giant turtle is back. We saw it originally in 1808 off the coast of Scotland and in 1877 off the coast of Sicily.

Also in March 1883, a strange piglike creature was seen near Brungle Creek in New South Wales, Australia. The creature was piglike in form, appeared headless and had a trunk or appendage that curled inward like a giant lobster tail. This creature was totally unique and seen once only. Rather unusual for our Phenomena though which contrary to expectations of delusional activity are quite repetitious in their descriptions and habits. It is actually only rarely that we get one-offs. Most of the time we have creatures and Phenomena belonging to recognisable groups or themes. This one did not fit in anywhere. Maybe it did not exist in the first place.

As well in March 1883, the bones of an unidentified animal that was forty feet long were found on a beach near Rockhampton in Queensland, Australia. The hip bone was described as enormous and was not a Whale's hip bone as they are vestigial and only one foot long. The remains of an eight foot long snout with the respiratory passage still traceable was also found. There aren't many large hipped aquatic animals to choose from. In fact there are officially none. But we have met the aquatic long-snouted one before.

On 15th April 1883, formations of strange objects were seen crossing the Sun like a large fleet of ships over Marseilles in France. Formations of flying luminous objects? These had been seen before in serpentine and semi-circular formations amongst others in several other places and in 1871 there had been a sighting of a large red disc crossing over the city. Remember our serpentine flying objects such as the one over Geneva in 1811 amongst others?

On 17th April 1883, twenty miles south of Kingston in Ulster County, New York State, a mysterious object covered in hieroglyphics was reported to have fallen from the sky near the Roundout Creek Reservoir in the Catskills. More alleged Alien hieroglyphs? Was it another vase? Was this an aerial version of Franklin Mint? The unusual part is not that there had been a report of an object falling from the sky but that there had been a previous one

at Galisteo Junction, New Mexico, in 1880. One can be imagination. Two would be difficult to imagine imagining synchronously.

On 18th May 1883, in Hillsboro in Montgomery County in Illinois during a tornado a number of stones fell that were of unusual shape and formation as well as of a type unknown to the area. Were these also alleged Alien vases with Hieroglyphics on them?

During May 1883, a strange animal was at large near Masterton on the North Island of New Zealand. The creature had curly hair, four short legs and a broad muzzle. Dogs would not go after it and one dog was slaughtered by it. What it actually was is still a mystery. This was not your garden variety by now inland swimming seapuppy either. This one had legs remember.

On 3rd July 1883, three lumps of earthy matter fell onto Reading in Berkshire in England. They were carbonaceous lumps, meaning coal-like, and were found on a path after a storm. Not very exotic at all really. Falling coal which is rather ordinaire by now.

Before 4th July 1883, there was a shower of tiny toads, twigs and leaves onto the Appenines in Italy. Other matter fell along with tiny toads! The toadsucker was not so selective now as it had sucked up leaves and twigs as well. Too bad that this is the rare fall, the selective one being the most common. Remember that toads do not live in colonies or groups though.

On 7th July 1883, there was a Meteor seen in the sky over Lachine in Jacques Cartier County in Quebec, Canada. There was a storm at the same time and a Thunderstone fell to Earth. So the Meteor was travelling under the cloud cover? This seems a little odd? A lowflying Meteor dropping a triangular shaped stone for that is what a Thunderstone is. Sounds familiar? Or was the triangular stone the actual stone that fell from the sky?

On 12th July 1883, a mass of ice the size of a housebrick fell from the sky during a hailstorm over Chicago, Illinois. Does this sound familiar as well?

At 5.00 pm on 26th July 1883 Captain Hollmann of the corvette “Ellisabeth” saw a seaserpent off Libreville, the capital of Gabon in West Africa. He was watching a school of cetaceans of

various sizes and amongst them was an animal whose shape and movements had him recall a big serpent. The colour was whitish and it often raised its head and neck ten to eighteen feet above the water while the rest of the body appeared in the form of numerous coils. Several other officers on board also observed the creature for twenty minutes. One of them watched it through binoculars stating that it was fifty to sixt-five feet long with a spear-shaped head and a black and white double or bilobate tail that was twenty feet long.

On 31st July 1883 the "Plattsburgh Morning Telegram" reported that Clinton County Sheriff Nathan H. Mooney saw an enormous snake or waterserpent in Lake Champlain that was twenty-five to thirty-five feet long near Plattsburgh in Clinton County in New York State.

Also in July 1883, two fiery spheres were seen in the sky over Seeger near Hamburg in Germany. The two spheres were the size of the Full Moon and travelled side by side and not very fast at that. They were travelling on a northsouth course and it was a clear sunny day. The two spheres were seen by the Teacher and students of an Elementary School. Can't people in a World full of people imagine something unusual instead of selected variations on a theme. We might as well be discussing Baroque music it is so regular and reliable. Maybe we are.

On 12th August 1883, at Zacatecas Observatory in Mexico at 8.00 am Mr Bonilla, an astronomer, saw a series of flights of what looked like discs and ovoids crossing the face of the Sun. Several hundred were seen that day as well as the next and they bear a very strong similarity to the same type of Phenomenon over Marseilles in France on 15th April that same year. Look Mama, more flying discs. Why not dragons or giant toadfish? Or flying kangaroos?

On 29th August 1883, a blazing object like a large planet with a ray of light shining from it like a searchlight was seen in the sky over Liverpool in Merseyside in England. Why not sightings of huge ogres with snakes as pets? Or a whole bestiary of Chimeras and Gorgons? The nearest we get to it at times is the odd Gargoyle and we're not really sure about those anyway.

No, only cross-Atlantic flying luminous objects with light rays coming from them. On 13th September 1883 at Rochester in Monroe County in New York State, a large planet with a ray of light coming from it like a searchlight was seen in the sky. This one must have taken fifteen days to get across the Atlantic Ocean from Liverpool. Very slow. Insects can do it faster as they had. Was it a giant luminous insect?

On 21st September 1883, a large planet with a ray of light shining from it was seen in the sky over Yeovil in Somerset, England. The light shot across the Atlantic again. Either that or there were synchronous trans-Atlantic hallucinations.

On 24th September 1883, a Thunderstone was reported to have fallen out of a whirlwind in Sweden. There was a Meteor in the sky at the time. More falling triangular stones? This had happened at Lachine, Quebec, on July seventh that same year during a storm as had a fall of coal at Reading, England, on July third, only a few days before. Were these stones triangular-shaped as well?

On 16th October 1883, there was a thick cloud accompanied by violent rain and wind over Montussan in the Gironde of France. During this storm fist sized lumps of woolly substance fell from the sky. The wool was white and fibrous when burnt and no one could work out what it was. Congealed Angel hair? Asbestos fibres?

One morning during Autumn October 1883, the “Quinlan” sailed out of Oswego Harbour on the south side of Lake Ontario with a load of coal for the north side. The route was a direct line across Lake Ontario. The ship sailed into a fog bank that was very thick. Oh No! Snow crystals formed accompanied by a rapid drop in temperature. A thick coating of snow began to cover the deck and hatches and formed faster than it could be shovelled off. The waves began to rise and battered the ship. The compass ceased to function and the ship was out of control, finally crashing at Marysburgh. The masts were snapped off and the hull was split. Of the crew that were lost there were never any traces ever found and the survivors stated that the ship felt gripped by an unseen powerful force. This is the third odd attack for Lake Ontario and the second for Marysburgh. All

three previous disappearences and attacks were in the Northeast corner of Lake Ontario.

During October 1883 Captain Seymour and the crew of the barque “Hope On” saw a seamonster near the Pearl Islands fifty miles off the coast of Panama in the Pacific Ocean. While the boats of the “Hope On” were on the watch for whales the water broke a short distance away and Captain Seymour made ready for a whale. Instead a head like that of a horse rose from the water and then dived. The creature was seen by all of the boat’s crew. As well as the horse-like head there were also four flippers or jointed fins, a brown hide and large black spots all over the body which was twenty feet long with a tail divided up into two parts. As well there were two unicorn-like horns on the head. The spots themselves were described as circus-horsish. This is our first spotted or pantomime seamonster but not our first bilobate tail though. The creature was seen on two different days and if whales had not been around at the time an effort would have been made to catch it. Officers of the Pacific Mail Company had also seen the same creature on occasion and it was regarded as peculiar to that area.

On 2nd November 1883, a large planet with a ray of light coming from it was seen in the sky above Ohio.

The strange planet or flying object with the ray of light was back along with its relatives who were all carrying searchlights over Puerto Rico that same day as well. Over Puerto Rico there was also seen a large planet with a ray of light coming from it on 2nd November 1883.

On 5th November 1883, a glowing disc the size of the Full Moon was visible for half an hour over Chile. An amazingly long period of time for an Astronomical Phenomena.

On 21st November 1883, a light in the sky like a Comet or Meteor was seen over Humacao in Puerto Rico. This odd flying light was seen for the next three nights in succession. This was the same night as the appearence of an odd aerial object over Sulphur Springs in Crawford County, Ohio. Something was interested in some places other than others. What were they searching for? Or was it an

opening of something at one or several fixed points relative to the Earth? What connection was there between Puerto Rico and Ohio as this was the second synchronous sighting of this type?

That this same night 21st November 1883 a torpedo shaped object was seen over Sulphur Springs in Ohio. The aerial object had a nucleus and at each end was a tail. It was not a Comet. If these were Celestial objects they would have wider areas of appearance due to their high positions in the sky. These appearences are localised only indicating very low altitudes or they would have been reported from Puerto Rico to Ohio in one long line at least.

On 22nd November 1883, the strange Meteor was seen over Humacao in Puerto Rico as it would be again the following night. Over very long, as we said previously, periods for Astronomical events. Incredibly long times especially at such low altitudes.

During November 1883, there was a fall of soft pulpy marble sized balls onto Queenstown in South Africa that crumbled to the touch when dry and seemed to be composed of ashy matter There were loud noises coming from the sky during the fall and the odd balls only fell onto a very narrow strip of land. Like the fishfall onto Mountain Ash in mid-Glamorgan in Wales in 1859. Are these pulpy marble sized balls related to the congealed Angelhair that fell onto Montussan, France, on 16th October , the same year?

On 2nd December 1883, a snowlike substance that contained salt fell onto Scutari, the Port area of Istanbul, Turkey. The substance dissolved in water. More salt. The same as Switzerland in 1870. But what was the snowlike substance?

In December 1883, a turtle-like Seamonster was seen near New Zealand that was sixty feet long by forty feet wide. This is some turtle, you could have emptied out the shell and taken the entire extended family boating. They are not rare either. Nothing really is. We had a report earlier that same year of a giant turtle in Fortune Bay, Newfoundland. Had it headed south?

In 1883 there was a report of a fall of tiny toads in France as well as in French Tahiti. Toads always prefer to fall in France, of course. Where else in the World would toads prefer to fall? It’s in

French colonies such as Tahiti of course! But where did the Francophile toads come from originally though?

1884

On 18th February 1884, a loud report was heard in the Heavens over West Mersea in Essex, England, that was not thunder. In the United Kingdom things were about to change.

In the Clyde Valley of Scotland on 1st March 1884, black rain fell as it also did in the same spot two days later as well.

First there was black rain and then there was an earthquake complete with lights in the sky. On 18th April 1884, the most severe earthquake to hit Nineteenth Century England struck.

On 22nd April 1884, at Colchester in Essex there was a strange red appearence in the sky when 1,250 buildings were damaged during a massive earthquake.

That same day 22nd April 1884 at West Mersea, also in Essex, the earthquake also struck and West Mersea was one of the places to suffer most from the earthquake. The earthquake was felt over much of southeastern England.

On 23rd April 1884, the day after the earthquake, a quartz stone fell from the sky and crashed through the roof of a greenhouse in Colchester. Here we even have the traditional report of the falling stone or stones either during, just before or shortly after the earthquake. Shades of Irkutsk in 1805,1824 and 1829. Funny how the Phenomena do not tend to localise at all or follow regular if improbable sequences.

Also on 26th April 1884, at Liverpool in Merseyside, England, at 11.00 am daynight fell. At 11.40 am black rain, black snow and black hail fell.

That same day, 26th April 1884 at Preston in Lancashire in England at 12.00 pm daynight fell at midday as a clear day suddenly turned black. There was no cloud cover or eclipse at the time. But what had daynight to do with earthquakes or black weather Phenomena?

At Chaigley in Cheshire that same day 26th April 1884 again black rain, black snow and black hail also fell. From the west of England to the centre and continuing across to the east.

Still 26th April 1884 and at Crowle in Worcestershire at 4.00 pm black rain fell.

On 28th April 1884, torrents of black rain fell from the sky in Shropshire. Later in the day a strange pink substance drifted down from the sky during a storm.

Also on 28th April 1884 black rain fell during an earthquake in Church Stretton in Shropshire. The colouring agent was so strong that brooks were still dyed with it the following day. What is black and acts like a dye, not just as a dirtying agent that also falls during earthquakes?

The same day 28th April 1884 at Much Wenlock, also in Shropshire, black rain also fell during an earthquake which also happened at Lilleshalle, still in Shropshire, where not only was there black rain during an earthquake but a pink substance fell as well. Along with a pink substance? Pink congealed Angel hair?

On 3rd May 1884, at Crowle in Worcester black rain fell onto the town. Just black rain. A byproduct of smog and a coincidental feature of the earthquakes of 1884 or something else?

On 22nd May 1884, at 9.00 pm there were loud noises in the sky and at the same time there was a fall of flinty stones from the sky onto Bismarck, Burleigh County, North Dakota. This happened again fifteen hours later. More falling stones. And flinty ones at that. The second fall occurred at 12.00 pm on 23rd May 1884. And happened twice in fifteen hours over the one spot on the surface of the Earth. You all should know what we say when localised Phenomena occur with an Astronomical origin, meaning it came from the sky. We say that it cannot be happening. Astronomical Phenomena are not supposed to have periodicities measurable in hours nor impact points measurable in only a few miles.

On 27th May 1884, at Tysnes in Hordaland in Norway a Meteor was seen to fall to Earth. The Meteor was seen to tear up the turf where it landed and two days later a Thunderstone the size of a

quarter of a Stilton cheese was found there. More triangular stones. Something ordinary again. There had been two sightings of Seaserpents near here in 1846.

On 7th June 1884, at 1.00 pm thirty-five miles Northwest of Benkelman in Dundy County, Nebraska, John W. Ellis, a rancher, and several of his herders and cowboys were doing their annual roundup of cattle. Suddenly they heard a terrific rushing and roaring noise overhead as a blazing Meteor of immense size fell at an acute angle to the Earth. The witnesses saw it strike the ground and then bound along half a mile away. The strange Meteor then vanished into a draw or canyon. The witnesses immediately headed there and to their surprise saw several fragments of flywheels and cogwheels on the ground scattered in the path made by the aerial visitor. They were glowing with heat and scorched the grass. It was impossible to approach them. There was also an enormous object in the ravine that was fairly ablaze and emitted light so dazzling that the eye could not rest on it for very long. One of the group, a cowboy named Alf Williamson, put his head over the bank of the ravine. Within half a minute he fell senseless with his face badly blistered and his hair singed to a crisp. He was two hundred feet from the aerolite. The party turned back to where the object had first hit the ground and found the sand fused in an area of twenty by eighty feet. There was still a bubbling and hissing noise there as well as several other spots like this in the crashpath indicating that the object had bounced several times as it bounded along. The following morning Mr E. W. Rawlings, Brand Inspector for the district, examined the site. The smaller parts and fragments were now cool enough to approach but not to touch. One article was like the blade of a propellor screw and was made of a brasslike metal that was sixteen inches wide, three inches thick and 3.5 feet long. Picked up on the end of a spade it weighed less than five pounds yet seemed incredibly strong. There was also a fragment of a wheel seven to eight feet in diameter. This was also picked up and found to be equally as light. The aerolite was sixty feet long, cylindrical and ten to twelve feet in diameter. By late afternoon amazingly enough all traces of the object had dissolved in

a tremendous rainstorm that was seen by a crowd of witnesses. The rainstorm had approached in blizzard style and had come from the north lasting half an hour. The rain was falling down so thick and fast that it was impossible to see anything. After the rainfall there were several small jellylike pools of liquid remaining and the air was filled with a faint sweetish smell. It is one of the great mysteries of my research in that the Phenomena attempt to duplicate the cultural and Technological expectations and rarely the reality of the time. The machine has big cogs and a propellor. It is in the shape of what we assume the Airships of the late Nineteenth Century were meant to look like. We tend to forget that there is no actual Airship of this period, only an assumption based on witness observations, that agrees with the witness expectations. Namely a large ovoid or blimp with fantastic, for its day, technology on board that flew through the sky with great propellers on its back to move it forward. Unfortunately the Human race has never built an Airship like this with its giant propellers, even in the heyday of the Airship in the 1930s. Airships indeed do not even need large propellers to move them forward as small ones are quite adequate due to the minimal flying weight of the craft. But here it was, the forerunner of many more sightings, with its giant propellers. And its' lighter than normal metals. And its jellylike pools. Like Ectoplasm in an earlier period. Is this Spiritism for the scientific rationalists?

And incidentally why Nebraska again?

On 22nd June 1884, at Trenton in Mercer County, in New Jersey, Mr George Sanford, Mr Albert Sanford and hundreds of other witnesses eventually, saw a rain of stones that had started when the Sanfords were ploughing an open field. The fall continued for quite a while, namely three days, and fell only onto one particular field. This attracted hundreds of curious onlookers. There was nothing on or around the field to hide behind and after the fall finished the Sanfords had enough stones to build a boundary wall. Nothing like stones falling from the sky for free building materials. Sure beats hunting around the countryside for them. Or having to dig them up.

On 22nd June 1884, daynight fell onto Colchester in Essex. The daynight was heralded by a great explosion in the sky and during it there was black snow and black rain. Two days later on 24nd June 1884 there was another major earthquake. Black rain and black snow falling after a great aerial explosion preceding an earthquake by two days? Colchester in 1884 was a very busy area. As it had been in 1869.

That same day 22nd June 1884 at Fletching in Sussex rain brought down tons of soot in such abundance that it seemed to be snowing black. The area around Colchester certainly was busy now. What was the origin of the soot? Was it a really bad day for smog in London or the Midlands? As well as earthquakes?

On 3rd July 1884, at Norwood in Saint Lawrence County, New York State, a luminous object was seen moving slowly in the sky. The object had features that indicated that it was structural and it was a globe the size of the Moon surrounded by a ring with two dark lines crossing the nucleus. More UFOs and not necessarily described as Airships.

On 26th July 1884, a luminous globe the size of the Moon was seen moving upward from the Earth at Cologne in Germany. After ascending for a while the object stopped and remained stationary for a few minutes before it started ascending again until it vanished. Moon-sized aerial objects on two continents within one month?

During July 1884, a train crew including conductor Mr R. J. Craig and Engineer Mr Ned Austin as well as Workmen were digging a tunnel out of Yale on Vancouver Island in British Columbia in Canada when they captured a Hairy Hominoid The creature appeared Human and was completely covered in one inch long hair all over its body which was four foot seven inches tall. The creature possessed extraordinary strength and its' weight was 127 pounds It was not an escaped Chimpanzee and the Gorilla had not been discovered as yet in Africa. The forearms were longer than a mans' and there was no hair on the hands or palms. The creature was named "Jacko". The story goes that Jacko was found sleeping on the

Railway tracks and was later sold to a travelling showman named George K. Tilbury that allegedly took Jacko to England with him. Whether Jacko actually existed or was an imaginary being we will not know and of his fate we know even less. Remember that we are dealing with a book full of oddities that are all not supposed to exist so do not invalidate some more than others. Hairy Hominoids. Are these creatures real as well as illusions?

On 31st August 1884 Captain Wellington and the watch of the steam tug "Churchill" were lying in the outer anchorage of Port Natal, now called Durban, in South Africa. Suddenly a huge beast appeared that was level with the bulwarks presenting a terrifying appearance. It seemed to be covered with large sea shells and had a big hairy head which appeared twice. The second time the whole body passed under the ship and the whole crew attested that they saw its head on one side whilst the tail was still visible many yards away on the other side. The length of the creature was estimated at being sixty feet.

One afternoon in October 1884, at 5.00 pm the coastguard, the lighthouse staff at Astoria in Clatsop County in Oregon and a crowd of witnesses saw the "J. C. Cousins" under Captain Zeiber do something most unusual. The ship was standing off Fort Stephens waiting for the tide to turn. Suddenly and unbelievably the ship went through the shoals and sandbars away from Fort Stephens and was noted by the lookout on Cape Disappointment as raising its anchor at 5.00 pm. The coastguard at Canby lighthouse also watched her. Without any signal the ship suddenly turned and headed for shore where a crowd gathered to assist in the rescue. It was a calm day and the ship hit the sandbank and became grounded. The coastguard immediately boarded her. There was no one on board. No one had been seen leaving the ship since she had raised anchor and the ship had been under constant surveillance since then. There was no disorder at all. The lifeboats were still in their davits and a smoking cigar was still smoking in an ashtray. There was no clue in the log at all and there were no obvious reasons to abandon ship. The cigar had not been dropped there but had been placed there

only one or two minutes before. The entire crew as well as Captain Zeiber had disappeared. Where had they suddenly departed to and how in such a short distance of space and time? Why we may never know.

In 1884 a Lakemonster was seen in Lake Elsinore in Riverside County in California. This is the first sighting of the Lake Elsinore Monster that even after years of drought where the lake dries up completely would continue to reappear. Is it a giant burrowing amphibian that can live in the mud for long periods of time? We have had a report of a giant amphibian creature in Loch Ness, amongst many other types of watercreatures. Is it a giant Salamander capable of burying itself into the muddy bottom for long periods?

1885

In 24th February 1885, somewhere in the Pacific Ocean between Yokohama in Japan and Victoria in Australia the Captain and the mate of the Barque “Innerwich” saw the sky turning fiery red at Midnight. Suddenly a large mass of fire appeared over the vessel blinding the spectators before the same fiery mass fell into the sea. A massive amount of water was pushed up and there was a deafening noise as the barque was pushed flat aback. There was now a roaring white sea ahead. The Captain declared that the awfulness of the sight was beyond description as huge waterspouts were cast up that nearly capsized the ship. The logbook stated that the aerial event occurred at 170 degrees east and 37 degrees north. And as to what this was we may never know but it might well be related to those things that were flying around in the sky and acting in unorthodox ways for naturally occurring Skyborne Phenomena over the previous year.

Now to somewhere familiar again. At Chico in Butte County in California on Wednesday 5th March 1885, an ice mass several tons in weight thundered down from the sky. More Ice elephants? In 1878 fish had fallen from the sky here as well as at nearby Helltown

and odd events would reoccur in this specific area in the future at odd intervals.

On 25th April 1885, Isaac Martin was working in a field in full view of his wife and family who were on the front verandah of their farmhouse in Salem, Roanoke County, Massachusetts. Suddenly Isaac disappeared from view never to be seen again. There were no holes in the ground and nowhere to hide or get away unobserved. Mr Martin was never seen again. Had Isaac gone looking for the crew of the “J. C. cousins”? Or had David Lang called him?

Before 29th April 1885, between Hurdle Creek and the King River near Wangaratta in Victoria, Australia, there were frequent disappearences of calves as well as several sightings of a Tiger. A Thylacine or a striped big cat? Was Isaac Martin chasing Tigers though we all know that they do not exist in Australia? The only ones that do not know this little scientific fact are the particular Tigers and big cats involved and seen in many places in that country.

During 1885 there were several reports from the Patyah Forest near Ozenkadnook in the Wimmera of Victoria in Australia of strange animals living there that looked like Thylacines, the allegedly extinct Tasmanian Tiger. The forest is roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and by Bass Strait in the south. The creature was called the Ozenkadnook Tiger or the Tantanoola Tiger.

Also during 1885 a large chunk of sandstone fell out of the sky onto Casterton in Westmoreland in England during a violent thunderstorm. The falling stone had hit a sheep enroute, killing the poor creature, before burying itself six feet below the surface. Dug out shortly afterwards the stone was still hot and was the size of a large coconut and weighed twelve pounds. The stone was described as hard and ferruginous quartzite of a reddish-orange colour and was described as sandstone and exhibited at a meeting of the Royal Meteorological Society. Another non-Meteoric sheep-killing stone. Was it triangular? It must have been regarded as very unusual and well verified to have been exhibited by the leading Meteorologists of the day.

On 7th July 1885, Mrs Popham was seated upstairs in her house sewing when suddenly a blinding flash of light lit it up. A huge mass of fire was descending diagonally outside. Simultaneously Mrs Popham received a sudden paralysing electric shock from head to foot. Other people in the village also received electric shocks at this time. This was in Lachine, Quebec in Canada. Do all falling Meteorites produce electric shocks? Usually not. About the same as Lakemonsters that tend to give normal shocks. An earlier report from Lachine dated 7th July, 1883, states that a thunderstone fell to earth here during a storm. Same event, wrong date? Who knows? Both sightings with different details.

Many witnesses saw a Monster in Loch Ness in Scotland during July 1885.

On 28th July 1885, a brown substance fell with the rain onto Val-de-Luchon in the Garonne in France. The substance was friable and gave off a resinous odour when burnt and was found to be carbonaceous material or coal. Falling coal may never cause electric shocks. Maybe shocks to reality but not electric ones.

On 5th August 1885 Captain Roberts of the Canadian ship “Emblem” saw a seamonster south of the Azores that was described as candy striped and pink. The mate had originally seen a large monster with a serpents head which rose ten to twelve feet up out of the water as if it was surveying its surroundings. When the “Emblem” got closer the beast dived its head under the water though its body was visible floating on the surface. The length of the serpent was sixty feet with the girth of a pork barrel. The back was barred pink and white but the belly was all white.

On 10th August 1885, in Grazac in the Haute-Loire of France there was another fall of coal that even gave off a bituminous odour when burnt and was described as carbonaceous material. Falling bitumen? Interestingly from the same piece of orbiting airspace or the two falls would not have occurred so soon after each other or so close. Remember that we are whizzing through Space at Phenomenal speed and mathematically the same spaceborne cluster or origin would have well and truly missed the Earth if it were

coming directly from Space. We then might have to look for a closer place of origin though a little further away as we have no reports of gigantic bitumen clouds flying around in the atmosphere and crashing into hovering ice masses otherwise we would have reports of bitumen covered ice masses. The Val-de-Luchon and Grazac are only four hundred kilometres apart and the falls were only thirteen days apart.

On 22nd August 1885, Airships were seen to the south of Saigon, now Ho Chi Minh City, in Cochin China in what is now Vietnam. One was a magnificent red object larger than the planet Venus that with a large lateral motion disappeared to the southeast at an elevation of fifteen to twenty degrees. The red object travelled very slowly and according to Lieutenant Reveillere of the vessel “Giberteau” the object moved no faster than a cloud in a moderate wind and was observed for seven to eight minutes. And we certainly don’t have magnificent red flying clouds, do we?

On 27th August 1885, at 8.30 am a triangular machine with chains hanging from it was seen over Bermuda. The craft was the size of a Pilot Boat and was coming from the north before appearing to descend over land only to rise again over the sea. The object was too fast for a balloon of which there were none in the area and no balloon had crossed the Atlantic Ocean or even attempted it yet. The object flew off to the south and vanished. Clouds with chains hanging from them. This was definitely no balloon.

On 17th September 1885, a Meteor was seen in the sky over Saint Leonards-on-Sea in England. The Meteor was seen to fall to Earth and a triangular Thunderstone was found at the impact site. Nothing else fell. Another triangular stone for as we well know, at least in rural folklore, all Thunderstones are triangular or axe-shaped.

On 4th October 1885 a yellow seaserpent was seen in Morewood Bay, Umhlali, South Africa by seven of eight people. At first it was seen seven or eight miles from the shore swimming in an erect manner. At first sight it seemed as if there were two fish but it was actually the tail of the serpent. Fifteen to twenty feet of the

creature appeared out of the water and it was at least ninety feet long. It had fins like immense oars striking the water on either side that caused foam to extend to twenty yards on either side of it. There was a large stripe down the body and the remaining portion was a dirty yellowish colour.

On 24th October 1885, a family were asleep in a hut in Maracaibo, Zulia state in Venezuela when they were awakened by an intense light flooding in. There was a humming noise in the air as well. The terrified family started praying and then commenced vomiting followed by suffering extensive swelling of the upper parts of the body and face especially the lips. Next morning the swelling had subsided but had left black blotches. Nine days later the skin peeled off making virulent raw sores. The hair of the head that had been exposed to the light fell out and the same side of the body had been more seriously effected. The house was undamaged and the doors and windows were closed at the time. The light had been described as smoky but heat-free and smelt peculiar. Also on the ninth day the trees around the house withered. This all seems to be like radiation poisoning. Was an aerial luminous craft involved? We are not sure of the origin of the blazing light but the description tallies with that of radiation poisoning, but this was radiation poisoning several years before the Curies even isolated radium from its ore.

On the Friday before the 5th November 1885, a Prospector in a skiff on the south end of Lake Wallowa in Oregon saw an odd animal fifty yards to his right that gave out a loud bellow. The creature was rearing its head and neck clear ten to twelve feet out of the water before it saw the witness and dived before rising again on his left. It gave another low bellow and the body came up to the surface. The body was one hundred feet long and glided along the surface for several hundred yards. The creature also had a large flat head like a Hippopotamus and a neck as round as a man's body. Lakemonsters anyone?

Also in November 1885, in Naples in Italy an artificially worked piece of stone fell from the sky. We have had artificially worked stones falling from the sky before? We had one at Schroon

Lake, New York, in 1880 and another at Ulster, New York in 1883 which is a bit much for probability unless we allow for the commonality of Phenomena, considering that the present one fell at Naples in Italy which was not exactly immune to these sorts of happenings. Naples had already hosted Phenomenal events in 1818,1821 and 1872 and would have more in the future as well. Some places seem to have a predisposition for odd things.

At 9.30am on 1st November 1885, at 9.30 pm a luminous elongated discoid four to five times the size of the Moon was seen to the west of Edirne, Adrianople, in European Turkey. The luminousity cast a light ten times greater than an electric bulb. The object moved slowly and lit up the area near the railway station with a brilliant glow. Luminous elongated discoid? Certainly indicates something unusual.

The following morning 2nd November 1885 at dawn a luminous blinding bluish-green flame was seen over Scutari, the Port area of Istanbul, in Asian Turkey. The flame turned green and moved at a height of five to six metres and moved around the ferryboat area at Scutari, lighting up the street and doing this several times. The light was so strong that it flooded interiors and was visible for one and a half minutes. The light then moved out to sea and appeared to slowly fall into the water without any noise. Is there a connection between the Edirne sighting and the Scutari one?

That same day 2nd November 1885 and still at Scutari there was a fall of a snowlike substance containing salt that dissolved in water. We had just met Scutari in December 1883 when there had been a previous fall of icy salt or salty ice or snowy salty ice. On the same day there had been a lowflying luminous object flying around the Port area of Scutari as well. And a few other coincidental-incidental surprises as well. For instance the previous day nearby in Edirne. If not on the same longitude but at least on the same latitude, both being at forty degrees latitude. Was the Edirne flying object the same as the Scutari one?

On 24th December 1885, at Seneca in La Salle County, Illinois, Mrs Patrick Rooney, fourteen stone in weight, was found incinerated in her bed. The body had been reduced by incredible

heat to only a few ounces and there was only a burnt hole in the floor under her. Nothing else was burnt. Mr Rooney was equally unfortunate as he was asphyxiated by the smoke coming downstairs. To cause the heat necessary to cremate Mrs Rooney the fire would have consumed the house in an instant several times over. This might be a case of spontaneous combustion but it is one of many more events to occur in this region. In 1857 there had been a hissing sound coming from the sky and the fall of ashes from a single black cloud and in the future in 1948 a giant bird would be seen by James Traves near here. In 1963 and 1964 there were several big cat sightings and in 1974 there was a sighting of a Hairy Hominoid The only constants are the place and the time, not the Phenomena which generally change.

Also during 1885 a young woman was wading out of shore in Lough Muck in Donegal, Ireland, to pull bogbean when she heard a splash near her. Looking around she saw an odd animal coming towards her and she made for shore as fast as she could. The animal had two humps and the eyes were three inches across. There were also several independent witnesses of the same creature that same year. The Lough is three quarters of a mile long by half a mile wide and is four miles from the sea. Was this an amphibian as well though it resembles our conventional Plesiosaurian style of watermonster. Can they shape shift? Like Amoebas? Are they like giant Amoebas? In many more ways than first thought possible?

That same year 1885 Captain James Kern, the crew and the passengers of the ship “U. S. S. Grant” saw a Whale-sized thing in Flathead Lake, Montana. The creature was heading straight for the boat and the passengers were so scared that they fired their guns at it causing it to turn away and vanish. This was no fish or ordinary inhabitant of the lake and it was far too big for a Flathead. It would certainly eat a lot of Flathead, if in fact it ate anything at all.

Sometime in 1885 William Webb, Joseph Webb and Master Alexander McDonald and his brother John McDonald were preparing to camp for the night near Flea Creek in the Webb Range of the Brindabellas in the Australian Capital Territory. Suddenly they heard

a deep gutteral bellowing and then the rough crashing of scrub. The next moment a thing appeared that was obviously walking erect as the witnesses could only see its head and shoulders. The hirsute head was set deep between the shoulders and was approaching the camp. The stature was that of a man and was eventually in full view and taking long strides. The witnesses challenged it but it did not respond but only made a gutteral bellowing. The witnesses then fired their guns at it and at this it turned at the sound of the shot and fled. The Hairy Hominoid left long footprints like a man but with longer spreading toes. There was no blood found but John insisted that it had been wounded and that there was blood on the rocks. Who are they and where do the Hairy Hominoids come from? They might leave blood at times and other times simply leave nothing yet where they appear from and go to is the greater mystery about them.

Sometime in 1885 Captain W. Hopkins of the schooner “Mary Ogilvie” in waters off Australia saw an immense creature which he took to be a species of octopus. His attention had been drawn to it at first by a perfect cloud of seabirds who at first he thought were feeding on a dead carcasse. On approach it was found to be alive though sluggishly disporting itself in the water. The body resembled a gigantic violin with some six feelers about the greater diameter of the violin. The creature lay almost flat upon the water and was a dark gray colour above and a light gray colour underneath and was continually elevating one of its feelers which were twice the thickness of a mans arm to a height of six feet. The animal appeared to be vomiting and that is what had attracted the multitude of seabirds who were feeding on the vomit. The Captain decided that the size of the creature was so great that had it grasped the ship in its feelers it could have easily capsized it so the vessel got out of the way as quickly as possible. Was this a dying giant squid the species of which has been discovered in the southern waters off Australia? Or was it something else that would never be seen again?

Sometime during 1885 in the area of a butte known as Bald Peter in the Cascades near Albany, Linn County, Oregon, a group of hunters saw a manlike creature completely covered in hair. This creature was eating the flesh of a deer and the hunters approached

it believing that it was a person who had disappeared in the same area four years before by the name of John Mackentire. How John grew long hair all over his body is a mystery. Oh, its not John? They don't exist though, or do they?

1886

On 1st March 1886, at Saint Leonards-on-Sea in England a Thunderstone was reported to have fallen during a storm. This had previously happened here on September 17,1885, the previous year. Was it Thunderstone weather? This area seemed to be popular for them. Sorry, I forgot that they do not exist. Nor do they have a liking for particular areas as if a particular piece of the sky stayed above a particular piece of ground for a considerable period. Nor according to standard Astrophysics should they strike the same area of the Earth more than once though this has now not happened twice.

On Friday 20th March 1886, at 3.00 pm daynight fell onto Oshkosh in Winnebago County, Wisconsin. There was thick cloud cover but no eclipse or smoke. Reports of the approaching daynight came in from the west where towns had already been effected. The daynight lasted ten minutes and there was no wind at all and the cause was unknown. Was it the shadow of something very big and very high up? The daynight had been as dark as Midnight. This is our fourteenth daynight where day becomes like night. In this case the daynight travelled from west to east or at least something casting a very big shadow was travelling above the cloud cover. Not too high though or it would have blacked out vast swathes of the Earth. The swathe was narrow indicating a lower altitude. Previous daynights were Granada, Spain in 1804, Palermo, Sicily, in 1817, Montreal, Canada, on 8th November and 10th,1819, Brussels in the Brabant in Belgium in 1839 as well as Comrie in Scotland, Forest Hill, Arkansas in 1847, Baghdad, Iraq, in 1857, Fort Klamath, Oregon in 1867, Naples, Italy, in 1872, the New England region of the United States from New York to Albany in 1881, London, England, in 1882, the

Midlands of England in April 1884 and around Colchester, England, in June Also in 1884 as well as Preston and Liverpool.

At 3.17pm on 27th March 1886 a farmwife was cooking the noon meal at Cabin Creek in Johnson County in Arkansas when she heard an overwhelming roaring noise in the air above her. The house shook. The witness ran outside in time to see the tops of several pine trees flying through the air as if they had just been lopped off. In fact they had been shorn off by a 107 pound iron Meteor that had just landed in a field. The trajectory though was unusually low for a normal Meteor which is usually vertical. This one had come in sideways. A lot of our phenomena tend to come in sideways at times. This particular meteorite was seen and heard by people in Crawford, Franklin, Johnson, Pope, Logan and Yell Counties on both sides of the Arkansas river.

On 8th April 1886, there was a rumbling sound in the sky during an earthquake at Comrie in Scotland. At Comrie nothing much changes.

On 17th April 1886, red, white and blue hail fell in Venezuela. And we know that hail always comes in colours don't we. The Americans would have had a field day if it had happened there.

Sometime in June 1886, a well known Official was entering Pall Mall in London, England, when he felt a violent blow to his shoulder and heard a hissing sound. There was no person in sight except for a distant Policeman. At home the witness found that the nape of his coat looked as if a hot wire had been pressed up against it in a long straight line. No soldering irons were reported to be falling in Pall Mall nor were crazed assassins and tailors running around with red hot wire so there is a very small chance that this in fact is the third report of our possible Micrometeorites. The first possible report was in Schaffhausen, Belgium, in 1875 and the second was in Wellesley, Ontario, Canada, in 1880. There are still more to come and there might have already been more than we know as well.

On 8th July 1886, sea snails fell from the sky onto Redruth in Cornwall in England during a snowstorm. They covered ponds and fields and were totally unlike any snail found in the district. This was

a very late snowstorm and what were the sea snails doing inland anyway? Maybe the object that fell onto Pall Mall was a red hot plummeting sea snail? Even this tends to strain credulity though as we have never observed red hot snails that have not exploded before.

On 26th July 1886, at Gully Point near Rockport, near Gaphead in Essex County in Massachusetts, it had been a hot clear day and Mr Albert W. Tarr, a Banker, and his family and friends were on an outing when they saw a Seamonster. One of the witnesses, Judge York, described it as seventy to eighty feet long, brown in colour and moving in a vertical fashion. What happens to redhot Seamonsters is unknown and why can't we ever have reliable or credible witnesses?

During the Summer of July 1886 there were numerous sightings of a monstrous waterserpent in Lake Champlain of Plattsburgh in Clinton County in New York State. These sightings were being received almost daily. A man fishing near Plattsburgh claimed to have hooked what he thought was an enormous fish but when its head reared up out of the water he and the three other witnesses saw a horrible creature but then the line snapped and the monster vanished under the water.

Also that same summer a man from Saint Albans was hunting ducks on the Missisquoi River as it reaqches into Missisquoi Bay in Lake Champlain in Franklin County when he saw an enormous serpent coiled up asleep on the swampy shore. The creature was as large around as a man's thigh and when he reached to get his gun the slight noise he made awakened the beast which shot towards the underbrush.

On 12th August 1886, at Rockport in Essex County in Massachusetts Mr Granville Putnam, a Boston Educator, saw a Seaserpent one hundred feet long and also moving in a vertical manner. Did this mean that the head and neck were standing upright out of the water? The head was the size of a ten gallon keg and the thickest part of the body was about like a large flour barrel. We have even met the same barrel description before. Don't the psychotics

that imagine these things have any imagination? Why do they have to use such strict and recurring boundaries to their descriptions?

Meanwhile in the land of earthquakes and strange lights in the sky, which seems to actually be all over the face of the Earth, at times, though we know that there is no connection at all, lights were still being seen in conjunction with earthquakes. On 20th August 1886, there were Fireballs seen in the sky over Srinagar, Kashmir, during an earthquake. These lights were not described as upward glares like traditional or piezoelectric surges though. Piezoelectricity being regarded as Earth-energy, easily enough produced one would assume when we rub two rocks together which is precisely what happens in an earthquake when massive potential energy is converted into kinetic or movement energy. But energy should not be producing glaring lights in the sky. Are air masses rubbing together? My God, this could explain lightning! Heavens Forbid!

On 27th August 1886, there was a glare like a volcanic eruption over Greece during an earthquake. There was also a thick black cloud over the eastern Mediterranean that assumed a reddish colour. The volcanic glare is more than likely piezoelectric energy discharge but the cloud, and they are not unknown with earthquakes either, is not. Or is it?

On 29th August 1886, Mr B. A. Colona of the U. S. Coastal survey saw an unknown type of Seamonster in the water off Cape Cod, Cape Cod County, Massachusetts. This is probably not piezoelectric energy though as the data progresses I might not be so sure! There might even be some sort of relationship?

On 31st August 1886, at Charleston in Charleston County, South Carolina, during an earthquake the Sun set as it was eclipsed by inky black clouds that caused daynight. There were thousands of witnesses of Fireballs flying around as well as a strange red glare in the sky. There were also luminous clouds scudding around. This must have all been happening under the cloud cover and there must have been different windspeeds and concurrent different wind directions as well as the luminous clouds which were flying in different directions. As were the Fireballs. Some of the clouds and

some of the Fireballs were seen to scud against the wind. The glare might be piezoelectric but were the clouds and Fireballs or were they only present due to the massive piezoelectric discharge? Was the piezoelectric discharge a natural fuel source for unnatural Phenomena? Is it still? There has been speculation that piezoelectric discharge might cause hallucinations similar to schizoid delusions that could well be triggered by electrical impulses in the brain. The only question is what happens when the event leaves physical proof or multiply independent witness reports or both? It may account for some but not for all of the Phenomenal sightings.

Nearby on the same day 31st August 1886 an occurrence of earthquake lights was happening at Cape Romaine in Berkeley County, South Carolina as well. Soon we would have a cluster of them as well as other supposedly unrelated Phenomena. That night an unusual fall of Meteorites was seen in the sky above here during an earthquake.

Sometime during August 1886 Mr Christopher Egstein saw a horned Lakemonster rearing up at him at the Great Sandy Lake in Aitken County, Minnesota. Christopher fired a shot at the Beast and missed. I think that the Great Sandy Lake Monster was coincidental though, but one can never be too sure.

Back in Charleston on 4th September 1886 at 2.30 am there was a massive earthquake which struck the city and devastated it. In one part of the city water seemed to be coming from a fixed point in the sky onto an area of 75 square feet only. There were no clouds in the sky at all. In other parts of the city there were showers of warm stones. Some of these stones fell near the “News and Courier” building and some bounded into the Press room. At 7.30 am more stones fell and these were clearly seen to be falling straight down from a point overhead. The stones were flint pebbles ranging in size from that of a hen’s egg to a grape and only fell onto an area of 75 square feet in total. There was a total quantity of a gallon picked up. There were three fixed point cloudless showers of rain that day in the city. An earthquake. And falling stones? And cloudless rain? Shades of Irkutsk again?

Also on 4th September 1886, there was a fall of volcanic dust onto Wilmington in New Hanover County in North Carolina. There was no volcanism in the area at the time though let alone anywhere near it. Volcanic dust without volcanoes?

On 5th September 1886, two brilliant Meteors were seen in the sky over Columbia in Richland County in South Carolina during an earthquake. Now it's time for Meteors though they are a little late or early depending on your viewpoint. But then what does it matter when they are not supposed to exist in conjunction with the Phenomena anyway which in the context of earthquake lights is not supposed to exist as well.

Back in Charleston 5th September 1886 that same day there was a brilliant Meteor seen in the sky for two minutes during the aftershock of an earthquake. This is a very long time for a Meteor to be hanging around. What is the connection between earthquakes and aerial Phenomena? The Meteor left a long trail of fire in the sky. It must be all coincidental.

On 8th September 1886, off the South Carolina coast a strange cloud hung heavy in the sky and was thought to be from burning grass on one of the islands offshore. No grass though was known to be burning there at the time though. There had been an earthquake of massive dimensions recently. Had a fumerole, a tiny volcano, opened up in the sea nearby? But this would not explain the cloudless rain occurring in the area.

During September 1886, there were localised showers of rain from a cloudless sky onto Cheraw in Chesterfield County, South Carolina, onto an area only ten feet across.

During September 1886 the same point rainfall had been happening at Aiken in Aiken County, South Carolina, and Dawson in Terrell County in Georgia where the point rainfall covered an area of twenty-five feet only and was described as a heavenly tap left running. It was as if they were aerial geysers coming down from the sky. Or was it merely a leak from somewhere else?

Also in early September 1886 a Seamonster was seen in the sea between Southport and Norwalk, both in Fairfield County,

Connecticut. Do some of our Fauna spend time in different dimensions? Do our Phenomena begin in other dimensions and enter into ours? Is there two way traffic? Are the Phenomena sometimes never really here but only observable from here or is it a mixture of all of the above?

Lakemonsters were seen in the Hudson River in New York State that September 1886, as well as in Lake Michigan and the Connecticut River that same month. A very busy September for Lake and Seamonsters north of the earthquake zone.

On 1st October 1886, at 3.00 pm cloudless point rainfall fell onto Charlotte in Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. The rain fell onto the one spot only on the corner of Ninth and D streets and appeared to be coming from the one height in the sky only. This continued to happen between 3.00 pm and 4.00 pm every afternoon from October first to October twenty-second. The falls covered a quarter of an acre and fell nowhere else and centred on a group of trees. Some reports stated that the falls only occurred between two redoak trees. Welcome to the cloudless point rainfall zone.

On 10th October 1886, a single stream of water fell so heavily at Chesterfield in Chesterfield County in South Carolina that the gutters were overflowing. The rain poured down onto a single dwelling between the tenth to the twenty-fourth of October It was a cloudless sky and a drought at the time. The point rainfall was now at its sixth site in less than two months.

On 20th October 1886, during an earthquake at Srinagar in Kashmir there were Fireballs seen in the sky. This had previously happened on 20th August that same year. Interestingly enough there is only one and a half degrees of difference in latitude between Srinagar and Charleston. Do our Phenomena travel on latitudinal or longitudinal paths only? Do our Phenomena travel on very narrow paths ? In a lot of cases it appears to be Yes. Meanwhile on the other side of the World nothing unusual was happening.

That same day 20th October 1886 in Charleston geysers were spurting forth from the ground and there were sulphurous emissions. The ground was regarded as incipiently volcanic and

seemed to be charged electrically. Now we have geysers erupting from the ground as well. There could well have been volcanic fumeroles if there were geysers.

Two days later 22nd October 1886 in Charleston during an earthquake there was the appearence in the sky of at least fifty Meteors. These were seen by thousands of witnesses. The connection of earthquakes with Meteors is hard to make but must be more than mere synchronicity, being such a regularly observed Phenomenon in conjunction with earthquakes that one can almost guarantee the co-occurrence of them. Incidentally if the Meteors were actually pure energy such as a luminous form of anti-matter or energy that may not exactly be in our dimension at the time but may only appear to be there, could these Meteors be capable of travelling through the Earth to get to the other side? What is matter if it indeed does not matter? If it was antimatter it would travel through the Earth from Charleston to Srinagar in a very short Space of time. Maybe some of our Phenomenal triggers do this but others have also indicated movement across the surface of the Earth in patterns resembling sine waves of varying durations, all of which incidentally follow a variety of regular curves with regular periodicities.

The following day, 23rd October 1886 a Meteor was seen to explode in the sky above Atlanta in Atlanta County, Georgia. The Meteor cast so brilliant a light that very small objects could be seen on the ground. Over and over again.

The following day 24th October 1886 in Atlanta another Meteor exploded over the city. This too cast a brilliant light. Again and again still.

That same day, 24th October 1886, back in Charleston, there was a single blazing Meteor seen in the sky for the duration of an earthquake. Were the quakes not real earthquakes at all but the changes in ground pressure as the energy waves necessary to create the luminous Phenomena moved through and then burst into the sky as the pressure against them changed?

On 28th October 1886, and still in Charleston there was another alleged blazing Meteor seen in the sky during another

alleged earthquake.

Also during October 1886 and to get away from South Carolina, in Turlock, Stanislaus County, California, a little chap called Willie Brough, aged twelve, had developed a most unusual ability. Willie could look at something and will it to catch fire. His natural parents threw him out and he was adopted by a farmer who sent him to School. There were five fires that day at school and they expelled him. Nothing more is known of Willie and his pyromanic gift. This is our seventh occasion of spontaneous combustion of objects. This is our third unearthly occurrence in Stanislaus County, though the other two were of Hairy Hominoids. Is the Phenomenal occurrence more to do with the time and place of the occurrence rather than the actual nature of the occurrence?

On 3rd November 1886, in Hamar in Hedmark in Norway there appeared to be a brilliant white cloud in the sky at night that was drifting around with shining rays of light coming from it. The cloud drifted across the night sky without ever losing its original shape throughout its trip. Oh no! It is the brilliant white cloud with the searchlight. Haven't we seen this one before? Are we looking at different levels of naturally occurring energies?

On 4th November 1886, at 2.30 pm there was a single flow of water from a cloudless sky onto an area of only 75 square feet in Charleston. There were three falls that day at 1.30 pm, 2.30 pm and 7.30 pm.

On 10th November 1886, at Summerville in Dorchester County in South Carolina there was a fall of what appeared to be volcanic ash onto the city. There was no vulcanism in the area at all that we know of and there were no forest fires burning at the time. More volcanic ash. Earthquake season was bad enough this year. There had been an ashfall over South Carolina on 8th September, that same year.

Shortly before 12th November 1886 two men in a field near Walterboro in Colleton County in South Carolina were amazed to find showers of what appeared to be small shot falling around them.

More micrometeorites? Was there a connection between the falls of shot and the fall of volcanic ash?

On 23rd November 1886 a man and his three sons were pulling corn in a field near Edina in Knox County in Missouri when suddenly there was a flash of lightning. The farmer was injured as was one son and the second son was dead. The third son had vanished into thin air. Micrometeorite? A burst of antimatter? Merely an act of lightning? Or coincidence? There was no lightning storm at the time. Are we discussing energy forms that can travel through the Earth with only slightly less difficulty than when they travel through the air? After all lightning comes up from the ground as often as it comes down from the sky.

During 1886 and onto a completely different subject, I think, a gigantic birdlike Monster was killed near Tombstone in Cochise County, Arizona. Six men were photographed in front of this aerial Beast with its wings or arms fully stretched out to show its enormous wingspan. The huge creature resembled a flying Saurian or Pterodactyl with its long leathery wings and its fingerlike formations in the wing structure. A very big bird. Our eighth enormous bird so far. We have had them in Valais, Switzerland, in 1838 where one carried of Marie Delex, Copiapo, Chile, in April and July 1868, Tippah County, Mississippi in 1868 when another unfortunate child was carried off, Brooklyn, Long Island, New York, in 1877 and 1880, and Dent's Run, Black Forest region, Pennsylvania, in 1882. Amazing how many children have disappeared from the vicinity of Dent's Run as well. Was a child-eating bird colony there as well being the cause of the later disappearences and Bigbird reports that would continue into the Twentieth Century?

There were also Lakemonster reports that year from the Hudson River and Lake Michigan in 1886. These are exclusive to the September sightings. Along with the unnumerable, actually over 563, well documented Lakemonster reports between 1800 and 1977. This is number seven from Lake Michigan.

Sometime during 1886 a Mr Jack Dover as well as several individual witnesses saw a Hairy Hominoid at Happy Camp near

Marble Mountain in Siskiyou County in California. Mr Dover came to within 150 yards of it while it was picking berries and tender shoots from bushes. The creature was seven feet tall and Mr Dover could not shoot it as it looked too Human. It was definitely not a bear. It had a Bulldog-like head, short ears, long hair and a beard. It also had a soprano voice like a woman in fear. This is Hairy Hominoid number 48 at least. The first one for Siskiyou County.

That same year 1886 a rider was fording the Molonglo River in what is now the Australian Capital Territory when he saw a whitish animal the size of a large dog and with the face of a child. The witness threw stones at it to drive it away. The waterpuppies are back along with the anonymous Lakemonsters who we assume are Plesiosaurian. One had been seen in the Connecticut River that year. Why is it that there is a mass public image of Plesiosaurian creatures in lakes when we are not supposed to have ever seen Plesiosaurs to begin with or even Lakemonsters that could even be interpreted as Plesiosaurians? But the image keeps coming along just by uttering the word Lakemonster.

1887

On 2nd January 1887, there were strange aerial explosions in the sky over Oroville in Butte County, California during an earthquake. Now we have strange aerial explosions during earthquakes? How soon will it be that they will seem as normal as strange lights? This area had already had three incidents of Phenomena occurring since 1878 when there was a fall of thousands of fish at Chico on 20th August . This was followed on 11th September that same year at Helltown nearby when there was another massive fall of fish. On 5th March ,1885, an ice mass several tons in weight crashed to Earth at Oroville. Many more Phenomena were still to arrive. The area incidentally is desert and quite a few miles from the sea.

On Sunday 24th January 1887, there was a fall of thousands of small fish during a fall of four inches of rain in one week near

Walgett in New South Wales, Australia. This is normally a very dry area and the nearest River, the Narran, was twenty-five miles away. Why do we often get temporal clusters of falls of fish? Not necessarily in this case but throughout our research we find isolated falls of fish, or other creatures, all occurring in close time proximity to each other though not necessarily close geographical proximity.

On 28th January 1887, snowflakes fell in Montana that were fifteen inches across and eight inches thick. The same clustering seems to occur even with Phenomena as mundane as falling ice?

Also during January 1887, Mr James MacDonald was crossing Loch Morar to poach some deer on the hills above Raitland when he saw the head of a Lakemonster as well as two humps. The creature appeared in three parts on the lake surface. Even poor old Morag, for that is the name of the creature that does not officially exist in the lake and is never supposed to be seen here, is quite often seen like other Lakemonsters, in time clusters, though this is not the case here. This is Morag's first non-sighting and once again the traditional pseudo-Plesiosaurian description.

On Tuesday 23rd February 1887, at 6.00 am during an earthquake the sky appeared on fire to all of the inhabitants of Genoa in Liguria, Italy. Back to the apparent normality of and the familiarity of Genoa. In 1841 there were three falls of an oilish substance as well as sand and bitumen onto Genoa from 17th February to February19th. On 18th February there had been a fall of coloured rain during an earthquake. In 1870 on 14th February , there was a fall of yellow starchy matter that contained globules of Cobalt blue pearl-like matter. Merely coincidence? Are we not gathering an incredible lot of coincidences, so much so that the use of a coincidence as an excuse might well be becoming a very hoary explanation after all?

On the same day, 23rd February 1887, in Apt in the Provence region of France the sky was filled with fire during an earthquake and afterwards a great light referred to as a "Bengal Fire" appeared in the Heavens. Apt is only about thirty seconds north of

Genoa. What does a Bengal Fire look like? Is it too an aerial Phenomenon? Do earthquakes travel along these paths as well?

On 19th March 1887, Captain Swart and the crew of the Dutch Barque “J. P. A. ” were in the Atlantic Ocean nine hundred miles due east of New York City. A violent storm had erupted and the huge waves pounded the ship mercilessly. The captain then noticed two aerial objects approaching very fast. One of the aerial objects was luminous and the other was dark. The dark one fell into the sea with a roar and the casting up of billows. The storm sails were hove to as it appeared as if the object would strike the vessel. The meteor then dropped into the sea close by having made a tremendous noise. The force of the meteor in striking the water was so strong that heavy breakers washed over the vessel making her roll dangerously. There was also a suffocating atmosphere which caused all on board to perspire accompanied by the smell of sulphur. There were then falls of lumps of ice from the sky and the decks and rigging became coated with an icy crust caused by massive evaporation. The barometer during the phenomenon oscillated so violently that no readings could be taken. On the side where the meteor had fallen the ship appeared all black and some of the copper sheathing was blistered. The thermometer registered sixty-six degrees fahrenheit during the event. How does ice form on the decks and rigging in a temperature thirty four degrees above freezing? Can we assume that seeing there was a fall of ice from the sky then the two masses were large icebergs, one dark and the other luminous. How did one side of the ship get blackened and blistered? Would this then assume that one of the masses that fell into the sea, by its luminous nature, was not an ice mass but a traveller with it unless we are familiar with luminous icemasses which even in this work we are not. We cannot rule anything out though even in regard to paired falling icemasses of luminous and non luminous natures. Now we have an icemass falling with a hot companion because we could not assume that we had a hot sulphurous icemass falling, could we?

On 15th April 1887 there was a fall of resinous rain onto Kaba in Hungary. At least resin we know. And we have seen it fall before in Neuhaus, Thuringia in Germany in 1824. Previously there had been a fall of coal containing fossil waxes near Kaba in 1857.

On 24th April 1887 a piece of coke with a sulphurous odour fell from the sky during a thunderstorm onto Mortree in the Orne of France. A strange sulphurous substance also fell. This is our fifteenth furnace related byproduct to fall out of the sky. Are there foundries flying by? And with the sulphurous smell foundries from Hell? That is if you believe in Hell.

On 30th April 1887, thick black rain fell onto Castlecommon in Ireland. Is the black rain coloured by the flying foundry chimneys? There had been a black rain here previously in 1882.

At 2.00 am one morning in May 1887 a farm boy heard strange noises in Lake Champlain and went out to investigate. One mile out in the water was a big serpent making noises like a steamboat. This was near Plattsburgh in Clinton County in New York State.

At Tarbes in the Hautes-Pyrenees of France on 20th June 1887, a worked stone cube fell from the sky. Though it was early Summer the cube was covered in ice. The stone cube was thirteen millimetres by thirteen millimetres by five millimetres thick and weighed two grams. Nothing else fell. Yes, we have had stones falling from the sky before. Even ice-coated ones. Remember Dharmsalla, in 1860, as just one example. This one had been worked by hand or machine, unless nature makes cubes of stone. Why not, there have been plenty of cubes of ice. And if it had been made by man then how did it fall out of an aircraft that either did not exist or was not sighted that day. And in those days aircraft were not commonplace. Actually they did not exist. There were only very rare balloons. And they were not in the habit of carrying stones, let alone worked ones. And they would have been noticed. They were a very unusual thing. This in fact is our eighth worked stone to descend from the Heavens and this is not counting triangular-shaped so-called Thunderstones. In Segowolee, India, on 6th March 1853, a

worked stone pyramid fell to Earth. This was followed in 1860 by two falls of spherical ice-covered stones at Dharmsalla, also in India. On 6th March 1863, a triangular shaped Thunderstone was said to have fallen at Segowolee, previously mentioned, 6th March 1853. This could well be a misdating of the other but we are unsure as to which is the misdating of which so both are left in so as to not discount the original report. At Cashel in Ireland in 1863 a stone pyramid with perfectly straight lines on it was found to have fallen from the sky. Was this also a Thunderstone? At Schroon Lake, New York State, in 1880 an artificially worked piece of quartzite fell. At Brescia, Italy, in 1883, during a Meteorite shower one of the fallen Meteorites was found to have the impression of a Human hand on it. Was someone hurling them? At Naples, also in Italy, in 1885, an artificially worked piece of stone fell.

On 23rd June 1887, red rain fell onto part of Italy. The rain left behind stains that sandy water could not have made. There was no sand left behind when the rain evaporated. More coloured rain obviously coloured by the sand. Funny thing is though if I put sand into the water it condenses on the bottom and does not colour the water at all. And the sand stays behind when the water evaporates.

Also during June 1887, yellow rain fell from the sky onto Pictou Harbour in Nova Scotia, Canada. The coloured rain fell by the bucketful and it was a windless night. The rain also gave off nitrogen, ammonia and animal odours. Olfactory misidentification? I am not sure about nitrogen and ammonia mixing with water though. Previously there had been a massive fall of flies onto East Pictou and Lismore in Nova Scotia in 1880. Once again, same places but differing phenomena.

On 9th July 1887, a group of picnickers from East Charlotte, in Chittenden County, Vermont, were at Lake Champlain when they saw the Lakemonster come around a bend. The creature had a flat snakelike head poking above the water and made straight towards the witnesses at terrific speed. It was seventy-five feet long and as big around as a barrel. As some witnesses screamed the Monster

whirled to the right and vanished under the waves. Champ is back and frightening the picnickers.

On 30th July 1887 Professor Matthew Forster Heddle and Mr. J. Harvie Brown were cruising on Mr. Brown's yacht the "Shiantelle" near Shuna on the west coast of Scotland off Toberonochy. Their steward was the first to see the mysterious sea creature which resembled a huge serpent. There were four witnesses of a marine creature only five hundred yards away. It was sixty to sixty-five feet long with a low flat head like a large skate and a four and a half foot gap before the first of ten hummocks or bumps that became larger as they approached the central hump. There were three sightings of the sea serpent.

During July 1887 massive numbers of wingless ants fell from the sky onto Nancy in Meurthe-et-Moselle in France. I don't think that ants mix too well with water either. How did these amazing wingless ants get into the sky in the first place though?

On 6th August 1887, at Woodstock in Carleton County in New Brunswick in Canada there were forty separate and unexplained fires in the Hoyt family home. This was in a timeframe of two hours. Things would just explode into flames and the fires started on 6th August . The falling ants were not responsible for the fires though we are not sure who was. Where was Willie Brough?

On 17th August 1887, in Brixton, England, an oblate spheroid or roundish lump made of Iron, two inches across, was found lying in a garden after a storm. More falling Iron lumps. Can't people be a little more original with their hallucinations? It is as if they read them out of a set list of descriptions, oddly enough one that until now had never been thought to exist as this text is the first major one.

On 19th August 1887, a strange circular object flew over the city of Marseilles in France. The object was one tenth of the Sun's in diameter and was observed during a Solar Eclipse. Such common nonexistent things as circular flying objects. What genius thought that one up? Considering that this is actually UFO sighting number 150, approximately, it was a while ago. In fact the first disc-shaped

and described as such flying object was seen to shoot up out of a field during a series of anomalous activities in northwestern Italy in April 1808. This was at Torre Pellice in Torino on April 18,1808. Had anything changed in the previous 79 years? In 1871 and 1883 there were also sightings of strange aerial craft in the sky over Marseilles.

If we look at our Phenomena at large then reports that actually are quite different are in fact exceedingly rare. The rest are almost commonplace and repetitive to the point of tedium. This is one of the rare reports. During August 1887, near Banjos, which is near Barcelona in Catalonia in Spain, two children suddenly appeared outside the village and approached a group of workmen. These children were slightly unusual though in that they had bright green skin! They were sobbing uncontrollably and were covering their faces with their hands. On investigation it was later found that they had come out of a cave in the area. They were very timid and spoke an unknown language. The fabric of the clothes was also unknown and the green children were taken to the local magistrate, Senor Ricardo da Calno who took the hand of one of the children and stroked it. The colour stayed green and was obviously part of the pigment. The children had negroid features with deepsocketed almond shaped eyes. For five days the children did not eat until one day they had the opportunity to get some green beans which they ate ravenously. Starvation though had seriously damaged the boy who died after a month. The girl got stronger and became a domestic servant in the magistrate's house. The green colour got less noticeable and after some months the girl was able to say some words in Spanish. The girl stated that she and her brother had come from a land with no Sun but eternal twilight. She remembered a loud noise after which she and her brother were taken up and found themselves in the field. The girl lived another five years and was then buried with her brother. A Priest from Barcelona even came to investigate. This case is different. Two green skinned children coming out of the ground, so they said. Were they Trolls or Elves? The parallels with legends, myths and fairytales are quite staggering at times. As I have observed before the hallucinations keep up with the cultural loading and Technological expectations of witnesses of

the time irrespective as to whether these expectations are capable of being created to function in reality as we know it. For example the giant propellers reported on Airships that would have been totally unnecessary in reality, if in fact quite dangerous as far as the balance of the craft was concerned. Had the children come from an area with exceedingly large levels of Copper in the water and possibly foodcrops?

These are some of the common reports. Ho-hum. During September 1887 and October 1887, the towns of Tywyn and Aberdovey in Gwynedd in Wales were visited by a mass of lights that would at first appear over the Dysinni River Estuary. The lights would move in formation and were several colours and would appear every evening. Generally they went out to sea but sometimes they hugged the shore vanishing at high speed in the direction of Aberdovey. As we go forwards we seem to go backwards while at the same time actually standing still as far as the relationship of the Phenomena and its observation to the observer goes. The observation is not necessarily only Technologically superior but different and more powerful to the ordinary whether it is a Seamonster or a flying ship or even Elf and Fairy sightings of earlier periods. The object of the phenomena is always unidisputably more powerful or significantly greater than the observer. It is always one step beyond our cultural expectations though not necessarily in any definite direction. Nebulously beyond might be one way of putting it. Are the Fairies back? What exactly is forwards and backwards anyhow?

This one is unusual but not rare. On 12th November 1887, at 12.00 am the Captain and crew of the “S. S. Siberian” saw a huge ball of fire rising up out of the sea off Cape Race in Ferryland County in Newfoundland. At Midnight the ball of fire was travelling sixteen to seventeen metres above the surface of the sea and going against the wind. For two minutes it stopped close to the ship and then roared away into the sky where it vanished. The sighting lasted fifty minutes and Captain Moore stated that he had seen similar Phenomena in the same place before. A huge ball of fire rising up out of the sea is not a Fairy light unless there are some bloody big

Fairies around. Maybe it was a Meteor sighting and the witnesses had got the precession of the event reversed somehow. It was supposed to be crashing into the sea not out of it. So easy to mix up.

On 18th November 1887, the crew of the British steamer "Flamborough" witnessed an unusual aerial phenomenon. Just off the coast of Maine they saw a brilliant object that left in its wake a long and bright tail. As the object passed overhead the ships master, Captain Fraser, was temporarily blinded and experienced a considerable pain in his head.

This one is almost regular and reliable. Of course we are going to have luminous aerial Phenomena during an earthquake. What else could we have? An earthquake on its' own? On 20th November 1887, a great Meteor was seen in the sky over Reading and four other towns in Berkshire in England during an earthquake. And then we are back to earthquake lights again. In England and in Italy. Mischievous and malignant Fairies?

On 3rd December 1887, nine hundred homes were destroyed in Roggiano in Costenza in Italy during an earthquake in which the sky appeared to be on fire.

Even bloody rains are lucky to get more than a yawn now. On 13th December 1887, there was a fall of rain as thick as blood over Cochin China, now Vietnam. The rain appeared coagulated and was bloodlike in every respect including colour. Here we have coagulated blood falling as rain. This is obviously some type of mud or pollen or microbe. It can never be blood. There had been the disappearance of 650 French colonial troops near Saigon in 1858 and Airships seen in the sky here in 1885.

This is the same with warm rains over Geneva, in fact anywhere. In 1887 warm rain fell onto Geneva in Switzerland, only falling onto a very localised area. What could be warming the rain? This is Geneva's fourth warmrain. They fell in 1837,1838 and 1842. In 1811 a formation of Airships in the sky in the shape of a Serpent had been seen there. What is it we say about localised occurrences? That they cannot occur if they have a heavenly origin as it is against probability as well as Celestial mechanics? We used to think that but

we might have to rewrite our books on Celestial mechanics as we include a multidimensional span to the Celestial part.

This is unusual. A Yeti in the Himalayas? Also in 1887 big Hairy Hominoid tracks were found in the snow in Sikkim. The tracks were eighteen inches long with close set toes and an opposable big toe. Hairy Hominoid number fifty and all we get are more tracks of a nonexistent being, the majority being as far from the Himalayas as you can get, either in North America or Australia.

The last entry that I know of for 1887 is in Little Lever in Bolton, England, where a large smooth sandstone pebble, obviously waterworn and gritty was found embedded in the wood of a fully grown beech tree. The wood around the pebble was black and charred indicating that the stone fell with great heat as well as velocity. What was a mass of sandstone doing plummeting red-hot out of the sky? This left no tracks but plenty of evidence of its passage namely in the charred timber around where it finally came to rest. How did a waterworn pebble get up into the sky in the first place to come back down again at a velocity that would force it into the timber itself as well as charring it? No one could throw it that hard!

1888

On Sunday. 8th January 1888, luminous bodies were seen flying in lines in the sky over Ragusa in Sicily for more than one hour. Luminous Astronomical bodies do not generally fly in lines or in recognisable shapes. These are all tricks of the imagination. These lines of luminous bodies must have been imaginings then. Previously there had been a large luminous disc seen in the sky here in 1853. Most of our areas of sightings have same area precedents. This should not be the case.

On 22nd January 1888 Mrs. Florence Caddy was sailing on the Duke of Sutherland's yacht "Sans Peur" from England to Siam and Malaya. Off the coast of Travancore in the south of India she saw a large luminous serpentine body which slowly rose up out of

the water in two large curves like the arches of a low bridge. Mrs. Caddy saw a large diaper pattern on the flattened silvery sides of the huge snake. The sides were flat and the creature was as long as the yacht.

On 19th February 1888, in Colchester, they're never far away are they, the remains of an old Soldier were found in a hayloft. The body had been consumed by great heat but the hay had not even been singed. The old man had been sleeping off a bout of drunkenness. You are in Colchester in England which has had more than its fair share of weird happenings over the years. It was the earthquake light capital of England in 1884. Previously in 1869 there had been earthquakes along with cannonlike noises from the sky.

Also in February 1888, in Constitution Street in Aberdeen, Scotland, the remains of another old pensioned off Soldier were also found in a hayloft. He had been resting on a beam of timber and had been incinerated at temperatures high enough to make bricks. The floor under him had been burnt away but the bales of hay that surrounded him were unscorched. No fire was seen and no screams heard and from the preserved features of the face no pain was felt. It was as if a bolt of heat from nowhere had struck him. Both hands and the right foot had been burnt off and fallen through the floor into the stables below. The features of the face were represented by a greasy cinder retaining the cast of the features. The case was investigated by Doctor Mackenzie Booth. February 1888 was not a good month for old alcoholic Soldiers in the United Kingdom, neither in Colchester nor Aberdeen. If we allow for synchronous patterning to several of our spontaneous combustion reports the shorter odds are that the two consumptions by fire probably happened on the same day. If we refer to 1938, April seventh, particularly in connection with the Irish Sea, Upton-by Chester in England and Nijmegan in Holland this will be quite obvious.

On 6th March 1888, it was reported that blood had fallen from the sky over the Mediterranean Sea. The rain smelt like meat when burnt and had a strong and persistent smell. I know of nothing else that smells like meat when burnt other than meat or blood. What

was the blood doing in the Heavens? This is not the first time that blood or meat has been reported as having fallen to Earth?

On 9th March 1888, a block of limestone fell from the sky into a recently ploughed paddock near Middleburg, Clay County, Florida. The paddock had a long history of being ploughed and the limestone block would have been noticed before but it just seemed to have appeared. Considering that it weighed two hundred pounds, it would have definitely have been noticed before. Any farmer ploughing their fields for cropping would have noticed it and probably cursed it on their first attempt. The stone was regarded as so special that it was exhibited at the Subtropical Exposition in Jacksonville, Florida. After ploughing a field for several years one would tend to know everything in it including suddenly arriving 200 pound blocks of stone, especially so short a period of time after one had just ploughed it.

On 18th March 1888, there was another fall of blood over the Mediterranean Sea. This rain smelt as bad as the last. More Mediterranean raining blood and only twelve days after the first fall.

Sometime in March 1888, pieces of brick appeared and fell inside a closed schoolroom in Pondicherry, Madras, India. There were many witnesses. The first Indian brick fall. There had been a large fall of dead fish here in 1809.

Speaking of falling stones inside rooms, also in 1888 there was a fall of large slowly falling stones inside the closed rooms of the house of Mr P. C. Martin in Caldwell County, North Carolina. The large stones would just appear inside the rooms and then fall, but slowly.1888 was a very good year for falling stones and bricks.

On 30th April 1888, huge hailstones up to 1.5 pounds in weight fell onto Moradabad in Uttar Pradesh in India, killing 230 people that day. No illusions here. There had been three other Phenomenal events here previously. In 1808 there had been a fall of non-Meteoric stone from the sky followed in 1826 and 1829 by falls of fish.

In the sky over New Zealand on 4th May 1888, something was seen in the sky that had an oval nucleus, streamers with dark

bands coming from it and lines very suggestive of structures. This was no Meteor or balloon. Oh no! Oval shapes! In the sky! When were the first oval shapes seen that were described as ovoid. It was in Madisonville, Kentucky in 1880. Why not trapezoids or inverted cubes? Or rhombuses? Or tetrahedrons?

As well at dusk on 27th May 1888, a huge Serpent was seen in the sky over Darlington County in South Carolina. Three women were on a stroll through the woods at the time and were suddenly startled by the appearance of a giant serpent in the air above them. It was only two or three rods away and was flying at the same speed as a hawk or buzzard but with no visible means of propulsion. Its aerial movements resembled those of a snake as it would its way along though the air. The flying Serpent was moving with a hissing noise and was fifteen feet long. Was it a machine? We have had giant sperms in the sky. Why not giant serpents of which this incidentally is the sixth reported. The other five were in Geneva, Switzerland, in 1811, Bonham, Texas, twice on 5th July 1873, as well as Fort Scott, Texas and Fort Riley, Kansas, all on the same day as Bonham. The flying Serpent question would raise its head in the future as well.

Also in May 1888 ice pebbles up to 1.5 pounds in weight fell in India. More unusually large ice in India.

On 6th July 1888, stones described as common old waterworn pebbles fell from the sky onto Palestine, Anderson County, Texas. The pebbles incidentally were not of any formation found near Palestine. More waterworn pebbles from the sky? Somebody must have been throwing them very high up into the sky.

On 4th August 1888 black rain fell like a shower of ink onto the Cape of Good Hope in South Africa. Obviously smog from the heavy industrial regions of Nineteenth Century Africa. There had been a fall of anthracite coal here in 1838 and a fall of ice with odd lightning here in 1860.

At 6.30 am on the morning of 30th September 1888 Mrs. Zelie Colvile, F.R.G.S, the French born wife of Colonel Henry Edward Colvile of the Grenadier Guards, was on board the “Messir”

off Suakin in the Red Sea when the crew saw an enormous seamonster arching itself up out of the water in a semi-circle resembling a giant eel. The Captain stated that he had seen it before and it was one hundred feet long. Suakin, Arabic Sawakin, is on the Red Sea coast of Sudan.

And now we come back to Reading in England again where on 3rd November 1888, something passed over causing sheep to panic and break loose from their pens over a two hundred square mile area. What is it about Reading? On 3rd July 1883, there was a fall of three lumps of coal from the sky here and in 1887 there was a Meteor seen in the sky during an earthquake. And it would not end there.

During 1888 pea-sized masses of jelly fell from the sky onto Bath in Avonshire in England. These masses soon developed into insect larvae or maggots but the type was unknown. This was soon after a heavy rainfall. As for jelly falling from the sky, who ever heard of that? Gelatinous worms had fallen in Bath in 1871 on 24th April which by 27th April had turned into chrysalids. In 1894 thousands of one inch Jellyfish would fall here. What is it about Bath and Jellies?

Also in 1888 the crew of the yacht “No Joke” were so unnerved by a giant waterserpent’s appearence that they resorted to keeping a rifle on board in case it ever returned. This was in Lake Ontario near Kingston in Ontario Province in Canada.

Also near Kingston, Ontario, in Lake Ontario, in 1888, Mr Parks and his wife beat off a Monster in the water by hitting it about the head with an oar when it ventured too close to their rather flimsy skiff. A curious watermonster?

1889

On 2nd April 1889, at Aitken in Aitken County in Minnesota intense daynight suddenly fell along with a heavy shower of ice and sand. Daynight again. We have met it before in Brussels, Belgium in 1839 amongst many other places. In fact this is the sixteenth time. The sand is a new twist though or is it? We met it in connection with

daynight in Baghdad, Iraq, in 1857. Is it from the sky-elephant's litter tray? Previously near here in 1886 Christopher Egstein saw a horned Lakemonster rearing up at him and fired a shot at it which fortunately for the Lakemonster missed. This was at Great Sandy Lake.

On 19th April 1889, there was a fall of six month old Autumn leaves onto the Loire region in France. The fall was so heavy that it lasted for three quarters of an hour. There was no wind at all. Where do we keep a cache of out of season leaves for six months so that they are still fresh and dry and capable of being lifted into the air by a selective whirlwind?

Near the end of May 1889, the "Bavaria" failed to make Port in Lake Ontario. The "Bavaria" had been found after a storm by the "Armenia" upright and stranded on Galloo Island, in Jefferson County, New York State. There were no figures on deck and the "Armenia" signalled to the "Bavaria" but there was no reply. The Captain and some of the crew of the "Armenia" then boarded the "Bavaria" and there was no trace at all of the crew. The ship was completely seaworthy and was sailed back to Kingston once freed from the shoal. There was a batch of fresh bread in the galley and all of the papers and a large sum of cash were still intact in the Captain's cabin. There was an unfinished minor repair job on deck that appeared to have been set aside momentarily and the only living thing on board was a Canary in a cage in one of the cabins. There was only one lifeboat missing but no traces of bodies were ever found. The same night as the storm the Captain of another ship near Galloo Shoals as well as a lighthousekeeper had tried separately to rescue two men in a lifeboat. The men sat immobile and did not attempt at all to assist in their own rescue and eventually vanished into the fog. They seemed to be deliberately unrescuable though neither man was seen to move at all. Did the crew voyage a little further than normal? This was the fourth unexplained ship disappearance in the Northeast corner of Lake Ontario since 1804. Coincidence or something else?

Sometime in May 1889 red rain fell in Cardiff in Glamorgan in Wales. Red rain in Cardiff? It has happened elsewhere so why not there?

On 2nd June 1889, the inhabitants of Cobourg in Northumberland County in Ontario, Canada, saw a vast baglike body of water crossing over the town. The bag of water flopped down two miles away and was a deluge and not a rainfall. Strange how a flying bag of water bursts open in the Northeast corner of Lake Ontario rather than anywhere else in the lake. Had one of these rare but not unreported flying waterbags fallen only a few weeks before onto the “Bavaria” and washed her crew overboard? Or is there a greater power at work here?

On 9th June 1889, a piece of carbonaceous material, greenish black in colour fell onto Mighei, in Odessa in the Ukraine. The material was organic and yielded a bright yellow residue when digested in alcohol and when evaporated yielded two per cent unknown material. It was a piece of coal. Wait and ye shall have coal.

On 11th June 1889, there was a fall of fully formed icicles from the sky onto Oswego in Oswego County in New York State. It was early Summer. What were the icicles doing up there? And of course ice does fall from the sky but usually not with icicles attached. We've also met the icicles before but usually joined to hailstones. This time they are flying solo. Icicle covered hail was first seen in Tiflis, Georgia, in the Caucasus Mountains, in 1869, and in Dubuque, Iowa, in 1882.

On 13th June 1889 there was a fall of fish from the sky onto Holland. Boring.

On 11th July 1889 there was a massive fall of fully formed icicles from the sky onto Oswego in Oswego County in New York State. It was mid-Summer and what were the icicles doing up in the sky anyway and why did they fall exactly one month after falling for the first time? This is either two coincidental falls or researchers not re-reading their handwritten notes correctly.

On 13th July 1889, Mr McMillan, the Publisher and Mr Harding, his friend, and a Greek guide were climbing Mount Olympus in Pieria in Greece. McMillan was below Harding and on the icesheet in full view. The guide was below them but also had McMillan in view. Then Mr McMillan vanished in full view of both of them. He had vanished into thin air. There were no ravines or crevasses there at all. Also Mr McMillan would have had no time to leave sight or anywhere in particular to go to as they were heading down the Mountain at the time. Many people searched the spot but no traces were ever found of him at all. As for disappearences they can happen anywhere.

On 1st August 1889, there was a fall of a mass of ants from the sky onto Holland. They were not flying ants. Beats me how the ants get up into the sky and then fall down again. Fish on 13th June and now ants.

The same day 1st August 1889 in Strasbourg in Alsace in France there was a fall of a mass of insects from the sky that were also not flying ants. How they are sorted out from the other creatures and plants that the ant and other creature sucker sucks up must be quite amazing.

The following day 2nd August 1889 and back at Strasbourg in Alsace there was a fall of little toads during a rainstorm. The previous day there had been a shower of non-flying but falling ants. Were the toads chasing them for supper and gotten sucked up by the same whirlwind?

That same day 2nd August 1889 there was also another fall of little toads in Savoy, also in France. Toads also falling in Savoy as well as Strasbourg. Ants had fallen in Strasbourg as well as Holland. Is there anything else about Strasbourg? Nearby in Colmar a gigantic cylindrical object had been seen in the sky in 1856.

On Sunday 5th August 1889, there was a sighting of a fifteen inch by five inch object that was seen to drift slowly down from the sky during a storm over Twickenham in London. Before it could make impact with the ground it exploded leaving no remains. It was a cigar-shaped object. Was this a baby UFO or a large exploding

seed pod? Was it the toadsucker? And I am not necessarily referring to our common conception of UFOs when I refer to this object. To me a UFO is any unidentified object, natural or technical looking, that is seen in the sky. Could the size be a misidentification and it only appeared to be that size when viewed in the sky with no other references for size near it.

Iso in August 1889 a witness on the shore of Lake Storsjon in Sweden saw what at first he thought to be a waterspout out on the lake. The spout made noises and went against the wind. On closer examination it proved to be a ten metre long neck that was one metre wide sticking up out of the water. The grey object was seen twice by the one witness in one quarter of an hour. Where do enormous Lakemonsters hide when you want to see one? They are not small after all.

On 1st December 1889, during an earthquake there was a fall of a single stone from the sky. This stone was of a type called Banjite and the only spot that Banjite has ever been found on the face of the Earth was at Soko-Banja, in Serbia, where the only previous specimen had fallen from the sky on October 1,1872, during an earthquake. Earthquakes and falling stones again. The same rare mineral fell in the same area seventeen years apart. Technically impossible as the Earth whizzes through Space. Yet Banjite has only ever been found at Soko-Banja and this time in Jelica, both in Serbia, both times during earthquakes.

On 24th December 1889, Oliver Larch, eleven years old, was on his way across an open Space to get water from the well at South Bend, Saint Joseph County, Indiana. Oliver was never seen again and his footsteps ended in the middle of nowhere and were clearly visible in the snow. There were no other footprints or tracks or clawmarks or anything else there. Only levitation, which was probably not one of his strong points or attack by a large nonexistent aerial Predator seemed to be the only explanation for his vanishing. The last words heard from Oliver were “Help! They’ve got me!”. Who were they? Why and how had they got him? And only twenty more

years and another Oliver would also disappear on his way to the well. Olivers should not go to wells it seems.

Sometime in 1889 Mr. J. Craig and his brother were fishing in a rowboat near Urqhart Castle on Loch Ness when suddenly a huge form reared up out of the water nearby and sped towards Inverness. It resembled a huge Serpent. So much for the theory that Nessy was made up by the media in the 1930s. We Haven't even gotten to the 1930s yet and this is Nessy's twelth appearance since 1863, the first reported sighting of her in the Nineteenth Century.

Also in 1889 the Captain and crew of a British ship in the Strait of Gibraltar saw what they at first thought were the twin masts from a wreck. One was twenty-five foot long and the other was thirty foot long. On examination they were found to be long necks sticking up out of the water with heads on them. The head on the first neck was five feet above the water and the head of the second was only one foot. They were darkbrown to grey in colour. Two longnecks? Eels can't do this neck-angling balancing act and to have this much neck above the water especially at such low angles then there must have been two great masses of bodies there as well to act as counterbalances. Giant turtles or snakes?

Flathead Lake was still active in 1889 when a creature over ten feet long with three humps on its back was seen in it. A little Lakemonster?

Devil's Lake, Sauk County, Wisconsin. A lakemonster was seen here in 1889. I don't think they meant something small and familiar.

1890

On 31st January 1890, there was a massive fall of insects onto fresh snow in Switzerland. They were yellow and black larvae or maggots and the yellow larvae were three times the size of the black larvae. They were seen falling and the fall was so large that it attracted thousands of birds for this unusual and totally out of season banquet. This is Switzerland's second out of season insect fall.

It was reported that on 12th April 1890, two men on horseback found a strange flying creature that appeared to be exhausted in the Huachuca Mountains near Whetstone in Cochise County, Arizona. The creature could not fly very far at a time and both men chased it on horseback for several miles whilst shooting at it. The creature kept retaliating until it suddenly dropped dead. It looked like a huge alligator with a long tail. Indeed a very long tail as the total length of the creature was ninety-two feet with an average diameter of 52 inches but only a diameter of two feet where the wings joined. The head was five feet long with long sharp teeth and eyes the size of dinner plates that protruded. The wings were 78 feet long and were composed of a thick yet transparent membranous material. There were no feathers at all. Was it a reptile? Was it a pterodactyl or one of its kin? Was it the Flying Serpent of Aztec mythology which it strongly resembled? The two witnesses removed part of the wing and took it back to Tombstone. This is Arizona's second pterodactyl after Tombstone four years before at 110.34W,31.44N and only forty kilometres away. Might be a flock of them thar flying lizards in them thar hills, Pa. Coincidence? The Huachuca one was a lot bigger than the creature in the earlier Tombstone photograph. Had we found mother?

On 2nd May 1890 over two thousand H-group or high iron chondrites or meteorites fell onto Forest City in Winnabago County in Iowa.

On Sunday 12th May 1890, Dr B. Hartwell was flagged down to assist in an emergency. Dr Hartwell was taken to a clearing in the woods near Ayer in Middlesex County, Massachusetts, where the

body of a woman was crouched with flames blazing from her shoulders, abdomen and legs. This was no self-immolation and the witnesses all testified that the woman simply burst into flames. There was no obvious cause for the fire and the good Doctor personally reported the case to the Massachusetts Medico-Legal Society. Suddenly there are flames and the body erupts. What ignites it though? Fire would reappear here in 1892. Why?

On 15th May 1890, there was a rain of blood onto Messignadi in Calabria, Italy. This fact was verified by the Rome Public Health Department. More blood from the sky. This is fall number seventeen in the rain of blood series so far. Could the Rome Public Health Department have got it wrong?

On 31st May 1890, convoluted yellow lumps fell from the sky onto Diyarbakir in Turkey. The lumps were yellow on the outside and white on the inside. The locals were game enough to grind them up and make bread out of them which they ate. No one died from eating it. As for yellow lumps from the sky, they could be anything. But for the time being we will call them manna for want of another name. Were they a variety of fungus?

On 6th June 1890, there was a fall of limestone pebbles during a hailstorm at Pel-et-Der in the Aube of France. The limestone was found to be the same as that from Chateau-Landon. More stones from the sky along with hailstones. Suddenly it does not seem so unusual. Almost expected. Remembering that none of these events listed are meant to have occurred. None of the events are scientifically verifiable. They are not supposed to exist yet as we progress they are becoming thematic and familiar. Is there a limit to Human imagination? Are there a number of set themes and styles that Human observation allows for or are there only a limited number of Phenomenal types to look for? The two towns are 139 kilometres apart as the Crow or the limestone pebble flies.

On 8th June 1890, a Schoolteacher named Miss Lovell saw a Seamonster off Sandy Cape on Frazer Island in Queensland, Australia. The local Aborigines called it a “Mohamoha” and it was half fish and half turtle and was thirty feet long. The open jaws were

fifteen feet long and had many teeth. The creature was even reported to have left the water for quarter of an hour. The turtle-like Beast is back. A bit far from Scotland though and check out the new teeth. Very Ichthyasaurian.

During July 1890, Captain Thomas Shorts on the steamer “Jubilee” saw a Lakemonster off Squally Point on Lake Okanogan in British Columbia. The creature was fifteen feet long and had a ram-like head. The Sun shone through its fins. We have had horseheaded Lakemonsters but not ramheaded ones before. A Water-sheep?

On 20th August 1890, there was a fall of hundreds of dime-sized crabs onto San Francisco in California. They fell onto two separate sections of the city. Some even fell into spitoons being washed on the sidewalk. Now we have crabs. The second fall since that of Worcester, England, in 1881.

During August 1890 and September 1890, a "Santer" or panther was seen several times in Iredell County, North Carolina. On 1st October 1886 there had been point rainfall near here at Charlotte, in Mecklenburg County in North Carolina.

Mr Abe Hardin, along with others, saw a panther or "Santer" near Second Creek in Iredell County in North Carolina during September 1890 and October 1890.

On 29th August 1890, near Cape Hatteras, North Carolina, an object was sighted about five degrees above sealevel by the captain and crew of the German ship “Doris”. The aerial object stood perfectly still for about one minute and then slowly rising to twenty degrees above the horizon it separated into two parts and disappeared. Meteors do not ascend or hover. Why are we focusing onto North Carolina?

At 10.00am on 19th October 1890, the bark “Edward L. Mayberry” was near Cape Cod in Massachusetts. The wind was blowing from the southwest at seven knots. As the ship was passing through heavy squalls a very large meteor from the west fell close under the stern of the ship, just clearing it, and ploughed through the

water at a dreadful rate with the strong smell of sulphur filling the atmosphere which made some members of the crew very ill.

During 1890 there were sightings of an animal that was causing a brief reign of terror around Euroa in Victoria, Australia. The creature was thirty feet long and was chased unsuccessfully by men who followed its giant tracks. The Beast had the head of a Bulldog, a tail as thick as a man's thigh and a body as thick as Mr Barr's belltopper and was seen in a Swamp near the town. The case was investigated by Mr Meekin from the Royal Melbourne Zoological Gardens who searched the area with a team of forty men who followed the enormous tracks into the swamp where they would lose it. An odd Lakemonster this one. Suddenly its here and then suddenly its gone! Like many of our Phenomena, suddenly it too is here, no matter how mundane it is, and then suddenly it has gone again. The bulldog head is a common theme though, especially in Australian Lakemonsters.

Also in 1890 a farmer in Kansas was asleep under a wagon in a hayfield when he was awakened by a brilliant flash and a crash like thunder. Dirt was thrown all around him and sitting only sixty feet from where he lay was a Meteor 188 pounds in weight. Good thing that he parked the wagon where he did.

On the Chetco River in Curry County in Oregon in 1890 two men were found smashed to death by having been repeatedly slammed to the ground. They had apparently shot at their killer and hairy hominoids were regarded as being active in the area that year. Hairy Hominoids that do just what they have to do and then merely fade away into the background.

The same year 1890 in Wyoming William C. Lamb, five years old, encountered a seven foot tall being that wore a green sweater and had shoulderlength blonde hair. Not sure about how well this one with the green sweater would fade away though mind you he does seem familiar in a 1950's Venusian sort of way except that this was not the 1950's but the 1890's .

From Ossun in the Hautes-Pyrenees in France there were numerous reports of a giant Lizard with a crest being seen in 1890. There were several sightings.

At Bohul Mountain in the Caucasus Mountains at 3.00 pm on an unspecified day in 1890 three or more mountaineers were twelve thousand feet up when suddenly dark clouds rose up out of the gorges followed by rain, hail and lightning. A bright violet ball of lightning appeared striking the peak repeatedly with its two yard long rays. This injured one of the group who had stayed on top. The others went down to the basecamp and at Midnight the violet ball descended from the peak and assaulted the basecamp injuring two more people. Violet or violent? An odd little attack this one. What was the bright violet ball? Why did it seem to attack the mountaineers?

1891

On 20th January 1891, there was an earthquake preceded by the appearence of a luminous object in the sky over Italy. There was also a shower of stones from the sky. We have the trifecta! The earthquake, the luminous object in the sky and the fall of the stones. It is almost set to a script that nobody even knew existed. Previously there had been a fall of small black stones during a thunderstorm here in 1868, a luminous body seen in the sky during an earthquake twice in 1870 and a fall of dust in 1872. Now we have them all together.

On 24th January 1891, in Nashville in Davidson County in Tennessee snowflakes fell that were the size of saucers.

On 7th March 1891 there were three separate falls of cutworms during snowstorms onto Valleybend, Randolph County, West Virginia. Falls of out of season worms. Safe and reliable wherever you are.

That same day 7th March 1891 there were cutworm showers during a snowstorm in Herkimer County, New York State as well as Utica and Oneida, both in Oneida County, in New York State.

On 16th March 1891, two men were suddenly lifted bodily through the air by an unseen force at Wilkes-Barre in Luzerne

County, Pennsylvania. Nothing else was effected and the two men were carried a considerable distance.

And the unusual was also occurring only a couple of degrees away as well on that very same day. Also on 16th March 1891, at 2.00 am Mr Smith Morehouse and Mr William Owen were walking in Vanderbilt Avenue in Brooklyn, Kings County, New York State, when both men were momentarily blinded by a terrific explosion in the sky. Morehouse's face was covered with what looked like powderburns and his tongue was pierced by a metallic splinter as an explosion occurred close to his head, momentarily stunning and blinding him. Morehouse's hat was also pierced in six places. Owen was merely stunned. No other person was within one hundred feet and neither man was carrying weapons. It was the same day. Was a Micrometeorite or antimatter responsible for the two attacks that geographically were quite close together and astronomically at the very same spot? Or was it something else? The two attacks were only 43 seconds apart in latitude as well as only 177 kilometres apart.

During 1891 a long-necked seamonster with a forked tongue suddenly appeared amongst a group of bathers and caused a panic at Pablo Beach off Pablo Keys in Jacksonville in Duval County in Florida.

On 18th June 1891 in Dublin in Erath County in Texas the residents of the town were startled by a bright, oblong object in the sky only three hundred feet above them that Saturday afternoon. There was a sound like a bomb going off and they saw the object suddenly disintegrate hurling debris and metal over the town. This was near the Wasson and Miller Flour Mill and cotton gin. The bright light from it was dazzling. The following morning the weeds, grass, bushes and vegetation over many yards were burnt to a crisp in the area where the object apparently fell. There were also peculiar stones found there and pieces of metal that had a dull leaden colour that resembled volcanic lava. It was reported that small fragments of manuscript and scrap in a foreign language. Initially the object,

resembling a burning cotton bale, was seen hovering over the mill. Which parts of this report are real and which aren't?

On 14th July 1891 Mr. Alfred Ford Mathews, a surveyor from Gisborne, was returning from Auckland on the steamer "Manapouri". When the ship was off East Cape he saw a monster in the water that was lifting its head and parts of its body perpendicularly to the water wherein in this position it would turn itself around showing its belly which was white, its black back and two appendages like small arms which dangled like broken limbs. Then it would suddenly drop back into the water scattering water in all directions. The creature had a flat head and was half a mile away. The ship's officer in charge had first seen it.

On 1st August 1891 at 6.30 AM the Quartermaster and Chief Officer of the steamer "Rotomahana" saw possibly the same seamonster as was seen before off

East Cape New Zealand on July 14th that same year. Off Portland Light between Napier and Gisborne looking towards the shore when they saw an object rise up thirty feet straight up out of the water. The shape was like that of a conger eel except that it was vertical. It also had two large fins that were about ten feet long and the body had a girth of ten to twelve feet. It was heading straight for the ship and its belly and fins were pure white. It did not descend into the water like a fish that was jumping but drew itself back like contortion. At least two thirds of the monster were still under water making its total length about ninety feet. The fins were twenty feet from the head and their tips were touching the water. Where the fins joined the body it started to bulge out.

On 8th August 1891, fish of an unknown type fell onto Seymour in Jackson County, Indiana.

On 1st September 1891, during the eruption of the volcano Stromboli in Italy there was an auroral beam of light streaming up into the sky. To the witnesses the light was not caused by the volcano. Is this the volcano equivalent of earthquake lights even allowing for the nonexistence of the earthquake light Phenomena?

On 4th September 1891, a most unusual sighting was made above Crawfordsville in Montgomery County, Indiana. A group of witnesses described a living creature like a white Serpent flying in the sky that was twenty feet long by eight feet wide. A very fat Serpent that had flapping fins and was circling and squirming as if in agony. Once it swooped low over the witnesses who stated that they felt its radiated hot breath. A flying Serpent, making it number seven, or a large Airship making a loud enough noise to wake up the Reverend Switzer. I suppose its all up to your individual viewpoint. Or is it?

At 2.00 am on 5th September 1891, and still in Crawfordsville, Indiana, two icemen and the Reverend G. W. Switzer, independently saw a twenty foot long by eight foot wide object in the sky that seemed to be propelled by finlike attachments. It moved towards the two icemen and they both then departed as what they thought was an Airship seemed to sail away. The Airship though was making enough noise to wake up the Reverend Switzer, Pastor of the Methodist Church, who saw it circling in the sky. Other witnesses had described it as a living creature. Were they all seeing the same thing?

During September 1889 a party of fishermen on Lake Champlain chased the lakeserpent fifteen feet of which was visible. All of the witnesses stated that the creature had many large fins. This was reported in the "Essex County Republican" of September 26th 1889 of Essex in Essex County in New York State.

In October 1891, the Captain and the crew of a ship in the China Sea reported that they had seen a Lightwheel that resembled searchlights on the surface of the sea like the giant spokes of a wheel. If we were at sea we might see unnatural Phenomena in the context of the sea and come up with Lightwheels but do we come up with UFOs when we are on land or in the sky?

During October 1891 Mr. George W Frost and Mr. W. W. Vivian were near the Tittabawassee River, Gladwin County, Michigan when they saw a nude wildman that was covered with hair. The creature was a giant at least seven feet tall, his huge hands reaching

below his knees. Mr. Vivian set his bulldog upon the creature and with one swoop of its enormous hand it felled the dog dead. The creature then fled jumping from twenty to twenty-three feet at a time.

Before 11th November 1891 a wild-eyed individual claimed to have seen a hairy manlike varmint in the mountains near Anaconda, Deer Lodge County, Montana.

On 9th December 1891, many witnesses saw a luminous hovering flying object above Lyons in Wayne County, New York State. This light reappeared every 27 days until the following April 23,1892.

Also in 1891 at Thorah Island in Lake Simcoe, Ontario, Canada, there was a record of fifty separate fires starting independently in only one day in the home of the Robert Dawson family. One person was injured and the cat burst into flames and ran outside and the fire went out. Furniture exploded and the fires seemed to centre on an English girl named Jenny Bramwell,14, who went into a trance after an illness and would say “Look at that!” and whatever she was pointing at would burst into flames. Jenny’s dress even burnt off her once. Poltergeists? Invisible Forcefields? Antimatter? All of the above? Is there a relativity between things that normally would not be regarded as related? As bizarrely separated as spontaneous Human combustion and Seamonsters and UFOs? Like airborne lights and earthquakes? We should believe that they are diametrically opposed. One being of the Earth and the other the sky. Maybe as we have found they are not. What then is there to say that other Phenomena are not related or are related themselves? Maybe it is not even the Phenomena that are not even related but the where and when of them?

1892

Sometime in 1892 a Lakemonster was seen in Red Cedar Lake in Barron County, Wisconsin. The Monster was undulating like a huge snake and had a monstrous head and a row of protuberances along its back like sawteeth. And we might come up

with the denizens of the deep similar to this landlocked one. All along the same themes, a sort of Cosmic Rhapsody with set movements.

On 5th January 1892, a black tornado filled with fire raced across Georgia in the United States. Fiery tornadoes and recurring lights in the Heavens

That same day, 5th January 1892, the strange bluish-white light was hovering over Lyons in Wayne County, New York State, again. The light would appear every evening and then fade away. There were lots of witnesses.

On 6th January 1892, the day before a major earthquake in New York State there was an unnatural glare in the sky. Glares in the sky during earthquakes? Do we have to keep repeating it?

In Northern India on 8th January 1892, there was a fall of volcanic dust that lasted for four hours onto one pinpoint spot. There was no vulcanism in the area though. Possibly even falls of dust and daynight and earthquakes are at times related as well?

On 14th January 1892, daynight occurred during an earthquake in Memphis, Tennessee. This is the opposite of earthquake lights.

On 18th January 1892 a tidal wave or seismic wave was seen in Lake Michigan. There had been a firecyclone in Georgia on 5th January .

On 20th January 1892 a mass of fire was reported to have fallen from the sky onto a town in Massachusetts the same day as an earthquake in Rome, Italy. There could well be linkages between the most mundane Phenomena and some of the most unusual. The ordinary as well as that which was regarded as extraordinary.

On 24th January 1892, a great Meteor was seen in the sky over Cape Colony in South Africa. The Meteor exploded with a thunderous detonation whilst still in the sky.

On 2nd February 1892 the strange blue-white light reappeared over Lyons, Wayne County, New York State.

Or the plainly ho-hum. On 18th February 1892, at Clifton, Indiana, there was a fall of thousands of out-of-season brown worms

or maggots of an unknown type. Nothing quite like a Winter insect or maggot fall.

On 29th February 1892, the blue-white light was back over Lyons again.

Elsewhere in February 1892, there was a fall of thousands of scarlet worms onto freshly fallen snow in Massachusetts that covered several acres and in Lancaster in Lancaster County in Pennsylvania there was another fall of thousands of worms that fell from the sky. They even fell onto umbrellas and were all out of season as they had fallen with the snow.

On 29th March 1892, the blue-white light was above Lyons again as it was again on 23rd April 1892. And then it was gone for good.

On 29th May 1892, thousands of Pacific Ocean eels fell from the sky onto Coalburg, Jefferson County, Alabama. They were of a type unknown in the area and there were piles of them. Occasionally we have something different.

On 30th June 1892 small white frogs fell from the sky onto Birmingham in England. Nothing else, as usual, fell. No black stones but white frogs this time. We have not had frogs before in Birmingham but we did have pippies and crabs falling nearby at Worcester, in 1881. London had a Frogfall in 1838, Derby had several Frogfalls in 1841, Selby, in Yorkshire, in 1844, Killinghome lights on the Humber in 1846 and Stourbridge, which was quite nearby, in 1868.

On 6th July 1892, during an eruption of Mount Etna in Sicily there was an unnatural auroral beam of light in the sky. Hadn't we recently had Stromboli erupting with an auroral beam as well?

On 22nd July 1892 two boys trolling for bass near the south shore of Lake Geneva near Keyes Park in Walworth County in Wisconsin when they were startled to see the head of a huge serpentlike creature that was rising up out of the water twenty to thirty yards away. The creature opened its huge mouth and revealed several rows of sharp, hooked teeth and appeared to be staring at the boys who were terrified as it swam towards them. Suddenly it

executed an abrupt turn and swam towards the middle of the lake. It was at least one hundred feet long and three feet round and carried its head up out of the water as it swam away towards Keye's Park.

Sometime in July 1892, on a routine voyage across Lake Erie from Buffalo, New York State, to Toledo, Ohio, Captain Woods of the Schooner "Madaline" saw a fifty foot long monstrosity with a circumference of four feet. It was dark brown, had fins and huge sparkling eyes.

On 4th August 1892, at Willsborough Point, Essex County, New York State, during the American Canoe Associations Annual outing on Lake Champlain the Lakemonster surfaced near the gathering and abruptly ended it. The canoeists scattered in panic. "Champ" is certainly getting about. Maybe he's just curious?

On 9th August 1892, in Padderborn in Nordrhein-Westphalen in Germany there was a fall of thousands of mussels out of a single yellow cloud during a torrential storm. Nothing else other than rain fell. Every now and again we have what seems to be an erratic one. A cloud bearing gifts. How many of these have we had before? Are there precedents? In Marsala in Sicily in 1835 there was a fall of stones from a single cloud in the sky. At Spring Creek, Tennessee, in 1841 there was a fall of offal and blood from a single red cloud. In Sampson, North Carolina in 1850 the same occurred again as it also did at Cloverlea, Virginia, that same year. No other mussels but strange clouds none the less.

On 12th August 1892, in Manchester, England, there were flashes of light seen in the sky that were like flashes of light made by a lighthouse. There were many witnesses. Could these light-flashes from Mount Etna be seen from Manchester in England?

That same day 12th August 1892 the strange flashes of light were also recorded in Dewsbury in West Yorkshire and Loughborough in Leicestershire.

On 28th October 1892, on Lake Michigan, the huge steel ship the "W. Gilcher" vanished. No traces were ever found of her except for a stringback on a lifeboat cover that seemed to have been cut with an axe in a hurry. Ships, especially big ones, do not sink

faster than it takes to cut a stringback. No lifeboats, wreckage or bodies were ever found which is unusual as there is usually debris left floating around. In 1867 there were numerous Lakemonster reports from the western end of the lake and fire fell from the sky here in 1871 over a large area. Angelhair fell here in 1881 and in 1886 there were two Lakemonster reports and an odd tidal wave occurred here in early 1892. Lake Michigan would be a focus of Phenomena for many times in the future. This was only the first of many disappearences to come in the same area.

During October 1892, for day after day point rainfall fell onto a single cottonwood tree from a cloudless sky in Stillwater, Payne County, Oklahoma. There was a drought on at the time and the much needed rain fell nowhere else in the area. It seems to be more often the case that falls of cloudless rain occur in clusters than in isolation. Does something effect individual points rather than general areas?

Also during October 1892, point rainfall fell onto a yard near a brickworks in Akron, Ohio, for a succession of clear days.

In Martinsville, Clinton County, Ohio, there was a continuous fall of rain as mist onto a dozen square feet behind a house. The fall lasted for a few days in October 1892.

For quite a few days before 19th November 1892, point rainfall fell from a cloudless sky onto a peachtree in a backyard in Water Street, Brownsville, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. The rain seemed to come from a point fourteen feet up and no higher. Were these all leaks in the sky? It was certainly an aptly named street.

In 1892 the Great Lakemonster of Lake Storsjon was seen again. The creature resembled an overturned boat moving at great speed. It had a short pair of paddles or backfins and was twelve metres long. Lake Storsjon was proving quite popular. The first sighting in the Nineteenth Century was in 1820 followed by 1839,1855,1858,1863, 1868,1870,1873,1874 and 1889. About as popular as Nessy.

During 1892 court proceedings were held in Stavanger, Rogoland, in Norway, concerning the local Lakemonster sightings

that were so numerous that year. Where do the Lakemonsters hide in the meantime if everybody is seeing one?

Across the Atlantic Ocean near Janesville, Rock County, Wisconsin, in 1892 what was assumed to be a 5.5 foot long alligator was found frozen to death on the banks of the Rock River. If it was an alligator it was very out of season and a long way north of its true habitat. It was assumed to be an alligator well out of its normal area. There had been reports of large watermonsters in the area around Rock Lake in 1867 and in 1882. Was this a baby one remembering that it was only assumed to be an alligator. Are there cold climate water creatures similar in look to alligators or crocodiles living in isolated northern bodies of water? Eventually it will appear as if there are masses of them, not all of them capable of being Student pranks. They might possibly be types of giant Salamanders.

During 1892 electric rain fell onto Cordoba in Spain. Each drop gave off a tiny crackling sound as well as a tiny spark. Was it the rain that was electric or was it the ground that it was hitting? Had the water gone through a negative electric charge? So many questions, is there an answer?

In early 1892 there were several airship reports on the border between Germany and Russian Poland. These large aerial craft flew against the wind and could hover for considerable periods. No aircraft made on Earth could do this in this period until the first Zeppelin rose up for twenty minutes before crashing whilst landing in 1900. The third airship of 1906 managed to travel sixty miles in two hours. This was not the airship that was seen over the German Polish border.

1893

On 24th February 1893, at 10.00 pm Captain J. Norcross and the crew of the “M. S. Caroline” were cruising along the coast off Cheju Island in Korea. Seventeen miles off Cheju they saw unusual flying lights between the ship and a six thousand foot high mountain on the island. The lights were globular and moved sometimes

massed and sometimes in line like they were strung out. The lights bore northwards until disappearing after being viewed for two hours as the ship travelled at seven knots. Were these larger versions of negative electric charges?

The following day 25th February 1893 both the Captains and crews of the “M. S. Caroline” and the “M. S. Leander” saw globes of light in the sky between the ships and the Korean mainland. The lights were eclipsed only once by a small island and were going north at the same speed and in the same direction as the “M. S. Caroline” which had originally seen them the previous night. The lights cast a clear reflection or glare in the sea. Through the telescope they were reddish and emitted faint trails like smoke. They were definitely in the sky and were viewed by both ships for 7.5 hours. Now they would be in a massed group. Then in a diamond shape, then in a crescent or hanging in festoons. The “M. S. Leander” moved towards them but the lights rose higher to get away. The second night the sightings started at 10.00pm and lasted to 5.30am or daybreak. Who is to say?

On 7th March 1893, a luminous body shaped like a giant elongated pear was seen in the sky by Mr Raimond Coulon over Val-de-La-Haye in the Seine-Maritime of France. What do we make of luminous flying pears? Are they also large negative Ion discharges?

During May 1893, at 9.00 pm Mr Ewen MacMillan was on the north side of Loch Duvat near Bunavullin in Scotland. The Loch is also called Loch Eriskay. He thought that he had seen his mare in the water, only twenty yards away. Eventually he realised that it was a Lakemonster larger than a Pony. Suddenly it gave forth a hideous scream that terrified Ewen and the horses grazing at the west end who took flight. The witness ran all the way home as did the horses who were not in the habit of coming home at all. Horseheaded Lakemonsters are not uncommon either.

During 1893 Dr Farquhar Matheson and his wife were sailing in the Kyle of Lochalsh in Scotland when suddenly a long straight thing as tall as his mast appeared in front of him. At first he thought it was something on land and directed his wife’s attention to it. It was

like the head the head and neck of a giraffe and it headed straight for the witnesses. As it approached it started drawing the neck down and had a ruffle at the base of the neck. The head was a continuation of the neck and looked like a giant lizard's head that kept moving from side to side as it swam west towards the mouth of the loch. The body resembled a giant lizard as well. Eventually there was only a ripple of water where the body should be. Previously in the same area we had an earthquake followed by hot rain in 1817, the fall of an ice-mass onto Ord in 1849, and seamonsters seen in Lochourn in 1872, Kylerlea on 21st August 1872, and the Sound of Sleat the day after.

During June 1893, hail fell at Peshawar in the Frontier Province of what is now Pakistan that contained a crystallised substance that tasted like sugar. We've had salt then why not sugar. It's amazing what must be floating around up there just waiting to be a hailstone nucleus.

On 6th July 1893, a person was attacked by an unknown type of animal near Orel in Russia. There was a strange creature on the loose with a long black and blunt muzzle and round stand up ears as well as a long smooth tail. It was not a Wolf or a dog. The animal assaulted many women and children, killing quite a few. Thank God that dogs don't fly. If it were a Wolf surely the Russians would have recognised it? After all they are pretty familiar with them.

On 9th July 1893, and still in Orel a ten year old boy was killed and devoured by the mystery animal. It was not a dog or a Wolf though it did leave doglike footprints.

That same day 9th July 1893 a woman was attacked by the strange animal near Orel. There were quite a few witnesses.

On 11th July 1893 another woman was attacked.

On 14th July 1893 at 4.00 pm another woman was severely injured by the unknown Beast.

That same day 14th July 1893 a peasant girl was attacked by the creature but it was beaten off by her companion who pulled the Beast off by the tail.

On 24th July 1893, four women were attacked by the Beast and one of them was killed. This was the same day that Prince Sherincki arrived from Saint Petersburg with ten Officers and 130 men to track down and kill the marauding Monster. Until it disappeared on its own never to be seen again. It is as if a window is opened and all Hell, metaphorically, and sometimes literally speaking, erupts onto a part of the Earth's surface for a limited period. The Orel Beast was never seen again and there is no record of it ever having been shot or captured.

At Rockaway Beach in Queens County, Long Island, New York State during Autumn October 1893 several people including Red McDowel and George Farrel saw a large wild man that frightened local people. Several years later there would be a seamonster sighting near here.

During October 1893, two sisters, Marta Olsson,18, and her sister Karan, 20, were washing clothes on the shore of Lake Storsjon at around 9.00 am. They saw something in the lake making its way for shore at great speed which stopped in front of them. They saw the Lakemonster swim around for one and a half hours. It had dark, saucerlike eyes that did not blink that were six to eight centimetres apart as well as a flicking tongue. The head was three feet wide by three feet long and set on top of a neck eight to nine feet long. The head was doglike with two big laidback ears. The interior of the mouth was dark red. The back was 14 feet long and the body was a dark grey colour with black spots. The creature went up and down as it swam propelled by short fins, larger at the rear than at the shoulders. There were no forefeet, they were more like fins that stroked through the water. The creature rose in the water at every stroke. There were also two objects on the neck that could be extended. Karan picked up stones and threw them at the Lakemonster which now turned towards shore. Karan then raced up the bank to the roadway and Marta climbed a tree. The Monster then churned up the water and vanished leaving a big wake.

On 2nd November 1893, a loud sound but no shock was felt at a place northeast of the city of Worcester in England though a

severe shock but no sound was felt through the rest of England and Wales. Worcester again. Why so many agains from such a small sample? By rights and statistical odds they should be spread out evenly across the planet.

On 22nd November 1893 a falling meteorite struck a building in Zabrodii in Russia.

On 4th December 1893, Captain Cringle and the crew and passengers of the “S. S. Umfuli” were steaming south off Rio De Oro in Mauritania in Africa towards Cape Horn. It was a calm, sunny day. Four hundred yards to Starboard there appeared an eighty foot long creature with three massive humps. The head and neck were fifteen feet above the watersurface. The ship chased the creature for twenty minutes at a speed of fourteen knots. The Seamonster was faster. It had dark, smooth skin and very toothy jaws and resembled a partly submerged one hundred ton gun. The three humps were connected and the larger one was in the middle. Captain Cringle stated “I have been so ridiculed about the thing that I have many times wished that anybody else had seen that sea-monster rather than me”.

On 6th December 1893, during a hailstorm in Texas one mass of ice fell that weighed four pounds. At least some things are familiar.

On 20th December 1893, thousands of witnesses in North Carolina, South Carolina and Virginia saw a gigantic luminous object pass overhead from west to east. At fifteen degrees above the horizon it stood still for fifteen to twenty minutes and looked the size of a table. It was actually an enormous wheel with a brilliant white light and it made noise as it went through the air. Suddenly it seemed to vanish or explode though there was no sign of movement or sound of an explosion. The odd aerial object must have been enormous to have been seen from three States at such a low altitude. Even as it sailed across the horizon to whatever destiny awaited it as it vanished towards the Atlantic Ocean. How come though that no one had reported the aerial mystery’s passage through the Heavens to the west of where it had been seen. Had it arrived straight down or out of nowhere?

On 25th December 1893, two separate pairs of witnesses saw a Lakemonster in Lake Storsjon in Sweden. Mr A. M Johannsson and his wife were crossing the bridge linking Froso with Ostersund when they saw the head of the creature on its long neck sticking up out of the water. The witnesses thought that they must have frightened it as it then vanished very quickly. Later in the day two men were out walking on a frozen part of the lake when they heard a strange noise. The ice started breaking up and suddenly a head on top of an upright neck shot up out of the ice hole. The head was quick and darting like the head of a snake and the body underneath could be seen and it was 24 to twenty-five feet long. The last thing that you want to see when you are trying to digest your Christmas lunch. The Lakemonsters quite often appear the same. The snakelike and darting head is an excellent feature to confirm the presence of the long neck. But it could not be coldblooded like any reptiles or it would not be seen in the icy water alive or active. Let alone be seen in Winter at all.

Sometime in 1893 large hailstones fell onto Lexington in Fayette County, Kentucky. These hailstones were observed to be hollow and when submerged in water the hailstones gave out more air than their size would suggest as the air bubbles coming from them were larger than their central air spaces. Burping or belching hailstones? Just when we got used to the fact that hailstones form around dust particles, and occasionally stones, rocks, salt crystals, sugar and even frogs and fish, now we are led to believe that they can form around nothing more than an airpocket? The hailstones can organise themselves so fast that they can trap air itself in their downward motion? We are assuming that gravity is still functioning normally, whatever that is? How then did compressed air get into the hail?

Also in 1893 lights that were zigzagging in the sky whilst staying in perfect formation were being seen over Wales. There were eight to ten of them and they gyrated at times as well as going up and down rapidly. Obviously a misinterpreted mass Meteor shower. Or a very large object with many lights on it?

Also in 1893 nineteen Soldiers were struck down by an invisible silent force at Bourges in the Indre of France. Seven of the men were killed and the survivors were left insensible. There was no storm, only a glow. Were they masses of Micrometeorites glowing in the stratosphere? After all the silent and invisible had struck down the Soldiers. Was it antimatter?

As well during 1893 an Iron object fell from the sky ten miles north of Oroville near the Feather River in Butte County, California. The Iron object was said to be a Meteor and weighed fifty-four pounds. Oroville is near Chico. Was it just a lump of Meteoric Iron. Common enough especially around Oroville where Meteoric and other Skyborne Phenomena are more than common. Nearby at Chico on 20th August 1878 there had been a massive fishfall from a cloudless sky followed by another one on 11th September at Helltown. At Chico in 1885 a huge icemass several tons in weight thundered down from the sky followed a couple of years later in 1887 by a great Meteor seen in the sky whilst strange explosions also occurred in the sky. Many more bizarre happenings including a multitude of Hairy Hominoid sightings would occur around here in the future.

Now for another regular. At the corner of Anson and Wentworth Street in Charleston, South Carolina, an alligator was seen to have dropped from the sky in 1893. Ho hum. Not another falling alligator-like creature? Obviously picked up and then dropped by a very big bird. Had anything else ever happened in or around Charleston? In 1830 the Captain and crew of the “Eagle” saw a basking Seamonster. In 1857 there was a fall of black powdery capillary matter that resembled small blood vessels. That same day an orange sized Fireball struck a fence and left a mass of bristling spikes where it had struck. In 1886 between 31st August and 4th November there were falls of warm stones from the sky, earthquakes and daynight, erupting geysers, sightings of Meteors and pinpoint showers of rain but no clouds seen during them. An unusual period for anywhere. What more a falling alligator?

1894

Shortly before 7th January 1894 in the area around Mine Hill in Morris County near Dover, New Jersey, numerous individual witnesses saw a big whiskered hairy wild man that was apparently middle-aged, nearly six feet tall and 180 pounds in weight. During one sighting the witnesses attempted to capture him but he thought them off with a club and when one of the dogs sprang at him it received a blow that nearly killed it. The witnesses were Bertha Heatig, Lizzie Guscott, Katie Griffin, Mike Dean, Bill Dean, William Mullens and others.

At Stokesay in Shropshire the night became like day for half a minute during an earthquake on 25th January 1894. This was at 9.00 pm.

At Llanthomas in Powys, Wales, on 25th January 1894, at 9.20 pm, a Meteoric light was seen in the sky during an earthquake. An explosion was then heard coming from the sky and a bright light illuminated it. The explosion was heard as far away as Hereford where the same Phenomenon was observed at Clifford. Lights in the sky during an earthquake? Unheard of! Who ever heard of such a thing?

At 10.00 pm that the same night 25th January 1894 a strange light illuminated all like day for half a minute followed by an earthquake in Hereford and Worcester.

On 7th April 1894, there was a fall of six month old Autumn leaves that were all dry and of different types onto Clairvaux in the Aube in Champagne-Ardenne in France. More out of season falling seeds or leaves. In fact our eleventh out of season botanical fall.

The same fell onto Outre-Aube in the Aube in Champagne-Ardenne in France on the same day, 7th April 1894, falling over quite a large area.

On 11th April 1894 the same fall that had occurred over Clairvaux and Outre-Aube fell onto Pontcarre, also in the Aube in Champagne-Ardenne. Where had they been stockpiling the leaf refuse? Where had the leafsucker found the big, dry leafpile?

Sometime in 1894 thousands of small blood red clouds appeared in the sky over Macerata in the Marche in Italy. From them fell a rain of seeds that were only found in central Africa. Nothing else fell.

On 11th May 1894, an ice-covered piece of alabaster fell during a storm at Vickersburg in Warren County, Massachusetts.

The same storm that had deposited the icy alabaster also deposited a frozen gopher turtle onto Bovina, also in Warren County, and only eight miles away on 11th May 1894. A Gopher turtle? Lets add alabaster, a soft stone like marble that can only be formed on Earth, and a godforsaken Gopher turtle, also of earthly origin, to the list of improbables falling from the sky. Then again the Gopher turtle could have been godsent. If there were any aircraft around in this period I would have been very careful flying due to the large amount and number of strange and unexpected objects, and animals, flying around up there. I have heard of birds, especially seagulls being sucked up by aircraft engines, but not gopher turtles, or indeed slabs of alabaster.

During May 1894, around Deep Creek, Washington County, Kentucky, a hairy hominoid was seen. For the previous few months the locals had noticed that something was stealing eggs, young pigs, lambs and other food items. During May John Ewalt saw a manbeast with great long hair hanging down from his head and face that was coarse like horse hair. The legs were covered with hair and there was a piece of sheep skin over the lower part of the body that hung down to the knees. A strange light came from the eyes and mouth. Soon there were several other witnesses as hunting parties were formed. One morning Eph Boston and his sons saw a 6.5 foot tall manbeast heading for their barn. The feet were clawed and the hands were catlike. The creature soon ran from the barn carrying three chickens. Tom Boston shot at it and the creature ran into a cave. The men and their neighbors later examined the cave entrance and found evidence of occupation such as bones and feathers. They were afraid to enter though and when they did enter the cave there was an unearthly yell from inside that caused them to retreat.

Attempts at smoking out the beast were unsuccessful as were all efforts to capture it. Some of the witnesses were Jack Agee, Joseph Ewalt, Eph Boston, Tom Boston and James Boston.

On 3rd June 1894, ice fragments fell from the sky during a storm that were three to four inches square, one inch thick and the size of the palm of a hand. They had smooth surfaces and rough edges as if they were all part of a large ice sheet that had broken up. These ice fragments fell onto Portland in Multnomah County in Washington State. It was a flying frozen pond top, sucked up by the selective but eclectic whirlwind, and then dropped again, fragmenting on the way down. What other logical answer could there be? That it had just fallen from just over there?

On 12th July 1894, an earthquake or a skyquake accompanied by a rumbling sound shook Comrie in Scotland. Hello Comrie, we have been missing you.

During July 1894 a seaserpent blockaded the Norwegian fishing village of Erviken in Finnmark. The creature was a dark yellow colour and one hundred and eighty feet long and moved through the water in serpentine coils. The head was the size of a barrel with a pointed front and there was a large ring situated between the head and the body. Seven fishermen watched it but were afraid to approach it or even go to Hammerfest, only three quarters of a mile away, to get help to get rid of it. The head and body were smooth and without fins and it had a short neck. That same day the crews of three boats from Hammerfest also saw it.

On 26th August 1894, over North Wales a flying disc was seen in the sky from which projected an orange coloured body like an elongated platform. Wales, we already knew about you.

Also during August 1894, hundreds of witnesses were watching and listening to a Hellfire Preacher at Walnut Ridge in Lawrence County in Arkansas when he implored Heaven for a memorable sign. He got one. The sermon was interrupted by a lightning bolt blowing up a nearby tree and showering the open air congregation with branches and debris and knocking many of them

senseless. It all goes to show that religion can send you senseless even with its amazing occurrences.

Does the God of Love also hurl down defenceless frogs? Sometime during early August 1894 thousands of small frogs fell onto Wigan in Greater Manchester in England. Nothing really unusual in this we would say by now having grown accustomed to Frogfalls.

The Frogfall at Wigan though was on the same day in August 1894 as a fall of Jellyfish onto Bath in Avonshire in England, jellyfall capital of the World it would seem. Thousands of one inch across Jellyfish or jellies fell from the sky here. Nothing else fell. The jellies or Jellyfish, which as we know are Bath's speciality, were the size of a shilling piece. Amazing, though impossible, how some areas even specialise in Phenomenal types. Impossible as it is the Phenomena like to cluster as well. Clustering and specialisation and in fact repetition are not supposed to be standard features of mentally induced or imagined Phenomena. Remember, none of what we have observed is believed to exist therefore it is all mentally induced, a diary of delusions, a menagerie of mirages. And yet by the acts of repetition, the clustering and the specialization we are led to believe that there is indeed a certain slowly dissembling pattern to all of this and on a planetwide basis this could surely not be the result of coincidental mental aberrations. There are just too many of them and we have still only scratched the surface

During September 1894, the Captain and crew of the German ship "Pickhuben" found the English ship "Abbey S. Hart" adrift in the Indian Ocean. Three seamen were dead in their bunks, cause unknown, and the ship was under full sail. There were no signs of the rest of the crew. There were no signs of violence on board or of foul play and all of the lifeboats were intact. Suddenly the boarding party were confronted with a madman, or someone assumed to be a madman, who died within the hour. The madman had been the Captain of the ship. The ship was towed to Table Bay, Capetown, in South Africa. What was the madman saying before his death? Was he actually mad or recounting an unbelievable truth?

Have we been confronted by unbelievable truths all through this book or the ravings of a multitude of madman and madwomen?

Sometime in October 1894 at 3.00 pm, Mr Johnnie Williams was riding from Snowball to Jinden Post Office in New South Wales in Australia. Suddenly he was confronted by a Hairy Hominoid over six feet tall and heavily built. The creature was thirty yards from the road and bellowed when it hit its foot on a log whilst running. The creature kept looking back at Johnnie as it was running away. The sighting only lasted a few seconds as the Hominoid ran across open country into woodland two hundred yards away. The creature did not run very fast and tore up clouds of dust with it's toenails. Australia has had quite a few hallucinations of Hairy Hominoids clambering out of the forest and then clambering back. This is Australia's eleventh so far out of a total of thirty-six world wide up until now.

At 11.00 pm on 28th November 1894 a large meteor struck the ground in the southwestern part of the city of Council Bluffs in Pottawattamie County in Iowa. Two minutes after the meteor fell there was a terrific shock that was scarely less severe than an earthquake which shook nearly every building the in the city awakening all of the sleeping inhabitants. Buildings that were in the north part of the town over one mile from the impact site were violently shaken.

In Little Traverse Bay near Petoskey, Emmet County, in Michigan a Seaserpent was seen by several inhabitants in 1894. Little Traverse Bay is on Lake Michigan and this was the eighth recorded sighting of a Lakemonster in the lake.

Around Leeds Point, Atlantic County, New Jersey, during Winter December 1894-1895, a trail of unidentifiable footprints were found that resembled those of the Jersey Devil.

1895

On 5th January 1895, twenty fires broke out in the home of the Adam Colwell family in Brooklyn, New York State. The fires centred on Rhoda, an adopted girl. Police saw furniture and

wallpaper just burst into flames and fires had previously occurred where she had lived before in Flushing. There was no logical reason for the fires to occur. Fire clusters? Phenomena clusters? We had a flying man with large bird's wings, seen flying near here in 1877 and an invisible attack, possibly Micrometeorites, in 1891.

During January 1895 a sea serpent about sixty feet long showing two coils ten feet apart was seen off Great Bernera on Lewis in the Scottish Hebrides.

On 1st February 1895, Landy Jenkins, ten years old, disappeared in Webster County, West Virginia. Her footprints stopped in the open in the snow and there were no other Human or animal prints anywhere near her. It seemed as if she was looking up into the sky and walking around and around in a circle looking up. There was nowhere that she could have gone except for upwards. Landy's mother had sent her to the neighbours and a search party found her tracks leaving the path and going into an open field. And then stopping. No traces of her were ever found. There had been reports in the area of a giant bird being seen with a fifteen to eighteen foot wide wingspan and a body the size of a man but this had been laughed off. This was no Micrometeorite! Landy was looking up at something big that was possibly looking down at her and then she disappeared. Shame that whatever it was that was looking at her does not exist according to conventional Science. This was the first in a cluster of unusual bird and as well as UFO and UFO Hominoid sightings in the area over the next seventy-two years.

On 7th February 1895, still in Webster County, Deputy Sheriff Rube Nihiser and his son were near Owl Head Mountain when they saw a giant Eagle carry off a fawn. They heard strange screams that were not those of any Eagle that they knew of coming from it. The wingspan was fifteen to eighteen feet and the body was as large as a man. Is a fawn the same weight as a small ten year old girl?

That same day 7th February 1895 at 12.00 pm over Florida there were mysterious sounds and luminous effects in the sky. February 1895 was a big month for odd Phenomena, if I may call them odd. At 5.00 am the following day the same luminous effects

and strange sounds returned to be followed again between 6.00 pm and 10.00 pm. Nonexistent ?

Still on 7th February 1895 a Free Kirk Minister named Berners was on the Butt of Lewis when two hundred yards out he saw a neck rise up fifteen feet out of the water like that of a giraffe. There was a ruffle two feet behind the ears and it had two great staring eyes like a bull's eyes. There were three joints of its body like those of a lobster that totalled one hundred and twenty feet in length.

Back in Webster County, Virginia, on 12th February 1895 Mr Peter Swadley, a bearhunter, was assaulted by a giant bird which badly injured him and then to add insult to injury carried off his bearhunting dog. This dog would not have been a Maltese Terrier or Chihuaha we would assume.The bird dug its talons into Peter's back, probably trying to lift him, and the dog made for the bird. The bird ripped open the dog's stomach with one sweep of its claws and then flew off with it. A very big hungry bird that did not like dogs. Not many of our odd creatures do like dogs except as possibly lunch.

Also in February 1895, sheep had been taken from a shed via a hole in the shed roof by a giant bird on the farm of Hans Hardrick in Webster County in West Virginia. Our bird loved sheep. And then was not heard of or seen again. The next cluster of Phenomena in the same area would still be aerial but of a different type. In fact there would be three different types of aerial Phenomena in the same area at three quite definite and separate times. Where do the Phenomena go in the meantime? Why do they often change when they return?

In June 1895, there was a rain of giant ants the size of wasps onto Manitoba in Canada. The ants were of an unknown and enormous species. And not falling apparently at random like the giant ants which had previously fallen at Cambridge, England in 1874 and at Nancy, France in 1887. At Strasbourg, also in France, on 1st August ,1889, ants fell the same day as an ant fall in Holland. The following day toads fell at Strasbourg. Toads also fell in Savoy in France as well that same day. Nothing and then clusters.

On 12th July 1895 an earthquake or skyquake shook Comrie in Scotland. There was also a rumbling sound. This was exactly one year after our previous event here. Comrie again? Such a busy little area. Misreporting of the date or repetition of the Phenomena?

On 24th August 1895, a boy named Robert Alcorn in Donegal in Ireland saw a luminous object in the daytime sky. The object exploded in the sky above Robert who shielded his face with his hands. There was then a second explosion that shattered Robert's fingers. No traces of the object were ever found and Meteors do not explode, let alone twice. How many aerial attacks had there been in the previous few years? In 1885 a witness of a Meteor landing at Lachine, Quebec, received an electric shock. At Maracaibo, Venezuela, also in 1885 a hovering nocturnal light left a family with the deadly symptoms of radiation poisoning. At Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania, in 1891, two men were suddenly lifted bodily through the air. At Brooklyn on the same day, March 16,1891, two other men were momentarily blinded by an explosion in the sky that left metallic splinter fragments in one man's tongue and burns on both of them and at Bourges, France, in 1893, nineteen Soldiers were struck down by an unseen force from the sky. This would indicate a few precedents for aerial attacks over the previous ten years. There would be many more to come.

On 31st August 1895, Doctor Murray saw a bright disc, larger than Venus rise up over some treetops and take off into the sky. It was 8.00 pm in Oxford, England. The disc went east. Rising discs? They are meant to be falling if they are Astronomical Phenomena, not rising.

During August 1895 Mr. Riley W. Smith was picking berries near Colebrook, Litchfield County, Connecticutt, when a yelling Bigfoot suddenly ran out of the bushes.

On 3rd September 1895, a witness driving to the Station at Scarborough in Yorkshire saw a large shooting Star which astonished him by its slow leisurely rate of movement. It was a bright disc considerably larger than Venus. They are not meant to be travelling slowly either.

During 1895 Sir Theodore Brinckman, his wife and a stalker named MacLaren saw a Monster in Loch Morar. At first it had resembled an upturned launch and was first seen by Lady Brinckman several hundred yards away who actually thought that it was the launch that they were expecting. MacLaren replied that it would just be the Monster and then explained that it must be Morag, the Monster, which was well known in the area. Loch Morar is incidentally the deepest Lake in the British Isles at 1017 feet deep. And these Lakemonsters aren't supposed to exist at all.

Also in 1895 a party of residents saw a peculiar looking Seamonster with a head like an alligator off the coast near Spring Lake, Monmouth County, New Jersey. Nor are these supposed to exist either.

That same year 1895 in the Gulf of Tonkin in Indochina two Seaserpents were seen by a French Officer. They keep defying us by their apparent presence though we refute their existence.

1896

On the Tuesday. before the 8th February 1896, Mr J. B. Higgins saw a Lioness crossing the road two hundred yards in front of him. The animal was a dull brown colour and was the size of a Newfoundland dog. This was near Thoona in the Parish of Bungeet, twenty miles from Benalla in Victoria, Australia. Repeat after me. There are no native cats in Australia. Keep repeating. Ignore Australian cat report number four. Incidentally Thoona is little more than sixty kilometres away from Euroa where we had a Swamp Monster reported previously.

On 10th February 1896, there was an unexplained explosion in the sky followed by the fall of thousands of stones for 5.5 hours over Madrid in Spain. There was also a luminous cloud over the city during all of this and much damage was caused. Windows were smashed and walls were cracked and for five hours a glowing cloud of debris hung over the city. An aerial explosion as well as a fall of stones? For five and one half hours? Along with a luminous cloud?

How did the cloud that obviously brought the stones manage to stay in the same spot for this length of time? Meteors don't stay around. Too bad we have already seen several that did. Saint Louis in 1857 had a single Meteor in the sky during earthquakes for three days in 1857 and a similar event in 1880 where there was another hovering light over the city.

In July 1896, thousands of birds fell out of a clear sky onto Baton Rouge in East Baton Rouge County in Louisiana. There were no storms in the region or wind at all yet ducks, catbirds, woodpeckers and other strange birds with plumage that no one could recognise as well as others that resembled canaries but weren't plummeted to Earth. They had all been killed in the sky! What had killed them all? Where had they come from? Birdfalls are not unknown either. For instance there were two falls in 1846. One in Lyons and the other in Grenoble, both in France. More would come.

On 20th September 1896 Mr. Swift, an astronomer from California, was gazing at the setting sun when he saw a strange light near the horizon which he thought was a previously unknown comet. Examined through field glasses it was found to be composed of three lights, two of them bright with and one dim in a triangular pattern. This was in Stockton in San Joaquin County in California. The record of this observation appeared in the "Astronomical Journal" as well as the local paper "The Stockton Evening Mail. Mr. Swift waited patiently for the aerial phenomenon with his telescope the following night but it failed to appear.

Around the twentieth of October 1896 a man called Mr. Ahern was walking his dog in Stockton in San Joaquin County in California one evening when he was suddenly overcome by an eerie feeling and upon looking up into the sky he saw three large balls of fire that appeared to be strung together. There was a tail that appeared to be fifteen long coming from the object. Was this the same three lighted object that had been seen in late September in the same area?

In late October 1896 Mr. C. T. Musson, a fruit farmer, reported that he had seen three bright lights in the sky that he

estimated was travelling around one hundred miles per hour. He regarded it as the prettiest sight that he had ever seen. This was in Placer County in California.

Late in October 1896, a young lady called Hegstrom caught sight of a strange glowing light in the night sky that was unrecognisable to her over San Francisco in California. What was amazing about a glowing light in the night sky over San Francisco? It was the forerunner of a whole series of lights and related Phenomena to come over the area during the following two months.

During the last week of October 1896 a Mr C. T. Musso, a fruit rancher, and several members of his family said that they had seen an airship over Bowman in Placer County, California.The phenomenon was described as three lights moving towards the east at an estimated speed of one hundred miles per hour. This was only thirty miles per hour faster than most trains of this period.

On 1st November 1896, Mr Brown, a mountainman and hunter, saw a huge brilliantly lit up Airship in the sky over Bolinas Ridge in San Francisco County. It was morning and the Airship was clearly visible only one hundred yards from Mr Brown. An Airship! Mr. Brown had stated that he had seen a sort of vehicle rising up from the trees but could not see it clearly because of the mist.

In the middle of November 1896 a hunter named Jordan was pursuing a wounded deer on Mount Tamalpais in Marin County in California. With the help of another hunter he found the deer and carried it to a clearing where they were confronted by six men in a machine shop working on an airship. This was on a very isolated part of the mountain and the airships had not been reported much yet.

On 17th November 1896, at 6.30 pm in the early evening a large discoid was seen in the sky and moving slowly against the wind over Sacramento, California. There was thick and heavy cloud cover at the time. The craft had a brilliant light on it and was moving slowly to the southeast at an altitude of three hundred to four hundred feet. It seemed to have propellers and manoeuvred to avoid buildings for the thirty minutes that it was in full view before it

ascended rapidly into the sky. Other witnesses saw a strange, cigar shaped craft with four large wings attached to an aluminium body. Some witnesses saw a dark shape looming behind the light and others heard voices coming from it, even singing in chorus. A very big Airship moving against the wind for thirty minutes! The first Zeppelin ascended and flew nowhere for twenty minutes in 1900. The first flight where a Zeppelin actually went a short distance at thirty miles per hour was in 1906. This then was not a Zeppelin! The craft left in the direction of San Francisco to the south. Many residents in the suburbs reported that sometimes between 6.30 pm and 7.30 pm their homes and apartments were illuminated by a bright light and they thought that it was a fire. They rushed to their windows and saw the huge glow pass overhead. Several electricians stated that the light appeared electrical and at least one horsepower would have been needed to generate this volume of light. In the technology of the day this would mean that craft would have to be capable of carrying at least half a ton of batteries alone just to power the light.

Mr. Charles Lusk who worked for the Central Electric Street Railway Company in Sacramento who was standing in front of his house at Twenty-fourth and O streets looking up at the dismal black clouds. Unexpectedly he saw a bright light sailing over the rooftops which was heading west rather slowly and at an altitude of one thousand feet. The same object was also seen by the daughter of the Mayor of Sacramento. There were numerous other witnesses as well. Another witness was George Scott, an assistant to the Secratary of State, when he saw the light in the sky. He pointed it out to his friends but they did not think that it was unusual. Scott then persuaded his friends to climb up to the observation deck at the top of the capitol dome to get a better view of the light. From here Scott observed that there was a dark shape behind the lights and that there were actually three of them and not one.

Another witness to the event was Mr. R. L. Lowery who not only saw the craft but also heard voices coming from it. He was standing near the Sacramento Brewery when his attention was directed skywards by a voice that was calling out “Throw her up

higher: she'll hit the steeple". Mr. Lowery assumed that the persons on board the craft had mistaken the tower of the brewery for a church steeple. He then saw a light in the sky that seemed like a light within a globular glass covering that magnified the light. Above this light were two men who were seated as though on bicycle frames and working with bicycle movements. One of the allegedly said "We will get to San Francisco about half-past twelve." Above the two men was a sort of mezzanine box that was capable of holding two of more people though Mr. Lowery could not see anyone inside of it. Above this was a cigar-shaped body of good length with wheels at the side like the side-wheels on Fulton's old steam boat.

On 18th November 1896 in the afternoon, residents of Oak Park, San Luis Obispo County, California, saw the same object at a great height. They said that it moved in a circle leaving behind volumes of smoke.

At 5.30 pm on 20th November 1896 and 21st November 1896, a discoid the same as at Sacramento three days earlier was seen over Oakland in San Francisco County. This disc too moved against the wind at an altitude of between three hundred and four hundred feet and it too had a very bright light on it as well as propellers. There were three lights on this one, the centre one being a red light. Was this the same one? The aerial precursor of a later technology or a red herring or a continuous occurring or recurring Phenomenon in many guises? Other witnesses described the craft as resembling a balloon travelling end on with a bright light ahead and and another one beneath it and with what appeared to be wings both before and behind the light. The craft was one thousand feet up. The airship of the second sighting sailed directly over the city centre and its huge searchlight was fully twice the candlepower of an ordinary arc light. The airship first appeared over the city's southern section and was seen moving against the wind to the southwest.

On the evening of 22nd November 1896 a large dark cigar shaped craft with stubby wings was seen in the sky over San Francisco, California. It was travelling Northwest across Oakland and had a searchlight. Thousands of people saw it. It was egg-shaped

with four rotor-like arms. The craft was 150 feet long and gave off a blinding glow and seemed to hover, even against the wind. At one time it was travelling at twenty miles per hour against the wind and went away over the bay. Travelling across California. Other witnesses described the craft as emmitting periodic flashes of light. Some witnesses described it as travelling in an undulating fashion. Some witnesses on a ferry going across the harbor described the object as flashing. Other witnesses at Sutro Heights at the estate of San Francisco's mayor Adolph Sutro described that shortly after dark a strange brilliant light came in from the direction of the sea. It appeared to be hovering around five hundred feet above the sea and was moving with an undulating motion. When near the beach two lights were discernible, one of them below an apparently misty looking mass whilst the other was behind it. The latter one shone out a beam of light that was five hundred feet long and it and the craft eventually disappeared in the direction of the city before turning northwards before passing from view.

Other witnesses state that the airship then passed over a seaside mansion called "Cliff House" with the beam from the searchlight frightening the seals on Seal Rocks from their sleep and causing them to dive into the water.

Also on 22nd November 1896 there was a brilliant flash of light over Oakland, California, that unfolded with an odd slowness over the bay. An aircraft then lumbered into view three hundred feet up. It was an eggshaped vessel 150 feet long with four rotor like arms. A giant light was underneath it and lit up the ground below. Some witnesses saw three lights on it, the middle one being red. Others saw it land on San Francisico Bay. The craft was moving slowly to the southeast at a 300 to 400 foot altitude. Others saw propellers on the craft as it hovered above. Others saw the craft head for Sacramento and then East. It was as if it were checking out the area and in its attempt to blend in had made itself extremely obvious and now very familiar.

It is still 22nd November 1896 and there is an Airship hovering above Sacramento in Sacramento County in California. It is

a flying cigar with stubby wings and there were also brilliant multicoloured lights bobbing around in the sky. There were thousands of witnesses of the clear white light that occasionally dimmed to a hazy glow with a halo. The light was travelling in a rising and falling manner. It was a dark and overcast night so the light must have been underneath the cloud cover. Remember there were not aeroplanes around then. The light had originally appeared from the northwest at 5.30 pm and headed directly for the centre of the city. It was not a balloon as it was travelling against the wind and witnesses described it as fully twice the candlepower of an ordinary arc light that was shining from a great height. The light travelled to the southwest but veered west and then south again on reaching the outer limits of the city and it had taken half an hour to progress over the city.

One of the witnesses was Jacab Zemansky who watched the object through his telescope. He described it as rising and falling like a boat on a gently swelling tide.

That same day 22nd November 1896 a stubby winged cigar was seen over Santa Rosa in Sonoma County as well as over Red Bluff in Tehama County and Sacramento again where it was said to have multicoloured lights on it as it bobbed up and down in the sky. There were thousands of witnesses now of the odd craft with the clear white light in its centre that occasionally dimmed to a hazy glow with a halo. Tediously familiar.

The same craft was also seen over Chico in Butte County the following day, 23rd November 1896 at 7.00 pm. The airship was described as traveling to the northwest at great speed. Of course Chico had to make an appearence. Over and over and over again.

At 10.30 pm that same night 23rd November 1896 a schoolteacher and a friend in Oakland, California, made the first of two sightings of the airship and were fascinated by the powerful searchlight coming from it.

On 24th November 1896, the airship was back over Oakland again. Between 6.30pm and 7.00 pm several passengers on a train crossing San Francisco Bay to Oakland saw an airship alternately

stop and then hover and move on. Minutes later it was over Sixth Street in Oakland which was overflowing with curious onlookers. The ships erratic movements resembled that of a ship in a seaway. The craft then recrossed the Bay, hovered over San Francisco and then returned to Oakland where its light disappeared before coming on again over East Oakland. There were thousands of witnesses.

After Oakland the ship performed aerial acrobatics over Alameda in Alameda County, California, and continued towards Piedmont , Contra Costa County, California to the west of Oakland on 24th November 1896.

After Piedmont the ship went over San Leandro in Alameda County to the southeast on 24th November 1896.

At 11.00 pm on 24th November 1896 a brightly lit up Airship was above Tacoma in Pierce County, Washington. It too was flying against the wind.

San Jose in Santa Clara County, had the craft visit it at 11.30 pm 24th November 1896. Was it the same craft? If it was it was flying very fast for Tacoma and San Jose are 750 miles apart. Were there then two of these odd aerial onlookers?

On the early evening of 25th November 1896, Colonel G. Shaw, a former member of staff of the “Evening Mail” of Stockton, California, was on horseback with a companion, Camille Spooner, when his horse stopped suddenly and gave a snort of terror. They were near Lodi in San Joaquin County. They then saw three Hominoids nearly seven feet tall and very thin who looked Human. They did not seem hostile and Shaw attempted to communicate with them. The three Hominoids warbled amongst themselves in a chantlike monotone. They were naked and covered with a natural growth as soft as silk to touch. Shaw touched one. The skin was like velvet. The faces and heads were without hair and the ears were very small. The noses were like polished ivory and the eyes were large and lustrous. They had small mouths with no teeth and small nail-less hands. They had long narrow feet. They were nearly weightless and they tried to lift Shaw. They could not budge him. Then they flashed lights at a nearby bridge where a large Airship

was hovering and walked towards the craft using a swaying motion and touching ground only every fifteen feet or so. With a little Spring they rose up to the machine, opened a door in the side and vanished. What's this? A difference to the story? Were they used to a different gravity? Like our moonwalkers? Were they naked or in skintight clothing? Were they actually there? The witnesses reckon so. All through this book the witnesses reckon so. But how far are we to believe the witnesses? Is all we see actually what we see or only a seeing modified to suit the observer or those being seen?

That same evening 25th November 1896 the aerial craft was seen at Riverside, Riverside County, California, which is about fifty five miles east of Los Angeles and then four hundred miles to the northwest in Oakland again. Were there two of these aerial objects or one incredibly fast one?

Also on 25th November 1896, an aerial craft with a bright light was seen over the Tehachapi Range in Kern County in Southern California, Petaluma, Sonoma County, and Los Angeles in Los Angeles County.

On 26th November 1896, The bright light was hovering above San Francisco, again from where it travelled to Modesto, Stanislaus County, California, eighty miles to the east.

Also on 26th November 1896 at 7.00 pm Professor H. B. Worcester of Garden City in San Jose in Santa Clara County in California was in his backyard when he went out into his backyard and looked up into the sky. He then saw a rapidly approaching light and called out his guests to see the single light in the sky. The course of the light changed several times and the single light was the size of a train engine headlight. The craft was travelling between sixty and one hundred miles per hour and to the professor the bobbing motion suggested the flapping wings.

Shortly after Professor H. B. Worcester's sighting a farmer with the name of John Bawl who lived near Garden City stated that he saw the airship and that it had a pair of flapping wings and a light that hung below its bulky body. There was also a cone-shaped projection at its front and it appeared to lunge badly and made a

beeline to the west but regained its former course again. The speed was the same as that of an electric trolley car doing its best.

On 28th November 1896, at 7.00pm the craft was seen over East San Jose, Santa Clara County, California.

The craft had also made its way back to Modesto again as well that same night where it was seen at 10.30 pm on 28th November 1896. The craft was seen heading towards Stockton to the northwest.

On 29th November 1896, a large dark cigar-shaped craft with stubby wings travelled across San Francisco and Oakland, California, travelling southeast against the wind. Tedious.

On 29th November 1896 one hundred residents of Tulare in Tulare County saw the aerial enigma. The craft was described as emmitting red, white and blue lights and was seen to land and then to take off from a field. The craft then headed west after takeoff and it was not a balloon. Around 7.00 pm the object had appeared between the residences of E. T. Cooper and Mrs. C. Castle whereon it came down quite a distance, then went up and took off straight to the west for Hansford.

Also during November 1896 a Mr William Bull Meek claimed to have met the Pilot of an Airship that landed near his home in Comptonville, Los Angeles County, California. Mr Meek chatted with him and was told that the Pilot had come from the Montezuma Mountains in Nevada. Contact again. A different type of Pilot. A different story. An unusual and remote reported origin.

Also during November 1896, we had Airship sightings in Redding in Shasta County, and Oroville in Butte County,We've back near Chico again. A popular area.

Still in November 1896 and we have reports of luminous discoid craft rising up out of the sea of the California coast.

These luminous discoids were also seen over Washington State and Vancouver in British Columbia that November 1896 as well.

On 30th November 1896, something different happened on Anastasia Island in Saint Augustine, Saint Johns County, Florida. A

massive pink thing had floated ashore. It was 21 feet long by seven foot wide by 4.5 feet high and weighed seven tons and was not the remains of an Octopus or a Whale. It had a light pink nearly-white hide that had a silvery sheen in the sunlight. The hide was very tough and could not be penetrated by a sharp knife. There were appendages or ridges on it that appeared to be the stumps of tentacles. Something different! A beached something. The head of a giant squid or another tentacled suboceanic denizen? Or what?

On the morning of 2nd December 1896, two Fishermen, Giuseppe Valinziano and Luigi Valdivia, were in a boat offshore from Pacific Grove in Monterey County, California when they saw a twenty yard long cigar-shaped object land on a beach. The three occupants of the craft came out of it and carried it across the beach to the woods. The craft had huge wings which were folded up. The witnesses landed the boat and one of the Hominoids appeared and suggested that the witnesses move away. Valenziano insisted on seeing the craft and would not leave the area until he saw it. Fifteen minutes later the entire crew came out led by an imposing Hominoid that the others called “Captain”. The Captain made it quite clear that any attempt to approach the craft within a particular distance would be met by physical resistance. He invited the witnesses to a picnic lunch. Repairs were needed to the craft and they would leave after lunch. They actually left after dark that evening. Is there much of a difference between a Fairy or Elvin Banquet and a picnic with the crew of an Airship? Now the Airship has wings which fold up and once again we chat to the pilots and crew who even suggest that the witnesses move away or force would be used. We have a Phenomenon that is mutating. It changes subtly with each of the witnesses. The Phenomenon and the witnesses appear to be dependent on each other. There is almost a symbiosis involved here

2nd December 1896, was a busy day. In San Francisco County an Airship was seen to pass over Twin Peaks when it was seen to flounder in the air and then plummet to the ground. At the crash site the propellor lay twisted and bent. One elevating fan was ripped off and lay on the ground. The other was badly twisted. There

was a large hole in the side that permitted the escape of a sickish smelling gas. The steering was apparently broken off the bow. The machine was cylinder shaped with both ends coneshaped. Two crew members appeared or were pulled out of the wreckage. One of these claimed to be Mr J. D. De Gear and the other was the inventor. This was supposed to be the christening flight. That day, we believe, the Airship crashed in front of many witnesses. The Pilot and the inventor were Human. It was a christening flight. Too bad we did not have the technology to produce the craft in this period though. The Zeppelin still had not even lifted off. Everything appeared normal. Someone had told us it was. The technology appeared very normal unfortunately it was a technology that actually did not exist. It was an assumed technology. Who had assumed it though? Us or them? This was the second sighting of a downed Airship and its crew that same day in the same area. And then it or they were gone never to be seen in the area again.

On 17th December 1896, an earthquake in Worcester in England was preceded by a great Meteoric light in the sky. The light traversed a large part of the afflicted area. It was a severe earthquake and the light was described as a great blaze in the sky that lit up the area like day for a considerable period. There was a series of earthquakes and the Meteor exploded exactly when the greatest of the shocks occurred! More earthquake lights? Over Worcester again?

At 5.30 am that same day 17th December 1896 at Hereford in England there was a large luminous object seen in the sky that traversed a large part of an earthquake afflicted area. This was a Meteor that was so bright and extraordinary that one could pick up a pin off the ground. Exceptionally bright ! Were these really earthquakes caused by Earth movements? Could there be other forces that appear every now and again that cause the same effect of the Earth moving? Could these be luminous energy forces striking our planet like a stone hitting a millpond?

During December 1896, Airships were reported from Arizona.

Airships were also reported from Bass Strait between Tasmania and the mainland of Australia in 1896. In the oddest places. The christening flight must have been a long one.

Also in 1896 Mr Nils Lings saw what he thought were two sails on the surface of Lake Storsjon in Sweden. They were twelve to fifteen cubits away from his boat and were one cubit high by one cubit long and moving with faster speed than the boat. They were also moving against the wind. They were not sails but humps and made a loud noise when sinking. The lake Storsjon Monster is as popular as our old mate Nessy.

Also during 1896 there were sightings of a Monster in Loch Ness.

Actually there were sightings in lots of places in 1896. Near Gull Island in Lake Charlevoix in Michigan a creature was seen sunning itself in the lake which is actually a large lagoon off Lake Michigan. The creature was a greenish colour. A new friend in Lake Charlevoix which is also near Petoskey in Michigan where we had already met one of its possible relatives.

Sometime in 1896 two postal clerks were in a train going north from Trenton, Grundy County, Missouri, in heavy rain when they noticed a round rose coloured light rising and coming within one hundred feet of the train. The light soon rose between the horizon and the zenith and the wind became very strong from the east but the light held its course due north. The speed varied and sometimes it would outrun the train and sometimes it would fall behind. The light vanished behind the Linville Railroad depot. The size of the light was unknown as there were no parameters to base size on. Our aerial light even liked pacing trains at high speed and that is something that even the most advanced Zeppelin is incapable of. We are looking at something else. And soon we would be looking at lots of them.

Also in 1896 a Crucian Carp, a fish, fell out of the sky onto Essen in Germany. The carp was encased in ice. I hate to carp on but I like a good pun and our precedent has already been set.

1897

On 24th January 1897, there was a great explosion heard over the town of Tombstone, Cochise County, Arizona. There was an explosion as something came rollicking down out of the sky and a fragment of a Meteor fell at Saint David also in Cochise County, nearby. Our first Meteorite for the year.

On Sunday 31st January 1897 several residents of Hastings in Adams County in Nebraska saw an aerial object that was standing nearly still in the sky a few miles west of town at an elevation of eight hundred feet. At first it resembled an immense star which eventually revealed itself to be an artificial searchlight.

The following night, Monday 1st February 1897, the light came back at 9.30 pm. It was large and glaring and circled the area above Hastings in Adams County in Nebraska before taking off in a northerly direction for about three miles when it suddenly stopped and hovered perfectly still for about five minutes. The airship then descended about two hundred feet before circling as it traveled at remarkable speed for about two miles before it slowed up and circled again for fifteen minutes whereon it lowered itself and then disappeared.

On the 4th February 1897 witnesses at Inavale in Webster County in Nebraska had a close-up view of an object in the sky that was cone-shaped, thirty to forty feet long and had two sets of wings on a side with a large fan-shaped rudder. There were lights attached to it as well. There were three lights on each side and a headlight at the front. The witnesses were described as responsible church-going folk who were returning from a prayer meeting.

During early February 1897, there were several sightings of an Airship in York, York County, Nebraska. Was this also a Meteor but misidentified? Can witnesses lock their own cultural loadings onto their observations? Misidentified Meteorite or Airship? Or previously unknown energy masses with a very high frequency?

Throughout February 1897, there were hundreds of sightings of nocturnal lights that moved at most remarkable speed in Nebraska. There were also numerous witnesses of airships. A lot of

witnesses seemed to be possibly loading their cultural associations and beliefs with the newly observed aerial Phenomena. Unless one realises that in this period news travelled slowly and the great Airship flap of 1897 had not started as yet. No one else had seen the Airships yet outside of this then rather remote area.

On 16th February 1897 the searchlight of the airship made a low sweep over South Omaha in Douglas County in Nebraska. The light was flashing up and down no more than five hundred feet above the city. There were were numerous independent witnesses of the airship with some stating that it had two bright eyes whilst others stated that it had one.

On 16th February 1897 Charley Prescott, the city clerk of Kearney in Buffalo County in Nebraska, saw a mysterious light over the city but stressed to the local media that he did not believe in airships though when he was walking between nine and ten p.m.that night he saw the light hanging motionless in the western sky and not moving much at all. The size of the light was about that of the head of an ordinary bucket.

On 10th March 1897 a meteor exploded over New Martinsville in Wetzel County in West Virginia. The noise of the explosion sounded like a heavy artillery salute and when the meteor exploded pieces from it flew in all directions like a volcanic eruption. Solid walls were pierced by the fragments and David Leisure was knocked down by the force of the air caused by the rapidity with which the object passed before it broke rendering him unconscious. One horse had its head crushed and nearly torn from the trunk by a fragment of the meteor and another horse in the next stall was found to be stone deaf from the noise of the explosion.

On 27th March 1897, the good citizens of Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, were disturbed at 9.30pm by a large object described as a blood red light that appeared in the sky west of the city and was observed for more than three quarters of an hour travelling to the northeast. The aerial object also disappeared and reappeared a number of times. Many of the citizens took to their cyclone cellars when they saw it. The light passed the State Capitol

where it was seen by several hundred people as wall as Governor Leedy who stated “I hope that it may yet solve the railroad problem”.

On 28th March 1897, an Airship was seen at Concordia, Cloud County, near Atcheson in Kansas,22 miles south of Belleville. This one or these ones were different. They headed south.

Also on 28th March 1897 a large Airship was seen in the sky above Omaha, Douglas County, Nebraska. The craft was all lit up and heading Northwest. This one headed Northwest.

The same day 28th March 1897 an Airship was seen over Belleville in Republic County, Kansas, fifty miles north of Salina. Strange lights had been seen in the sky and had been seen travelling over Nebraska and Kansas. This was a blindingly bright light that seemed to be drifting aimlessly overhead. But you normally don’t get Meteors aimlessly drifting overhead though. It’s usually more like wham, bam, thank you m’am and we don’t care if you did not enjoy it they are so fast.

On 30th March 1897, a bright light was seen sailing to the Northwest over Denver, Colorado. It was too slow for a Meteor. In fact several of the bright lights sailed to the northwest.

On 31st March 1897 at Galesburg in Kalamazoo County in Michigan a brilliant white light was seen hovering over the town. This object also made a crackling sound. Or they just appeared and hovered, another thing that Meteors cannot do. No matter how many reports we have of hovering Meteors, they cannot hover meaning that something else was doing the hovering.

That same day 31st March 1897 at 10.00 pm over Charleston, Sanilac County, Michigan, MrsWyngate saw a brilliant white light and distinctly heard Human voices from above. She was not the first one either. Something in the sky with Human voices? Are we observing happenings or perceived happenings due to other causes? But why perceive the one type of happening?

Also during March 1897 there were strange and unnatural ghost lights over Caseville in Huron County, Michigan, for a period of days. The lights were at a low altitude. Hovering at low altitudes for a period of a few days?

Airships were also seen in Kansas in March 1897 and in Sioux City in Woodbury County in Iowa where Mr Robert Hibbard saw an Airship in the sky about fifteen miles north of town. An anchorlike object was hanging from it and allegedly caught in Mr Hibbard's clothes, carrying him for some distance before he could disentangle himself and crash back to Earth. It just kept getting weirder. This is anchor number one. There would be another two anchor incidents as well during this same year.

During the last week of March 1897, there were moving lights like fires over Lake Huron and especially Saginaw Bay. The lights lasted for one week. The aerial Phenomena liked lakes.

From March 1897 to May 1897, a "Santer" or panther was seen around Roaring River,Wilkes County, North Carolina.

On 1st April 1897, at 8.00 pm there was a ninety minute sighting by approximately ten thousand people in Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri of an object in the sky that had blue, green and white lights on it. The Airship also had a searchlight. After ninety minutes the craft shot upwards into the sky and vanished. A balloon cannot do this. Whilst in view the Airship travelled in a rollercoaster fashion, going up and down, and travelled at sixty miles per hour, crossing the city at 45 degrees above the horizon and turned reddish as it moved away. Some of the aerial Phenomena had searchlights and brightly coloured lights of different hues on them.

That same day, 1st April 1897, one hour after Kansas City, Missouri, an Airship was seen in the sky over Everest in Brown County, Kansas. This was sixty minutes after the sighting sixty miles away in Kansas City. This aerial object was described as an elongated balloon with a boat-shaped gondola beneath it as well as two wings and a bright light which dimmed slightly when the craft moved but increased in brilliance when the craft was stationary.

At 2.00 am 2nd April 1897 hundreds of witnesses saw an enormous flying object with fins at each end as well as a beacon on it in the sky over Chicago, Illinois. Some had fins and some seemed deliberately directed.

Also on 2nd April 1897 an Airship was seen over Omaha, Douglas County, Nebraska, that was regarded as being deliberately directed. An Airship had been seen here on March 28,1897, as well.

On 3rd April 1897 many witnesses saw an Airship above Des Moines in Polk County, Iowa.

Some kept returning. Many of these commonly observed movements and situations were observed that year but are literally impossible for astronomic Phenomena to duplicate. On 3rd April 1897 an Airship was seen over Topeka, Kansas, that for a short period would reappear on consecutive evenings.

That same day 3rd April 1897 at Wesley in Kassuth County, Iowa, many witnesses saw a flying cone with windows with bright lights shining through them. It was only a few hundred feet up and travelled slowly. There was also a noise coming from it. This one had windows.

On 4th April 1897 there was still one hovering over Topeka, Kansas. They were always similar but quite often not the same. Does one suspect that there is too much variation in the sightings?

On 5th April 1897 the Topeka Airship or whatever was still there. Realistically speaking one could not have a plethora of Airship styles. It must have been just a few but interpreted differently by the observers The only constant was Time and Space.

Still 5th April 1897 and over one hundred witnesses saw an Airship over Omaha, Nebraska, again. The Airship was cigar-shaped in outline and was clearly seen. It appeared to have a thirty foot long steel body, a gondola or carriage underneath the apparent balloon part, and a brilliant light that flooded windows on the west side of the city as a searchlight on the craft appeared to search the ground. All of the aerial craft were being customised.

Nothing happened on 6th April 1897.

On 7th April 1897 a Mr Butler in Sioux City, Woodbury County, Iowa, reported that an Airship had landed in his driveway just after Midnight. The craft was 35 feet long by ten to twelve feet thick and there were a row of windows along the side where the gondola would be. The craft suddenly took off as Mr Butler

approached. Hundreds of individual witnesses had seen the craft in the sky. The windowed ones were becoming popular. In March Mr Hibbard of Sioux City claimed that an anchor dragging from an Airship had caught on his clothing and carried him a distance. Are they all crazy in Sioux City? Maybe not.

Also on 7th April 1897, an Airship was seen over Cedar Rapids in Linn County in Iowa.

That same day 7th April 1897 an Airship was seen over Burlington in Des Moines County in Iowa. Witnesses were even insisting that they were not balloons that they were seeing.

Shortly after 8.00 pm pm on 9th April 1897 an Airship with swaying red and green lights was seen over Evanston in Cook County, near Chicago, Illinois. Balloons are not normally seen with swaying red and green lights. There were reported to be five hundred witnesses to a bright light in the heavens to the west and very low on the horizon and it was as bright as fifty electric street lights. The object was viewed for fortyfive minutes and it was viewed through opera glasses as well as the large glass at the life-saving station. Many described it as being composed of two cigar-shaped bodies attached together by girders. Others described a bright searchlight as as well as four smaller lights. There were green and white lights on it.

Later that same day 9th April 1897 the Airship with rotating red and green lights was seen in the sky by multitudes of witnesses in Chicago, Illinois. The cigar-shaped craft had wings as well as a directable searchlight with which it scanned the ground. There were also smaller green, white and red lights like lamps on it as well. No balloons had wings! Many witnesses climbed up onto rooftops to view it through field glasses. When viewed through telescopes the craft was described as seveny feet long and slender with a moveable headlight as well as other lights. Above the body were lateral structures resembling wings or sails that were twenty feet in width. By 9.30 pm the airship had left Chicago and was also seen over Kankakee in Kankakee County and Mount Carroll in Carroll County in Illinois.

That same evening, 9th April 1897, the craft was also seen by witnesses in Niles Center in Cook County as well as in Schermerville, now called Northbrook, also in Cook County in Chicago.

Also on 9th April 1897 cigar-shaped Airships were seen in the sky over Elora in Hardin County, Iowa. These Airships had flashing lights on them as well as searchlights with which they swept the ground. The craft were often moving in an erratic fashion and seemed intelligently controlled and also were seen moving against the wind. Balloons did not have flashing lights and searchlights either.

At 11.00 pm on 9th April 1897 a bright light was seen to come close to the town of Rhodes, Marshall County, Iowa, getting brighter as it got closer. Eventually it fell into a reservoir near the railroad tracks. The object generated so much heat that it hissed when it plunged into the lake and could be heard for miles and the water became so hot that a naked hand could not be held in it.

On the following night of 10th April 1897 the airship was seen over Quincy in Adams County in Illinois. Many men who saw the airship described it as a long, slender, cigar-shaped body made of a bright metal like aluminium on which the moonlight glistened. On either side of the hull there appeared to be wings that extended outwards and upwards. Above the hull there appeared to be some sort of superstructure that appeared to be misty. On the front end was a headlight that threw out a beam of light like a searchlight. Midway on the hull were small lights with a green light on the starboard side or right hand side and a red light on the port of right hand side which was the same as on the smoke stacks of steamboats. The searchlight was also described as being the same as those on steamboats as well. Was it actually a flying steamboat? No one could agree on the size of the airship.

On 10th April 1897 an Airship hovered for a period of time over Newton in Jasper County, Iowa. It was seen to drop something that was referred to as a probe. Alleged balloons were now even giving birth to other aerial objects.

Also on 10th April 1897 an Airship passed over Appleton in Outagamie County in Wisconsin in front of many witnesses.

At Pine Lake in Oakland County, Michigan, the same day 10th April 1897, fishermen at the lake saw a Panther. Panthers are not indigenous to Michigan and this one was reported to have made a terrible noise and to have slaughtered livestock.

Back to Chicago, Illinois, and it is 11th April 1897. Unbelievably there is an Airship hovering over the city though by now people should have been getting used to them wherever they showed up.

Still 11th April 1897 and in Niles, Berrien County, Michigan, many people saw a huge illuminated object in the sky.

On April 1897 an airship was seen over Pavilion, Kalamazoo County, Michigan. It was reported that the object exploded over the town raining fragments onto a rooftop. It was reported that a fused propeller blade that was made of a light metal was found afterwards.

At 9.00 pm on 11th April 1897, an airship approached the city of Milwaukee, Milwaukee County, Wisconsin, from the northeast out over Lake Michigan. Thousands of people saw the light heading towards the southwest when it suddenly stopped in its tracks and hovered one thousand feet above the town hall for fifteen minutes. The light then turned northwest and disappeared.

At 5.30 am on 12th April 1897, a Mr Walter McCann, a newsdealer in Rogers Park, thirty miles south of Chicago, Illinois, took two photographs of a cigar-shaped aerial craft in the sky. The top part was an elongated ovoid like a large silk envelope and the cabin underneath was of white metal. The Airships were now even being photographed.

On the morning of 12th April 1897, a railroad engineer, Mr F. L. Bullard, running engine 950 on a mail run saw an airship that moved parallel with his train that had just reached Western Avenue in Chicago. The train was paced and outrun by the light for the next twenty miles until the train reached Lisle, Du Page County, Illinois. The craft was estimated to be travelling between one hundred and

one hundred and fifty miles per hour. The train was travelling at seventy miles per hour.

Later that same day 12th April 1897 all of the population of Fontanelle in Adair County, Iowa, saw an Airship two hundred feet above the trees. The Airship had come from the southeast and was sixty feet long with vibrating wings as well as coloured lights. Working machinery could be heard. There was also a strange sort of noise like the music of an orchestra. The Airship then increased speed and vanished. The Airships are now flying around either with or without their own orchestras. Or was this machine noise or another sort of noise?

At 6.15 pm on 12th April 1897, a number of citizens reported the landing of an airship in a field about a mile from Girard, Macoupin County, Illinois. The craft was large and tapering to a point at both ends with wings on each side and a canopy-like covering. Several witneses saw a man climb from the craft and walk around it as if checking for a malfunction. A huge capital M and other letters that were indistinguishable appeared on the side of the ship and after remaining on the ground for fifteen minutes the craft suddenly rose to a high altitude and travelled to the north. The witnesses reported a man's footprints in the area around where the craft had appeared to be.

Between 7.30 pm and 8.30 pm on 12th April 1897 there were reports that an aerial machine making a whirring sound was seen in Europia, Kansas, as well as in Rushville, Schuyler County, Illinois.

Between 8.30pm and 9.00pm on 12th April 1897, an aerial object with multicoloured lights was seen over Warren, Jo Daviess County, Illinois.

At 2.00am on 12th April 1897 an airship was seen over Muncie, Delaware County, Indiana.

At 9.00 am on 13th April 1897 at Saint Paul in Ramsey County, Minnesota, a cigar-shaped craft with wings landed in Courthouse Square. After three minutes a hidden door opened in the silver-coated craft and three Hominoids emerged. They were humanoid though with no demarcation between the nose and the

mouth and they had immense gills on the sides of the head like elephant's ears that moved like breathing. The mouth was huge from gill to gill. The Hominoids also had a single huge fin on each of their back. They had pointy feet, eyes like boiled eggs and hands like claws. On 13th April ,they were of interest to the Law itself later in the day.

On 13th April 1897, at Harrison, Sioux County, Nebraska, all the witnesses present were from a district court and these included Judges, Lawyers and court witnesses. For thirty minutes they watched an Airship that had come from the southeast. It had a bright, white light as well as several coloured lights. Overall it was black and Whale-shaped. Two crew were visible in the gondola underneath and there was a propellor at the stern. Mr A. J. Habbiger thought that he had heard voices coming from it. Why aren't these things ever seen and heard by the most reliable of witnesses?

On 14th April 1897 at 4.30 am at Howard City in Montcalm County, Michigan, hundreds of witnesses saw a strange contraption land in a field. A nude giant 9.5 feet tall emerged from the craft and made bellowing noises whilst just standing there. One of the many farmers who had come to see what was going on approached too closely and the giant lashed out with its foot and broke the farmers hip. The giant stood there for several hours and then left. The bellowing noises were repetitive and piles of furry pelts were seen on board the craft through the door. Even the descriptions of the occupants were varied. Nude bellowing giants? A cargo of furry pelts? An Intergalactic trapper but certainly not a gentle one? Did he hunt Hairy Hominoids?

Also on 14th April 1897 at Carlinville in Macoupin County in Illinois a cigar-shaped Airship with wings landed on a farm. The Airship had a canopy on top and sailed away when approached by witnesses. The canopy was reported by witnesses as dome-shaped. What sort of machines are we dealing with here? This one even had a dome shaped canopy on its top. Something no balloon can do. It also had wings. Is this overkill?

It was still 14th April 1897 and John Roush, a farmer, was just outside of Gas City in Grant County, Indiana when he saw an Airship come crashing down out of the sky onto his farm. This terrified the horses and cattle and caused them to stampede. Six Hominoids appeared out of the craft and proceeded to make repairs after which the same six Hominoids then boarded the craft and took off from the ground and flew to the east. Now we even have Airships crashing down to Earth and even scaring the animals. The crew were not called humans by Mr Roush thereby indicating that there was a strong possibility that if they did not look like humans then they might not be humans. This is not our first case of an Airship needing repairs. The first was at Pacific Grove, California, in December 1896.

As well on 14th April 1897 one hundred citizens including Mayor B. C. Wells of Mount Vernon in Jefferson County in Illinois saw a strange object flying over their town. The object resembled the body of a huge man swimming through the air with an electric light in his back.

Also on 14th April 1897 a farmer who was milking a cow heard a loud crash at the same time as the roof of his barn was torn away. The cow kicked him in the head but apparently before he lost consciousness he saw an airship pull itself from the wreckage and limp off. This was near Decatur in Macon County in Illinois later to be famous for big cat, crocodile and Bigfoot sightings over the years!

Shortly before 15th April 1897 several residents of Denton in Denton County in Texas saw a cigar-shaped airship with a light that was moving slowly at first and then accelerated at a terrific rate. There were windows reported on the sides.

The following day, 15th April 1897, a witness saw an Airship land in a field near Bloomington, Fayette County, Illinois. Abruptly a door opened in the body of the machine and six individuals alighted. Some of the crew chatted with the witness though the witness could not recall the subject of the conversation. Now we have them landing and chatting to witnesses without even making repairs. Six of them again?

Around 10.00 am on 15th April 1897 the inhabitants of Linn Grove, also Lynn Grove, in Buena Vista County in Iowa saw a huge Airship travelling in a northerly direction and seeming to make preparations to land four miles from town. Five townsmen chased after it and when they were only seven hundred yards away from it the Airship spread its massive wings and flew away to the north. There were occupants on board that seemed to be whiskered and strange looking and kept trying to hide. These Hominoids threw out large boulders of unknown composition which were taken back to town and put on display. By the time of this Iowa sighting the girls had obviously forgotten to depilate and had become aggressive. Sophisticated machinery used in flying yet the most primitive weapons of all used in defence, namely large boulders. There is a certain twinge of absurdity to all this and unfortunately also a trail of commonality and indeed familiarity. The absurdity though is reassuring as it lends greater credibility to the sighting.

On 15th April 1897 there was a report from Corsicana in Navarro County in Texas of a bright light a long distance from the earth and moving at a rather fast speed across the firmament.

Still 15th April 1897 and in Texas cigar shaped aircraft were seen in the sky. They had flashing lights on them as well as blinding searchlights with which they swept the ground. They were often moving in an erratic fashion and seemed intelligently controlled and could travel against the wind. They still flew against the wind. They still had flashing lights on them. They still had searchlights but what were they searching for? Was it the same six individuals again as in the sighting involving repairs the day before?

Also on 15th April 1897 and an Airship was seen over Ripon in Fon du Lac County in Wisconsin and Elkhart in Elkhart County in Indiana. All over the Midwest? From Texas to Wisconsin to Indiana to Illinois!

Late in the evening of 15th April 1897 an Airship was seen over Chicago in Illinois. This was not a balloon and was hovering at an altitude of six hundred feet. The craft seemed to have an Aluminium gondola and the upper part was cigar shaped like a

Zeppelin though witnesses would not have used a Zeppelin as a description as they were not invented until just before the First World War. The lower portion was like Aluminium and the upper portion was dark and long as well as pointed in front. There was a kind of arrangement in the rear to which cables were attached. The craft went from south to Northwest.

15th April 1897 was a very busy day indeed. An Airship was seen over Saint Louis in Saint Louis County, Missouri, and Birmingham, Van Buren County, Iowa.

Over Benton in Atascosa County in Texas a gigantic cigar shape cruised through the sky and across the face of the Moon that the same night 15th April 1897 . It was reported as a magnificent sight by the many witnesses and went to the southeast. From Texas to Tennessee and on to Kentucky.

Over Clarkesville in Montgomery County in Tennessee where hundreds of witnesses saw an Airship to Louisville in Jefferson County in Kentucky,and on to Springfield in Sangamon County in Illinois,where at 9.00 pm on 15th April 1897 two farmhands, John Halley and Adolph Wenke, according to affidavits that they signed, saw an Airship land. There was a hissing sound and two men, one with a long beard, and a woman, were repairing an electrical apparatus on the craft which had landed three miles out of Springfield on Jefferson Street. The individuals from the craft stated that they had flown from Quincy, Illinois, about one hundred miles away. The craft was described as having huge wings as well as an Aluminium frame covered with canvas and the letter M in capitals on the side. The individuals told the witnesses that they were flying to Cuba. Now we are in Illinois where the witnesses met two men, one with a beard, and a woman, who were repairing their craft. They had left Quincy, Illinois, and were heading for Cuba to fight for the United States against the Spanish. Talk about normalising a situation. One question though. Where would the average hobby inventor in Quincy, Illinois, find a building big enough to hold a massive solid Aluminium framed behemoth so as to not arouse curiosity in a town whose population was less than 39,000 in

the 1920s? It is a small town and a big object. Average lengths of Airships reported being twenty to thirty metres. You don't just jam one of these into the coach-house and leave discreetly by the driveway. Who or what was trying to normalise the situation? This is also our second airship with a huge capital "M" on the side. We had previously met one in Girard, Macoupin county in Illinois on 12th April three days before.

Even over Washington D.C. on 15th April 1897 the Airships were seen in the sky with flashing lights on them and blinding searchlights coming from them with which they swept the ground. They were often moving in an erratic fashion though apparently under intelligent control, even being able to travel against the wind unlike balloons. And they must have been getting extremely lost on their way to Cuba for if it were one Airship with an abysmal Navigator then it certainly got around whereas if there were several of them then where were they built? One would be hard enough to hide, let alone a fleet of them.

These same Airships with flashing lights and searchlights as well as the capability to travel against the wind were seen the night of 15th April 1897 over South Dakota, Illinois, and Iowa.

Near Cleveland, Cuyahoga County, Ohio, a Fisherman piloting the "Seawing" on Lake Erie saw an odd looking forty foot craft on the lake with a cabin on 15th April 1897. There were a young man, a woman and a boy on deck and as Captain Joseph Singler and his crew approached the craft an enormous elaborately decorated cylindrical balloon blew up and shot the craft and its occupants into the sky at an incredible speed. The cylinder was fifty feet long and as it shot up into the air a swordfish was thrown from it and landed on the "Seawing's" deck. One of the airships even threw a swordfish at the witnesses out on Lake Erie? Airships and dirigibles are only known for incredible speed when they are crashing down to Earth, not when they are ascending.

15th April 1897 just would not let up. An Airship was seen over Lakeforest, Lake County, Illinois as well as Pine Lake, Oakland County, Michigan, What are we to make of Airship reports ranging

from the sublime to the ridiculous. At Pine Lake Mr William McGiveron was woken up by a tapping on his window pane. Opening his eyes the intense glare of light from outside almost blinded him. Stepping outside William heard a voice from above that explained the origin of the light to him and that it emanated from an Airship that had been hiding behind a cloud since afternoon when a duckhunters gun had injured one of the wings. The voice from above asked for four dozen egg sandwiches and a kettle of coffee for the crew. After the witness complied a large scoop containing Canadian quarters was lowered to him and pulled back when the supplies were loaded on. William saw only the outline of the ship in the sky. This one must have come from Canada. With the egg sandwiches we can now ascertain that the craft were indeed gas propelled. And that was it for April 15,1897.

At dawn on 16th April 1897 an airship with a cone to the front was seen sitting in a farmers field at Waterloo, Black Hawk County, Iowa. The craft's occupant was reported to be guarding it with a gun and it had wings on each side and a steering mechanism at the rear. Some kind of vapour was coming from the cone at the front.

Now we are in Springfield in Greene County, Missouri, on 16th April 1897 and a Mr Hopkins, a well respected Gentleman in these parts, encountered a landed Airship with two beautiful but naked occupants. One was a beautiful female who was picking flowers and wearing jewels in her hair. Both of them were speaking in an unknown language and the female was making apparent exclamations of delight concerning flowers. The witness asked them where they were from and they pointed to the sky saying something like Mars. The Hominoids allowed the witness to examine their craft and made certain gestures concerning his clothes, watch and grey hair that indicated to Mr Hopkins that they had little or no comprehension of ageing or time. Now we have the Nude Women's Airship and Flower Collecting Team. With no concept of time. The witness also assumed they did not know anything about ageing either.

17th April 1897 and we are over Childress in Childress County in Texas where an Airship was seen in the sky travelling west. Now it is boring again.

That same day 17th April 1897 over Dallas in Dallas County in Texas a cigar shaped Airship was seen in the sky that had flashing lights on it as well as a blinding searchlight with which it swept the ground. The craft appeared intelligently controlled and travelled against the wind. It looked like a great cigar with wings and went to the southeast. There were from two to five lights on it. Ad nauseum.

The same winged Airship was seen over the hills in Hillsdale County in Michigan that same day17th April 1897 as well as Ann Arbor in Washtenaw County, Michigan,Waterloo in Blackhawk County, Iowa,and Saint Louis in Saint Louis County in Missouri .

That same day, 17th April 1897 a dozen witnesses saw an Airship land in a field near Williamston in Ingham County, Michigan. After an hour a giant, three metres tall, emerged from it and spoke in musical tones like the repetition of bellowings. Another bellowing giant. The first one had only been seen three days before at Howard City, also in Michigan.

By 10.30 pm on 17th April 1897 Bid Osborne saw an Airship in the sky above Lansing in Ingham County, Michigan, that was eight hundred feet long and had a row of Japanese lanterns all along the top. There was also a large wide sail like a fantail. The craft was a dark bay colour and Bid also heard voices coming from it. This craft must have been the decorator special with its wide fantail and its rows of lanterns. It was also enormous at a length of 800 feet!

On 18th April 1897, a pair of farmers named Jeremiah Collier and William York of Weedpatch Hill in Brown County, Indiana, saw a damaged Airship in a field and its crew making repairs. One of the occupants stated to the two witnesses that the Airship belonged to Mr E. J. Penington of Martinsville and they were heading for Cuba. Now its Mr E. J. Pennington from Martinsville, Indiana, heading for Cuba. If it was Martinsville, Indiana, that he had come from then where had he hidden his Airship in a town of less than 5,000 people

in the 1920s. It is smaller than Quincy, Illinois, purported home of the last Cuban bound Airship.

That same day18th April 1897 on a small farm one thousand yards north of Astoria in Fulton County in Illinois Mr Bert Swearing discovered a grimy envelope attached to a reed. At 2.30 pm a mysterious vessel had passed over at an altitude of 2,300 feet and had been travelling east and then changed its course to north. The letter was addressed to Thomas Edison and was in code.

At 8.30pm on 18th April 1897, the watchman, Elmer Hardy, and an engineer,Litus Kinnard, on the Ohio River Steamboat "Barnsdall" saw an odd light near Sistersville, Tyler County, West Virginia. The light appeared just over the Ohio River above the boat. At times there was asmall light seen just back of the big light and they seemed to be moving in a generally northwesterly direction sometimes rising and sometimes falling rapidly and at other times retracing their course. The light went from view by midnight.

It just kept on getting weirder. At 9.00 pm on 18th April 1897 a flying cigarshape was seen in the sky above Sistersville in Tyler County, West Virginia.The craft had flashing coloured lights and moved briskly over the hilltops towards Cochransville, Ohio where it was seen shortly afterwards. The craft's speed gradually kept diminishing. The Airship was described as sixty yards long and coneshaped with fins. There were brilliant green, red and white lights on one end. This Monster was 60 yards long. Where would you hide it? Airship hangars are generally enormous. The neighbours would eventually notice something odd.

Lyons, Burt County, Nebraska, was visited by an airship at 9.30pm on 18th April 1897. the light moved from the southeast towards the northwest and was watched until midnight, the same as the Sisterville sighting.

At 2.00 am on the morning of 19th April 1897, a man in El Paso, El Paso County, Texas, saw a cigar shaped craft with portholes along each side. Light emanated from the openings and there were searchlights on each end of the craft. Huge wings

protruded from each side. Voices were heard coming from it as it approached from the east and passed overhead at five hundred feet.

The Leviathans kept on moving and sometimes hovering. Over Cripple Creek in Teller County in Colorado on 19th April 1897 all of the town saw an Airship at an altitude of one mile. The craft was large and coneshaped and was visible for six hours.

On the early morning of 19th April 1897 the residents of Sistersville in Tyler County in West Virginia were awakened by the frantic whistling of the sawmill. Overhead and slowly circling in the sky was a three hundred foot long great cigar shaped construction that was making a humming noise and using searchlights to sweep the countryside. The searchlights made the predawn dark as bright as day. The craft had red lights and green lights on its sides and after ten minutes the thing switched off its lights and whooshed to the east and vanished. Another huge craft or the same one had been seen above the town at 9.00 pm the previous evening?

Also on 19th April 1897 an Airship was seen flying over the town of Farmersville in Collins County in Texas. Loud singing was also heard coming from it. Singing? We had already had singing reported from an Airship over Sacramento, California, in 1896. The sound of Angels singing? Or Devils?

Still 19th April 1897 and Jim Nelson is a lone farmer in a field outside Atlanta in Cass County in Texas. Jim was badly frightened by an Airship that hovered above him while slowly descending. The craft seemed to be watching him and his hair stood on end with fright. Anything is possible.

At 6.00 am on the morning of 19th April 1897 a most unusual event is reported as having occurred at Aurora in Dallas County in Texas. Initially an Airship was seen sailing over the town square, travelling at ten to twelve miles per hour and dropping in altitude. The craft was travelling due north and continued sailing over the public square. Above the north part of the town the Airship suddenly collided with Judge Proctor’s windmill and went to pieces with a terrific loud explosion that scattered debris over many acres of ground. The windmill, a watertank and the Judge’s flower garden

were wrecked. The disfigured remains of the Pilot were found and they were regarded as being not of this World. Mr T. J. Weems, the U. S. Signal Service Officer and an authority on Astronomy gave the opinion that the Pilot was an inhabitant of Mars. Papers in unknown writing were also found on the Pilot's person. The fragments of the ship resembled a mixture of Aluminium and Silver. The Pilot was buried on 20th April , the following day, in the local Cemetery and the story was published in the "Fort Worth Register" and the "Dallas Times Herald". The grave of the Airship Pilot was visible for many years in the Cemetery. The headstone was of crude rock and half the marker was broken off and missing. On the remaining half was an etched design that resembled a large V lying on its side. Inside the Vee were three small circles. It resembled one end of an Airship or a Flying Saucer to some observers. Even the reported death of an Alien along with a grave. This incidentally was the sixth Airship crash reported in the Nineteenth Century, though the first reported fatality where a body was found.

At 10.30 pm on 20th August 1897 Mr Alexander Hamilton, ex-House of Representatives, as well as his family were woken by a commotion amongst the cattle on his property at Le Roy in Coffey County in Kansas. Mr Hamilton went outside where he saw an Airship descending by his barn. Mr Hamilton roused his son and a tenant and the three of them went to the corral with axes. They were within fifty feet of the craft which was hovering thirty feet above the ground. The craft was three hundred feet long hovering over a Heifer that had stuck itself in a fence. The craft had a glasslike illuminated carriage underneath it in which there were six hideous beings jabbering in an unknown language. The rest of the ship was a reddish colour. A searchlight then hit the witnesses as the great turbine under the ship was activated and it rose to three hundred feet. There was a red cable around the Heifer's neck that was half an inch thick and tied with a slip knot which the witnesses could not get off or loosen. Unable to release the animal from the fence the men cut the wire. The Heifer then was lifted up by the craft and then disappeared along with the craft to the Northwest. The next day the

hide, the head and the legs were found in a field by a neighbour. Anyone for rare beef?

That same day 20th August 1897 at Longview in Gregg County in Texas a bright light the size of Venus appeared and was seen moving to the Northwest. The light disappeared and then appeared again. All the while it was emitting flames of a steel colour. Meteors do not return nor do they emit steel-like coloured flames.

At 1.00 am on 21st April 1897, ex-Senator Harris of Harrisburg, Poinsett County, Arkansas, heard a strange noise. On going outside to investigate he saw an Airship landing on his property and was met by the Airship's occupants who were taking on a supply of fresh water. There were two young men, a woman and an elderly man on board. The elderly man talked of an invention developed by an uncle who died 26 years before and that the group had a Hotchkiss gun on board and planned to go to Cuba. They offered Mr Harris a ride but he declined. The elderly one also mentioned other technical things as well. The third of our travellings to Cuba or a giant red herring. We never received reports of Airships over Cuba. Maybe they got lost. We certainly were getting prominent witnesses lately but were they actually reliable?

At 6.00 pm on 22nd April 1897 Captain James Hooton was the Railroad conductor on the "Iron Mountain Railroad" near Homan near Texarkana in Miller County in Arkansas. Mr Hooton was out hunting when he heard a sound like a locomotive when there should have been none nearby. He saw an Airship land in a clearing. There was a medium-size man on board. The man was wearing sunglasses and tinkering. The witness was dumbfounded as the Hominoid spoke to him saying "Good day, Sir. Good day". Hooton replied " Is this the Airship? ". The Hominoid replied "Yes, Sir". Three or four other Hominoids then appeared out of the keel and Hooton saw that the keel was in two parts. The front was like a knife-edge and the side of the ship bulged towards the middle. Three large wheels were along each side. They became concave as they moved forwards and to Hooton sounded like Westinghouse airbrakes. Hooton was told that the craft was propelled by the use of

condensed air and aeroplanes as the craft's party vanished below. A two inch tube began to spurt air and the three large wheels commenced revolving. The ship rose with a hissing sound and the aeroplanes suddenly sprang forwards turning the sharp end of the craft skywards. The ship veered from side to side and the sidewheels revolved so fast that one could barely see the blades. The craft rose into the sky and vanished out of sight. If we tried to build a craft on these specifications it would not fly. It is as if the Phenomena are trying to appear as normal as possible but are strangely subject to misinterpretation in the design stage as they are never quite right or correct for their period. Remember that this is 1897. There are no Airships around let alone Monsters the size of those reported. There is obviously another origin. Even if it is to explain the variety of craft around. The first possible explanation is that the craft are not from very far away at all as there would be too high a cost in sending a myriad of varied craft across the far reaches, or even the near reaches of Space. Any fuel and construction costs would be high irrespective of what type of economic system was in existence. It is cheaper to send one or two craft possibly with the purported ability to disguise themselves. If this is the case then it would not matter what the craft were described as it would be all camouflage, the real shape of the craft, if they are craft, always hidden as would be the real appearence of the pilots, possibly even all of our Phenomena. It is all smoke and mirrors? Or is it? We have different groups of pilots all indicating different origins. Why was the Earth then, if we allow for the Interstellar theory to exist, so popular in 1896-1897?

On 22nd April 1897, Judge Lawrence A. Byrne of McKinney Bayou, Homan, near Texarkana in Miller County, Arkansas, saw a landed Airship. There were three Hominoids near it that appeared Japanese. They were hospitable and showed him around the ship that was anchored to the ground. The machinery was made of Aluminium and the gas to raise and lower the Monster was pumped into and out of an Aluminium tank. Different types of pilots and crews. Differing Technologies acknowledged in the conversations

with the pilots. All attempting to appear normal though in an abnormal context.

At 11.00 pm on Tuesday 22nd April 1897 at Rockland in Rockland County in Texas Mr J. Barclay, a farmer, heard his dog barking. There was also a whining noise and on investigation Mr Barclay saw an oblong body with various side attachments and a brilliant light five yards off the ground and descending to pasture. The lights went out and the witness met an individual who told him that he could put down his gun and no harm would befall him. The individual who called himself Mr Smith asked for various items and gave Mr Barclay a ten dollar note whilst also warning him not to get too close to the machine. The Hominoid wanted lubricating oils, bluestone and cold chisels. Mr Barclay could not get the bluestone and offered the money back to the individual which the individual refused, again warning Mr Barclay not to get too close to the machine. On leaving the Hominoid promised to return, stating that he was going to Greece the day after tomorrow. The whirring noise started again and the Airship vanished like a shot out of a gun. Now we are going to Greece. Ten days before it was Cuba.

At 11.30 pm on 22nd April 1897 Mr Frank Nichols was in a field on his farm outside of Josserand in Texas. Suddenly he heard a whirring sound in a cornfield and saw a thing with many flashing lights there. There were beings there who asked Mr Nichols if they could draw water from the well. Mr Nichols communicated with six of the eight beings and was shown complicated machinery and was told that the Airships were being manufactured in Iowa and would soon be everyday items. Their motive power was condensed electricity and there were only a few Technical hitches in the road. And now they all want water, incidentally one of the rarest compounds in the Universe but extremely abundant on Earth. We would meet several of the waterhunters later as well. Details sometimes change but is seems that the themes do not.

If as I propose the details are all illusions or camouflage then it actually does not matter how absurd the details are. On 26th April 1897, a group of churchgoers at Merkel in Taylor County in Texas

saw a most unusual sight. They noticed a heavy object being dragged along by a rope that was literally hanging from the sky. They followed the rope until it trapped itself in the railroadline and looking up saw the dim shape of an Airship. Light was coming from the windows and there was one bright light in front like a locomotive. After ten minutes a man was seen descending the rope. The man was wearing a light blue sailor suit and he stopped when he saw the group of people at the end of the rope. At this moment he cut the rope below him and the Airship sailed off to the Northeast. The group of witnesses took the strange object which resembled an anchor to the local blacksmiths shop where it was put on exhibition. Hundreds of people saw the odd object. This is anchor number three. There is too much mixing of Technologies here from falling stones to turbines to giant flaps. It does not seem true and yet it is attested to in many eye-witness reports. Were the Phenomena revealing themselves according to assumptions of the technology of the time so as to hopefully blend in or not to be ridiculed, in any way, so to be quickly forgotten or hopefully not noticed at all. Are we looking at presumptions of what a technology could be instead of perceptions of what a technology was? We have an inference instead of an observation? Or were they deliberately looking absurd so as to consistently discredit any witnesses? After all extremely minute electronic charges in the Human brain can induce hallucinatory States, both auditory as well as visual, similar to schizophrenia so why not similar results from large electronic charges? Are these natural or artificially produced though? Are we looking at normal though bizarre processes that may be induced by random electronic fields, say during earthquakes or by falls of apparently invisible electromagnetic matter such as sprites or other newly discovered Phenomena or are we looking at witness misinterpretations of energy forms produced at these times? Is it all of the above? Or something else again?

On 30th April 1897 at 3.00 am Mr Harry Folkersamb, Mr Haney and Mr Barry as well as other individual witnesses saw an Airship that looked like a brilliant lamp in the sky that was heading

northwards towards the sea over Yonkers in Westchester County in New York State. Now we're heading over the Atlantic to who knows where.

Also during April 1897, an Airship was reported to have dropped a half peeled potato onto Atchison in Atchison County in Kansas. Were they going to Greece to get more potatoes?

Also during April 1897 at Pennfield Northeast of Battle Creek in Calhoun County in Michigan Mr George Parks and his wife were on a country road when they saw a very bright object that appeared to be one hundred feet above the ground. The object was humming and swiftly approaching. Suddenly an Aluminium wheel fell from one hundred feet up and crashed to the Earth. The humming bright object was still in the sky. The Airship wheel was three feet wide and was like a turbine in shape and was dug up the next morning by Mr Parks. At the rate of repairs to the various craft it is amazing that they would get to anywhere, especially with bits falling off them as well along the way.

Other sites in April 1897 to host Airships were Owatonna in Steele County, Minnesota where an Airship was seen above the town. At least this one did not need to be repaired that we know of and also did not drop anything onto the town, as well as Everest in Brown County, Kansas, where one night at 10.00 pm an Airship was seen in the sky that was twenty-five to thirty feet long, canoe-shaped and had searchlights of various colours and Flint in Genesee County, Michigan,where an Airship dropped a Canadian newspaper. We have had Canadian coins and now a Canadian newspaper in connection with an Airship. As well as the wayward potato.

April 1897, was a very busy month. In Portland, Jay County, Indiana, a Presbyterian Minister sighted an aeroplane consisting of parallel fuselages, one over the other with movable fins, swirling fans and the appearence of being turbine driven. More new technology never tallying with the old.

Also in April 1897, in Kalamazoo in Kalamazoo County, Michigan, a dozen witnesses saw an unexplained light fly over the centre of the city and in Lake Erie, Pennsylvania, a queer looking boat shaped object was seen to rise up out of the water. Something

no Airship can do. Or Meteor. Yet they are seen to do it time after time after time.

During late April 1897 two farmers, Adam Gardner and Ed Swinehart, saw a manlike beast walking on its hind legs that when it saw them approaching made for the woods, afterwards dropping on its hands and disappearing with rabbitlike bounds. One of the witnesses shot at it to no avail. This was near Sailor, Indiana.

Also in late April 1897 another wildman was seen in the woods near Stout, in Adams County Ohio. Thirty armed men hunted it after it attacked a boy. The creature was very tall, almost naked and ran like a deer. Another witness stated that it wore a pair of tattered pants. Take your pick?

From March 1897 to May, 1897, a "Santer" or panther was seen around Roaring River,Wilkes County, North Carolina. At least we had met this one before.

On 6th May 1897, Deputy Sheriff John McLemore and Constable John J. Sumpter, were out around midnight near Sugarloaf Mountain not far from Hot Springs, Garland County, Arkansas, when suddenly their horses would not approach a brilliant light ahead of them in the sky. They lost the light and then found it again before it vanished behind a hill. On investigation the horses stopped again and one hundred yards away the two men saw two Hominoids with lights. The men loaded their Winchesters and approached the Hominoids. They questioned one who had male and female companions. This one was heavily bearded with a lantern and told the two men that the Hominoids were travelling through the country in an Airship whose sixty foot outline was visible behind them. A younger Hominoid was filling a sack with water twenty yards away and the female was kept in the dark holding an umbrella. The lawmen were asked if they wanted to come along for a ride and they declined though both of them were wet as it had been raining. The lawmen asked the bearded one why the big light was being turned on and off all of the time and was told that it was to conserve energy and light consumed great amounts of it. The craft then vanished quietly into the night sky. Both witnesses did not recollect hearing or

seeing it depart. Were they blanked out? More bearded Hominoids along with a woman and another technological but possibly impossible explanation.

On 26th May 1897 a gorilla-like wildman was seen by Charles Lukins and Bob Forner who were cutting timber and had a struggle with the monster who escaped. The creature was six feet tall and covered with long curly hair and the witnesses drove it into a rocky area by the Ohio river. The manbeast was six feet tall.This happened near Rome, Ashtabula County, Ohio.

Also during May 1897 farmers around Logan, Hocking County, Ohio, reported that numerous sheep had disappeared and that there was a strange animal in the area that resembled a panther and made crying noises at night. The beast was hunted for but as usual uncaught.

On 30th May 1897, hailstones the size of oranges fell onto Seaford in Sussex, England. Big hailstones.

From March to May 1897, a "Santer" or panther was seen around Roaring River,Wilkes County, North Carolina.

On 9th June 1897, our aerial visitor was hovering over Chicago, Illinois, again, and it had company this time. There was a pair of cigar-shaped Airships with great wings seen in the sky. They had white, red and green lights on them as well. Now there were two of them. This is Chicago's seventh sighting since 2nd April that same year.

On 12th June 1897, at 5.15 pm there was a major earthquake at Shillong in Assam in India during which the Heavens opened up and released a deluge. There were no clouds in the sky though and on the Friday and Thursday prior, the 5th and the 11th, the Moon had appeared green. All this was during a severe drought. Green Moons? Rain without clouds during an earthquake? As we now well know this has happened before. Around Charleston, South Carolina, in 1886 there were numerous cloudless rains during a series of earthquakes.

Also on 12th June 1897 there was a major earthquake in Mexico during which a deluge also teemed down from the sky. There

were clouds though with this one though there was a strange glare in the sky underneath the cloudcover. No vulcanism was reported in the area that day though. In India and in Mexico, virtually the same Phenomena on the same day? If we travel fast enough are we capable of being in two different places virtually at the same time? An earthquake or a shockwave of an energy beam racing through our planet, entering via Shillong and exiting via Mexico? Had it entered via Srinagar before and left via Charleston or vice-versa?

Shortly before 15th June 1897, the afterglow after the sunset in Calcutta in India lasted well after the Sun had set. For more than an hour the entire western sky was a glory of deepest purple and the colours did not fade out until one hour after the darkness was usually complete. Afterglow is usually produced by volcanic eruptions but there are not too many volcanoes to the west of Calcutta. In fact there are none. No volcanic eruption was reported.

On 16th June 1897 in the sky above Marshall in Harrison County, Texas, a flying cigar with great wings was seen. The Airship had two searchlights and was flying southeast. After a short rest the craft were suddenly back over Texas.

16th June 1897 was shaping up to be a memorable day. At Ennis in Ellis County in Texas the same flying cigar with great wings was seen in the sky as had been seen at Marshall, Texas, the same day. This too had a pair of searchlights and was travelling southeast. All over Texas they reappeared.

The same craft was seen heading in the same direction over Beaumont in Jefferson County, Texas, as well as Fort Worth in Tarrant County also in Texas on 16th June 1897. Were they looking for their compadre that had met its end over Aurora? That it had taken from 19th April that year, to get a message to the rescuers and it then took them less than two months to get here. If we are even allowing for technology equivalent to ours then we are looking at a base on the back of the Moon or in a similar orbit. It takes several years to even get to Mars, our closest Neighbour. These craft were suddenly all over Texas and nowhere else. They appeared to be looking for something. They had come from two months away. Not

on Earth but not anywhere else that we presently know of. The route the craft took was to first visit Fort Worth, remember that it is recorded as travelling southeast, passed to the Northeast of Ennis and then the southeast of Marshall and was last seen heading for the Gulf of Mexico southwest of Beaumont. It passed between Ennis and Marshall indicating that it was not travelling too high but not too low either as these two towns are approximately 230 kilometres apart indicating that the craft or whatever it was travelling at an average middle distance from each of 115 kilometres and was still visible.

On 23rd June 1897, cloudless rain fell during an earthquake in Allahabad in India. There was a severe drought in the area at the time. More cloudless rain during an earthquake. The third and last Phenomenal event in this area. The first had been a stonefall in 1802 followed by a fishfall in 1834.

It is now 25th June 1897 and there is a fall of what appears to be volcanic dust onto Calcutta in West Bengal, India. It was a most peculiar mist like volcanic smoke. Maybe there was a volcano, unreported, nearby.

On 27th June 1897 there was more cloudless rain onto Thurgrain in Midnapur in India that fell as mud. Was this same volcano that millions of Indians had not noticed before or since been shooting masses of water into the air so that it would rise as steam and fall as cloudless rain?

Two days later 27th June 1897 the same thing fell onto Jessore in what is now Bangladesh. There was a rain of mud from a clear sky where the Stars were clearly visible. There was no earthquake this time though.

On 30th June 1897, a substance resembling mud fell onto Ghattal in India. There was a perpetual haze on the horizon all around and the sky was covered with thick layers of dust resembling a foggy atmosphere. Something near or in India was ejecting massive volumes of dust into the atmosphere or else it was coming from nearby. This was the second rain of mud in the area in three days.

Also during June 1897, during an earthquake in Sonora, Pueblo State, Mexico, the trees overhanging a faultline were burnt up. Earthquake lights can now burn trees?

Several people saw a "Santer" or panther around Elkin, Yadkin County, North Carolina, during June 1897.

In Lake Monona in Dane County, Wisconsin, Eugene Heath and several others saw a Lakemonster in June 1897. The creature was twenty feet long and resembled an upturned boat and vanished when Mr Heath fired shots at it. The Lakemonster had been swimming in the bright Moonlight. We are such peaceful people. If it moves shoot it. React first, think later.

On 1st July 1897, thousands of witnesses saw a rain of mud fall from a clear sky at Hetampur or Hetamphore in Khulna state, Banglandesh. More mud. Now into its nineteenth day.

The visiting Airships were not only limited to North America though. On 17th July 1897 an aerial object was seen in the sky over a small town in Sweden. The Airship resembled a balloon with drag ropes and a net. One person was visible in the gondola and there were no balloons in the area. The Airships had left Texas and were now appearing in Sweden but had not appeared anywhere in between.

Sometime in Summer July 1897 at Tulelake in Siskiyou County in California an Indian witness saw something moving that he at first thought was a bush but was in fact a tall Hairy Hominoid that was covered in thick hair that resembled horsehair. There was also a strong musky scent. The Hominoid had soft brown eyes and moved slightly. The witness made a motion of friendship and lay down a string of fish for it which the Hominoid snatched up and went away with. The local Indians called it a “Matah Kagmi”. A few weeks later the same witness heard strange noises outside of his cabin in the early morning and found a pile of fresh deerskins ready for tanning lying there. As the witness looked at the gift he heard the Hairy Hominoid calling out nearby. Other times wood for fuel, berries or fruit were left there. Tall tales and true from the legendary past? Who knows. All that we have read so far is meant to be fantasy. Even with

such varied Phenomena as Lakemonsters and icefalls and falls of seeds, as well as Hairy Hominoids, quite often there is a very fixed area of incidentallity to the Phenomena.

Also in July 1897 the French gunboat “Avalanche” saw a seamonster several times in Ha Long Bay on the Gulf of Tonkin, Tongking, in Vietnam. The creatures were also seen in the baqy of Fai-tsi-long the following February 1898. The first time they saw two animals that were sixtyfive feet long of weird shape and large dimensions. Their diamaters being six to ten feet and they made undulating motions unlike the rigid motions of cetaceans. They undulated up and down and not sideways like a snake. A revolving gun was loaded and fired at them at a range of six hundred yards. The creatures immediately dived apparently breathing loudly leaving large wakes. Ha Long incidentally means Dragon.

On 10th August 1897, regular pieces of ice two inches by two inches by one inch thick fell from the sky onto Manassas in Prince William County in Virginia. They were all rough edged but smooth surfaced and all appeared to have come from the one large sheet of ice. Had a frozen lake surface been up in the sky? A broken icemass had fallen in Virginia and the Airships were also appearing in Norway.

On 13th August 1897 there were two widely separated reportsof airships made off the coast of Norway. In one of them the crew of the steamer “Kong Halfdan” saw a big balloon in the sky.

That same day 13th August 1897 an unidentified Airship was seen flying east over Vancouver, in British Columbia in Canada as well as Sudbury, Ontario, on the opposite side of Canada.

On 16th August 1897 at 12.40 am two witnesses on a train near Sudbury in Sudbury County in Ontario, Canada, saw a large white light with a red light above it hovering a half a mile to the left of the train. The craft was thirty to forty degrees above the horizon and was definitely following the train as it had actually been seen to turn to follow it. The red light had turned blue and four lights were in line with the main headlight and appeared terminated by a circle or ellipse of a dozen lights like electric lights.

Also at 12.40 am on 16th August 1897, there was a report of an unidentified Airship above Port Arthur in Thunder Bay County in Ontario, Canada.

At noon on 12th September 1897 there was an aerial explosion over Yarnell in Yavapai County in Arizona. The luminous object was seen by a male witness at Mount Walloth. There were noises from the sky during the period. Meanwhile in Yarnell there were odd occurrences in the sky. Incidentally these had happened nearby before and would be quite prolific in the future. It seems that this area near Flagstaff Meteorite crater is a magnet for other Meteorites in greater numbers than the normal average. This is our original theme. Why are some areas more prone to Phenomenal attack than others? Why in some respects are some times as well?

At 2.30 am on 16th September 1897, residents observed a large balloon drifting rapidly southeast over Ustyug near Yakolevskaya in Russia. The balloon had an electric phosphorescent sheen and was drifting rapidly southeast, being visible for three minutes. This was far too fast for a balloon.

Charlie Smoot saw a "Santer" or panther that was striped from the end of its nose to its tail at Piney Grove, Orange County, North Carolina in October 1897.

Speaking of repetition we are now back at Lake Storsjon in Sweden where on 31st December 1897, Mr J. Franzen and others were on the way to Odensala when they saw a creature in the lake that was churning up the surface. The creature resembled a forty foot long upturned boat and was out amongst the broken ice. It was a clear afternoon and the witnesses shouted out which caused the creature to change direction eventually sinking down into the water moving this way and that. The entire sighting lasted thirty minutes.

Also during 1897 there was a fall of ice in Montana where the snowflakes were fifteen inches across by eight inches thick. These are enormous!

The same year 1897 at Macerata in Italy thousands of little bloodred clouds appeared in the sky and from them fell the seeds of the Judas tree in the first stages of germination. The Judas tree is a

native of Africa. What was it doing travelling in the sky in a procession of blood-red clouds? How come there were no other types of seeds as well? This had also happened previously here in 1894.

During 1897 at Lock Springs, Daviess County, Missouri, there was a report of a sixteen foot long snake being killed in a field. Remember that there are no giant snakes in North America.

Our last report for 1897 is quite prosaic. A Chilean farmer who lived on the shores of Lago Blanco, the White Lake, in Patagonia, Chubut Province, Argentina, heard strange noises on the shore of the lake at night. The noises were like a heavy cart being dragged along the shingle shores. One night when the Moon was full the witness saw a huge longnecked Monster on the surface of the lake. The witness told Doctor Clementi Onelli of the Buenos Aires Zoo of the event. For Lago Blanco, the White Lake, this was the only reported sighting of the Lakemonster. Which gives us another question equally as puzzling as our first one. Why do things appear and then vanish never to be seen again? Big or obvious things that could not go unnoticed if they were always there. Some of our Phenomena just flit in and out of reality which is equally impossible. They cannot not exist, then exist in all their glory for a brief historical moment, and then vanish off the face of the Earth again.

1898

On 24th January 1898, there was an earthquake followed by heavy mist in Mexico. This was at a time of year when mists were unknown in the area. Haven't we met earthquakes with heavy mist before? We have in Palermo, Sicily, in 1817 as well as in Naples, Italy, in 1872.

On 15th February 1898 the French gunboat "Avalanche" was in Ha Long Bay in the smaller bay of Fai-tsi-long when the captain spotted similar aquatic animals to those seen the previous July in 1897. The gunboat chased them and fired upon them at which they swam off faster than the gunboat could travel. On reaching shallow

water the creatures had to retreat back into deeper water. The creature that they were chasing was huge and undulated up and down frequently with each emergence preceded by a breath of water vapour unlike the blow of a whale. The creature was grey with several black fins and the chase continued for one and a half hours before night fell.

Just over one week later the “Avalanche” was steaming along in Ha Long Bay in Viet Nam with an official party near the Fai-tsi-long archipelago when they all saw two of the strange local watermonsters swimming only afew hundred yards away. The gunboat chased them for thirty-five minutes. The creature had three undulations without a break and a head like a seal’s but twice as large. The animals were sixty-five feet long and they were grey and black in colour. There was also a sawtooth on their backs. The creatures were feared by the local Annamites.

On 21st March 1898, sulphurous flammable rain fell from the sky. It was like a fall of fire and it fell onto Mount Vernon in Rockcastle County in Kentucky. Sulphurous fiery rain? There are precedents for this hellish type of rain in New Jersey, New York and Virginia on November 13,1833, Thames Ditton, England in 1867 and in Poltusk, Poland, in 1868. Just when you think that it was a one off we find precedents in witness statements. There was possibly another horrendously huge precedent in Chicago and the Great Lakes area in 1871.

Also during March 1898, there was blackrain in Ireland. As for black rains I am not even going to bother listing them.

On 25th April 1898, an object was seen in the sky over Belgrade in Serbia. The odd aerial object remained motionless for six minutes before going away. It resembled a Meteor but could not have been there for that long a time period. Another slow Meteor?

On 2nd June 1898 near Hackas on the shore of Lake Storsjon in Sweden six witnesses saw a Lakemonster for half an hour. There were two humps and the body was thirty to forty feet long and moving in the same direction as the witnesses boat. The skin was glittery and slimy and the front was dark green to brown.

The back was light grey to yellow. On each side there was something like a propellor moving in the water at great speed. Were they paddles or fins? The creature appeared to rest for a while before swimming against the wind and vanishing to the north. A slow Lakemonster?

On 1st July 1898, an unidentified red aerial object was seen in the sky above Sedbergh in Cumbria in England. It looked like the red part of the Rainbow and was ten degrees long. The sky was dark at the time and the Sun had set. Rain was falling at the time and considering that it was not reported as a cloudless rain then the very big red light was hovering underneath the cloud layer. This object was hovering but we are unsure as to how long.

On 8th July 1898, at Kiel in Schleswig-Holstein in Germany an object was seen in the sky that was coloured red by the setting Sun. It was as broad as a Rainbow and twelve degrees high. It retained its original brightness for five minutes and then faded away. Nor do we know how long this one hovered for either. There were not supposed to be hovering things in the sky in this period.

Back to Lake Storsjon on 10th July 1898, where Mr P. E. Asen, a newspaper Researcher, and five others, saw the Lakemonster for half an hour. The creature was fifteen feet long and travelling north against the wind. The Beast was slimy and scaly and had a big green mane as well as big white laid back ears. There were fins or paddles as well. The creature was disturbed by a steamer whistle and vanished to the south. Originally it was seen one kilometre from the witness's house and he at first thought that it was a capsized boat. The witnesses put out in a boat to investigate and could see the movement of the fins. They then rowed around the Lakemonster which was making many waves before suddenly turning. This is when Mr Asen saw the belly and two fins. The body was 4.5 feet tall and 1.5 feet wide narrowing to an inch at the top. The length was four to five metres along the waterline. The head was not clear of the water and the ears were set two feet apart above the water. The ears were white and lay back along the neck. The body was described as smooth with small warts on it as well as

slimy and scaly and a cinnamon colour. Along the back dark protuberances stood out with green things hanging off them. Mane or waterweed? At the front there was something moving in the water. Eventually the Lakemonster moved off quietly and slowly towards Vallniken. We have not seen one of these hovering either. It is so Fortunate that none of these sightings ever actually existed or there would be some explaining to do.

On 11th July 1898 and still in Ha Long Bay in Vietnam and a marine guarding the port gangway of the ironclad battleship "Vauban" in Ha Long Bay saw a sea creature that was thirtyfive to forty feet long passing withing ten feet of the gangladder. It made undulations like a snake and was sixteen to twenty inches in diameter. It had scales like a turtles and the neck was much thinner than its body. The tail ended in a point and the eyes in the head appeared higher than those of a normal snake. The colour of the creature was greenish grey.

1898 was a huge year for Lake Storsjon with a whole litany of sightings. Was there more interest? More sightings? More reports? Or more appearences? On 17th July 1898 near Valla fifteen witnesses including two small boys and a farmer named Olof Petersons saw a creature resembling an upturned boat that was moving against the wind. The boat had white ears and a reddish body. An approaching boat from Nordern had caused it to disappear in a mass of seething water. The weather was clear and initially the small boys had brought the Monster to the farmers attention and then to the others.

On 1st August 1898 Mr A. Johannson, a mechanic, was on the shore at Ostersund, we are still at Lake Storsjon, when he saw a dark hump the size of a boat in the water. This hump too had ears and they were cocked up and were easily seen as the creature was only seven to eight metres from the witness and visible for over a minute. There was dark colour on the back and near the neck were a pair of light coloured fins.

Near Sunne on Lake Storsjon on 18th August 1898 Olof Johannson was on the lake in a boat when he saw an object like a

log moving west in the opposite direction. Suddenly the log rose up in the water a couple of cubits from him and seemed to become scared and sank when he got too close. The log was twelve to fourteen metres long and a dark colour. A rising log? Were the other sightings logs with ears? This watercreature did not like any type of boat at all.

Meanwhile in Lille in the Pas-de-Calais of France on 4th September 1898, there was a motionless red object seen in the sky for ten minutes. The aerial object left a few sparks and then went away. There was a violet coloured stripe on the side of it and the rest of it was striped black and red. Striped hovering Meteors? Unusual to say the least.

On 12th September 1898 at Yarnell in Yavapai County in Arizona, there was an aerial explosion over the town and a deep thundering noise was heard. The noise seemed to proceed from the Granite Range on the Yarnell side of Prescott. A large Meteor had been seen in the sky and appeared to have struck the Earth at this time by all accounts. Another Meteor hitting the Earth near Yarnell? It sure is! The second of even more to come and only a small time period to repeat in as the previous aerial occurrence in this area was only in 1897. Groups of Meteors cannot take over one year to finish a single fall in one small area.

At the end of September 1898 we are at Optland on the shores of Lake Storsjon and it is 8.00 am. A Mr Ward as well as a farmer and a Hunter and a servant girl saw the Lakemonster one hundred yards away. The body was ten metres long and stuck up as small humps. The head was silvery white and was staring at the land. Mr Ward fired two shots at it and at the second shot the creature dived out of sight.

On 4th October 1898 three men near Funas on Lake Storsjon, saw the Lakemonster move quickly towards the south, turn and then vanish. The entire procedure taking four minutes to accomplish. Though there was only a light wind there were strong waves where the Lakemonster was seen. The creature appeared to be eight metres long.

Around the beginning of October 1898 Alexander Taylor, skipper of the fishing boat “Lily” saw a seamonster off Stonehaven in Scotland along with his crew. At first it resembled the hull of a capsized boat but when they were within fifty yards of it it raised its head which was flatter than the head of a whale and made off to sea. The back was bluish and it had two fins twenty feet apart that were the shape and size of a small boats sail. Behind the first fin was a hump. From time to time it raised its head out of the water and blew like a whale but for a shorter time and the visible part of the animal was twice as long as his boat which was thirtyone feet. This was not a basking shark or a big dolphin.

On 20th November 1898 back at Sunne, still on Lake Storsjon, several witnesses in a boat saw a Lakemonster very close to them. The creature was twenty to thirty feet long with two humps. The head and neck were seen at first and then the rear. One witness saw one hump one foot out of the water. Another witness saw four humps. There was also movement in the water like propellers and the witnesses’ boat could not keep up with it until it vanished very fast. The lake was mirror calm at the time. The watermonster was very busy. Some parts of Lake Storsjon were busy in different periods. The portion comprising latitude 14 East 62 North had just completed its sightings that had started in 1820 with the first watermonster sighting followed by more in 1855,1863,1870 and June 1898. This was the last documented sighting for this latitude and longitude though sightings would continue in other parts of the enormous Lake, so large that it encompasses several latitudes and longitudes. Some reports though sound similar in detail indicating that there might be conflict with dates for the same reports though this cannot be proved or disproved. We can only go on reported information as we are an endchain of information gathering.

On 21st November 1898, in Montgomery in Montgomery County, Alabama, hundreds of witnesses saw strands and masses of what seemed to be phosphorescent asbestos falling from the sky. It was like spiders’ webs and in strands several inches long by several inches broad. There were large swathes of them and it was actually

proven to be asbestos. No asbestos spiders were found though. We all know that spiders spin their webs out of asbestos. That is why they are fireproof. Funny though that no spiders are mentioned. Didn't they like the luminousity of it?

Also during 1898 an object was seen in the sky over Wicklow in Ireland. The aerial object was triangular in shape, the size of a three quarter Moon and a golden yellow colour. It moved slowly and was visible for five minutes before vanishing behind a mountain. An exceptionally slow Meteor. Previously in 1843 there had been seen a strange white cloud with Angels moaning under it in this same area.

That same year 1898 over Canada a large pearshaped object was seen in the sky. It was moving rapidly and had a sharply defined edge or outline and no gondola. After six minutes it lost its sharpness, became less dense and vanished. There were no escaped balloons from England at the time and no record of any ballooning in the United States or Canada at all.

Sometime in 1898 a ten year old peasant girl called Rita Nukarinen was walking thourgh the forest near Lake Ladoga in Karelia in northern Russia northeast of Saint Petersburg when she suddenly saw what appeared to be a giant sphere with humanlike creatures inside it that was hovering over the tree tops. The first hot air balloon reported in Russia was in 1913. There had been none before then. People would have known as it would be the equivalent in those days of building a space shuttle in your backyard and trying to keep it a secret, especially during takeoff and landing.

Our third last report is from the Khyber Pass in Afghanistan in 1898 where a Company of British Royal engineers marched into the pass on the Northwest Frontier and disappeared. An infantry battalion then went in to look for them and they were easy to follow as their trail was clearly visible. Then the trail abruptly ended as if the next step was into nowhere. No scuffles or marks of battle, just a step into nowhere. It seemed as if the entire Company had been snatched from above. A sudden disappearance. Odd though, the Afghans would have broadcast it amongst themselves as a great triumph. If they did not then who did dispatch the troops? Previously

in 1893 there had been a hailstorm in the area that had tasted like it contained sugar.

Speaking of disappearances? At Carter Camp in Clinton County in the Blackforest of Pennsylvania a girl out looking for cows disappeared completely in 1898. A little girl looking for a cow. How many cowherds have we lost here so far? We lost three young cowherds here in 1865. Two in McKean County and one in Potter County. Now another one thirty-four years later. It is an odd area for disappearences. In 1882 Fred Murray saw a flock of gigantic birds in the same area. Later we would have many more giant bird and otherwise reports from the same area. The Black Forest of Pennsylvania might well merit the name the “Forbidden land” that the local Indians originally referred to it as and the white settlers were happy to adopt as well.

Incidentally sometime in 1898 a farmer near Centerville in Crawford County, Pennsylvania, reportedly live-trapped a huge bird that he had caught feeding on a dead cow. The farmer managed to cage the giant bird where it was examined by Mr. A. P. Akely, a superintendent of Potter County Schools. Akely stated that the bird was coloured grey and was over four feet tall with short legs and a short neck. The neck was not bare and it was not a condor which are black.

1899

Shortly before 23rd February 1899, Captain Oliver of the trading ship “Emu” found an unusual carcasse on the beach of Suwarrow Island in the Brushwood Islands in the north of the Cook Islands in the Pacific Ocean. It seemed to be the carcasse of a two headed Monster and he brought it back to Australia with him where it caused much consternation in Sydney, the capital of New South Wales. It was a hairy creature and the parts brought back were two skulls, a vertebra and a rib bone. Each skull was more than two feet long and shaped like a horse’s head but with a beak. They were not the remains of beaked Whales though. One of the bodies was sixty

feet long. Were they actually two bodies intertwined and resembling a two headed Seamonster? Snakes in the wild have been found though to have two heads at times due to genetic malfunctions and have survived into maturity. Was this one snake or two? A two-headed Monster or the parts of two one headed Monsters intertwined. What is definite is that there had to be the large parts to create either and these parts were examined by many.

On 2nd March 1899, a luminous disc was seen in the sky over El Paso in El Paso County in Texas. The disc hovered over the town from 10.00 am to 4.00 pm! What was so fascinating about El Paso? A luminous disc seen in the sky. How unusual! This is our ninth luminous disc at least recorded out of fifteen aerial disc-shaped objects so far.

On 7th March 1899 a luminous disc was seen in the sky over Tonto in Gila County in Arizona. Was this the same disc that was seen in the sky over El Paso, Texas, only five days before? Now it's disc number sixteen followed by number seventeen.

On 8th March 1899, Doctor Warren E. day reported seeing a luminous disc travelling with the Moon all day over Prescott in Yavapai County in Arizona. At its earliest it had been very near the Moon. On 12th September 1898, the previous year, a Meteor had been reported to have crashed into the Granite range between Prescott and Yarnell, also in Yavapai County. It is this incidentallity of place that is really confusing as there had also been an even earlier Meteorite fall in the same area in 1897 as well. This is indeed too much for coincidence.

On 1st May 1899, a snow -white object fell from the sky onto Vincennes in Knox County in Indiana. Not number eighteen in our flying disc series but number 75 in our falling stone series.

On 27th May 1899, Mr Smoak saw the "Santer" or panther near Wilkesboro in Wilkes County, North Carolina. The "Santer" was grey.

On 12th June 1899 in the middle of a storm a woman in New Richmond in St Croix in Wisconsin saw a kangaroo run through her neighbors yard. There was a circus in town at the time so she

assumed it was an escapee. The circus though did not own a kangaroo.

In summer July 1899 a thirty-five foot long serpent with an arched back, a head like an inverted platter and a broad flat tail that was raised a few feet out of the water was seen in Lake Champlain near Plattsburgh in Clinton County in New York State.

Before August 1899, Indians in Patagonia in Argentina captured and killed an unusually large animal with long blonde hair. Part of the hide was sent to England by the well respected Doctor F. P. Moreno. The hide was from an extinct giant ground Sloth, supposedly dead for twelve thousand years. Sorry, we do not allow giant ground sloths to exist. At least not for a very long time. There had previously been a sighting of a long necked Lakemonster in the Lago Blanco in Chile in 1897. Had it too forgotten that it might have been extinct as well?

At 4.00 pm on 20th August 1899, in Lake Huron near Pointe-aux-Barques, near Port Austin in Huron County in Michigan, the ship "Hunter Savidge" had been becalmed. With no warning at all a sudden wind blew up driving the ship's bow under the water and exploding the sails like cannon-shot. The shrouds were snapped along with the lines and chains and the ship was rolled right over and almost completely submerged. The wind lasted no longer than five seconds and five people on board were lost. The passengers and crew were rescued by the steamer "McVittie" that had witnessed the wind attack but had not felt it. Odd wind attacks? This is our third reported event on or over Lake Huron since 1881 when the "Jane Miller" vanished into a cloud. In 1897 there had been odd lights like fires in the sky over Saginaw Bay for the last week of March

On 28th October 1899, Mr A. M. Garrie saw a luminous disc the size of the Moon rise over the horizon at Luzarches in the Val d'Oise in France. The disc was watched for fifteen minutes before it diminished to a bright speck. Oh no, it's our eighteenth luminous disc!

On 19th November 1899 a Meteor was seen in the sky during a thunderstorm in Greece. At the spot where the Meteor was

supposed to have landed there was no Meteorite to be found. Only a what the locals called a Thunderstone, a strange stone that was triangular in shape. More stones? Maybe they were mistaken for luminous flying discs? Funny how when they are reported as falling stones they are reported as having fallen and then found. Our luminous, and indeed our non-luminous, discs, seem not to ever get found. Just seen.

On 15th November 1899 an enormous Star or disc was seen over Dourite in the Dordogne in France. The Star or disc changed colour from red to white and then red to blue, moving majestically and sailing away. The disc was seen to the south of Dourite at 35 degrees above the horizon.This disc changed colours and was only eighteen days after Luzarches also in France. For non-existent Phenomena they were quite plentiful.

Sometime in 1899 Mr G. A. Kinnear reported seeing a huge black Python-like creature in the Orange River near Upington in South Africa. Was this giant snake then unlike the giant Python which if it were a sighting of a giant Python in Africa would have been referred to by any experienced traveller such as Mr Kinnear as a giant Python and not as a huge black Python like creature. It probably would be called a giant Python even by an inexperienced traveller. This was obviously something else.

Also in 1899 a Lakemonster was seen sunning itself on Cumberland Head on Lake Champlain after having hauled itself six feet onto shore. The creature was dark on top and a lighter colour underneath which is the expected colour formation for an aquatic animal.

As well in 1899 in the wild Talysh Mountains of Azerbaijan Mr K. A. Satunin, a Zoologist, saw a female Hairy Hominoid at dusk. The locals called it a “Biabon-Guli” and the witness’s companions as well as his horse saw it also. The movements of the creature were regarded as completely Human. We have had male Hairy Hominoids and we have had one female Hairy Hominoid This is our second female. The others are referred to as Wildmen so we can assume that the majority of them might well be obviously male.

During 1899 the Jersey Devil was reported to be killing livestock around Vincentown, Burlington County, New Jersey.

Our next report is from Wichita in Sedgwick County in Kansas where there was a reported fall of fish from the sky in 1899. The sex of the fish is unknown. We have never had mention at all of the sex of any of our falling fish.

On the headwaters of the South Sixes River in Oregon in the Sixes mining district in Curry County in 1899 prospectors by the names of Robbins and Benson saw a six and a half foot tall yellow furred devil as they called it that pushed camp gear off a cliff and then ran away when it was shot at.

1900

On 5th January 1900, Mr Sherman Church was seen running from his Office where he had been sitting and into the main door of Augusta Mills in Battle Creek, Calhoun County, Michigan. Mr Church though was never seen entering through the main door into the other side nor leaving the way that he had came. Mr Church disappeared in mid-door. Sherman was never seen again even after the mill was almost completely taken apart by the searchers. The country, rivers and woods were also scoured. What sort of doorway did he enter? Had Sherman changed his name to Oliver without telling anyone? There had been five very strange Airship sightings around here previously in 1897.

On 15th May 1900, there was a fall of perch and other fish onto streets and yards in Providence, Providence County, Rhode Island. More fish. Easy to explain. It is only the selective whirlwind. If only they were all this simple. Is the selective whirlwind responsible for Airships or Sherman Church?

During June 1900, in Lake Ontario near Sackets Harbour in Jefferson County, New York State, the “Picton” vanished in front of many witnesses including the crews and passengers of the “Minnes” and “Acacia” following behind her. It was a clear morning and one minute the “Picton” was in full view and the next she was gone. The entire area was searched for two hours. There were no traces of her at all. A few days later a Fisherman’s son borrowed his father’s skiff to fish out a bottle floating in and out of the harbour for the previous two days. Inside was a note from Captain Jack Sidley, Master of the “Picton”. The top of the bottle had been tightly stoppered and the top fastened with wire. The message stated that the Captain had lashed himself to his son so that they both could be found together. They were never found though. Nothing else ever was. Did the “Picton” go down in a storm that no one else saw? This is our fifth odd disappearance in this area out of six odd happenings in the same area. A frenzied future would also follow. Odd areas? Do they exist?

At odd times? Or times that are not so odd after all? Incidentallity again?

During July 1900, a female witness aged twelve was walking back to her family's farm at dusk at Caddwst in Merioneth in Wales. Suddenly something came soaring over her head scaring the daylights out of her. The swooping object looked like an inverted sugarbowl and was fourteen feet by ten feet in size and more round than high. The craft then rose twenty feet to thirty feet and sailed across a meadow before it vanished. The only sound was the whoosh of displaced air. This is our sixth swoop by an unknown aerial Phenomenon even before they were supposed to not exist officially. The third swoop by a flying disc.Remember the Wright brothers did not get off the ground until 1903. We had our first people swooped on in April 1808 by flying discs in Piedmont. Thanks be to whatever there is where-ever he, she, it or they is or are that these things don't exist. Remember that this is a catalogue of witnessings, not necessarily of happenings. Or necessarily the happenings being described.

During the summer of July 1900 two young men in Reedsburg in Sauk County in Wisconsin saw an enormous dirigible shaped structure hovering the the night sky. As it flew over a grove of trees the trees bent over as if affected by a strong wind though the night was actually still.

Also that same July 1900, some boys found small fish in puddles in the streets after a hard shower of rain in Buffalo, Erie County, New York State. This is as normal as boys finding fish in puddles and men being struck by lightning out of a clear sky.

On 7th August 1900, two men were struck by lightning out of a clear sky in Cold Harbour, Henrico County, Virgina. There were no thunderstorms or rain in the area at the time. Odd if it had not happened before. What is the connection between electrical energy, in its many forms, and each of our Phenomena? Is there one? There had been a rain of blood and meat onto Cloverlea nearby in 1850.

Shortly before 10th October 1900 George Goudereau, twelve years old, saw a Lakemonster eating detritus in Crawford Bay,

Kootenay Lake, in British Columbia, Canada. The creature had climbed up out of the lake and left a trail of something with large flippers or webbed feet. The creature was also seen by George's mother as well as others. The Beast was a black and green colour and had four legs that were ten inches long.

Also during October 1900, before the tenth, Mr C. D. Robertson was fishing on the lakeshore ten miles up the west arm of Kootenay Lake from Nelson when he heard a strange commotion and turned around to see what was causing it. A large scaly body had emerged from the lake, opened its jaws and seized the fish that were tied to a stake on the shore and then vanished. The creature was fifteen feet long.

On 10th October 1900, Captain W. J. Kane was piloting the steamer "Marion" in Crawford Bay, Kootenay Lake, when he was surprised to see an animal the likes of which he had never seen before. There was twelve feet of its bulk visible with a pair of forelimbs or legs at the front of the body. It had been a busy few days on Kootenay Lake and then it was quiet again.

Sometime in Winter December 1900 in the Killdeer Mountains in Dunn County, North Dakota several people in a sleigh saw a large Gorilla-like creature which ran at first towards them and then ran off. The Hominoid left huge manlike footprints in the snow. Is there a connection with the theory of Incidentallity and our Forest-Beasties as well? No matter how prosaic or normal that they may first appear to be?

Also in 1900 a Seamonster was reported to have been caught and tied up on the beach at North Beach, near Burlington, in Chittendon County, Vermont. The Seamonster was also reported to have escaped after this. Even a link between Incidentallity with old venerables like "Champ", the local Lakemonster of Lake Champlain?

As well in 1900 Mr Carl Washburn and his father also reported seeing the Lakemonster in Lake Champlain whilst out fishing.

Another regular made an appearence in 1900 as well. In Mays Landing in Atlantic County on the Atlantic coast of New Jersey

a small Kangaroo was reportedly seen several times on a farm. This Kangaroo made a most unkangaroo-like screaming noise and left strange tracks that led down to a Swamp where it apparently resided. These did not look like Kangaroo tracks either. The Jersey Devil was back and with a vengeance. The creature was the size of a small calf and weighed about one hundred and fifty pounds. It sounded like a woman screaming in an awful lot of agony.

Mrs Amanda Sutts when she was a ten year old girl heard a screaming noise near the barn in Yardville, Mercer County, New Jersey, in 1900 and she and her family ran out to see what it was. They saw a kangaroo-like creature that was the size of a small calf and weighing about 150 pounds. The noise was like a woman screaming in an awful lot of agony. Kangaroos don't do this. Footprints, eight to ten feet apart, were found several times near the barn and they led to the large cedar swamp at the rear of the farm.

In the land of the real Kangaroo near Gootchie near Tiaro in Queensland, Australia, Mr J. R. Cunningham’s dog fought an unusual tigercat and killed it in 1900. The tigercat was brown to fawn in colour and had black vertical stripes. The hair was sleek and there were short whiskers on he face and long teeth. The very long claws were not retractable and the body was long in proportion to the short legs. The animal was twenty inches to two feet high at the shoulder and the tail was nearly as long as the body which was nearly six feet long. From the look of the body it mainly lived on a diet of scrub turkeys. Is this a Tiger cat or the now presumed extinct Thylacine or Tasmanian Tiger? Let alone the other nonexistent giant cats?

On the Sixes River in Oregon in the Sixes mining district in Curry County in 1900 two miners, William Page and Johnnie McCulloch, saw a nine foot tall Hairy Man drinking at a stream. This creature was called the “Kangaroo Man” due to its method of locomotion. The creature had the agility of a cat, a low forehead and and his entire body was covered in a prolific growth of hair. The hands reached almost to the ground and casts of his feet showed that they were eighteen inches long and had five toes. There was an anecdotal history of thirty years by then for the “Kangaroo Man”. Hairy Hominoid number forty and our twentieth from North America.

Sometime during 1900 a very goodlooking wildman that jumped like a kangaroo was seen near Myrtle Point in Coos County in Oregon. The creature was nine feet tall. This was also called the “Kangaroo Man”. Had he travelled from the Sixes River?

Speaking of wildmen in the area east of Thomas Bay in Alaska during 1900 there were numerous reports of hairy wildmen seen by severeral independent witnesses. On one occasion a group of hair-covered creatures ran at a prospector who had climbed a tree to get his bearings. They appeared sexless and their bodies were covered in long coarse hair except where scabs and running sores replace it. The witness described them as hideous and eventually escaped to his canoe. Other witnesses described them as neither men nor monkeys though they were smaller than men.

More wildmen. In mountain country near Candelo in New South Wales in Australia sometime in 1900 there was a claim by Mr. Michael Cunningham that his camp had been visited by a five foot tall young looking brownish haired small breasted ape woman. At the time he had been sitting at his campfire having lunch and had just made a damper, a type of bushmans bread, and as she looked inquisitive he threw her a piece of the damper which she bent down, picked up, put into her mouth and began chewing before running off into the bush holding the rest of the damper that he had thrown.

Still in Australia and at Wagonga Inlet inland from Narooma in New South Wales during 1900 large footprints apparently made by a hairy man were found. Several people stated that they had seen a seven foot tall hairy man called a “doolegard”.

Australia was very busy. In the area of Bundanoon and the adjoining heavily forested area of Kangaroo Valley during 1900 the area was alive with reports of a hairy boy roaming the bushland.

At Johnson’s Hole, near Bathurst in New South Wales, Australia, a large baboon like man was seen in a waterhole that the local aborigines would not swim in during 1900. There was a report of the creature terrorizing a horseman who had been mustering sheep.

Off the Isle of Skye in Scotland Sandy Campbell, a boy, and two older men, saw a long neck rise up out of the water to a height of

twenty feet whilst waves rippled about a large dark mass underneath the water. This was in 1900. As for Scottish Seamonsters, well they are almost as common as Scottish Lakemonsters. Out of sixty-nine Seamonsters so far we have twelve Scots ones. The majority are American with at least twenty-four, especially off the coast of Massachusetts.

1901

On 13th February 1901, a strange green cloud appeared which spread over the countryside of France causing daynight. The spreading green clouds caused the most intense darkness. Who else ever heard of green clouds or saw them? Only the French speaking population of Montreal in Quebec on 8th November and 10th 1819.

On 16th February 1901, there was a fall of vegetable matter from the sky onto Pawpaw in Van Buren County, Michigan. There was no wind at all and the brown dustlike vegetable matter fell onto Pawpaw and nowhere else. Beware the selective whirlwind! And the selective storage keeper wherein these things lie around for ages before they are released onto us.

Also in Michigan on 16th February 1901 blackrain fell that contained an unknown black substance. Rotted vegetable matter as well? It must be smog. Like black rain and red snow.

Sometime in February 1901, at Mildenhall in Suffolk in England there was a fall of red snow that contained an unknown red colouring agent. Pigeons ate it and there were no reports of dying pigeons afterwards. Pigeons eat it and it is red. And it is in snow but I am damned if I know what it is. The pigeons probably didn't care. The last fall of vegetable matter was brown and dustlike as well as in Michigan.

On 9th March 1901 red dust that was regarded as Meteoric dust fell onto Tunis in Tunisia. Must have been from a sandstorm in the Sahara Desert south of here. Mind you red dust was getting quite popular.

The same day 9th March 1901 it fell in Sicily. So the wind from the Sahara was pretty strong.

As well as Russia and Germany on 9th March 1901. A very strong wind indeed.

The following day, 10th March 1901 red dust fell onto Tunis again whilst there was an earthquake in Algeria, but no dust.

Red dust fell in Sicily again the same day10th March 1901. Previously in 1849 red rain had fallen here and in 1872 there were two falls of red dust and there had been a fall of red dust only the day before.

And still on 10th March 1901 the dust was still falling in Russia, Austria and Germany. In Austria there was an earthquake at the same time.

In London, England, on 12th March 1901 a great Meteor was seen in the sky, two days after the dustfalls in Europe.

In Avellino in Italy ashes are reported to have fallen from the skyon 12th March 1901. If the Earth had been engulfed by red dust why didn't the entire Earth bother to record it? Because only certain parts of the Earth were hit by it. Only those parts that were in the path of something from beyond or even outside that kissed only parts of the Earth as it skimmed past.

It is still 12th March 1901 and in Ongar in Essex in England there is a fall of reddish dust like material that left bad stains. It is obviously red dust from one of the frequent and famous English dust storms. And this is what coloured the snow. The pigeons obviously had no taste. Even I would think that pigeons would not eat snow containing red dust. It could not have been vegetable matter because none would have been growing for the last few months having been Winter.

Shortly before 15th March 1901 a local physician had photographed a clear picture of the airship over Silver City in Grant County in New Mexico. This was reported by the "Silver City Enterprise" but the photo has been lost.

On 4th April 1901, the Captain and crew of the "S. S. Kilwa" in the Persian Gulf saw the sudden appearence of a gigantic wheel

of light under the ship. It was impossible to ascertain the size of the wheel and it took the steamer fifteen minutes to get across it. There were shafts of light on the sea-surface that were similar to the spokes on an enormous wheel. Some say that it's caused by luminous algae. Very big algae. Or plankton. Very big. And keeping in perfect formation. Very organized algae. And of course very luminous.

On 8th June 1901, at 2.00 pm, there was a fall of material resembling glue falling from the sky for five minutes at Sart in Liege in Belgium. The gluey material looked and smelt

like glue according to the locals. Had anyone reported an exploding glue factory? Had it been picked up by the selective whirlwind?

On 27th June 1901, there was a massive fall of catfish, perch and other fish that resembled trout from the sky onto Tiller's Ferry in Kershaw County, South Carolina. The fish were even found after heavy rain in puddles between the cotton rows They could not have travelled overland en masse and there was nowhere in the local vicinity for them to have come from. An exploding fishfactory? Picked up by the selective whirlwind as well? Previously there had been localised showers from a cloudless sky over Aiken in 1886 and in 1893 thousands of people saw a luminous object pass overhead before stopping for twenty minutes over the one spot above South Carolina. The aerial object looked like an enormous wheel.

Sometime during July 1901, at Bournebrook near Bourneville in the West Midlands of England, young Frank Warily, ten years old, was taking a shortcut along a path behind his terraced housing estate. Suddenly he came upon a strange object sitting on the grass and thought that it was a workmans's hut. There was a small boxshaped ship's funnel on top and a door in the side. The object was a greenish blue metallic colour with a sheen, half the size of a modern car. Suddenly Frank was confronted by two small beings who stepped down out of the doorway. They were four feet high, cleanshaven, and looked Human with no odd features. They wore tightfitting one piece uniforms with a greenish grey Military look

and each wore a dark helmet that masked the eyes and ears almost completely. Emerging from the top were two wires almost like horns on a Viking's helmet. The wires rose nine inches. One Hominoid stayed in the doorway. The other moved towards Frank with his arms outstretched, suggesting to Frank to get out of his way. Frank got out of the way and as he was doing this the Hominoid scuttled back into the machine and the door closed. There was then a brilliant flash like electric arcing that lit up the perimeter of the object as well as a whooshing sound and the boxshape climbed up into the sky in a curved flight. Frank then noticed a pulsating red light at the rear as it ascended. Little men from Mars? Were they at all fashionable in 1901? These are our first little men and in a UFO that resembled a mutant TARDIS from the Doctor Who television series.

On 2nd July 1901, there was a fall of frogs as well as toads onto Minneapolis in Hennepin County, Minnesota. The amphibians fell during a massive storm that appeared as if a huge green mass or cloud was descending in the direction of the wind. The shower was three inches thick and covered four city blocks and was comprised of a collection of the most striking variety of frogs and toads imaginable. Or possibly unimaginable. Street travel had become impossible. Were all the luckless amphibians having a convention when they were all sucked up by the selective whirlwind? Frogs and toads together? With the incredible green clouds? What an unholy Alliance. The selective whirlwind must have gone into meltdown. As must have the selective storage keeper.

On a rainy night in July 1901 three coon hunters, Milton Brint, his brother Taylor Brint and Tom Lukens were in Stewart's Woods outside of Pennsbury Township in Chester County, Pennsylvania hunting raccoons. Suddenly the hunting dogs fell silent and virtually flew out of the woods with their tails between their legs, whining and growling in terror before cowering in a huddled heap near their masters. Eventually the dogs led their masters to a cedar tree where nothing could be seen. All that could be noticed was an odd low dismal sound coming from the top of the tree. Then the tree began to shake as if something was climbing down it towards the

ground. Whatever was climbing down must have tripped for in the next instant it came tumbling down out of the tree. At the same time the men's bullseye lamps were extinguished as a creature with the head and neck of a man and the body of a Beast came down out of the branches. The Hunters fled and the dogs returned home half-starving one week later.

In that same month of July 1901, Lewis Brooks and Jack Murphy were riding in a wagon at night near Pennsbury Township when something with a manlike head and an animal-like body crossed the road directly in front of them. The creature walked on all fours and the witnesses saw it pass directly through a fence as if it was not there. Brooks emptied a revolver into it, or so he thought, but with no effect. You never hear or see one and suddenly it seems as if they are everywhere and then they're gone again. Where is the consistency? The only constant is the place at different times and even the times are getting to seem familiar. Was it even here though?

Also in July 1901, two old men in a fishing boat suddenly saw a thirty foot tall neck with a head atop it suddenly soar up from the water off the Isle of Rhum, near Skye, in Scotland. The Monster made towards them and the two witnesses fled. Seamonsters near Rhum?

On 8th August 1901, on Florence Island in the Saint Lawrence River in Jefferson County, New York State, there was a fall of icicles that resembled lead pencils cut into sections three eights of an inch long. Hail also fell. More of the dreaded pencil-like icicles again. Do we get many one-offs at all? We had met the icicle pencils before in Saint Lawrence, Newfoundland, in 1801 at 55.23W and 46.54N. The pencicle maker had only moved less than two degrees south and twenty-one degrees west in one hundred years almost to the day.

That same day 8th August 1901 there were also falls of lead pencil icicles onto Alexandria Bay on the Saint Lawrence River followed by ice pieces the size of walnuts and then ice discs two inches thick by three inches in diameter. Sections of huge ice

pencils? Looks like the stratospheric ice-shaping sausage machine was going haywire and could not decide on which shape to create. Odd when none of them are supposed to exist to begin with let alone an entire catalogue of them.

On 14th August 1901, a deep black cloud appeared over Szentes in Hungary about 10.00 pm. A heavy downpour began to fall from it but this downpour was not of rain but of winged insects which in only a few minutes covered the ground one foot deep. At least it was Summer. You can always depend on a cloudlike swarm of insects to fall down to Earth then though as far as I know these massed insect falls are usually in Winter for some obscure reason. There had been a UFO and the appearance of a Lady in white in the same area in 1836.

On 17th September 1901 all the villagers of Comrie (remember it?) saw ribbonlike flashes of lightning for one hour before an earthquake hit. These did not resemble ordinary lightning in any way at all. Winter insect falls are as reliable as luminous aerial Phenomena over Comrie.

On 13th October 1901 at Harrisonville in Harrison County in Ohio falling stones were hitting people. There were showers of them for three days and they were up to the size of boulders and were plummeting out of the sky seemingly at random. Prodigious numbers fell and much alarm was caused. Stones falling from the sky onto one particular place? Never heard of it.

During November 1901, a 4.5 foot long Crocodilian was found dead in the South Canadian River at the southwest edge of the town of Norman in Cleveland County in Oklahoma. All these crocodiles keep getting seen or killed in a land that only has alligators and usually not where the crocodiles are seen or caught. Are these lost crocodiles or coldwater crocs? Or are they just unintentionally visiting? Or are they actually something else but misidentified? These errant Crocodilians are almost always found in climatic areas where Crocodilians could not survive due to the cold.

In 1901 in the Campbell River area on Vancouver Island in British Columbia, Canada, a timber cruiser named Mike King saw a

Hairy Hominoid twice. Mike saw it washing roots by the side of a creek and then stacking them into two piles. Mike found the creature too Human to shoot and kill. The creature was large and covered with reddish-brown fur and had long arms and ran off like a man would after becoming aware of his presence and crying out. The creature scooted up a hill looking back once to check what Mike was doing. Footprints were found and they showed long and spreading toes. Mike King was alone as his Indian packers refused to accompany him to the area for fear of the monkey men who were in the area. Hairy Hominoids, like other Phenomena, are very hard to catch or kill. Are they just unintentionally visiting too? Or possibly only some of them? If I were reconnoitring Alien lands and I wanted to disguise myself then what better disguise to be dressed in than that of something that very few people would believe in. Like strange animals, flying objects and events. Even Lakemonsters. And do I even need to disguise myself physically at all when all that I need to do is trigger the correct part of the witness's brain and they fill in all the details according to their own cultural and technological loading.

The "S.S. Federal" disappeared in Bass Strait between Tasmania and Australia during 1901. No trace of the ship or its 21 crew were ever found.

1902

On 14th January 1902, at Chesterfield in Caribou County in Idaho a Hairy Hominoid terrified a party of skaters on a pond. The Hominoid appeared wielding a club and terrified the party of people. Four-toed tracks 22 inches long by seven inches wide were found afterwards and the Hominoid was eight feet tall. The ruckus happened on a frozen river near the John Gooch ranch. Another aggressive Hairy Hominoid? This is our thirteenth out of forty-one. Anything else unusual in the same area? In 1830 a long necked Lakemonster was seen in Bear Lake. The same or similar creature was seen three times in July 1869. The next sighting was in 1871 followed by the sighting and reported capture of a Lakemonster in

1876. This was incidentally the last reported sighting of the Bear Lake Monster. How do cerebrally induced or interpreted Phenomena produce physical trace evidence? Is it possible to cerebrally produce and then manifest Phenomena into real matter, even if only for limited periods ? Read on.

On 12th April 1902, there was a rain of mud onto New Jersey, New York State and Connecticut Do dust clouds sail through Space? Drifting and then dripping down mud onto planets like a Cosmic panspermia of organic matter?

On 14th April 1902, there was a rain of mud from the sky in Pennsylvania. Mud! Was it a wet dust cloud?

During April 1902, there was a display of what appeared to be electric lights over Guatemala in Central America. There was also a fall of a deluge and this was during the earthquake that was happening during the electric light display. This indicates that the lights were happening or displaying underneath the cloud cover. Hello? In the sky under the cloud cover? A deluge? It either did not happen or it was an amazing coincidence as it then must have been.

On 7th May 1902 soot and water fell like ink from the sky onto Parc-Saint-Maur in the Val-de-Marne in the Ile-de-France of France.

In early May 1902, there were terrific electrical displays in the sky as well as enormous quantities of water falling from the sky during an earthquake in Guatemala in Central America. More coincidences in the same place. Previously there had been a sightings of electric lights in the sky during an earthquake during a deluge earlier in 1902. The lights were under the cloud cover then as well.

In early May 1902 there were also earthquakes in Spain and in France an extinct volcano began to rumble.

In Mexico there was an early volcanic eruption and in Fiji there were earth-quakes and in Iceland and Cook’s Inlet in Alaska there were volcanic eruptions in May 1902.

At the same time the Ruang or Rooang Volcano in Java erupted, around the same time that a remarkable Meteor was seen

over Calcutta in West Bengal in India in 1902.

On the morning of May 1902, there was the volcanic eruption of Mont Pelee in Martinique during 8th which the city of Saint Pierre was obliterated. Forty thousand people perished as a giant Fireball spewed down from the Mountain. Is there a connection?

On 10th May 1902 in South Devon in England, a large number of highly coloured objects like small suns were seen by Colonel Markwick. What a sight to be seen by only one person or was he the most prominent witness? A mass of small suns sailing over. If they resembled small suns then they did not have tails whereas Meteors and their ilk appear to have tails thereby ruling these out as Meteoric Phenomena. Ruling them in is the hard part.

On 13th July 1902 the Captain and crew of a steamer sailing past Ram Head in Victoria, Australia, saw a Seamonster thirty to fifty feet long with four fins five feet high. The head was much bigger than a seal's head. At least Seamonsters are easy. They just appear and then disappear.

On 4th August 1902 at the mouth of the Oslofjord a seaserpent with three humps was seen by eleven people on the sailing yacht "Tonny". The witnesses included Pastor Hans Davidsen the owner of the yacht. It was 3.30 pm and the creature was swimming at sixteen miles per hour and only one or two cables from the witnesses. At times three big humps showed on the surface as well as the head which was oblong shaped and three feet long. The humps were dark in colour and shiny and at least two feet in diameter. The creatures motions were undulating and it was impossible to tell the animal's length though it was twenty feet from the head to the first hump. This indicated that it was sixty feet long.

On 10th August 1902, Captain Alexander S. Banta was about to lead a ship through Hells Gate on City Island in New York City. Twice a Seamonster assaulted the boat before it was distracted and made off in the direction of a steamer passing by. The creature was black and much bigger than a Whale and as soon as the creature took off Captain Banta quickly took his leaking boat back to

shore. Seamonsters just make themselves known and then disappear again. Sometimes to return and other times not to.

Things were still active in the Caribbean where on 3rd September 1902 there were light flashes coming from the volcano Mont Pelee on Martinique which had recently destroyed the city of Saint Pierre. Were these memorial flares for the totally destroyed city of Saint Pierre?

That same day 3rd September 1902 there were also electrical flashes of light coming from La Soufriere on the island of Saint Vincent approximately 163 kilometres away. There were about a dozen flashes in all.

The following day, 4th September 1902 a dense black cloud left La Soufriere on Saint Vincent and sailed through the sky to Martinique where it covered Mont Pelee. Mont Pelee then erupted again. What was the origin of the strange black cloud and why did it travel to Mont Pelee?

On 4th October 1902, a humped Seamonster was seen by people on a yacht in Oslofjord in Norway. The creature was sixty feet long. Norway is popular for Seamonsters. This is Norway's eighth documented sighting since 1822. Remember that I am only dealing with well documented sightings in this text. These sightings at least need a year and a country as an identifier.

On 28th October 1902 at 3.05 am the Captain and crew of the "M.S. Fort Salisbury" saw a huge illuminated craft that was appearing to sink near them in the Gulf of Guinea off Africa. The submarine object was five hundred to six hundred feet long with a light at each end. It was a huge dark object bearing lights in the sea ahead. No ships though were reported missing in the area and this object was making a commotion like a mechanism or some sort of fins. As well the object or craft had a scaled surface and appeared to be submerging. Meteors tend to hiss and fizz when hitting water and generally do not have a light at each end unlike modern aircraft. In this case a very large craft, if it was one, even for this period as there were no aircraft around at all as the Wright brothers famous flight was not until the following year. Another school of thought states that

the object was actually an enormous scaly seamonster with illuminated eyes 500 to 600 feet apart in a phosphorescent sea. This seamonster was regarded as 300 feet wide. Some seamonster with very widely spaced eyes.

On 12th November 1902, the densest fall of dust and mud fell from the sky onto most of Australia except for Queensland. This densest of blacknesses was lit up by glares in the sky as if fires were falling from the sky and fires were actually reported to be falling down from the sky. We appear to have hit a Meteoric dust storm accompanied by Fireballs. The Fireballs passed over Victoria in the south of the continent and were seen over Boort in Victoria where fire fell from the sky and set fire to houses which it also did in Allendale, Wycheproof in the Mallee, Langdale (unknown) and Chiltern in Northern Victoria and Deniliquin, just over the border in Southern New South Wales. This was a flight over a very large but geographically narrow area like a giant flight path. There were also reports of dust and mud from the sky indicating that in some areas water vapour or rain may have converted the dust into mud.

That same day 12th November 1902 there was smoke in the sky over Java in Indonesia that caused daynight during an earthquake and in Kamsagar in Karnataka State in India a great Meteorite was seen to fall. This meteorite weighed 1293 grams when found and was formed of ordinary chondritic materials.

On 13th November 1902 there was a rain of dust and mud followed by daynight over Queensland. Fire was also reported to have fallen from the sky as well. November thirteenth was not much different to November twelth except that the Phenomena had moved Northeast to Queensland

That same day 13th November 1902 there was a massive fall of sulphurous ash onto most of New Zealand.

In Australia things had not quietened down either in 13th November 1902. In Parramatta in New South Wales there was a Meteoric explosion seen in the sky above the city. The Phenomena were falling northeast of where they started in the Western Districts

of Victoria and were now in the eastern half of New South Wales where dust and Fireballs were now falling.

Over Carcoar, also in New South Wales, a Fireball fell and exploded terrifically into the town as red dust fell in Queensland on 13th November 1902. Ashes were also falling onto Queensland like a light grey fluffy material. This fall of ash then spread over the rest of Australia.

In Tasmania there was a rain of matter from the sky that had lasted two days, from the 13th November 1902 to 14th November 1902. Then it was quiet.

On 18th November 1902, there was a dustfall onto Murrumburrah in New South Wales during which a large Fireball fell into the Township.

On 19th November 1902 a seismic wave or tidal wave crashed upon the coast of South Australia.

On 20th November 1902, Sir Charles Todd of the Adelaide Observatory saw a large Fireball moving so slowly that it was watched for four minutes.

On 21st November 1902 a strange Fireball was seen passing over the Township of Towitta in South Australia. The light was so strong that it illuminated everything like day. The light was the size of the Sun and illuminated several other towns nearby as well. The Phenomenon, which must have been enormous, had been travelling from west to east over a period of two days. This was the second day but even a period of days is far too long for visiting Astronomical events. The orbit of the Earth should have shot out of range or duration in a very short time. Instead the Phenomena stayed around or were so enormous that the entire rest of the World should have been engulfed by them! But it was not thereby indicating that the Phenomena bringing the dust and Fireballs was of very narrow, geographically speaking, incidence, in a path only a few hundred miles wide, and travelling at the speed of the winds, generally three days from Adelaide in South Australia to the eastern Australian seaboard. Dust might be wind propelled but Fireballs generally aren't. Something was moving slowly over the surface of the Earth

and it was releasing dust and Fireballs over only the region of southeast Australia and then eastern Australia. Where it came from and where it went to is unknown. It kissed the surface of the Earth whilst passing and was travelling at the same speed as the weather of the Earth before departing. It had lasted six days thus far but it had not departed yet.

On the other side of the Earth in Georgian Bay, Lake Huron, in Ontario, Canada, the “Bannockburn”, a steel ship, vanished instantly in full view of Captain McMaugh of the “Algonquin” on 21st November 1902. There were no traces ever found and the ship was in full view all of the time. This was Lake Huron’s fourth disappearance of unexplained type amongst other odd Phenomena.

Back to Australia where on 22nd November 1902 a strange Fireball passed over Nyngan in New South Wales, illuminating everything like day. Several other towns also saw it. The Fireball that had passed over Adelaide in South Australia on November twentieth, and had then passed over Towitta on the twenty-first was now still travelling northeast and passing over Nyngan in Northern New South Wales to be last seen over Ipswich in southeast Queensland , on 23rd November . Four days to travel from Southwest to northeast making it a very unusual and incredibly slow aerial Phenomenon! The Fireball had been seen moving slowly over Ipswich before it exploded in the sky. What had this part of the Earth been grazed by? What invisible creation had it collided with? Whose path had it crossed?

Sometime in 1902 a Hairy Hominoid was shot by Indian Soldiers in the Chumbithang Pass near Jelep-La on the Tibet-Sikkim border. The creature had been asleep on a ledge and was humanlike and covered with thick hairy fur. It was definitely not a bear.

Back in Australia in 1902, but on a different note, at Horse Stealer Gully, near the Gwydir River thirty kilometres from Inverell in New South Wales, a large Pantherlike animal was shot and killed by a drover named Charlie Leader who had been camped at the gully with his brothers Jack Leader and Harry Leader. Charlie had been intrigued by strange tracks around the camp that were larger than

that of a dog but were not doglike. Several dead sheep were found with their skins turned inside out and the heads left unconsumed. The cat had followed Charlie one evening making prolonged low growls and roars. Charlie burst into his camp and grabbed his rifle, yelling at Harry to throw dry bushes onto the fire. They saw the big black shape and Charlie fired. The cat emitted a roar, staggered a few yards and then fell stone dead. The creature was identified as a Panther and was reputed to have been tanned and sent to Sydney for display. Panthers as we know are common in Australia. It is only the zoological texts that state that they are not in existence and what would they know. The probability is there that the subject was never examined to begin with so as to give it ease of exclusion. Don't examine it and it is easier to repudiate or condemn prior to investigation.

Also during 1902 there was a fall of fish, identified as gudgeon, from the sky onto Warwick in Queensland in Australia. More fish!

1903

On 14th February 1903, our Intergalactic dust cloud was back, covering Australia in the blackest of darkness. Dust and mud fell from the sky and covered forty towns in New South Wales and Victoria. Our Intergalactic traveller had returned or maybe it had never left? Was this merely part two of a very long fall?

Also in mid-February 1903, a massive fall of dust covered the Canary Islands in the Atlantic Ocean. The dustfall had returned worldwide now. From the Canaries to the south of England, where ten million tons of matter had fallen, on to Ireland then to Belgium and on to Holland, which had a sighting of a greenish cigar shaped object in the sky in 1882, a fall of fish in 1889 and a rain of ants also in 1889.

The dust cloud kept moving. On 27th February 1903 it struck Germany, Austria and Switzerland where there had previously been a wormfall in 1856 and the appearence of a great shining light in the

sky in the vicinity of Jupiter in 1868, and Russia. In all of these places the dust was described as organic matter with only a proportion of sand in it. And Australia again. The dust cloud was travelling southeast instead of northeast this time indicating that it had come from a different direction to the previous one and was now hitting new areas.

Except in Australia where it had also returned that same day 27th February 1903 where some areas received falls of red mud and others received organic matter or Earth. There was an average of fifty tons to the square mile. In only four months the Earth had been attacked by a slow-moving crisscross of gigantic dust currents.

On the evening of 17th March 1903, two separate witnesses, a twelve year old girl, and her father, in Hiram, Portage County, Ohio, saw an object hovering two hundred feet up. The object was motionless and level and resembled a sausage balloon. There were two rows of four windows in the sides and the craft was illuminated throughout as it travelled southwest. Horizontal stays could also be seen and there was a light on the end. There was no noise and the craft took off like a long toy balloon let go. There was no gondola underneath. Now we have Airships resembling sausage balloons?

On 30th May 1903, the crew of the fishing boat “Adelong” off Scalloway in the Shetland Islands of Scotland saw a thirty foot long Seamonster that had suddenly burst out of the water near their boat. The creature had a single horn and a flipper-like attachment and had destroyed ten nets. The creature also appeared covered with mucous that was thick and evil smelling. The crew had seen the animal running for four nights off Burra Haaf. It had come so close to their boat that they had to push it away with a boathook. Seamonsters with horns sticking out of their heads and covered in mucous? Previously there had been a sighting of an extremely large Seamonster near here in 1881. A giant aquatic slug?

In June 1903 Mr. J. P. Jamieson had left Scalloway in Scotland at 6.00 am to return home by sea when he saw a seamonster thirty feet long. The shape was like a sail and on its head was a horn and an enormous flipper like appendage. Jamieson

turned back immediately. This was the same as the seamonster seen by the fishing boat “Adelong” the previous month only a few days before.

At 11.00 pm on the night of 19th July 1903, a luminous object was seen in the sky moving from the north to the south over Chatou in Yvetline, Ile-de-France, France. The object was a red colour and travelled about five to six kilometres in that time over twenty minutes. A very slow speed indeed for a Meteor. Chatou is 14.5 kilometres from Paris.

At 11.00 pm on 9th August 1903 the red aerial object of Chatou reappeared but this time over Argenteuil, also in the Ile-de-France, in France. Incidentally just twenty kilometres from Paris and only twelve kilometres from Chatou. Mr M. Desmoulins reported a red luminous object in the night sky that travelled five kilometres north to south in twenty minutes. Mr Desmoulins saw the object with field-glasses along with four other witnesses. UFOs near Paris? Not exactly rare occurrences. They or similar had occurred before here in March and August1871.

On 10th August 1903, Fishermen at Bayside on the Saint Croix River in New Brunswick, Canada, saw a set of fins twenty feet apart and fifty feet apart. Later they saw a head with huge green eyes in the river.

In early September 1903 fishermen on the trawler “Glengrant” of Fraserburgh in Scotland were preparing to try their nets eighty miles offshore. Suddenly there was an enormous commotion in the water and a huge body rose up out of the sea and headed straight for the trawler. It had a swaying motion and when twenty feet from the ship reared up to a great height and then plunged down again. The ship took a great dip by the bow and it was like a huge sea washing the deck clear and flooding the engine room, cabin and forecastle. Then it turned and came back at a furious pace. A person called Wiseman was the only person on the boat who kept his head and went below to get a gun and when the animal was fifteen yards away he fired at the creature’s head. He did not know if he hid it or not but it dived immediately followed by its

long sinuous body wriggling like a serpent. The creature was two hundred feet long with the head of a horse and a long mane or fin down its neck and back.

On 22nd October 1903 many thousands of stones fell from the sky onto Dokacchi in Dhaka province in Bangladesh. These were H-chondrite meteorites meaning high iron content stones.

In November 1903, miners on the night shift in Iola, Allen County, Kansas, saw a manlike creature covered with hair and with horns. The creature had great big eyes that had an inhuman look to them. The Hominoid stood erect like a man. Horns but this time on a Hairy Hominoid!

French merchant ship travelling from Nantes in France to Hongkong during November/December 1903 when a typhoon forced her into Tourain Bay in Ha Long Bay in Vietnam. The helmsman and the mate saw a double mass fifteen to twenty yards from the ship with the length of each part being twentyfive feet and the distance between being eighteen feet. These giant coils were the width of a hogshead barrel and there was a spiky crest on them. The animal moved in an undulating motion and it was much faster than the ship which was doing nine knots at the time. The colour was dirty black and it suddenly dived horizontally churning up the water. The Ha Long Bay sighting was in December 1903 when several crew members of the cruiser " Gueydon" saw the dragon of Ha Long Bay.

What's this? After sightings of hundreds of aerial craft what do we have here?

WILBUR and ORVILLE Wright fly a very short distance in the first aeroplane at KITTYHAWK, North Carolina on December 17th 1903. This is the first man-powered flight over any distance! What have all the other UFOs totalling up to at least 369 separate aerial objects sighted by thousands of witnesses so far been?

On 19th December 1903, Lavender coloured rain fell onto Oudon in the Loire-Atlantique of France. The French are always so stylish. Not for them ordinary or even black rain but only perfumed rain.

Also in December 1903, Mr Frazer of Knockie and two other people were rowing over to Invermoriston on Loch Ness in a fifteen foot boat when they saw what they at first thought was another fifteen foot boat nearby but overturned. The overturned boat was going too fast for the three men to row up to it though before it eventually vanished. Nessy is back. Current theory abounds in stories that the Beastie was a creation of the 1930s with the building of the New Road along the shore. This is the thirteenth reported sighting since 1863 up until now at least and we have not even made it to the 1930s.

There were a few other watermonsters around as well in 1903. In Glendarry Lough in County Mayo, Ireland, a party of women pulling turf saw a Lakemonster sometime in 1903. This sighting is the first of many in Glendarry Lough. There had been a previous Lakemonster sighting nearby in Lough Abisdealy in 1854. Had it moved?

There were a few Seamonster reports in 1903 as well. In Ha Long Bay in Vietnam a Seamonster was reported as well as in Walker Bay, near Hermanus in Cape Province, South Africa, where a group of Fishermen working five miles out saw an awful looking Monster with its head up four feet out of the water that was rapidly approaching their boat. The creature was snakelike and got to within ten yards of them when it raised its head up on its neck to a height of twenty feet above the water and looked down on the Fishermen with eyes like saucers. The creature reared up over the Fishermen three times before it suddenly submerged and vanished. The total length of the Seaserpent was 120 feet and it was eight to ten inches wide with a head the size of a paraffin tin that appeared to be covered with seaweed or long hair. The body was a blackbrown colour and the throat was whitish brown.

At the same time as the Hermanus sighting there was the sighting of a seaserpent off Hawston in South Africa.

Another group of Fishermen off Hermanus in South Africa also saw the Seaserpent about four to five miles off shore that same year of 1903. This was a separate sighting to the first.

During 1903 there was a report of a young monkey, the head, arms and shoulders visible above the bushes about thirty yards from the witness who was a fencer in the area of Carrabolla, in the East Gresford district about 41 kilometres north west of Maitland in New South Wales in Australia. There were many pioneer reports of large hairy manlike giants in the area in the nineteenth century.

At Maitland Station near Torrington in New South Wales in Australia Mr. Billy Carter saw a larger than man-sized hairy manlike creature whilst he was out on horseback in 1903.

1904

On 15th January 1904, two of Mr Barringer's employees heard a loud hissing noise and saw a Meteor falling north of the then-named Barringer Meteor crater near Flagstaff in Coconino County in Arizona. The particular Meteorite was found on 24th June,1905. If everything is random and the Earth is hurtling through Space, never actually occupying the same area of Space twice relative to itself, then how and why is the area around the Flagstaff-Barringer Meteor crater in Arizona so popular for Meteor falls of indeed all sizes. Is it as if there is a homing Beacon there near the enormous crater produced twelve thousand years ago or is it just a magnetic attraction or merely coincidence. Coincidence might have to be ruled out though as the odds of Astronomical objects repeatedly hurtling through Space and colliding with the one lone pocket handkerchief sized window area on Earth is beyond any probability. There had been Meteor and stonefalls around here before. Once in 1897, once in 1898 and twice again in 1899. Well above any probability. You cannot have a continuous Meteor shower for six years or can you?

On 12th February 1094 Lieutenant Peron, Commander of the "Chateau-Renault" , was making soundings in an old steam launch in the west of Crapaud (Toad) Roads with an old native fisherman when he was surprised to hear the sailor in the bow crying out "A rock dead ahead". Peron stopped the engines and saw a grey mass

shaped like a turtles back more than twelve feet across. Peron thought that it was a sperm whale. They continued steaming on to where a big patch of oil was on the water where the creature had been seen. They steam launch stopped and they soon heard the water churning to their west and almost touching the shore at Chandelier Rock two huge coils that were three feet in diameter. The skin of the creature and the rocks on the island were the same colour, grey with patches of dirty yellow and the skin was smooth and even. Then the creature disappeared with the same noise as they had heard before. There was no wind and the sea was very smooth. Peron ordered the steamlaunch to follow the seamonster but even at nine knots it outpaced them. At time to time a jet of water came from the head and it was leaving patches of oil in its wake. The creatures length was sixty feet.

On 24th February 1904, at 6.10 am the “U. S. S. Supply” saw three flying red discs or spheres four times the size of the Sun and flying in formation off the Californian coast. At first they were seen below some clouds at five thousand feet and then they climbed up into the cloudbank and vanished. Odd aerial spheres were still being seen around the World.

On the afternoon of 25th February 1904 Lieutenant L’Eost, commander of the gunboat “La Decidee” saw a seamonster in Ha Long Bay in Vietnam. Off Noix Rock, Nut Rock, he saw on his port bow a rounded blackish mass which was originally thought to be a rock but which appeared to be a turtle twelve to sixteen feet in diameter. The mass then lengthened and a series of vertical undulations appeared having the appearance of a flattened snake about one hundred feet long. The creature then died but soon appeared a second time only one hundred and fifty yards away and then dive just aft of the gangway. the back was semi-circular and not like a cetacean’s back at all. The skin was black with patches of mottled yellow and the skin was quite smooth. The animal dived again with only its head visible which was grey like a turtle’s and the skin seemed rough with scales. The head blew two jets of water vapour and was fifteen to thirty inches in diameter. Then it dived

again with a series of vertical undulations running along the body. There were five or six marked undulations. The animal appeared to breathe through its nostrils and not through a blow hole.

Also before 11th March 1904 “Kangaroo Man” made reappearances in the Sixes mining district in Coos County near Myrtle Point. In some cases cabins were shook whilst a terrible noise was made. The creature had been shot at and thrown rocks at miners in response and was seven feet tall, with broad hands and feet and the body is covered in a prolific growth of hair. There were scores of witnesses including terrified miners in their shaking cabins. Some of the witnesses were William Ward, Mr. Burlinson and Mr. Harrison.

Starting in March 1904 and occurring for several months large round lights were seen gliding across the surface of Lough Erne in County Fermanagh in Ireland every night.

Sometime in March 1904 the crew of the cruiser “Gueydon”, who had seen the dragon in December 1903, saw the dragon again. There were over one hundred witnesses this time.

On 17th April 1904, a sudden daynight fell for ten minutes over Wimbledon in London, England. The Sun suddenly vanished and darkness fell. Many thought that it was the end of the World. There was no eclipse or smoke though and the sky was clear of clouds yet it was too dark to go out into the open. This was the second daynight which suddenly fell over London. The first had been in 1882.

During the second half of July 1904 Mr. P. W. Deems was sitting on the beach at Katwijk aan Zee in Holland when he saw an odd animal in the water three hundred to four hundred yards out. It was a dark-coloured animal that was passing at speed greater than that of a train raising an oblong mass that was rounded at one end and about three feet long obliquely above the waves.

On 31st July 1904, the steamship “Mohican” was enshrouded in a strange vapour like a fog on the Delaware River in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. The fog glowed like phosphorus and played havoc with the ship’s compass. The decks were magnetised

and the ship glowed as if on fire. After half an hour the fog lifted and headed downriver towards the sea and the illumination ceased. A lake or a river or a sea, you never know where anything is going to happen next.

In July 1904, a man was killed on the summit of Mount San Gorgonio in San Bernadino County, California, by a bolt of lightning from a clear sky. Suddenly the lightnings strike. Lightning or a micrometeorite or antimatter?

Also in July 1904, a man on the summit of Mount Whitney in Tulare County in California was also killed by a bolt of lightning from a clear sky. Twice in one month. Previously there had been strange electrical fires sighted on the Mountains around the Owens Valley in 1872 during an earthquake. The two Mountains incidentally are 306 kilometres apart.

A few minutes after 2.00 am on 10th August 1904 a meteor that was seen taking a northerly direction struck the earth near Concorde Station on the Erie Railroad in Erie County in Pennsylvania. There was a terrific explosion followed bya high wind that lasted fifteen seconds. The explosion shook buildings in Titusville 28 kilometres south in Crawford County also in Pennsylvania.

On 10th September 1904, a crowd of hundreds of onlookers at midday saw a strange Hominoid bounding up and down the streets of the city centre of Liverpool in Merseyside in England. The Hominoid cleared the rooftops of Salisbury Street before vanishing. The entire sighting lasted fifteen minutes. The Hominoid resembled that seen at Aldershot in 1877. Suddenly Springheeled Jack is back. His ninth major appearance in England in sixty-seven years. Wasn't he getting old? Does he age differently? He is still very fit for his age though. Springheeled Jack covered up to thirty feet per bound.

On 22nd October 1904 in the Straits of Bab-el-Mandeb between the Red Sea and the Gulf of Aden a seamonster was seen by Captain G. A. Zailanga and the crew of the steamer "Ambon". The creature was seen to raise its head above the water for more than half a minute. The head was similar to a cayman's but was smooth

above and below. The top was black and the bottom was white. The dark eyes were not prominent at all and there were long pointed teeth in the two jaws and the head was raised about eight feet out of the water. The body was dark on top with a white belly and there was a fin seen on the top for a moment. The diameter of the neck was two feet six inches and the creature was surrounded by a big shoal of little brown animals about twenty inches long that resembled young sharks. Were these its young? The creature was seen six times.

In October 1904, around Hexham in Northumberland in England an unknown type of animal was killing sheep on both sides of the river Tyne. This slaughter continued into November

On 23rd November 1904, Mr Geoffrey Anderson saw a vague black shape about four foot long by 2.5 feet high rising up out of a gutter in Edinburgh in Scotland. The creature was shaped like an hourglass and moved like a huge caterpillar and sprang at the throat of Mr Anderson's horse which reared up in terror. The mutant caterpillar then vanished. The Killer Caterpillar of Edinburgh? Maybe it was a giant leech? Maybe the giant slug is back? You see it once and then you never see it again. So anomalous it should be inadmissible. If it were not for the fact that when a periodicity test was done on the incidences of all of the Phenomena in this book over time, the test sample being all documented anomalous Phenomena from1800 to 1977, there was a recognisable periodicity to peak incidences of reported phenomena that was closely synchronous to the periodicity of the major planets and then some. The planetary periodicities were so close to the Phenomenal periodicities that a periodicity of 512 years discovered in the Phenomenal periodicities could well reflect a planetary periodicity therefore indicating the possibility of a planet at a distance of 512 Astronomical units from the Sun. It seems as if the planetary periodicities equalled out at one year of a period being roughly equivalent to one Astronomical unit in distance. An Astronomical unit being the distance from the Earth to the Sun. Incidentally the outer-Plutonian planet known sometimes as Persephone or Proserpine

was deduced to be in existence at an Astronomical distance of around 500 Astronomical units by Astronomers at Siding Springs Observatory in Australia, in 1992, several months after my periodicity tests were done by the Plasma Physicist Mr Christopher Illert and the possible location of an outer-Plutonian planet, as distinct from the Oort cloud, was deduced from the Phenomenal data periodicity. Our periodicity also indicated an overlapping of orbits by Neptune over Uranus's periodically indicating a gravitational deflection by a source somewhere in the area of 500 Astronomical units from the Earth. To ascertain the periodicities Mr Illert reduced the data that I had collected into an exponential projection based on the decay rate of subatomic Alpha particles as the constant. The exponential projection flattened out the peaks and troughs of a histogram that Mr Illert had originally constructed based on the data that I had given him. Thus from what at first appeared to be random data or the ravings of lunatics there appeared to be a periodic repetition very similar to that of the planets, most known, one unknown, in our Solar System. Are people more responsive to imaginary visions, many of them of a mass nature, or psychotic imaging at particular times as a byproduct of piezoelectric or otherwise known or unknown energy sources or do the energy sources help stimulate parts of the brain responsible for imaging? Allowing for multiple independent witness reports as well as physical trace evidence left at the sights then we may even have to overlook this psychological explanation or we may have to extrapolate further on it. Postulating further can we then hypothesise that the periodicity of Phenomena into cluster periods or areas may be more physical events set in time periods that we are only now becoming aware of? Times and places change and when they don't the Phenomena often still stay in the same place. They appear and then they disappear over and over again.

At 10.00 am on 2nd December 1904, a sudden daynight fell for fifteen minutes onto Memphis in Memphis County in Tennessee. The Sun suddenly vanished and darkness fell. Many thought that it was the end of the World as the city was plunged into Stygian darkness as one witness reported it. There was no eclipse on at the

time and there was no smoke around either. Another daynight? But this time in Memphis? The same year as London. Was something very big, maybe an orbiting dust cloud or whatever, casting shadows onto only some places on the Earth's surface? Memphis too had its share of weird events as well. In 1834 hairy Wildmen were seen near the city in three Counties. In 1877 hundreds of snakes fell from the sky in midWinter and there had been a daynight occurrence here before in 1892. London and Memphis both had daynights twice. London's had been in 1882. Once again we have to rule out probability or chance as the odds are too high for repetition. Once again a predominance of anomalous Phenomena in particular singular areas over time.

In early December 1904, spontaneous fires broke out in a farmhouse, the farmyard and the henhouse on Binbrook Farm near Great Grimsby in North Lincolnshire. Something unknown was also ripping the throats out of chickens as well and these attacks continued into January the following year. An unusual combination, spontaneous fires and chickens being attacked at the same time.

On 16th December 1904, Mrs T. Cochrane was found incinerated in her chair in Rosehill near Falkirk in Central Scotland. The pillows on the chair though were untouched and there was no fire in the grate yet that is where she was incinerated completely. The body could not have been able to have been moved to where it was found. More inexplicable fires.

On 23rd December 1904 Elizabeth Clarke was incinerated in her bed in the Trinity Almshouse in Hull in Humberside, England. The other women in the domitory heard groaning behind the curtain around her bed and Elizabeth was lying there covered with burns. There was no trace of her nightdress and there was no scorching on the bed. Elizabeth could not explain what had happened to her before dying shortly afterwards.Hull is near Grimsby where other spontaneous cumbustions were occurring. Binbrook is only 36 kilometres from Hull. A triangle of fire?

Meanwhile back in Hexham in December 1904 the unknown animal was still killing sheep nearly every night on both sides of the

river Tyne.

As well in 1904 several Hunters, Mr J. Kincaid, Mr T. Hutchins, Mr A. Crump and Mr W. Buss saw a wildboy near Horne Lake, near Great Central Lake on Vancouver Island in British Columbia in Canada. It was a boy covered with brown hair. The head was long with long matted hair and a beard but the size of a child. The creature ran off at speed through impenetrable undergrowth. Now we are seeing the children of the Hairy Hominoids or maybe a smaller subgroup of them or a subgroup or small lot of them. Maybe it was a pigmy Bigfoot? A Littlefoot? There had previously been a sighting of a normal-sized Hairy Hominoid here in 1901.

Also in 1904 an unknown creature resembling a Jackal was preying on sheep in Kent, England. Of course Jackals, native to Africa, are common in England and often attack stock.

Around Gravesend in Kent there was a massive slaughter of sheep by this doglike animal that resulted in massive losses for the poor in 1904.

The same occurred around Badminton in Gloucestershire in 1904.

1905

It is now early January 1905, and we are back at Binbrook Farm near Great Grimsby again. Spontaneous fires have been breaking out in the house, in the farmyard as well as in the henhouse. Something was still ripping out the throats of the chickens. The skin around the neck, from the head to the breast, had been pulled off and the windpipe drawn from its place and snapped. The fowlhouse had been watched day and night but in the morning another four or five unfortunate birds would be found killed in this grisly manner. There had been 250 chickens and now there were only 24. A servant girl was badly burnt on the back by an unknown cause as well. The girl had not noticed the fire though or even felt it until attention had been drawn to it. More spontaneous fires and massacred chickens as well as a scorched servant girl. We'll just

have to do what we always do. Blame the little servant girl. It's always them.

Shortly before 21st January 1905, 57 chickens at Market Basen near Binbrook Farm were consumed in a fire of unknown cause. An adolescent-chasing chicken-burning poltergeist or something else indeed?

1905 was to become a great year for spontaneous combustions. On 26th February 1905 the neighbours heard an unusual scratching sound coming from the home of Mr and Mrs Kiley of Butlocks Heath in Hampshire in England. The noise seemed to be alarming and the neighbours rushed over to investigate. Once inside the house they found both the Kileys with their bodies badly charred still sitting in their overstuffed chintz easychairs. That is where they were strangely cremated as the bodies could not have been moved from elsewhere or they would have disintegrated yet the chintz was not even singed. It was a very bad year for fires, or at least with people in regard to them.

Also during February 1905, Ashton Clodd, 75, was found reduced to ashes in front of a minute fire that could not have possibly done this. Fire season had started in December 1904, in Great Britain and was working its way through England. Ashton had been cremated in Louth in London.

On 28th February 1905, Barbara bell,77, was found cremated on an unscorched sofa in Blyth in Northumberland and also that the same February a woman had woken in front of a fireplace in London, England, and yet her back was covered in mysterious burns though she had been sitting facing the fire.

Kent's animal worries had not finished in 1904. During February an animal resembling an Indian Jackal was seen attacking and killing sheep near Tonbridge. The sheep were bitten in the shoulder and then disembowelled. There were many witnesses of the attacks and several shots on occasions fired at it. The unknown attacking doglike creature was back! Or maybe it hadn't gone anywhere.

The same creature was also seen attacking sheep in the same manner around Sevenoaks, also in Kent, that February 1904. No one could catch it.

Also in February 1904 a brilliant object was seen in the sky hovering over the Welsh countryside. The aerial object was not regarded as a Meteor. Was there a connection between the attacking dog and the hovering Meteor?

On 1st March 1905, an animal that resembled an Indian Jackal that had been assumed to be responsible for the killing of many sheep in the area was shot and killed by a Gamekeeper as a search party of sixty people beat the woods near Tonbridge. The body was stuffed and put on display in the Derby taxidermy studio of Mr A. S. Hutchinson, London Road, Derby. The so-called Indian Jackal was shot and stuffed and put up for display. This still did not end the controversy as to what it was which was never resolved. Why the animal was stuffed in Derby, 250 kilometres at least from Kent, is also another mystery when there were surely dozens of taxidermists in London who could have done the job as well as being much closer to Kent.

On 29th March 1905 at 10.00 pm an object was seen hovering in the sky above Cardiff in South Glamorgan in Wales that resembled a hot red-orange iron rod. In the sky it looked like a vertical luminous tube. No one though had caught or even contemplated stuffing the flying bright object or even to decide what it was in fact. At first the object resembled a long cluster of Stars obscured by a thin mist of film. At about 10.00 pm it grew brighter and resembled an incandescent light like an iron bar heated to an orange glow and suspended vertically.

Starting on 1st April 1905, above Cherbourg in the Manche of France was the appearence of an aerial reddish object that appeared between 8.00 pm and 10.00 pm and kept reappearing night after night over the city. Eventually it was called “L’Astre Cherbourg”, the “Star of Cherbourg”. Many witnesses stated that it was oval in form and it reappeared for eleven nights in a row. Whatever its’ shape it kept reappearing. The object was also

reported as being a glowing disc or golden disc with a halo of light rays around it. On 12th January 1836, there had been another strange hovering aerial light seen above Cherbourg as well. Had it returned?

On 10th April 1905, at 12.00 am a strange aerial light that resembled “L’Astre Cherbourg” was seen for several minutes over Tunis in Tunisia. Previously there had been two falls of red dust here in 1901. Was it the same aerial light seen over Cherbourg?

On 13th April 1905, Captain P. Guillou and the crew of the “Rhone” were rounding Cape Horn in Magalenes Province in Chile on their return voyage to France when they saw a Seamonster with a long neck. The head resembled the prow of a Viking ship and stood five foot out of the water. There was a long undulating body as well. A bit like a Seamonster. It is very familiar with its description of the long neck but unfamiliar due to the inability to catch and exhibit one.

I wonder where the Vikings, those great seafarers, had originally imagined these longnecked illusions that they decorated the prows of their ships with?

In early May 1905 in the sky over Froncysyllte near Llangollen in Clwyd in Wales a huge black bird of unidentified type was seen flying low over the rooftops.

In June 1905, 240 people in Voltana, Ravenna, Emilia-Romagna, in Italy on five separate occasions saw a flying white woman during the daytime. The flying woman had no wings and one English visitor stated that they had heard singing as the Angel passed overhead. There were two Englishmen amongst the witnesses. This was no Angel as there were no wings. Almost as hard catching Seamonsters as it is catching Angels.

On 5th August 1905 Major-General H. C. Merriam, his two sons and two of their friends was off Wood Island Light in Maine when he saw a seamonster. Wood Island Light is in York County at the mouth of the Saco River near Biddeford. He had initially been startled by a loud splashing noise nearby and then realized that it was being made by a giant waterserpent. The head was several feet above the water and its long body was plainly visible as it

approached the boat with a snakelike motion. The creature passed completely around the boat swimming at a rapid rate keeping a distance of three hundred yards. The head stayed at the uniform height of four feet above the water all of the time and was intently examining the boat all of the time. The back was brown and mottled shading down to a dull yellow on its belly. The head was snakelike and the neck was fifteen to eighteen inches in diameter. The length of the creature was sixty feet. The sighting lasted ten minutes.

On 20th August 1905 at 1.30 am Mr E. Allatt, Postmaster at Imperial in Imperial County in California was woken from his sleep by a bright light shining through his window. There was no Moon that night and it was thought to be a fire though no fires were found in the vicinity. Our aerial light was certainly getting around.

On Wednesday 20th August 1905, at 1.30 am Mr J. Jackson was herding hogs to Imperial from Silshee and discovered a bright light bearing down on him from the heavens. Startled he watched it closely until behind the light there appeared the form of an airship about seventy feet in length with a searchlight in front and several other lights behind. The machine appeared to be propelled by wings alone and rose and fell as the wings flapped. There was no apparent balloon attachment. Several individual witnesses including Mr J. A. Jackson ran to the home of Mr W. E. Wilsie and woke him up in Silshee, Imperial County, California, to tell him about a bright light that had appeared in the sky. At first it was a bright light and soon after it assumed the form of an Airship that was seventy feet long with a searchlight in the front end and several other lights behind. The craft seemed to be heading for the witnesses and seemed to be propelled by wings alone and rose and fell as the wings flapped like a giant bird. There were no balloon attachments and that night there was no Moon. Several strange lights were also seen manoeuvring over the Mountains nearby and one group of witnesses stated that it in fact was a titanic white bird when seen at a distance of five miles. How come witnesses rarely agree? Here it was seen as an Airship by some though as a bird by others. It is quite amazing how varied

the witness reports of the same sightings can be. And why the area around Imperial?

On Saturday night, 23rd August 1905, at Brawley, Imperial County, California, a bright light similar to that of a locomotive was seen hovering apparently about the height of the mountains over the northwest part of the valley, now and then disappearing from view and then coming back into sight. This lasted for ten minutes.

On 1st September 1905, flames were seen rising up from the beach and the surface of the sea at Kittery Point, York County, Maine. The flames were one foot high, made a crackling noise and gave off a sulphurous smell. Do beaches quite often explode into sulphurous flames as well as the sea? Especially in non-volcanic areas?

On 2nd September 1905, at Llangollen in Clwyd in Wales during an earthquake a very strange sight was seen in the sky. There was a slow-flying black object in the sky that was ten foot long and appeared web-footed. The creature was travelling at twenty miles per hour and apart from having short wings and four legs resembled a flying pig. The witnesses used fieldglasses to see it as it was two miles up in the atmosphere. As for pigs flying, you yourself can attempt to explain it. Do the witnesses actually see different things when they are all watching the same thing or are they seeing the one thing manifesting in many different ways or are the witnesses actually translating their memories of the event in a manner recognisable to themselves? If any of these questions were the case then how did a host of witnesses either interpret or see a flying piglike creature? Who said that pigs cannot fly?

On 7th September 1905 purple-red coloured rain fell onto Llanelly in Dyfed in Wales. Was it purple rain or purple pig's urine. Wales was getting weirder by the day.

On 8th September 1905, three quarters of an hour after a Meteorite shower, a large single Meteorite was seen to hit the ground in Calabria in Italy. At this moment 4,600 buildings were destroyed by the shock and 4,000 people were killed. A deluge suddenly followed this though there was a severe drought on at the

time. Did the Meteorite fall during an earthquake or did it cause the earthquake? If it had caused such a shock then it must have been a pretty large Meteorite and even in Calabria someone would have noticed where it landed. We always have Meteors crashing to Earth during earthquakes that are followed by deluges. And quite often we actually do. Where was the crater though or was it an energy mass colliding with reality and causing a massive physical impact?

The following day 8th September 1905 on the other side of the World in Lahore in what is now Pakistan an earthquake struck the region and was followed by a severe deluge. Sometimes the deluges and earthquakes are unaccompanied by the aerial lights.

On 27th September 1905 at Tiriolo in Calabria in Italy there was a peculiar fall of dust from the sky. After the earthquake we always have a fall of dust? There had been a fall of yellow rain at Gerace in 1813 during a Meteor shower wherein strange noises were heard in the sky and in Messignadi in 1890 there was a rain of blood that was verified by the Rome Health Department. There had also been a fall of dust here in 1872, an earthquake in which the sky appeared on fire in 1887 and another major earthquake in 1905 three quarters of an hour after a Meteor shower and when a large Meteor had hit the ground. A deluge immediately followed and this was during a drought.

On 17th November 1905, a great Meteor was seen in the sky over Reading in Berkshire in England. This was during an earthquake. There had been canonading sounds in the sky for several days beforehand as well.

On 7th December 1905, at 10.00 am Mr. E.G.B. Meade-Waldo F.Z.S and Mr. M. J. Nicholl F.Z.S, officials of the London Zoological Society were on the yacht “Valhalla” forty miles from Recife in Pernambuco in Brazil on a scientific research mission. The “Valhalla” weighed 1600 tons which is large for a yacht, could carry a considerable spread of canvas and her recorded speed was twelve knots under steam and close to sixteen when sail was crowded aloft in a good breeze. The vessel was owned by the Earl of Crawford who had previously been president of the Royal Astronomical

Society. Suddenly a great head and neck rose up out of the water, the neck being the thickness of a slight man's body and stuck seven to eight feet out of the water. The head and neck were the same thickness and the head was turtle-like as were the eyes. The neck was moving from side to side and seemed more mammalian in action than reptilian. The creature also had a soft rubber-like fin and a crinkled frill on the neck. The colour of the neck was dark seaweed brown above the water and white below. The seamonster was studied through field glasses at a distance of one hundred yards for ten minutes. At first all that they saw was a giant fin six feet high with a crinkled edge. Mind you this sounds quite familiar as well. It is amazing how familiar the unfamiliar can see. Why can't we get reliable witnesses though that definitely knew their zoology? Oh, do we have to disregard these witnesses now? They are obviously mavericks with some unproven argument to prove so we can disregard their opinion as well. This way even if our witnesses have impeccable scientific credentials we can render them useless if they do happen to document something untoward.

From 16th December 1905 onwards a strange doglike creature slaughtered thirty sheep near Gravesend in Kent. Remember our dog-like animal that was stuffed and then mounted, well it was back and alive and well. Or was it another one?

During December 1905 over twenty sheep were found with the flesh untouched but with the blood sucked out near Badminton in Gloucestershire in England. This had also happened for the few months before December as well. It had a prodigious appetite for sheep and sheep's blood at the same time possessing the amazing ability to suck blood out of a living creature like a malevolent Hoover?

During December 1905, an object was seen in the sky over Worcester in Worcester County in Massachusetts that resembled a beacon with long red lights cruising at variable speed through the sky. Meanwhile in North America the Welsh lights had moved, or had they? Were these actually someone or something else?

Also during December 1905 the same variable speed beacon with long red lights was also seen over Boston in Suffolk County, Massachusetts.

The Blackforest of Pennsylvania still made appearences or should I say disappearences? Sometime during 1905 an anonymous youth disappeared whilst fishing near Medix Run in McKean County. His rod and tackle were missing as well. There was either a serial murderer or several generations of them in the Blackforest or the giant birds that had also been reported here were feeding again.

Also during 1905 there were four witnesses to a Lakemonster in Loch Shiel in Scotland. Ewan Mackintosh, two young boys and an old man, Mr Ian Crookbank, were on board the steamer “Clan Ronald” opposite Glasgan when the witnesses saw three humps rise up out of the water. All of the witnesses examined the humps through a telescope and all agreed that it belonged to a single animal or creature in the water. Giant creatures were out and about swimming. This was the second such sighting in Loch Shiel since 1874.

As well in 1905 an American Indian named Chester Johnny spent an hour watching a large male “Toke-Mussi” trying to teach his two youngsters to swim in the Chetco River between California and Oregon and to spike fish with sticks. The “Toke-Mussi” was a Hairy Hominoid and was the third Hairy Hominoid sighting in this region since 1890. The second sighting had been in 1900.

In 1905 a Mr George Sumner shot and killed a large cat the size of a Leopard with grey and black stripes near Katanning in Western Australia. The animal had a catlike head and was unknown to Australia. Large native cats do not live in Australia remember. In 1966 a hovering UFO would be seen here.

Still in Australia and in a gully east of Bullaburra in the Blue Mountains in New South Wales one day in 1905 a Sydney botanist, Mr. C. E. Peel saw a five foot tall hairy apelike female creature that was grubbing for roots on the forest floor.

Finally in 1905 near the island of Fernando do Noronha, several hundred miles northeast of Cape Sao Roque in Brazil a seamonster with a head as big as that of a cow was seen. One

witness saw the creature's head thirty feet from the first coil of the body. The seaserpent was seen from fifty yards away and described as having a body as round as a flour barrel. The creature resembled a gigantic serpent and after all seamonsters aren't seen near Brazil, are they? This is only the third reported for the area and the second for this year.

1906

It is now 1906 and over Coopers Plains in Queensland, Australia, there has been a fall of fish from the sky. Meanwhile like clockwork fish move from somewhere to somewhere else.

On 8th February 1906 a huge circle of light was seen to form during a thunderstorm and then hover low over a village in Suffolk in England. Several trees were damaged as well as a nearby church.

Sometime in March 1906, early in the morning, the sentry at Windsor Castle in Berkshire, England, fired at something. What it was eventually explained away as was a stolen elephant. Incidentally up to five sheep were being killed by an unknown attacker every night in the same area. The flesh was being left untouched but the blood was sucked out. The record was five sheep in one night at Childford. A stolen Vampire elephant was seen attacking sheep? Did anyone report it missing? After all no one had ever reported it as existing. No one else saw the elephant either.

Also in March 1906, 51 sheep were killed in just one night at Guildford in Surrey. Guildford is only seventeen miles from Windsor. The attacker was described as a giant cat. The original Surrey Puma?

Shortly before the nineteenth of March 1906 a Panther was reported as having grabbed a woman in a field near Guildford in Surrey.

Back in Windsor before the 22nd March 1906 one dozen of the King's sheep were attacked in a field near the Castle. They were so severely wounded that they had to be put down. We were getting more Military witnesses.

On 18th April 1906 at San Francisco in California blue flames that became red and finally yellow and up to eighteen inches high were seen over Petaluma Marshland and hills to the west during the Great San Francisco Earthquake. The quake lasted 47 seconds.

18th April 1906, was a very big day for earthquake Phenomena. In Formosa, now Taiwan, there was a severe shock that day and in Italy Vesuvius had its most violent explosion since April 1872.

In the Canary Islands in the Atlantic a long dormant volcano suddenly became active, there was earthquake activity in Alberta, Canada, and there was a sudden and unexplained rise and fall of the level of Lake Geneva in Switzerland, Mount Asama-Yama in Japan also became active in 18th April 1906.

Also that April 1906 Mr Badzare Baradyne, a scholar, was travelling through the Alachan Desert in Mongolia when the caravan leader suddenly cried out in fear. The caravan stopped and the entire party could see the silhouette of a big Hairy Man standing atop a sand hill against the sunset. After momentarily looking at the witnesses the man turned on his heel and vanished into the dunes. More Hairy Hominoids keep cropping up in areas where one would least expect them.

In June 1906 a seaserpent was seen off Zandvoort in North Holland in the Netherlands by a gang of workmen. It appeared to be a giant eel about sixty feet long. Why is the measurement of sixty feet so common in reports of seaserpents? After a few moments it disappeared but soon after was joined by a second one. There had been anecdotal undated reports of seamonsters in the same area.

During July 1906 Mr. F. J. Knoops saw a seaserpent fifty feet long about five hundred yards out off Katwijk aan Zee, also in Holland.

Unlike Lakemonsters which were as common as muck but still impossible to capture, even on film. During July 1906, a Lakemonster was seen in Lake Storsjon in Sweden.

Also in Summer July 1906 the Captains and crews of two unnamed ships saw a gigantic Lightwheel that passed unbroken

underneath both of the ships in the Gulf of Oman. The vast wheel was larger than either of the ships and was hovering just above the surface of the sea. Our sixth Lightwheel and we are nowhere nearer to finding a solution or an explanation. Luminous algae and plankton do not hover, they tend to stay in the water.

On 16th August 1906, daynight fell over much of the region of Valparaiso in Chile during an earthquake. After a short period of darkness searchlight like beams of light appeared from the peaks of the Andes making the sky appear as if it was on fire. The lights tapered upwards and were pale yellow and reddish. There were 136 reports of illuminations at Valparaiso and to top it all off there was a deluge falling at the same time. Therefore putting the lights under the cloudcover. More and even sudden deluges in Chile. They might not be regarded as connecting Phenomena with earthquakes but the synchronicity is getting repetitive.

During August 1906 the first and third officers of the “St Andrew”, Spicer and Cuming, as well as a wealthy cattleman Percy Hopley saw a seaserpent off Lands End in Cornwall. Eighteen feet of its body was visible above the water. The jaws had great fin-like teeth and the body was about five feet in circumference.

During September 1906, there were sightings of a hairy manlike being called “Old Yellowtop” around Cobalt in Ontario in Canada. One sighting was by a group of men building the headframe at the Violet Mine, east of Cobalt. This is “Old Yellowtop’s” first appearance for many years to come. Sightings continued until 1946 which would make him a very very old Hairy Hominoid.

On 9th October 1906, an object made of smelted Iron fell from the sky at Braintree in Essex, England. In 1852 there had been the fall of a large nodule of Iron Pyrites at Fairoaks, Staffordshire. In 1855 there had been a fall of sulphurous slag at Crieff in Scotland, also in 1855 there had been a fall of a slag covered stone at Battersea Fields in London. In 1876 there was a fall of Meteoric Iron or slag in Wolverhampton, home of several other strange falls, and in Brixton, London, in 1887 a lump of Iron plummeted to the ground.

There had been a total of eighteen falls of slag or Iron from the sky before this worldwide.

On 15th October 1906 an entry in the log of the steamer "Java" stated that a seamonster had been seen in the Indian Ocean six hundred miles off Somalia. This was at 59.23 east and 10.07 north. Mr. A. J. Spruijt saw the creatures head raised up six feet out of the water about two hundred yards away. The creature was shaped like a cayman, a type of long and thin crocodile, that was brown in colour with a smooth skin.

In October 1906 Mr. Victor Ankarcrona, Grand Huntsman to the Court of Sweden, saw a seaserpent near Saltsjoboden only one hour from Stockholm in Sweden. Victor was with three friends walking along the shore when he saw an animal sixty to eighty feet long about two hundred yards away. The motion was similar to that of a worm and its head was like a turtle's and large in comparison with the circumference of its body. The back was rounded and had no fins or appendages and was grayish brown.

On 30th October 1906 at 4.30 pm the Captain and crew of the "S. S. Saint Andrew" passed through a Meteor shower six hundred miles northeast of Cape Race in Newfoundland in Canada. The weather was bright and clear. Two Meteors fell into the sea five miles ahead of the ship leaving red streaks in the sky. Then a huge Meteor appeared on the Port Bow and fell in a zigzag manner about one mile to the south. The water hissed as it touched down after falling with a rocking motion and leaving a red streak. Its weight appeared to be several tons and it was ten to fifteen feet in diameter and appeared to be saucer shaped. It even looked like it was made of metal and did not appear to be a Meteor at all but more like an artificially made object. Meteors do not zigzag. Nor do they fall in a falling leaf motion. Nor do they look metallic. Nor do they look like metallic discs. Previously there had been a report of a huge ball of fire rising up out of the sea here in 1887. Had the ball of fire come home? There are no volcanoes in the area.

On 4th November 1906 a building was struck by a meteor at Diep River in Western Cape in South Africa.

In November 1906, Ray Russell, twenty years old, and several others saw an unusual sight above Anadarko in Caddo County, Oklahoma, at dusk. Sixty feet up was a stovepipe shaped object that resembled a ball of flame that sank towards the ground and then approached the men, coming to sixteen feet from them. Then the craft suddenly blacked out after flattening out a little. Nor do stovepipe shaped flying objects hover and approach generally. Nor do they seem to swoop. Nor should they exist.

Sometime during 1906 Captain Bevilaqua and the crew of the ship “Keweah” were cruising through the Straits of Magellan in Santa Cruz Province in Argentina when they saw an ice-covered boulder falling into the sea from a cliff. On the clifftop was a large animal that had apparently dislodged the boulder. The animal had a houndlike head and a thirty foot long neck and was not a turtle or a snake which do not live there as it is too cold for them. The ship was five hundred yards offshore at the time. It is too cold for reptiles so what is it? A snow-loving Dinosaur?

During 1906 a Police Sergeant saw two sheep carcasses where the blood was sucked out but the flesh was almost untouched in Gloucestershire in England. Many sheep had been killed.

Sometime during 1906 a group of workmen on the beach at Zandvoort in Noord-Holland in Holland saw an eel-like creature in the sea that was sixty feet long.

During 1906 the German cargo vessel “Ferdinand Fischer” disappeared in Bass Strait en route to Tasmania. No wreckage or survivors were found.

1907

On 9th January 1907, in Magilligan in County Derry in County Mayo in Ireland there were flows of soot from room to room in a house. There were also flows of stones inside the rooms and the neighbours observed thirty panes of glass broken by these stones in broad daylight. The cottage was owned by Mr. Mclaughlin. Once again gravity is on the blink.

On 14th January 1907 in Kingston, Jamaica, at 3.00 pm, an earthquake struck killing several thousand people. The quake had been preceded by a daynight at 3.00 pm for which there was no logical reason for the disappearance of the Sun or the appearence of Daynight. Many people had fled to open spaces when the daynight occurred actually fearing an earthquake. An earthquake and daynight? How unusual.

On 27th January 1907 in Pittsburgh, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, Mr Albert Houck found his wife lying on a table and burnt to a crisp. The table was intact and at normal crematorium levels of heat should have been cremated as well. As for Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania? This was one of many unusual occurrences in a series over many years to come of seemingly unrelated Phenomena. Unrelated in what they were but related in where and when they occurred. In fact there would be twenty-three sightings of Phenomena around here from 1892 onwards.

On 2nd February 1907, and 3rd February 1907, residents of Arden in Stevens County, Washington State, as well as several nearby communities played host to a dark red, green and yellow cigar shaped object that sailed through the air at a high elevation in the evenings to the west.

At 2.00 am on 14th March 1907, the Captain, crew and passengers of the P & O liner “S. S. Delta” sailed across a Lightwheel in the Strait of Malacca off Malaysia. The spokes were three hundred yards long and the sighting lasted half an hour and stopped after the ship had gone six to seven miles. Lightwheel number seven.

During March 1907 the Captain and crew of the steamship “Capilano” saw hairy five foot tall monkeylike creatures that were howling in between intervals of clam-digging at Bishop’s Cove on Vancouver Island in British Columbia in Canada. The local Indians had sought refuge on the ship when it came close to the shore they were so frightened of the hairy nocturnal clam diggers that they hade abandoned their village. The monkey-like Wildman would appear on

the beach at night and would howl in an unearthly fashion. Hairy Hominoids number hh 88 followed by number 89.

On 26th April 1907, off Queenstown, now Cobh Harbour, County Cork, in Ireland, Chief Officer Arthur Rostron and the crew of the "S. S. Campania" saw a Seamonster. The Captain had warned the Helmsman to watch out for a snag ahead in the water but the snag was in fact the upright neck of a Seamonster that was turning its head from side to side like a bird and was only fifity feet from the ship. The neck rose eight to nine feet out of the water and the trunk of the neck was twelve inches thick. There were two small protuberances where the eyes might have been and it had very small ears. The Captain drew a picture of it on a white doger board in front of him. The ears looked like small horns. Seamonsters have long necks? I suppose that seeing that they are accepted as not existing then they can have anything that they damn well like!

Also on 26th April 1907 off Portishead in the Bristol Channel Mr. M'Naughton had been picked up in a boat drifting out of control as it had lost its oars and boot hook in the Bristol Channel. Mr. M'Naughton had claimed that he had been attacked by a giant seamonster and had fought it off with the oars and boot hook. The creature was described as flabby and seemed to have leapt out of the water straight for him and after fighting back the witness fell out of the boat and then clambered back into it. The creature was described as long necked and like a huge mummy with sunken eyes enveloped in a hairy flap.

In May 1907, a cat was seen and tracked through the woods near Haddam Neck in Middlesex County in Connecticut. It must have been a very big cat though for it was held responsible for the slaying and eating of two calves. The Cougar is supposed to have been extinct in this area for over one hundred years. Had this one not been informed? It was not described as a Cougar though. Just as a very big cat.

Also in May 1907, many witnesses including the Police at Mannar near Dinapore in Bihar State of India reported that the remains of a woman were found in her room yet the clothes that she

was wearing were unscorched as was the room itself. The body was still so warm that it was still smouldering when it was taken to the Police Station. Spontaneous combustion is an International thing though the English appear to have had a near-stranglehold on it up until now. Was this an English woman in British occupied India at the time? Would the British Authorities of the time have taken much notice of the odd death of an Indian woman?

On 2nd July 1907, there was a terrific explosion heard in the sky above Burlington in Crittendon County in Vermont. The punishing explosion stunned the city and was followed by the appearence over the city of a torpedo shaped body hanging motionless in the air only fifty feet above the rooftops of the buildings. The rocket was six feet long by eight inches in diameter and the outer shell was dark but had tongues of flame spurting out from several spots. The object seemed to be disintegrating with flames spurting out from several spots where the surface was broken as it then headed for the south. Originally it was reported as a ball of light or a luminous object that was seen to fall from the sky. The spots on the surface resembled red hot unburnished Copper and the craft was described as spindle shaped by some. All of the witnesses agreed though that it did indeed hover for a while over the city before heading south. Who was firing missiles in 1907? Where and why were they firing them? And was the strange disintegrating aerial object still nearby many years later? And who had the technology then to make missiles hover for periods. We do not that I know of. We cannot make missiles hover.

On 1st August 1907 at Alpena in Alpena County in Michigan a lightning ball entered a house and started fires and smashing holes in the walls. Alpena is on Thunder Bay on Lake Huron.

Mr. P. W. Deems, who had previously seen a seamonster off Katwijk aan Zee three years before, saw it again when he watched it from the roof of the Zeerust boarding house. This was at 5.45 am and he could see twelve feet of its body and again stated that it was going faster then a train. This was in August 1907.

On the 20th August 1907 the steamship “Cambrian” arrived in Boston Massachusetts from England. When the ship was several hundred mile south of Cape Race in Newfoundland steaming along under a clear sky when a brilliant fireball appeared near the northeast horizon and rushed across the sky like a rocket. The next moment it passed over the topmast of the liner with a tremendous roar and ploughed up the sea about fifty yards from the ship. The upheaval of the water was terrific but the ship was not damaged. If it was only fifty yards closer? This was not the first time unusual meteoric conditions had occurred in this area. In 1887 a meteor was seen to rise up out the water in this same area.

On 5th September 1907 a stone fell at Hsin-p’ai in Weng-li in China and the whole family of Wan Teng-kuei was crushed to death.

On 8th September 1907 the officers of the steamer “Vondel” saw a giant eel in the Indian Ocean at 67.15 east and 8.30 north. At ten am a beast appeared in the water at irregular intervals raising its head above the water and then letting it fall noisily back into the water. The first two times the creature also showed its tail but as it was facing head on to the witnesses it was impossible to indicate the length of the creature which would have been considerable. The colour of the head and tail was black. Incidentally the head and tail would vanish at the same time.

On 8th October 1907, black rain fell onto Ireland leaving a disagreeable smell in the air. Black rain and Ireland? This is the sixth reported fall of black rain in Ireland.

On 9th October 1907 there was another Irish black rain with the same disagreeable smell. This is the seventh. If the black rains are a consequence of British industry then why don’t we have a larger proportion of black rain reports from England itself?

Also during October 1907 fishermen from Calvi in the Gulf of Porto-Vecchio in Corsica reported seeing a Seaserpent that was two hundred feet long. West of the Ile de Beaute they saw a string of floating objects which proved to be the seamonster. The men were terrified and fled for shore where they and the locals gathered on the

rocks on the shore to watch the gigantic seamonster and they would not venture back to sea for a few days.

Sometime during October 1907 a German explorer named Franz Herrmann Schmidt and his companion Captain Rudolph Pfleng were exploring the Peruvian portion of the Solimes River when they entered an area of swamps and lakes. They noticed that there was a noticeable lack of alligators, iguanas and watersnakes and there were strange, huge tracks and crushed trees and vegetation on the waterside. The Indian guides were afraid but the expedition camped in the valley that night and then set off again in their boat. Around noon they found fresh tracks and Pfleng stated that he was going to follow them inland when they heard the screams of a troop of monkeys in some trees nearby. A large dark something that was half hidden in the branches shot up among the monkeys and there was much commotion at which one of the excited Indians began to paddle the boat away from shore. Before they could stop him they were one hundred feet away and could see nothing and the Indians refused to row back. There was a great moving of plants and the sound of heavy slaps by something and then there was ten minutes of silence. Then the green growth began to stir again and a ten foot tall head appeared over the bushes. The head was the size of a beerkeg and shaped like that of a tapir with the snout probably used for pulling things or taking them. The eyes were small and set in like an alligators and the neck was snakelike but thicker in proportion and was rough knotted like an alligators side rather than his back. The creature advanced to one hundred and fifty feet from the observers and they could see part of the body that was eight or nine feet thick at the shoulders and there were great heavy clawed flippers coming from them. Pfleng then fired at it and it seemed to take no notice as the bullets ricocheted from it. Both men fired at it and then it dived into the water in a clumsy way and the Indians almost upset the dugout in their effort to get away. Schmidt only saw a heavy blunt tail with rough horny lumps entering the water and from this he estimated that the creature was thirty-five feet long with twelve feet of neck. The men paddled for one hundred yards when Pfleng alerted Schmidt to something on their right.

Above the water an eighth of a mile away was the head and neck of the monster which they lost sight of behind an island. The Solimoes River is the name used for the upper Amazon River before it joins the Rio Negro near Manaus. The Peruvians call it the Rio Maranon.

On 6th December 1907 a meteor fell at Bellefontaine in Logan County in Ohio. The falling fireball started a fire that destroyed a house.

In December 1907, a pair of shining things were seen moving about the fields of North Norfolk in England. They were as brilliant as electric lights and always stayed at an uncatchable distance from observers.

During 1907 a Hairy Hominoid was seen on Vancouver Island in British Columbia in Canada. We've had them here before.

In Australia in the area of Sussex Inlet on the New South Wales south coast a fifteen year old boy by the name of Fred Ball stated that he saw a Doolagarl in the bush around 1907. The creature was on a rocky crest in full view of him and moved off into the bush. The creature left an overpowering smell. The Doolagarl is an Australian Aboriginal name for a hairy hominoid.

At Victoria Park in Brisbane in Queensland in Australia there was a fall of fish in 1907.

Also in 1907 Mr Vaag, a Norwegian Engineer and a former member of the Boundary Demarcation Commission fixing the border between Chile and Argentina found the remains of a large Saurian or Dinosaur as well as the tracks of another Saurian on the Tamango River in Argentina. The number of fishfalls is a lot less than the number of Lakemonsters reported up until now though.

As well in 1907 there was a most peculiar ending to a revolution in Nicaragua in Central America. The rebels under General Pablo Castilliano were in Puerto Cabezas within easy striking distance of the Capital for complete victory and were ready to strike the next morning. At 10.00 pm a Meteor was seen to streak down out of a clear sky hitting General Castilliano's tent and blasting a pit ten foot deep by fifteen foot in diameter. Pieces of the shattered Meteorite were found later. A Guard was injured and died two days

later. After the Meteor had been confirmed as a Meteorite and not artillery the revolution collapsed, many of the peasant Soldiers believing that it was an act of God and an omen. And this is the only revolution that I know of that was stopped by a Meteorite. This report might not fit in with my theory but I could not resist it.

1908

During January 1908, employees of the Norwich Transport Company in Mousehead in Norfolk saw a dark globular object with a structure of some kind on the side in the sky. It was making a great pace in the sky and was too large for a kite and the movements seemed to be under control. There were also individual witnesses of a pair of brilliant lights in the sky that would flit about approaching and then retreating from witnesses. The lights continued on for some months before vanishing.

Meanwhile back in North Norfolk in 1908 a pair of hovering and then moving lights were seen that were as strong as bicycle headlights and were wandering over the countryside. The aerial lights were becoming more frequent.

On 1st February 1908, between 7.00 pm and 9.00 pm a hovering brilliant red object two to three times as bright as Jupiter was seen over Puget Sound in Washington State. The light passed over many witnesses.

That same day 1st February 1908 a cigar-shaped object was seen in the sky over Kent in King County in Washington State. The aerial object was a brilliant red colour and two to three times the size of Jupiter. There were also coloured lights seen at high altitudes as well as well as a rocket that was seen to be discharged high into the sky.

That same day 1st February 1908 still and the same red object was also seen over Tacoma in Pierce County in Washington State.

The following day, 2nd February 1908, the brilliant red cigar-shaped flying object was back over Kent, Tacoma , and Puget Sound

again. On clear nights coloured rockets could be seen at high altitudes for the rest of the following five days. What natural aerial Phenomena normally has coloured lights on it as it hovers at high altitudes? What natural Phenomenon shoots rockets up into the air?

February 1908 and our errant pair of bicycle headlights are still puzzling the inhabitants of Norfolk.

On 22nd March 1908, Miss Margaret Dewar found her sister Miss Wilhelmina Dewar dead in her bed. Wilhelmina was totally cremated in her bed though the sheets showed no signs of scorching or fire. The bed was totally untouched. Both Misses Dewar were retired Schoolteachers and lived in Whitley Bay in Tyne and Wear, Scotland. This is the third Scottish spontaneous combustion.

On 27th March 1908 there was a fall of a strange white substance like ashes onto Annoy in France. Were these Wilhelmina's ashes?

In March 1908 the Norfolk bicycle headlights were still riding across the dales as they still were in April Travelling across Norfolk as they would up until May

On 1st May 1908, at 9.00 pm a luminous disc as large as the Moon and with a coronal band around it was seen over Vittel in the Vosges of France. A black band then appeared obliquely across the disc and the disc then vanished.

Fifty miles north of Frontera on the Gulf of Mexico on 21st June 1908, people on board the "S. S. Livingston" saw a two hundred foot long dark brown Seamonster with a dark six foot long head. The Seaserpent made a loud rattling noise as it swam away. We do not know if this one had a long neck or was all neck.

Shortly before 26th June 1908, the Trawlers of the steamship "Balmedic" brought a skull that they dredged up in the Atlantic Ocean to Great Grimsby. The skull was in a marvellous state of preservation and was unlike the skull of a cetacean or Whale or their relatives. The eyesockets were more than one foot across and from the beaklike jaws hung a leathery tongue three feet long. Beaked Whales do not have tongues. This was a huge skull of unknown

type. But we do know that this creature, whatever it was, was indeed long tongued.

During June 1908 Captain P. Merlees of the steamer "Hanoi" around 6.00 am saw a seamonster five miles east of the Norway Islands in Ha Long Bay in Vietnam. He saw a black mass ahead which he thought was a capsized boat but on approaching closer and examining it through binoculars he found that it had a strange shape like a framework over which sail had been tightly stretched. The ribs were very marked and from some way off appeared indented as the ridges were very sharp. The colour was black and it was sixteen feet long by five foot wide. As they got to thirty yards from it a huge head appeared four to five metres from the ribbed body. The head was turtlelike and two feet lwide by three feet long. It also had two big bright black and white eyes and large nostrils. The head turned to look at the ship and blew noisily without spouting any water then dived making a big wash. It had no scales like a turtle and the skin was like tanned leather. The length from the head to the visible part was thirty feet.

On 30th June 1908, at 7.40 am thousands of witnesses up to five hundred kilometres away in the region of the Stony Tunguska River in Evenki, Siberia, 37 miles north of Varanava saw the now famous Tunguska Meteorite/Spaceship/mystery/Antimatter event. This occurred north of the Podkamennaya Tunguska River. Witnesses report a Fireball lighting the horizon as well as the Earth trembling as well as strong winds that knocked people down. Seismographs were activated in western Europe. Locals from the Lake Baikal region refer to a column of bluish light nearly as bright as the Sun moving across the sky followed ten minutes later by a massive explosion over the Tunguska Region one thousand miles north. Whatever it was it levelled trees for two thousand square kilometres, killing thousands of animals and quite a few people. A cigar-shaped craft/light/aerial object was seen behaving erratically in the sky and then exploded at an altitude of 1.2 miles. Meteors do not do this. The crater epicentre was similar to that of a nuclear blast with the central area vaporised and then the fallen trees laying down

away from the epicentre as if a gigantic shockwave from the centre had knocked them over. There was no crater thereby indicating an aerial explosion and for a quite a period afterwards due to the object being vaporised there were abnormally bright nightime skies in Siberia and Europe afterwards. The Tunguska object that exploded is one of the oddest ones of them all. Or is it? The Tunguska event actually occurred at the height of the Beta Taurids Meteor Shower which regularly occurs in late June or early July every year and are the remnants of Comet Encke and always approaches the Earth from the sun-facing side of Earth so is usually not seen. Because the cometary fragment exploded above the ground there was no crater formation though there was a clear epicentre to the forcefield generated by the explosion as evidenced by the tree scatter patterns. The trees fell away form the epicentre except directly underneath it indicating that the explosion was in the air and eighty million trees is a lot of trees. Whatever it was the explosion was heard up to nine hundred miles away and the powerful seismic shock wave that was produced travesed the Earth at a speed of 317 miles, 510 kilometres, per second.

On 2nd July 1908, it was a clear day at Braemar in Scotland and the Sun was shining. Suddenly there was a single sound like a peal of thunder and a very large flat sheet of ice fell from the sky. Thunderous descents are not unusual either during mini-iceberg falls.

On 11th July 1908 on the Gobilli River in the Sikhote-Alin Mountains near Vladivostok in Siberia a witness near the river mouth saw a strange mark on the path ahead similar to that of a man's footprint. His dog "Alpha" suddenly bristled up and snarled as the witness noticed something rushing about and tramping the bushes. Then the creature stopped nearby and stood stock still for a few minutes. The witness waited a few minutes and then threw a stone at it. There was then heard the beating of immense wings and something large and dark emerged from the fog and flew overhead, vanishing into the dense mist. The witness's normally fierce dog was

cowering at his feet. Local legends mentioned a gigantic bird in the area that was part man and part bird.

In Summer July 1908 in Pittsfield in Berkshire County in Massachusetts a hovering flying object was seen in the sky. Back to normal. A nonexistent flying object or NFO, sorry, a UFO followed by another at White River Junction in Windsor County in Vermont , as well as another or the same one over Bristol in Hartford County in Connecticut.

Across the Atlantic at Gosport in Hampshire on 14th September 1908 a light like a searchlight came from what was described as an unseen Moon the same day that David Packer saw a luminous presence in the sky over Northfield in the West Midlands. David photographed a fascinating midnight sunset as he called it which revealed an object as bright and well defined as the moon. Except that it was not visible until revealed in the photograph. What is a midnight sunset anyway?

Also on 14th September 1908, David Packer saw a luminous presence in the sky above Northfield in the West Midlands of England. David thought that it was Auroral but when he photographed it the light had actually come from a large moonlike object in the sky. When are things not seen but capable of being photographed. Which colour spectrum was it based on?

On 21st October 1908, an illuminated balloon passed over Ware in Hampshire County in Massachusetts that morning.

On 31st October 1908 at 4.00 am two Undertakers saw an Airship with a searchlight that was playing on the ground over Bridgewater in Plymouth County also in Massachusetts. The searchlight then flashed upwards. There were numerous individual witnesses of strange balloons in the same area for several weeks.

Also on the night of 31st October 1908 an illuminated balloon passed over Ware in Hampshire County in Massachusetts. Balloons were never flown at night as it was regarded as too dangerous. These were not Meteorites and one of these odd aerial items had been seen over Ware only ten days before.

On 25th December 1908, there was a fall of Meteorites onto Spain. These were Meteorites, we believe. Maybe they weren't?

On 28th December 1908 at 5.00 am a sudden fog descended onto the city of Messina in Sicily after a devastating earthquake. The shock was so strong that the city collapsed. Strange lights were also seen in the sky during the earthquake. How odd. A fog and an earthquake. And odd lights in the sky. To top it all off there was also a torrential rain storm. Surely this has not happened before? Previously there had been an auroral beam of light shining up into the sky during an eruption of the volcano Stromboli in 1891.

Sometime in 1908 at 1.30 pm people collected en masse on the Maria-Louisa Square in Sofia in Bulgaria to see a very bright object the size of a spherical rugby ball flying slowly across at a great altitude. What size was it? Another NFO.

A trapper on Lake Manitoba in Canada saw a Lakemonster in 1908 and another Lakemonster was seen in Harrison Lake in Westminster County in British Columbia in Canada as well. Mr Hans Oluk, a working deckhand aboard a tugboat belonging to a logging company was alerted by the vessel's Captain to an animal rising up out of the water in front of the vessel. All the crew saw a creature with a serpentine head with ears or fins behind the jaws atop a twelve to fifteen foot tall neck.

In the Gulf of Siam the Steamer "S. S. Counsellor" passed through a small field of phosphorescent vapour lying above the water surface in 1908. The luminous vapours were in lengths of five hundred to one thousand feet and continued underwater for fifteen to twenty feet. They were not shoals of fish and were in straight lines of shining silver colour. They were seen from two miles away. This is a marine Lightwheel, generally also thought to be nonexistent. Remember that this book is indeed a catalogue of all of the reported nonexistents.

1909

So many nonexistents like giant white birds which we all know do not exist. In 1909 in California there was a report of a titanic white bird with flapping wings seen early in the year.

Before 17th January 1909, Mr E. P. Weeden of the Trenton, Mercer County, New Jersey, City Council, bolted upright in bed when he heard someone trying to break his door down. Weeden also heard the sound of flapping wings and rushed to his second floor window and looked outside but the intruder was gone. In the snow on the roof though was a line of tracks that resembled hoofprints.

Before 17th January 1909, hoof prints were found in the snow around the State Arsenal in Trenton, Mercer County, New Jersey. This was the same night as Mr Weeden's sighting of hoofprints on his roof.

Shortly after the Arsenal event, 17th January 1909, John Hartman of Centre Street in Trenton, Mercer County, New Jersey, saw a strange animal as it circled his yard and then vanished into the night. Was it flying or walking? At this same time Trenton residents living along the Delaware River were woken by loud screeching noises like the cries of a giant cat.

On 17th January 1909 at 2.00am, Patrolman James Sackville also encountered a strange creature whilst patrolling on Buckley Street in Bristol, Bucks County, Pennsylvania. Hearing barking dogs he felt increasingly uneasy and when he reached the race bridge a sudden movement from the path below caught his eye. Sackville was stunned and gathering his wits raced towards the strange creature that he had seen with his revolver drawn. It was a winged and hopping creature with strange features and a horrible scream that suddenly raised its wings and flew above the path. James ran towards it firing his revolver as it took off into the sky. Ugly birds that scream at night? So strange that you chase after them firing a revolver?

On 17th January 1909, at 2.00 am Mr E. W. Minster, a Postmaster, heard an eerie low sound coming from the Delaware River in Bristol, Bucks County in Pennsylvania. Mr Minster then saw a creature like a large crane that gave off a glow like a firefly. The

creature had a ramlike head with curled horns, a long thick neck that was thrust forwards and long thin wings. The front legs were shorter than the back legs.The strange fourlegged bird was flying diagonally across the Delaware River towards New Jersey. The strange birds call ended in a low and hoarse noise. Birds with horns that glow in the dark heading for New Jersey? With four legs?

Also at 2.00 am 17th January 1909 and still in Bristol, Pennsylvania, Mr John McOwen living on Bath Street heard his infant daughter crying and went into her room to see what was wrong. He heard strange noises and looked out of the window that faced the Delaware Division Canal. John was astonished to see a large creature standing on the edge of the canal that was like an Eagle and hopping along the towpath. This is the same hopping motion as described by James Sackville that same night. Several independent witnesses also saw strange hoof-like markings in the snow on the towpath as well. The noises were like the scratchings before a gramophone record starts to play combined with a whistle.

Mrs Thomas Holland and her neighbors on Buckley and Bath Streets in Bristol, Pennsylvania, found strange hoof marks in the snow in their yards the morning of 18th January 1909.

On 18th January 1909 a policeman at Burlington, Burlington County, New Jersey, spotted what he called a flying “Jabberwock” with glowing eyes.

At 2.00 am on 19th January 1909 Mr and Mrs Nelson-Evans were in their bedroom when they saw a big bird outside standing on the shed roof. The strange bird was 3.5 feet tall with a doglike head and a horselike face. It had a long neck and wings that were 2.5 feet long. Mr Nelson-Evans opened the window and said “Shoo!” at it and the Bigbird barked at him and then flew off. Local mythology mentions the Jersey Devil that was said to look similar to what the witnesses had seen. The sighting lasted ten minutes and the creature’s head was like that of a collie dog and whilst it stood on the shed roof on its hind legs it held up two short front legs with paws on them as it appeared to dance on the shed roof. Even the

nonexistents occasionally bark at people. After all this one has a doglike head.

At 6.00 am on the morning of 19th January 1909 Mrs. Michael Ryan saw the Jersey Devil prowling in an alley. The creature had long, birdlike legs, a horse's head and short wings.

Later that same day 19th January 1909 at Jersey Pines in Atlantic County in New Jersey several witnesses including Mr Howard Campbell and others, all telephone linesmen, saw a big bird walking down the path towards them. Howard climbed the nearest telephone pole to get away from it and spread himself out on the mass of wires between the poles as the Bigbird climbed the pole after him. Fellow workers then arrived and saw the odd situation. Theodore D. Hackett fired a gun at the bird and it fell down from the pole uttering hideous screams, running along with long strides and intermittent hops. It was also dragging one wing. All of the witnesses agreed that it had a head like a horse, wings like a Bat and a long rat-like tail. Was this some primitive Saurian like a pterodactyl? What was it doing in New Jersey, and possibly also in Pennsylvania? It has batwings?

At 2.00 am, this must be its witching hour, on 21st January 1909, Mr Lewis Boegar saw a big bird that resembled a hideous Kangaroo in Haddon Heights in Camden County, New Jersey. A big bird is a big bird and a Kangaroo is a Kangaroo! What does a hybrid look like?

Also around 2.00 am on 21st January 1909 Mr. Nelson Evans of Gloucester City in Camden County in New Jersey heard something on the roof of the shed in his backyard. It was three and a half feet tall with a head like a collie dog and a face like a horse. It had a long neck and wings that were about two feet long. Its back legs were like those of a crane and it had horse's hooves. It walked on its back legs and held up two short front legs with paws on them. Nelson managed to open the window and yell shoo and it turned around, barked at him and then flew away.

Also on 21st January 1909 Mr William Cromley in Trenton, Mercer County, New Jersey, also saw the big bird. This one had the

face of a German Shepherd dog with large sparkling eyes. Another dogheaded bird. Did it have leathery batwings too?

Later on 21st January 1909 Mr. Daniel Flynn of Leiperville in Pennsylvania saw the Jersey Devil as it ran along at a brisk pace along the Chester Pike towards Chester in Delaware County in Pennsylvania. Daniel stated that the creature was six feet tall and had skin like an alligator's.

Still 21st January 1909 and later in the day in Clayton in Gloucester County in New Jersey and William Wasso, a track walker for the Railways, saw a big bird sniffing the electrified rail of the Railway between Clayton and Newfield. The big bird then touched the Rail with its tail and vanished in an explosion that melted twenty feet of track. The description of the big bird was similar to that of others in the same area at the time. The melting track could not be so easily explained away though. Did other big birds also explode? Did they all seem new to the area? Surely if it had been a longterm resident it would have worked out that touching the electrified rail was a no-no. Maybe it was ignorant and stupid. Or just unfamiliar with the area. Visitors tend to make mistakes. Normal animals also don't expode when they are electrocuted.

And was that the end of it? Possibly not. During the day of 21st January 1909 Mrs Davis. A. White went outside to fetch in the washing in Philadelphia in Pennsylvania when she saw a big bird in her houseyard that appeared to be spewing flames from its mouth. If one had exploded then this was another one. And it spewed flames out of its mouth as well. Mrs. White's screams alerted her husband who chased the animal to Sixteenth Street where shortly afterwards a trolley car nearly hit it.

That same day on the evening of 21st January 1909 in West Collingswood Heights in Camden County, New Jersey, the towns' fire Department sprayed the Jersey Devil with water from firehoses as it swooped menacingly overhead. The creature became enraged and swooped down on them. The firemen fled as did the creature. This was no kitten up a tree!

In Camden, Camden County, New Jersey, at 7.00 pm on 21st January 1909 a big bird was seen trying to seize the Mary Sorbinsky' pet dog. She had run outside after hearing the dog scream. She then saw a huge creature rise up from the ground and take flight. Before this it had taken a chunk out of her dog. The dog's fate is unknown. Now it has gone cannibalistic.

On the evening of 21st January 1909 in Salem in Salem County in New Jersey a police officer spotted a "devil bird" with one foot like a horse's foot and the other like a mule. The creature also had a horn on its head and an ostrich's tail and apparently was eleven feet long.

On 22nd January January 1909 and still in Camden, and a big bird that resembles the Jersey Devil is seen before vanishing for a while.

Shortly before 23rd January 1909, Mr. John Harding was crossing Fifth Avenue at Thirty-third Street in New York when he felt a stinging sensation across his chest. At the same instant another gentleman was looking around angrily, rubbing his arm. The unseen something or somethings had struck both men leaving no traces of themselves whatsoever. Micrometeorites?

During January 1909, at Camden,Camden County, New Jersey, twelve men at work in the Hilltown clay bank saw the creature descending towards them and then as one account wryly noted "were off to set an unofficial record for the three-mile run in working clothes".

During January 1909, the Jersey Devil was seen in Wycombe in Bucks County in Pennsylvania.

During January 1909, the Jersey Devil was seen in Swedesboro, Gloucester County, New Jersey.

During January 1909, the Jersey Devil was seen in Hurffville, Gloucester County, New Jersey.

During January 1909, the Jersey Devil was seen in Mantua, Gloucester County, New Jersey.

During January 1909, the Jersey Devil was seen in Woodbury, Gloucester County, New Jersey.

During January 1909, the Jersey Devil was seen in Mount Ephraim, Camden County, New Jersey.

During January 1909, the Jersey Devil was seen in Haddonfield, Camden County, New Jersey.

During January 1909, the Jersey Devil was seen in Mount Holly, BurlingtonCounty, New Jersey. And then it was gone again.

On 22nd February 1909 a great Meteor train was seen in the sky over England and France for two hours. Back to slow Meteors. Over England and France. Was it the Jersey Devil leaving?

During February 1909, there was a fall of fish onto Caloundra in Queensland in Australia. This was Australia's sixth fishfall since 1879

In Wales during March 1909, a flying narrow oblong object was seen that was carrying a searchlight. The oblong object landed on the ground and creatures resembling Monkeys emerged from it. A Spaceship from the "Planet of the Apes"? Or were the pets being let out for a bit of run? Or were they Hairy Hominoids visiting? This would be only the first of several Hairy Hominoid from UFO sightings to come and UFOs had not even been coined as a term yet.

On 23rd March 1909 at 5.10 am two Police Constables, independently of each other, saw a narrow oblong shape hovering in the sky over Peterborough in England. This flying oblong was carrying a searchlight and there were sounds like a motor coming from it. Name or no name, they were flying around in the sky. Constable Robert Kettle clearly made out a long oblong shape with a bright light attached to one end gliding silently over the rooftops. Constable Kettle saw men waving from a smaller section of the craft that seemed to be suspended by rope or wire from the main section. Two lights on the craft then came on and shone down illuminating the ground as the craft gained altitude and sailed off in the direction of Derby.

Before the 23rd April 1909 a cat the size of a bullmastiff dog was seen roaming the hills just inland from Kiama at Jamberoo in New South Wales, Australia. The creature was jetblack and called

the Jamberoo Tiger. And cats as we know are not native to Australia. This is our ninth non-native cat seen in the country since 1864.

During early May 1909 an Airship was seen over Ipswich in Suffolk, England. Our four hundred and ninth NFO, I mean UFO, at least.

There was also an Airship seen over Belfast in Antrim County in Northern Ireland also in early May 1909 as well. On either side of the Irish Sea the nonexistent aerial craft were seen.

On 9th May 1909 at 9.00 pm a strange light was seen in the sky over Northampton in Northamptonshire in England. These were identified as strange lights in the sky.

That same day 9th May 1909 an Airship was seen over Wisbeck in Cambridgeshire.

At 11.00 pm on 9th May 1909, at Southend-on-Sea in Essex a gigantic torpedo shaped Airship was seen in the sky at an altitude of a quarter of a mile. The craft went west towards London and for two seconds showed a very powerful beam of a searchlight. There were no sounds of an engine and it travelled smoothly and steadily unlike a balloon. Giant torpedo shaped Airships carrying searchlights that were capable of travelling large distances? Only the previous year a Zeppelin stayed aloft for ten hours over a distance of forty miles over Switzerland. Four miles per hour? You could have beaten it walking!

At 11.20 pm and still in Southend-on-Sea, and still 9th May 1909 and Miss M. Bonville saw a strange non-Meteoric light in the sky. The craft was cigar-shaped and silently hovering for a few minutes.

Also at 11.20 pm and above Stamford in Lincolnshire another strange light was seen in the sky on 9th May 1909. The same time as Southend-on-Sea but 148 kilometres apart.

On 14th May 1909, Captain Egenes and the crew of the steamer “Saint Olaf” saw an Airship playing over the ship near Blyth in Northumberland in England. The Airship had five searchlights which it played onto the steamer and no details could be seen in the glare. Suddenly the beams of light swung off in the direction of

another steamer which they played upon. This was about one mile away. After this the aerial craft made off to sea at an incredibly fast rate. Zeppelins are not and never have been incredibly fast. Seventy-eight miles per hour was regarded as record breaking for them.

On 15th May 1909, at 1.00 am Mr G. Beanland and Mr A. V. Day were at the local flour mill near Newport Bridge in Monmouth in Monmouthshire in Wales when they saw an Airship appear over the bridge. The craft was cigar-shaped and hovered for ten minutes over the bridge. There were searchlights on each end of the craft and these were played onto the bridge. One of these lights then went out and the ship sailed off in the direction of Stow Hill.

Also on 15th May 1909 a Constable saw a strange light in the sky over Northampton in Northamptonshire at 9.00 pm.

On 18th May 1909 at 11.00 pm Mr Lethbridge at Caerphilly in Glamorgan in Wales saw a large cylindrical object on the ground. There were two men alongside it who were assumed to be wearing fur coats and hoods. At the sight of Mr Lethbridge who was only twenty yards away they started speaking in excited voices in an unknown language and the Airship suddenly rose into the air. The Hominoids jumped into a little carriage suspended from it and took off in the craft which zigzagged into the sky. When it was clear of the telegraph lines two great lights shone from it and it went towards Cardiff. There was a whirling fan on the tail and two wheels on the carriage. When the craft rose quickly into the air there was a downdraught of hot air which almost forced Mr. Lethbridge to his knees.

Were they actually furcoats the Hominoids were wearing or their actual body hair?

The following day trampled grass was found at the scene of the landing as well as torn newspapers and a substance like papier-mache. There was also a red label in French attached to a chain and a small pin that an Engineer described as being part of a mechanism used to regulate the air pressure value of a pump and was used for injecting air into it.

How did the Engineer know this?

Was it merely an attempt to normalise the situation?

Were they furry men or men in furs?

Was the analysis of the technology an adaptation of the cultural loading of the witness?

Is anything real at all or merely an adaptation by the witness of an unrecognisable Phenomenon?

On 20th May 1909 several witnesses in Cardiff in Wales saw an Airship in the sky that evening. More Welsh flying objects.

That same night 20th May 1909 a cigarshape with two clear lights in front was seen travelling fast over Pentyrch in South Glamorgan in Wales. Even more Welsh Airships as well as more English ones.

On 29th May 1909 a meteorite dropped through a house in Shephard in San Jacinto County in Texas.

Also during May 1909, an Airship was seen over Hull in Humberside in England as well as Swansea in West Glamorgan in Wales.

Sometime during May 1909 a Bigfoot chased Peter Williams home and then pushed against the walls of his wooden house. Mr. Williams lived on the Chehalis Indian Reservation near the Harrison river in British Columbia in Canada.

On 10th June 1909, at 3.00 am the Captain and crew of the “S. S. Bintang”, a Danish steamer, saw a massive spinning Lightwheel in the Malacca Straits off Malaysia. The Lightwheel was huge and only half of it could be seen as it vanished towards the horizon. The sighting lasted fifteen minutes and the wheel actually vanished when the centre was right in front of the ship. The light had been dimming at the time.

Had it been submerging?

On 16th June 1909 at 4.00 am a truncated luminous elongated object flew from west to east over Dong Hoi in Vietnam. The sighting lasted eight to ten minutes before the object fell into the sea only six kilometres from shore. Meteors are usually not this slow before they crash to Earth. Was it a landing Lightwheel?

On 13th July 1909 during a severe thunderstorm a stone fell from the sky onto Ongar in Essex in England. The stone embedded itself eight inches into the gravel and the ground around it was perforated by small holes caused by fragments. The stone itself weighed one pound thirteen ounces. The daughters of Mrs Garrett, the witness, were sheltering eight yards from the impact site. There had been a fall here of reddish dustlike material in 1901. Now it was a falling stone. Of course we must attribute this to coincidence as we well know that Astronomical Phenomena do not occur in the same area twice over a short period.

On 24th July 1909, the great New Zealand Airship flap started. An Airship was seen zigzagging across the sky for twenty minutes over D'Urville Island near Nelson. There were several witnesses. If they were Meteors then 1909 was a great year internationally for Meteors. But falling objects cannot zigzag and some of them were not silent either.

Twelve tradesmen saw a luminous object in the sky on 24th July 1909 over Dunedin in New Zealand. The object was viewed through coloured glasses and telescopes and they all agreed that it was an airship. They distinctly saw a cigar shaped craft with a carriage underneath. The craft was heading for the Hokonuis and later returned.

Several railwaymen at Owaka in New Zealand saw a luminous aerial object approaching Kaitangata on 24th July 1909.

On 25th July 1909 at 2.00 am at Opoho in Otago in New Zealand a witness saw an Airship in the sky after a strange noise had woken him up.

That same day 25th July 1909 several witnesses in Dunedin, also in Otago, saw a bright light in the sky. And there were lots of witnesses to strange aerial craft that some said were like a Railway engine in the sky?

At Mosgiel in Otago, near Dunedin, that same day, 25th July 1909, there was an Airship in the sky that many witnesses said looked like a Railway engine in the sky. There was a dark body attached to it.

More witnesses saw another Airship over the Rakanui Ranges near Oamaru in Otago the same day . 25th July 1909

On 26th July 1909, several individual witnesses saw a bright light in the sky over Dunedin in Otago.

Also on 26th July 1909 an Airship like a railway engine in the sky with a dark body attached was seen over Mosgiel which is near Dunedin.

On 27th July 1909 the mystery aerial light was over Dunedin again and the flying Railway engine was back over Mosgiel.

These same two Phenomena re-occurred again in Dunedin and Mosgiel on 28th July 1909.

At Waikari near Christchchurch in New Zealand the headmaster of the Waikari School stated that some of his pupils saw an object resembling an airship in the sky on 28th July 1909. A lady residing in the district also saw the aerial object. The time was 5.15 pm.

Also on 28th July 1909 half a dozen people saw a flying object like an Airship over the Rakanui Ranges near Oamaru in Otago between 6.30 pm and 9.00 pm. The airship had a light attached to the airship which moved along the ranges.

That same night 28th July 1909 over Orepuki in New Zealand a mysterious light was seen in the sky that was like the headlight of an engine. It changed speed several times, stopping and then accelerating and passed over the Princess Range.

On the night of 28th July 1909 around two hundred people in the streets of Invercargill in New Zealand saw a moving light in the sky that then drifted south and disappeared.

On 29th July 1909 passengers on the Hokitka train approaching Greymouth in New Zealand saw a UFO coming in towards land from the Ocean. The passengers had been told of the object by the guard. The Engine-driver Mr. M. McMillan whilst approaching the Teremaka Bridge first noticed the large light out to sea. The object was moving up and down whilst still advancing towards Greymouth Harbour. The object then came closer to shore and landed near the breakers eventually taking off again and headed

towards Port Elizabeth whilst travelling against the wind. Unlike a balloon. Mr. McMillan and the fireman kept watching the craft until they arrived at Nelson Creek Station when the light came closer to the shore and descended down towards the breakers. This was when Mr. McMillan communicated with the guard who notified the passengers and they all went onto the platform to watch the mysterious light. The luminous object was rising and falling and heading in the direction of the Greymouth Bar, incidentally travelling against the wind.

Also on 28th July 1909 at 8.00 pm Mr. H. D. Baily, a settler at Kauroo Hill, saw the airship. He was drawn to it by the resiveness of the horses in the yard. Kauroo Hill is near Oamaru in Otago. He then looked up and saw an object like a boat with a split top hovering above the yard and eventually leaving at about thirty miles per hour.

On 30th July 1909 at 5.00 am two men working on the Syndicate Number two Dredge on a river in the Waikaka Valley a few miles north of Gore in New Zealand saw a nocturnal mystery in the air. Something had descended from the mist which had a light at both ends. There were two figures plainly visible inside it. The dredge-watchman, Mr F. Green, said that the object rose and fell like a bird in flight and was narrow and boatshaped. The craft circled the dredge several times quite closely over several minutes. The craft also made curious and seemingly impossible manoeuvres apparently travelling at speed and then suddenly decelerating, eventually heading towards Otakarama leaving behind a strange yellow glare. The aerial craft flew over rivers where men worked on dredges and over yards where horses were corralled.

At Timaru in on the Canterbury Plains in New Zealand on 30th July 1909 a mysterious light that was alleged to be the airship passed over at 10.00 pm. The craft was a blunt-headed cigar.

At Temuka on the Canterbury Plains in New Zealand, seventeen kilometres north of Timaru, on 30th July 1909 a mysterious light that was alleged to be the airship passed over around 10.00 pm. The craft was a blunt-headed cigar.

At Winchester on the Canterbury Plains in New Zealand on 30th July 1909 a mysterious light that was alleged to be the airship passed over around 10.00 pm. The craft was a blunt-headed cigar. Winchester is five kilometres north of Temuka.

At Geraldine on the Canterbury Plains in New Zealand on 30th July 1909 a mysterious light that was alleged to be the airship passed over around 10.00 pm. The craft was a blunt-headed cigar. Geraldine is eleven kilometres north of Winchester and thirty-four kilometres north of Timaru. The light apparently travelled from Timaru to Temuka and then to Winchester and then to Geraldine in a very slight arc travelling northwards.

On 30th July 1909 hundreds of people leaving the theatres in Christchurch in New Zealand risked cricking their necks according to one report by gazing up at a luminous red object in the sky.

On 31st July 1909 a farm hand at Greenvale in New Zealand was feeding his horses when he heard a strange whirring sound which frightened the animals. Looking for the cause he saw the airship hovering overhead. The craft was 150 feet long and had head and tail lights. The man ran to tell his mates but the craft was moving so fast that all they could see were faint lights in the sky.

During late July 1909 mysterious red lights were seen over Rangiora, Woodend, Lyttleton, Broken River and Winslow in New Zealand.

Also in late July 1909 an aerial boat with a flat top was seen over Maheno near Oamaru in Otago. The descriptions varied from flat topped to cigar-shaped.

During July 1909 many groups and individual witnesses saw a cigar-shaped Airship in the sky over Gore in Southland in New Zealand. The craft was boat-shaped and carried three lights as well as what appeared to be two large fans which at times covered the lights. Two Hominoids were also seen on board.

After the 24th July 1909 on a Saturday. At 11.30 pm and still in Gore a couple saw an Airship that travelled like a boat in the sky. This boat had a bright light on it and was seen again at 1.00 am and 3.00 am. Sometimes it travelled like a boat and sometimes it didn't.

During July 1909, hundreds of witnesses at Dargaville in Northland, New Zealand, saw a cigar shaped craft sail along the coast for fifteen minutes. It was not a ship though for it was actually flying and not sailing. There were no balloons in New Zealand at the time and certainly no Zeppelins.

July 1909 continued on. In Otago an Airship that was not very long but very broad flew over the town before turning around and coming back to whence it came. There were also very unusual flying lights seen in the area at night. Now a very broad one was seen in New Zealand as well as across the Tasman in Australia.

Still July 1909 and a broad cigar shaped object was seen cruising the skies over the Blue Mountains in New South Wales in Australia. The craft was more broad than it was long.

On 2nd August 1909, at Blenheim in Marlborough in New Zealand an Airship hovered over Wairau Bar. There were several lights on it as well as something suspended from it. Several witnesses observed the craft for one hour.

That same day 2nd August 1909 at Nelson an Airship was seen with a bright lamp in front of its' gondola.

At Napier on Hawkes Bay in New Zealand on 3rd August 1909 at 7.30 pm a UFO or Airship was seen hovering in the western sky for two hours before moving east and then north. Others were going somewhere in a controlled manner meaning that they could change direction.

On 3rd August 1909 at 9.30 pm two independent witnesses saw a large arc light out to sea off Island Bay near Wellington in New Zealand. There was an opaque body around it.

At the same time as Island Bay on 3rd August 1909 an Airship was seen over Fielding also near Wellington. Some were almost descriptionless whilst others flew like birds.

At Otago on 3rd August 1909 an Airship was seen rising and falling like a bird.

At Kaikoura near Marlborough in New Zealand on 3rd August 1909 a grey, torpedo shaped craft was seen in the sky. One of three Hominoids on it shouted at the witness. The craft had two

white lights on it. This craft had visible controllers, even audible. This one was torpedo shaped.

At Hawkes Bay that same day 3rd August 1909 an Airship rising and falling like a bird was seen. This craft was also making a loud humming noise and was so high up that it appeared to be only one yard long. There was a faint light coming from it. This one hummed?

At Kelso in Otago on that same day 3rd August 1909 an Airship was seen rising and falling like a bird. Still they came for there were now so many descriptions that they were not possibly just one flying object for there were so many variations in witness descriptions. From thin to broad to torpedo-shaped to railway-engine like. If we are arriving on another World billions of miles from our own we would not come in a host of different craft merely for observation purposes. Economics, even in Space travel, dictates that the most economical route and style be chosen meaning that there would be a minimum of craft for especially long trips and that they would tend to look the same, not be as wildly customised as a custom car rally. For if this were the case we are either dealing with a horrendously wealthy civilisation or a very close one or possible witness misinterpretations of the subjects seen. I call them subjects because they are creators of emotional stress thereby changing from objects to subjects and being subjects witnessed under stress then there can be wild disparities in observable differences as the stress itself may alter the descriptions.

But were the observations of the one subject altered by the witnesses own perceptions?

Can witnesses alter, either consciously or subconsciously, their own perceptions?

Was a technical loading relevant to the current culture loaded onto the observations?

Were the witnesses translating the Phenomena into subjects with appropriate cultural and technical loadings for their day so as to make them understandable?

If we remove the cultural and technical trappings what do we have left? We have a moving object in the sky. No more and no less.

Was the actual subject of the sightings descriptionless in itself?

Was it so unidentifiable that the observers had to adapt their own recognisance of the Phenomena so as to suit their own cultural, unconscious and conscious needs?

At Wairoa on Hawkes Bay the rising and falling Airship was also seen on 3rd August 1909 as it was also seen at Clive, also on Hawkes Bay.

On either the 4th or 5th August 1909, a man in a boat in Marlborough Sound near Marlborough in New Zealand saw a low Airship hovering over a launch. The occupants of the Airship threw missiles at the witness that made strange fizzing noises before sinking into the sea. Hominoids throwing missiles at witnesses? These missiles fizzed or hissed on hitting the water thereby indicating that they were a movable heat source. Are we witnessing misinterpreted moving energy sources that at certain periods and possibly in conjunction with places or conjuctions with places then become visible?

On 5th August 1909 three or four residents of North Goulburn in New South Wales, Australia, saw a bright moving blue light in the sky with reports continuing for the next five nights. The light was as big as a motorcar headlamp.

On 6th August 1909 at Otago in New Zealand a group of ten hitherto sceptical Workmen saw a cigar-shaped object in the sky with a carriage suspended from it. The craft had a powerful white searchlight and changed altitude several times before vanishing. At their simplest they are objects that send out searchlight-like flares and beams of light.

In the first week of August 1909, an Airship was seen over North Auckland. It is as if a window had been opened and these odd Celestial visitors had come in or almost come in. How far do they actually enter? Are they actually ever here or almost here?

Also during the first week of August 1909 an Airship was seen over Kaihu near Dargaville as well as Clive on Hawkes Bay in New Zealand.

On 7th August 1909, four young men at the brick kilns near the North Goulburn Railway Station saw a light in the sky. It was a pale blue colour but very bright.

Also on 7th August 1909 in the Dandenong Ranges of Victoria, Australia, a clergyman witness and others saw mysterious lights that were changing colour from white to red and to blue as well as dipping up and down as they were travelling along.

On 8th August 1909 a light in the sky made its appearence from the south travelling towards Governor's Hill in Goulburn in Australia and then inclining towards the east and then returning back to the south. The odd lights or Airships were still only visible in certain areas indicating that they were not too high up or there would have been greater radiuses of sightings relative to their height. A greater number of people would have seen them over a much wider area.

At 10.00 pm on 8th August 1909 there were light flashes in a clear sky over Epsom in Surrey. There was no lightning at the time. The lights were like a will'o'the wisp.

On 13th August 1909 several responsible residents of Glen Innes in New South Wales, Australia, saw an object like a balloon moving in a northerly direction. A night glass was obtained and the object was found to be shaped like an inverted top. The lower portion was lighted and as the body revolved a light like a small flashlight kept turning onto the land beneath. The upper portion was in darkness and the object kept drifting in a northerly direction. A very odd shaped will'o' the wisp? Once again a technical interpretation of possibly something else. Is the culturally and technically loaded subjective interpretation of the Phenomena a natural Human Defence to the unknown? In prior times it was Angels and demons being seen but now that we have grown up it was technical and scientific rationalist "Mumbo Jumbo". The Phenomena were staying the same, unidentified sources, quite often of energy, but the descriptions kept adapting. This would give the impression that they were always one step down from "God" or "Science" but one step up from "Humankind" even if at times the apparent Technologies visible

at the time probably could not fly or perform their apparent allotted tasks even if one could build one. It was all appearences. The odds are that nothing was seen that we know of but a lot was subjectively observed and reinterpreted that we could not comprehend. The brain had to quickly reinterpret the witnessing of the Phenomenon so as to make the situation as normal as possible so as to stop us going completely mad, though at times it is apparent this did not work too well at all. The brains's rationalized construction was more illogical appearing and functioning than the original event.

The aerial Phenomena were not limited to the Southern Hemisphere either.

During August 1909 above Tallinn in Estonia thousands of people saw an unknown Airship that appeared controllable and circled twice over the city before vanishing in the direction of Finland. The craft caused great excitement. There were no balloons or Airships in this area at this particular time though. And yet they were appearing everywhere.

Meanwhile back in New Zealand in Kelso in Otago on 1st September 1909 scores of witnesses saw an Airship in the sky. The phantom Airship had been previously seen here on 3rd August that same year. The aerial craft were not only being seen in New Zealand but were now arriving in the eastern United States as well.

On 8th September 1909 a flying luminous object with the sound of a motor was seen and heard in the New England area of Massachusetts.

By 24th September 1909 at 6.00 pm thousands of witnesses saw an elliptical winged Airship at an altitude of three hundred feet above the Castle Forest in Goteborg in Sweden. The sightings were spreading around the Baltic sea as well. Ranging from an elliptical winged behemoth to the traditional Airship.

That same day 24th September 1909 in Osthammer in Uppsala also in Sweden an Airship was seen at an altitude of three hundred feet. The craft arrived from the northeast and turned vanishing to the west.

On 4th October 1909, Mrs W. Burns was watching barefoot children playing on the beach in front of her house at Santa Cruz in Santa Cruz County in California. She then noticed that they were playing and walking and running in a most peculiar manner. Mrs Burns went down to them and asked them why and they replied it was because the air was full of electricity and that hot shot was falling from the clouds. Mrs Burns then noticed a clattering sound from the rooftops and looking in the direction of the grandstand of the Casino Ball Grounds where she saw little white threads of smoke rising from the roof wherever the little red hot globules struck the damp boards. Every roof in the vicinity showed the same condition. This occurred from 2.00 pm to 4.00 pm with one little boy being burnt on the finger whilst others were burnt on the feet. Mrs Burns saved a few of the pellets that were the size of number eight shot and resembled lead. In Santa Cruz, California, Micrometeorites were spitting down from the sky.

Was there a connection between the Micrometeorite shower and the Airship sightings?

Had natural Phenomena been misinterpreted into technology or were they concordant with each other?

On 25th October 1909, Mrs A. J. Roe, wife of the Manager of Minderoo Station, ranch, near Onslow in Western Australia saw an aerial object in the sky that was compact like a dirigible balloon but squarer and more like an aeroplane. The Sun shone on it and flashes came from it as though reflected from something revolving or from metal work. Three Station hands also saw the Airship. Our problem is that witnesses state that they have seen things. This is beyond doubt unless the majority of witnesses like being made the laughing stock of their communities. Most people do not. So we have something being seen and we allow for possible misinterpretation of natural events. Granted these might well be a large number of sightings. But our mystery is the duplication of the fantasy if it is a byproduct of imagination or Technological and /or cultural interpretation of the Phenomena. What I mean by this is that possibly there is synchronous duplication of witness statements and

descriptions, within relatively narrow definitions, of Phenomena. They are metallic. It was circular. It revolved. It looked like an earthly nonexistent Airship. Everyone suddenly knew what an Airship looked like but none existed for them to have any idea of what they should look like yet within a short time even with the very slow communications media of the time the same type of Airship or other Phenomenon was seen over a wide area. Are the witnesses drawing on a set number of subconscious images to help identify the Phenomena which are inherent within us like the theory of Jungian symbolism or are the Phenomena capable of producing sensory manifestations, sight, sound, feeling, that are similar or familiar to the observer? Or is this process a little more complex and involving an evolving range of subconscious images created by our own cultural loading and constantly being updated by the individual witnesses within parameters evolving as Society or culture progresses whenever the sightings are made or not? That there is an evolution of interpretations of Phenomena that otherwise have no descriptive ability in so-called normal terms but have to be adapted by the observer so as to fit in with previous cultural, technological and at times spiritual belief systems. To explain Catholics see the Virgin Mary, Hunters see hairy Monsters, Fisherfolk see watermonsters and the scientific amongst us see little men, and big women, from Mars and possibly elswhere.

On 31st October 1909, a hovering searchlight would stab down from the sky and then flash up again over Bridgewater in Plymouth County, Massachusetts.

Sometime in October 1909, at 10.30pm the Reverend Ruth Smith and a group of people in a church affiliation were riding in a wagon when the horses suddenly reared up and a blinding light splashed over the country road. Halfway up to zenith a giant structure resembling two inverted bowls separated around the centre by a circle of lights hung silently in the overcast sky. The brilliance radiated from several long illuminated tentacles of phosphorescent colour that extended all the way to the ground with the intensity of a flood bulb. An irregularly shaped corona of light encircled the object

which was the size of the full moon. After a few minutes the craft inched its way to the east close to the wagon and its occupants. Its fluid horizontal movement was graceful and eerie.Fifteen minutes after it had first appeared the bowl-like structure blinked out as if someone had turned off a light. This was in La Porte, La Porte County, Indiana. What sort of porte or portal is here? This was not the last UFO sighting in the same area.

On 2nd December 1909 at 8.30 pm something that looked like an illuminated balloon was seen over Goteborg in Sweden. The craft was moving swiftly towards the sea. Suddenly a rocket of some kind flew out from the gondola and landed in an area called Redborg's Park. In only a few minutes the Airship had vanished over the sea. This was too fast for a balloon of which there were none in the area anyway. We now even have balloon-shaped objects firing rockets? There had previously been a sighting of an elliptical, winged Airship here on 24th September that same year.

On 9th December 1909 Mr Joel Powers was walking on Lawrence Street in Lowell, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, when a Meteor struck the ground quite near him. Where the Meteorite had fallen he found no stone but a jellylike mass with an intolerably offensive smell. We still have jellyfalling from the sky? This being jellyfall number seventeen since 1803.

On 12th December 1909 a lifeguard on Long Island in New York State saw and heard an Airship flying over at night. The craft was making a buzzing, rattling and humming highspeed motor type of noise. They even buzz, hum and rattle as well as carry searchlights.

That same day 12th December 1909 at 10.00 pm much of the town of Mabelvale in Pulaski County in Arkansas which is near Little Rock, saw a strange light that resembled a searchlight travelling south at a rapid rate of speed. The object was also going up and down like a bird in flight. The sighting only lasted a few moments and Mr Morris initially saw the Airship above his house. The sky was cloudy at the time and the craft flew underneath the cloud cover.

On 14th December 1909 there was a sighting of an Airship above the town of Marlboro in Middlesex County in Massachusetts.

On 18th December 1909 an Airship swooped and circled two fishing boats off Pasque Isle in Dukes County, Martha's vineyard, also in Massachusetts. It was a huge bright lighted object.

Back to Arkansas and in Little Rock in Pulaski County a cylindrical shaft of light was seen in the sky by several witnesses on 19th December 1909. The light stretched across the southeast sky. Sometimes they yawn across the horizon like the portal to another sky. Like a split in the Heavens. Who is to say that they are not?

On 20th December 1909, and back in Little Rock, Arkansas, where at 12.00 am a powerful beam of light appeared over the town. The light probed across the sky seeming to come from a cylindrical flying shaft.The searchlight stretched from east to west. Are they looking around?

That same day 20th December 1909 at 1.15 am, Immigration Inspector Hoe and others saw a bright light that was not a Meteor passing over the city of Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts. The light had passed over the harbour at 1.00 am. Are they searching? For what?

At 1.15 am on 20th December 1909 two red lights were seen proceeding seawards at Pawtuckett in Providence, Rhode Island. The outline of the Airship was clearly seen against the Stars. Balloons never flew at night let alone over the sea. Do they exist at all?

On 21st December 1909 a bright light carrying a searchlight was seen over Rhode Island. The searchlight seemed to be under intelligent control. Are they curious?

That same 21st December 1909 a similar intelligently controlled searchlight was seen over Connecticut and Massachusetts as well. Are they lost and disorientated? Are they intelligent?

Also in Providence itself that night 21st December 1909 an Airship with red lights on it was seen to vanish to the south.

At 5.20 pm on 22nd December 1909, hundreds of witnesses in Marlboro, Middlesex County, Massachusetts, saw a brilliant light appearing in the sky. A searchlight appeared from it and swept the sky. The searchlight was going west in the direction of Clanton at thirty miles per hour.

At 5.30 pm a brilliant light appeared in the sky over Worcester, Worcester County, Massachusetts. The light came from the southeast and veered to the west. At 6.00 pm on 22nd December 1909, a searchlight shot across the Skyline circling over the city, the harbour and neighboring towns before vanishing to the southeast. At 7.30 pm the light came back and circled the city four times still with its searchlight on. Crowds had waited for the Airships return. The Airship hovered at two thousand feet and vanished in the direction of Marlboro. This had happened again and again since sundown and was unhampered by a fifty mile per hour gale that was blowing at the time. What was so fascinating to the Airships that they should attempt to search the New England area over and over again? But only for a limited time period!

On 23rd December 1909, an Airship was seen in Nahant, Essex County, Massachusetts.

Also on 23rd December 1909 an Airship with a searchlight shot across the Skyline of Boston, Massachusetts, and circled the city during a fifty mile per hour gale. No balloon could do this and the Airship hovered at one thousand feet within the city limits.

After Boston Mr Alexander Rambell, a garage proprietor and aeroplane owner said that a monoplane with a seventy foot wingspan and a forty foot tall propellor that seemed about to land at Revere Beach in Suffolk County in Massachusetts before taking off again on23rd December 1909 . Bleriot's monoplane, invented in 1907, crossed the English channel in 1909, not the Atlantic and was tiny in comparison to this monster.

Next stop was Lynn in Essex County in Massachusetts where at 6.00 pm on 23rd December 1909 three thousand witnesses saw the Airship swerve off towards Marlboro, returning later that night and travelling in the opposite direction.

Marlboro in Middlesex County, Massachusetts, was next stop for the Airship where it was seen at 6.45 pm 23rd December 1909 whilst a fifty mile per hour gale was blowing. Strange aerial lights with searchlights were flying around and moving against the wind. The lights occasionally flashed once or twice before vanishing completely to the southwest.

Onwards the Airship continued through the gale and often against the wind. To South Framingham in Middlesex County, to Natick, also in Middlesex County, and on to Ashland, still in Middlesex County, then on to Grafton and on to North Grafton, both in Worcester County, Massachusetts, and to Upton followed by Hopedale, both places also in Worcester County. Then we went to Willimantic in Windham County and on to Northboro, back in Worcester County, finally ending up back in Lynn in Essex County. 23rd December 1909 certainly had been busy around here.

On 24th December 1909, in Rhyader in Powys in Wales Oliver Larch, eleven years old, went to get water from the well in the middle of a clear area. Oliver suddenly yelled out that some things had got him. Oliver's footsteps ended suddenly in an open snowy area. There were no other footprints, clawprints or any other type of prints near him. He could have only departed upwards. What had got him? Hadn't we had a previous disappearing Oliver? We had another disappearing Oliver on December 24,1889, in South Bend, Indiana. He too was on his way to a well and never came back. Also on Christmas Eve. Olivers should never go to wells on Christmas Eve. Santa's not the only one about on Christmas Eve and not all of the Elves are good either.

At 6.00 pm on 24th December 1909, thousands of people in Boston, Massachusetts, saw a luminous object appear from the west with powerful searchlights sweeping the Skyline. There were several red lights seen as well. For a while the Airship hovered over the city and then went west again. Had one of the hovering lights from the eastern United States travelled discreetly over to Wales in pursuit of Olivers?

At 7.30 pm on 24th December 1909 hundreds of witnesses saw an Airship with a powerful searchlight hovering over Willimantic in Windham County for fifteen minutes. The flying objects were still active in the eastern United States.

Still Christmas Eve 24th December 1909 and in Limerick, Ireland, a luminous disc was seen over the northeast horizon moving slowly southwards before turning about and moving off in the opposite direction. The disc was visible in the sky for thirty-two minutes.

Our final Airship report for Christmas Eve 24th December 1909 is of a long black Airship seen in the sky over Lynn in Essex County, Massachusetts, that seemed to be heading for Salem. It returned at high speed a little while later. It was not a balloon as it was going too fast. It was Christmas Eve but I don't think that this was Santa.

On 31st December 1909, Joseph Green, a farmer, at Wilmington in Cabell County, West Virginia, saw three huge lights of uniform dimensions appear to land on his farm. The three lights fell together and there were no traces of Meteorites. Wilmington is near Huntington. It was as if the Phenomena were moving down the east coast of the United States.

Also 31st December 1909 and two huge lights of almost uniform dimensions were seen in the early morning sky over Huntington in Cabell County in West Virginia. They appeared to have fallen though no traces were ever found of them.

Sometime in 1909 between Munna Creek and Tiaro in Queensland in Australia, Mr G. De Tournouer and Mr P. B. Scougall met an odd cat on the road. It was a rainy night and the cat was the size of a bull mastiff dog, eighteen metres away and glaring at them over the body of a calf. The creature emitted a growling whine. The cat was a dirty fawn colour with broad blackish stripes, a round head and Lynx-like ears. The tail reached to the ground and the feet had large pads. The witnesses threw stones at it and it crouched, low ears laid flat emmitting a raspy snarl like a woodsawing sound. The marks were like an African Leopard and it was beating a tattoo on

the ground with it's tail. The cat finally bounded away when both witnesses cracked their stockwhips at it. Giant cats don't exist in Australia? How come the cats don't know that!

During 1909 at the base of Mammoth Mountain near Bega in southern New South Wales in Australia a Mr. Charles saw a two metre tall hairy man in the bush. The creature had been observing him as he was cutting timber.

North of Bega near Narooma a young schoolboy by the name of George Warren was swimming in a waterhole with other youths below the "Ben Paddock" near Nerrigundah when all of a sudden they heard a terrific roaring noise that came from the scrub nearby. The boys looked in the direction of the noise and saw a large black haired animal resembling an orangutan which was tearing back the scrub with its powerful arms and roaring. The youths gathered up their belongings and fled in terror. This was in 1909.

Also in 1909 Mr Valentine McKay, a furtrader, was paddling in a canoe on Cedar Lake in Manitoba, Canada. He was where the lake intersects with Lake Winnipegosis when he saw a huge Lakemonster. The creature was swimming at two miles per hour and had a dark glistening upper surface and part of the body was projecting four foot into the air. Like Lakemonsters don't exist in the Manitoba lakes either?

That same year 1909 and Mr Oscar Frederickson was hunting ducks on Fuller's Bay on Cedar Lake when he saw a sudden fall of ice around him and the appearence of a large hole in the foot thick ice of the frozen lake. Nothing else was seen but what would have caused the upward motion of the ice from the hole so as to make it fall? Does ice normally breakup on its own? The first official report of the Lake Manitoba Lakemonsters was in 1908. Had it just recently appeared on the scene? Are a lot of our mysterious Monsters visitors as well? Just dropping in and then just dropping out again?

1910

It is 9.00 am on 12th January 1910. Thousands of people see a one hundred foot long cigar in the sky above Chattanooga in Hamilton County, Tennessee, for one hour. The object was silvery white and glistening. There were no wings or any visible means of propulsion though a distinct chugging sound was heard. The craft was five hundred feet up and travelling at twenty miles per hour travelling north and taking ten minutes to cross the city eventually getting lost in the fog along the Tennessee River. Into the fog the Airship and its occupant went and came out again a quarter hour of an hour later at Huntsville, about eighty miles away.

At 9.15 am 12th January 1910 a one hundred foot long cigar was seen in the sky over Huntsville in Madison County, Alabama. This was the same craft as seen in Chattanooga fifteen minutes before. Namely a silvery-white glistening cigar travelling at five hundred feet. The craft must have been travelling at 320 miles per hour then if it traversed the distance from Chattanooga to Huntsville in fifteen minutes. No craft in this period could do this sort of speed.

At 11.00 am on 13th January 1910 the following day, the chugging silver cigar was back in Chattanooga again. This time it had come from the south, obviously on it way back from Huntsville but this time a man was seen in it.

And on 14th January 1910 the silver Airship was back in Huntsville again.

By 7.00 pm 14th January 1910 the Airship was in Knoxville in Knox County in Tennessee where it went south rapidly. The clear outline of the craft was seen and the sound of a motor was heard coming from it.

At noon, 14th January 1910, the one hundred foot long silvery glistening chugging cigar was back in the sky over Chattanooga. This time it was heading from the north to the southeast and it was the third day that it had been seen above the city. The Airship eventually vanished over Missionary Ridge.

The following day 15th January 1909 the strange Airship was back over Chattanooga at noon. The craft came from the north and went southeast finally vanishing over the Missionary Ridge.

Also on 15th January 1909 a large white Airship was seen over Paragould in Greene County in Arkansas. There were three to four Hominoids on board and the craft was brilliantly illuminated with a powerful searchlight. The craft went north, then south at an altitude of one thousand feet. Greene County had been visited by hairy hominoids early that century.

On 20th January 1910 at 8.00 am a number of witnesses saw an Airship traveling east and then southwest very fast and very high up over Memphis in Shelby County in Tennessee. The craft crossed the Mississippi River into Arkansas and then turned south vanishing rapidly.

It had been quiet in New Zealand but during January 1910 several witnesses, including the Mayor, saw a flying cigar shape at an altitude of one hundred feet over Invercargill in Southland. A Hominoid appeared at a lateral door and shouted some words in an unknown language after which the door was closed and the craft accelerated away and vanished. This is our second New Zealand alien shouting. The previous one had been at Kaikoura on 3rd August 1909.

On 24th February 1910 at 8.40 am a Schoolgirl was killed in Bradford in Yorkshire when a gust of wind picked her up, lifting her to twenty feet and then dropping her down. It was an extremely exposed playground and many witnesses said that her skirts blew out like a balloon. The wind did not effect anyone else though. I wonder if her name was Olivia. What is it with antigravity and young girls?

On 16th April 1910, Michael Steffon, a youth, fishing, was never seen again near Ludlow in McKean County in the Blackforest in Pennsylvania. Oddly enough on that same day Earl Adams, seven years old, also vanished a few miles away near Kane, also in McKean County. Earl had gotten separated from his three friends and his tracks stopped abruptly. He could have only vanished

upwards. Bloodhounds were no use and could only go to the last spot of tracks. Both boys seemed to have disappeared into thin air. What is it about the Blackforest in Pennsylvania and mainly young boys? Remember there had also been sightings here of large birds that don't exist that can pick up fawns and would probably find an underfed seven year old no challenge at all. Indeed a very small morsel in a remorseless World.

Shortly before 27th April 1910 a giant meteor burst in the mountains in Mexico and started a brushfire. Whereabouts in Mexico is unknown.

On 4th May 1910, from 10.00 am to noon stones shot up from the ground and into thin air in Cantillana in Seville in Spain. There were also loud detonations in the air at the time. There were traces of an extinct volcano at the spot but there was no vulcanism at the time. More antigravity! With erupting rocks and noises in the sky. How many non-volcanic rock eruptions have we had so far? This is the first one recorded at the site of an extinct volcano. There had been a previous stone lift in Marbleton, New York State, in 1814, Clavaux, France, in 1842 during which two little girls were lifted bodily into the air, the same year as two other events, in 1846 rockhard snowballs rising into the air attacked and killed a young boy at Saint Marys, Illinois, there was another stone-rise in East Kent, Ontario, in July 1880, and in November 1880, the same year, there was another stone-rise at Ozark, Arkansas. Odd and temporally clustered events. These were as well as other events that did not involve stones or rockhard projectiles.

In June 1910 a sea Captain saw a Seamonster off Rathlin Island in Northern Ireland. This is our 105th Seamonster at least since 1808.

In July 1910 Captain Jorgensen of the three masted sailship "Felix" reported sighting a seamonster off Rathlin Island north of Ireland. The creature had a long neck, a small head and a lumpy body. The ship was traveling from Norway to Canada. The seaserpent had been writhing on the suface for only a short period and only fourteen feet was visible.

In July 1910, at 9.00 pm Mrs Elizabeth Hamilton of Jewett in Leon County in Texas saw a bright red object travelling from southeast to northeast and over the horizon in fifteen minutes. There were five other witnesses as well. It was too slow for a Meteor. It was now bright red aerial objects over Texas.

Also in July 1910, the crew of a French fishing boat off Normandy saw a large black birdlike creature in the sky. The enormous bird fell into the sea, bounded back and then fell again before vanishing for good. There were no traces of anything in the crash area. Huge aquatic blackbirds diving over Normandy? A Cosmic Cormorant?

At 12.00 am on 13th August 1910, the Captain and crew of the “S. S. Valentijn” saw a bright spinning wheel like a rotation of flashes turning rapidly in the South China Sea. The Lightwheel was above the water though still a traditional Lightwheel with a spoke pattern. What was it doing above the water? This rules out luminous plankton swimming in massive formation. Luminous plankton flying above the water in formation?

On 17th August 1910 labourers at work in a forest near Dessau in Germany saw a balloonlike object in the sky. The balloon suddenly flamed and the gondola underneath it fell into the forest. No traces were found though the Chief Forester was notified and a massive search made. UFOs were everywhere. From Germany to New York City the Phenomena travelled.

On 30th August 1910 at 8.45 pm, massed crowds gathered in Madison Square on Manhattan Island saw a long black object making engine noises turning and describing one graceful circle after another around the Metropolitan Life Insurance Company Tower, the outlines standing out clear in the light of the illuminated windows. It looked like a plane though none were that manoeuvrable in that period. Then the craft flew towards the Flatiron Building and then returned to Madison Square where it circled and swooped low before vanishing.

On 31st August 1910 the strange plane from the previous night was back at Madison Square in Manhattan. The craft

performed similar movements and carried two red lights and three green. There were no pilots flying that night and it would be too risky flying at night in the city. The long black biplane looked unlike any other aeroplane at the time in either form or ability.

Also on 31st August 1910 an unknown cigar-shaped balloon was seen over Lake Erie near Dunkirk in Chatauqua County in New York State. The craft seemed to be unmanageable and vanished over the lake. There had been Lakemonster sightings here in 1817 and 1819 as well as a UFO and occupant report in 1897 followed by another Lakemonster report that same month.

Also in August 1910, a twelve inch long marble cylinder was seen to fall from the sky and onto the farm of Mr Daniel Lawter on Rural Route four near Westerville in Franklin County, Ohio. The object weighed three pounds and was a symmetrical, seemingly carved cylinder. Had one of the strange Airships seen in the area dropped its cargo or was this merely coincidental? This was the sixteenth fallen artifact to date.

One day in August 1910 Mr. W. J. Hutchinson was shooting duck and plover with his father and cousin around the Skerries of Work which are some rocks in Bay of Meil on Orkeny in Scotland. Suddenly they saw a school of whales leaping up out of the water as they left the bay. From where they had come was the head and neck of an odd animal in the water that had a snake's neck and the head of a horse. Whilst his father was making for the safer shallows Hutchinson rashly aimed his gun at the monster until his father told him to put it down and not risk provoking the animal. The beastie was watched for ten minutes no more than one hundred and fifty yards from them and the head was at least eighteen feet above the sea surface. It looked like someone had pushed an enormous tangle above the sea substituting a horse's head for the leaves of the tangle or kelp. It was a light brown colour with lighter stripes running across and the head looked too large for the slender neck that gradually thickened towards the surface of the sea.

On 4th September 1910 a meteorite was seen to plunge into a lake at St Paul in Marion County in Oregon. This hurled a

tremendous column of water high into the air.

On 10th September 1910 an unmanageable cigar-shaped balloon was seen over Lake Erie near Dunkirk in Chatauqua County, New York State. A massive search by tugboats that lasted all night found nothing. This was the second unmanageable aerial object to crash into that part of the lake near Dunkirk in a fortnight.

On 21st September 1910 for three hours without pause flights of round shiny things streamed across New York City. Traffic was held up and people thronged the streets to look up at them. They looked like little balloons. On 21st September they were back in New York or at least their larval form were.

In Autumn October 1910, Mr Howard Saint George and his son were coming home from the sea into Kilkerrin Bay in Connemara in Ireland. They had just shot an old grey bull seal, about eight foot long and as they came into the bay they saw a Seamonster floating on the ebb tide about eighty yards away. It was a large brown animal as big as a lorry and had a head and neck moving from side to side. The sight of the Seamonster appalled them and they did not stay around to investigate.

At 1.00 pm on 13th December 1910 in the mid-Atlantic Ocean Mr. Van Erp, the First Officer aboard the steamship "Potsdam" saw a seamonster 120 feet long. The creature was like a gigantic snake and was moving fast and occasionally raising its head perpendicularly eight to ten feet above the water. The girth was three feet. The animal was black with a white underside and a flat tail that was wide with a forked end. A very big Orca or killer whale? This was at 24.08 west and 49.20 north.

During December 1910, at 11.30 pm Miss Florence S. Varley and some friends were returning home from a Christmas party in a horse drawn vehicle southbound on what is now route 118 in Reheboth, Bristol County, Massachusetts. A round brilliant object about the size of the full moon appeared overhead and for several minutes it remained motionless casting a glare much brighter than the moon but less than the sun. It appeared as if the sky had opened

like a curtain and then closed like one when the object suddenly vanished.

Some time in 1910 a ten year old child by the name of Norman Alsop was with his brother carrying a bucket to fetch water from a creek on his family's property at Sassafras Mountain near Sussex Inlet in New South Wales, Australia when they were suddenly surprised by a large hairy beast which ran across the track in front of them. The boys two kangaroo dogs ran away in terror. The boys returned home and accused their father of playing a trick on them but he denied it and after the event the father forbade them to ever go for water on their own again.

Coromandel, New Zealand. In 1910 a three metre tall hairy hominoid male was seen standing in a field by a farmer. Several months later a two metre tall female was also seen standing on a creek edge on another farm where it was seen by a property owner, his wife and children. In the local language the hairy hominoids are called Moehau.

1910 was a good year for seamonsters. In the Orkneys Mr. Bill Hutchinson was observing a pod of whales leaping clear out of the sea. He and his party were duck hunting in a small sailboat. As they left the bay and entered the ocean they had first seen the leaping whales. A few moments later a horse-like head on an eighteen foot tall neck suddenly appeared behind the whales who seemed to be fleeing from it. The witnesses were only one hundred and fifty yards from it. We have seen terrified whales before that were also fleeing something that is officially recorded as an illusion or a figment of the imagination. Collective whale imagination? I think not!

At the junction of the Oub and Orange River, at Great Falls in South Africa, Mr Fred Cornell, Mr W. Brown, Mr N. B. Way and three Bantu tribesmen heard a group of natives crying out. Something black, thick and sinuous was swimming rapidly against the current. The creature kept its body beneath the water but the head was visible on a huge ten foot long neck like a tree trunk. The creature resembled an enormous Python. Once again it was not called an enormous Python but as something similar to an enormous

Python. Why the difference? It could not only be the size or it would only be referred to as an enormous bloody Python! The indigenous peoples of Africa know what is a python and what is not a python. This as not a python. This was in 1910.

At Lake Nahuel Huapi on the Rio Negro near Bariloche in Santa Cruz, Argentina, Mr George Garrett and his son saw a Lakemonster that was fifteen to twenty feet in diameter in 1910. The top of the hump was six feet above the water and clearly visible from a quarter of a mile away. The witnesses headed for the spot but it had got away. The locals called the Beast “Nahuelito”.

At Mirrow Lake in Wisconsin a ten year old girl was followed by a manlike furry creature in 1910. The creature walked like a man and had a man’s eyes. The next day the girl found the creatures footprints in the snow and they were twice as long as her fathers.

Not a watermonster nor Hairy Hominoid but a Meteor caught Mr Charles F. Holder’s attention in 1910. In the Yacqui Valley in Mexico Mr Holder saw a Meteor fall to earth. The strange stone appeared to have an inscription on it that resembled deeply incised writing. Alien artefacts, again, are tumbling down from the sky. This was apparently the second for the year.

1911

On 20th January 1911, there was black rain in Switzerland. Obviously the Captains of Swiss heavy industry were belching out heaps of smoke again.

On 22nd January 1911 a single piece of carbonaceous material fell from the sky onto Rajpunta in India. The piece of coal was fifty per cent soluble in water and easily crumbled. It was definitely a type of coal but coal is not supposed to fall from the sky. Maybe the coal had been belched out by the Swiss industrialists to such a great height that it fell back to Earth in India.

During January 1911, around Kalatura which is near Colombo in what is now Sri Lanka, millions of giant snails that were unknown to the island were found on the ground during a storm.

They were all giant African land snails and were massed on one area of land four square miles in area in one of the most thickly populated areas of Sri Lanka. They snails were all sizes and ages and up to six inches long. There were also reported appearences of large scaled insects as well in the same area. Life must be very slow in Sri Lanka. So slow that millions of giant snails up to one foot long breed into plague proportions and no one saw it occur. The witnesses only saw the aftermath of the invisible breeding.

On 7th March 1911, at 8.00 am hundreds of witnesses saw daynight fall during a hailstorm in Louisville, Jefferson County, Kentucky. There was intense blackness for half an hour and it had only been raining moderately. Terror spread throughout the city. If a daynight was caused by something high up in the sky then there should be a pathway across the face of the Earth where the shadow is being cast. In many of these cases of daynight there is no precessional shadow either before or after the event. Something the daynight just appears from nowhere and obviously blocks out the Sun for a period.

On 21st May 1911, a two foot long alligator fell to the ground during a hard rain in Evansville in Vanderburgh County in Indiana. The Saurian landed on the front step of the home of Mrs Hiram Winchell and tried to crawl into the front door. The unwelcome visitor was killed by MrsWinchell and other Ladies armed with bed slats. Was it actually an alligator though? Maybe it was an alligator very high up that had caused the daynight over Louisville?

On 16th June 1911 a meteorite struck a barn in Kilbourn, possibly Kilbournville, in Racine County in Wisconsin.

During June 1911 a girl walking long the banks of the Sandy River near Boring in Clackamas County in Oregon got caught in a sudden rain storm. She then felt large objects pelting her on the head and shoulders and when she stopped to look around her she saw hundreds of salamanders falling from the sky and literally covering the ground wriggling and crawling everywhere.

On 24th June 1911 after a heavy rainfall in Eton in Berkshire in England, peasized masses of jelly fell from the sky. An unknown

type of insect larvae emerged soon after from them. Some of these were identified as a species of Chironomus but were unidentified. Is Eton far from Bath, the falling jelly capital of the World? It is a reasonable distance but not too far.

On 28th June 1911 a dog in Nakhla in the Sinai in Egypt was killed by a falling meteorite. This was determined to be an SNC meteorite, the first meteorite to have been discovered to have come from Mars.

At a similar latitude to Bath but a slightly different longitude a Seamonster was disporting in the waves. During Summer July 1911 three witnesses saw a Seamonster with a black hump that was travelling fast and joined by another blackhumped Seamonster in Saint-Brieux Bay at Saint-Quay-Portrieux in the Cotes-du Nord of France. Francois Gelard and his two sisters had just finished lunch at 1.00 pm when his sister Madame Ollivier cried out “Look, there’s a dog swimming!” Between a small sailing yacht and the shore appeared to be a dog. It swam very fast for a dog and it had a very long neck. Francois looked at it through his binoculars and then saw that it was not a dog. It seemed to have the head and neck of a giraffe as well as a black dome or hump some distance behind the neck. The head seemed to be thirty feet from the dome and there was much churning of the water. Later an identical animal joined it and the both then swam away.

On Saturday 19th August 1911 a seaserpent was seen by persons on board the steamer “Amsteldijk” in the North Atlantic at 27.11 west and 47.30n. at sixty yards to port a great mass of foam was seen within which was the seamonster. Suddenly a body lifted itself up out of the water and rose eight feet. Thirty feet further on the back of the sea animal could be seen which was visible for ten seconds. The creature was two feet six inches in diameter and a large proportion of the part htat emerged seemed to belong to the head and neck. The back was dark and the belly was much lighter. The head was like that of a seal.

On 30th August 1911 a holidaymaker on the island of Wee Cumbrae in the Firth of Clyde in Scotland saw a monster of the deep

only one hundred yards away.

On 11th November 1911 in Missouri large hailstones fell from the sky and there were explosive sounds as they hit the ground that sounded like pistols fire. Exploding hailstones?

On 16th November 1911, there were flashes and a luminous appearence in the sky before an earthquake in Southern Germany and Switzerland. There was also an explosion in the sky during the earthquake. There were 112 reports of flashes and other luminous Phenomena that preceded the earthquake by a few seconds. The first was a few minutes after Midnight and the second was at 3.00 am. There were other smaller shocks as well. Only at the time of the greatest shock was anything seen in the sky. This was the Great Central European earthquake of 1911 over one of the most densely populated areas in Europe. How reliable are a multitude of witnesses? Even witnesses as reliably stolid and staid as the Germans and the Swiss. Both Races not regarded highly for their spontaneity or love of delusionment.

1912

During January 1912, an aerial ship was seen at treetop height in Collao in Peru. Collao, the Port of Lima, is more often known for earthquakes rather than UFOs. In the future both would return to the same spots.

On 6th March 1912, a splendidly illuminated aeroplane travelling at a tremendous rate appeared to come from Bath and headed for Gloucester. The aeroplane resembled a large triple-headed Fireball and was seen in the sky above Warmley near Bristol in England. No Meteor has three heads. They only have one. Comets sometimes have several heads and are usually noticeable much earlier. This one was not noticed earlier at all. Was it a giant Bath jelly?

On 11th March 1912 huge earthquakes and shocks were felt in Triangle Island off Vancouver in British Columbia in Canada. The shocks were even felt in the United States. Maybe the Warmley

aerial object crashed into Triangle Island and spewed up black rain that fell onto Colmer near London in England where on March 11th blackrain fell. There was also a strange glare in the sky over Colmer the following night.

On 8th April 1912, there were extraordinary dark triangular patches that seemed to be casting triangular shadows onto clouds from above over Chisbury in Wiltshire in England. The patches of shadow remained stationary as the clouds kept moving underneath them. The patches also varied in size and were viewed for half an hour. They really were like really heavy shadow cast upon the thin veil of cloud by some unseen object to the west and obscuring the Sun's rays. What was triangular and flying above the clouds? Was it Triangle Island? An odd coincidence though or are coincidences actually odd at all?

During April 1912, a ship's crew saw a Seamonster with a long neck and a hump off Cape Matapan in Greece. It was a humped Seamonster with a longneck. The creature was on a parallel course with the steamer "Queen Eleanor" and going the same speed. The Chief engineer went down to his cabin to get a gun and shot at the monster but did not know if he hit it but it then disappeared. It was eel-like with no distinct head but a long neck and two coils or humps behind the neck. It was thirty feet long with a diameter of eighteen inches and was camouflage coloured. Must be a shark or a Whale or an Octopus. What would Greek Fishermen know of aquatic life in the area? They are not scientists!

In May 1912, Carl Howe of Lockport, Kendall County, Illinois, had his attention directed to an unusual aerial object by his father. A black shadow was crossing the face of the full moon. The shadow progressed entering the right hand edge of the moon's disc and took three minutes to cross over the face of the moon before leaving to the left. The object was rectangular with absolutely flat ends, about two thirds of the diameter of the moon in length and one sixteenth of the moon in width. Mr Howe's father referred to it as Mohammed's coffin

At 6.30 am on 5th July 1912 Captain Ruser of the “Kaiserin Augusta Victoria” noted in his log that he and his first officer as well as an Elbe pilot saw a seaserpent off Prawle Point in Devon. It was twenty feet long and one foot to eighteen inches thick. The creature seemed to be fighting with some other sea animal for it was whipping the water with its tail. The entire snake like body was visible and there was no mistaking this. As well it was a blue-grey on the back and whitish on the belly.

On 19th July 1912 there was a loud detonation like a cannon in the sky over Holbrook in Navajoh County in Arizona. Then fourteen thousand stones of different sizes fell from the sky. A building was struck by them and a man was missed by only a few metres. These were L-chondrite or low iron meteorites. There was an earthquake in the same area one month later on 18th August. Falling stones in Arizona? This was the sixth time. It is a very popular place for stones to fall. If all places on Earth are theoretically equal as far as the receiving of falling Astronomical Phenomena goes then there should be equal distribution of Meteor crashes all over the face of the Earth. Why is there not then? At Irkutsk in the early Nineteenth Century there were stonefalls associated with earthquakes as well. Incidentally there was a report that a man was missed being hit by only a few metres.

Also in July 1912 the two daughters of Sir Henry Rider Haggard where at his estate at Kessingland Grange in Suffolk. The two girls saw the seacreature whilst they were sitting on the lawn overlooking the sea when they saw what looked like a thin dark line with a blob at one end shooting through the water at a terrific speed. It travelled parallel with the shore over the sandbank. Through fieldglasses she saw that it had a head at one end and then a series of thirty pointed blobs which dwindled in size as they reached the tail. It was sixty feet long. There’s that sixty foot long thing again.

Also in August 1912, Mrs Hildegarde Forbes was on a steamer bound for Skagway in Alaska that was just off the east coast of Vancouver Island in Canada. Mrs Forbes saw a forty foot long Seamonster heading south. The creature had a snakelike head that

it kept raised up and steady all of the time. There were from five to seven humps or coils that moved up and down as the creature moved. The mane seemed like seaweed and it was dark and not black. Another longnecked humped Seamonster. Obviously another misidentification. Even the local Chinook Indians were misinformed as they had referred to the creature as hiachuckuluck for centuries before. No one as usual had caught one though.

During Autumn October 1912 Mrs. Callie Lund's mother saw a tall apelike creature looking in at the window of a lonely farm near Oakville in Grays Harbor County in Washington State.

On 11th October 1912 Mr. Beckett, Mr. McKechnie and Mr. Nathan were fishing on the sandy beach near the Beach Hotel in Jeffreys Bay in South Africa. A woman and her ten year old son were also there when they suddenly sawes a black head in the waves and then a seaserpent fifteen to twenty feet long with a huge black and yellow head and enormous body. The creature was rolling over and over in the waves and its head was raised up in the air a full three feet above the water.

On 12th October 1912, Mr George Summerell saw a Hairy Hominoid in Packer's Swamp near Creewah, between Bombala and Bemboka, in New South Wales in Australia. The Wild Man had a manlike face minus a forehead and a chin and was seven feet tall with arms that almost reached to its ankles when standing. When sighted it was drinking from a creek and after this it picked up a stick and walked away. Handprints and footprints were found at the site and were Human-like though with only four toes. The hair was grey and the body was like a great trunk all one size from the shoulders to the hips. The toes were five inches long and cylindrical as well as showing evidence of extreme flex. There was no thumb and this is characteristic of an ape's foot. Apes though are unknown in Australia.George watched the creature from 150 metres away. And we all know that the Hairy Hominoid, considering that it does not exist, has always been regarded as having never existed in Australia since earliest settlement. All previous sightings should therefore be disregarded as well as all future ones.

On 17th October 1912, four witnesses who were passengers on the steamer “Dover Castle” in the Atlantic Ocean off Gabon saw the head and neck of a Seamonster extending fourteen feet above the water. The passengers appointed a committee to see to it that record should be made of their observations. No mention of humps though. This was at 9.31 west and 1.31n.

Also in October 1912, mail carrier William Barthlot was doing his delivery rounds in a horsedrawn cart in Beaver County, Oklahoma. Suddenly a deluge fell containing thousands of tiny toads. They collected in his lap seat, the wagon and the roadway. The toads were no more than one inch long and were of an unknown type. Toadfall number eleven. Not the sort of title that a perfume would be named after. It is not even a French frogfall.

During October 1912 a surveyor from Melbourne, Mr. Phillip Mills, and two geologists were camped on a moutainside near Bega in New South Wales in Australia. It was night and the men were camped around their campfire having their evening meal when Mr. Mill spotted a tall dark shape illuminated by the campfire light. The creature emerged into view, only being a few feet from them, revealing itself as seven feet tall, dark haired, upright walking and apelike. The hairy hominoid was very muscular with big powerful arms and legs with big feet and and large hands as well as genitals that appeared to be normal man-sized. The creature looked at the men. It’s face like a cross between a man and an ape. One of the men then drew his revolver and the creature merely walked away apparently unconcerned. Mr. Mills motioned to his companion not to shoot.

Sometime in 1912, Master William MacGruer and his sister Margaret MacGruer as well as four other children were hunting birds around Inchnacardoch Bay on Loch Ness in Scotland. Suddenly they saw the Lakemonster on land ahead of them. The creature had a long neck and a humped back as well as long legs like a camel’s but smaller. The skin was a sandy pale yellow colour and initially the children saw it emerge from some bushes and head for the Loch only a few yards away. The children were so frightened by this

sudden appearence that they ran straight away home. Margaret said that it was grey and moved like a caterpillar and had two short legs under its massive body whilst William recalled that it was a pale yellow colour and looked like a camel with a long neck, angled back and long legs. The creature was humping its shoulders and twisting its head from side to side. Large humped body, long neck and a pale yellow or grey colour. But it had two short legs that were regarded as long. Was this an aquatic Tyrannosaurus Rex?

Also in 1912 at Currockbilly Mountain in New South Wales, Australia, at around 9.00 pm Mr Charles Parker or Harper, a surveyor from Sydney, as well as a group of witnesses around a campfire, saw a Hairy Hominoid approach them. The creature came to twenty yards from the group and was thumping its breast with its paws whilst growling. One witness immediately fainted. The Wild Man was five foot eight to five foot ten inches tall and had long brownish-red hair that quivered over an enormous body with a big humanlike frame.The creature had long arms and forepaws and its eyes were deeply set and very large. There was also a pair of large and long canine teeth that protruded over the lower lip when the mouth was closed. There were also very short metatarsal bones in the foot that were much shorter than a man's. The phalanges appeared extremely long and the fibula bone appeared much smaller than a man's. The femur bone was very long and out of proportion with the rest of the body. The stomach was like a sack hanging halfway down its thighs. Eventually it ran off, at first on its feet and then on all fours. Not another Nonexistent Australian Hairy Hominoid or NAHH! With a beergut. Why do people imagine these things?

Around 1912 a mother and her son were picking berries on their farm about ten miles from Gallipolis in Ohio when they saw a strange dark cloud hovering above them which seemed to follow them as they made their way along a path through the wood. The mother was thirty to fifty feet ahead of the son when they saw a monster standing a little to their right walking parallel to them. It was manlike and had a bulky head and no neck as well as monstrously wide shoulders that were probably twice as wide as a man's. The colour was dark. The mother yelled at the son for them to go and the

creature turned to look at them making growling or barking noises. After one hundred yards the cloud and the manbeast were no longer seen.

Finally for 1912 two boys in Effingham, Effingham County in Illinois, saw Hairy Hominoids near their homes from time to time. Where do hairy creatures hide when they are not being seen?

1913

On 4th January 1913, at 5.00 am an unknown type of flying object was seen over Dover in Kent in England. The object was travelling towards thesea and had a red light and was heading northeast. A motor could be heard as well and it was definitely not a Meteor. Not many Meteors have motors or on them.

Later that morning on the same day as the Dover sighting 4th January 1913 the lights of an Airship were seen out over the Bristol Channel in England. This is on the other side of England to Dover, over five degrees or at least 360 kilometres away.

On 17th January 1913 a huge flying object that was leaving a smoke trail was seen over Newport in Gwent in Wales. Something started in Wales.

That same day 17th January 1913 over Neath in West Glamorgan in Wales the same aerial object was also seen.

Over Cardiff in Wales in South Glamorgan at 4.45 pm that same day 17th January 1913 Captain Lindsay, the Chief Constable of Glamorganshire and another person saw a huge flying object that was leaving a smoke trail over the area. Captain Lindsay stated that the object was larger than Willow's Airship.

The following day 18th January 1913 at Cardiff an Airship was seen by several witnesses that was lit up and carrying searchlights and moving rapidly.

It must have been moving for that same day 18th January 1913 an Airship carrying a searchlight was seen over Liverpool in Merseyside in England. No man-made machine could do this yet!

On 24th January 1913, an Airship with a brilliant searchlight that was sweeping distant hills was seen over Totterdown near Bristol in Avon in England. They were described as brilliant lights pouring down from the sky.

Also on 24th January 1913 a brilliant light was seen sweeping Skywards over Cardiff in Wales. There was a piercing searchlight coming from it and it greatly illuminated houses. What was it looking for? Why go back to Cardiff?

That same day 24th January 1913 many individual witnesses including the Police saw an Airship with a searchlight passing over the Afon Dulas Valley in Powys in Wales.

On 25th January 1913 at 7.00 pm the Airship, still carrying its brilliant searchlight, was seen over Liverpool in Merseyside again where it was travelling at twenty-five miles per hour.

At Chancery, near Liverpool, at 8.25 pm that same day 25th January 1913 an Airship with a bright searchlight turned south in the sky and then vanished. Maybe it was returning to Wales?

On the morning of 30th January 1913 and lasting for four days stones appeared out of nowhere and attacked a house in Marcinelle near Charleroi in Hainaut in Belgium. When the police arrived the attacks became even heavier. The police and witnesses as well as the owner Mr. Van Zanten saw no one responsible. One of the police officers in the official report saw a stone arriving straight at a window and then several others spiraling in parabolic motions that shattered the remaining shards of the window pane. The breaking up of the panes of glass appeared methodical and every window in the house, and no other, was broken. The only person to be injured was Mr. Van Zanten's father-in-law when a piece of brick hit him. There was no pain and no mark was left. The falls stopped on 2nd February.

In Glamorganshire in Wales on 1st February 1913 an Airship was seen followed at 10.45 pm by an Airship that was heading west over Greenmeadow near Cardiff.

On 2nd February 1913 at 7.30 pm several witnesses including a Constable saw an Airship carrying a light heading out

over Swansea Bay near Aberavon in West Glamorgan.

On 5th February 1913 an Airship with bright lights and a clear outline and heading northwest was seen over Neath in West Glamorgan, Newport in Gwent and Cardiff in South Glamorgan. Maybe it was heading for Ireland? Possibly America?

On 9th February 1913, a flying object that resembled a passenger train in the sky was seen for several minutes over Mortlake in Saskatchewan in Canada.

At 9.20 pm 9th February 1913 Elmer Swenson and George Appleby saw a line of glowing objects in the sky coming from the northwest. It was a row of four glowing lights followed by a row of three abreast and then by another group of two. They were noisy and slow. The sighting lasted 3.3 minutes over Esterhazy in Saskatchewan in Canada.

The Skytrain continued over Minnesota and on to Toronto in Ontario, Canada, where it was seen by all of the city on 9th February 1913. It was a large luminous body with a long tail travelling majestically through the sky. The body grew rapidly larger and there was some dissent in that many witnesses reckoned that it was not a single body but three or four in formation. It or they vanished in the distance and then another one or a group would replace it or them, sailing over in the same direction. They were described as a fleet of aerial battleships performing manoeuvres and they all kept perfect formation. The aerial lights were also seen by Professor A. Chant at the University of Toronto who saw a fiery red body that quickly grew larger with a long tail and apparently no intention of dropping to Earth by following a perfectly horizontal path heading to the southeast. Other lights followed moving in twos, threes and even fours. There was a sound like thunder as well and some people felt that their houses were shaking. Another astronomer, W. FDenning stated that it resembled an express train lighted at night.

The aerial express then shot over Buffalo in New York State where the descriptions tallied with those of Toronto as it still travelled southeast on 9th February 1913.

From New York City a formation of Airships in the sky resembled a passenger train in the Heavens as the Skytrain continued southeast along the eastern Seaboard of the United States on 9th February 1913.

Even in Bermuda in the Atlantic Ocean there were reports of the Skytrain that were identical to all of the previous sightings on 9th February 1913.

Finally the Skytrain terminated over Cape Sao Roque in Brazil. The aerial train had travelled from Mortlake in Saskatchewan southeast via the Eastern Seaboard over Bermuda and then onto Brazil, all in one night 9th February 1913 . Far too slow for a Meteor and far too long for a single Meteor sighting. Previously an enormous Seaserpent was seen assaulting a Whale here in 1875.

The following day, 10th February 1913 many people in Toronto in Ontario, Canada, watched three groups of solid dark objects cross over high above the city. The dark objects went from west to east and then the three groups then returned west in more scattered formations. There were seven or eight in all. These must have been running late and had missed the train and were actually travelling in the opposite direction to the Skytrain of the previous night.

On 21st February 1913 at 10.00 pm there was a great non-Meteoric illumination in the sky over Yorkshire and Warwickshire in England. Yorkshire and Warwickshire are one hundred miles apart though.

The 10.00 pm 21st February 1913 aerial sighting over Ipswich in East Suffolk was said to be carrying a searchlight. It must have been very bright and very high upto be seen from four different locations at the same time.

Also on 21st February 1913, an Airship with three lights was seen between Leicester and Birmingham in the Midlands of England. There were many witnesses.

Three nights later at 8.00 pm on 24th February 1913 another great light appeared and sailed across the sky starting at Gosport in Hants where it was described as a strange bright light and on to

Portsmouth in Hampshire where an Airship was seen with a bright searchlight that appeared and vanished several times over one hour.

In Ipswich in East Suffolk the light was back at 10.00 pm, 24th February 1913 , the same time as before, and it too was regarded as carrying a searchlight and manoeuvring over the west part of the town.

The same great non-Meteoric illumination was also seen that the same night 24th February 1913 over Hunstanton in Norfolk where it hovered over the town and then went to the northwest. There were three bright lights travelling from the eastern sky and they remained in sight for thirty minutes, hovering over the town and then vanishing to the northwest.

The following day, 25th February 1913 an Airship with three bright lights appeared from the east at a high altitude over Hunstanton in Norfolk, remained in view for thirty minutes and then went to sea.

On 25th February 1913 at Great Grimsby in Humberside the crew of the steam Trawler “S. S. Bermuda” saw a bright light in the sky that was rising and falling and heading for Hull where it was soon seen by a crowd of witnesses as an easily distinguishable bright light that was hovering over the town for half an hour before eventually shooting away to the north. The light had an occasional reddish hue as well.

At Hornsea in Humberside at 8.00 pm 25th February 1913 an Airship was seen heading west and over Liverpool in Merseyside an Airship with bright lights and motor sounds was seen above the city for 45 minutes before heading north.

On 26th February 1913 at Portland Harbour in Dorset a Postman and several others saw the clear outline of an Airship that was carrying a dazzling searchlight. An engine was also heard. The only sighting for the 26th was at Portland Harbour.

On 27th February 1913 the same Airship with the dazzling searchlight was back over Portland Harbour , before heading for Burcleaves in Dorset, followed by Saint Albans Head, also in Dorset, Papplewick in Nottinghamshire and Hucknall Torkard, still in

Nottinghamshire, where a Police Constable was a witness and finally in the Orkneys in Scotland. Other Phenomenal events in the Orkneys were in 1818 when there was a fall of sulphurous ice and in 1910 when a pod of Whales was seen fleeing in fear from a creature with a horselike head on an eighteen foot long neck. Sound familiar?

And had we forgotten Wales in all of this? Not to be outdone on 8th April 1913 at 9,00 pm Captain Lindsay and several other people saw an Airship at a high altitude over Cardiff travelling at sixty to seventy miles per hour. There was a brilliant searchlight on the craft. This was Captain Lindsay's second sighting, the first was on 17th January , the same year. April eighth was not only busy in Wales but elsewhere as well.

That same day 8th April 1913 at Fort Worth in Tarrant County in Texas a circular object up in the sky was seen keeping stationary whilst the cloud cover kept moving relative to it. It was described as a dark speck that kept growing and getting bigger and bigger and then suddenly retreating and vanishing. The object never came below the clouds and yet it must have been a massive size to cast such a shadow onto the clouds moving beneath it. There were many witnesses and there was even a peculiar moving shadow along the ground at the same time.

On 20th April 1913, at Sundown, Mr Oscar Davies, Mr Hartwell Conder and Mr Harris were with their Kangaroo dogs walking along the beach at Macquarie Harbour in Tasmania in Australia. As the witnesses approached they saw a most unusual creature bounding into the sea. The creature was fifteen feet long with a small head, a thick arched neck and no tail or fins and was covered with fur. There were four distinct legs though which ruled out seals and sealion's and their kind.The creature travelled by bounding so that its front and back legs touched when it arched its legs. There were nine inch in diameter footprints showing seven inch claws. When first disturbed the creature reared up onto its hind legs like an Otter. It reached a height of three foot six inches and ran much faster than a Kangaroo dog which had raced after it. After bounding out to sea the creature paused, looked around and then dived, about forty

yards out. The creature was a chestnut colour, wellgroomed and totally unknown to the witnesses. Mutant manatees? Weird walruses? Parts of Tasmania are still wildernesses especially on the west coast.

On 15th May 1913, at Farmersville in Collins County in Texas a twelve year old boy and his two brothers were chopping cotton when they heard the dogs howling and went to investigate. They found a little green man about eighteen inches tall. His arms were hanging beside him and he was wearing a hat like a sombrero except that it seemed to be built onto him. The little man wore no clothes and no shoes and it seemed as if it was a rubber suit on him. The dogs jumped onto him and tore him to pieces. He seemed to have Human internal organs. The next day there were no traces left. Mexican goblins in this day and age? Had the little Hominoid come down with the Meteor showers?

On 22nd May 1913 there was a great detonation heard whilst a Meteor was seen in the sky over Otranto in Lecce in Puglia in Italy. Meteors making cannonlike noises. Does this mean that they are breaking the soundbarrier?

And what happened to New Zealand? On 27th May 1913 during an earthquake there was a rumbling sound coming from the sky as well as from the ground in Dunedin in Otago. There was also an illumination in the sky as well that looked like an exploding Meteor that seemed to have exploded just as the earthquake struck. Was this the same light as at Otranto now investigating the New Zealand earthquake or is it just another coincidence? Are some of our recorded earthquakes actually shockwaves caused by aerial explosions?

Shortly before 28th May 1913, at Uitenhage in South Africa a Meteor exploded with detonations that were heard in a line forty miles long. More detonating Meteors?

On 29th May 1913 a Meteor was seen over England as well as over Ireland. Non-detonating but noticeable Meteors over England and Ireland.

On 30th May 1913 a Meteor exploded in the sky over Putnam County in Florida and was heard for fifteen miles around. In Florida the Meteor exploded. Remember though that Meteors don't explode and are not supposed to detonate on their own either. Previously in 1896 the large body of an unknown Seamonster resembling a giant squid was washed up onto the beach at Saint Augustine near here.

On 4th June 1913 in Madras in Tamil Nadu in India during a severe drought an extraordinary Meteor was seen in the sky. The Meteor showers of May were still continuing.

On 18th June 1913 a Seamonster with a head as large as a barrel was seen close to a yacht near Rockaway Shoals in Queens County, Long Island, New York State. What was as large as a barrel? The Seamonster itself or the thickness of it if it were serpentine?

On 29th August 1913 a meteorite crashed into a lake at Fall River in Bristol County in Massachesetts. There was a great commotion that produced an explosion like the discharge of a twelve inch gun that broke windows and was heard for twenty miles.

On 30th August 1913 several members of the crew on the liner "Corinthian" saw what they called a sea-giraffe in the water on the Great Bank of Newfoundland whilst sailing from London to Montreal. It was 4.30 am when the quartermaster and the second officer saw what they thought was an overturned boat nearby. Suddenly it disappeared and within seconds something surprising appeared two hundred feet from the ship. first appeared a great head with long fin-like ears and great blue eyes. Then there was twenty feet of neck which seemed to be set on a ball bearing it was so supple and easily and rhythmically swaying. There were three horned fins surmounting its bony head and the body was the same length as the neck and covered with short water-smootheed fur. It was a light brownish-yellow colour with spots of darker colour. After a minute of examining the "Corinthian" it disappeared. Huge front fins churned the water into spray and it emitted a noise like a baby wailing. The sighting was at 48.30w and 47.51n.

In September 1913, on the Macleay River near Kempsey in New South Wales in Australia a Fireball or will'o'the wisp was seen over the river. It made the curious speculate. In Australia we have will'o'the wisps and falling fish.

On 6th November 1913 the ship "Leafield" was steaming railroad rails across the geographic centre of Lake Superior. The surface was flat and calm and the sky was clear. Without warning the waters began to seethe and what seemed to be a massive storm struck the small area that the ship was in. The Sun was still shining and the sky was blue though galeforce weather pounded the ship. Shortly later the water was calm again. The "Leafield" was repaired and returned to service, incidentally sinking near Angus Island that Autumn. Several days after the odd storm the "James E. Davidson" was steaming across the same water during a heavy snowstorm when it was suddenly confronted by a single massive sea wave that thundered directly over the bow. There was much damage and the ship took on water and just made it to Soo Locks. When it was drydocked inspectors found a great dent ten feet long in the ship's bottom. There was nothing there in the area for the ship to strike when attacked by the wave. Was the wave caused by something under the water? These are attacks number one and two of several for Lake Superior which had already had UFO sightings as well. In 1892 Lake Michigan had a tidal or seismic wave. Lake Superior might have had similar.

At Quirindi in New South Wales, Australia, on 12th November 1913 there was a fall of fish from a tornado-like cloud.

On 26th November 1913 in Sturgeon Bay in Door County in Wisconsin, the "Rouse Simmons" under Captain Herman Schunemann was heading south along the west shore and flying distress signals in Lake Michigan. Sturgeon Bay notified Kewaunee Station, twenty-five miles south, to send out a surf boat which they did. They saw the "Rouse Simmons" but before they could board her a veil of mist suddenly descended. When the mist lifted the entire ship was gone. No traces were ever found of her or of the cargo of Christmas trees that she was carrying. This is disappearance

number three for Lake Michigan since 1871. Lake Michigan's other Phenomena have been several UFOs, the falling of Angel hair, falls of fire from the sky, Lakemonsters and a seismic or tidal wave in 1892. A pretty ordinary area one would say?

In Patang in Sinkiang in China in 1913 a group of Chinese Hunters captured a "Snowman". The creature had a black Monkey face, silvery yellow hair several inches long, except on the powerful hands, and had Human like feet. The creature made grunting and gutteral noises and spent most of its time pursing its lips and making whistling noises. After five months it sickened and died. Some later authorities well after the fact stated that this was actually a Snowbear and not a snowman. If it was a snowbear surely the locals would have called it a Snowbear and not a snowman if that logic stands to reason.

Also in 1913 an Englishman saw a Lakemonster in a lake in Santa Cruz in Argentina. This is the second Lakemonster sighting reported in Santa Cruz Province.

Around Traverspine near Goose Bay in Labrador in Newfoundland in Canada a Hairy Hominoid called the "Traverspine Gorilla" was seen in the area in 1913. The creature had a white ruff across its head and was seven feet tall when erect though sometimes dropping to all fours. The creature also often visited an isolated farmhouse and was even known to wield a stick when defending itself against dogs. Like many of our Phenomena and our Phenomenal animals, they tend to suddenly appear for a period and then they disappear again. They are not fond of dogs either. On one occasion that year a little girl was playing in an open grassy clearing when a large manlike creature with low hanging arms appeared from out of the woods. It was seven feet tall when it stood up but also walked on all fours as it approached her. Across the top of its head was a white mane and the creature grinned at her as it approached and she could see its white teeth. The creature beckoned to her but she ran away screaming. There were numerous footprints in the mud and snow and showed a twelve inch long foot, narrow at the heel and forking at the front into two broad round-ended toes. The creature ripped bark off trees and rooted up huge rotten logs as if

looking for grubs. Numerous bear traps were set for it but to no avail as were numerous hunting parties. Hunters waited around Mud Lake for it. At times the gorilla was seen to be carrying a club.

One afternoon in 1913 Frank Bran, thirteen, and his eleven year old sister Mary were crossing the causeway on what was then Lady Carrington Drive, now Lady Gowrie, on the eastern side of the Woronora River in the Royal National Park in Sutherland Shire south of Sydney in New South Wales, Australia. The children were walking back from the Saltwater School when they spotted a strange dark figure standing in the scrub at the base of a cliff. Frank walked closer to it and saw that it was a brown haired, naked, male creature that was much taller than Frank who was five feet eleven inches tall. The creature quickly moved forwards and grabbed Frank who escaped after fighting it off though he was badly scratched during the encounter. Several weeks later they saw it again at the same spot. Frank and Mary quickly ran home.

1914

On 9th January 1914 in western France meteor explosions were breaking windows of houses. Residents of western France were startled by an enormous meteor rushing across the sky accompanied by deafening explosions with such force that they broke windows in many buildings. Eventually the meteor appeared to fall in the English Channel.

On Sunday 14th January 1914, a young lady, her horse's groom and her kitchenmaid, saw a Lakemonster in Lough Abisdealy in Galway, Ireland. The creature was 35 feet long, black and travelling quickly. It had a snakelike flattish head on top of a long neck which it held aloft. The creature was huge and was propelling itself rapidly across the lake as two great loops of its length buckled in and out of the water. The witnesses had a clear view of the Beast from the Avenue on the way to Church. In the local language Lough Abisdealy is called "Poul an Gurrum", Lake of the Monster or Lake of

the Worm. Rather apt is it not? This is the second sighting for Lough Abisdealy.The first was in 1854.

I can hear cries of protest that someone's Nanna saw the Beast in the Lough or Loch or Lake when she was young and Nanna never lied. But when did she allegedly see it? Do we write down alleged sightings from 1874 to 1943 to cover one sighting in only one lifetime? There are hundreds if not thousands of these anecdotal sightings of Phenomenal events. Possibly millions! But all useless for data research as they do not possess a when and often a where that is pinpointable in time as well as in space. So I cannot accept your Nanna's testimony unless she can at least furnish a year along with a relatively precise geographical location. And at times what a waste of a very precise location because we regarded the time and date as irrelevant. A lot of things happen when we are young. When is very important! When is indeed as important as where! When and where are equally important in a multi-dimensional World.

On 16th January 1914, hundreds of people out shopping were suddenly confronted by a confused and frightened and babbling man in their midst. The man was making incoherent noises and had suddenly appeared on the High Street of Chatham in Kent, England. It was a bitterly cold day and the man was stark naked. No one saw him appear from anywhere. There was no direction of progress. He just appeared in a state of complete distress. He was declared insane and sent away.

On 18th January 1914 the powerful headlights of a cigar shaped craft sprayed over the plains from Cape Town to Pretoria in the Transvaal and to Greytown, all in South Africa The aerial light reappeared nearly every night that Summer. The flying searchlight was in South Africa now. Was it searching for anything in particular or was it just browsing?

During June 1914, a cigar-shaped object landed in a field outside of Hamburg in Germany. The craft had lighted windows and when the witness approached several dwarfs hurriedly went aboard. I cannot recall the existence of the Kaiser's Imperial Flying Dwarf Zeppelin Squadron in any World War One literature. It was secret

was it? Is alleged secrecy the refuge of the paranoid? Remember that this is 1914 and not 1947.

Sometime in July 1914, Mr William Miller and his wife saw a Lakemonster near Dores Bay in Loch Ness. Of course there are no Loch Ness Monster sightings prior to 1932 so like many others we have to disregard this one as well. Fortunately we are in the midst of the largest collection of disregardables ever written including eighteen previous alleged sightings.

During August 1914, at 5.00 pm William J. Kiel and seven other people saw an odd event on the waters of Georgian Bay in Lake Ontario in Canada. They observed, and for a considerable time, a spherical craft fifteen feet wide floating on the lake surface 450 feet away. On its deck or edge were two small men or dwarfs, 3.5 to four feet tall, wearing green-purple clothes who were manipulating the kinks out of a vivid green hose. On the opposite side of the craft were three other dwarfs dressed in light brown. On seeing the witnesses all but one of the dwarfs entered the craft and it rose three metres into the air and took off upwards. They were all wearing square masks down to their shoulders and pointy-toed shoes. The suits were iridescent with yellow headpieces. The Hominoids had large heads and skinny bodies and the heads were connected to the craft by pipes. When the object took off one of the green ones grabbed a chrome ring encircling the globular superstructure. The substructure was square and had a dull grey latticed underside. When it took off it tilted at an angle of thirty to 45 degrees with no sound at all and only a short vapour trail. More flying dwarfs and the sixth bizarre report from Lake Ontario and the third from Georgian Bay. Previously here there had been the strange disappearences of the steam packet “Jane Miller” into a cloud here in 1881 and the “Bannockburn”,a large steel ship that vanished instantly in front of the Captain and crew of the “Algonquin” in 1902. Had the dwarfs flown here from Hamburg? This was no Zeppelin either.

On 13th August 1914, objects described as horrible bunching dumbell shaped things were seen in the sky over Elstree in

Hertfordshire in England. There were round ones as well and they were not snowflakes, seeds or insects. Flying dumbells?

On 16th August 1914 and 17th August 1914 the horrible flying dumbells returned to Elstree. More flying dumbbells? Too bad that there is no reference to what size they were.

On 19th August 1914, witnesses on the border of the Transvaal and the Orange Free State in South Africa saw an aircraft in the sky with a searchlight on its front. There were no aircraft in the area at all.

On 21st August 1914 at Mafeking, in south Africa, 680 miles from the sighting of 19th August several people reported the sighting of an aircraft that approached from the north,then turned west over the town. This craft had searchlights on it.

On 10th October 1914 an absolutely black spindle shaped object crossed the face of the Sun over Manchester in England. The spindle was seen by Albert Buss and had an extraordinarily clearcut outline surrounded by a kind of halo. This is not a dumbell, it's a spindle. With a halo. Andwe have met some very large spindles before. Manchester has met aerial lights before as well.

On 22nd November 1914 a fall of meteorites damaged a farm at Batavia in Genesee County in New York State.

During November 1914, the sky over the Macleay River and the Maria River near Kempsey in New South Wales in Australia played host to a nocturnal mystery complete with mystery planes, machinery hums, flashing light signals and an aerial searchlight which was visible for ten minutes when it coursed south and then vanished. Strange lights or will' o'the wisps were seen in the same area in 1913.

In December 1914, a creature with a long hair and a hairy face was seen near Phalut near Darjeeling in India. The manlike creature was only four feet high and left tracks eighteen inches to two feet long. The toes were pointed in opposite directions and the footprints were six inches wide. The locals called it a "Jungli-Admi" or "Sogpa". Hairy Hominoids are reported in all shapes and sizes.

During 1914 there were numerous sightings of planes when none were flying in the area over Niagara Falls in New York State. Niagara Falls are quite famous for other types of Phenomena other than the waterfalls. In 1833 there had been a jelly and fire fall onto the area. In 1913 in nearby Toronto in Canada there had been several UFO sightings.

Also in 1914 crowds of onlookers witnessed a large rotting carcasse on a beach on Lake Okanogan in British Columbia. The carcasse was five to six feet long and weighed four hundred pounds. There was a round head stuck on the shoulders and it was a blue grey colour. The creature also had flippers and a broad tail and was a totally unknown type of creature. The lake has a history of Lakemonsters but none that resembled this. This is the fourth Lakemonster sighting for Lake Okanogan since 1845. They do tend to come in a variety of shapes and sizes, even at times from the one Lake. Just look at Loch Ness. It seems to have an aquatic Zoo down there amongst other things.

As well in 1914 a Seamonster was seen between San Clemente and the Santa Catalina Islands in Monterey Bay in Monterey County, California. This is the first recorded sighting of the Monterey Bay Seamonster.

In the sky above Leon in the Montes de Leon in Spain in 1914 a young woman stated that she saw two men with objects on their backs flying around. The next day these same men were seen by other witnesses. There had been similar flying creatures seen near Voltana in Spain in June 1905. Two of our five flying Hominoid sightings thus far had been in Spain. Of the other three, one was at Coney Island and the other in Brooklyn, both in New York, and the third was near Vladivostok in Siberia.

Early in 1914 at Watsons Creek near Kingstown in New England in New South Wales in Australia, the were numerous reports of lionesses in the area. Large tracks were found and the very big cat was described as sandy coloured. Of course no one has ever seen or heard of giant catlike creatures in Australia. Of eighteen sightings of cats so far eleven actually are from Australia.

An eight year old boy was looking for his lost cap behind his home in Churchville, Harford County, Maryland sometime in 1914. The boy was using a lantern as it was evening when he saw a strange creature sitting on a log. His lantern was level with the creature's eyes which though it could have attacked the boy merely watched him. The creature was hair-covered and had a definite nose and a sharp chin.

1915

On 13th January 1915, the lighthousekeeper at Steep Island on the Chusane Archipelago in Hong Kong complained to Captain W. F. Tyler that a British Warship had fired a projectile at the lighthouse. No vessel had fired the shot and the object was said to be a Meteor. Meteors do not travel upwards from near sea-level though. A Meteor or something else?

On 12th February 1915, a farmer living five miles north of Ogdensburg in Saint Lawrence County in New York State saw an aeroplane flying above his property. There were no aeroplanes active in this region though. Something else was very busy over Upper New York State and Lower Ontario in 1915.

On 14th February 1915 over Brockville in Leeds County, Ontario in Canada, three Airships or aircraft passed over the town at 9.00 pm and then returned a few hours later. These unknown aerial craft shone bright searchlights down onto various communities. It or they appeared to be searching for something along the Saint Lawrence River and were also seen crossing the river.

That same day 14th February 1915 and back in Ogdensburg the three Airships passed over as well, also returning later with their accompanying searchlights.

The trio of aerial mysteries with their searchlights were also seen over Gananoque in Leeds County in Ontario, Canada, also on 14th February 1915. At the time the wind was blowing from the east whilst the objects had travelled towards the northwest. The craft

were flying on both sides of the United States and Canadian sides of the border irrespective to the wind direction.

The craft that day 14th February 1915 were also seen over Morristown in Saint Lawrence County, as well as at 9.00 pm that night when they were seen over Brockville, again and heading over the Saint Lawrence River. They were still carrying their very powerful searchlights with which they swept communities along the way. Batteries for powering strong lights that were strong enough but small enough to be used by aircraft and capable of being used by an aircraft had not been developed yet though the odd aircraft were happily flying around, much as they had been since 1897.

Also in February 1915, there were sightings of aeroplanes over Niagara Falls when none were flying in the area. And the number of actual aeroplanes in the United States at that time was only a handful.

In April 1915 Lucia Abadoro was eight years old when she first saw a transparent white cloud and a human form near Fatima near the Cova da Iria. Lucia had been reciting the rosary at this time. This also happened later that same year.

On 25th May 1915, millions of frogs fell from a single cloud onto the Rock of Gibraltar on the Mediterranean coast. These were more than a handful indeed.

On 22nd June 1915 at Annapolis in Anne Arundel County in Maryland hailstones fell that were the size of baseballs. Pebbles were even found in the centres of some of the larger ones! The Skyborne pebbles that stay up in the sky and accumulate ice around them were back again.

On 30th July 1915, a German U-28 submarine had just torpedoed the British steamer “Iberian”, 5223 tons and six hundred feet long, in the North Atlantic Ocean and the ship which was 180 meters long sank rapidly, stern first. The U-238 was commanded by Georg von Forstern. After the steamer had disappeared under the water surface for about twenty-five seconds it exploded at what was probably a depth of one thousand meters. Shortly thereafter pieces of wreckage were ejected from the water to a height of twenty to

thirty metres. Amongst this eruption of wreckage was a huge marine animal making violent movements. There were six German witnesses on the bridge of the submarine at the time who all saw the animal that disappeared in the water after ten to fifteen seconds. The description was of a creature sixty feet long that looked like a crocodile with four powerful paddle-like limbs and a long pointed head. The tail was also long and pointed. The creature was not in Brockhaus or in Brehm so it could not be identified. The steamer was en route from Manchester in England heading for Boston, Massachusetts and was sunk when nine miles south by west from Fastnet in Ireland.

It is alleged to be one of the great Military mysteries of all time. On 12th August 1915, the First Fifth Norfolk Regiment was at Suvla Bay in Gallipoli in Turkey and had charged into a forest where a strange lenticular cloud had only just appeared. Of the 266 men who went into the cloud none ever re-emerged. Their bodies were never found and there were no records of them being taken prisoner by the Turks. Thousands of witnesses saw the odd cloud lift as soon as all of the men had vanished into it. Various other Soldiers had noticed eight lenticular-shaped clouds hovering over Hill 60, three quarters of a mile away from the battlefront in an otherwise clear and cloudless sky. These odd clouds even held their aerial positions in spite of a strong wind from the south. 22 Soldiers on a nearby position watched 266 men march towards Hill 60 when another loafshaped cloud, light grey in colour and eight hundred feet long was seen hanging at ground level. The regiment marched into the odd cloud which was dense enough to appear solid. The cloud disappeared after one hour, gently rising and moving northwards. The regiment had been marching up a sunken road at the time. Where had they marched to?

In the Haunted Hills, five miles from Morwell in Victoria in Australia, Mr Horace Brinsmead, a farmer, saw a Lion shortly before 6th October 1915.

The cats kept returning whilst weird things were still going on, in and around Lake Ontario and the Saint Lawrence River. In

Autumn October 1915 the tug “F. C. Barnes” was sailing along the north shore of Lake Ontario when it entered a cloud of fog. The tug was being watched by quite a few witnesses and was never seen again. The fog lifted and the tug was gone. Shades of Gallipoli only a few months earlier? And of the “Rouse Simmons” in Lake Michigan in 1913?

In the Holy Cross Mountains in British Columbia in Canada Lakemonsters were seen that looked like alligators and were twice the size of lizards in a small mud lake in 1915. We all know that alligators and lizards love the ice and snow and that is why they are so plentiful in British Columbia.

Sometime during 1915 Mr Crum King was returning home from a dance southeast of Wann in Nowata County in Oklahoma when he saw a hairy Wild Man near the gate of a house. The creature was five to six feet tall and his arms were stretched out. The chest was four feet wide and hairy all over. The creature stood like a man and not a bear. Mr King fled. This was the first of many Hairy Hominoid sightings in the area around here leading to peak years in the 1970s.

1915 was a busy year for Canada. At Cougar Lake near Chilliwack in British Columbia a tall Hairy Hominoid that was standing upright was seen. This creature was pulling berry bushes with one hand and putting berries into its mouth with the other and was seen by prospectors Charles Flood, Donald McRae and Green Hicks.

Mr J. P. Gent also saw a Hairy Hominoid in the Himalayas in 1915 as well.

A Hairy Hominoid was also seen on Vancouver Island in British Columbia in 1915. This incidentally was Vancouver Island’s sixth Hairy Hominoid sighting since 1884.

In Bulwagga Bay on Lake Champlain, near Port Henry in Essex County in New York State in 1915, several observers viewed the local Lakemonster as it was stranded in the shallows at the entrance to a bay near Crown Point Fortifications. The creature was forty feet long and lashed the waters desperately trying to escape. Eventually it freed itself and swam for the Vermont side of the lake

and sank, submarine fashion, leaving a wake that was well defined in the glassy waters. This is “Champ’s” twelth appearence.

1916

On 12th January 1916, there were flashes of light in the sky before an earthquake in Cincinatti in Hamilton County, Ohio. There was an explosion in the sky during the earthquake. The force was so strong from the aerial explosion that buildings were shaken. This was the first of many sightings of unusual and quite varied Phenomena in the Cincinatti area to come. Had a window suddenly crashed open?

On 18th January 1916 a falling meteorite struck a building in Baxter in Jasper County in Mississippi.

Early in February 1916, in Glassboro in Gloucester County, twenty miles south of Camden, New Jersey, the house of Charles Repp was the recipient of a fusillade of unknown type. The object left occasional holes in windowpanes and the sounds of glass breaking. No projectiles of any type were ever found though and to make holes in glass requires high velocity impact, usually caused by a gun, but these were not bullet holes as they were too small. There had been previous similar falls in Cold Harbour, Virginia in 1900 and Brooklyn, New York, on 16th March 1891, the same day as two men were lifted bodily by an unseen force at Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania. Were the two events related? Was this a pinpoint Micrometeorite fall?

During Spring April 1916 Lucia Abadoro was with her two cousins when it started to rain. The children fled to the cave of the Cova da Iria and after lunch the rain stopped and the children were playing at the entrance to the cave when they heard a rumble like a powerful wind and a white light appeared that glided above the trees. In the light was a beautiful youth who came close to the children and said that he was the Angel of Peace and he taught the children a prayer and disappeared. The three children were left in a trance and kept repeating and repeating the prayer and until they fell from exhaustion.

In May or June 1916, between 10.00am and 11.00am, eight miles south of Rensselaer, Jasper County, Indiana, a witness saw an elongated device forty feet long and eight to twelve feet thick hanging motionless very close to the ground about a mile away. It hovered silently at the foot of a hill and appeared to be made of dull aluminium that cast no reflections despite the glaring sunlight. After ten seconds the object streaked away at a twenty-five degree angle, passed between the hill and the trees and sped rapidly to the southeast. There was absolutely no noise at all.

In June 1916, a Seamonster was seen five miles southeast of Melville Island in the Northern Territory of Australia. The creature was forty feet long with a huge head. The witness was in a boat and tried to hit it with an oar to make it go away. Another similar Seamonster in an unfamiliar place. The area is so remote that the sea could be full of them and we would not know, though the locals probably would and they thought that this one was unusual. But then what would they know? We have never accepted the validity of local witness reports before so why would we start now? Science says that it was not there and did not exist. That should be good enough for us!

On 19th July 1916, at 11.00 pm a dirigible shaped craft was seen in the sky over Huntington in Cabell County, West Virginia. The craft was two degrees long by half a degree wide and gradually vanishing and then reappearing. Faint Stars could even be seen behind it at times. A transparent or gossamer Airship? Maybe it was a Fairy ship? And it was heading for Ireland. Had it been here before though?

On 31st July 1916 at 11.00 pm a bright object was seen in the sky over Ballinasloein Galway, Ireland. The bright object was visible for fifteen minutes before moving to the northwest where it stayed for 45 minutes before returning to its original position. The object stayed around until 4.00 am when Venus rose over the horizon.

On 22nd July 1916 a Dutch sailor saw a seamonster four hundred miles north of Surinham in the Atlantic Ocean. This was at

56.25 west and 10.54 north. The creature was fifty yards from the ship and looked like a long tree floating on the surface. The colour was light grey and it had a two foot diameter and it was around seventy to eighty feet long. On its head it had two protuberances like ears. After two minutes it sank after making a sort of vertical movement.

On a hot day in Summer July 1916 at Cova da Iria the Angel that the three children had seen that spring suddenly appeared and demanded to know why the children were not praying continuously. The Angel insisted that the children pray and offer sacrifices continually. Lucia Abadoro asked how the children were to make sacrifices and the Angel told them to sacrifice everything that they possibly could. The children were left paralyzed and regained their senses only when evening descended. The children did not discuss the matter.

On 26th September 1916, a Thunderstone was found after a storm in Cardiff in Wales. It must have been a strange storm though for there was only one single lightning flash seen and only in the area that the strange triangular stone was found. First a stone falls on its own from the sky over Cardiff followed shortly after by bizarre lightning flashes.

During Autumn October 1916 Lucia Abadoro and her two cousins were at the Cova da Iria when the Angel reappeared and gave the children communion. The influence of the Angel seemed to overtake the witnesses so that they were practically deprived of the use of their bodily senses.

On 26th November 1916, Mr Arthur Mee saw twenty-five bright light flashes in the sky in rapid succession over Cardiff.

During December 1916, Mr Thomas W. Morphey, owner of the “Lake Denmark Hotel” in Lake Denmark, Morris County, New Jersey, found his housekeeper Lillian Green lying burned on the floor. She was alive but unable to explain what had happened to her. The floor was slightly scorched and her clothes were burned. There was nothing else damaged and no source of fire was found. Is spontaneous combustion self induced or related to outside forces?

How far is Lake Denmark from Glassboro? Lake Denmark is near Dover.

Strange hovering aeroplanes were seen over Niagara Falls in Niagara County in New York State during 1916. None were supposed to be flying in the area. More flying objects over Niagara. More Honeymooners? These odd aerial objects had been seen in February the previous year.

Sometime in 1916 a young girl, Lucia Ababora, was one of four children who saw a light flying just above nearby trees and moving towards them. A transparent Human figure appeared from it that was recognisably male and settled down in front of the four terrified children near the mouth of a cave. The entity told the children not to be afraid of it for it was the Angel of Peace and they should pray with him. The children knelt beside him and they prayed together until he faded away into nothingness. The young man had originally glowed as if made of crystal. This was at Cabeco in Portugal. This is a religious miracle?

Also during 1916 Mr Stewart Childerhose saw a Lakemonster in Muskrat Lake in Ontario, Canada. This was not a religious miracle though in earlier times it might have been.

1917

On 13th May 1917, the three children from the previous sighting at Cabeco in Portugal saw another flash in a clear sky at Cova de Iria, the Cave of Saint Irene. There was a radiance streaming from a globe hovering above a three foot tall tree. Within the globe was a small person with a luminous robe and a face of light. A feminine voice said “Don’t be afraid. I am from Heaven. I come here to ask you to come here for six months in succession on the thirteenth day at this same hour and then I will tell you who I am and what I want and afterwards I will return here a seventh time”. The person asked them to say the Rosary every day and to pray for peace.Only Lucia Abadoro and one other child heard the voice. The

third only saw the being. Adults refused to take the children seriously but word spread.

At 9.00 am on 23rd May 1917 the officers and men of the merchant cruiser “S.S. Hilary” was patrolling seventy miles southeast off the coast of Iceland saw a knobbly neck sticking up out of the water like a periscope. The knobby ends were the head and dorsal fins. The neck was fifteen to thirty feet long and the head was black and glossy and there was a triangular dorsal fin. The ship was ordered to approach the creature and at a distance of thirty yards witnesses could see the head was a bit larger than that of a cow and that there was a strip of whitish flesh where a cow would have its nostrils. The head rose and fell three times in this period of viewing as the creature examined the ship. The movements were obviously snakelike and the animal curved to almost a semicircle as it moved its head around to examine the ship. The length of the neck was about 28 feet giving a body length in total of approximately sixty feet. At a distance of one thousand yards the ships guns were fired onto the seaserpent but it remained unfazed as shots came to within twenty yards of it from the first and second guncrews. During the volley from the third gun crew there was a clean hit which produced a furious commotion and the animal vanished. This is a seamonster. It is not a religious miracle now but in earlier more primitive times it might well have been one as well. Virgins might even have been sacrificed to it. On 25th May two days later, a German submarine sunk the “Hilary”. Which is more valid? Considering that there were no other attributes to the Seamonster near Iceland other than being a Seamonster. The sighting at Cabeco was of a light or a Hominoid and possibly a message. Cabeco became more confusing, Iceland did not.Which then was more real?

On 13th June 1917 the children from the 13th May sighting were accompanied by fifty people who watched while the little shepherds knelt and became transfigured. The oldest child Lucia, ten, talked to an unknown entity who was not heard by the witnesses. One spectator heard the very faint sound of buzzing like a

bee. At the end of the dialogue all of the witnesses heard an explosion and saw a small cloud rise up from the vicinity of a tree.

On 4th July 1917, there was a tremendous explosion over Colby in Marathon County in Wisconsin. At the same time a single stone was seen to fall from the sky. This is similar to the Cardiff stonefall the previous year on 26th September .

On 13th July 1917 the shepherd children from the Cova da Iria sighting were back near the tree and the cave. There were now 4,500 witnesses who heard a buzzing or humming sound as well as a decrease in the glow of the Sun as well as its heat. A small whitish cloud appeared over the tree and there was a loud noise at the lady's departure. The children were shown a vison of Hell and were told that there would be apparitions of lights in the sky and that the war was going to end and that if people did not stop offending God another and worse war would start during the reign of Pope Pius XI (who died in 1939). When you see a night illuminated by an unknown light know that this is the sign that God is giving you that he is going to punish the world for its crimes by the means of war, famine and persecution of the church and of the Holy Father. To prevent this the apparition asked for the consecration of Russia and if Russia were converted then there would be peace. If not then Russia will spread her errors throughout the world.

Shortly before the 15th July 1917, a South African Lion was seen on the loose in Camargo in Douglas County, Illinois. Suddenly Lions and big cats appear as if from nowhere. Maybe that is where they actually came from. Possibly there is where many of them actually were and where many of them actually return to.

On 14th July 1917 a big cat attacked Robert Gullett, the Butler at the Robert Allerton Estate southwest of Monticello in Platt County, Illinois. The creature looked like an African Lion and scratched Mr Gullett. A bit like television. One second it is to be seen there and the next second it is not. But this is television that has real feel and leaves tracks and seems to have a familiar territory but had never been seen before.

On 15th July 1917 cat tracks five inches by four inches were found at Decatur in Macon County in Illinois.

On 15th July 1917 the big cat was back at the Robert Allerton Estate at Monticello, Illinois. This time Mrs Shaw, the Chief housekeeper, saw an African Lioness. So there was a Lion as well as a Lioness wandering around Monticello?

On 17th July 1917 Earl Cavanaugh and Glyan Tulison, both fourteen, saw a Lion walking on Allens Bend on the Sangamon River near Decatur in Macon County, Illinois. Robert Gullett was not going to forget it easily either. Television does not physically claw you though what it does to your mind we do not know.

On 29th July 1917 Earl Hill and Chester Osborn and their wives were driving west on Springfield Road in Decatur at 10.30 pm. The men were in the front of the car when they saw a cat standing in the woods on the side of the road. Suddenly the cat leapt twenty feet and crashed into the car that was travelling at twenty miles per hour at the time. The cat slid off onto the Highway. Osborn, who had been driving Hill's car, went back to Decatur to get the Police. Two Police Officers and the two men returned to the site. The cat was still there and when it saw them it jumped over a fence. No one followed as they did not have heavy firearms as it was a very big cat. The cat was described as huge and not a Puma. It was not a peaceful pussy either. I've heard of dogs chasing cars, but cats head- butting them?

Also on 29th July 1917 there were several reports of "Nellie" the Lion loose around Decatur. These Lions were regarded as uncatchable and were huge and not Pumas or Cougars. It is either none or a swarm. And who would call a Lion by the name of "Nellie"? In this case it was several people.

Throughout July 1916, there were numerous reports of Nellie the Lion being seen in the area around Decatur in Illinois.

On 31st July 1917, at 3.00 pm James Rutherford, a farmhand, was driving a hay wagon past a gravel pit near Decatur when he saw a large yellow long haired Beast. An armed posse came and found tracks that showed that the creature walked with its claws out. That evening the posse came upon the remains of a calf

that had been missing for two days. “Nellie” or some other odd big cat had been hungry. They had performed the tasks allotted to living beings. They attacked, they ate, they ran away when they could. And then they disappeared back into nowhere again as if they had never been. When they were around they acted like normal big cats in abnormal surroundings. But there were no ongoing reports of mutilated or partially eaten cattle when they were not being seen. They cannot fast and hide for that long. At least not in this dimension. The Decatur Lions would not reappear again until 1955. A long time between meals. And normal cats of any size do not walk with their claws out. Dogs walk with their claws out. This was no dog though.

On 13th August 1917 eighteen thousand people gathered at the Cova da Iria. The children were not there though as they had been kidnapped and gaoled by a local official who had decided to end the nonsense. The crowd of people heard a clap of thunder followed by a bright flash. A small whitish cloud formed around the tree where it hovered for a few minutes before rising and melting away. The clouds in the sky had turned crimson red and then changed to pink, yellow and blue. There was coloured light like a rainbow on the ground. The clouds around the sun were reflecting different colours onto the crowd and some witnesses saw falling flowers. One witness stated that he saw a luminous globe spinning through the clouds.

On 19th August 1917 the children were released from gaol and were tending sheep near Aljustrel when at 4.00 pm the temperature dropped, the sun became yellowish and the colours of the rainbow filled the neighborhood. These colours were also seen by adults in the vicinity. There was a bright flash and a glowing light settled about a tree near the children where the entity, clothed in gold and white, stood in the centre of the glow. The witnesses fell onto their knees and feasted their souls in rapture. The entity or Lady as she was called asked the children to make sacrifices for sinners and after ten minutes she went to the east with a roaring noise.

Sometime in late Summer August 1917, John Buback, or Boback, was walking along the Railroad tracks between Mount Braddock and Youngstown in Fayette County, Pennsylvania, when he heard an eerie swishing sound nearby. John then saw a saucer shaped craft resting on the Railroad tracks ahead of him. John was numb with shock. The saucer had a platform, a row of lights and a dome and was only one hundred feet away sitting in a pasture. Moments later the craft lifted off but not with its nose leading but vertically remaining parallel with the ground and did not appear to spin or revolve. John also saw diminutive humanlike forms at the porthole windows. Was this a religious miracle as well? We change cultures and we change sightings? Or is it even more individual?

On 13th September 1917 the crowd at the Cova da Iria numbered thirty thousand including two priests who had come specifically to establish the falsity of the event. At noon the sun got dimmer although there were no clouds in the sky. Thousands of witnesses cried out “there she is …. look!”. A globe of light was seen advancing slowly from the east and came towards the children and settled on the tree. A white cloud formed and out of the empty sky there was a fall of shiny white petals that grew smaller smaller as they neared them and had melted away completely before reaching the witnesses. The children saw the Lady in the centre of the globe and there was a dialogue. The promise of a miracle on 13th October was repeated. Then the radiant globe rose and disappeared into the sun. One of the priests stated that the globe was a heavenly vehicle that carried the Mother of God from her throne above to this forbidden wasteland.

At Cova de Iria near Cabeco in Portugal on 13th October 1917 seventy thousand people were gathered at the spot where the three children, Lucia Abadoro, Jacinto and Francisco, had been meeting on the thirteenth of every month for the previous five months after having claimed to have seen a vision of the Madonna or Mother of Christ. At noon there was a flash of light as well as a strange sweet fragrance. There was a heavy rain falling at the time and the ground was a sea of mud. Many witnesses had still cameras and

hand-cranked movie cameras. It was just after noon and the children were with their parents in front of the tree of the original visitation by the shining being when Lucia gasped and went into a rapturous trance. Lucia saw a female being arrive holding an infant in its arms and declaring herself to be the “Lady of the Rosary”. The Lady declared that the war was going to end soon. This was apparently in reference to World War One. Suddenly the crowd screamed and fell to its knees in the mud. A huge rapidly rotating silver disc plunged down towards them in a zig-zag manner through the clouds, and Angelhair or white fibrous filaments fell from the sky. The disc whirled and bobbed faster and went through a spectrum of colours passing low over the terrified crowd. The revolving wheel did this for ten minutes and appeared to be ready to crash to Earth. Its colour was now reddish and bloody and it was so big that it could be seen forty kilometres away. Just when it seemed ready to crush all of the crowd a wave of heat hit them completely drying their rain and mud-soaked clothes. Miraculous healings were also said to have taken place. The events then finished. There were hundreds of photographs taken as well as metres of moving film. None show the strange disc but do show the crowd bathed in a radiant light and looking upwards as well as of cameras being aimed skywards taking pictures. The Major prophecies were never revealed at the time though a minor one of the two other children dying soon after the event did come true. Lucia shut herself up in a convent and hid herself from the World. From hereon this event would be described as the Miracle of Fatima. Now we have masses of witnesses and the one central theme of Fatima as it would be known is that there was no central visible theme. Many of the witnesses disagreed about what they saw and all through the miracle as it was called only the children could see the Hominoid or Virgin at all. To most of the witnesses the lit up sky and the swooping revolving wheel were all they saw and even that was in disagreement. Were the witnesses even now putting their own cultural loading onto an unfathomable event so as to make sense of it? There had been strange cannonlike sounds nearby in Lisbon during an earthquake in 1816 wherein an incredible Meteor appeared in the sky six hours later. The light of

Fatima was no Meteor though. It just vanished near ground level after hurtling down from the sky! And this was not the only time a descending light had done this either.

October 1917 was a busy month. Albert M. Fletcher, seventeen, working for a lumber camp, was walking down the road to a dance on the Cowlitz River in Washington State, on a moonlit evening. Albert kept feeling as if something was following him and kept looking over his shoulder but there was nothing there. When Albert came to a bend in the road he ducked behind a tree. Almost immediately a manlike creature six to seven feet tall and walking on its' hind legs appeared as if following him. The Hominoid was covered with dark hair and had a bearded face and a large chest. Otherwise it was naked. The startled witness let out a yell of alarm and ran into the woods to escape the creature. I bet that Mr Fletcher was hoping that this was not his new boyfriend or his date to the dance. This was the first of the Hairy Hominoid sightings to come in this area. The report does not state if Albert ever made it to the dance. Where had the Hairy Hominoids been before?

In Autumn October 1917, a Fisherman angling for perch at Lake Mendota near Madison in Dane County, Wisconsin, was confronted by a snakelike head with fiery eyes and huge jaws. The Fisherman then fled the scene. A Lakemonster had been previously seen near here in Lake Monona in 1897.

Also in Autumn October 1917, a young couple from the University of Wisconsin were sunbaking on a pier on Lake Mendota when the girl felt something tickling her foot but saw that her companion was apparently asleep. She lay back and prepared to catch the naughty boyfriend in the act and when the tickling came again she looked up quickly. It was not the boyfriend. Instead she saw a dragonlike head on a long neck playfully licking a forked long tongue at her foot. At her screams the couple hastily departed. Amazing. A foot fetishist Lakemonster! She wished that it was her boyfriend until she saw it. Three sightings in twenty years. Nothing before and nothing after. What have we said about now you see them and now you don't? The Monster was born to nothing and sired by nothing and then died?

Also during October 1917, the Merchant ship “Zebrina” left Falmouth in England in mild weather for a half day voyage to Saint Brieuc in Northern France. Two days later she was found in first class condition and quite intact in the English Channel. Her crew was completely missing. There was no obvious reason for this. The First World War was near its end and not near here anyway. Where would the crew have gone and why?

On 24th November 1917 Commander H. Kievet of the Dutch steamer “Hazenwind” was in the Macassar Strait between Borneo and Celebes at 118.05 east and 0.10 south. Oesman, the native pilot, saw what he thought was a snake in the water thirty-five yards to starboard. The seaserpent was a dirty white with a longitudinal red line on its head and at the sight of the ship it dived and was seen swimming under water fifteen yards from the ship. the creature undulated in a horizontal plane. Osman alerted the third pilot G. E. Gertmans and Amat, the lookout and they all saw the animals head under the water. The redline was five inches long and one inch wide. It was obviously a wriggling snake about seveny feet long and two feet six inches wide.

On 3rd December 1917 a falling meteorite struck a building in Strathmore in Scotland.

Also during 1917 a boy named Winifred Cary, eleven, was near the village of Drumnadrochitt on Loch Ness in Scotland when he allegedly saw the Lakemonster thirteen times. The first time was with his brother. Does the labelling of Phenomena as religious miracles apply to Lake and sea Monsters as well? In many early religions they do. They also fall into the now you see them and now you don’t school of Phenomenology and witnesses quite often could not agree as to the descriptions of the Beasties.

An unusual case from 1917, if that can be said, was that of a young woman called Enni Leitu in the Karelia township in Russia of Karkiyeki, on the shores of Lake Ladoga where we had a previous sighting in 1898. Enni observed a landed saucer shaped object near her house. Eventually a staircase protruded from it and little humans descended from it. Although she was very scared she went on a trip

with the beings who insisted that she do. The trip lasted several hours and during this one of the little men who she assumed was the leader used telepathy to communicate with her. After the event Enni became a famous soothsayer and healer in the area.

1918

It is now 1918 and in Ireland blackrain fell on 6th March 1918. Black rain, Ho hum.

In Europe on 7th March 1918 there was a strange glare in the sky like a crimson appearence. Everybody is misidentifying the sunset. Not just in Europe but in England, Canada, and the United States as well where the strange crimson glare was also seen.

On 9th March 1918 there was a huge fall of dust onto Wisconsin. Previously there had been a fall of Angelhair over Vesburg in 1881 and in 1910 a ten year old girl was followed by a hairy manlike creature at Mirrow Lake. It is merely coincidental that falls of dust should occur two days later in Wisconsin, Michigan, and Vermont Were we sailing through another Cosmic dust cloud?

In early March 1918 numerous witnesses saw a one hundred foot long cigar shaped airship one evening over Rich Field in Waco in McLennan County in Texas. The sighting left the witnesses with the weirdest feeling of their lives.

In late March 1918 the “USS Cyclops”, a 20,000 ton collier over five hundred feet long inexplicably disappeared with 304 lives. The ship had been carrying a cargo of manganese ore and it seems unlikely that it was a victim of mines or U-boats in fine weather with no storms. Twenty-four hours after leaveing port in Barbados where she had delivered a load of coal and then taken on the manganese she passed the liner “Vestris” on her usual run from Buenos Aires to New York. The “Cyclops” message board showed that all was well on board. Search and rescue ships found no trace of the ship at all. After the Armistace enemy records showed no mention of an attack on the “Cyclops” or that any surface vessel or U-boat was in the vicinity.

In April 1918, Mr Oscar Frederickson was shooting ducks on Fuller's Bay on Lake Winnipegosis in Canada. The ice was one foot thick. Suddenly a Lakemonster heaved the ice upwards in two to three feet of water. Slivers of ice fell around it. This is Lakemonster number two for Lake Winnipegosis since 1909. The particular lake covers several degrees of latitude as well.

On 30th June 1918 a falling meteorite struck a building in Richardton in Stark County in North Dakota.

In July 1918, a lone Prospector in his cabin on Mount Saint Lawrence in Skamania County, Washington State, was assaulted by Hairy Hominoids. They were called "Seeahtiks" by the local Indians and were seven to eight feet tall and hairy all over. There had been a Hairy Hominoid sighting here in October 1917 and the next one would not be until 1924 followed by an absence of thirty-nine years until 1963. There would be sightings here in 1948.

At 10.00 pm on 28th July 1918 a U-boat commander, Werner Lowisch, and another member of the crew of the U-109 saw an animal in the North Sea that had a long head, jaws like a crocodile's and legs with very definite feet. It was one hundred feet long.

On 24th August 1918, at Hindon in Tyne and Ware in England there was a fall of hundreds of sand-eels onto an area of land only sixty yards long by thirty yards wide. The eels took ten minutes to fall and were all stiff and long dead. Some of the stiff eels even broke in half when they hit the ground. Nothing else fell. There was thunder in the air at the time but no lightning. Suddenly there were eels and nothing else. Unfortunately they were not worth jellying either. Where do eels dry out in the sky?

Also in 1918 there was a fall of many shrimps from the sky onto Singleton in New South Wales in Australia. Nothing else fell. We do not know if the Shrimp were worth jellying though. The selective whirlwind was getting quite epicurean what with dried eels and Shrimp!

Also in Australia that same year 1918 farmers reported seeing giant thirty foot long lizards in the Watagan Mountains in

central New South Wales.

1919

On 7th April 1919, Mr J. Temple Thurston, a noted Author, was found scorched from the waist down in his home “Hawley Manor” in Dartford in Kent in England. There were no traces of fire on the clothes or in the room though there was a lone small blaze that seemed to be confined to one particular spot outside of the door to the room. There were no calls for help and Mr Thurston was dead. There was no reason at all for the blaze of which the heat needed would have been enough to consume the room completely, possibly the house. It did not. Selective fires again? There had been a previous case of spontaneous combustion in the area in 1888 when an old Soldier was burnt to death in a hayloft in Colchester and more Phenomena were to occur in the same small area in the future. Coincidence?

On 9th April 1919, there was a report of a fall of two stones that were cemented together. The stones were regarded as dissimilar and they fell in Cumberland Falls in Harlan County in Kentucky. We have never met conjoined dissimilar stones falling before. Especially cemented together.

On 14th May 1919 at 9.50 pm in Dublin in Ireland a floating luminous ball eighteen inches in diameter was seen in the sky. It had two yellow protuberances from the top of it and suddenly vanished with a thunderlike noise from above. Suddenly Dublin has a mini-cluster of Phenomena within two days.

Still in Dublin and the following day 15th May 1919 at 12.15 am and a yellow ball of light appeared high in the sky after a thunderstorm. Over two days. Two slow Meteors?

During June 1919, there was a sudden and loud detonation in the sky over Islip in Oxfordshire in England wherein the contents of a clothes basket shot upwards into the air only to fall back to Earth soon after. The clothes that is, though not the basket which was never seen again. Clothes wanting to be Meteors? Fortunately we

have seen this before in Liverpool, England, in 1842, and in De Solutre, France, in 1878 amongst other places.

Also during July 1919, at Webster City in Hamilton County in Iowa a little figure was seen to scoop some water into a can before rushing into a landed odd object when spotted. The little man was bustled into the craft by another little man and the odd little craft took off in such haste that it knocked branches off trees as it fled the scene. Little men? Collecting water? Flying craft suddenly taking off? Never heard of it. Obviously the product of a very active imagination. Previously there had been a fall of a massive iceblock 21 inches across near here in 1881 and in 1897 there were several sightings of Airships with flashing lights as well as searchlights on them that were sailing against the wind.

During Summer July 1919, Harry Anderson, thirteen, was travelling in a car with others when the car ran out of oil near Barron in Barron County in Wisconsin. Harry walked to a farm to fetch some oil and whilst walking back saw twenty little men walking towards him in single file. They all had bald heads, white skin and wore leather knee pants held up by braces from their shoulders. They were mumbling and paid no attention to Harry at all. Were these little men looking for water as well? Or oil? What is the difference between a goblin and a little man from a UFO? Is it a question of witnesses? Were they Smurfs ahead of their time? Previously there had been a sighting of a huge water Serpent in Red Cedar Lake near here in 1891.

Around the 5th August 1919, Mr. J. Mackintosh Bell and his wife were cod fishing with friends between Brims Ness and Tor Ness in Pentland Firth near Brims Walls on Hoy in the Orkneys. That morning twenty-five to thirty yards from the boat a long neck as thick as an elephants foreleg appeared and on top of it was a small head. The head was much like that of a dog, coming sharp to the nose, the eyes were black and small and the whiskers were black. The head stuck five to six feet out of the water. The creature swam alongside the boat about ten feet under the surface.The beast appeared shy and kept pulling its head up and then down but never completely

disappearing. The friends on the boat remarked that they had seen it several times before. The body was dark brown getting lighter towards the outer edges where it was almost gray. There were two paddles or fins on either side and at the stern and it was between three and six tons in weight. The neck in total was ten feet long and the body was twelve feet long to the end of the tail flippers. Was this the long-necked seal that apparently does not exist? An oversized otter? None of the above? Mr. Bell had tried to photograph the creature but his camera malfunctioned and when he wanted to shoot the creature the Captain of the boat refused so Mr. Bell made a sketch of it clearly showing a long neck and a beak. The creature was seen several times that day.

On 30th August 1919, oil started spurting from the walls and ceilings of the rectory at Swanton Novers near Melton Constable in Norfolk, England. There were also showers of water inside as well that lasted several weeks. Interior rainstorms? Extreme rising damp? Oil? All quite familiar actually.

Also during August 1919, rabbits were being killed for the sake of just being killed in and around Llanelly in Dyfed in Wales. Whatever animal it was that was doing the killing it was entering the hutches at night and not taking the rabbits but only breaking the backbones where they were caught. Had the animal killer from Guildford movedWest? Or was it just a Human killer loose in the area?

On 8th October 1919, a large Fireball as big as a washtub struck a building in Salina in Saline County in Kansas. Bricks were ripped out and a second floor window was demolished. After this the ball exploded, showering balls of fire around which eventually floated away in all directions. The balls of fire were the size of baseballs and they travelled along trolleycar and electric light wires. They floated in a snaky manner. Incidentally an electric switch box across the street was ripped open and a transformer destroyed leaving the east side of town in darkness. The balls of fire just floated away? This area of Kansas has and will have a history of strange Phenomena. From

icefalls to giant Kangaroos, from UFOs to Hairy Hominoids. Some places are just lucky I guess.

On a Sunday in 1919 two girls were playing with their two younger brothers on a beach on Inchnacardoch Bay on Loch Ness when they glanced across the bay to some marshland shore. They saw an animal lumbering down towards the water that resembled a combination of a camel and an elephant. The creature had a long neck and a small headlike a camel on top of it. The rest of the body was big and heavy with broad legs. The Monster humped its shoulders and twisted its head from side to side as it walked. The children, the oldest of whom was fifteen, fled home. Nessy likes to have a sunbake every now and again. This is the fourth time that Nessy has been seen leaving land togo into the Loch. Odd though that the descriptions of Nessy are of several different creatures over its sighting history. From Plesiosaurians to Otter-like creatures. And the sightings of Nessy are not supposed to start until the mid-1930s remember.

On 27th November 1919, there was a blinding glare in the sky during an earthquake in Michigan. A meteorite had been seen to fall into Lake Michigan near the Michigan shore. Residents of Battle Creek in Calhoun County in Michigan, Kalamazoo in Kalamazoo County in Michigan, Grand Haven in Ottawa County in Michigan and South Bend in St Joseph County in Indiana as well as many other places in western Michigan fled from their homes in panic fearing an earthquake as houses were shaken. The country side was illuminated as by a bright sun's rays that was so all enveloping that it was impossible to tell from which direction the aerial flare came. Then the earth trembled for half a moment which was followed by a deep prolonged rumbling as of a terrific explosion. Previously there had been a fall of black rain in 1901 and a huge fall of dust in 1918. Earthquakes and lights in the sky are never related to each other though the same thing occurred over in Illinois and Indiana at the same time.

During 1919 the Captain, crew and passengers of the steamer "City of Polson" saw a Lakemonster as they were steaming

across Flathead Lake in Flathead County, Montana. The Monster swam away from the path of the ship and at first the witnesses thought that it was a log in the path of the vessel. Taking evasive action the Skipper then changed course only to see the log springing to life and then swimming away down the Starboard side of the ship where it was seen by fifty of the passengers. Another loglike Lakemonster?

Also during 1919 Mr J. R. Cunningham and Mr Hardigan of Eungella near Mackay in Queensland in Australia heard noises in the chook, chicken, run. Something had killed almost all of the chickens. Hardigan grabbed a shotgun and blew half the Predator's head off. It was a strange type of Tiger cat and left tracks six centimetres wide with clawmarks clearly visible. Giant cat or Thylacine? Was the Tasmanian Tiger on the prowl in Queensland? It was not supposed to being extinct.

Finally in 1919 a party of Hikers reported seeing a huge snake forty feet long on Broadtop Mountain in the Appalachian Mountains of Pennsylvania. The superserpent is said to live in old coal mines during the colder weather and there have been several reports since. Are there giant Constrictors in North America? A preposterous Pennsylvania Python?

1920

Between 14th January 1920 and 9th December 1920, no fewer than six persons were found wandering in the streets of Romford in Essex in England who were unable to tell where they had come from or how they had come there. They also knew absolutely nothing about themselves and were declared insane and put away. What were they doing appearing in Romford. Haven't we met this before? We did at Chatham in Kent in 1914. Six years later there are now new arrivals at Romford.

On 20th April 1920 Mr. Thomas Muir, third officer on the "Tyne" travelling from Casablanca to Rio de Janeiro, saw a long necked semonster near St Paul's Rocks in the Atlantic Ocean off Brazil. This was at 28.00 west and 1.30 north where Mr. Muir saw what he thought was a spar sticking up out of the water. Looking through his binoculars he saw that it was moving in the same direction as the ship at about the same speed of twelve knots. On top of the erect neck was a moving head which looked at the ship and closed in. After five minutes of travelling parallel with the ship the neck curved over like a swan and dived out of sight. The head was perched thirty to thirty-five feet above the water. The second officer also saw the creature.

On 3rd June 1920, a Fisherman near Mount Pleasant in Henry County, Iowa, saw a shiny blue translucent egg-shaped object land nearby. After fifteen minutes it flew slowly away. A giant dove egg? There had been two separate Airship sightings near here in 1897.

On 20th July 1920, there was a loud report coming from the sky over Comrie in Scotland before and after an earthquake.

On 21st July 1920 it happened again in the same place. Comrie? Never heard of it.

During July 1920 the crew of the steamer "Craigsmere" was travelling within sight of the shore between Miami and Fort Lauderdale. A long creature with dorsal fins was seen in the sea with

the dorsal fins several in number in a row behind the head which was some distance ahead of the body and partly submerged.

During August 1920, two aircraft were sent out to look for the missing Schooner “Amelia J” in Bass Strait in Australia. There were lights like rockets seen in the sky at the time. The pilots of the two planes were Major Anderson and Captain W. J. Stutt with his mechanic Sergeant Dalzell. Major Anderson saw Captain Stutt’s plane, a De Havilland 9A, fly into a large cloud and never come out again. No traces were ever found of the plane or of the missing Schooner. Carnivorous clouds? Rocket like lights? A disappearance after a disappearance? Is there something special about Bass Strait? In 1881 there had been sightings of a fiery ghost ship here and in 1897 there had been strange Airships seen in the sky. In later sightings in the area there would be abnormal electromagnetic activity as well as well as other disappearances.

In the London suburb of Woodford in London in England showers of stones fell for three days during August 1920.

On 13th September 1920, the Swiss Geologist Francois de Loys and his party shot a 1.5 metre tall Hairy Hominoid on the Sierra de Untaran on the border of Venezuela and Columbia. De Loys, a Swiss oil geologist and his party were exploring the area southwest of Lake Maracaibo on a branch of the Tarra River. The creature was not an ape and the largest Monkeys in South America are only three feet tall. The creature had no tail and had 32 teeth like Old World Monkeys instead of 36 as have the New World ones. The eyes were humanlike and it was first seen in the Company of another, both screaming and throwing their own excrement at the discovering party. The other escaped into the bush. The shot creature was a female and was photographed after being killed. Real or fake? The photographs are convincing. Funny how no one had ever seen it before. There are not even mentions of legends in connection with it. They just appear and then they disappear.

On 13th September 1920 there was a loud report from the sky both before and after an earthquake in Comrie in Scotland.

Comrie? Vaguely familiar and oddly enough not as frequent as it used to be.

One morning in September 1920 Ralph Bandini, secretary of the Tuna Club, the first of the American big game fishing clubs, was fishing for marlin one mile west off Mosquito Harbor on San Clemente island in Los Angeles County in California. Mosquito Harbor is on the northeast side of San Clemente Island. At 8.00 am Ralph was out with his friend Warren Smith in a motor cruiser when all of a sudden something dark and big heaved up. Ralph grabbed his glasses and saw a great columnar head and neck that lifted ten feet up out of the water that was five to six feet thick. There was also a mane on it that resembled fine seaweed. The eyes were huge and at least one foot in diameter. As they swung towards it the thing sank and disappeared. The waves broke upon it as if upon a rock as it remained motionless unlike a whale.

On 17th November 1920, there was a massive rain of blood that covered the roofs of houses as well as falling in vast quantities onto the ground over China. Blood, not dust or mud? Or pollen? The witnesses stated blood. Nothing else. Do millions of Chinese know what blood is? The witnesses were not all uneducated coolies, were they?

During 1920 a fifteen year old boy along with six other boys and two adults were mowing hay by the Tsil'Ma River at Ust Tsil'Ma near Pechorla in Siberia when suddenly two incomprehensible figures appeared on the opposite bank. One was small and black whilst the other was an immense height, well over two metres. The big one was grey and whitish and both began to run around a large willow tree. The whitish one would run off and the black one would chase it. They were playing for several minutes and then they darted towards the river and vanished. The witnesses hid in a hut for one hour and when they got out they found large and small tracks. The large tracks had a clearly defined sixth toe and flat feet. The toes were not pressed together and spread outwards. Other villagers saw the creatures as well. How many unreported sightings are there of

Hairy Hominoids if this one was regarded by the witnesses as rather ordinary?

Another Hairy Hominoid was seen at Nulato in Alaska in 1920 as well.

A rather viscious Hairy Hominoid was seen at Nulato in Alaska in 1920. This creature attacked Albert Petka on his boat and though his dogs drove the bushman away Mr. Petka later died of his injuries.

Another Hairy Hominoid was seen near Archangel in Siberia with a little friend like the Ust Tsil'Ma sighting that same year of 1920. Both Hominoids left sixtoed footprints with splayed toes like Human feet. This was in a very remote area. More large and small playing Hairy Hominoids. The second sighting that same year of a similar couple of small and large Hairy Hominoids.

Also that year 1920 and not a Hairy Hominoid but at Gulargambone in New South Wales in inland Australia there was a fall of fish and in Pechey in Queensland, also in Australia, a pair of Tigers were killed whilst raiding a henhouse. These were not placental Mammals as the female one had a pouch and the males testes were between the rear legs like a Kangaroo. More Thylacines or Thylacine like creatures? These were not officially extinct in Tasmania yet but were supposed to be well and truly extinct on the mainland, especially as far north as Queensland. 1919 and 1920 were bad years for Thylacines or Marsupial Tigers in Queensland though the Eungella and Pechey killings were 770 kilometres apart.

1921

Sometime in January 1921, the "Carol A. Deering" was found with its sails set and hard aground on the Diamond Shoals off Cape Hatteras in North Carolina. Everything on board was intact and the two ship's cats were alive and present. It was only the ship's crew and Officers that were missing. No traces were ever found of them and there was no obvious reason for them to be gone. Obviously the cats had the sense not to disembark so close to shore.

During February 1921, Mr F. C. Cornell, a Fellow of the Royal Geographical Society, was on the Orange River in South Africa when he saw a thing with a neck like a bending tree trunk that was huge, black, sinuous and of incredible size. The local natives told him that it devoured cattle. And what would a Fellow of the Royal Geographical Society know of Lakemonsters? After all this is not geography!

On 12th May 1921 there was a fall of fish from the sky onto Wyndham in Western Australia.

On 15th July 1921 a meteor exploded and started a fire in the Berkshire Hills in Berkshire County in western Massachusetts. Haven't we met the Berkshires before? We certainly have.

On 21st July 1921, there was a fall of shining material like pieces of polished porcelain onto Portland in Multnomah County in Oregon. Large chunks of ice also fell and the entire fall covered an area of only one hundred square feet. Ice and porcelain? There had been previous falls of ice from a large ice sheet here in 1894 and later the area would be renowned for Hairy Hominoid sightings.

On 25th July 1921, there was a loud report from the sky both before and after an earthquake at Comrie in Scotland. Where? Why the susceptibility to earthquakes?

On 31st July 1921 there was a shower of little frogs onto Anton Wagner's farm near Sterling in Windham County, Connecticut. I hope Anton Wagner was happy with his shower of little frogs? It does not say.

Also during July 1921, a big cat described as a Lion, a Tiger or a Panther was seen by several different witnesses around Somerville in Somerset County in New Jersey. A New Jersey Lion? Why not as this area has had falls of flaming jelly from the sky in 1833, numerous reports of strange birdlike creatures, commonly called the Jersey Devil, numerous UFOs, falls of Micrometeorites, one spontaneous combustion, several Seamonsters, and much more to come. Quite a busy area with a virtual Zoology of its own. Why not Lions for a month!

During Summer July 1921, there were numerous reports of the presence of the Tatzelwurm around Rauris in Austria. This mythical Worm is a light brown colour and has three-toed feet and a mouth full of sharp teeth as well as a forked tongue. The creature is on average only 2.5 feet long but can leap twenty-five feet at a height of nine feet towards witnesses according to one witness who was attacked by it and fled. The Tatzelwurm is also called the Springworm and is believed to be a variety of aggressive hole-dwelling Lizard that lives in the Swiss, Bavarian and Austrian Alps. It is also called the Worm with feet and attacks cattle. Some have been reported as being as short as eighteen inches whilst others were up to three feet long. The creature has a cylindrical shape with two or four short stubby legs and a blunt and heavy head. How does a stubby footed thing leap? Does it recoil its body like a snake? Is it built like a Spring? Does it just Spring in and out of our reality? Yes, we could just say that these creatures are just little-known earthly creatures that we rarely see let alone have the opportunity to study. That they appear and dwell all over the planet. All part of a hidden Biologica, going about their own normal day to day affairs. If this be the case then how and why did the reported occurrences form patterns of peak and ebb periodicity as evidenced in Mr Illert's exponential projection based on my data and graphs? If they are all day to day random events then they cannot in themselves form parts of a large periodic pattern. If this were to be the case then all other forms of activity, namely life, on our planet, would also form patterns of periodicity. Do they? If so, then we can say goodbye to Chaos theory as it would keep reverting to ever different and increasingly complex but regular periodicities. Random events should not be capable of forming patterns unless they are not random to begin with or end with as well.

On 7th August 1921, there was a concussion felt from an explosion in the sky in New Canton in Buckingham County in Virginia. Something in the sky exploded and caused a concussion. There is no record though if anyone actually saw the object that

allegedly exploded!Was this an exploding invisible energy mass entering our dimension?

On 17th August 1921 there was a rain of thousands of little frogs that covered a road in Southgate in London, England. Another Frogfall! There had been a previous Frogfall in London in 1838. Even Frogfalls fit into the periodicity!

Speaking of Hairy Hominoids. On the Lhakpa-La Pass in Tibet near Mount Everest's East Rongbuk Glacier Colonel Howard-bury's expedition spotted hairy manlike creatures through fieldglasses at 17,000 feet in 1921. The creatures walked on two feet and left footprints three times larger than a Human's. The prints showed three broad toes and an even broader thumb to the side. One was thirteen inches wide by eighteen inches long. The creatures had been seen followed by the discovery of footprints. Do the footprints strengthen or weaken the validity of the sighting? Colonel Bury was also told that the locals called the creatures Yeh-Teh or Man-Beasts. They were also called the Metohkangmi or Mehteh-Kangmi which means "man-beast of the snowy mountains". This is when the Yeti was christened the Abominable Snowman. The story goes that when the Colonel telegraphed his aides in Calcutta in India the name of the creature was garbled and became "metch kangmi" which a Calcutta columnist attempting to make sense of the name translated it as wretched snowman which later became abominable snowman.

This is possibly the previous Howard-Bury expedition.

On 22nd September 1921, another Howard-Bury expedition near Kharta in the Tibetan Himalayas near Lhakpa-La on the side of Mount Everest reported seeing dark Hominoid shapes as well as footprints that were three times normal Human size. The Nepalese called the shapes as well as the owners of the footprints "Kang-mi", the creatures of the high places. More dark humanoid shapes seen followed by the discovery of footprints. Haven't we seen this happen before? The strange footprints were found in the Makalu and Chamlang area just east of Mount Everest and west of Mount Kanchenjunga.

During October 1921 a witness was sailing in a small boat in Back Bay in what was then Bombay, now Mumbai, in India, when he saw an upright neck in the water that was ten feet tall. It was eighteen inches in diameter and was covered in scales and was a light olive green at the back shading to a dirty yellow at the front. The head was like that of a gigantic tortoise and any body to correspond to it would have to have been fifty feet long. Once again the magic sixty feet again.

In November 1921, a Seamonster was washed up onto a beach in Cape May in Cape May County in New Jersey. The dead creature weighed fifteen tons and was the size of five elephants. It also had six tusks that were two feet long.It was not a fish and was of a type of unknown creature even after being seen and examined by many scientists. Was it a very big marine elephant? A giant Narwhal? Not even the scientists knew what it was yet they are the first to state that it and others like it could not exist as it was outside the dogma of the time. Remember that the sciences all have their own cultural loadings to agree with or do battle against and only under very set, very strict and often very biased rules of engagement.

Before 18th November 1921, for several weeks stones were falling onto the houses of Mr Gibbon Joseph and Mr J. Minaar in North Street in Klerskdorp in South Africa. No culprit was ever seen or caught. Must be cheeky neighborhood Kids again.

Also in November 1921 Mr. W. J. Charge the owner of a grain warehouse on the Southern Pacific railroad tracks in Chico in Butte County in California complained to City Marshall J. A. Peck that someone that remained hidden was daily throwing rocks at the building. The rocks ranged from the size of peas to baseballs.

On 21st December 1921 a building was hit by a falling meteorite in Beirut in Lebanon.

During 1921, there was a fall of fish onto Mullumbimby in New South Wales, Australia. Were the fish thrown by the same cheeky Kids that threw the stones at Klerksdorp in South Africa?

1922

During January 1922, there was a glow at sea like a burning ship as well as searchlight-like beams of light over Northern California during an earthquake. Nothing unusual here at all. It is amazing how our conception of normality has changed since the start of this book.

On 2nd February 1922 a man missed out on being hit by a meteorite by the distance of only three metres! This was in Baldwyn in Prentiss County in Mississippi.

On 15th February 1922 there was an explosion heard coming from the sky over Orsay in Essonne in the Ile-de-France in France. Nine hours later it happened again. There was also an illumination in the sky at the same time that was not lightning.

On 22nd February 1922, near Hubbell in Thayer County in Nebraska at 5.00 am Mr W. C. Lamb was following strange tracks when he heard a crackling noise followed by a highpitched noise. He then saw a hovering circular object above him and masking the Stars. Mr Lamb hid. The object was dark and suddenly lit up and landed. A magnificent flying creature appeared and landed like an aircraft and left tracks in the snow. The creature was eight feet tall and came towards Mr Lamb, passed by him and then vanished. Out of curiosity Mr Lamb followed the tracks that it left for five miles. As normal now as giant men with wings that leave tracks in the snow? And circular aerial craft?

On 25th February 1922, in Verneuil-en-Halatte in the Oise in Picardy in France a great fiery mass was seen falling from the sky. Everything is normal here. Great fiery masses of light are commonplace aren't they? Especially over roughly the one area over ten days. Orsay is only 66 kilometres southwest of Verneuil-en-Halatte. For a meteoric phenomenon to travel only 66 kilometres over ten days is impossibly slow unless it is a multiversal opening travelling for a limited period alongside us.

There was a second report of a similar creature near Lincoln in Lancaster County in Nebraska as well in February 1922. The witness saw a large circular object land near their home and an eight foot tall being stepped out. Another disc-shaped object was hovering over the witness at the same time and there were voices coming from it. Eventually the being that had come out of the first craft retreated and vanished after walking right through a barbed wire fence leaving the wire cut as if by a welding torch as well as burning hot. The witness assumed that it was the Devil. The Devil arrived in Nebraska. Odd activity in Nebraska. It is almost as if it were Nebraska's turn as the Phenomena causing or releasing energy or conjunctions moved on. Physical charts that I created based on the collected data of the test period 1800 to 1977 indicated several different periodic sine waves oscillating over the Earth's surface relative to time. These might well be connected to the periodicities confirmed by Mr Illert and based on my data. Theoretically due to the periodic nature of the sine waves we can well hypothesise that the periodicities may apply equally to forward progression as they are to reading from the data. This implies that we may be able to project where and when the next Phenomenal happenings may be optimally timed and placed to occur, as the periodic waves travel or open or occur along the surface of the Earth. What these may be may be more uncertain. We may merely be opening holes between different dimensions or states and forms of existence. Another postulate may be that we may be individually manifesting Phenomena using the periodic sine waves as a place of origin or a source. This may then rule out multiple independent witnessing of similar Phenomena in the same time period though. It then may be as simple as finding Wormholes. The reason that we do not fall into them all the time is that they appear to move and then to open relative to Time and Space along the paths of the oscillating periodic sine waves. Wherever the Worm turns one could say.

From late February 1922, in Chico in Butte County in California there were falls of different sized oval rocks that were all warm to the touch and fell straight down. They did not display the sloping trajectory of masses of rocks thrown by cheeky small

boys.Two rocks even showed cementation together and this would be regarded as laughable if it had not been reported elsewhere before. The falling rocks were hot even though there was a heavy rain shower at one time. As common as falling rocks at Chico, California. Even conjoined-joined rocks which we met earlier at Cumberland Falls, Kentucky, in 1919.

On 12th March 1922 and still in Chico we had another large fall of warm oval rocks from the sky. The rocks were not Meteoric and again fell onto the roof of Mr. Charge's warehouse causing great pandemonium on the galvanized metal roof. They also fell onto houses nearby. The rocks just kept falling to the amazement of onlookers who travelled far to see them. The stonefalls seemed to come directly from the clouds and were of large smooth rocks and lasted in total for three months starting in late February. The area around and in Chico certainly has a history of oddities. At Chico on 20th August 1878 there had been a massive fishfall from a cloudless sky followed by another fishfall on 11th September at Helltown nearby. At Chico in 1885 a huge icemass several tons in weight thundered down from the sky followed a couple of years later in 1887 by a great Meteor seen in the sky whilst strange explosions also occurred in the sky. In 1893 at Oroville nearby an Iron object fell from the sky and on 22nd November 1896 a cigar-shaped flying craft with short stubby wings was seen in the sky over Oroville. Later that same month another flying craft was seen as well. Chico could be the Comrie of America. But all of the stone and rock falling suddenly stopped. In the 1950s and 1960s the area would become a focus for Hairy Hominoid sightings. Big gaps. Changes in what is being seen after them. Like a theatre interval and then it's act two with a different story and a totally different cast. Like a series of totally different plays at the same theatre.

Before 14th March 1922, Mrs Ona Smith, aged 23, who was an invalid, in Alva in Woods County in Oklahoma was being attacked by blue flames that were bursting out of her bedclothes, the bed itself and anything else inflammable in her bedroom. This was witnessed

by several different witnesses. No pig in a blanket here. Another spontaneous Human and nonhuman combustion.

On 16th March 1922 there was another massive shower of stones from the sky onto Chico in California. The stones were warm and oval shaped. Almost one month of rock falls onto the one single point area. Any normal meteor shower would be long past by now.

On 18th March 1922, there was a massive fall of different sized oval rocks onto Chico again.

On 21st March 1922 there was a massive fall of insects resembling spiders, caterpillars and huge ants onto Geneva in Switzerland. They all quickly died and fell during a snowstorm onto the mountainslopes. These insects were not supposed to be around at this time of year and some reports could not even identify the types of insects that they were by only stating that they resembled them. More out of season insects? Never less. The theatre in Geneva was far more stable but remember Geneva had a warm rain period as well.

At 9.00 pm on 23rd April 1922 the residents of Toms River in Ocean County in southern New Jersey experienced windows being shattered as a great ball of fire with an iridescent tail like a comet rushed in across the Atlantic Ocean and disappeared earthwards with an explosion that was heard over a thirty-five mile area. There was a lightning like illumination accompanying the comet as it raced across the heavens and a terrific detonation when it struck the area. Witnesses reported seeing a fireball crash into Barnegat Bay near Lanoka Harbour. Shortly after the crash huge rolling waves came into shore. The residents of the area also stated that there were clouds of noxious gas let loose which so polluted the atmosphere that that persons by now in the streets held moistened handkerchiefs to their noses for fifteen minutes. Incidentally on April 18th 1979, outside the scope of this present work, another meteorite splashed down into Barnegat Bay only five miles from the Toms River fall of 1922. Too much for coincidence? Incidentally on 5th December 1931, a few miles south of Hammonton along the Great Egg Harbour River in Folsom Swamp, Atlantic County, New Jersey,

many residents were alarmed to see an aviator in a parachute falling from what appeared to be a burning aircraft. There would also be a UFO attack at Beach Haven near here in 1933. The rest of the sightings in this area were only of our old friend the Jersey Devil.

On 18th May 1922 there were particles of matter falling continuously onto Saint Thomas in the Virgin Islands in the West Indies. All of the local and not so local volcanoes in the West Indies were quiet though. A fall of matter but no report of anything ejecting it.

For several months before 29th May 1922 stones fell onto the house of Mr D. Neaves, a chemist, in Roodepoort in Rand in South Africa. The stones seemed to be focussed onto a Hottentot girl and fell vertically. The falling stones were even seen by the Police. No one was seen ejecting the stony material onto Mr Neaves' house. It is obviously the Hottentot girl. They are always responsible no matter what happens. Hottentot girls always are and if they're not Hottentots then any adolescent girls are, aren't they? Even better if they are orphans.

On 30th May 1922 a man was narrowly missed by a meteorite in Nagai in Yamagata in Japan. The distance was only three metres. A similar event had occurred in Baldwyn in Mississippi earlier that same year.

On 3rd July 1922, there was the fourth shower of cloudless rain in three days onto Carbondale in Lackawanna County in Pennsylvania. A great volume of water fell or there had been a singular cloudburst with no cloud but only over the one particular spot. There were no clouds visible in the sky and the rain kept returning to the one spot.

On 25th July 1922 the residents of Big Quill near Wynyard in Saskatchewan in Canada saw a meteor fall in Bid Quill with a great roar and an explosion. This explosion frightened people and animals for miles around.

In the summer of 1922 the body of Mrs Euphemia Johnson,68, was found reduced to ashes in her home in Sydenham in London, England. Euphemia's clothes were unburnt though, the

varnish on her chair was only slightly bubbled and the floor was only slightly charred. London too has had and would have a rich history of spontaneous Human combustion as well as other Phenomena.

On 4th September 1922 and 5th September 1922 in Chalon-sur-Saone in Saone-et-Loire in France there was a rain of little toads onto the area. The rain had lasted two whole days. A lot of toads.

On 9th September 1922, Mr John Morris, Coxwain of the Barmouth Lifeboat and Mr William James, saw what they thought was an aeroplane falling into the ocean off Barmouth in Gwynedd in Wales. They went out and found nothing. The aircraft had fallen very slowly. So slowly in fact that all of its features were clearly visible. Of the very few in existence at the time none were reported missing. Surely parts of an aeroplane would have been visible on the surface. It fell very slowly and also left no traces. Is what we are looking at only resembling at times what we are actually seeing?

For fourth months starting in September 1922 a farmhouse in the Ardeche region of France was bombarded by rocks that were apparently thrown with great accuracy over a field that was 440 yards long. Nobody could have hdden in the open field to throw the large number of rocks.

On 15th October 1922 Angelhair fell on the shores of Lake Michigan near Chicago in Cook County, Illinois. The fall covered several hundred people. Angelhair? Now here for the first time but previously large falls had fallen near here in 1881 over a very large area, also focussed on Lake Michigan. There were no spiders found at all during either fall.

In Autumn October 1922, Mr J. A. Johnson was with two friends at Alkali Lake, now called Walgren Lake, near Hay Springs, Sheridan County, Nebraska. Suddenly they saw an enormous creature in the lake with a stubby alligator like head with a projection like a horn on it between the eyes and nostrils. This creature was forty feet long! The creature was grey-brown and smelt horrible as well as giving off terrible roars. Recently cattle had been devoured by it on the lakeshore. They come and then they go but they are so

big surely someone would have seen one going past as it went to or left the area?

During 1922 a large blackhumped Seamonster with a twelve foot long neck was seen off the quays of Limerick in Ireland. The neck was erect like a Swans' and had a small head on top of it that was moving from sideto side. The eyes were bright. An Irish free state Soldier shot at it and it submerged. Later it was seen heading down the Shannon River towards the sea. Something ordinary at least. There had previously been a sighting of a luminous disc that was visible for 32 minutes in 1909 above Limerick Now it was a standard garden variety watermonster.

In County Donegal, still in Ireland, and the civil war is still raging in 1922. Early one morning a group of Soldiers in a cave heard a strange whirring noise outside and assumed that it was an enemy armoured car. They opened fire on it and the object suddenly retaliated by firing jets of flame at the cave. Soon the underbrush at the mouth of the cave was ablaze and the urgent need for air drew the Soldiers out. At that moment they saw a flame-throwing object soaring into the sky, clearly visible in the dawn light. The craft was circular and looked like it was made of Aluminium. A not so ordinary flamethrower that was last seen ascending into the sky. Once again a small cluster in the one area being in this case Ireland. There had previously been an attack by an unknown flying object on a young boy in Donegal which shattered his fingers in 1895 and in 1898 and 1918 black rain fell onto the area.

On 31st October 1922 in the Gulf of Mannar in Sri Lanka the second Officer of the steamer "Bali" saw a longnecked Seamonster of a grey-green colour in the water. The neck was fifteen feet long. This was at 77.52e and 7.23n. No clusters with this one though.

On 1st November 1922, at Margate in Kwazulu-Natal in South Africa Mr Hugh Balliance saw two Whales fighting with another equally huge creature that he did not recognise. Through field glasses it looked like a huge Polar bear that was rearing out of the water a full twenty feet and struck the Whales repeatedly with its tail. This battle lasted for several hours. The carcasse drifted ashore

that night near Tragedy Hill. The white creature was 47 feet long, ten feet wide and five foot high with a ten foot long tail. There was a curious trunklike appendage at the head end that was fourteen inches in diameter and five feet long and ending with a snout like a pig's. The creature was covered with snow-white fur that was eight inches long. There were no visible wounds or bloodstains and it lay on the beach for ten days. Furry Seamonsters?

On 15th November 1922 there was a strange illumination over the sea off La Serena in Coquimbo Province in Chile. There was an earthquake occurring at the time. This is part of a cluster.

That same day 15th November 1922 in Copiapo, also in Coquimbo Province, there was also a strange illumination over the sea during an earthquake which was running up and down the Chilean coast.

Also on the same day 15th November 1922, 1500 people died in Atacama in Chile during an earthquake where there was also a strange illumination over the sea. Previously there had been the sighting twice in 1868 of a giant bird that appeared metallic over Copiapo and there had been a strange illumination over the sea nearby in Copiapo that same day in 1922 during an earthquake.

During November 1922 several four foot tall baboons were seen for a fortnight that were living in a vacant house. The baboons attacked thirteen year old Willie Erlinger. The baboons were sighted in Babylon, Suffolk County, Long Island, New York State.

During 1922 an American Prospector, Mr Sheffield, looking for gold near Esquel, in Chubut Province in Patagonia in Argentina found huge animal tracks in the mud near an isolated unnamed Mountain Lake. The undergrowth was crushed and the tracks in the mud were caused by a very heavy animal. The tracks led down to the lake where in the centre of which Mr Sheffield saw an animal with a huge neck like a Swan and a body like a crocodile. Doctor Onelli led an expedition to the same lake later but had no luck in spotting the creature. It does not matter where you go, the Lakemonsters and Seamonsters tend to look the same or at least similar in every person's language.

Around New Rochelle in Westchester County in New York State there were reports of big cats being seen during 1922. Giant cats in New Rochelle? The area around New York City would be prone to it as it already has a rich history of varied Phenomena over many years.

In 1922 there were sightings of crocodiles between six and eight foot long in the Dismal Swamp near Ware in Hampshire County in Massachusetts. Crocodiles six to eight feet long were being seen.One got away from being captured that was between six and seven feet long but another one only two feet long was captured. Had a baby Lakemonster been captured? We know how much crocodiles, which are not native to North America incidentally, love cold and snowy climates as evidenced by the numerous sightings of them frolicking there. There had already been three UFO sightings around here since 1819 when a bowl-shaped object fell to the ground from a hovering great light in the sky.

1923

In the first half of February 1923, brilliant moving things like intense automobile headlights were seen moving around fields as well as high up in the air around Fenny Compton in Warwickshire in England. Sometimes they hovered over deserted farmhouses. There were no intense automobile lights in this period. They were more like old Volkswagen lights which were renowned for not being very visible at all.

At 4.15 pm on 11 February 1923 H.J. Van Nouhuys, the fourth officer of the steamer “Mapia” was off Somalia in the Indian Ocean when he and the second officer, A. de Wild, were suddenly startled by a violent blow on the water. When they dashed to port they heard another violent splash even louder than before and they then saw a colossal sea animal disappearing under the water about thirty yards away it was cylindrical and six feet thick and eight feet off it was up out of the water. It seemed to be shining and half light grey and half brown. This was at 57.37 east and 11.50 north.

Sometime in April 1923, Mr Alfred Cruickshank was driving to meet the train at Speanbridge on Loch Ness in Scotland. The car headlights worked off a magneto and would fail as the car slowed down at corners. Mr Cruickshank saw a Lakemonster crossing the road ahead at a bend just as the lights were failing. The body was twenty feet long and five feet off the ground. The tail was ten feet long and the overall colour was khaki-green, somewhat resembling a frog. The belly was cream-coloured and trailed on the ground. There were four elephantine legs and large webbed feet. The back was arched and the tail long and trailing. Somehow it resembled a giant Hippopotamus to Mr Cruickshank. The creature gave out a short sharp bark like a dog and went over the road lochside and into the water. The head was doglike.What sort of dog is unknown. This is a great example of headlights of the period running on magnetos. Nessy being seen crossing the road. Nothing unusual about that.

On 21st April 1923, Colonel Trimble saw a huge neck on a twenty foot wide body in Loch Watten in Caithness in Scotland. The "Serpent" as he called it stared at the Colonel for some time as Trimble tried to photograph it. The Monster seemed disturbed by the Colonel's dog. The photo came out. This was the fateful day that the Colonel met the Lakemonster and it's amazing how many of our visitors and Phenomena don't like dogs.

On 1st May 1923 Colonel Timble's dog vanished in the middle of Loch Watten. The event was witnessed by the local Doctor who was fishing and saw a strange turbulence in the water. The Colonel set to work making a hook out of a steel spike to try and catch and kill the Monster and avenge the death of his dog. The hook was baited with horse meat and the rope was fifty fathoms long. The Monster got the Colonel's dog and the Colonel vowed revenge.

On 4th May 1923, Colonel Trimble's housekeeper heard a scream from Loch Watten at 9.30 pm. She went to get the gardener. Together they found the Colonel's body in the Loch, his chest pierced by the sharpened spike attached to a long length of rope. They also heard the sound of something very large swimming away

from the shore. The Lakemonster escapes to eat dogs again one other day. No indication of how much the Colonel had been drinking though. At least he was with his dog now.

During May 1923, William Miller and his wife saw a Lakemonster that resembled an upturned boat off Abriachan Pier in Loch Ness. Nessy was quite active this year, several years before her official discovery in the 1930s.

On 28th June 1923 the “Pacifique” which had left Port Vila in the New Hebrides for Noumea had just rounded Cape les Pins south of Lifou Island. Three hundred yards away at thirty degrees on the starboard bow there was considerable movement in the sea. Then a strange animal raised its head, neck and beginning of its body out of the water and stood up straight like an erect snake and then fell back hitting the sea and raising a great plume of water. It then emerged a second time but did not splash down but went down slowly. The colour was that of a new cork but it was not a whale. The body was huge and long and the part sticking up out of the water was as thick as a boiler room airshaft and the head was conical and slightly pointed at the end.

On 21st July 1923 there was a violent hailstorm and a fall of ice onto Quetta in Baluchistan in Pakistan. A native watchman saw a white ball of fire come down from the sky and set fire to a large haystack which burnt for two days. Over five tons of glassy slag was found afterwards with baling wire embedded in it. Why didn’t the wire melt if the slag was that hot? A big drop from the Celestial furnace. Quite a large amount to have spinning around in the Heavens.

During July 1923 two motorists camping close to Echo Lake in Nebraska were woken by tremendous splashing as a creature emerged from the lake that had a neck longer than a giraffes and with a horn in the middle of its head. After this sighting local farmers blamed a spate of stock losses on the monster.

On 4th August 1923, Manual Louie and five other youngsters saw a one hundred foot long animal in Lake Osoyoos in British Columbia in Canada. The creature was Whalelike and came up to

surface at the northern end of the lake where it moved towards the group of witnesses. Quite large for a small lake too.

Sometime in August 1923, in the Black Deep in the Thames Estuary between Kent and Essex in England Captain F.D.B. Haslefoot and the navigator of the hydrographic survey ship “H.M.S Kellett” saw the upright neck of a seamonster twice in an area that had been closed to shipping since the First World War. The long serpentine neck was rising six to seven feet out of the water and the sightings lasted four to five seconds. Seamonster number 127 at least though I have probably miscounted. Rare are they?

On 1st September 1923, an earthquake struck Kwanto in Tokyo in Japan. During the quake there was a massive Fireball seen in the sky. One of the great earthquakes of modern history with a Richter Scale Reading of 8.3 magnitude and it too had strange lights above it.

On 22nd September 1923, two women in a fishing boat in the main harbour of Noumea in New Caledonia in the Pacific Ocean heard a prolonged whistle and saw a strange animal which shot a spout of water vertically into the air. The Beast was almost black and resembled a Seahorse with a crest down its back. The head was thirty feet out of the water and making a loud noise like an elephant trumpeting before hitting the water each time. The women sped home and still saw the same Seamonster three or four times more. The same creature was also seen by a retired Policeman on Freycinet Island. The sea was flatcalm. You never see one and then you see one several times. Monster hunting is a famine or feast pastime.

On 30th September 1923 a seamonster was seen two miles from the port of Noumea between Maitre Isle and Tabou. Several times between 8.00 am and 10.00 am in the morning in splendid weather the seamonster raised its head vertically like a mast or a lighthouse and sometimes two branches were were held at the same time like the head and tail of the same animal. Then the two branches would smash down in opposite directions and in line with one another. The beast frequently spouted a jet of vapour.

On 30th October 1923 five crew members of the tanker "India" which plied between Tampico in the Gulf of Mexico and Los Angeles passing around the Horn saw a seamonster at 86.26 west and 9.23 north off the Pacific coast of Costa Rica. Suddenly to port what appeared to be a gigantic pillar twenty-five to thirty feet tall and three feet to six feet thick which fell back into the water with an enormous splash after which it reappeared again. It looked like a giant garfish but with a blunter head and its colour was much lighter than a whales. Four of the witnesses stated that it had not blown though the Captain of the tanker stated that it did. The type of fish is unknown but it does sound familiar. The sighting was at 86.23 west and 9.23 north.1925

In November 1923 a man in Grimsby in England was blasted by ball lightning and killed.

Also during 1923 slowly moving living creatures were seen moving along one of the peaks of Mount Everest in Nepal. They were moving along a cliff-face above the snowline. Two days later giant manlike footprints were found at the same spot by the expedition of Major Alan Cameron. The elevation was seventeen thousand feet. See the creature. Find the footprints. Repeat. Deny the existence of. Repeat.

The expedition of General Bruce also saw a great hairy naked man running across a snowfield at seventeen thousand feet on Mount Everest also that year 1923. Footprints were also found.

During 1923 "Old Yellowtop" was seen around Cobalt in Timiskaning County in Ontario, Canada. This was a Hairy Hominoid with a light mane and he was seen by two prospectors, Mr. J. A. MacAuley and Mr. Lorne Wilson, in a blueberry patch near the Wettlaufer Mine. The creature was hairy and and the head was yellow. The rest of the creature was black. "Old Yellowtop" liked blueberries and had previously been seen in 1906. He was a much older "Old Yellowtop" now.

During 1923 a large work gang was laying tracks on the railway line through to Cardwell in the Cardwell Range. On emerging from their tents in the mornings they would find that someone had

disturbed the camp cooking utensils, tables and work gear leaving huge manlike prints about the area. Aboriginal legends mentioned the Cardwell Giant that was tall, hairy and manlike.

That same year 1923 at Lake Pohengamook, near Edmonston in New Brunswick, Canada, a Lakemonster was seen. All of the Phenomena, including Lakemonsters, you must remember do not officially exist. This was the second sighting here of the lakemonster since 1874.

1924

On 3rd January 1924, there was a fall of thousands of out of season red worms onto Halmstad in Halland in Sweden. The red worms fell with the snow and were one to four inches long. Worms are renowned for their flying skills. They move their wings so fast that their wings cannot be seen at all.

Before the 27th January 1924, a Schoolteacher, Miss Olive Knight, as well as several other witnesses saw brilliant moving lights in the fields as well as in the sky over Fenny Compton in Warwickshire in England. The lights, like automobile headlights, were also seen hovering over deserted farmhouses. The flying lights had now returned to Warwickshire which had seen flying lights previously in 1913.

On 5th May 1924 G. Juranville, Inspector of Public Assistance in Corsica in the Mediterranean Sea saw a serpentine animal about one hundred feet long on the beach at Agosta in Porticcio in the Gulf of Ajaccio. The head of the animal was raised up out of the water and the rest of the body rolled in vertical undulations.

On 6th July 1924 a meteorite missed a man by only one metre in Johnstown in Weld County in Colorado.

During July 1924, flight-Lieutenant W. T. Day and Flight-Officer D. R. Stuart vanished in Mesopotamia, now known as Iraq. Soon after the plane was found safely landed on the ground. There was still plenty of fuel. The footsteps of the two men went out into the

Desert and the tracks stopped suddenly. Nowhere. The tracks went forty yards from the plane and that was it. There were no other tracks of men or horses there at all. The two men could have only vanished upwards and there were no balloons in the area. The two sets of tracks were side by side and there was no vegetation, no indications of a scuffle and no animal tracks to be seen. They seemed to have been sucked up into the air. The only way is up if there are no indications of going elsewhere. Had the selective whirlwind been by? Was it now no longer only collecting Olivers? Previously there was daynight here during a fall of sand in 1857.

Also in July 1924, a Police Patrolman in West Orange in Essex County in New Jersey rang in after seeing an unknown type of animal with the head of a deer, running like a rabbit and with flaming red eyes. The creature had been seen by Mrs Clyde Vincent and others initially and independently whilst picnicking and it had jumped over her and her group. Was this the Jersey Devil? The Jersey Devil has quite a few differing incarnations in a multitude of forms from Dinosaurian and leatherwinged to kangaroolike but aggressive to flaming eyed deerheaded rabbit running creatures. We could put it all down to delusion if it were not for the fact that different witnesses refer to the same descriptions at that particular time. The place is the same. The date is different and we find the Phenomena then become, in some cases, different as well though still multiply independently witnessed.

Still in July 1924 and still in New Jersey but this time at Livingstone in Essex County where a farmer saw an animal jumping about his fields. This too was an unknown type of animal with a head of a deer, running like a rabbit and with flaming eyes. Several separate witnesses. Same bizarre creature. Was it invented independently and synchronously?

Sometime in Summer July 1924, Albert Ostman, a Prospector, was on holiday at Toba Inlet on the Toba River north of Vancouver in British Columbia in Canada. Albert was looking for a lost gold mine where the previous Prospector of the particular mine had made consistently good hauls before disappearing. Rumour was that the Sasquatch had got him. Albert found that his base camp was

disturbed one day. Overall it was visited by something not Human about four times. On the second visit things went missing. Albert lay in wait in his sleeping bag with his rifle and prospecting pick ready. Albert dozed off. Albert was woken suddenly when he felt something pick up the sleeping bag with him in it. Albert was cocooned in the bag and could do nothing for three hours as whatever it was carried him in the bag away from the camp until he was dropped to the ground. It was night when he was literallydropped off at his unknown destination. Eventually Albert saw an adult male Sasquatch, a female adult and two young of both sexes. They were in a small valley wherein the only exit was a gap eight feet wide. The female was seven foot tall and weighed 500 to 600 pounds.The young male was also seven feet tall and must have weighed 1300 pounds. They had wide jaws and narrow foreheads. The adult male was eight foot tall and had long eyeteeth, a hump on his back and long forearms. The soles of their feet were padded like a dogs and they had prehensile big toes. Albert escaped a week later after giving snuff to the adult male who was distracted by a sneezing fit. The creatures appeared to be vegetarians. Mr Ostman must have had a family concession.

During September 1924, two teenage boys in Wexford in Ireland saw a solid beam of light several feet long travelling through the air some feet above the ground at about ten miles per hour. The object was climbing over a hedge and then over a field before encountering a Railroad track and moving off along its length. Using familiar symbols as navigation aids. Everyday I watch planes and helicopters following the Freeway to get to Bankstown Airport near Sydney in New South Wales Australia. I suspect that bigger passenger jets also use it for their landing approaches to Sydney's main Airport.

Sometime in 1924 a farmer saw a plane crash into the woods near Gem in Braxton County in West Virginia. Planes were rare then and this one did not have wings, made no noise and was as big as a battleship. A party of men including the local Sheriff searched the woods and found the wreck. Already there were five or six men there in a clearing. They wore black business suits or

coveralls made of shiny material and looked Oriental. In fact they were all under five feet tall. They spoke a foreign language and only one spoke English and told the Sheriff that nobody was hurt and that he would call on the Sheriff later and make a full report. One of the witnesses picked up a small souvenir of the 75 foot long object and took it home. At 3.00 am the following morning there was a pounding at his front door. An Army Officer was there who resembled the men in the suits, being of Asiatic appearence. The Officer asked for the souvenir back and the witness gave it to him. A few days later the same witness went back to the crash site and found no traces of anything there at all. Only crushed grass and bushes. This area had already had various big bird attacks and sightings as well as a child being taken. This would be the first of the UFO sightings, and quite Phenomenal ones at that, that would occur here in the future. The Phenomena mutate and change. One day giant birds. The next day UFOs and their occupants. And possibly even the legendary men in black. It is like Mythologies colliding and being created at the same time.

In 1924 Mr Jack Matthews saw a horseheaded animal with a long neck in Turtle Lake in Saskatchewan in Canada. Other people sighted the same creature as well. Did it resemble a giant turtle? Or were there plenty of them there for it to eat. At times we see them eating but in areas where the foodstocks might not hold up to supplying creatures of their size. Yet they are seen for the periods that they have to be.

Not to be outdone in 1924 Mr Fred Beck and four other men, Marion Smith, his son Roy Smith, Gabe Lefever and John Peterson had built a cabin halfway up a canyon wall at Spirit Lake in Skamania County in Washington State near Mount Saint Helens. The men soon found giant human footprints everywhere and soon after spotted one of the creators of the footprints. This was an individual eight foot tall that was covered in long hair. One of the men, Mr Marion Smith, shot the creature at point blank range but it got away before they could get to it. Marion Smith claimed to have shot the creature three times in the head as well as two shots into the body yet it continued to run off. The next day another Hairy

Hominoid, also eight foot tall and weighing one thousand pounds was shot by Fred Beck who pumped three shots into it and it fell into the river at the bottom of the canyon. That night the men were assaulted in the cabin for five hours as giant boulders were rolled onto the roof and the Hairy Hominoids tried to break in the doors. There were no windows. The creatures made loud wailing screams and the men fired back through the walls. At dawn the five men left the cabin and returned later with Detectives. Footprints were found there that were nineteen inches long and from then on the place was called “Ape Canyon”. The miners never returned. It was a big year for Hairy Hominoids though in only one particular part of North America. Local newspapers called the creatures mountain devils or mountain gorillas. The sight of the encounter was on the Muddy River, eight miles from Spirit Lake and 46 miles from Castle Rock. The creatures were on average eight hundred pounds in weight, eight feet tall,big shouldered and chested, had bullnecks and a kind of pug flat nose.

Also during 1924 a lone Kangaroo Hunter, Mr David Squires, was near Dubbo in New South Wales in Australia when he realised that he was not alone. Turning around David saw a Hairy Man with its hand resting on a tree. The Hairy Man was at least eight feet tall and had coarse curly grey hair that was three inches long and large grey-blue eyes. He seemed to be half Human and half ape and had been watching David skin a Kangaroo. David went back to skinning the Kangaroo and after the creature’s curiosity seemed to be satisfied it walked away. The scratches left by the hand were thirteen feet up. An Australia Hairy Hominoid showing up for the occasion. There have never been any apes or monkeys in Australia.

Sometime during 1924 two ladies saw a seven foot tall manlike creature covered in light-coloured hair in their ranch garden busily pulling up turnips. The creature also carried some corn during the sighting near Flagstaff in Coconino County in Arizona.

1925

On 2nd February 1925 a Seamonster with a neck eight feet long was seen by the steamer “Saint-Francois-Xavier” off Port Stephens in New South Wales, Australia. The body was so big that it had five loops and was seen for fifteen minutes. At first two masses like turtle’s shells were seen floating thirty feet from the ship on the starboard bow. Abeam of the engines a great head like a camel’s head on a long flexible neck like a swan’s neck was seen. The body was a thick as big Bordeaux barrels and formed a chain of five loops and on the fourth loop was an aileron similar to those on large sharks that measured five feet in height and in width on the base. The aileron was black and the body was dirty yellow with smooth skin with no scales. The creature moved backwards and forwards and its movement seemed limited. The sighting lasted fifteen minutes. The native crews all called it the dragon and the Chinese crew made an offering to it. The Seaserpent is getting more common by the year. Why can't we catch one though?

Shortly before 21st March 1925, at “The Flats”, fifty miles from Uitenhage in Cape Province in South Africa, there was a fall of little frogs as well as little fish. Nothing else fell and this unusual combined fall disturbed the herds of springboks. We do not know what affect it had on the fish and frogs. No falling springboks though.

On 11th April 1925, a large perfectly formed ball of limestone fell from the sky at Bleckenstad in Sweden. On impacting with the ground it burst into fragments containing fossil shells that seemed to be of the trilobite type. Were they extraterrestrial fossils or parts of another Earth in another time and place but still quite nearby? A Meteor containing fossils? Coal that had been reported to have fallen from the sky in Kaba, Hungary, in 1857 was said to have contained fossil waxes. The other Coalfalls might well be regarded as fossil falls as well considering that coal is composed of decomposed organic materials.

During June 1925 a man saw a manlike creature covered with brown hair and with a monkey like face at a distance of fifty yards near Alton, Oregon County, Missouri. There were two other sightings in the area as well.

On 18th July 1925, cloudless rain fell from a fixed point twenty yards up in Cattewater in Plymouth in England. They saw it start and they saw it end but they did not see where it began. Did it pour from a giant catte?

During July 1925 two visitors to Consolation Valley in Banff National Park in the Canadian Rockies in Alberta in Canada saw what they thought was an eagle at considerable altitude that was approaching the Tower of Babel, a 7,500 foot high mountain,when they noticed that it was carrying something. It was huge and brown and what it was carrying was in fact a large animal in its talons. The shouting of the witnesses caused the bigbird to drop the animal which in fact was a mule-deer fawn weighing fifteen pounds. This is far too heavy for any known bird, but this bird was also too large to be a known bird.

On 23rd July 1925 Captain P. de Haan of the steamer “Bawean” had just dropped off the Brisbane pilot and was setting forth for Sydney in New South Wales in Australia when they were suddenly aware of a violent disturbance in the water to starboard. Later a long black body estimated at twenty-five feet emerged at an angle of forty-five degrees and then fell back into the water with a loud splash and lots of waves. Four times it reappeared with the body sticking our obliquely like a five foot thick cylinder with a long head, a beak and an eye and rounded at the end. When the animal fell back a twelve foot long fin rose at an angle on the right side behind the head and the body curved to the fin when it fell. At the same time a tail rose out of the water that was much thinner than the body. The top of the head was black and pimpled whilst underneath it was lighter and smooth and the erected fin was much lighter and almost white with black patches. The closest the creature came to them was three hundred and fifty yards.

At Moora in Western Australia in July 1925 two young men saw an object resting in a paddock. The craft was composed of two saucers on edge with oval windows and four legs. The object shimmered. The two witnesses returned several days later and found the Earth scuffed about. There were also landing marks. This

does not seem to be a biplane or an Airship. Our descriptions are still evolving relative to and slightly forwards of the then available technology.

During Summer July 1925 a fifty foot long corpse was found washed ashore in Santa Cruz in Santa Cruz County in California. The creature was strangely reptilian and was two feet thick with a fish finned tail and a head rather like a duckbill Dinosaur. It was washed ashore two miles north of Santa Cruz. This was not the exceptionally rare Oarfish that has been caught and seen off the California coast. Santa Cruz? There had been a fall here in 1909 of slaglike Micrometeorites.

In October 1925, herds of sheep were ripped to shreds by a huge black unknown animal of enormous size. This time in Derbyshire. The creature left carcasses strewn about with legs, shoulders and heads torn off as well as having their backs broken and pieces of flesh ripped off. Many hunting parties went out after it but nobody returned with the unidentifiable trophy. The English animal ripper is back. It is almost as if some areas are rotating through a sequence of Phenomena. Previously there had been fish, frog and ice falls around here. And there had been a purported killer animal put on display in a Derby taxidermist, now the real thing was terrorising the area.

Also in 1925 the Greek photographer Mr N. A. Tombazi sighted a Hairy Hominoid on the Zemu Glacier in the Sikkim Himalayas. His porters had pointed it out to him two hundred to three hundred yards east of the camp on a lower slope. The creature looked exactly like a Human and walked upright, stopping occasionally to pull up some dwarf rhododendron bushes. The creature was naked and manlike tracks were found that were six to seven inches long by four inches wide at an altitude of fifteen thousand feet. Mr Tombazi was a Fellow of the Royal British Geographical Society. Being a photographer why didn’t Mr Tombazi photograph the creature? This is our second Fellow of the Royal British Geographical Society witness. But what would he know of Hairy Hominoids?

As well in 1925 the Red Armies and the White Armies in the Russian Revolution were still fighting it out in parts of the old Empire. In the Vanch Mountains in Tadzhikistan the Red Army were chasing the White Army and came across some footprints. Assuming these to be those of the White Army the Red Army followed them to a cave that the footprints led into. The Red Army fired into the cave believing that the White Army in the area were hiding out in it. After the shooting the Red Army heard an inarticulate crying coming from the cave and a Hairy Hominoid ran out only to be cut down by machine gun fire. The creature was 5.5 feet tall and covered with grey hair and seemed humanlike. The only spots where there was no hair was on the face, the ears, the palms of the hands, the knees, the feet and the buttocks. This was not an ape though as all witnesses agreed that it was very Human. It was not a White Russian but a grey Hominoid.

Sometime in 1925 Jack Nord of Oyster Bay was returning to Cape Mudge from Menzies Bay with Peter Anderson when he saw a seamonster only thirty-five yards away on Chatham Island in Multnomah County in Oregon. The creature was one hundred feet long and two and a half feet across with a camel like head. The eyes turned from green to red and there were fangs six to eight inches long as well as whiskers under the lower jaw and a mane that continued along the spine. Further along the back was a dorsal fin three feet high. Peter Anderson fired at the animal but missed and it disappeared

1926

In April 1926, a Hairy Hominoid was seen in Goodwater in McCurtain County in Oklahoma. The witness was a doctor who saw the manlike creature in the headlights of his Model T Ford as it ran across the lane. The colour of this Hairy Hominoid was unknown. Previously there had been four Airship sightings around here in 1897. On 19th April at Atlanta, Texas, an Airship swooped a farmer, just before 22nd April a train conductor near Homan, Texas, met the occupants of a landed Airship who gave him a tour of it, also on

22nd April at McKinney Bayou, Arkansas, Judge Lawrence E. Byrne met three Japanese looking Hominoids who showed him through an Airship and on 16th June a great Airship with wings and searchlights was seen above Marshall, Texas. What is truth and what is fiction? All of these areas are nearby.

During 1926 around Yankton in Oregon there were 28 individual witnesses of a Hairy Hominoid. On one occasion the creature ran alongside a moving truck trying to look into the cabin. Sheep and small children were also reported to be disappearing in the area at the time. This Hairy Hominoid was curious or hungry or both. Were there children in the truck cabin? This gives a whole new meaning to meals on wheels.

Also during 1926 two Hunters and their dog saw a big, black, hairy apeman in a clearing near the Mountain Fork River in the Ouachita mountains in McCurtain County in Oklahoma. The hunters shouted and it ran away. They sent the dog after the Manbeast and after one hour the dog was found almost torn in two. 1926 was a very big year for aggressive and hairy Manbeasts. This was McCurtain county's second reported sighting for the year.

In June 1926, two ten year old boys in West Orange, Essex County, New Jersey, reported seeing a flying lion. The Jersey Devil was back? A leopard might not change its spots but the Jersey Devil, like many of our other phenomena, tends to change quite often. Who or what is doing the changes? The phenomenon as witnessed or the witnesses?

On 18th July 1926 at 5.08 am Daylight time there was a crashing noise woke thousands of people in Maine from Portland in Cumberland County, as well as Dexter which is one hundred and thirty miles north in Penobscot County and Saco which is fifteen miles south of Portland in York County. A similar phenomenon had previously occurred here in 1822. Professor Charles Hutchins of Bowdoin states that it was caused by the bursting of a meteor. The resounding crash had been preceded by a blinging bluish aerial light.

On 26th July 1926, Mr John Logie, his wife and their two grandchildren were driving along the west shore of Lake Okanogan

near Yale in British Columbia. The lake was perfectly calm and John's wife Isabella called attention to what appeared to be causing a swell. There was something in the lake that was twenty feet long with a head rising eighteen inches up out of the water and creating quite a trough in the water. The back of the head looked like a Bulldog without ears and the face was sheeplike with a pointed nose. The car actually had to go faster to overtake the creature. There were several other sightings that year. Ogopogo is back. This is his fifth documented appearance.

On 30th July 1926 thousands of nickel-shaped frogs fell upon a golf course during a thunderstorm in Evansville, Vanderburgh County, Indiana.

On 5th August 1926, the Nicholas Roerich expedition in the Himalayas of Nepal saw a big shining oval object flying over the Mountains at great speed.The craft suddenly did a right hand turn impossible for any aircraft that we still know of and then vanished behind a mountain. All of the expedition saw it and later Roerich made a painting of the event with the Celestial visitor. Though painted in the 1920's it bears an uncanny similarity to later aerial visitor sightings that were not meant to exist before 1947.

Also in 1926 at Cirtsa in Romania Mr Ion Bunescu saw a brilliant low flying object in the sky for ten minutes. The light had come up behind him originally and made a shrill whistling noise. Mr Bunescu leapt into the tall grass and watched the light manoeuvre over the Olt River. The light was so bright that it illuminated the entire area though it only appeared to be ten feet long by four to six feet wide. The object was dark in the centre and as bright as the Full Moon on the outer edges. And here was another one that was not a biplane and jets were not invented yet.

In October 1926, there was an intense flash of light out to sea that resembled a transformer exploding as an earthquake struck Monterey Bay in Santa Cruz County in California. There were also beams of light like searchlights shining up into the sky. These upward searchlights were a reddish yellow colour. An explosion out to sea? Beams of light going up into the sky? What a coincidence

that they are happening at the same time as an earthquake. Before this Monterey Bay was famous for Lakemonsters and a Micrometeorite shower in 1909.

In October 1926, an American Indian saw a Seamonster with a neck as big around as a Sealion's body and as long as the Fisheries Inspector's boat in Esperanza Inlet on Vancouver Island in British Columbia in Canada. The strange creature was devouring Salmon. We do not know how long a Fisheries Inspector's boat is but we are not talking about a minnow here.

On November 1926, around 7.00 am fifty to sixty people at a baptism on the shore of Lake Okanogan in British Columbia in Canada saw a Lakemonster cavorting in the water.

Also during November 1926, Henry Thomas, a child, was looking for friends after escaping from home for the night after having been put to bed early. He was playing hide and seek in the back lane of a row of terrace houses in Bolton in Lancashire in England. Henry saw a back gate ajar and looked in. There were three beings of normal height in the yard. The tallest was six feet tall. They were all dressed in rubber tubing like the Michelin man. It was a silver-grey colour. They wore black boots and transparent dome-like helmets from which emerged tubes that connected into tanks on their back. Henry was standing in awe. The beings turned around and looked at him. They had heads shaped like lightbulbs and the eyes were slitlike. There was no obvious mouth and there was a vertical line instead of a nose. They looked owl-like and wise and animalistic yet inspiring fear. From one emerged a gurgling mumbling sound and all three moved towards Henry who ran home and straight through the front door to be scolded by his parents for going out. Henry's parents soon realised that this was no joke and from then on the family referred to the three beings as the "Three Wise men". Now we have the appearance of the Michelin man? He would reappear again in Belgium in 1974.

At 3.00 pm one day in 1926 Ronald Macleod, a former Gamekeeper, saw a Lakemonster coming out of the water at Sandy Point on Loch Shiels in Scotland. The creature was watched through a telescope as it crawled onto shore. It had a rough and long neck

with a broad and wide-mouthed head. There were seven sails on the back, the largest being in the centre. According to Ronald the creature was bigger than the steamer “Clan Ronald”. The Loch Shiels Lakemonster is copying the Loch Ness Monster by exiting the lake. Odd though that this is the only sighting recorded.

Also during 1926 between Porthtowan and Mount Hawke in Cornwall in England two boys were assaulted by a large feathered thing that was very aggressive. The strange bird was killed after a long struggle but could not be identified. Every few years giant strange and very aggressive birds appear at and near Porthtowan in Cornwall. It or they would return in 1976.Why the big gaps? Where do animals and birds that would be very difficult to hide in the first place disappear to or migrate to in the meantime? They cannot just go to hidden valleys or up into the trees. They generate waste and leave habitation marks. There should be carcasses as each generation is superseded. There should be evidence of what they eat, whether vegetable or animal over long periods. This is rarely the case. They perform like they are normal animals whilst the period of sightings is on but before and after there are no traces of anything alive at all in connection with them.

In 1926 two fishermen trawling three miles south of Falmouth caught a seamonster in their nets which put up a massive struggle and then escaped.

A crocodile was caught in a creek in Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, shortly before before 11th December 1926. Not the usual habitat for a crocodile or even a wayward alligator.

Alligators were seen in the Potomac River in Maryland shortly before 11th December 1926.

1927

During February 1927 two brothers at Fernvale near Brisbane in Queensland in Australia saw a disc-shaped domed flying object pass over them following the contours of the valley. The craft

lit up the valley and landed on a nearby hill. Neighbours also saw it as it glowed on the ground for some time. Witnesses the next day found a complete circle of scorched grass nine metres in diameter and now apparent as brown grass among the green. Other events to occur were the arrival of a dancing light in the sky that was seen by the two main witnesses, a ten year old boy and his younger sister. The dancing light repeated itself over several nights. Cattle were disturbed by it. One cow went berserk and had to be put down. The light returned the following night and the cows went berserk again. On the third night the light was not seen to come back but the cow herd was still disturbed in the morning. Three cows were found dead and all three looked as if they had been scared to death. Neighbours had similar experiences. One Neighbour was scared by an apparition while walking home. Three pigs kept in a special fattening sty were attacked by a mystery intruder. Two were found dead with puncture marks on their necks as well as puncture marks and scratches on their bodies. The other pig was missing and it must have been a very strong Vampire for the railings of the sty were too high for it to have jumped out. The search for the pig ended when there was the discovery of a huge patch of blood with telltale pig's hair present in it one hundred and fifty yards from the cow yards. The cows were in a frenzy. One other night during this period the ten year old boy was woken by strange noises outside and told his parents. The noises returned the next night and this time much louder. This time the parents heard them as well. In the morning Wellington boot treads were found leading from the front door to the back and both doors were wide open. The treadprints were not there when the family went to bed. Nights later the boy and his brother were on the way back from a game of cards when they saw the brightly lit up object travelling through the valley following its contours. Large unfamiliar birds were also seen in the area at the time as well as beings in white. Here we have everything. Well before the highly publicised sightings of thelate Nineteen-forties. We have glowing discs, flying, hovering and landing. We have vitrification of the soil indicating a strong energy source. We have nocturnal attacks on animals involving blood. Sustenance? We have disturbed animals.

We have the appearance of odd animals in the giant birds seen in the area. We even have a possible silent Contactee case with the Wellington boot tracks leading through the house. We have a lot of questions. The first question to ask is was anything seen by the witnesses? Reduced to the basics we have bright light, heat source, colour sources. We also have the effects of heat in the vitrification of the ground. We have slaughtered swine and a crazy cow as well as three dead ones. Are these coincidental or integral?

In early May 1927 there were four odd projectile attacks in and around London in England. Before 5th Maya boy who was playing in Mitcham Park was apparently shot in the head by an airgun though no airgun pellets were found. At Tooting Bec-Common an airgun pellet was believed to have gone through a car windscreen. In Stamford two men were apparently shot by an airgun used by an unknown attacker. Finally just before 8th May Mr. George Berford of Leigh-on-Sea was motoring between London and Southend and his windshield was shattered as well though the object that caused the damage was never found.

On 1st July 1927, in the Upper Swan Valley in Western Australia there was a fall of fish. Fish and more fish. A World wide Phenomena.

On 13th July 1927, there was a fall of fish onto Saint Catherines in Ontario, Canada. These fish fell during a storm. Had they flown from Australia?

During the summer July 1927 a witness saw an airship that resembled a perfectly shaped huge fish with big fins that were extended outwards near the front and small ones near the rear that sailed over Wolfe County in Kentucky.

On 1st August 1927, huckleberry pickers near Bridgeport, Gloucester County, New Jersey, startled an animal resting in a cedar swamp and chased it as it outran them hooting angrily the whole time. It was as fast as a fox, with four legs but also feathers and a cry that was partly bark and partly the hoot of an owl.

On 3rd September 1927, a good-sized crocodile was caught in a small creek in Middletown in Orange County in New York State.

A bit out of the normal area or continent for crocodiles though these do indeed have a propensity for New York State as we shall continue to discover later.

On 18th October 1927, Mr Richard Sweed, a Schoolteacher, was driving to Yuma. Near Bakersfield in Kern County, California, he saw a sixty foot in diameter Airship take off from the ground. It had round holes or windows in it as well as ceramic or metallic protrusions that resembled lenses and were a bluish-grey colour like a metal that had been heated and then cooled off. The machine gave off a whining, humming, wheezing, swooshing noise as it rose at an angle of 45 degrees. At the spot where the machine had been there was now a layer of crystallised sand that resembled glass. The source of the intense heat needed for this had to have come from above and must have been produced by the Airship. Do these Phenomena lifting off or ascending follow similar micro-periodicities? A sort of Cosmic, possibly interdimensional, timetable of energies or coordinates necessary for the functioning, either intentionally or unintentionally, of the Phenomena. It may well be that the witness provides the identification, with all of its inherent and assumed subjectivity, but that the coordinates indicate where and when relative to each other these micro-periodicities will occur so as to manifest or allow for the manifestation of Phenomena or the opening of interdimensional or inter-reality gateways. As regular and reliable as going to a Railway Station and then to a particular platform to catch a particular train. Wormholes need not necessarily be random.

Shortly before 13th November 1927, six alligators were seen in the Mumford River Worcester County in Massachusetts and of these two were killed.

During Winter December 1927 and January 1928 scores of people in Camden, Camden County, New Jersey, were fired upon by a phantom marksman. Bullet holes were found in vehicles but no bullets or projectiles were ever found. There were several dozen of these attacks. Can many of our Phenomena be directly attributed to periodic exceptional Astronomical Phenomena that have been misinterpreted or misidentified? Or are our Phenomena more a part

of another periodicity that meshes into the Astronomical periodicity? Being that one is enmeshed inside the other like different cogs in a gearbox or a clockwork motor. I am not discussing astrology here or any other arcane sciences. I am after a scientific rationale for these Phenomena when our own rationale or scientific cultural loading comes to a standstill or enters the land of logical absurdity and is no longer viable, though logical in the extreme, as an explanation. We have noticed a particularity as well as a possible periodicity to Phenomena. By particularity I define the localised recurrence of the same or differing Phenomena to the one specific area. Astronomically speaking a localised area is anywhere in our part of the Solar System as far as Comets, Asteroids and Oort Cloud fragments go. But these often Astronomical Phenomena hit localised areas that are apparently localised on our planet as if they are in micro-orbits inside larger orbits. We then have to postulate as to whether the cogs of the Universe have much less error in their revolutions and rotations to allow for pinpoint accuracy instead of the general theory in Astronomy that anywhere within one hundred Astronomical units, each astronomical unit being the distance from the Earth to the Sun, is good enough. If we allow for Astronomical pinpoint accuracy, the Cosmic machine being actually very finely tuned and run, then it would allow for one of our more obvious Astronomical peculiarities. Why do Meteors quite often return to the same place? The example we can use is the area around Flagstaff, Arizona where the Great Meteor crater sits. What is less well known is the preponderance of other Meteor craters of different ages around the main Meteor crater and the continuing Meteoric bombardment of the area. Under normal loose Astrophysics Phenomena would not continually hit the same small isolated area repetitively over any period of time. The Phenomena would strike theEarth erratically in an area of noncomputational interference that would be impossible to predict as the Earth moves through Space relative to the Sun, the other planets, the Moon, other outer Solar System bodies and the Galaxies themselves. Allowing for these vast distances we then postulate that there is a field of interference or mess that is apparently too confused to interpret as the variables

and projected paths involved are too small compared to the great scheme of things to be computational. This theory indicates that no Astronomical Phenomenon can repeatedly strike the Earth at the same place over different times. Around Flagstaff we have many Meteor craters around the main crater. Many of different ages striking the same small area. We might have to allow for computation inside what was originally regarded as noise so as to detect minor Cosmic movements and trajectories inside what would be called micro-periodicities. The noise could well be composed of a multitude of minor periodic patterns all trying to speak up at the same time. We just have to find their individual voices.

Also during 1927 a witness was camping on the home farm of Loch Ness in the early morning. He heard a noise like splashing and snorting in the river and looking out of his tent he saw what appeared to be a large seal playing on the surface with a fish in its mouth. The creature had a flat head as well as a body of great size. This time Nessy looks seal-like. Once again we have evolving descriptions as has happened with other Phenomena like the Jersey Devil. We have a long-term manifestation but at times totally different descriptions of the same identifiable manifestation. We know that it is the Loch Ness Monster but it is different. We cannot have a multitude of different Monsters in the one Loch no matter how large the Loch. They have to eat so the food source has to be larger. Due to greater numbers they would be more obvious. They would have to breed to continue on. They would require territory like any animal that is not a herd or group animal, and sometimes these require territory as well. We disallow the existence of one creature in the Loch, it must be immortal if it is in fact one, for you still need two to breed and it has even been described as a protozoan or even as a giant slug. The question then becomes do we have different animals sharing the Loch or one type of Phenomenon manifesting itself and being viewed in a variety of forms? Are these forms the product of the observer or of the Phenomenon? Or is it something far simpler but more difficult to comprehend at the same time? Is the manifestation of the Phenomenon a combination of both?

Here's another Hairy Hominoid that didn't like cars. During 1927 in Salem in Salem County in New Jersey,(lately where else?), a Bigfoot shook a taxi car whilst the driver tried to change the tyre. The driver had just finished changing the tyre when he felt the car begin to shake. Looking up the witness saw a creature that stood upright like a man without clothing and covered with hair. The taxidriver drove to Salem so fast that he left his jack and old tyre behind. Two men drove back from Salem to investigate and found only the tyre and the jack. Absurd? Bigfeet don't seem to like car tyre changes as we shall see in the future.

At Randwick in Sydney, New South Wales, Australia, there was a fall of long marine worms in 1927. It is probably not that hard to suck up things from the surface of the Earth or shallow ponds, possibly even sort them out so that one pile is of fish and the other of leaves, sticks, weeds, frogs, and other items. But it would be another to suck up enough deeper water so as to suck up long marine worms.They are hard enough to pull up normally. The Celestial Hoover must have been sucking in a very strong manner.

Around Inverness in Scotland strange footprints were being found and sheep and goats were being slaughtered in 1927. A farmer killed a large fierce animal of unknown species. Another animal similar to the first was then also shot a little later. No, it was not the Loch Ness Monster from nearby when a third of these strange animals was shot and killed. It was identified as a Lynx, a large bobtailed cat native to North America. Lynx are not native to Scotland. Neither is a breeding colony of them. Did the Lynx even know that they were anywhere that was not where they were supposed to be? We have a theory of Wormholes through Time and Space that avoid Time and Space. When we allow for micro-periodicity with its micro or smaller distances we can also allow for the existence of micro-Wormholes wherein creatures and objects can travel across, possibly even through, the Earth, at the same moments avoiding Time and Space as in the case of the larger Interstellar Wormhole theory. Can these micro-Wormholes even connect different dimensions or realities? Can we use them like

tunnels to subway Stations that take us to Major terminal Stations? I believe that we can!

Around Tallong and Marulan in New South Wales in Australia in 1927 many sheep were killed by a striped Tiger cat. Tallong and Marulan are only seven kilometres apart. Strange cat or Thylacine?

Sometime during 1927 a resident of Queanbeyan in the Australian Capital Territory saw an odd animal like a big cow basking on the side of the Molonglo River before it slithered into the water. The witness noted that the creature's rear end had fins but no feet.

1928

In January 1928, many people were fired upon by a phantom marksman in Camden in Camden County in New Jersey. Bullet holes were found in vehicles but no bullets or projectiles were ever found. There were several dozen of these attacks. This had been happening here for around two years! How do we have a Micrometeorite shower lasting two years onto the one small place? Do we have the micro-Wormholes moving relative to positions and times on the surface of the Earth as we know it? Do they have differing micro-periodicities?

On 8th February 1928, Mr William Turnbull, a stockbroker, was sitting at the window of his house in Camden in Camden County in New Jersey when he was sprayed with glass specks. No projectiles were ever found though the window was perforated with tiny holes. Something has to be either very fast and very hot to produce holes in cold glass without shattering the glass. There is no mention of damage to walls or brickwork thereby indicating that the micro-Meteorite shower was the circumference at most of the window. It was possibly a small shower of miniscule particles travelling at very high speed and with incredibly great heat.

All through February 1928, the phantom marksman stayed on the loose in Camden! The showers continued. For three months the one small area on the surface of the Earth was bombarded with

micro-meteoric material. This indicates that relative to the Earth moving through Space the shower paced the Earth at slightly faster velocity than that of the Earth itself, otherwise the Earth would have constantly escaped it, and relative to the curvature of the Earth as it rotated it still managed to hit the one small spot of Camden, New Jersey. Was the Earth hitting the stream of Micrometeorites or the Stream hitting the Earth? Was the spot where Camden is situated driving head on into the very thin Micrometeorite shower?

On 31st March 1928 during an earthquake at Izmir in Turkey the sky appeared aflame. How unusual.

The same thing was noticed in Italy during an earthquake on the same day 31st March 1928 . The sky appeared aflame and there was a massive glare in the sky. How unusual. There had previously been a shower of tiny toads in the Appenines in 1883, and falls of central African seeds from thousands of small bloodred clouds at Macerata in 1894 and 1897.

On 9th April 1928 there were earthquakes in Peru and on 14th April there were earthquakes in Bulgaria and Mexico where there had previously been a volcanic eruption in 1902.

On 19th April 1928, there was an earthquake in Greece, near Bulgaria, where there had previously been a glare in the sky like a volcanic eruption during an earthquake in 1886 whilst a thick black cloud covered the eastern Mediterranean, and on 19th April there was a deluge at the same time as an earthquake in Bulgaria.

On 21st April 1928 the most severe earthquake ever recorded in the city struck Johannesburg in South Africa.

On 22nd April 1928 a deluge fell onto Corinth in Greece, whilst an earthquake levelled the city. April 1928, was a very busy year for earthquakes and in some places for mudfalls.

On 22nd April 1928 there was a five hour rain of mud onto L'Vov, also known as Lemberg, in the Ukraine. The mud filled the streets ankle high and caused terror.

That same day 22nd April 1928 the same five hour rain of mud hit Czernowitz, Chernivtsi, also in the Ukraine, also filling

streets ankle high and causing terror. Czernowitz and L'Vov are 220 kilometres apart. What happened in between them?

At 5.30 pm on 23rd April 1928 the Royal Mail ship the "Oronsay" had rounded Cape Guardafui, the tip of Somalia and incidentally the Horn of Africa, after leaving Aden, when two seamonsters were seen by passengers on board. These included Mr. W. P. Jones and his wife from Mossman in Queensland in Australia who described them initially as a huge fishing net with a string of floats on it. This was actually two snakelike seamonsters described as knobs protruding above the water which were solid, the one in front showing a snakelike head much bigger than the thickness of its neck.

During the Hilary Vacation of April 1928 Mr Martin was home from Trinity College in Dublin. A small river flowed past the end of the garden and one afternoon Mr Martin was fishing. From his right a Lakemonster came swimming around the bend one hundred yards away. The creature felt menacing and it was unknown whether it was a dog, a Panther or what. The creature continued paddling along and as it passed it looked up at Mr Martin who was now up in a small ashtree and bared its teeth with a mixture of a snarl and jeering. The eyes were like blazing green coals and were in a monstrous head which was as tall as a mantleshelf. The description is relatively normal till we get to the blazing eyes part. The unnatural brightness of the eyes was associated with the Devil and his minions in primitive times and minds. There are literally hundreds of Phenomena reports of creatures with blazing eyes. Are they real or are they false? Are they here or are they there? Or are they part of the subjective interpretation of the witness or group of witnesses of a Phenomenon that is initially incomprehensible?

On 23rd May 1928 a huge light was seen flashing through the skies just after midnight that suddenly exploded in midair with a shock that frightened thousands of people and caused many people to believe that it had brought an earthquake in its trail. This was over Atlanta in Fulton County in Georgia. The light was seen over southern Georgia and parts of South Carolina.

In June 1928, a Seamonster was found washed up on the Gulf of Fonseca in San Salvador. The creature was ninety feet long, very fat and had black and white stripes and was not a Whale according to the local Fishermen. What would local Fishermen know of fish and Whales?

During Summer July 1928 berry pickers in Mays Landing, Atlantic County, New Jersey, encountered the Jersey Devil with the same description used by Huckleberry pickers the previous year.

The same creature was also seen by other berry pickers around Leeds Point, also in Atlantic County, New Jersey that Summer July 1928.

A disappearance in July 1928 was of the very wealthy Mr Lowenstein who went to the toilet in the rear of his private custom-designed Fokker VII passenger. There was no way that Albert could have mistaken the exit door for the toilet door let alone be able to open the exit door and then close it after him if he did. Alfred Lowenstein vanished inside his own plane somewhere above the English Channel. Odd though that the plane did not vanish with him. Weeks later his nude body was discovered in the English Channel but it is a mystery how he got out of his clothes and then out of the plane.

On 15th August 1928 the first pilot and the captain of the steamer “Bengkalis” saw a seamonster west off the Greater Sunda Islands off Sumatra in Indonesia at 95.47 east and 2.25 north an object like a tree trunk was seen in the water. There was a disturbance around it like a shoal of fish but when the ship came closer they saw through binoculars that it was a moving living creature of which four portions were above the water. They were not fins but parts of the long back that was smooth and not arched and coloured like a seal. Suddenly something like a big round branch about two feet in diameter and six feet long came out of the water at an angle of thirty degrees. This part slowly dived under the water and no features such as eyes were seen on it.

Between 11th November 1928 and 12th November 1928, two Cattlemen brothers four miles northeast of Milton in Cavalier County

in North Dakota saw a strange object shoot out of the sky between 8.30 pm and 9.00 pm. At incredible speed the object plunged across the flatlands with a tremendous roar that sounded like a vacuum cleaner and frightened the cattle. On horseback the two men tried to control the herd of cattle as the object bore down on them almost at eye-level. The object resembled a soup bowl turned upside-down and hurtled at the brothers getting to within one hundred and fifty feet of them. The craft was made of polished silver metal and had lights on it and was twenty-five feet across. The speed was unearthly as it approached from the north, passed ahead of the brothers and disappeared to the south in ten to fifteen seconds. We had nothing like this in the sky in this period. What did Cattlemen know of aircraft?

On 14th December 1928, the crews of several fishing boats saw the “Kobenhavn”, a Danish naval training ship leaving Montevideo Harbour in Uruguay. It was noon and the ship was under full steam with fifty cadets on board. Incoming vessels which should have sighted her never did. No traces of the ship were ever found and the weather was perfect. Somewhere in Montevideo Harbour a large sailing ship was lost forever.

Bob Mitchell, 24, was riding with two mates along the Queensland-New South Wales border in Australia near Palen Creek in 1928. It was 10.00 am when they saw, standing in a clearing, a seven foot tall hairy manlike being. The creature had a Human face and a Gorilla-like body and was covered in thick brownish hair. Showing no aggression the creature just looked at the three riders for a moment then turned and vanished into the bush. The creature had really big feet. Do Hairy Hominoids exist or are they also just visiting, whether intentionally or unintentionally? Is it both. There is still room in the Universe for opposing and still equally valid explanations for Phenomena. The real answer is not the only answer. This after all is still a very big Universe let alone with the addition of a Multiverse!

A few weeks after the Palen Creek sighting in 1928 Bob Mitchell and his two mates also saw another Hairy Hominoid on

Widgee Mountain in Queensland. The creature looked at them and then decamped into the scrub. Suddenly they are here, almost en masse as far as the incidents of rarity reporting go, and then they are gone again. Though some might be local whilst others are possibly still from out of town.

During Autumn October 1928 Muchalat Harry, a lone Indian Hunter of the Nootka tribe, was asleep in his underwear under a blanket on the bank of the Conuma River on Vancouver Island in Canada. Suddenly he was scooped up by a big Hairy Hominoid and carried for about three miles during the night. At dawn Harry found himself encircled by a group of about twenty Bigfeet who pulled at his underwear possibly thinking that it was a loose skin at a campsite littered with large bones. Eventually they lost interest in him and he was sitting alone and cold and escaped. Harry distracted the Hominoids and escaped wearing only his underwear. He ran twelve miles to a canoe and then paddled 45 miles to his village and for the rest of his life never left the village again. Curious or hungry Hairy Hominoids? There had been five reported Hairy Hominoid sightings around here since 1902.

South Bentinck Arm, near Bella Coola, British Columbia, Canada. 1928. Whilst out trapping George Talleo saw and shot at a Bigfoot which fell. George did not stay around to investigate. Earlier he had found unusual excrement covered by moss that he could not recognize. There's Bigfoot in them thar Hills.

Also during 1928 many sheep were killed around Tallong and Marulan in New South Wales in Australia by a big striped Tiger cat. Cat or Thylacine? Thylacine or cat? Neither of the above?

1929

On 3rd March 1929 mysterious metallic pellets like buckshot fell from the sky inside the office of the Newton Garage in Newton in Sussex County in New Jersey. This was a small room with only one door and one window. There were no marks on the wall or ceiling through which the buckshot could have passed. Were they micrometeorites?

On June 11th 1929 during the night a a fireball fell into Lake Superior. A report stated that the meteor illuminated the island brilliantly and quite a sea arose after the meteor struck the water. There were no

On 17th June 1929, a three foot long Crocodilian was caught near Galt in Ontario in Canada. More Coldwater crocodiles in the land of the alligator.

On 18th June 1929 crocodiles were seen and caught in Toronto in Toronto County in Canada. A plague of coldweather crocs.

On 2nd July 1929, a crocodile two feet long was caught at Matamoras, Port Jervis in Orange County in New York State. In less than two weeks there had been three independent sightings and captures of crocodiles in Ontario, Canada, and New York State.

On 25th July 1929 a family was menaced by a Hairy Hominoid. The manbeast was seen near Elizabeth in Jo Daviess County in Illinois. The witness described it as a huge gorilla. Where in the prairie do you hide hairy Wildmen? They would tend to be rather obvious. Are they subterranean? Do they just pop up?

On 29th August 1929, four hundred miles off the Virginia Coast a flying luminous body was seen in the sky by the steamship “Coldwater”. There were no Trans-Atlantic flights at this time and the light was travelling at more than one hundred miles per hour. More luminosities in the sky and non-luminosities under the waters.

During August 1929, the hump of a Lakemonster was seen travelling through the water by Mrs Cummings at Abriachan on Loch Ness in Scotland.

Shortly before the 19th September 1929 a 31 inch long alligator was found and killed in Hackensack Meadows in Bergen County, New Jersey, by Mr Carl Weise. This is an alligator and not a crocodile for a change.

On 23rd September 1929, there was the mysterious appearence in a small creek in Wolcott in Wayne County, New York State, of an alligator that was 28 inches long. And there are more.

On 2nd October 1929 a three foot long Crocodilian was found in Collenders Point near Darien in Fairfield County,

Connecticut.

Shortly before the 17th November 1929 there was a report of a meteor bursting with tremendous noise in the city of Ribinsk in Yaroslavl in Russia. The exploding meteor spewed fire in all directions. Unusual behavior for a meteor.

Shortly before 8th December 1929 a meteorite was reported to have struck a wedding party in the town of Zvezvan, possibly Zvesdan in Serbia, in Yugoslavia killing one person. The meteor was white hot and sixteen inches in diameter and hurtled into a carriage in front of the birde's carriage and killed one guest and injured another. The bride fainted and when she came to the ceremony went ahead. Three weeks before there had been a meteor explosion over Ribinsk in Russia.

During 1929 two gamekeepers saw what they thought was a log in the water in Loch Lochy in Scotland. The log appeared slightly rounded in the centre and through a telescope was seen to be a large animal whose movements the witnesses followed for one mile before the creature dived. There had been a watermonster sighted here before in 1857.

Also in 1929 at the junction of the Oub and Godinet Rivers in South Africa a huge black Python-like creature was seen in the Orange River by Mr Hayes, a Prospector. Why not? There had previously been a sighting near here in the Orange River near Upington of a huge waterserpent in 1899.

In 1929 there was the last sighting of a two headed Lakemonster in Tuckerbil Swamp near Leeton in New South Wales in Australia. The creature was said to be capable of looking two ways at once. There have been reports of two headed reptiles surviving in nature though the Bunyip seems to be more usually associated more with marine life such as seals if we allow for the descriptions given so far.

As well in 1929 twenty miles south of Montauk Point in Suffolk County, New York State, a group of witnesses initially saw a Seamonster half a mile away that had a long serpentine neck and head. The creature was travelling at ten to twelve knots and the

witnesses started to get a boat ready to assault it. The Captain of the coastguard ship said “No!”. The Seamonster was big enough to easily swamp the boat and passed within two hundred yards of the witnesses. The head was two feet in diameter and eight to ten feet out of the water. The front of the neck was very shiny like satin wrinkles on skin. One eye, two to three inches across, was watching the ship. This was not a seal but it is not supposed to exist either.

Around Tallong and Marulan in New South Wales, Australia, in 1929 many sheep were being killed by a big striped Tiger cat.

In 1929 in Dade County, Florida, a black panther was seen. Black panthers are not native to North America and melanism is very rare in big cats anywhere.

Some time in 1929 a lady who was fishing in Lake of the Woods near Redwood seven miles south of Alexandria Bay in Jefferson County New York State saw a strange animal in the lake. The woman who was then a child saw her mothers fishing line jerking and as she was waiting for her mother to reel something in she saw her mother staring at something behind her. The mother and daughter headed for shore which was one hundred feet away. The creature was twenty feet long of grayish tan colour. The head was not much bigger around the neck or front loop of the body and the length of the neck was six or seven feet. There was a sawtooth growth along its head and down the length of the body. The creature was looking at them and three arcs of its body were visible. There were several other sightings of the same creature in the same lake by local famers.

1930

On 23rd January 1930, Mrs Stanley Lake was found totally incinerated in her home. It was only her body though that was incinerated as her clothes were not even singed. This happened in Kingston in Ulster County in New York State. The area around Kingston has a long history of watermonsters and would later have a plague of aggressive Hairy Hominoids in the 1970s. In 1883 a carved piece of stone fell down from the sky here and in 1814 stones rose from the ground, moved sideways for several feet and then fell to Earth. UFOs and their occupants were also seen later so we have a good mixed bag of Phenomena over a very small area.

On 26th January 1930 a huge meteorite with a thunderous roar and a dazzling light that extended for many miles fell near the Mongolian border near Chita in Siberia.

In February 1930, Hunters trailed and wounded a big cat which had killed and injured pigs in Prince Georges County in Maryland. This particular cat was not invulnerable.

During 1930 the striped Tiger cat was still slaughtering sheep around Tallong and Marulan in New South Wales, Australia.

On 6th May 1930, there was an enormous rain of mud from the sky onto Tulsa in Tulsa County in Oklahoma. How do you get mud to fall from the sky? You would need a lot of dust and a lot of rain. Normally one would not get them together though or one would need a very strong wind capable of lifting existing mud into the sky. This is harder to believe than dust and rain falling together but wouldn't this only give you dirty water as the mud would not have the time to settle so as to become mud ?

On 12th May 1930, there was a fall of crabs from the sky onto Laidley in Queensland, Australia. Laidley is fifty miles from the sea though. Falling crabs are a different story. This is our old friend the selective whirlwind again.

The same day 12th May 1930 as the Laidley crabfall there was a fishfall at Ipswich, also in Queensland. Laidley and Ipswich are only 36 kilometres apart. The selective whirlwind was busy

selecting. First crabs. Then fish. Was it creating a seafood salad? Where did the prawns or shrimp fall?

During June 1930 Mr. L. M. Wilkes of Sunderland, who was a steward on a small coaster which ran a regular fortnightly service between Blyth in Northumberland and Queenborough on the Thames Estuary. Just north of the Norfolk coast Mr. Sunderland saw a curious creature between one hundred and two hundred metres away. It had a neck and a head like a camel without ears with the neck being four to six feet long. The sighting lasted two minutes before it sank gently making no splash or eddy.

One day in June 1930 four fishermen were working the Bellambi Reef just north of Wollongong in New South Wales in Australia when they saw a seaserpent which appeared several times on the surface. Mastering their fear they rowed closer to it and described its head as resembling that of a pelican.

A few days after the Bellambi Reef sighting a seaserpent was reported to have been seen at Scarborough nearby. There were many witnesses on the beach of it undulating lazily in the direction of Bellambi Rocks. It was eighty feet long and swam with its head in the air at the end of a long snakelike neck.

One evening during July 1930, Mr Ian Milne and his friends, a party of anglers, saw a Lakemonster surface in Dores Bay in Loch Ness. The creature made a splash of spray and moved in semi-circles before sinking. It was 22 feet long and had two to three shallow humps and seemed to move in an undulating motion like a gigantic snake. This one resembles a giant snake or waterserpent. The theory is that we have a Lakemonster in the lake that generally resembles a Plesiosaur. An 1872 description calls it a great log on the surface. An 1879 description refers to it as a longnecked smallheaded creature that waddled on land. An 1880 description by a diver refers to it as a Beastie that resembled a huge frog. Also in 1880 it was referred to as the Salamander, a lizardlike creature, and the Captain and crew of a steamer regarded it as a giant furry animal with legs and not an amphibian. Another sighting in 1880 regarded it as an enormous eel with a neck like a horse and a mane. A group sighting also from 1880 refers to is as long necked, small headed

and resembling an elephant. In 1889 it was seen as a very fast Serpent racing through the water. In 1912 a group of witnesses saw a humpbacked longneck with long legs wading into the water. In 1919 it was seen as a cross between a camel and an elephant and had a long neck. In 1923 it resembled a cross between a frog and a Hippopotamus with webbed feet, short legs and its belly trailing on the ground. In 1927 it resembled a large seal with a flat head and a body of great size. The majority of sightings are different. Why is this so? There cannot be a large population of several types of Lakemonsters as more sightings of each type of watermonster would be reported just due to greater numbers and larger foraging territories. There would hardly be a fish alive and the shore would be constantly trampled. Why the differences?

In Summer July 1930 a six foot long crocodile was seen in the Tulare Lake Basin near Corcoran in Kings County, California. At least it was not New York State for a change.

Also in Summer July 1930 a massive sheet of revolving metal was seen in the sky above Pietermaritzburg in Natal in South Africa. With each turn a great flash of light was thrown off each side. After forty minutes the metallic object then shot upwards into the sky at great speed. Meteors do not go up. Meteors do not shoot off great flashes of light. Meteors do not turn. Single Meteor sightings do not last forty minutes.

On 13th September 1930 a fireball plunged into the sea off Eureka in Humboldt County in California that barely missed the tugboat “Humboldt” which was towing the Norwegian motorship “Childar” out to sea. It was a close shave. How many ships are hit by meteors?

In October 1930, on the Saxon Woods Parkway in New York City, at least forty cars stalled simultaneously for more than one hour. After the hour was up they all started again and reverted to normal. What an amazing coincidence! This is only the first of our simultaneous stallings or machine breakdowns recorded.

On 26th November 1930 at 4.30 pm there was a severe earthquake in Hakona-Mati on the Izu Peninsula in Japan. During

the quake there was sheet-lightning like auroral streamers in the sky and searchlight like columns of light shone into the sky as well. These were in different colours at Hakona-Mati, close to the epicentre, where flashes of light were also seen jumping around. There was also a row of round lights in the sky to the southwest. Most of these strange lights were blue though there were some that were orange. A spherical luminous body was seen on Mount Amagi that went northwest at considerable speed. Lights and earthquakes? Who would have ever heard of it?

On 28th November 1930 there was an enormous fall of mud from the sky, as well as dust, onto France. A fall of dust as well as mud? For the dust to cause the mud it still had to be in a solution with water where it had time, not a readily available commodity whilst travelling against gravity, to combine and to settle as mud and not as dirty water.

It was a busy end of November 1930. At Lake Angikumi near Keewatin in the Northwest Territories of Canada, now Nunavut, the entire Human population of an Eskimo or Inuit village five hundred miles north of Churchill, was found to have disappeared. The dogs, which the Inuit needed for survival and which would never be abandoned by them, were found starved to death on their leashes. Even the villagers rifles were intact and still there. To make it even more mysterious, a grave was found open and empty and the stones from it found stacked in two piles. This would have been totally taboo for the Inuit. No sight or trace of the thirty men, women and children was ever seen again. Groups of people do not normally leave their most valuable possessions behind when they go anywhere. Were any of them called Oliver? Shortly before the discovery of the abandoned village a trapper named Armand Laurent and his son had seen a strange gleam crossing the northern sky. The huge light changed shape from moment to moment so that it was now cylindrical like an enormous bullet. It was last seen heading for Lake Angikuni.

Also in November 1930, the carcasse of a Seamonster was found on Glacier Island in Alaska. There was a skeleton and a pile of

flesh that was 24 feet long and covered with hair or fur. The head was 59 inches long and had a 39 inch snout. Haven't we met the long snouted furry Seamonster before? We have had two long snouted furry Seamonsters before. One in Margate in South Africa in 1922 that is similar in many respects to this one and another, but with no fur or hair described, in Rockhampton in Queensland, Australia, in 1883. If it was a seal it must have been a huge one. In fact if it resembled a seal surely the locals who had a passing interest in the seals might have well called it a giant seal. Interestingly enough they did not.

On 5th December 1930, a peculiar fog appeared along the Meuse River in Namur in Belgium and directly killed 77 people and sickened three hundred others. A sickening fog descends and we blame it on pollution but is pollution always to blame? What were we smelting to get this toxic?

During 1930 the Headmaster of Barton High School called all the staff and boys outside to see a most wondrous sight in the sky over Bristol in Avon, England. The object was cigar-shaped, silvery white and metallic and it was moving in a stately manner at an extremely high altitude on a dead steady course across the sky. There were no Airships in the area at the time. There are no cigar-shaped silvery white and metallic flying objects in existence. Please repeat this every time one appears either near you or in print.

On Christmas Eve, 25th December 1930, there was an earthquake in Argentina that was followed by a deluge as well as shafts of light that lit up the sky. Spears of light were also seen coursing through the sky during the earthquake. Incidentally there was another earthquake in Alaska at the same time. Nothing new to report here.

On 26th December 1930 in Idaho, there was a loud crash of a Meteor from the sky as well as a shock on impact. This particular Meteorite was never discovered and the crash was heard for miles and was like an earthquake. It all seems so familiar.

During 1930, a man living in Lochyside on Loch Lochy in Scotland had warned his wife not to wash the linen in the Loch

anymore as he had seen a strange animal in it. A strange animal as familiar as a Lakemonster in a Scottish or Irish Lake.

Also during 1930 Mr Paddy Hanley, when still a boy, was fishing with his family at Yew Point on Lough Ree at the entrance to Bally Bay, when he hooked something with his line. The line, almost a rope, stretched out and the boat was towed across the lake. Once on the other side of Adelaide Bouy Paddy cut the line.

As well in 1930 at Campbell Lake in Campbell County in South Dakota, a strange creature was reported to be coming out of the lake and catching and killing sheep. The creature was supposed to look like a dragon and was huge. Interestingly enough the bones of a Mosasaur, extinct for 130 million years, were found on the lake shore. These bones were fresh though. Was it the last of the Mosasaurs or one of several still in the lake? Whatever it was it did not know that it was meant to be extinct. Huge tracks were seen in the mud leading to the lake by a farmer who saw a giant four-legged dragon like creature. Even some American lakes have them. From 1930 to 1934 there were Lakemonster reports and strange animal attacks on sheep around Campbell Lake. Then they stopped again. Once again the amazing appearing and then disappearing Phenomena. Are our creatures a little like stranded survivors of shipwrecks or abandonings? Or are they just lost? Somehow getting through microwormholes unintentionally? Unlike others we may be seeing?

Off Scarborough, near Newcastle, in Australia, an eighty foot long Seaserpent with a long neck was seen in 1930. There is very little as comfortingly familiar as a long necked Seaserpent.

Also in 1930 Beryl Hickey, a teenager, and her family, saw a strange little man in their house at Mandurah in Western Australia. Beryl's father thought that it was the work of the Devil and threw a prawning net over it to get it outside. The little man had big ears, a wide slit mouth and glistened as if wet or covered with oil and was half a metre tall. The Hominoid also had bulging eyes that were covered with a film and did not appear Human though it had perfectly formed little hands and feet. The skin was pink like a baby and it made a frightened squeaky noise when caught under the net. What

happened to it after it was taken outside is unknown. Was it let loose into the bush? Something as unfamiliar as a small, pink, slimy, Hominoid? There had previously been a sighting of a ball of fire the size of the Full Moon that took three quarters of an hour to pass over Fremantle near here in 1879.

At Kwakwa Kitasu Bay on Swindle Island in British Columbia Tom Brown saw a Bigfoot in the shallows at night in 1930. The creature screamed when it was shot at but no body was found the next day.

At Hunstanton in Norfolk in England in 1930 there was a fall of a partly fused Iron bar from the sky during a thunderstorm. We know that it fell from the sky as it struck a chimney on its way down. We had already met Hunstanton before in 1913 with an Airship sighting and we would return to Hunstanton in the future in 1964 when a flying object emerges from the sea and buzzes a witness.

There was a fall of tiny toads onto Trenton in Mercer County in New Jersey in 1930 during a rainshower. The second for the United States.

Speaking of New Jersey and some sites greater inclination towards Phenomena, at Erial in Camden County, two male witnesses during 1930 saw a creature with the body of a man, the head of a cow and large bat wings as well as big feet. The strange bird flew off into the sky and its dragging feet, or so it seemed, cut off the tops of trees. The Jersey Devil is back in another incarnation? This time with the body of a man, the head of a cow and large Batwings? In 1880 it was a manlike creature with batlike wings. In 1900 it was a small screaming Kangaroo. In 1909 it was like a large crane that gave off a glow like a firefly and had a ramlike head with curled horns, a long thin neck that was thrust forward and long thin wings. Other witnesses at the same time referred to it as having a head like a horse, wings like a Bat and a long rat like tail somewhat resembling a pterodactyl. Other witnesses stated it looked like it had the face of a German Shepherd dog with large sparkling eyes. In 1924 it had the head of a Deer, ran like a rabbit and had flaming eyes. In 1925 it was seen as the size of a fullgrown Airedale dog, with Astrakhan like fur, hopping, whose forequarters were higher

than the rear which was always in a crouched position and the hind feet had four webbed toes. It also had yellow eyes. Take your pick but like the Loch Ness Monster we keep having continuing changes in our descriptions. Do entire menageries get through our Wormholes? Or is there constant mutation of one single basic Phenomena? Or is it still all up to the observor?

Also in Erial in 1930 two girls, one of them the daughter of one of our male witnesses of the previous sighting, saw a creature with the body of a man, the head of a cow and large bat wings as well at the same place as the previous sighting. This creature also had big feet. Each time there are new groups of witnesses with the same new descriptions or are they colluding? Either intentionally or unintentionally? It's not that hard to get people to agree to something's description if it was rather vague to begin with.

1931

Around 1.00 am on 1st January 1931, two young farmers were taking a shortcut across Muskrat Lake near Cobden, Ontario, Canada, on their way home from town. No moon was visible but midway across the ice they saw an object materialize out of the north about half a mile away. At first it appeared to be the size of a silver dollar held at arms length. A brilliant white light from the front of the object bathed the tree tops and green and red lights twinkled on the tail end. The craft was moving noiselessly to the south and after a time turned west towards Cobden facing parallel with highway seventeen . It was tracing a rectangular pattern and passed the observers, this time west of them on the long side of the rectangle, the craft suddenly lunged forward with a sudden burst of speed and disappeared by gaining altitude.

On 7th January 1931, a strange Star was seen in the western sky of Puerto Rico from 10.00 am to noon. There aren't many Stars that are seen during the late morning and midday. I actually can't recall any. Amazing how many odd ones there are though. We have seen quite a few so far.

On 22nd January 1931, five miles north of Downington, Chester County, Pennsylvania, Mr John McCandless heard a moaning sound in the bush and spotted a hideously formed half-man and half-beast on all fours and covered with dirt or hair. Other people had also seen the same creature and Mr McCandless and friends armed with rifles and shotguns ploughed through the woods for a week but the creature had already decamped.

On 22nd March 1931, a 24 inch crocodile was caught in bushes on an estate in Pleasantville, Westchester County in New York State. Are these Crocodilians native to the area? There are enough of them for a whole new species of Coldwater crocodile except that being coldblooded there area no such things as Coldwater crocodiles. Are there? Are they Salamanders? Could you confuse a salamander with a crocodile?

On 4th April 1931 a student from England saw a creature like a huge black dog with eyes like burning coals and horrible teeth swimming in a river in Derry in Ireland. In local legend this is called a Pooka, a ghost dog.

On 10th June 1931, at 3.00 pm, somewhere between New Zealand and Australia in the Tasman Sea, the famous adventurer Francis Chichester encountered a dull grey Airship coming towards him. The Airship resembled an oblong pearl and there was only a cloud or two in the sky. There had been several flashes of light in the sky beforehand. The odd craft vanished shortly after another craft appeared in another direction. There were still flashes of light in the sky. The craft eventually became ghostlike and transparent and then vanished. How do solid appearing objects become transparent? Was it leaving our dimension as it exchanged realities? One part fading as the other got sharper elsewhere? Not our first time for this either. Was it actually here or did it only look like it was here?

Also on 10th June 1931 a giant meteor crashed to earth in Malinta in Henry County in Ohio and left a crater. The terrific shock jarred six counties and rocked houses in dozens of towns in Ohio as well as Indiana rousing thousands of sleeping people. Lynn Fredericks a telephone lineman living in Napoleon stated that he

smelt sulphur immediately after the blast. Four telephone poles were snapped and the wires downed. Windows were broken in a farmhouse. Mr. W. K. Gunter of Malinta who was one of the first to reach the hole stated that the force of the blast was so great that a nearby tree had been tossed several hundred feet. In Findlay, twenty-five miles away the shock was so great that objects were rattled off the desks at the police station.

On 20th June 1931, Mrs E. Tandy of Malverne in Nassau County in Long Island in New York State, saw a lionlike creature in the backyard of her house. There were no escapes at all from zoos in the area and there were no circuses around. The Puma or North American Mountain Lion was not even originally a native of the area. Lions! A common problem on Long Island. But only in June 1931. They were never seen before or after. Obviously escaped from a Zoo or circus.

On 22nd June 1931 there was a fall of thousands of stones onto Malota in Santiago del Estero in Argentina. These were H-chondrite or high iron meteorites.

On 24th June 1931 Mr and Mrs George Ballis and their four children were in Albertson Square near Mineola, in Nassau County, between Huntington and Babylon, on Long Island in New York State. The Ballises encountered a four foot tall Hairy Hominoid that was very fleet-footed and left footprints that were the size and shape of a man's hand though the thumb was set further back. The creature was not regarded as apelike and as usual no-one had reported an escaped Hairy Hominoid in the area either from zoos or circuses. Initially the Hairy Hominoid, half the size of a heavy set man, dropped out of a tree and dashed into the bushes. Eventually there were ten witnesses in all around Lewis Valentine's nursery. The creature had a long grey face. Was it looking for its Lion?

On 30th June 1931 more than 150 witnesses including non-Catholics and Agnostics saw a vision of the Virgin Mary in the sky along with a host of angels and saints over Ezquioga in Ezkio-Itsaso in Guipazcoa in Spain.

At Fort Hill near Huntington in Nassau County, New York State, during June 1931, there were many independent witnesses of a four foot tall Hairy Hominoid The creature had a grey coat. These witnesses included Mr Stockton, a nurseryman and his family who saw a Gorilla thrashing about in the shrubbery. Police only found a few tracks leading to a wooded area near the New Crescent Athletic Club.

Sightings of the four foot tall fleet-footed Hairy Hominoid were made in June 1931, between Huntington and Babylon in Nassau County on Long Island. It had to have come from somewhere we say? It could well have come from nowhere and then gone back there as well!

Also in June 1931, in Thorpeness in Suffolk in England Mrs Sybil Armstrong, her Cook and her governess and two others were eating supper at 8.00 pm. There was a view of the sea through the French doors. Sybil noticed a man's head swimming around in the sea outside but it was coming too fast and becoming too big to be an actual man's head. Sybil then went outside and saw a great length of snakelike body behind the head. Two other witnesses came out and saw the Seaserpent draw itself up onto Aldeburgh Sandbank and then travel over the crest. On the other side it raised up its front part and beat on the sea with oyster coloured fins producing much spray. Overall it was a tawny sandy colour and was five times the length of the fishermen's' rowing boats. The same creature was independently seen by the Vicar of Southbank, twelve Fishermen and two Ladies. Haven't we been to Aldeburgh before? There had been a fall of toads here in 1859 as well as other abnormal Phenomena nearby.

In July 1931 a giant cat was seen in Passaic in Passaic County in New Jersey. A big cat was seen in a highly built up area and we are not talking garden variety tabbycat either. Had it come over from Long Island? Did anyone see it crossing a bridge?

On 30th August 1931, three giant aerolites roared down from the sky and depopulated and devastated hundreds of miles of forest around the Rio Curaca in Amazonas in Brazil. Padre Fidelio survived after witnessing the event and sent a report to the Vatican. The heat

was terrific. The size was immense and the whole forest was set alight. The fire raging for several months afterwards. Before the fall the Sun had become brick-red and a penumbra spread all over the sky until it darkened the air. Then an immense cloud of reddish powder filled theair. The powder was followed by a rain of fine cinders which covered trees and blanketed the vegetation with white. There followed a whistling noise that pierced the air with ear-shattering intensity and then another and another. Three tremendous explosions were heard and the Earth trembled. Natives in the forest were thrown to the ground or into the water. Many perished. The local Indians reported that they had seen three enormous globes of fire fall from the sky and vanish afterwards. Is there a connection between Meteorological Phenomena and our Phenomena? Are all the trains on the one timetable? Or is it at times like being caught in a slipstream? Or do you catch the waves, a little like surfing the solar wind?

On 8th September 1931 a meteorite crashed through a roof in Hagerstown in Washington County in Maryland.

On 2nd November 1931, before and during a major earthquake there were blue searchlight like beams of light seen in the sky at South Hyuga in Japan. More earthquakes. More lights.

On 5th December 1931, a few miles south of Hammonton along the Great Egg Harbour River in Folsom Swamp, Atlantic County, New Jersey, many residents were alarmed to see an aviator in a parachute falling from what appeared to be a burning aircraft. Nothing was ever found and no planes were reported missing or in the area that day. Witnesses see odd things falling out of the sky and nothing is found. Falling into nowhere? Above New Jersey? Not exactly sparsely settled.

On 7th December 1931, the Captain and crew of the German steamer “Brachsee” in the Atlantic Ocean saw a man in the bridgehouse receive a four inch long wound to the head and then fall unconscious onto the deck. No one saw anything hit him. Was it a Micrometeorite? Others see nothing but see only what is found.

During 1931 two physicians suddenly found themselves on a collision course with a waterserpent until they took evasive action on Lake Ontario near Kingston in Canada and deftly manoeuvred their respective boats away out of the impending path of the mystery creature in the lake.

Also during 1931 Mr. Jack Howlett of Baradine in New South Wales in Australia was out rabbiting, he was thirteen years old at the time, on a property at Berrigal Creek in the Nandewar Ranges. He noticed that country side was lit up as if by yellowish moonlight yet there was no moon. On raising his eyes he saw low in the sky to the northwest a round disclike object that was yellowish and travelling south without a sound. It was rotating slowly and travelling on a steady pace, not very fast, and with no variation of altitude. There appeared to be small flames licking over it and it travelled over a hill about half a mile away and across a gap and then towards a mountain about 2,000 feet above sealevel. The object arrived at one of the peaks, went behind it and reappeared on the other side and then swooped towards the larger peak and disappeared. It was a fine clear night with no clouds.

1932

On 12th January 1932, John McCandless heard a moaning noise out the back of his house five miles north of Downingtown in Chester County, Pennsylvania. It sounded hideous. John then spotted a creature that was half man and half Beast standing on all fours and covered in hair and dirt. Hairy Hominoids had been reported here in Chester County several times since 1901.

During January 1932, the Williamson family of Bladenboro in Bladen County in North Carolina were besieged by spontaneous fires. On one occasion the cotton dress of Mrs Williamson burst into flames for no known reason. Her daughter and husband tore it off with their barehands and yet neither of them were burnt at all. Later a pair of trousers exploded in a wardrobe, a bed caught fire, curtains blazed up and other material objects went up in gaslike bursts of flame. As soon as they would appear the flames would oftentimes

then just vanish. They could not be put out and made no smoke or smell. After five days the attacks stopped. Spontaneous combustion report number twenty-nine and rising. Previously there had been a rain of flesh and blood from a single little red cloud here in 1850.

On 28th February 1932 residents to the west of Cherbourg in France in the town of Querqueville found the body of a seamonster on the beach. The creature had a long thin neck and small head like that of a camel and two big flippers on the front of its thirty foot long body. The captain of “Tugboat 177” stated a few days later that he had seen the creature swimming rapidly in the sea only a few days before its death.

In February 1932, James Cameron, a Postman, saw a Lakemonster that at first resembled an upturned boat off Schrone Point in Loch Ness. This is the upturned boat variety of watermonster. After all we have had every other type even just in Loch Ness.

In April 1932, Colonel L. Fordyce was driving with his wife on the south shore of Loch Ness when they were astonished to see an enormous animal coming out of the woods on their left. It was making its way over the road 150 yards ahead of them towards the Loch. The creature had the gait of an elephant and looked like a cross between a very large horse and a camel with a hump on its back along with a small head on a long neck. The Colonel stopped the car and followed the creature on foot for a short distance, getting close enough to see that it was grey and shaggy from the rear. It looked like an escaped freak from a menagerie. This is the return of the elephant skinned horse camel cross with humps also with small head on long neck. Sounds very traditional so far. But did he say shaggy? Like a Mammoth? But shaped like a Dinosaur?

On 5th June 1932, at Leka near Trondheim in Sor-Trondelag in Norway, a very large Eagle-like bird swooped down and then carried off a very small four year old girl, Svanhild Hansen. As the bird soared into the Heavens with its screaming cargo on board it hit a sudden updraught, at just the right moment for Svanhild, as the big bird could no longer carry her to its eyrie and instead dropped her

one mile from home onto a high rock ledge at the end of the valley. Svanhild's only injuries were scratches from the birds claws and the landing. This report would be totally absurd if it did not have precedents. Firstly in Switzerland in 1836 and then in Mississippi in 1868 where each time a small child was carried off by a giant unknown bird. Eagles have very weak claws and cannot carry off animals larger than lambs. On February first,1895, in Webster County, West Virginia, ten year old Landy Jenkins vanished in the middle of an open field where her footprints ended in the snow going around in small circles. At first this could be anything but giant birds were seen in the area that month. On February seventh, the Deputy Sheriff and his son saw a large Eagle like bird carry off a fawn and on February twelth, Peter Swadley, a bear Hunter with his bear-hunting dog, was viciously attacked by a giant bird that carried off his dog. This was a bearhunting dog, not a chihuahaha or a miniature poodle. It must have been one very strong bird.

On 28th June 1932 two to three crocodiles were seen in the Bronx River in Westchester County in New York State. One three footer was found dead. More New York crocodiles. So common yet they could not all be escaped pets? Other reports state that there were swarms of alligators in the river.

In June 1932, Mr T. Young, a cancer stricken farmer was lying in his hammock in Dukedom in Weakley County in Tennessee when he was struck by a bolt of lightning. A sudden storm had sprung up. Within three days the cancer had gone without trace. Sometimes the most unusual gifts come from the sky as well.

Meanwhile in Westchester County in New York State, incognito crocodile capital of the World, a crocodile was seen and caught in Crestwood Lake on 1st July 1932. Westchester County is an unusual place as it had an Airship in 1897, a big cat in 1922, a simultaneous car stalling in 1930 and several crocodiles in 1931 and so far two more crocodiles in 1932.

On 7th July 1932, a crocodile fourteen inches long was found in the Shrewsbury River off Wharf Street in Red Bank, Monmouth County, New Jersey.

On 4th August 1932 the fall of a meteorite unroofed a warehouse in Sao Christavao in Brazil.

On 10th August 1932 a falling meteorite struck a homestead in Archie in Cass County in Missouri. The meteorite missed a person by less than one metre. Was this meteorite from the same shower that struck Brazil six days earlier?

On 10th August 1932, Mr F. W. Kemp, his wife and his son all saw a Seamonster swimming at terrific speed through the Strait of Georgia off Vancouver Island in Canada. They were on Chatham Island at the time and Mr. Kemp's wife had brought his attention to something coming between Chatham Island and Strong Ride Island in the Strait of San Juan de Fuca in Cadboro Bay in Victoria County in British Columbia.. Mr. Kemp saw a huge creature with its head out of the water travelling at about four miles per hour against the tide. He believed that to create the huge wash that it did it was more reptile than serpent. The channel here was only five hundred yards wide. The creature swam to an area of rocks and its head shot up out of the water moving form side to side as if taking its bearings. Then fold after fold of its body came to the surface and towards the tail it appeared serrated with something moving flail-like at the very end. The movements were like those of a crocodile, which incidentally do not live in this cold climate area. Mrs. Kemp and their sixteen year old son made noise trying to get closer to it but it slipped back into deep water in a flash. It was at least eighty feet long as measured against some sixty foot long logs lying on Strong Tide Island. The body was five foot thick and of bluish green colour. Was it a crocodile? It's only Caddy. Notice how boringly commonplace many of our Phenomena now are? Remember though that none of them still officially do not exist?

On 29th October 1932 hundreds of small fish fell onto a hillside at Adelong in New South Wales, Australia, during a storm. Where did the fish come from as the area around Adelong, an old goldmining town, is very hilly and there are no lakes or major rivers nearby? We do not know if the fish were dead or alive. Fresh or rotten. Had travelled far or had just been sucked up. Previously there

had been a herd of seals seen in the Murrumbidgee River at Gundagai near here in 1850, a watermonster near Brungle in 1883 and a Hairy Hominoid in the Brindabellas in 1885.

On 12th November 1932, at Foyers in Loch Ness in Scotland, Mr Hugh Gray saw a great black body welling up from the depths of the Loch where there was at least forty feet of itself visible. The creature threshed about waving a big pointed tail. It appeared to be fighting something that was holding its head down. Five photos were taken and though still indistinct showed something very big in the murky water. Was it fighting or mating? Whether it was fighting or mating is relatively unimportant. Whatever it was with it was evenly matched indicating that there were or are two Waterbeasties which would help refute the argument that they are immortal. Maybe the physical differences seen are sexual? Or are there other reasons?

On the Sunday before 12th December 1932, Mr A. W. Blackman of Upper Murray shot a marsupial Tiger, called a “Gaddi” by the local Aborigines. The creature was half as big again as a domestic cat and was striped like a Tiger. Upper Murray is twenty kilometres from Tully in the Cardwell Ranges of Queensland in Australia. Cat or Thylacine for that is what the marsupial Tiger is except that it is supposed to be extinct for many thousands of years in this area. A large tiger was previously seen north of Cardwell in 1864.

In December 1932, a huge aerolite fell onto a mill in Argentina and crashed with an explosion heard for miles around, reducing the mill to a smoking ruin. You never know when one is coming. Ever! Was it running late for the devastating fall in Brazil during August the previous year?

During 1932 many farmers around Pevely in Jefferson County in Missouri saw a ghostly white fox on Highway 61. The creature seemed quite tame and had been fired on but never with any effect. Foxhounds would not chase it and some farmers believed that the white fox could transform itself into a Skunk or a short haired white dog with a stumpy tail. Delusion, illusion or manifestation? Or as common theory would suggest a rarely seen locally grown entity

that just appeared, like most of the Phenomena we refer to, for a limited time period at a particular place?

Also during 1932 furry Bunyips were seen in the Great Lake in Tasmania. They were quite large, being the size of a dog and often with doglike heads. They also had fins for swimming and there were several individual witnesses that year. Might have been a freshwater seal, if they exist. They had been seen here in numbers in 1863. Where had they gone to in the meantime? They can't hold their breath for that long.

At Nambour in Queensland in Australia, in either 1932 or 1933, a boy saw a tiny disc twelve inches in diameter hovering one metre away from him. The disc made a humming noise and a whitish mist appeared between the boy and the flying object. Afterwards the boy felt ill with a tight feeling in his head, feeling stunned and developed large blisters on his hands. The blisters burst during the night and the following day secreted a clear watery fluid. The boy then felt better. This one is a little harder to explain away but we can try. The boy made up the story of the little flying craft to explain away the blisters that appeared on his hands that definitely indicated that he had been up to no good and was avoiding punishment. We all know what little boys are like. Or so another theory goes. Amazing how many little boys are attacked though by these miniscule craft. This is not the only time.

In 1932 the Percy Sladen Expedition went to the Assumbo Mountains in Mamfe in Cameroon in West Africa. The man in charge of the team was the zoologist Ivan T. Sanderson. One day they were camped near a steep sided river and were out hunting when Sanderson saw a large fruit bat fall into the water. As Sanderson was making his way through the fast moving current he lost his balance and fell and as he regained his balance his companion suddenly shouted to look out! Sanderson then looked and let out a shout and instantly bobbed under the water having seen a black thing the size of an eagle diving straight for him. Mr. Sanderson glimpsed a face with its lower jaw hanging open and with a semicircle of pointed white teeth set about their own width apart from each other. When Sanderson emerged from the water it was gone and his partner

George was blasting off the second barrel of his shotgun at it. Shortly later the aerial creature returned hurtling down towards the river with its teeth chattering and the air making a “shss-shssing” noise as if made by great black Dracula like wings. Both men were off guard and Sanderson’s gun was unloaded and the creature headed straight for George who ducked with the flying beast soaring over him into the night. Sanderson found out that the creature was called the oliatu by the local natives. There were three other witnesses to the attack including the biologist Gerald Russell who shot at the animal as it soared off. Sanderson stated that it was not a pterosaur but a type of giant bat.

Finally in 1932 during a very clear night in Humboldt in Humboldt County in California, there was an earthquake wherein bolts of lightning were seen going up from the ground to the sky as well as searchlight like beams of light that were yellow to reddish and were also going up into the sky. Which little boy was responsible for this?

1933

At Blind Creek, near Barwang or Burrawang, near Harden-Murrumburrah, in New South Wales in Australia, just before 10th February 1933, Thomas Blanchwood,15, saw a Lion which snarled at him near mine tailings. There were several other witnesses as well. A bigger boy is merely a larger little boy. Can he be trusted? Can the other witnesses be trusted who are also bigger little untrustable people? But then we don’t trust anybody or their descriptions or the events. That is why we don’t believe in anything in this book. It is all unbelievable and obviously symptomatic of severe delusional, even mass hypnotic, behaviour. None of it is scientific. Even the scientists who have beenwitnesses are delusional for they are seeing things outside of the norm as well. Even outside of their own fields of expertise. Now you see the creatures, now you don’t. But are you sure that you are seeing what you are actually seeing?

On 24th February a bright fireball, found later to be a four pounds in weight iron meteorite, burned the grass where it landed in Stratford in Sherman County in Texas.

On 24th March 1933 it was reported from Amarillo in Potter County in Texas that a gigantic meteor lit up the sky with awesome brilliance. It was seen in five southwestern states before dawn and caused a thunderous rumble that rattled doors and windows as it disintegrated on its downward plunge.

On 4th April 1933, Mr and Mrs John Mackay, a hotelier of Drumnadrochit on Loch Ness, were out motoring on the just completed North Road when they saw a tremendous upheaval out on the Loch. Formerly it was as calm as a mill pond. Three quarters of a mile away from the witnesses a Lakemonster was rolling and plunging. The body resembled that of a Whale and it soon vanished in the boiling mass of foam. It was many feet long. Now it looks like a Whale?

On 11th May 1933, Mr Alexander Shaw and his son as well as several individual witnesses saw a long necked creature in Loch Ness in Urqhart Bay. The creature had a tiny head and a heavy body and was seen from the lawn of Whitefield House, only 150 feet above the water. The Monster was five hundred yards out and the back of the monster emerged as well. It was long and undulating and stretched out in front. The water behind was being thrown up by paddling like an outdoor motor. Now Nessy is longnecked with a long and undulating back like a Seaserpent?

On 24th May 1933, a host of fish were found on the ground after a downpour at Niagara Falls in Niagara County, New York State. The witness fed the hapless fish to his cat. Lucky Kitty!

27th May 1933, Mrs Norah Simpson saw a Lakemonster 45 yards away at Alltsaigh on Loch Ness. On the surface were two humps on a back thirty feet long. The front hump was smaller than the back. After ten minutes it sank and left a Vee-shaped wake when it moved to the centre of the Loch and sank with a sudden splash. Now it’s humped.

Also on 27th May 1933 several witnesses saw the Lakemonster of Loch Ness wandering around in the bracken on land with a Lamb in its mouth. It had a great knobbly dark grey body and a small head and long neck which were snakelike. Two photographs were taken. Still humped but first time seen feeding. Either a very slow and stupid Lamb or our creature can get up a full head of steam when it needs to.

Also during May 1933, an Airman in a plane over Loch Ness saw a shape resembling a giant alligator near Castle Urqhart. The creature was twenty-five feet long by four foot wide and was swimming. The Airman recommended depth charging it. Now it is a giant alligator? Are we back in New York again? Do they swim to New York State to give birth to their young who then swim back to Loch Ness? Eels travel amazing distances as well. Now it is a fish?

On 8th June 1933, at Fort Augustus on Loch Ness a Monster fish was seen.

On 28th June 1933, two men and two women were boating when the Lakemonster rose up from the water fifty yards from them in Loch Ness. One of the women fainted. We might as well have the Monster of the day draw. Whoever sees the Monster the most similar to the majority of the others is the winner. The only major similarity is that something is generally seen in the water, then it all changes.

On 29th June 1933 at Urqhart Bay on Loch Ness a farmer and labourers were amazed to see a black hump in the water below them. The farmer was then surprised to see another hump further out on the Loch and moving at considerable speed. Two humps belonging to two different creatures travelling at different speeds or one very long creature swimming in ellipses?

Also during June 1933, a squad of roadworkers at Abriachan Pier on Loch Ness saw a Monster in the Loch immediately behind a passing drifter. A great year for the Loch Ness Monster or Monsters.

On 7th July 1933 people fishing in Saint Lucia Lake in Natal in South Africa saw a ninety foot long creature in the lake which incidentally is joined to the sea. A farmer name George Hicks and his four children, two Zulu servants and L. Esmond-White, Jack

Nicholas and G. P Court of Hluhluwe. Mr. Court thought that he had heard some hippos in the lake that night and attracted the campers attention. Floating in the calm water under a strong moon was a long undulating body about thirty yards long with the head and shoulders being similar to those of a hornless ox. It lay at rightangles to the beach and faced the camp. After thirty minutes the creature sank beneath the surface of the lake which at this spot was only five feet deep. There were toher witnesses of the same creature that night.A similar creature was seen that night. Ninety foot long? Serpentine or Whale shaped or humped? Or if it is like the Loch Ness creature, all of the above.

On 22nd July 1933, Mr George Spicer, a London Company director, and his wife were motoring in their car on the edge of Loch Ness. Suddenly the Lakemonster appeared from the bracken on the left side of the road. It was a creature with a long neck that was moving up and down. There was a large high-backed body and behind the head a mane. The entire creature was a snail-grey colour and was crossing the road in front of them, jerking itself rapidly across in seconds. The Beastie was twenty-five feet long by four foot high. It went into the water. Was it a giant slug? If it is then this one is a giant slug with a mane. Loch Ness now has it's own Beche-de-Mer or Giant Sea Slug, though apparently now a huge freshwater one.

On 23rd July 1933, at North Chelmsford in Middlesex County in Massachusetts, there was a shower of small toads. At least with toadfalls we know that they are toads, or are they? Have we been wrong all along? Have we been assuming more than we should have been? Has it been a case of looks like a toad ,must be a toad?

On 25th July 1933, there was a report of a fall of many pigmy perch and nothing else from the sky onto Heyfield in Gippsland, Victoria, Australia. Are we sure these actually are fish?

Also during July 1933, a Railway Engineer and a Fireman in a locomotive were emerging from a tunnel above Loch Lomond in Scotland when they saw a huge object bigger than a longboat moving fast across the water. It was like a torpedo it was travelling that fast. Lakemonsters? These are a whole different kettle of fish.

Also during July 1933 at Beach Haven in Ocean County in New Jersey, on a dark and moonless night, Mr Frank van Keuran and others were fishing. Suddenly they were illuminated by a very bright floodlight or searchlight from an object about one thousand feet up in the air. There was no sound at all. The object was disc-shaped and travelled slowly, placing its floodlight onto the group for several minutes. The object was heading for the shortwave towers eight to ten miles away. On reaching the towers it played a group of lights onto them and circled the towers. There were no running lights on the aerial machine at all. All the witnesses agreed that this was not a conventional aeroplane. This was not the Loch Ness Monster! Though with the variety of descriptions of it so far it could be. It is just that it is too far from its regular home. Previously in the same area there had been a small Kangaroo-like screaming creature seen coming out of the swamp near Mays Landing in 1900, a rain of mud in 1902, in 1909 a group of telephone linesmen were attacked by a pterodactyl-like creature and in1931 an aviator was seen falling in a parachute from a burning plane into Folsom Swamp though none were reported missing or were ever found.

On the first Sunday in August 1933, a Miss Maclennan took off her shoes which were hurting her at Whitefield on Loch Ness. She then saw a Lakemonster resting on a ledge above the beach and just below the road and six feet above the water. She yelled out “Daddy” and the creature lurched itself up and slithered over the cliff edge. It had been hunched up end on to her and facing the water. The head was thrown back and there was a ridge like an elephant’s along its back. The Beastie was a grey colour, twenty-five feet long and with humps as well as short, thick and clumsy legs with a pig hoof on the end. There were no ears and the creature used its hindlegs on the ground the same as a seal. It went down with a great splash. Her brothers saw rings in the water. The hoofs resembled claws joined by a web like a terrapin, otter or seal. This was a Lakemonster though even if we are not sure what it actually is.

On 5th August 1933, Miss Nellie Smith who worked at the Abbey at Fort Augustus on Loch Ness, saw a Lakemonster moving

about in large circles for ten minutes. The huge legs could be seen working quite distinctly. Some have short legs, others have huge legs, some walk on their back legs and others waddle on all four stumpy legs and some have no legs at all.

Also on 5th August 1933, thirty minutes after Nellie Smith's sighting, Miss Prudence Keyes, a maid at the Abbey at Fort Augustus, also saw the Lakemonster careering around in great circles in front of Fort Augustus. Still circling. And quite often returning.

Still 5th August 1933 and Engineer Commander Meicklen, Royal Navy, saw a single hump for three minutes through binoculars off Cherry Island off Fort Augustus, Loch Ness. The creature was facing him end on and was a bluish-grey colour with a ridge on its back that tapered down to the water. The body was slightly curved and the skin was knobbly and warted. The ridge was blacker than the humps and it was resting on the surface half a mile away. The water was six feet deep at the spot. The Beastie resembled a black horse and had a very rough sort of knobby back. More detail. This time knobby not shaggy. Black not grey. Ridged humps not plain humps. One hump or two with your lakemonster? Come to the right place at the right time and create your own!

On 8th August 1933 a man missed being hit by a falling meteorite by only one metre in distance in Sioux County in Nebraska.

On 11th August 1933 Mr A. Palmer, an Engineer, noticed a noise like a gale of wind at Achnahhanet on Loch Ness. The surface of the Loch was foaming for two hundred yards in either way. Mr Palmer returned one hour later and saw the head of a Lakemonster out in the Loch. It was shaped like an inverted plate with two small horns. Its mouth was opening and closing and disclosing a red interior. The Beastie seemed to be breathing heavily. Now it's got horns. It's breathing heavily because it's exhausted from changing shapes?

During Summer August 1933 a man in Chrysville in Nothampton County in Pennsylvania saw a landed Flying Saucer in

a field. The man pushed open a door and saw a room full of instruments and filled with violet light There were no occupants though. Short and sweet. Humans are curious aren't they? One report states that the witness had a flat tyre near Nazareth which is near Moorestown.

Shortly before 19th August 1933 several woodsmen independently saw a shaggy-appearing wildman in the scrub pine and manzanita on Tillamook Head in Tillamook County in Oregon.

In Tucson Arizona on 21st August 1933 there was a fall of fish from the sky.

In August 1933, there was a fall of giant hail onto Yuhsien in China. Some of the stones were between twenty and 108 pounds in weight. At last an icefall. They seem to have become less frequent or less reported. Maybe they just aren't as interesting as they used to be? Maybe we can just blame them on the weather?

On 11th September 1933, two crocodiles 36 inches long were seen in the Passaic River in New Jersey.

On 15th September 1933, Captain J. W. Frazier saw a rock one hundred yards from the shore to the east of Urqhart Bay on Loch Ness. The Captain then remembered that there was no rock in that particular spot and picked up his 16 millimetre movie camera and began to film it. The object raised a head and a neck or a flipper out of the water and then lowered it raising quite a volume of water before vanishing. The creature was eight feet long and the Captain shot ten feet of film on a Kodak Cinecamera with a six inch telephoto lens at a distance of three quarters of a mile. A baby Lakemonster? An hallucinating camera?

On 22nd September 1933 Mr and Mrs Hagerty saw a Lakemonster in Loch Lomond in Scotland. They're now appearing everywhere!

Also on 22nd September 1933 four women saw the Lakemonster from the window of a half-way house tearoom at Alltsaigh on Loch Ness. It was only one hundred yards away. Miss Frazer saw a head and neck. The face was slightly dished like a homely Terrier. At the junction of the head and the neck was a frill

like a pair of kippered herrings. There were two humps and a bright eye. There was a splashing at the rear and Mrs MacLennan saw flippers like a seal. The Beast went towards Invermoriston. Mrs Howden was upstairs at the window and also saw it. Three Canadians, the Reverend W. E. Hobbes, his wife and sister-in-law, came to the teahouse and found it deserted. Mrs Janet Fraser told them to come upstairs from where the Monster was being viewed. Frills, humps, flippers? Customise your own? Make your own Lakemonster Ladies and Gentlemen!

On 1st October 1933, Mr B. A. Russell, Master at Fort Augustus Abbey School, saw a head and neck eight hundred yards out on Loch Ness from Fort Augustus. Occasionally it turned side to side. The head was not much larger than the neck and overall it was a dark colour. We cannot even create a composite of the animal from the witness reports as they are too varied or indicative of several types of creature.Maybe outside factors were at work here in 1933. What about the local area. Where then is Loch Ness? It is on the faultline of the Great Glen of Scotland. Faultlines by their own movement create piezoelectricity, or Earth energy, and is this piezoelectricity, the same as possibly released in earthquakes, responsible in parts for witness Phenomena? Does it give a brain a boost so as to see what is normally unseeable or to imagine the unimaginable? Or all of the above? After all Schizophrenics are believed to have their visions induced by small electrical charges inside the brain. What about big electrical charges in the ground or the atmosphere? What effect do they have on the brain and the senses?

On 1st October 1933, Major W. Langley, a Barrister and the Clerk of the British Columbia Legislature, and his wife whilst sailing in the “Dorothy” around Chatham and Discovery Islands saw a serpentlike Beast in the sea off Chatham Island in Cadboro Bay in Victoria County in British Columbia. The Seaserpent was eighty feet long and had a greenish-brown body that appeared serrated. It was every bit as big as a Whale and reared its head out of the water and

scratched its neck on barnacles on the rocks. Where can we ever find responsible witnesses?

On 4th October 1933 a well known yachtsman Mr. R. C. Ross saw a seamonster off Chatham Island.

On 21st October 1933 and still in Cadboro Bay and First Officer A. E. Richards was on the bridge of the liner “Santa Lucia” when he saw what he at first thought was a wreck until he saw seven humps. It was a great eel-like Monster that reared its head. The eyes were red and green and appeared flaming. The Seaserpent was ninety feet long and as the ship approached within two hundred feet it rose out of the water with its seven humps like a camel and a face like a cow. It uttered an eerie bellow like a bull whale in its last agony, reared up thirty to fifty feet and fell onto its back. Along its flanks was a phosphorescent glow visible in the glow of the ship’s searchlight before it turned to the side and dived. Suddenly they’re here and suddenly they’re gone and oddly enough usually in clusters. It's an interesting coincidence that there was a lakemonster sighting in Saint Lucia Lake in Natal in South Africa that same year.

Speaking of clusters. During October 1933 Mrs J. Simpson saw the Lakemonster in Loch Ness for the fifth time. The head and neck were raised two feet out of the water and there were two flippers moving like those of a Salmon where the neck entered the water. Flippers near its neck?

At 11.45 pm one night in October 1933, a chemist was sitting at his desk in Contra Costa County in California and facing the window with the shades down. He heard a humming noise coming from the northeast. Above the shade the window was brightly lit with blue light from outside that was as bright as day. This woke the chemist’s wife who also saw the light. Details up to four miles away were clearly visible. Suddenly the light went out and the humming noise ceased. Strange aerial lights were seen all over the County after this. Unnatural or natural Phenomenon? Or previously unknown or misinterpreted natural Phenomenon? There was no earthquake though.

Also in October 1933, an employee of the Glendoe Estate at Borlum Bay in Fort Augustus on Loch Ness attempted to kill the Lakemonster whilst some of the boys from Saint Benedicts school watched it swimming and showing one large hump. Single humped one this time. Maybe they grow more humps as they get older.

On 30th November 1933 near Trout Run in Lycoming County in Pennsylvania, an anonymous Hunter who knew the area well disappeared between Trout Run and Hammersley Fork. He or his remains were never seen again. Score another one for the Blackforest. Trout Run? This is the third mysterious disappearance, one included an appearance, since 1860 in the Blackforest itself. In the Counties around here there were a total of six strange disappearences since 1865. McKean County had two in 1865, one in 1905 and two in 1910. Potter County had one in 1865. This is along with other strange Phenomena including giant birds and Hairy Hominoids. Another very busy area. Had the Loch Ness Monster got him?

Some time in November 1933, three men working in hill country near Gunyah, near Trafalgar in Gippsland in Victoria in Australia, heard a strange call and saw a large fawn coloured Beast moving slowly in the bracken fern. The creature had a large cat like head and was six feet long and resembled a Lioness. Tracks were also found later that showed clear claw marks. Other farmers in the area had also seen a similar Beast. Repeat after me. There are no native cats, let alone bigcats, in Australia. This did not resemble a Thylacine or Tasmanian Tiger, then believed extinct in Tasmania, long extinct on the mainland since the Pleistocene era and looking nothing like a Lioness. More like a striped skinny dog.

On 4th December 1933, a forty-six inch long crocodile was caught on a sand- bar in Riverdale, Prince Georges County, Maryland. The same goes for crocodiles in the colder parts of North America as it does for big cats in North America.

On 12th December 1933 at 2.00 pm Mr Malcolm Irvine of Scottish Film Productions and two colleagues, Stanley Clinton and Scott Hay, saw a Lakemonster swim one hundred yards away from

the nearest camera. Irvine was on a slope and the other two were on the shore 150 yards away from each other, four hundred yards below Irvine. Irvine had assumed that the Beastie would feed on Salmon and would most likely pass through the shallows of Inverfarigaig on Loch Ness. The creature was sixteen feet long and doing twenty miles per hour and heading right. It dived as it left the cameras' view. There were seven or eight humps and clear tail movements. The body was grey with fins or paddles on the sides suggested by indeterminate movements of water. Two minutes of film was shot. Grey with fins or paddles. Take your pick. As usual, show us the film!

On 22nd December 1933 at 6.00 pm a mystery aeroplane came from the direction of Bottensea and passed over Kalix in Norrbotten in Sweden and continued west. The plane had a searchlight with which it swept the ground. There were no airborne searchlights on planes in this period. At the time planes were only equipped with lights like the car headlights of the period which no one could even vaguely describe as searchlights. Thirty years before this would have been described as an Airship. The airships had vanished never to be seen again. Now it was mystery aeroplanes. This is not the Loch Ness Monster? The searchlight carrying Airship or aircraft seemed to be evolving. And was capable of travelling in atrocious weather conditions that were impossible for aircraft manufactured by us of the same period.

At 9.30 am in Manhattan in New York on 26th December 1933, there was a ferocious blizzard happening. During this blizzard there was the sound of a circling aeroplane as far as 72nd Street, directly above Central Park and proceeding north to The Bronx. At 2.25 pm there was the sound of an aeroplane motor over Riverside Drive and 115th Street. There were no reported flights over the city that day of conventional aircraft as they were grounded due to the blizzard. Remember that our Phenomena always seem to stay one step abreast of the latest technology. Always just one step ahead of the imagination.

In the last week of December 1933, at Tarnaby in Vasterboten in Sweden ghost flyers were seen going back and forth

over the border with Norway. Ghost Flyers are mystery aeroplanes that fly in impossible conditions in the most inhospitable terrain. Remember that it is Winter here and not the nicest time of the year for a flight, if flying is at all possible. Even with our modern aircraft.

Also during the last week of December 1933, ghost Flyers were seen over Langmo Vefsna in Norway and heading back and forth over the Swedish border. Backwards and forwards.

On 31st December 1933 Mr Olof Hedlund first heard an aeroplane noise shortly before dawn over Sorsele in Vasterboten in Sweden. He then saw a large grey plane bigger than any Army plane that circled the Railway Station three times at 3.45 am. There were no marks or insignia on it and it was a Full Moon with a clear sky. The engine at one point stopped for a period as it circled the village. The aeroplane was single-winged with an enclosed cockpit and had pontoons for water landings. Russian and German technology had not reached this level yet and no one else's technology could fly that far without having to stop and refuel. Only the huge bombers of the mid-Second World War could fly from England to Berlin and back and they were not invented till they were needed in the early 1940s.

During December 1933, an eleven foot long reptile was seen and hunted for two days near Syracuse in Sicily. Eventually it was found and killed by peasants who burnt the carcasse. It is a Syracusan Saurian. Was it a one off? So much for Syracusosaurus. None were ever seen again, or had been seen before. It just appeared out of the blue so to say. Or out of the sea? Or out of somewhere else?

At Riverdale in Ann Arundel County in Maryland a four foot long Crocodilian was found sunning itself on a sandbar in Winter December 1933. But crocodiles are not native to Maryland let alone North America. Not even alligators are in Maryland, especially in Winter!

During December 1933, at the mouth of the Shannon River in Ireland a Seaserpent was seen by Captain Hugh Haw. The Seaserpent had come to the surface to blow and take in air. The

creature was definitely a mammal. In 1922 another Seamonster had been seen here before.

Also during December 1933, Mrs Reid, wife of the Postmaster at Inverfarigaig saw a creature lying in a glade on Dores Road near Loch Ness. The creature seemed to have a thick mane on its neck, a rounded head, short thick legs, was a dark colour and seemed hairy. The creature was six to seven feet long and seemed very slow moving at a distance of one hundred yards from Mrs Reid. The shortlegged maned hairy Monster is back or was it? The size is different as well.

In 1933 the keeper of the Canal leading to Loch Ness from Loch Oich was called outside by his daughter's shouts. There was a Lakemonster six feet long swimming in a small cove near the house. The keeper of theCanal sent his daughter for a rifle but fortunately the creature went away before she got back. The animal looked like a huge Otter. Now the other lochs and loughs are in on the watermonster caper as well. But the monsters keep mutating.

Still in 1933 and a Lakemonster is seen in Glendarry Lough in Ireland and off Temple Pier near Drumnadrochit on Loch Ness Mr Thomas MacLennan and family had several sightings of a thirty foot long creature with four flippers in the Loch. The head was three feet above the water and had a tapering neck. The humps were less prominent when the creature was moving and there seemed to be hair or wool on the back of the neck that resembled that of a fish. I cannot recall hairy fish though or even fish with hairy necks. Put them in a pot and stir them up and you end up with any description of a Loch Ness Monster.The maned or hairy one seemed to be the pin-up this time.

At Loch Treig below Ben Nevis in Scotland, some divers working on a hydroelectric scheme saw a pod of Lakemonsters, surfaced and then quit their jobs in 1933. I probably would quit too.

Back in Loch Ness and Mr W. V. Goodbody, the Manager of the Loch Ness Fishery Board, and his daughters who all saw the humps, and counted them, saw a Lakemonster in the Loch in 1933. The daughters could not agree on the total number of humps or even if it had changed shape. Next time you are bored play count the

humps on the watermonster. It is hours of fun for the whole family as you all insist on different numbers. Funny how families cannot ever agree on anything.

1933 was a big year for watermonsters. In Pentland Firth in Orkney in Scotland, witnesses on the ship “Dorade” saw a Seamonster with the head of a horse and whose body was enormous and convoluted. The creature was 22 feet away from the ship and as long as the ship being about 33 feet long. The spinner and long line vanished. A great year for Scots Seamonsters and Lake Monsters and Canadian ones as well.

During 1933 Caddy was seen in Cadboro Bay several times by locals.

During 1933 Harold Westin saw a creature that was twenty feet long and built like a giant alligator in the Mamore River in Rondonia State in the Matto Grosso of Brazil. The creature had an immense head with scarlet eyes and when shot at the bullet made a sound like a stone hitting mud. The thing lumbered away with no sign of injury and in complete silence. In the Matto Grosso who knows what is native and who is visiting? This one was regarded as unique even for the Matto Grosso.

As well in 1933 there was a fall of ice coated ducks onto Worcester in Worcester County in Massachusetts. To the townsfolk this was regarded as unusual. To anyone else this would be unusual as well. How long do ducks have to stay up to be ice coated. Are they taken up by massive updraughts to where they are snap frozen in flight?

Also in 1933 the mountaineer Mr F. S. Smythe saw two curious objects floating motionless in the sky above Mount Everest in Nepal. The aerial objects pulsated slowly. Hang on, this is Hairy Hominoid country. Remember though that we have seen UFOs near here before by the Roerich expedition in 1926. Is there a connection?

Also in 1933 a Hairy Hominoid was on the loose and sheep and children were disappearing around Yankton in Oregon. Previously there had been two sightings of Hairy Hominoids here in 1926. None were to follow this latest one. Were they just passing

through? From where and to where? Hadn't anyone noticed them or were they in areas where they could not be noticed? Meanwhile in Yankton and at Pitt Lake, all was normal.

At Pitt Lake in British Columbia in Canada a Hairy Hominoid was seen feeding on berries in 1933. The creature had a humanlike face on a fur clad body and was watched for a while before it strode off. The creature was watched through binoculars and was definitely not a bear. The tracks were later investigated and were definitely not Ursine or bearlike at all.

At Discovery Well on the northern edge of the Great Sandy Desert in Western Australia , an Aboriginal woman claimed that her tribe had been frightened off the well when a large shiny egg suddenly came down from out of the sky. It was broad daylight and the egg flew low over them. The egg then landed. Several grey-skinned manlike beings came out of the egg and stunned the woman with an object that one of them was carrying. The woman was then carried into the egg and she was strapped to a shining table and experimented on. No cultures were exempt. This was in 1933. What in Aboriginal culture would produce this type of symbolism or is the symbolism Universal? Is it not symbolism then? If it is preloaded symbolism and Universal then how come it mutates and evolves as we have seen especially with our Technological references. In fact even with our watermonster references as well but we must not rule out other animal Phenomena either, the Jersey Devil and its manifestations being a case in point. This then rules out preloaded symbolism. The symbols then come from outside and are not inherent.The symbols are loaded in somehow and are not inbuilt or they would have to be to evolve. Are they symbols mutating at all? Or are they real until we know of a better term? This then brings us to questions of reality and its purported existence. Reality by reality or by cultural and assumed loading? Can we separate the two?

In 1933 an unidentified aquatic carcasse was found on Praa Sands in Mounts Bay near Falmouth in Cornwall.

1934

At 1.00 am on 5th January 1934, Mr Arthur Grant, a veterinary Student, was returning home late from a dance alongside Loch Ness. The area was flooded with moonlight and Mr Grant saw something dark in the bushes. The dark object bounded out in front of the witness and crossed the road in two bounds, diagonally away from the witness and almost colliding with the witness's motorbike. The creature was seen at Lochend near Abriachan on Loch Ness and was described as long-necked with large oval eyes on top of a small head. The tail was five to six feet long and the end of the tail was rounded off. The body was fifteen to twenty feet long. It was like a cross between a Plesiosaur, a Saurian and a traditional Lakemonster. The witness left the bike and took off after the Monster which itself took off into the Loch with a great splash. The head was like a snake or an eel and flat on top, being of a dark brown or black colour. The skin was like a Whale and was six feet off the ground. The neck was 3.5 to four feet long. The next day Grant went back. There was a mass of sheep's wool there as well as the carcasse of a goat as well as many other bones. A footprint with three digits was found. The Lakemonster was seen to have four flippers and its stomach was off the ground like a walrus. Flipper marks were found going down the steep bank which was seventy yards up the beach near Abriachan. The set of foot or flipper prints were 24 inches long from toe to heel and 38 inches wide from right to left. There was a large crushed area at the bottom of the bank that no domestic animal could have made. It's back or is it? Do they live there or do they merely visit? If this report is a fraud what then of all of the others? Was there a Scots conspiracy? Are all Scots liars and frauds?

On 10th January 1934, at 6.00 pm many witnesses in Tarna in Vastmanlands in Sweden saw a brilliant object at one thousand feet. The object turned in the sky and then headed out for Arjeplog.

At 6.30 pm 10th January 1934 in Rortrask, northeast of Norsjo in Vasterbotten in Sweden, a plane approached witnesses who heard the engine stop three times as it passed directly over them, flying so low that the whole forest was bathed in the light that it produced.

At 6.45 pm on 10th January 1934, many witnesses in Arjeplog in Norbotten in Sweden heard aeroplane noises overhead and left home to watch an aerial object pass.

Also on 10th January 1934, a ghost flyer or phantom aeroplane landed near Gjeslingen in Northern Norway. There was a great beam of light coming from it and the sound of a strong engine. The craft landed on the water for one and a half hours and the light went out after landing.

Still 10th January 1934, and at Rorvik in Nord-Trondeag in Norway a ghost flyer with a brilliant searchlight coming from it landed on a lake for one and a half hours. The light went out after landing.

The same day 10th January 1934 and the same thing for the same timespan occurred at Kwaloj in Namndal in Norway.

In Trondheim in Sor Trondelag in Norway on 10th January 1934 a ghost flyer settled down onto water still on that same day and it too was accompanied by a great beam of light. Another light was reported to have landed on land here as well that day. Previously there had been a report of a giant bird carrying off a young girl here in 1932. Were the planes and the bird one and the same thing? Just updated and modernised for a more discerning audience? Is Cultural and Technological loading interfering with our witness descriptions? Are our parameters for judgement clouding the actual descriptions? Are our observed objects or animals merely camouflaged?

On 11th January 1934, a greyish aircraft was seen flying around Alvkarleby in Uppsala in Sweden. Where they were flying to or where from nobody knew.

Also on 11th January 1934and a ghost flyer is seen over Boden in Norrbotten in Sweden.

On 16th January 1934, various witnesses saw a giant Kangaroo-shaped Monster running as fast as lightning in the area around Hamburg in Hardin County in Tennessee. The Kangaroo also leapt across a field and killed and partially devoured several German Shepherd dogs. Kangaroos normally do not kill and devour German Shepherd dogs. They are herbivores. Nor do they run. They jump or bound. So it looked like a Kangaroo and ran. A little head on a big

body running on two legs? It could be several other things, not necessarily giant chickens either.

During January 1934, a giant Kangaroo left five-clawed trackmarks on the farm of Mr Henry Ashmore in Tennessee. The tracks were the size of a man's hand. Mr Will Patten saw it and chased it away from his place. The next day a partially eaten dog was found in the yard. The creature was also reported to be killing Police dogs, geese and chickens. Many witnesses saw it and stated that it weighed at least one hundred and fifty pounds and was able to leap tall hurdles and fences with ease. The creature ranged the area between South Pittsburg and Signal Mountain in Hamilton County in Tennessee. There were no attacks after 29th January 1934 , the same day that a Bobcat was killed. The footprints of the Beast were tracked up a mountainside to a large cave where they vanished. Bobcats do not look like Kangaroos, even furry ones. Nor do they weigh up to 150 pounds or run upright. Was it a furry or hairy Allosaurus? A carnivorous kangaroo?

During January 1934, the Reverend W. J. Handcock saw a giant Kangaroo that was running as fast as lightning near South Pittsburg in Marion County in Tennessee. The creature was seen running and leaping across a field. Whatever it was it was getting around. Kangaroos don't run, they hop!

In mid-January 1934, in Kimball in Marion County in Tennessee, 31 miles west of Chattanooga, a giant Kangaroo was seen by many people. The Kangaroo had a pathological hatred of dogs and slaughtered quite a few dogs as well as other animals. The Reverend Handcock saw that the Beast had tackled with a large Police dog and all that was left of the dog was a head and shoulders in the owner's yard. Searchparties tracked it up a mountainside where the tracks vanished into a cave. Kangaroos jump, they do not run. What was running though? Were there no volunteers to go into the cave? Kangaroos do not live in caves either.

On 21st January 1934 at 6.00 pm a crowd of people at Bengsitforsen in Varmland in Sweden saw a very bright light in the sky that was the size of the half Moon. It was going very fast and the

roar of an engine was heard. Back to Sweden where we were still witnessing odd aerial craft crossing and circling.

Over Indal in Vasternorrland in Sweden on the same day 21st January 1934 at the same time a large crowd heard a ghost flyer and watched as a light circled the area for ten minutes before vanishing to the west. Meteors do not circle!

At 1.20 pm on 30th January 1934 two officers on the Cunard liner “Mauretania” saw a jetblack seamonster one mile from St Eustatius Island in the West Indies. It was sixtyfive feet long and six feet broad amidships and its head and neck were raised more than six feet out of the water. Fortyfive feet of body was seen in curves on the sea surface.

In January 1934, at Yevpatoriya in the Crimea a huge Seamonster was seen in the Black Sea. The creature had a horselike head and was seen by Fishermen who cut their nets and fled. In the Crimea the usual, though not for the Crimea, was happening.

During January 1934 strange lights were seen and eerie noises heard in woods near Langhorne in Bucks County in Pennsylvania. When searchers entered the woods the noises kept moving away.

During February 1934, two witnesses at Fort Augustus on Loch Ness saw a strange creature on land that vanished in the direction of the Loch. It was a Full Moon at the time and visibility was good. The Beastie was only twenty feet from the witnesses and was eight to ten feet long with a four foot long tail and a body that was six foot high. The body tapered towards the tail. The creature was a dark colour and the underside of the long neck was white. The creature moved quickly and made no sound at all. Another description? The giant slug with legs again? Was it in silent running mode?

On 4th February 1934, Mr Cyril B. Andrews and thirteen other people were duck hunting on Gowland Head on South Pender Island on the Strait of Georgia in British Columbia. Somebody had just shot a duck and as it hit the water the head and two loops of

something huge shot clear out of the water and snapped up the falling duck! It was only ten feet away. The creature also snapped at a few seagulls and then sank from view. The creature had saw-like teeth and a pointed tongue and was grey-brown in colour with a horselike head that was three feet long. The creature was at least forty feet long with a two to three foot diameter. The witnesses ran to shore and rang Mr G. Parkyn, Justice of the peace, who came down to the beach along with others who also saw the Monster. In front of all of the witnesses the Seaserpent had fully rose to the surface. It had a coiled body and no ears, no eyes or nostrils and had jaws full of teeth. The body was a brown colour and was coiled into vertical loops. When do you let the Seamonster have the duck? When it wants to. Legal affidavits were taken from all of the witnesses immediately afterwards.

On 16th February 1934 a pilot flying over Texas had to swerve to avoid a crash with a descending fireball.

On 18th February 1934 a house was struck and burned by a meteorite in Seville in Andalusia in Spain. This was only two days after the Texas near collision.

During February 1934, a mystery aeroplane circled the city of London in England during weather in which no planes would be out. The inclement weather Airline is now in London.

On 18th March 1934 a meteor was seen to flash into view before exploding with tremendous force over the city of Calgary as well as the towns of Trochu, Delburne, Irricana and Bashaw in Alberta in Canada. Houses were shaken and the terrified residents of Bashaw ran from their homes.

On 27th March 1934, Mr Charlie MacDonald, the Gamekeeper at Letter Morar, went out to look after the Deer. Near his hut he saw an animal suddenly coming out of the water of Loch Morar that shot up its neck to the length of his arm. It was eel-like except that an eel never shoots its neck up like that. It was a very big animal. Hello again to Morag, the lesser known cousin of Nessy. Morag had been reported twice before in 1887 and 1895.

During March 1934, Mr W. Herbert, a coastguard, saw something on a spit of rocks called Filey Brig at Filey in Yorkshire. He heard a growling like a dozen dogs and switched on his torch to reveal a long neck, eight foot high, about 26 feet away. The creature had huge eyes like a tortoise and a mouth one foot wide. The neck was one yard wide and the creature appeared as startled as Mr Herbert was. Mr Herbert then trailed the torchbeam along the ground and saw a body attached to the neck that was thirty feet long. He then retreated to safety and threw stones at the Monster which eventually moved away whilst growling fiercely. It had two humps, four short legs with flippers and no tail seen. The creature moved quickly rolling from side to side and went into the sea. The eyes were very bright and seemed to be luminescent and could still be seen three hundred yards out to sea. A giant tortoise with no shell? The Filey Plesiosaur? Previously there had been a sighting here of a slow moving shooting Star the size of Venus in 1895.

Also during March 1934 several people on the Cunard liner “Mauretania” saw a seamonster six hundred miles east of Nassau in the Bahamas. The monster was sixty feet long, again?, and appeared above the water as four humps each with its own fin.

On 1st April 1934, Doctor Robert Kenneth Wilson, a gynaecologist, saw a creature in Loch Ness off Invermoriston. The creature had a long neck, a small head and a heavy body. Dr Wilson, from London, photographed the Beastie on a quarter plate camera with a telephoto lens. Dr Wilson was with a friend on the road about two hundred feet above the Loch when they saw a considerable commotion below. He took four photographs before the Monster dived. The third showed a small head and a graceful neck arched over the water. Another big year for Nessy.

On 1st May 1934 Kathleen MacDonald saw a brownish drab coloured single hump that then flattened out until it was a large central hump with smaller humps fore and aft off Abriachan on Loch Ness. The humps were forty yards away and eventually a smaller hump appeared in front of the main body. This turned into a head on a long neck which lifted clear out of the water. There was also a

continuous splashing and kicking at the rear. There was a crest of dark hair on the head as well and as the Monster moved forwards there was a massive swirling motion at the rear. Another hairy Lakemonster? Nessy with a fringe on top?

During May 1934, Alex Campbell, a journalist and the local Water Bailiff, saw a creature in Loch Ness off Fort Augustus. This was the first of his own eighteen sightings. Alex had been standing on a spit of land when a strange object suddenly shot up out of the water almost opposite the Abbey boathouse. There was a head and neck rearing six feet out of the water that was curved and tapering like a swan's. The neck was one foot thick and the head was the size of a cow's head but flatter and with a serpentine look to it. There was a humped darkish body stretching thirty feet behind and the head was twitching from side to side. The creature was scared off by two herring Trawlers at the mouth of the Caledonian Canal. Pick a description, any description.

Also in May 1934, Brother Horan, ex-Royal Engineers, was working in the pumphouse at Saint Benedict's Abbey in Fort Augustus on Loch Ness, when he saw the Monster near the entrance to the Caledonian Canal only thirty yards from him. The head turned towards Brother Horan and he saw that it was a blunt-muzzled creature with a 3.5 foot long neck and a broad white stripe down its front. It was heading southwest but found a rowing boat in its path and had to stop. It then dived with a great plunge that caused a massive commotion in the water. There were no ears and the neck was held at 45 degrees to the water. When it plunged it went like a torpedo. It was definitely not a seal and went away to the northeast. A striped one? We have met the lighter belly stripe before on a host of aquatic creatures including previous reports of Nessy.

At 4.30 pm one day in June 1934, Miss Fraser was at Inveroich House on Loch Ness when she saw two Lakemonsters swimming side by side. One was smaller than the other. In tandem? Mother and baby?

On another day in June 1934, at 6.30 pm Margaret Munroe, a maid at Kilchumein Lodge at Borlum Bay near Fort Augustus, was looking out of the dining room window. She saw the Lakemonster

about three hundred yards away and watched it through binoculars for twenty-five minutes.It had a giraffe-like neck, an absurdly small head and a huge dark grey body. The skin was like an elephant's and it had a pair of very short front flippers. The Beastie turned this way and that arching its back into two more humps. Finally it lowered its head which entered the water and swam away. The creature had been on the shore of the bay not quite clear of the water. On land for an outing? Not for the first time either.

On 4th July 1934, at 9.00 am, on the Glendoe Estate on Loch Ness, a witness working on the Estate saw the calm surface of the Loch broken by an amazing Beast, thirty feet long and with twelve humps one foot out of the water that was moving towards Glendoe Pier. At one time it lifted its head and neck out of the water and shook itself. It had a four foot long coloured mane on its neck and the view was so clear that the witness could see drops of water falling from the mane as it shook its head. It reached the pier and stretched its neck out of the water where a small stream enters the Loch. It did not come onshore and kept hunting around the edge. No flippers or feet were seen. A maned Waterbeastie again?

It was definitely Nessy's year. On 12th July 1934 at noon, Mr F. E. D. Haslefoot saw two black humps eight feet apart in Borlum Bay near Fort Augustus on Loch Ness. The humps were four hundred yards off shore and they rose one foot out of the water. The creature was heading for the shore and for a short while a black spade-shaped head was visible on a four foot long neck. The Lakemonster was scared by a rowing boat and went to the middle of the Loch. Mr Haslefoot saw a distinct white feather moving at ten knots which seemed to be produced by flippers like a sealion or walrus. There was a large body.Another Plesiosaur?

Also in Borlum Bay on 30th July 1934, Mr William Campbell saw a creature in the Loch that had a long neck, a hump and an eggshaped body twenty-five yards from shore. The head was down in the water and the neck was arched over the surface. There was a large body moving forwards at walking pace by two front fins. The same Plesiosaur? Was it hairy?

During July 1934, Sir Edward Mountain arranged twenty watchers with binoculars around the Loch to scan it each day. Rather regular appearences of the Beastie were reported. After two weeks a movie was even taken of it but what became of it is not known. Regular enough to become mundane? Eventually all of our Phenomena become regular enough to become mundane. And not to be recorded.

During July 1934 the at 5.20 pm the passengers and crew of the liner “Cuba” met a seaserpent seven hundred and fifty miles south west of the Azores Islands in the Atlantic Ocean. Initially the lookout helmsman broadcast that it was a steamer ahead. At a distance of two miles away the creature was seen completely out of the water before it dived again without making a splash at all. It was not a steamer. The sea was as smooth as oil and a few moments later it reappeared on the port bow one mile off travelling at the same speed as the ship which was fifteen knots. At that moment the neck and two humps appeared completely and other seamen ran for their glasses to observe it. It dived four more times as close as eight hundred yards away. The head on the long neck observed the ship at times whilst the black body remained rigid. It was not serpent shaped and had a girth around the body of twelve to sixteen feet behind the long neck. The creature was sixt feet long. Great leaping lizards, or whatevers, Batman!

During Summer July 1934 nine year old Coral Lorenzen of Barron in Barron County in Wisconsin was playing with two friends when she saw the “thing” in the westsouthwest sky and called her friends over to see it. It was glowing white and as large as a dime held at arm’s length. It was not a parachute as there were no ropes or guys. Planes were very rare in the area as well in this period. The object continued to the northwest in an undulating way at a leisurely rate of speed.

On 12th August 1934, Patrick Grant saw a creature with a goatlike head, two stumpy horns and slit eyes off Abriachan Pier on Loch Ness. There was a large swelling where the head joined the neck like a fowl with a full crop and it had downward pointing fins. It

was a dark brown colour and was seen for five minutes. A horned water chicken?

On 16th August 1934, Mr H. W. Scott was fishing from a boat in Big Chapman's Lake near Warsaw, Kosciusko County, Indiana, when he saw the head of something rise up out of the water not very far away. The head was two feet across and had large cow-like eyes. This same creature was also seen by Mr Scott's wife and a Mrs George Barnwell independently around the same time. Then it was never seen again as it had never been seen before. Was it visiting?

On 18th August 1934 Mr. Swanson of Townsville in Queensland in Australia was with his son Harold and William Quinn in their motor launch when they had just left the Townsville breakwater when they saw four dark objects in the water beyond the Fairway beacon halfway between the port and Magnetic Island. As they got closer they realized that it was a seamonster and then they got within one hundred and fifty yards of it the creature submerged slowly. They headed for the beacon worried that the animal was going to come at them. Five minutes later the monster rose up out of the water again in the same spot where it previously been seen. The witnesses got to the beacon and clambered aboard it and climbed the ladder. For half an hour all they saw was the creature swaying its head from side to side and apparently watching them. The witnesses then got back into their boat and headed back to Townsville to deposit Harold who was only a child. On reaching the wharf Swanson rang the sud-editor of the “Townsville Bulletin” who arrived with a press photographer, Mr. Ellis, and the party headed back, without Harold, to where they had last seen the monster. The monster seemed to have been disturbed by the steamer “S. S. Marella” which had just come around Magnetic Island so the witnesses only saws two dark objects there that were twenty feet apart. The seamonster’s head rose eight feet out of the water and resembled that of a turtle. The mouth remained closed and the neck was arched. The colour was greyish-green and there were three humps about twenty feet apart each one rising from six feet in the front to a little less in the rear. The humps were covered with huge

scales about the size of saucers and it was also covered in barnacles. No fins or legs were visible. There was no mane but a dark line along its spine.

On 30th August 1934, Dom Cyril Dieckhoff, a monk at Saint Benedicts Abbey in Fort Augustus on Loch Ness, saw a neck six hundred yards out in the Loch behind which appeared a round black hump. More traditional.

During August 1934, Mr C. Adams took a photo of a Lakemonster in front of Castle Urqhart that showed a low curling back. How do humps curl or is this the Serpent? Nessy has the apparent ability to keep changing her shape all of the time.

On 28th September 1934 a crowded New York-San Francisco United Airlines passenger plane at an altitude of seven thousand feet was flying over California suddenly ploughed head-on into a great shower of meteors some of which exploded with sufficient force to rock the ship. It was a sensational skytrip for the passengers and crew shortly before dawn as they escaped the fireball shower.

On 19th October 1934 at 10.20 am the new mailplane “Miss Hobart”, carrying ten passengers from Launceston in Tasmania to Melbourne in Victoria, in Australia, radioed that it was a fine day and she was thirteen kilometers from Wilsons Promontery and she would be landing at Laverton Aerodrome at 11.30 am. The Holymans Airways four engined DH86 could glide even if two engines had stopped. Nothing else was ever heard from or found of the “Miss Hobart” ever again even after a massive seasearch including four flying boats, a destroyer from the Royal Australian Navy and numerous other craft. Witnesses on the ground near Wilsons Promontery reported that they had heard the drone of an aircraft that suddenly stopped in midair and did not disappear into the distance. The witnesses expected it to be the mailplane but they never saw her come around Mount Oberon and then cross over the sea. This was at 10.20 am and it was a quiet and still day. The sound suddenly stopped as the aeroplane was coming towards them. That same day the crew of the collier “Kooliga”, bound for Melbourne from

Newcastle, at 7.30 pm saw what appeared to be a flare in the sky that lasted about four seconds. This was followed by a second flare that was pinkish in colour about ten minutes later and both flares were too large for search parties on land to be carrying.

On 19th October 1934 Mr. J. Millington was at the helm of a vessel off Cape Liptrap when he saw a huge white flare hanging motionless in the sky at the time of the disappearence of the “Miss Hobart”.

On 26th October 1934, near Saint Thomas in the Virgin Islands an equine looking Beast sixty to eighty feet long appeared in the sea beside the Ocean liner “Amerika”. What is an equine looking Beast? Is the head horselike or is it all horselike? The head was flattish and on a long neck. Behind the neck was a series of six or more protruding humps that were chocolate brown in colour that were moving in a sinuous motion. The speed was fifteen to twenty knots.

Also in 1934 in the Novara region in Italy where the Rio Ticino runs into Lake Maggiore in the Italian Alps, Fishermen saw a Lakemonster with a horses head. Another horsehead. They are certainly getting around.

As well in 1934 at Campbell Lake in Campbell County in South Dakota a farmer on his tractor was forced off the road by a giant fourlegged dragonlike creature. The farmers digestive system was severely upset by this. Mine would be too! Sheep and small animals were found to have disappeared around the lake for the few years previously and strange footprints had been found leading into it. Was it ready for fighting or mating? Was there or is there a dragon in Campbell Lake? In 1930 the remains of an extinct Mosasaur were found on the edge of the lake. The remains were still fresh! Were there still other Mosasaurs still alive in the lake? Or just visiting? From where?

In 1934 a boy named Donald Neff discovered the bones of a Mosasaur, extinct for 130 million years, on the side of the Elk River in Meade County in South Dakota. These bones were not 130 million years old though but quite recent. Haven’t we met fresh Mosasaurs

before? The fresh remains of a Mosasaur were found on the banks of Campbell Lake nearby in South Dakota in 1930. If two sets of remains have been found so close to each other in such a short time span then we have to allow for time windows of opportunity for areas. This is especially so when we have an area with no history of Phenomena, suddenly erupting into Phenomena, and we know that Phenomena can leave physical traces at times, and then the Phenomena stop again with no further history. The Elk River and Campbell Lake are approximately 150 miles apart.

Also during 1934 a longnecked Rivermonster with a blue back and a yellow stomach was sighted in the Doubs River in the Jura in Switzerland. Watermonsters everywhere. They must have been very fashionable during 1934.

At Bowen in Queensland in Australia in 1934, Mrs Hurst and two others saw a Seamonster in the harbour that was thirty feet long. On being approached the creature lifted a large turtle-like head eight feet out of the water. The body was like a huge armoured hose. Even sightings from as far afield as Australia. Once again, they appear for a limited period, and then they disappear again. Are they at times actually here at all?

As well in 1934 a fresh carcasse was found on Henry Island in Washington State that had a horselike head, was a reddish colour, had a definite backbone and had a snakelike body. Henry Island is near Cadboro Bay. Were these the remains of Caddy, the Cadborosaurus? Or at least one of her relatives?

Sometime during 1934 Mr. Frank Dan, who lived on the Chehalis Indian Reservation near the Harrison river, heard his dog barking and came face to face with a hairy giant that was nude, covered with a fluff of black hair from head to foot except for around the eyes. After one look Frank ran into the house and locked the door as the wildman strode leisurely into the bush. The creature was tall, muscular and had a ferocious aspect.

Sometime in 1934 a strange seacreature was seen in Campbeltown Loch on the Kintyre Peninsula by Mr. John MacCorkindale, a local naturalist, who was talking to the postman, Charles Keith. They were on road beside Kilbrannan Sound when

they heard a loud splash in the sea and some three hundred yards from the shore a huge creature was beating the surface of the water with the front of its body. Several times it raised itself up to twelve feet above the water and fell back with a splash before it finally disappeared. Mr. MacCorkindale described the front part of the animal as being like that of a giraffe with a long thin neck, a little head and very small ears. It was also a silvery colour with thin dark streaks around the body and there was indication of a dorsal fin. The creature was estimated to be thirty feet long.

During 1934 two Harvard University students saw a seaserpent off Woods Hole in Vineyard Sound in Barnstable County in Massachusetts. The creature was thirty feet long and two feet six inches thick. Thomas Ratcliffe and Eric Warbasse also stated that it had large eyes and a long tapering tail.

Finally in 1934 Mr B. M. Zdorick, a Geologist, along with another Geologist, sighted a sleeping Hairy Hominoid on the Darwaz Ridge in the Pamir Mountains. The creature was four foot ten inches tall and black with naked soles to its feet. Not like a bear's feet at all. The feet were too flat to be a bear's feet. The body was covered with thick Yak-like fur or hair that was greyish-brown. Drops of blood and animal refuse were found on and in the ground when it was dug up as well as reddish-brown hair. Would Geologists make reliable witnesses? We have already dismissed Judge's statements so we have to discount those of Geologists as well. We could have included it if they were recognised primatologists, as long as they were not trying toupset contemporary Science with stories of strange apemen or hairy Wildmen in improbable locations. Then we would have to discount them.

1935

On 20th January 1935, at 9.20 am J.S. Dines saw a steady drizzle from a cloudless sky in Oxfordshire in England. The fall lasted ten minutes and came from a sky that was a pale blue and watery colour. And what have apemen got to do with cloudless rain? Who

knows but there possibly is a connection. All of these Phenomena fall in the same pattern of periodicities as defined by Mr Illert and all fall onto physical charts of sine waves of surface plottings based on my data.

Shortly before 10th February 1935, several youths shovelling snow into a man-hole on East 123rd Street, New York, found the hole blocked by something which turned out to be a seven and a half foot long alligator weighing 125 pounds. The boys fetched some rope and hoisted the frozen creature out of the hole whereupon they slaughtered it with their snowshovels.

On 7th March 1935 a three foot crocodile was caught in North Yonkers in New York State. Even New York's famous non-existent crocodiles seem to be connected to this same periodicity of strange appearences and disappearences. Now we know where the mythology of where the crocodiles in the sewers may have originated. They might have been there all along, on and off. Even if they might not even be crocodiles at all.

Also on 7th March 1935, in Grass Sprain Hamlet in Westchester County in New York State a six foot long crocodile was found dead. Another one! What happens to the dead ones? You don't get many dead ones.

On 5th May 1935 a lighthousekeeper on Mutton Island in Clare, Ireland, shot and killed a Seamonster that was 48 feet long and 28 feet around the middle that had been tearing fishermen's nets apart. A big fat Seamonster. No skinny Serpent this one. What happened to the body we do not know.

During 1935 a luminous fog came in from the Gulf of Mexico and hit the coasts of Texas and Florida and caused difficulty in breathing which would lead to collapse as well as watery eyes. There was also a smell of burning tar with it as well as lights in the sky. The Phenomenon has been occurring annually since. What are the lights seen in the sky? Is the tar a byproduct of oil reserves under the Gulf of Mexico which might ooze or bubble up to the surface due to processes unknown to us at the moment. This sort of gas converted into a fog by natural means would surely burn the eyes.

The flying lights are the mystery here though. Maybe they are spontaneously ignited oil vapours with the volition level of some petrochemical products thereby flaring up in the atmosphere. The only question then is if one flares up why don't they all flare up at the same time? Does the fog act as a water barrier giving each balloon of gas a separation from the other?

In May 1935, at Boydtown in New South Wales in Australia, near Eden, the carcasse of an animal with a horselike head and a body eight foot long was found. Another horsehead. This was the second dead one this year. Granted the first had been killed on Mutton Island by the lighthouse keeper. Previously there had been a Seamonster seen near Ram Head near here in 1902.

Also in May 1935, the crew of a fishing boat off Redondo Beach in Los Angeles County in California saw a Monster that looked like a Merman three miles off shore. The creature had shiny eyes under a broad smooth forehead. There was dark hair on its head and under the chin and the creature was ten to twelve feet long and flipped its tail and vanished as the Fishermen got a boat out to catch it. Mermen now? Sailors on hallucinogens or out at sea too long? Was it a very masculine manatee or seacow except they live thousands of miles away.

On 8th July 1935 a meteor passed over the town of Krasnovishersk in Perm in the Ural mountains. It was described as a fiery streak that exploded with such force that it shook houses throughout the district. The passage of the meteor high over the town was accompanied by a thunderous roar and the explosion occurred before the meteor struck the earth and while the sky was still marked by a smoky trail.

In July 1935, at 9.00 pm a ten year old boy and his grandparents were disturbed by the horse in the yard one night. This was on Three Chain Road in South Lismore in New South Wales, Australia. The horse was terrified. The boy then saw a Hairy Hominoid walking past the house. It had no neck, thickset shoulders and chest and walked upright though with a hunched back. It dragged its feet as it walked. The boy ran inside to tell his

grandfather who also saw what it was, pushed the boy back inside, blew out the lamp in the living room, and grabbed his rifle. Both grandparents took the boy to the kitchen and they all watched the creature walk past. It was a moonlit night and thegrandfather had seen the creature on the property a few years earlier. Oddly enough these would be the only two Hairy Hominoid reports from the area which eventually would yield two fishfalls, not just one, a Lakemonster and several UFO sightings. Was it just passing through? From where to where though? Should we follow it?

In Summer July 1935 three witnesses at Nipawin in Saskatchewan in Canada saw a strange object land on the ground and watched several small entities in silver suits going up and down a ladder from it. Square holes and burnt areas were seen and photographed here the next day. We still have not reached the so-called official start of the UFO age yet and we have landing craft with little men going up and down a ladder already as we indeed have had before.

On 8th August 1935 a man was missed by being hit by a falling meteorite by only one metre in Briggsdale in Weld County in Colorado. Incidentally there had been a similar meteorite near-miss in Johnstown also in Colorado only fifty-nine kilometers to the southwest of Briggsdale on 6th July 1924.

In August 1935, an eight foot long reptile with a green and yellow body was seen at Monterosi in Viterbo, north of Rome, in Italy. It would be so weird if it were not to be reported again in the same region in 1970. In a country as densely populated as Italy where would an eight foot long reptile hide? Where would it hide for thirty-five years without the locals shooting it ?

During 1935 Mr C. F. Ross, a timber Inspector, and Tom Spencer saw a creature in the northern end of Dirty Water Lake off Lake Winnipegosis in Manitoba in Canada. The creature had a small head with a protrusion on it and it was sticking up out of the water like a periscope. The head was small and flat and the body was regarded as Saurian and with the hide of an elephant. It was a greyish slate colour and there seemed to be a horn on the back of

the head. Standard mode Lakemonster with periscope neck along with horn variation.

On 2nd October 1935 an airliner called the “Loina”, Tasmanian Aboriginal for the Sun, had radioed that it was approaching Emita on Flinders Island in Bass Strait from Essendon Airport in Victoria. The captain, A. N. Evans, radioed in at 9.51 am and stated that its altitude was one thousand feet and that they were approaching the island.that she was “About to land”. Then there was silence. Later that day wreckage was discovered southwest of Settlement Point of three twisted chairs and a petrol tank so astonishingly telescoped that it appeared that the plane had nose-dived into something and shattered into splinters. Nothing else was found apart from a fragment of flooring with a four inch diameter charred patch on it that appeared to have been stomped on to put it out. No bodies were found either and it seemed that a fire so small to have caused the charred patch would have caused the plane to go down. This was only one year after the mysterious crash of the “Miss Hobart”also in October.

At 10.00 pm on 10th October 1935, Mr P. Terry was out fishing off Nobby’s Head in Newcastle in New South Wales in Australia. Mr Terry saw a mushroom shaped object hovering some distance away and used a Kodak Box Brownie camera to take a photograph of it. After ten minutes the object left at speed. The photograph showed a circular object with details seen well at enlargement. We had no mushroom shaped aerial craft at the time. We still don’t.

During October 1935, both of the armies during the Ethiopian War in North Africa saw a disc-shaped craft hovering over the city of Addis Ababa in Shawa Province in Ethiopia. It was not one of the invading Italian aircraft and the Ethiopians had no airpower at all. Nor do we have disc-shaped craft.

On 11th December 1935, an amazing Meteor crashed to the ground in Guyana in South America. The Meteor hit the ground only ten miles from the camp of Doctor William Holden, head of the American Museum of Natural History’s expedition three hundred

miles from Georgetown in British Guiana, now Guyana. The fall was in the vicinity of Marudi Mountain. The Meteor cut a swathe thirty miles long in a forest fringing the mountainside. As I said the Phenomena arrive in many forms. On the night before Halloween, 30th October, the Asteroid Hermes, a large Asteroid, approached the Earth at alarming speed moving at up to five degrees per hour and completely crossing the sky in only nine days. Hermes has never been seen again. This was a very close flypast. Hermes passed within 670,000 kilometres of our planet, the Moon is only 384,000 kilometres. Did Hermes actually fly past or did it crash into Guiana?

Seventeen people on the beach at Manitoba Park on Lake Manitoba in Manitoba in Canada saw a Lakemonster one day in 1935. They saw a flat snakelike head appear from the water. Then three humps appeared that were darkskinned. Several of the witnesses also saw what they believed to be another Lakemonster with the first one as well as what appeared to be a baby one. They were like three giant black snakes. One female witness fell into the water whilst adjusting the viewfinder on her camera. Another woman forgot to take a photo with hers whilst trying to attract her husbands attention and one male witness had camera trouble with his cine-camera whilst filming and later discovered to his horror that the camera had been empty. He had forgotten to load it before filming. Such is the luck of real Monster filmers and Manipogo got away again. A comedy of errors and Manipogo was the Star. This was Manipogo's third dated, at least to the year, sighting since 1908.

In the Lake of the Ozarks in Camden County in Missouri, about five miles southwest of Jefferson City, a gigantic animal with a twenty foot long snaky neck and a long red tongue was seen in the water during 1935. It had a green scaled head and one great eye like a punchbowl of green fire. There were rows of knobs along its back the size of basketballs and a searchparty went out after it. One Fisherman stated that it was churning up the water like a goddamn steamboat. There are an untold number of caves in the area around as well as under the lakesurface. A knobbly backed one eyed watermonster that appeared in one cluster of sightings only. And then went back to its cave?

Also in 1935 at Woodstown in Salem County in New Jersey Mr Philip Smith saw what he believed to be the Jersey Devil. Mr Smith described it as a giant bird. Now its a bird! The everchanging Jersey Devil.

As well in 1935 there was a rain of mud onto Abernathy in Lubbock County in Texas. Mud. Enough said. More about Lubbock later during the 1950s.

Sometime in 1935 off Norfolk in Virginia Lieutenant W. C. Hogan of the coastguard vessel “Electra” saw an aquatic animal forty to fifty feet long with six fins on its back that was each two feet high and two feet six inches wide at the base. When fired upon the animal made no attempt to escape.

1936

Shortly before 4th March 1936, Mr Rolly Collins saw a large animal resembling a Lion at Bungy Warr Station near Cumblenbar near Orbost in Victoria, Australia. Several sheep and a Prize ram had also gone missing. Lions in Australia?

On 14th March 1936 a falling meteorite went straight through a shed roof in Red Bank in Monmouth County in New Jersey. Previously in 1932 a small crocodile was found here in the local river.

On 2nd April 1936 a building was struck by a falling meteorite in Yurtuk in the Kirov region of Russia.

In June 1936, Mr and Mrs Hallam were visiting Inverness from Filey in Yorkshire for their holidays. There were travelling in a pleasure boat and saw a twenty foot long Lakemonster with a head and two humps going very fast towards the sea through the River Ness. The River Ness is only seven miles long and goes from Telfords Weir in the northeast end of Loch Ness to the sea. Mr and Mrs Hallam were from Filey in Yorkshire, the home of the one-off Filey Plesiosaur. This is similar to the Gentleman from Poitiers being at a toadfall in Migne when Poitiers was in the majority. Our first and second toadfalls were onto Poitiers in France in 1809 and 1822.

Jouy, also in France, had the third in 1833 where the toads fell onto a Gentleman from Poitiers. Incredible coincidence or what?

During June 1936, a prehistoric Beast was killing livestock on nocturnal prowlings around South Pittsburgh in Marion County in Tennessee. The creature even appeared once on the streets of the town. Finally it was either driven away or killed when its apparent den in a hole alongside the Tennessee River was blasted with grenades and machine gun fire. Was this the same Kangaroo type creature that terrorised Marion County only a few years before or were there two of them? After all we have two ends, one in a cave on a mountain and the other in a hole on a riverbank. So much for the Bobcat story. That was obviously an attempt to normalise the situation and the sudden appearence of two prehistoric Monsters would be too bizarre even for this book, mind you they might travel in pairs. After all we might even have to allow for visitors from other dimensions not just from ours. And sometimes vice-versa. Are other dimensions limited by our concepts of time as well?

On 6th July 1936, a three foot long crocodile was caught in Huffman Pond near Xenia in Greene County in Ohio.Funny that this is not New York State but still too far north for any self respecting Crocodilian to survive. Must be the Coldwater variety that does not exist again.

During Summer July 1936 Mr A. J. Robertson was boating in the southwest part of Loch Oich near Lochy in Scotland when he saw a commotion in the water. Part of a long, black snakelike body rose to the surface. The body had humps and then a head appeared one yard in front of the humps. The head appeared doglike. Loch Oich is connected to Loch Ness by River. Nessy or one of its incarnations was travelling?

Also in Summer July 1936 Mr Frank Dan, an American Indian, was canoeing in Morris Creek off the Harrison River in British Columbia in Canada when a Hairy Hominoid appeared on the side of a mountain and started throwing rocks at him. Sometimes you just get them in a bad mood. Mr. Dan had seen a wildman previously in 1934.

During Summer July 1936 and Autumn October 1936, a Prospector saw showers of stones and weird lights near Howells in Yavapai County near Prescott in Arizona. Did we say Arizona in connection with falling stones and weird lights in the sky? Apart from six other times, this has never been reported happening before in Arizona. You are still saying that Phenomena cannot return, and not to large areas of Space and Time, but to small points of Space and Time as well? We are increasingly finding that they can so we must deduce then that the precision movement of objects and energies in Space is much sharper and more specific than originally postulated. Previously there had been an exploding flying object seen over Yarnell in 1897 followed by a similar aerial explosion, also over Yarnell, in 1898 that was attributed to an alleged Meteor crash into the Granite Ranges this side of Prescott. There had been showers of stones from the sky near Prescott from Summer July 1936 onwards to Autumn.

Mr. Colin N. King and his wife were on the dunes at Eccles on Sea on 5th August 1936, the same day as Mr. Witard's sighting, between 3.00 pm and 4.00 pm when they saw a black snake or wormlike object travelling at terrific speed on the surface of the water about half a mile out and heading in the direction of Happisburgh.

At 7.25 pm on 5th August 1936 Mr. H. E. Witard, former Lord Mayor of Norwich in Norfolk, was on holiday at Eccles on Sea in Norfolk with Mr. Charles Ammon, M. P, Mr. A. Gosling, a former M. P, and three other people when they saw an unusual form travelling swiftly about one mile from the shore and heading north. It was a serpent thirty to forty feet long and was skimming across the surface of the water with a wormlike movement. Mr. Witard estimated the seaserpents speed at ninety to one hundred miles per hour parallel to the coast. Killer whales only travel as fast as thirty-five miles per hour and whales are ten miles per hour less.

On the Monday before 26th August 1936 at 8.00 am a Lakemonster was seen in the Harrison River off Harrison Lake in Westminster County in British Columbia. The head was on the long neck like the periscope of a submarine. The head was the size of

that of a bloodhound and also had a beard. It was on a sort of pivot ten to twelve feet above the water. The creature emitted an eerie hissing sound every few seconds.Hadn't we seen a Hairy Hominoid near here recently as well? In fact during that the same Summer? What did we say about clusters of different types of phenomena in the one time and place?

During August 1936, a Seamonster with five curved humps was seen off Mundesly in Norfolk in England. The creature also had a long neck with the head pointing forwards at rightangles to the neck like a snake. It made terrific speed and was a dark brown colour. Boring. Previously another Seamonster had been seen here at Thorpeness in Suffolk as well as Filey in Yorkshire in 1934. There had also been numerous UFO sightings in the area as well as falls of frogs and toads, aerial explosions and falling flies since 1859. Seventeen Phenomena in fact so far.

Also in August 1936, a two hundred foot long Seaserpent was seen off Port-au-Port in Newfoundland in Canada. The creature had an eighteen foot in diameter body and the neck rose sixty feet out of the water. The creature was unpopular because it was also destroying fishing gear. Very big but still very boring.

On 1st September 1936, at Stone in Staffordshire in England the daughter of a farmer saw the close approach of a cigar-shaped object moving at ground level and only a few feet from her. It was a brown colour and had five portholes on its side. The witness felt paralysed after it left and discovered that she had no memory of drawing a pail of water from the well. You have to be so careful drawing water from wells. Ask the Olivers. This was the second case of paralysis in connection with flying objects since 1885 but it is the first where the witness has lost their memory in connection with a Phenomenal event. Was her name Olivia?

On 22nd September 1936 at 3.30 pm at Inverfarigaig near Foyers on Loch Ness, Mr Malcolm Irvine filmed the Lakemonster with a cinecamera fitted with telephoto lenses. Conditions were good and there was a light swell. There was a light breeze from the southwest. The Lakemonster was half a mile away with its head and

neck parallel to the surface. It was rising and falling with the movements of a huge body as the humps were rising and falling gently as the flippers moved beneath them. A rubberlike tail was clearly seen. Boring. Where is the film? Was it successful?

On 23rd September 1936 there was a fall of nuts and bolts from the sky onto Columbus in Franklin County in Ohio.

On 29th September 1936, at Laggan on Loch Oich in Scotland Mr Simon Cameron, the Canal Bridge Keeper saw the Lakemonster rise to the surface behind his house in an almost landlocked pool. With quick and powerful strokes of its forelimbs it went east. The creature was six feet long with a furry looking body and a doglike head. Mr Cameron said that it did not look like an Otter which would not be this size anyway. Furry with a doglike head? It might not have looked like an Otter but did anyone think of a seal?

On the island of Guam in the Pacific Ocean in September 1936, there was a fall of fish from the sky. The fish were mainly tench which are a European freshwater fish. European freshwater fish always fall onto isolated islands in the vast expanses of the Pacific Ocean.

Some time during September 1936 a bright fireball was seen to fall into Fortune Bay in Newfoundland in Canada. One month later scores would descend.

On 19th October 1936 at 2.00 pm a meteor shower set the skies aflame over St John's in Newfoundland in Canada. Balls of fire were seen exploding in the sky as well as striking the sea. Witnesses on Burnt Island in Placentia Bay reported a large flame and a heavy explosion in a northerly direction and so brilliant was the illumination that even at midday people rushed to windows in alarm. Many witnesses throughout the area thought that the end of the world was at hand. Meteors were reported to be falling into the sea in numerous locations in seas and bays many miles apart. There were heavy explosions and impacts. One of the falling meteorites or fireballs set a fishing boat afire. One meteorite was seen to fall in Fortune Bay where a prevous bright fireball had been seen to fall one month before. But if Earth is moving through space how do we

keep getting pinpoint falls like this over a period of time? What attracts them here? Or what opens here.

In October 1936, Mrs Margaret Moir and her friends saw a Lakemonster for fourteen minutes near Foyers on Urqhart Bay in Loch Ness. The creature was thirty feet long with three humps and a long neck. The middle hump was the largest and the one behind the neck was the smallest. It had a small head on the end of the neck that was dipping into the water like a feeding swan. Suddenly it raced across Urqhart Bay with a tremendous wash whereupon it then returned to its original feeding position. Showing off? Chasing after a big juicy Salmon?

During Summer July 1936 and Autumn October 1936, a Prospector saw showers of stones and weird lights near Howells in Yavapai County near Prescott in Arizona. Did we say Arizona in connection with falling stones and weird lights in the sky? Apart from six other times, this has never been reported happening before in Arizona. You are still saying that Phenomena cannot return, and not to large areas of Space and Time, but to small points of Space and Time as well? We are increasingly finding that they can so we must deduce then that the precision movement of objects and energies in Space is much sharper and more specific than originally postulated. Previously there had been an exploding flying object seen over Yarnell in 1897 followed by a similar aerial explosion, also over Yarnell, in 1898 that was attributed to an alleged Meteor crash into the Granite Ranges this side of Prescott. There had been showers of stones from the sky near Prescott from Summer July 1936 onwards to Autumn.

On 21st November 1936, mysterious lights hovered over Tromso in Troms in Norway. The lights were said to have arrived from various different directions. Lights in Norway again? Several aeroplanes?

In Harstad in Troms in Norway that same day 21st November 1936 the same thing happened. Several lights?

At Pavlodar in Kazhakstan in Winter December 1936 a teenage girl on the way to school saw something moving rapidly

through the air. It was a manlike figure dressed in black and of medium height. The black clothes covered him completely like coveralls. He head a head like a helmet and massive square arms fixed tightly to his body. He was perfectly visible and appeared to have no hands or feet. Behind his back was a thing like a rucksack. The man had an entirely black surface instead of a face and swooped the witness who fled. There was a rumbling noise heard. Initially the creature was forty yards from the witness and after the swooping the girl looked back to see if there was anywhere to hide when she realised he was gone. Now you see them and now you don't. Had he fallen from and then back into another dimension usually invisible to our own? Had he even left it?

Also during 1936 an illumination that looked like a burning cartwheel that rolled down the slopes at enormous speed and then rotated above a small tributary of the Danube River was seen on several occasions. It was seen by women doing their washing in the river at Bata in Romania.

During 1936 there was an outbreak of sightings of the Jersey Devil around Woodstown, in Salem County in New Jersey. Does the same rule apply to the Jersey Devil as well.

1937

On 11th February 1937, at 9.00 pm the crew of the fishing boat "Fram" came upon what they thought was a very large aeroplane on the water near Kvalsik in Finnmark in Norway. Thinking it was in trouble the "Fram" changed course and headed for it. Red and green lights glowed on the machine as the boat approached. Then the lights went out and the mystery aeroplane was suddenly enveloped in a fog or cloud and vanished never to be seen again. They're back! They had been returning every Winter since 1933. What they were is the mystery.

On 12th February 1937 an unknown aircraft appeared and circled over Vienna in Austria. The identity and origin of the strange

plane were much in doubt. And they were appearing everywhere. Previously there had been falls of dust in 1901 and 1903 in Austria.

On 23rd March 1937, red rain fell onto Piedmont in Italy. Red rain in Piedmont. Not as spectacular as April 1808 though.

During Easter, 28th March 1937, Mr Alastair Erskine-Murray saw three humps in Loch Ness off Invermoriston. The humps were eight hundred yards out in the water and were of a solid size and the shape of a Railway engine. After a few minutes they moved up the Loch and then submerged. A few minutes later a heavy wash came in onshore in front of the witnesses. A multi-humped huge creature in Loch Ness, how familiar.

Speaking of familiar. In June 1937, a four foot crocodile was caught off Pier nine in the East River Harbour in New York City. As common as crocodiles in New York State and Massachusetts.

On 6th June 1937 small crocodiles were caught on the Franconia Golf Course in Palmer in Hampden County in Massachusetts while back in Brooklyn in New York State, it had not become a part of New York City yet, a 24 inch long crocodile was caught in the Brooklyn Museum Subway Station. New York State again.

During June 1937, Mr John McLean was preparing to fish at the mouth of the Alltsaigh Burn on Loch Ness in Scotland when he spotted a strange creature twenty yards away. The creature had a two foot long neck that was nine inches thick and the head was like a sheep's head with the ears cut off. There were narrow oval eyes to the front. It appeared to be chewing away on something and it threw its head back as if swallowing. It had a smooth, sleek, well polished dark body with a strawcoloured underside and was over twenty feet long and did not appear Saurian. At first only the head and the neck had appeared. After two minutes the head had submerged and a hump and tail had come into view. If it was not Saurian what was it?

Also in June 1937, a pair of Schoolboys, Andrew Smith and Anthony Considine, from Manchester, were in a boat on Loch Ness when they saw several eel-like creatures in the Loch. They were three feet long with distinct necks and rudimentary limbs. The front

limbs were flipper like and they were overall of a dark grey colour. Were they baby Lakemonsters? They do not sound like eels. The front limbs had merely waving motion whilst the rear limbs were held close to the body and used for pushing like lizards. Baby Nessies? Eels do not have legs of any type.

At Brachla near Castle Urqhart on Loch Ness on 13th July 1937, the Stevenson family and four visitors were at breakfast when they saw that there were two shining humps five foot by two foot on either side of a smaller hump swimming towards Urqhart Castle. There was a great splashing noise as the smaller one vanished and the remaining pair continued towards the Castle. Was it Mummy and Daddy teaching the little one to swim? One of the children had originally drawn the family's attention to it and all of the witnesses ran to the door. The humps were only three hundred yards out. Adolescents as well?

On 16th July 1937 there was a fall of fish from the sky at South Bend in Saint Joseph County in Indiana. But the food was being sent to the wrong area.

On 27th July 1937, an architect and his family saw a pillarlike neck with a small head held erect on top of it in Loch Ness. The Beastie made terrific speed like a motorboat and there was a great commotion like a wash made by a steamer behind it. Still boring though some snakes swim like this, and only snakes.

In Summer July 1937 in the Queen Charlotte Islands in British Columbia in Canada photographs were taken of a recently caught Sperm Whale that yielded an odd surprise when it was cut open. Very little digestion had taken place and a strange creature was found in the Whale's stomach. It was a thin serpentine creature about ten and a half feet long with a head like a dog but no hair. The tail had flippers at the end and there were small foreflippers at the base of the neck. The body was long and furcovered except for the back that had overlapping spiked plates of horn or some similar material on it. Related to Nessy or Nessy on holidays. Furry with an armour plated back? Odd if the armour plated one or one of its

relatives had not been seen before in Bowen in Queensland in Australia in 1934.

On 30th August 1937, crocodiles were seen in a river leading to Lake Decatur in Macon County in Illinois. Another crocodile was seen in a bayou area. Crocodiles are not common in Illinois. Neither are Hairy Hominoids and giant cats which have also been reported around here.It would be hard enough hiding one lot of Monsters let alone three which coincidentally are rarely seen during the same period in the majority of cases in the same place. Are the Monsters adapting? Do they swap shifts? So they take turns or is it all unintentional? Does each, in many cases, eventually become the other? Incidentally there was a fall of frogs in the Decatur area as well that same year.

On 9th September 1937, at noon, Mr John R. Brown, occasional Lighthousekeeper at Fair Isle in Pentland Skerry in the Orkneys of Scotland, saw a Seamonster that was twenty to thirty feet long. The creature had a roundshaped neck at an angle of 45 degrees to the body that had a head on top of it. It was half a mile out and was not a killer Whale as a killer Whale's fin is triangular and not rounded. The creature made considerable foam. We have a type of creature that swims like some serpents and is quite frequently reported, considering that it is not supposed to exist, and yet the evidence is repeatedly ignored that such creatures might exist. Even if one were dragged kicking and screaming into the Smithsonian it would probably be ignored due to the fact that it was not a Smithsonian team that had caught it and if it were then they would be heretics fit only for eternal condemnation for introducing it.

On 5th October 1937, tiny frogs fell in a rain shower onto Clarendon in Genesee County in New York State. When you least expect it they arrive, in many forms.

Sometime in 1937 a male witness saw a manlike creature climb out of the Saginaw River in Saginaw County in Michigan. The creature climbed up the riverbank and leaned against a tree and then returned to the water. The witness suffered a nervous

breakdown. The manlike creature was very hairy. Lakemonster or Hairy Hominoid? Or a little bit of both?

Near Bridesville in British Columbia in Canada Mrs. Jane Patterson saw a Bigfoot sitting in an abandoned garden in 1937.

Also in 1937 the Frank Smythe expedition in the Himalayas of Nepal found humanlike tracks at 11,000 feet that were thirteen inches long by five inches wide. The Sherpas said that they were Yeti tracks and that the Sherpas would not continue on any further. The Yetis are obviously figments of lazy Sherpas' imaginations, as well as the imaginations of several highly respected and not so respected explorers and Fellows of the Royal Geographical Society.

As well during 1937 Jim Ramage, sixteen years old, and his brother, found the dead body of a Thylacine type of creature at Staggy Creek, fifty kilometres southwest of Inverell in the New England Ranges of New South Wales in Australia. It was like a large Dingo, native dog, and a dusty brown colour. There were stripes towards the back legs which were unusually shaped. The foot was four inches long and there was a long thick tail. The hindquarters were like a Kangaroos. The tail was also like a Kangaroos' and not a dogs'. Previously a rabbit trapper had shot and killed a similar creature in the same area and the body was exhibited in two stores in Inverell, obviously not at the same time. Hundreds of people had seen it. The boys had also seen a striped animal at sundown that was five feet from nose to tail and higher in the front than in the back. The tail came down in a sweep and the animal resembled a hyena. The Tasmanian Tiger, seen everywhere!

Sometime in 1937 a seaserpent with horns that was one hundred and twenty feet long and a greenish grey colour was seen by Edward Crocker, a radio mechanic, Gilbert Manter , a businessman, and Mrs. Raynor Gardiner off Great Point Light off Smith's Point in Nantuckett County in Massachusetts.

Also in 1937 Mr. and Mrs. Charles Timeus of Wilmar, California, were returning from a fishing trip towards sunset and were pulling into the beach at Sunset Beach twenty-two miles north of Vancouver when they saw a strange creature twentyfive feet from their boat. The head resembled that of a long nosed pig but wider at

the snout, two large flippers and a huge body. The witnesses thought that it resembled a giant manatee or seacow which do not exist at that latitude.

There were also several individual reports from the same area of an aquatic creature with the head of a camel, a small neck and a body the size of a small barrel and a length between thirty and sixty feet.

1938

On 31st March 1938 a falling meteorite pierced the roof of a ship on the Kiso River in Kasamatsu in Gifu in Japan.

On 7th April 1938, at 1.14 pm John Greeley, the Helmsman of the “S.S. Ulrich” was incinerated at the wheel of a ship in the Irish Sea just off the Irish coast, about 120 miles from Cape Clear. Nothing else was burnt and he did not cry out according to the witnesses around him. The dead mans shoes were untouched by the flames that consumed his entire body. It was a clear day and there was no lightning. Coincidence is an amazing thing. MrGreeley was incinerated at 1.14 pm.

On 7th April 1938, at 2.14 pm at Upton-by-Chester in Wirral in England, Mr. George Turner, a lorry driver, was found totally incinerated in his lorry, truck, cabin. The upholstery was not even singed and there was no damage to the interior. At the temperature needed to cremate a Human there should have been no truck left. The clock on the truck stopped at 2.14 pm. The cushions on the truck seats were unsigned and the windows were not even cracked. The gasoline tank was intact and undamaged. The truck had run off the road. Mr Turner was incinerated in his lorry or truck at 2.14 pm.

At 3.14 pm in Ubbergen near Nijmegan in Gelderland in Holland Mr Willem Ten Bruike was found totally incinerated in his car. There was minimal damage to the interior and the upholstery had not even been smudged. 7th April 1938, was a strange day. Nijmegan was not the only place to have a case like this on this day. The same

thing happened at Upton-by-Chester and in the Irish Sea. Mr Ten Bruike, eighteen years old, was incinerated in his car at 3.14 pm. How amazing. Three hours apart on the same day. What a fantastic coincidence! Even more incredibly the distance from Upton-by-Chester to the spot in the Irish Sea where John Greeley was incinerated was the same as the distance from Upton-by-Chester to Nijmegen, approximately 340 miles. At first it would look as if it was a giant triangle with Nijmegen and the S. S. Ulrich at the base and Upton-by-Chester at the peak. What if if was not a triangle seeing that it was travelling through time but part of a huge sine wave sweeping across the face of the Earth. Even more so when we realise that on the curved face of the Earth the Irish Sea, Upton-by-Chester and Nijmegan are approximately one hour apart in time. This actually means that the incinerations all occurred at approximately the same time, in fact did occur at almost exactly the same time as there is no room for time error in this at all. It would appear that something swept across the Irish Sea on to Upton-by-Chester in England and then onto Nijmegan in Holland at such fantastic speed that it hit all three locations in under one minute and incinerated three people that we know of in its line of movement. There could have been others that we do not know of. Anti-matter? A Micrometeorite? An incredibly high frequency but very narrow vibration? A mystery. Or so we believe it to be but there may be more to this and other incidents of synchronicity or coincidentallity than previously thought possible. We have met them before. Remember that all movement requires energy to expend. Previously there had been a possible Micrometeorite attack on a man trundling a cart at Schaffhausen nearby in 1875 whose arm was perforated by an invisible falling musket-ball sized object, in 1882 a green cigar-shaped object was seen in the sky, there was a fall of material resembling glue over Sart in Belgium in 1901 and in 1903 there was a fall of organic matter that was not sand from the sky nearby in Belgium.

Are any of these related?

Choccolocco Valley, Calhoun County, Alabama. April 1938 before 15th. There were several reports of a hairy hominoid in a swamp near Anniston. Sheriff W. P. Cotton led a posse to look for the beast which was reported to be accompanied by a female of the same species as well as a child. The male was five feet tall and had hair all over his unclothed body.

As well in the Choccolocco Valley around this same time a farmer named Rex Biddle saw the male hairy hominoid approach his home. Rex reached for his gun but did not shoot the beast as he did not know if it was legal to.

Still in the Choccolocco Valley and a farmer named Roy Biddle stated that the male hairy hominoid followed him for a while and then dropped to all fours and chased his pet dog into the swamp.

On 15th April 1938, Mr Andrew James Whitfield Carnegie took off in his silver monoplane for a short flight over a reasonably densely populated area of New York State and Pennsylvania heading for Bethlehem Steel. It was a clear day and there was no wind. Mr Carnegie and his plane were never seen again. It must be possible to lose a silver monoplane over a densely populated area. After all in this period when aeroplanes were still a rarity they would be sure to be noticed if they were in trouble. Even if they were not in trouble.

On 28th May 1938, Mr G. E. Taylor, a South African on holiday at Foyers in Loch Ness, saw the Lakemonster lying stationary two hundred yards from the north shore of Foyers. The body was large and rounded and tapering down to a neck which dropped under water. It became visible eighteen inches away, becoming arched and rising six inches out of the water before dipping again. The body showed one foot above the water and was a very dark colour. At 12th 45 pm Mr Taylor returned with a friend and the Monster was still there but fifty yards nearer. The creature was filmed and photographed both times. So many times Phenomena are reported to have been filmed yet where are the films? It is like Admiral Byrd's Mammoth. Everyone remembers seeing it on film but

no one can quite recall where or when nor where there are copies of it.

On 11th June 1938, fish fell from the sky in heavy rain at Queenston in Ontario in Canada. Some were even found in tree branches. Something normal.

Also on 11th June 1938, nine Airmen were killed when their bomber plane crashed into an invisible in mid-air. There was a sudden crash with nothing visible and the plane fragmented over Delaware in Illinois. After the impact the wreckage looked as if it had hit a glass wall. Did the aeroplane crash into an invisible or into a solid away from our dimension of sight. Maybe it was a flying iceberg that the hapless aircraft had collided with?

On 16th June 1938 thousands of stones fell onto Pantar in Mindinao in the Philippines. These were H-chondrite or High iron content meteorites. Several buildings were struck by the falling stones.

On 24th June 1938, there was a monstrous explosion over Pittsburgh in Alleghany County in Pennsylvania that City scientists estimated was equivalent to ten thousand tons of T.N.T exploding twelve miles up. Something unknown had actually exploded twelve miles up. It was attributed to an exploding Meteorite but no traces were ever found. Another invisible? Was it similar to the first? Were these explosions possibly not quite in our present dimension? Had a previous aerial explosion finished off the plane over Delaware in Illinois?

Also on 24th June 1938 a cow was struck and injured by a meteorite in Chicora in Butler County in Pennsylvania. Was this the aerial object seen earlier over Pittsburgh nearby?

On 27th July 1938 a blinding ball of blue light fell onto the Bold Colliery in St Helens, England, near Liverpool. An explosion followed and one man was killed and two injured. Previously just before the 29th of May 1938 elsewhere in England nine men were mysteriously burned by a strange blaze that fell from an open sky onto them. The men described the object as a ball of fire. Two weeks later there would be another strange fall in the area.

On 29th July 1938, Mrs Mary carpenter, her husband and her children were on a cabin cruiser together on the Norfolk Broads in England. Suddenly Mary was engulfed in flames and she was reduced to a charred corpse in only a few seconds. Nothing else was burnt. The wooden structure of the boat stayed intact. Her husband and children watched on helplessly as the unspeakable happened in front of them. Were the explosions above Pittsburgh and the fatal midair collision related to this as well? Was it an invisible antimatter shower? Was the Earth passing through an invisible storm? Are there energy storms, previously undetectable, that race through Space itself? Can these invisible energy storms influence how we perceive the reality around us by interfering with the electrical circuitry in our brains, thereby causing hallucinations similar to those experienced by Schizophrenics?

Also on 29th July 1938, globes of fire drifted down from an overcast sky onto the village of Parajaevara in the Lapland part of Sweden. The falling fiery globes set fire to everything that was combustible and one person was incinerated and several other people were badly burnt. Five dwellings were destroyed. There were no explosions. The objects just drifted down out of an overcast sky and then returned to the sky. Were all four aerial Phenomena between 11th June and 29th July , all related? And were they all related to the synchronous Phenomena of April seventh? Apart from the odd crocodile were they to continue?

Sometime in Summer July 1938 Mr Malcolm B. Perry of Somerville in Middlesex County in Massachusetts saw an object approaching from the east at Midnight. There were several portholes on the side and no gondola or propellor. There was no noise at all and it was not a blimp. Mr Perry saw the silhouette of a Hominoid sitting in a window watching him and he had to resist the urge to wave at it. Other Hominoids were now looking out of the other windows. We are still well before Steve Arnold's legendary sighting in 1947.

In Summer July 1938 a steam tug under Captain Brodie on Loch Ness had a Lakemonster swim alongside it for a while. The

creature was long and slender with humps on its back and accelerated ahead of the boat and then dived. Later it appeared way out in front and was still increasing its speed on the boat. One of the occasional eel-like Lakemonsters?

Around 10th August 1938 a ball of bluish light fell onto a house in Brook Street , St Helens, and the house was showered in soot. The house was only one mile from the colliery where the fall of fire occurred two weeks before.

An 27th August 1938 five smallish crocodiles were caught in Huguenot Lake near New Rochelle in Westchester County in New York State. The longest was nineteen inches long.

Also on 27th August 1938, in Chelmsford in Essex Miss Phyliss Newcombe, 22 , was dancing at a crowded dance in the Shire Hall on a Saturday night. Suddenly, and to everyone's horror she became covered with blue flames whilst dancing with her fiancé Henry McAusland and within minutes became a pile of blackened ash on the floor. This happened at Midnight. The crinoline dress that she had been wearing had become a mass of flames and no cigarette butt or anything else that would have been handy would have been capable of doing this. Other witnesses stated that Phyliss who exploded into flames and not the ballgown. Were these after effects of the huge Meteor fall in Guiana in November 1937? Was it an after effect of something else in the fastnesses of Space? Were they all related effects?

In August 1938, a Greek man in a forest near New Appolonia near Thesalonika in Macedonia in Greece came upon an egg-shaped craft nine feet tall in a clearing. Two entities, taller than a normal man, were standing alongside it. They had big heads, red eyes and sunburned skin and wore English Military uniforms. When they realised that they were being watched they jumped back into the giant egg and something resembling a balloon appeared and inflated out of the top of the craft which took off vertically and vanished. Aliens in English Military uniforms? Why not, it's your fantasy. There had previously been a disappearance into nowhere of a person here in 1889 on Mount Olympus.

On 18th September 1938 a huge black cloud caused daytime darkness that lasted several hours over the Gulf of Ob in Siberia. Daynight has fallen, time for bed. Another big Asteroid passing over? Talk about kissing the Earth!

On 29th September 1938 a Meteorite fell through the roof of Mr Ed.McCains garage and then through his automobile roof in Benld, Macoupin County in Illinois. 1938 was a very big year for visible and invisible falling objects. The falling stone weighed four pounds.

On the morning of 21st October 1938 Mr. Ernest Watson and Mr. William Herrington, two old Southwold fishermen, had gone to lay their nets near the South Barnard Bouy on the Suffolk coast in a calm sea. Suddenly a big head raised itself up out of the water about forty yards from them and towered over them but then suddenly made off like a torpedo at a terrific speed which they both estimated at thirty knots. This created such a wash when it dived that all that they could see was a huge back that was shaped like a camel's that was grey and about sixty feet long.

In November 1938, two apes or Monkeys were seen several times around Neubrandenburg in Germany. These were throwbacks from the Aryan Race?

Also during 1938 a crocodile-like creature was caught on the banks of the Huron River southwest of Detroit in Washtenaw County in Michigan. It might not be New York but it is still a crocodile where it should not be.

Finally in 1938 several witnesses on Wasaga Beach on Nollwasaga Bay on Georgian Bay on Lake Huron saw an animal eight feet long that resembled a giant seal and was capable of high speed. Freshwater seals in North America? Hadn't anybody noticed them before?

On a property called "Malvern" on Slaughterhouse Creek near Gravesend in New South Wales in 1938 a hairy man was reported on numerous occasions, his appearances becoming so frequent that he was name the "Wizy Wazy". The creature was mansized and was covered in long, lightcoloured hair.

It was also reported during 1938 that a British Raj official, Captain d'Auvergue, curator of Calcutta's Memorial Hospital, was travelling alone in on the border of Sikkim and Tibet in the Himalayas when he injured himself. He struggled to get over a high pass when it was struck by a blizzard. He was snowblind and lost and collapsed in the snow. Captain D'Auvergue then stated that a nine foot tall yeti saved his life by covering the Captain with his body during the storm. Another version of the story states that the Captain was taken by the Yeti to a cave where he was nursed and fed for a few days until he was ready to continue his journey. This was apparently near Mount Kanchenjunga.

1939

On 3rd January 1939, Peter Seaton, eleven months old, was found totally consumed by a mysterious fire in his cot in Peckham Rye in London in England. There was no apparent cause for the fire and hardly any furniture was damaged though the fire was intense. The strange fire centred on the cot but if it were a normal fire it would have consumed the house with the vast amount of heat needed. The walls and ceiling of the room were seared yet the outside of the thin panelled plywood door did not have a blister on it. The inside of the door was a charred mess. Had Peter been smoking in bed? Is it truly fire from Heaven?

On 21st March 1939 there was a fall of fish onto Ontario in Canada.

On 6th April 1939, there was a fall of thousands of frogs during rain at Ewingsdale in New South Wales in Australia. Is it also frogs from Heaven?

In Spring April 1939 at about 4.00 pm in Chesh Teb in the Pamirs of Uzbekistan a Hairy Man sprang at a Hunter. The Hairy Man was covered with short wool and had a terrible odour. The witness could not grip him and wrestled with him. Eventually the witness lost consciousness and villagers found him on the ground

which showed obvious traces of wrestling. The locals called it a “Gul-Biavan”. But not necessarily Hairy Hominoids from Heaven.

During May 1939, a giant Lizard with a crest was seen around Ossun in the Hautes-Pyrenees of France. It was several yards long. Two groups of sightings of the Ossun Lizard. In the 1890s and now in 1939. Had it been away? Where do they go?

On 16th June 1939, at 4.30 pm there was a fall from the sky of hundreds of tiny frogs and nothing else that fell onto the municipal swimming pool at Trowbridge in Wiltshire in England. A merciful selective whirlwind. At least it found its frogs a new watery home.

On 2nd July 1939, there was a fall of nails and broken bits of tile onto a printing plant near City Hall in Los Angeles, California. The bits came from the sky and there was nothing nearby from which they could have been ejected. And this selective whirlwind was also tidying up the garden.

Also on 2nd July 1939 a little further north a mysterious aerial explosion rocked Portland in Multnomah County in Oregon. This was after a meteor as big as the moon was seen in the sky around 8.00 am. Scores of people reported that they looked skywards saw a vast burst of smoke and spurting flames. The shock was felt over a radius of forty square miles. Portland was and would still be in the future an epicenter for odd phenomena, including more of the meteoric kind when micrometeorites would attack in 1954.

One evening in July 1939, at 9.30pm Mr J. M. Williams and his wife sat on their front porch in Pittsburgh, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, whenMrs Williams noticed a huge contraption hanging like a lopsided sword in the air. Its outline was as long as a twelve inch ruler held at arms length and was sharp against the night sky.There was no noise and the body was shrouded by a weird glow yet it appeared to be of solid construction. For fifteen minutes the craft hovered at a 45 degree elevation over the horizon with the ends slightly tapered and the smaller end displayed finlike protrusions like stabilizers. When a small cloud passed the object it disappeared. Did it become one with the cloud?

One day in summer July 1939 Mr. Waymark was staying with his family at Etables in Brittany in France with his wife and daughter. One day when he was standing on the balcony of his hotel waiting for them he shouted out to them that they must join him quickly. They rushed out and saw a huge creature like a serpent that was swimming rapidly along the surface of the water whilst weaving in and out and leaving a large wake. The family estimated that it was twenty feet long as it swam out into the Atlantic.

Also that summer July 1939 a seamonster was seen in the Firth of Forth in Scotland. At the beginning of July fishermen saw a big brown animal with a horse's head and prominent eyes off West Wemyss. That same day in Dunbar a little girl told her father that a strange animal was in the water four hundred yards from shore and he went out to see it and they both watched it in the water for an hour and a half. There were also other sightings of the aquatic mystery in the following days by girls who worked in a factory.

On 9th August 1939, a twenty-four inch long crocodilian was caught in Honeoye Creek near Staunton, Virginia.

During August 1939, off Rouses Point, Clinton County, on Lake Champlain in New York State Mr and Mrs Langlois were fishing in a motorboat when they saw a Lakemonster heading straight for them. They quickly veered to avoid being hit and as they fled for shore the Monster vanished below the surface. "Champ" again.

Also during August 1939, at 3.30 pm the passengers and crew of a Military transport plane over San Diego in San Diego County in California were injured by an unknown. Three hours after taking off the plane sent an emergency distress signal followed by an emergency landing call. All the crew except for the Copilot were found dead when the plane was opened up and all carried gaping wounds. The Copilot died within minutes of landing. Personnel who entered the craft came down with mysterious skin infections and there was a foul sulphurous odour in the plane. The outside of the plane was strangely damaged as if struck by numerous missiles. It seemed to have been attacked by something in the sky. Something that was well beyond any of the technology of the time. The Pilot and

the Copilot had both emptied their .45 Colt automatic pistols at an unknown. Are UFOs piloted craft or misinterpreted ovoids in many cases of pure energy, at times travelling so fast that they can pierce steel or Aluminium? Are fragments of these sometimes misinterpreted as Micrometeorites? Were the Pilot and co-Pilot shooting at the misidentified glowing nucleus of a Micrometeorite shower?

On 29th September 1939, there was a fall of fish onto Buffalo in Erie County in New York State. This had happened here before as well in 1819 and also in 1900.

On 9th October 1939 pieces of coal had fallen with mothball sized pieces of ice onto Springfield in Greene County in Missouri. There were thousands of small mud covered bits of coal. There had been a sighting of an Airship here in April 1897 from which two naked and beautiful women emerged and picked flowers whilst attempting to communicate with the witness.

On 10th December 1939, three thousand Chinese troops were sixteen miles from a junction with the only bridge across the river near Nanking in Fujian in China. They were at war with Japan at the time and were defending the bridge and had covered a two mile front and only their weapons and cooking fires were left behind as they had all disappeared. It was open country and the Japanese would have seen them leaving. No one did. No traces were ever found of them and the Japanese records after the war gave no further clues. If you were deserting in wartime against a foe as fearsome as the Japanese would you leave your weapons behind? Only if something more fearsome were there and you wanted to get away from it as fast as possible. It would have to be extremely fearsome to beat the attacking Japanese for ferocity.

During 1939 there was a fall of stones, walnuts and lengths of bone onto the home of the E. Burdette family in Fresno in Fresno County in California. The objects had appeared from the sky and Police witnesses were also struck by the falling objects. It is garbage emptying time over Southern California. Previously there had been a flying object with flashing red, white and blue lights over Tulare in

1896 where it landed and then took off again from a field. In 1930 a one-off six foot long alligator was seen in Tulare Lake Basin.

Also in 1939 Mr Hunter-Gordon, a businessman and his friend, an Admiralty civil servant, were in a car at Brachla on Loch Ness. They saw two humps moving up the Loch three hundred yards out and on parallel courses. They were several yards apart and every now and then smooth black humps broke the surface. The humps were four to five feet long. What would an Admiralty civil servant and a businessman know of Lakemonsters?

Thirty miles to the north of Vancouver in Westminster, British Columbia, and off shore, a witness saw a forty foot long, wrinkled, thick bodied creature whose head was sticking up out of the water like a mast in 1939. What is this strange periscope like feature? Was this the legendary Caddy or the Cadborosaurus?

In 1939 the crew of a halibut fishing boat reported seeing a seaserpent raise ten feet of its neck out of the water at Astoria in the mouth of the Columbia River in Clatsop County in Oregon. The creature stared at them apparently with astonished eyes.

As well in 1939 giant snakes were seen in the Hockomock Swamp in Bristol County in Massachusetts. A group of CCC Workers were completing a project on King Phillip's Street at the edge of the swamp when they saw a snake as large around and as black as a stove pipe. This snake coiled up momentarily and then slithered off into the swamp. Giant North American snakes do not as we well know exist. They have only been sighted in the northeastern United States on Broadtop Mountain in Pennsylvania in 1919, Peninsula, Ohio, in 1944, Kenton, Ohio, in 1946 as well as Flat Rock, Indiana that same year. There would be other serpents or giant snakes later.

Around Glastonbury in Hartford County in Connecticut a big cat was seen several times in 1939. As well as there would be other cat tales.

Near Borrego in San Diego County in California sometime in 1939 a prospector camping in the desert was approached by several hairy creatures covered with light-coloured hair and with glowing red eyes.

1940

During February 1940, the U. S. Coastguard sighted and took in tow the “Gloria Colita” from Saint Vincent in the British West Indies. The 125 foot Schooner was fifty miles south of Mobile in Alabama. There was no trace of the crew or of any damage that would have forced the evacuation of what appeared to be a very seaworthy vessel. It did appear that the vessel had received some buffeting during a storm but it was too minimal for anyone to abandon her. The decks were a mess of wreckage, the deck housing smashed and the foresails were set and badly torn. The rigging and steering were gone as were the crew. A choice of a still seaworthy ship or the open freezing Ocean. Which choice and why you make it are up to you.

On 20th March 1940, at Barksdale Field near Shreveport in Caddo County in Louisianna there was a fall of hundreds of dead blackbirds from the sky. They had all broken flight suddenly and come down dead as if they had crashed into an invisible wall. The birds cluttered the ground so thickly that the Police were called out to clear the ground. Another invisible airlane closed sign.

During May 1940, Dom Cyril Diekhoff and two other monks from Saint Benedicts Abbey at Fort Augustus were on Glendoe Pier when they saw a wash moving across Loch Ness towards the pier. The wash became smaller and circular as the creature lost speed and sank. The Lakemonster again.

During June 1940, a nine year old girl was in a playground at Happy Valley near Oak Ridge in Tennessee when she spotted a flying object hovering above the treetops five hundred feet away. She watched it for one minute before it tilted upwards, expelled a blue vapour and vanished. Is the blue a change of colour due to a change of vibration or speed or an exhaust? Is it merely a fashionable colour?

One day in mid September 1940 in the Zaporozhye region of the Ukraine the local residents saw a giant black cross that had

appeared from nowhere and hovered over the area for forty minutes and then suddenly vanished.

Near Jiangluo City in Gansu Province in China, near the Niangniangba Plain, Wang Zelin, a Biologist working with the Yellow River irrigation Committee, was travelling in a car with several others when he heard gunshots ahead of them. There was a crowd standing around a gunman and a body on the ground. It was a Hairy Hominoid with a supple body that was six foot six inches tall and covered with thick greyish-red hair 1.5 inches long all over the body. It was a female with very large breasts and very red nipples as if it had recently given birth. There was short hair on the face that had narrow and deep set eyes. The cheek bones and lips jutted out. The scalp hair was one foot long and untidy. The locals said that there were two of them in the area. Did this include her baby or her partner? This was in 1940.

A Hairy Hominoid was also seen at Kulukak in Alaska in 1940. There are more. Other sources refer to it as Kaluka and state that a female hairy hominoid was captured and fed raw fish. The creatures hair then fell out and it died.

At Nigger Wool Swamps in Mississippi there were several reports during 1940 of a very tall hairy Hominoid in the swamp that was a cattle and horse ripper. The Hairy Hominoid appeared to mutilate the bodies of the animals.

Also in 1940 a UFO that had become so familiar that it was even given a nickname “the Snoring Friend” was seen on occasions in Bata in Romania. This object would rumble along hilltops like a fiery cartwheel kicking up a tremendous row. There had been a previous Phenomenal event here in Bata in 1936 when the “Snoring Friend” had last appeared.

As well during 1940 Robert Lyman, a local historian in the area of Coudersport in Potter County in Pennsylvania, in what is locally called the “Blackforest”, saw a huge bird two miles north of Coudersport on Sheldon Road. The bird was brown and had short legs and a short neck and was three to four foot tall and stood upright like a large Turkey Vulture. It flew away when Robert got too close to within one hundred and fifty feet of it. The wingspan was

twenty to twenty-five feet and the wings were unusual in that they were only one foot wide. The weird bird flew straight through the dense undergrowth with no trouble at all. Meanwhile in Potter County, home of the giant bird, strange disappearences and a spontaneous combustion, life was normal.

Finally in 1940 at Lough Bran in County Kerry in Ireland a lone fourteen year old boy saw a black creature with four short legs on the shore of the lake.He described it as a cross between a giant seal and a mythical dragon. The animal was not recognisable to the boy as any that he had seen before and he referred to it as the Monster. As it was in Lough Bran with the first of its dated watermonster sightings.

1941

On 13th January 1941, there was a fall of fish onto the Sydney suburb of Vaucluse. Sydney is the capital of New South Wales in Australia. More fish?

On 20th January 1941, during the Moslem morning prayers there was a deafening roar like the impact of a giant projectile into the Earth over the eastern and central parts of Cyprus. There was also a simultaneous rocking motion. Afterwards a brilliant reddish object like a ball or huge globe of lightning was seen in the sky moving slowly towards the west. This was when the tremors changed into horizontal waves. They vanished gradually. The flash was heading for the epicentre. An earthquake with a blazing light or an earthquake because of a blazing light or a blazing light because of an earthquake? Or all three of the above?

During April 1941, objects in the new house of the Heckler family in Odon in Davies County in Indiana would burst into flames of their own accord. Even a book in a closed drawer was reduced to ashes. There were a total of 28 fires including clothes, beds, etc and the family had the house torn down and rebuilt. The fires never reappeared. When the beds burnt the covers would remain undamaged. Poltergeist or natural Phenomenon? Or wrong place at

the wrong time? The house was not wired for electricity and there were no naked flames in it. There were many witnesses to the fires that would erupt anywhere at any time. One one occasion a calendar on a wall suddenly went up in a puff of flame as did a pair of overalls hung on a door. The owner eventually tore down the house.

In June 1941, a crocodile was shot at in a stream in Lakefield in Jackson County in Minnesota. Extreme North American crocodiles again.

As well in June 1941, there was a shower of stones one evening onto houses and people in Philadelphia in Pennsylvania. The Philadelphia area could almost have its own book. In the general area there had been a cloudless rain in 1800, a fall of snails in 1869, Hairy Hominoids seen in 1901, electromagnetic fog in 1904, big birds in 1909, Micrometeorites in 1916, mutant dog attacks in 1925, more micrometeorites as well as Hairy Hominoids in 1927 and big birds in 1930 and 1935. And who would know of the environs?

On 2nd July 1941, Thomas L. Rogers, an auditor, saw a serpentine creature in Payette Lake in Payette County in Idaho. The creature was fifty feet long with a head like a snubnosed crocodile that was eight inches above the water. It moved in an undulating motion and travelled at five miles per hour. It appeared to be a giant Serpent. There was suddenly a clump of Lakemonster sightings in Payette Lake, Idaho.

Also in July 1941, assorted individual witnesses including a businessman saw a creature or creatures in Payette Lake. These creatures had three humps and periscope like necks. The heads were like snubnosed crocodiles and they were fifty feet long. The locals called it “Slimy Slim”. There were over thirty witnesses that July

In Summer July 1941 a three foot tall Baboon like creature was seen around Jackson County near the Big Muddy River in Illinois on several occasions.

As well in Summer July 1941 a three foot tall Baboon like creature was also seen around Okawville in Washington County in

Illinois. Suddenly we have a flare up of a particular type of Phenomenon. For a limited time and at a limited place.

At Bonnie, in Jefferson County, in Illinois, a three foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen to kill a dog with its bare hands sometime during Summer 1941. The creature left a clear trail of footprints and dead animals to follow and then the tracks would just vanish instead of continuing. What was this murderous little hairy Monster that could just vanish into thin air. It was also seen to be capable of leaping twenty foot wide ditches in a single bound. Maybe it jumped into the trees, except in many cases there were none where the tracks ended. Hairy Hominoids that vanish into thin air? Bizarre but reported.

At Gum Creek Bottom near Mount Vernon in Jefferson County in Illinois small apes were seen by several individual witnesses during the Summer of 1941.

At Mount Vernon in Jefferson County in Illinois in Summer July 1941 the Reverend Lepton Harpole was hunting squirrels along Gum Creek when he paused to light his pipe. Suddenly a three foot tall Hairy Hominoid leapt out of a nearby tree, knocking off the Reverend Gentleman's hat and the pipe from his mouth. The creature then jumped up and down making queer noises. It was dark brown in colour. There had been previous Hairy Hominoids and big cats in Decatur, in 1917, approximately ninety miles away. Later in 1955 Decatur would have the giant cats return.

During a rainstorm on 20th August 1941 in Yuma, Yuma County in Arizona, a plummeting clam hit a boy on the shoulder. Yuma is sixty miles from the nearest saltwater. Falling snails, crabs, periwinkles and why not clams. And why not Yuma as everything else has fallen here or nearby?

Some time in August 1941, a crowd of witnesses saw a snaky neck attached to fifteen to eighteen feet of body that resembled an upturned boat off Glendoe Pier on Loch Ness. It was seen for ten minutes and travelled seven miles in this time, speeding around so fast that it threw up a spray. The creature was travelling at

42 miles per hour, quite fast for the water. Ho hum, another Lakemonster.

During August 1941, numerous witnesses saw small apes or Baboons around Gum Creek Bottom near Mount Vernon in Jefferson County in Illinois. More Hairy Hominoids. Was it a family troop passing through?

On 10th September 1941 a person was missed by only one metre by a falling meteorite in Black Moshannon Park in Clearfield County in Pennsylvania.

On 21st September 1941, Angelhair fell for several hours onto the village of Bradley in Staffordshire in England. Some say that Angelhair is produced by spiders. Spiders are never mentioned in the literature of Angelhair. Surely some spiders would be found clinging to the falling webs. Or we are missing one very big spider.

Sometime in September 1941, Mrs Jeannie Chapman and her daughter Rosie saw an eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid emerge from the woods and approach their farmhouse on Ruby Creek beside the FraserRiver in Cariboo County in British Columbia in Canada. Mrs Chapman grabbed her three children aged 9, seven and five and fled for the woods. Her eldest son had thought that he had seen a cow coming out of the woods and she thought it was a bear until it got closer. It was a huge hairy man about 7.5 feet tall, wide-shouldered and with long arms. The creature was covered in pale yellow-brown hair that was about four inches long. On her return she found that a heavy barrel of salted fish had been overturned and its contents scattered. Gigantic footprints encircled the house that were sixteen inches long by eight inches wide with a step of four foot. The creature visited the cabin every night for a week afterwards. This was too much for the Chapmans who fled the house and never returned. Who knows what lurks in them thar woods. If it had been a Wolverine or a bear Mrs Chapman should have been able to describe the varmint as such but she didn't.

In October 1941 many of the local Indians fled in their canoes after seeing a fourteen foot tall Bigfoot in their village near Port Douglas at the head of Harrison Lake in British Columbia.

In November 1941 two fishermen from Mooloolaba which is north of Brisbane saw a serpentine aquatic creature from their boat which according to them was sixty feet long. Do they all collaborate about this figure? The body was marked with red and it had a red beard.

During December 1941 at the Dominion Golf and Country Club near Windsor, Ontario, in Canada, there were 43 mysterious fires where pieces of paper, tablecloths, curtains and towels would erupt into flames. On one occasion as the manager was trying to ring the local firebrigade the telephone directory burnt to ashes in his hands. Strange blue flames were seen running up combustible materials but in these cases not setting light to them. No burn marks were made by the blue flames either. Windsor is just across the border from Detroit in Michigan.

In December 1941, in Buynaksk in Dagestan Colonel Vasgen Karapety, a Doctor, and others had the chance to examine a Hairy Hominoid that had been captured. It was less than six feet tall and was covered with dark brown hair except on the face and was loaded with lice. The creature also exuded a strong foul scent and was uncomfortable indoors and though naked sweated profusely even in the barn in which it was kept. The fur was thinner and softer below the chest and it had extremely long fingers. It was inarticulate and its eyes had an empty, animal expression. There are two conflicting reports about what happened next. The creature either escaped or was executed by firing squad for some reason. Wasn't he a good Communist? Was the Wild Man a bourgeois recidivist?

Around Christmas 1941 the remains of two seamonsters were found on beaches in Scotland. Locals described them as long-necked with pointed tails and body hair which resembled coconut fibre. Local scientists identified them as the remains of basking sharks. The locals disagreed stating that they knew what basking sharks looked like.

Work on a new system of drains had to be halted in Cambridge in Dorchester County in Maryland due to rain sometime in 1941. When work resumed the ditch was full of water and hundreds of perch between four and seven inches long were in it.

The drain was a sizeable distance from any water at all apart from the rain itself. When you ask you sometimes receive.

Only a few miles north of Emporium in Cameron County in Pennsylvania, in the Blackforest, a youth who knew the area well disappeared completely in 1941. No traces were ever found of him. Was the strange bird sighted in the Blackforest only the previous year near Coudersport a carnivore with a large appetite? As well as a large range? More disappearences in the Black Forest.

In Switzerland in 1941 a team of searchers were looking for three lost mountaineers. They followed the tracks of the men and discovered that they abruptly stopped exactly where a flying object was reported to have landed. No conventional aircraft of that time could land or take off from the spot. There were three strange holes in a triangular shape in the snow that were thirteen metres apart. Vanishing footprints in Switzerland?

Sometime in 1941 above Lake Lichtenwaash in Washington State a naked man was seen leaping from rock to rock on a mountainside.

Finally in 1941 a Lakemonster the size of a horse was seen crossing Muskrat Lake in Ontario in Canada. It had been seen by Mr A. W. Peever. In 1916 another lakemonster had been reported from here but in 1931 there was a UFO reported. One and the same thing or a coincidence?

During 1941 a pair of experienced fishing folk saw a Seamonster on the eastern side of Vancouver Island at Cadboro Bay. The neck was like a periscope, five to six feet out of the water, and the head on top of it was camel-like. The creature was at least twenty feet long. The pair followed it for three miles and at one stage even attempted to lasso it though unsuccessfully. Caddy is back.

1942

During the Southern Hemisphere Summer January 1942 at around 5.50 pm a RAAF, Royal Australian Air Force, Pilot was flying above the Tasman Peninsula in Tasmania in Australia. The Pilot was following reports by Fishermen of strange lights on the sea at night.

Suddenly a single aerofoil of a glistening bronze colour came out of a cloudbank. The aerofoil was 150 feet long, had a fifty foot diameter and a dome on top. It reflected sunlight and paced the plane for a few minutes before suddenly turning away at a hell of a pace. It then made another turn and dived straight into the Ocean throwing up a regular whirlpool of waves. A glistening bronze aerofoil was not amongst mid-Twentieth Century aircraft either.

On 25th February 1942, six or more bright lights appeared over Los Angeles in California. American ground forces opened fire on them with ack-ack guns as well as aiming searchlights onto them. The six lights were in a Vee formation. There were many thousands of witnesses and they were thought to be Japanese bombers as America was at war with Japan at the time. Some of the witnesses said that they were too big for planes and some said that all of the lights belonged to one huge object. 1,430 rounds of anti-aircraft fire were sent up and a million people wakened. The firing continued until 4.14 am Three people died of heart attacks and several homes and public buildings were damaged by unexploded shells. The aircraft of the Fourth Interceptor Command were warming up ready to intercept the intruders. No orders were given to go up. Shells burst around the lights and into them or it but it continued travelling for twenty minutes over Santa Monica and Long Beach. It took twenty minutes to cover twenty miles. A secret Japanese attack? The Japanese records do not record this at all and the descriptions of the craft are such that they did not seem to be Japanese craft either and if it were one craft then it was no one's that we know of.

The following day 26th February 1942 in the Timor Sea the Royal Netherlands cruiser "Van Tromp" was approached by a large disc in the sky that appeared to be made from Aluminium. The disc circled the cruiser for four hours and all of the observers on board then stated that the disc then left at a speed of 4,500 to 5,300 kilometres per hour. This was no ordinary aircraft. Had it been over Los Angeles the previous night? It was not ours or theirs or anybody else's that we knew of.

During February 1942, Slavomir Rawicz and four companions who had escaped from a Siberian Prison camp were travelling through Bhutan in Sikkim in the Himalayas when they reported meeting two hairymen who blocked them from the top of a pass. The creatures walked on their hind legs and were eight feet tall. They were first seen a quarter of a mile away. They had squarish heads, ears close to the skull, sharply sloping shoulders and powerful chests. The arms were long and the wrists reached the knees and they were covered in reddish-brown hair. They were seen overall for over one hour. You never know who you are going to meet when you are escaping from the Russians.

On 6th April 1942 a meteorite missed a man by only one metre in Pollen in Nordland in Norway.

In April 1942 three Kentucky trainmen, R. M. Danner the engineer, Bill Iversole the fireman and Charles Furnash, the conductor, were waiting for the signal to start the train from Springlake, Kenton County, Kentucky, when they noticed a powerful searchlight that was originating from above. The light pointed down a hillside to the west about 300 feet higher than the train which was down in the Licking River Valley.The luminous object then moved north with no sound.

In April 1942 Caddy the seaserpent was seen off Estevan Point on Vancouver Island in British Columbia in Canada.

On 15th May 1942, thousands of birds fell from the sky onto Pageland in Chesterfield County in South Carolina. Had these birds also hit an invisible wall like those in Barksdale, Louisiana, in 1940?

In Summer July 1942 Mr Charles Rankin, a Council Officer, went down to the shore of the River Clyde near Gourock in Strathclyde in Scotland to investigate an awful stench. There was a carcasse of an animal there that was 27 to 28 feet long and five to six feet in depth. The head and neck, body and tail were all in equal length sections and the head and neck gradually tapered away from the body. There were no fins and the small head was seal shaped with a sharper snout and the top of the head flatter. It had prominent eyebrows and large pointed teeth. The eyes were on the sides of the

head unlike a seal and it had a rectangular tail and a pair of L-shaped flippers at the front of the body and a similar pair at the back. The body was covered in hard, bristly hairs that were six inches long. The skin was smooth though tough and there were no bones other than the spinal column. The flesh was pink and behaved like table jelly and was difficult to cut. The creature could not be photographed due to naval restrictions at the time due to the war. Who could ever believe in giant hairy jellies! Even if we were to meet them again on Dunk Island, Queensland, Australia, in 1948, on Sandy Cape, Tasmania, in 1960 and on Muriwhai Beach, Auckland, New Zealand, in 1965. Have we discovered a new species?

Also during Summer July 1942 a three foot tall baboon like creature was roaming Jackson County on the Big Muddy River in Illinois. Just a lot of hairy little trolls under a new name. Out with fairytales, in with pseudo-scientific names.

In Summer July 1942, a group of Hunters spotted a three foot tall Baboon that jumped twenty to forty feet near Okawville in Washington County, Illinois. Trolling around everywhere. Incidentally, Baboons can't jump very far at all.

As well during Summer July 1942, Mr Don Hunter, head of the Audio Visual Department of the University of Oregon and his wife saw a very erect Hairy Hominoid walking across a meadow at Todd Lake in Oregon. The creature had long legs and made giant strides.On hearing the witnesses getting out of their car it quickly vanished into the woods. The creature was first seen three quarters of a mile away. Some big trolls, must be ogres, as well.

On 16th August 1942, at 6.00 am the blimp "L-8" left the Treasure Island Naval Base in San Francisco in California. The blimp was used as a mobile observation platform. There were a few patches of fog but not much and the blimp descended to look at what appeared to be an oil slick in the sea from three hundred feet up. Then the blimp appeared to be suddenly snatched upwards and there was no radio contact from then on. The alarm was raised and two searchplanes were sent out. The slight fog of two hours earlier was now dense cloud. The Searchplanes could not descend below

two thousand feet. The “L-8” was seen bobbing up and down above the cloud as well as between the sea and the bottom of the cloud layer. This was witnessed by an artillery patrol station. The blimp was drifting towards the beach. Two Fishermen tried to grab the landlines but the blimp was caught by a gust of wind and ripped its envelope on a cliff. This sudden impact released a depthcharge which fortunately did not explode. At 11.15 am it came down in a suburban Street. Apart from the tear the craft was in perfect condition. The parachutes and life rafts were still in place and one throttle was open whilst the other was half open. The engine switch was still on though the engine had died a while before. The door was open but the two crew in their bright yellow lifejackets were not there. The two Fishermen had not seen anyone fall from the craft or in the gondola and the blimp had never come within three hundred feet of the sea surface except near the beach and it was in full view all of the time. Whether the blimp made it to the Fairy banquet that you never return from is unknown. Its crew never came back.

Also on 16th August 1942, a four foot long crocodilian was killed in Lake Mindowaskin near Westfield, Chautoauqua County, New York.

Sometime in 1942 a local guide, Babe Aylesworth and a Fisherman, Bill Hammersley, were flying over Big Mountain to get to Iliamna village on Lake Iliamna in Alaska when they saw large watercreatures near an unnamed island in the middle of the lake. They saw a lot of huge dull Aluminium coloured objects in the water with heads that were broad and blunt. The width of the tapered bodies was the same as that of the heads. Vertical fins waved slowly from side to side. There were several dozen of them and they were like giant fish over ten feet long. Whales tails go up and down. Fish and reptiles go side to side. A new Lakemonster! We needed fresh ones. Interestingly enough Lake Iliamna has a resident luminous phenomenon called the Iliamna Lights. Occasionally personnel at the Iliamna airfield are startled by the appearance of a brilliant glow forty miles away. Is this sporadic unexplained light related to the watermonster? Too long a bow to draw? Maybe not.

In September 1942 a large Hairy Hominoid was seen in the Three Sisters Wilderness in Deschutes County in Oregon. It was not a bear. Was it another Ogre?

Also in September 1942, Albert Lancashire, 27 , was on guard in a sentry box at Creswell in Newbiggin-by-the-Sea in Northumbria when a light appeared to the east. A black cloud rolled in and Albert thought that it was a new secret weapon and went outside for a look. Suddenly he was struck by a beam of yellow light and felt a floating sensation. His next conscious memory was of being outside the sentry box, dazed and confused. Some time had been lost. A black cloud that emitted a beam of yellow light? I can't remember that in my memories of the technology of the Second World War amongst the Spitfires, the Avengers and the Messerschmidts.

On 18th November 1942, two crocodiles, one over seven feet long, were seen in Herring Creek in Baltimore County on the Potomac River in Maryland. Dragons too?

At the beginning of December 1942, the one million gallon tanker barge "Clevco" was being towed through the western end of Lake Ontario by the ninety foot long steel tug "Admiral" one evening. The crew of the "Clevco" became alarmed when the towrope pointed straight down and not across the water to where the "Admiral" should have been. There was no contact with the "Admiral" so the "Clevco" contacted the coastguard and the tug's owners. It seemed that the tug had become an anchor. The Coast Guard cutters "Ossipee" and " Crocus" arrived on the scene. They found nothing. They circled the area. Aircraft spotted the "Admiral" sixteen miles away to the east. The aircraft were told to hold their positions over the ship. It began to snow. Both cutters made visual contact momentarily as well as radio contact. Suddenly a fire broke out on the "Crocus" and the gyrocompass ceased to function on the "Ossipee". Both returned to shore. The "Clevco" and the "Admiral" were never seen again. No traces were ever found of either. Strange disappearences. Wartime sabotage or an odd function of Lake Ontario? After all it had already

eaten seven ships so far and was the focus of other strange Phenomena as well.

At 2.15pm on 22nd December 1942, George Bognor spotted a gleaming disc-shaped object over Utica, Oneida County, New York. The craft was gleaming aluminium or chrome and shot from west to east at an altitude of 400 feet and vanished in ten seconds. The estimated speed was three hundred miles per hour. There was no sound and the craft was seen by other witnesses as well who reported it to be around one hundred feet wide.

During 1942 a boy saw a six to seven foot tall Gorilla-looking creature in Center Sandwich in Carroll County in New Hampshire. The creature watched the boy and followed him for twenty minutes whilst he cut spruce. New Hampshire Hairy Hominoids? This is the only report made of them till 1974.

As well during 1942 a three foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen near Bonnie in Jefferson County, Illinois. It was seen to kill a dog with its bare hands. It also left a clear trail of footprints and dead animals to follow as well. Why the preoccupation with dogs? Are they a handy food source or are they merely inconvenient with their nosiness or being just plain annoying?

Around Mount Vernon in Jefferson County in Illinois a six foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen by several witnesses in 1942. It was also seen bounding across the road in front of a car. More of them but a different size. Was the smaller one seen nearby a juvenile?

At Bloomington, McLean County in Illinois, sometime in 1942 the body of Mr Aura Troyer, 59, a Janitor, was found with all of his clothing burnt off in the basement of the bank where he worked. There was no obvious cause for the fire and all that he could say before dying was “It happened all of a sudden!”. They wrapped a pig in wool once and set it alight to answer the question of spontaneous Human combustion. It may have answered some of the questions but Mr Troyer was not near a heat source or wrapped in wool. And the pig took a long time to burn. Not all of a sudden. A lot of our witnessed spontaneous combustions are instant. No slowcooked

long pig here. Another report stated that Mr. Troyer was a bank clerk and that he spontaneously combusted in the bank vault where there was absolutely no source of flame.

As well during 1942 a Fireball was seen over Lovington in Lea County in New Mexico at 1.00 am one night. At the same time hundreds of rocks fell onto the house of Mrs D. T. Spears. This lasted for five to six nights and many witnesses saw the light. What was so peculiar about the area of the home of Mrs D. T. Spears? Or was it the impact site of a very particular Meteorite shower? This was only the second of many unusual aerial Phenomena recorded in New Mexico. But remember that we are very close to Arizona, falling rock capital of the World.

1943

On 13th January 1943, on Deer Island or Deer Isle in Hancock County in Maine, Mr Allen M. Small, 52, was found consumed by fire on the carpet. The carpet beneath the body was scorched but there were no other signs of fire in the house. The victim's pipe was not even lit. No source for the fire was found and even the stove lids were all in place. A woollen wrapped burning pig could not explain this one either.

During January 1943, Sandie Grant and Mrs Scott saw the Lakemonster moving down Loch Ness near Inchnacardoch House. It disturbed the water heading for Corrie's Cove and then vanished, reappearing at Horseshoe Bay, one of the deepest parts of the Loch where it disturbed the water. A woollen wrapped burning pig could not answer this one either but then woollen wrapped burning pigs were never proposed as solutions to the Loch Ness Monster anyway oddly enough

On 1st February 1943, invalid Arthur Baugard was found burnt beyond recognition in bed. Nothing else in the room in Lancaster in Erie County in New York State was burnt though. Never smoke in bed, whatever you do. Incidentally has anyone here ever tried to set fire to a mattress without giving up in frustration, as you

get to realise that the damn things are very hard to set alight let alone keep alight.

During March 1943 Thomas Helm who had been invalided out of the armed forces due to injuries was in St Andrews Bay in Bay County in Florida with his wife. They were sailing in a sixteen foot long yacht on a smooth sea when around four in the afternoon they saw a strange creature that was making straight for their boat. The monster had a head the size of a basketball on a neck that reached nearly four feet out of the water. The head and neck were covered in wet fur which lay close to the body and when it was close to the boat it stared at the witnesses. It was not a giant otter or seal and it had the face of a monstrous cat with no ears. The face was furcovered and flat with eyes set in the front of the head. The fur was a chocolate colour and the eyes were glistening black. There was a flattened black nose as well and there was a sort of moustache of stiff black hairs curving downwards on each side.

In June 1943, in Lost Lake on the Colorado River in Arizona a ten foot long Crocodilian was seen. At least its warm enough in Arizona for crocodiles though still unusual.

During Summer July 1943 a British Navy motor launch under Lieutenant-Commander Russell Francis Flint hit a submerged large animal form which damaged the cruiser. It was in deep water in Loch Ness and all the sailors on boards were witnesses of the vanishing animal in the water. Was this a crocodile? It has had every other description.

During September 1943, at Oncativo between Rosario and Cordoba in Santa Fe Province in Argentina a large saucer shaped object was seen to descend to the ground. It glowed and was a bluish green colour and made a whistling sound when it took off again. Where it had landed a strange metal block was found. Clumsy UFO pilots? Bits falling off UFOs? Rosario would be a very busy place for UFO Phenomena in the future.

On 19th November 1943, at Aldingbourne in Sussex in England Mrs Madge Knight woke up screaming in her bed. Her back was found to be severely burnt yet the bedclothes were not even

singed. There were no traces of corrosive chemicals in her room or a container for them. Madge died on 6th December the following month. More pigs but some may be seen to be flying.

Sometime during 1943 in the Gulf of Mexico two people in a boat saw a Seamonster. It had a head like a basketball on top of a four foot long periscope-like neck and was covered in wet dark chocolate brown fur. The eyes were set in the front of the head and it watched the two witnesses in the boat. It was not a giant Otter or seal. Just another furry longnecked nonexistent Seamonster. Thank God that they don't exist or we would have a real mystery on our hands and people would be seeing them everywhere. What's that, you say? They have?

Also in 1943 Mr Charles Weston watched through binoculars as a large animal churned up the water off Rouses Point in Lake Champlain in New York State.

Sometime during 1943 at Dewildes Camp near Ruby in Yukon-Kuyukuk in Alaska Mr. John Mire, also referred to as John Mcquire, also known as the "Dutchman" claimed that he had been attacked by a bushman but that his dog had chased it away. Mr. Moss had gone to the nearest village by boat and told his story. It is reported that he died shortly afterwards of internal bleeding caused by the attack.

1944

In February 1944, there was a violent splashing at a private pier on Lake Fureso in Copenhagen in Denmark. A boat was briefly lifted out of the water and several one inch planks were splintered. Something huge had rubbed or crashed against it. Was it trying to mate or was it merely lonely? This is the only record of a Danish Lakemonster.

Also during February 1944, there was a fall of fish onto Prairie in Queensland in Australia. Danish Lakemonsters are quite unlike Australian fishfalls of which this was the seventeenth fishfall out of seventy-one worldwide.

As well during February 1944, at 2.30 am Mr P. T. Royal was piloting a RAAF Beaufort Bomber over Bass Strait between Tasmania and the Australian mainland at 225 miles per hour at an altitude of 4,500 feet when a dark shadow appeared beside him. The shadow had a dome on top and was only one hundred to one hundred and fifty feet away from him. It had a flickering light and flames were belching out of the rear end. For eighteen to twenty minutes all direction finding equipment and the radio were not working. Eventually the object accelerated away at three times the speed that the plane was doing. Another Bass Strait UFO. We originally had a flaming UFO here in 1881 followed by rockets in 1891 and 1920 when there was also a disappearance, as well as in 1942 when there was a pacing by an unidentified craft that did not obviously belong to us.

On 8th June 1944, Clarence Mitchell saw a huge snake sliding across his corn field leaving a track the width of an automobile tyre. Mr Mitchell estimated the creatures length at eighteen feet. This was near Peninsula, Summit County, Ohio, between Akron and Cleveland.

On 10th June 1944, the Peninsula Python made an appearence on the farm of Paul and John Szalay who also found a single track in their fields in Summit County just out of Peninsula.

On 12th June 1944, Mrs Ray Vaughn of Peninsula, Summit County, Ohio, called in the Fire Department to retrieve a gigantic python that had raided her hen house by climbing the fence and then devouring a chicken.

On 27th June 1944, the Peninsula Python leapt down out of a dead willow tree and frightened Mrs Pauline Hopko on her farm near Peninsula, Summit County, Ohio. Pauline's milk cows were so frightened that they broke their halters and ran off across the fields whilst her dogs cowered under her skirts.

On 29th June 1944, Mrs Ralph Griffin saw the Peninsula Python rear up to the height of a man in her back yard. Before the posse arrived to apprehend the beast it had slithered off. This was in Peninsula, Summit County, Ohio.That same day Mrs Katherine

Boroutick saw the giant snake in her backyard where it had crashed down out of a butternut tree when Mrs Boroutick was down by the Cuyahoga River emptying some trash. The posse only found some broken tree limbs as well as a gigantic slither mark leading down to the river.

During June 1944, there were many individual witnesses of a twenty-five foot long snake in Peninsula in Summit County in Ohio, primarily along the Cuyahoga River. The snake appeared to weigh two hundred pounds and was as round as a watermelon. The type was unknown. Normally the largest snake in the area is the Pilot blacksnake which can reach five to six feet long and as round as a banana. This other snake was not a Pilot blacksnake. The other snake was known as the Peninsula Python and was never seen again. The Peninsula Python had suddenly appeared. Had he travelled from Broad Top Mountain, which was quite a few miles away? There are still no giant North American snakes? The problem is the lack of continuity. Suddenly they are there for all the World to see and then they are gone again.

On 4th July 1944, Mr Walter Bowling saw a creature that was 35 feet long, had 16 inch camel like humps on its back and appeared to have a shell like covering in Payette Lake, Payette County, Idaho. The Payette Lake Lakemonster had only been seen since 1941.

During Summer July 1944 near Le Verger near Toulon-sur-Arroux in the Saone-et- Loire in France, Madeline Arnoux,13 years old, cycled out into the woods to pick berries. She saw a strange object in the grass. It was grey and like a small car. Small men stood beside it that were three feet tall and dressed in one piece brown suits. Madeline was afraid and became paralysed. She lost all sense of time and the next instant the craft was gone and she was no longer paralysed. A classic UFO encounter case, many years too early.

During Summer July 1944 two young boys were on a bicycle trek in the wooded area near Grand Central Parkway in Queens, New York. About one hundred feet in front of them atop a small hill they saw a shiny cigar like object glinting in the sun. It hung

motionless at a lopsided angle and had a smooth, sharp metallic outline and was suspended ten to fifteen degrees above the ground at treetop level. The boys pedalled frantically to get to the top of the hill but it had vanished in only a few seconds.

During late August 1944, a strange creature was seen lurking around Mattoon in Coles County in Illinois. It was seen at night often staring into windows as if searching for someone. Most witnesses were women and some of these women reported falling unconscious after a stranger pointed an odd device at them. The being was called the “Mad Gasser of Mattoon”. The odd visitor left a strange cloying smell that left witnesses nauseous and unable to move for up to forty minutes. One witness said that it looked like a tall man dressed in dark clothing and wearing a tight fitting cap. Another witness saw a woman in man’s clothing and left imprints of high heels on the ground outside bedroom windows. The “Mad Gasser” did not rob or molest anyone. The paralysing gas smelt of flowers and sightings lasted from 31st August 1944 to September 12th. Springheeled Jack had hopped continents? On the occasion of the 31st of August a male resident had woken up feeling ill and managed to get to the bathroom to throw up. He returned to the bedroom and asked his wife if she had left the gas on but his wife stated that she had not but when she got up to check she found that she could not move.

Also during August 1944, there was a fall of tiny frogs during a rainshower in Hopwas in Staffordshire in England. There were so many that they covered the road. This is a lot of frogs to fall. I just wish that I could come up with a pun for Hopwas as it sure was.

During 1944 at Coffs Harbour in New South Wales in Australia there was a fall of frogs that not only fell onto a roof in the town but also onto a naval vessel at sea. Had they hopped over to Coffs Harbour too?

At 11.00 pm on the night of 1st September 1944 Mrs. Bert Kearney was roused from her sleep in Mattoon in Coles County in Illinois by a sickening sweet odour in her bedroom. As the odour got stronger she felt paralysis of her legs and lower body and got

frightened and screamed. One and a half hours later her husband was coming home from work when he saw a man standing at the bedroom window. This man was tall and dressed in dark clothing and wearing a tight-fitting cap. Mr. Kearney gave chase but the prowler escaped.

At Oliver Springs in Anderson County in Tennessee at dusk during September 1944 Mr Nelson, Mr A. C. Butler and Mr Albert Profitt were in a car when they saw an Airship land fifty feet in front of them. It was at the height of a windshield and was hovering. The colour was glossy white. The craft was thirty feet long by four feet wide. As the car eased up to it the object slowly moved away. Secret weapon? Alien spyship? None of the above near the top secret atomic weapons research laboratory? A misinterpretation of a glowing ball of energy?

On 5th October 1944, at Machrihanish on the Mull of Kintyre in Scotland the headless body of a Seamonster was found on a beach. It was twenty feet long, had the bulk of an elephant and was covered with long white fur. Another long white fur covered Seamonster similar to those seen in South Africa in 1922. Other furcovered Seamonsters were seen on Glacier Island in Alaska in 1930, the Queen Charlotte Islands in 1937 and the Gulf of Mexico in 1943. As well many of our Globster reports indicate that they too are fur or hair covered.

On 22nd October 1944, thirty miles from Key Largo in Monroe County in Florida the Cuban freighter “Rubicon” was found adrift. The crew were totally absent and there seemed to be no reason for this as the ship was in excellent order. There was no sign of disorder on board and the lifeboats were al intact and still in their davits. The only damage was to a broken hawser that was hanging over the bow. The only thing alive on the ship was a half-starved dog. The last entry in the log was 26th September and mentioned nothing unusual. Why again do people leave perfectly intact and capable ships out in the Ocean? The freighter was only on a short trip of barely a few days if that.

Sometime in October 1944, at 6.20am, Mrs Nellie Carlin was waiting for a woman friend of hers before a third woman would arrive to drive them to work. Nellie was looking for her friend who was twenty-five feet away and at the same time saw what appeared to be a plane flying very low and appeared to be about to crash into the trees alongside of her. She shouted for her friend to look out. Both women then looked at a brown, shiny, saucer-shaped object about six feet long with black strips along the body resembling seams gliding silently towards the two women before making a slight turn and heading for the trees which it lifted itself over just by raising itself straight up and then stopping in the air. There was a crackling noise coming from it and sparks spewed from an opening about fifteen inches long and about seven or eight inches wide on the side of the craft. Then the object vanished like a light going out shooting up into the sky incredibly fast like a bullet and with no smoke. This was in St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota.

During November 1944, a big cat was seen in Frizzlebury in Massachusetts. Had they seen a big cat or a big big cat?

Sometime in 1944 in Tashkurghan in China a hairy Manbeast was shot and killed. Was this an out of place Hairy Hominoid?

As well in 1944 Mr W. W. Wood, Major Kirkland and Captain John B. Maggs saw a hairy creature built like a man bounding down the hillside with a zigzag motion at Liddarwat near Srinagar in Kashmir. If they are all out of place then where is a correct place for a Hairy Hominoid when we know quite well that they do not exist. Previously there had been an earthquake here whilst fiery balls were seen in the sky, twice in 1886.

1945

During January 1945 a dead seamonster was found on the beach in Thurso Bay near Dounreay in northern Scotland. The creature was long-necked with a pointed tail, twenty-five feet long and weighing one ton. No one could identify the creature which had

a long tapering neck and relatively small head similar to that of a swan.

During March 1945, the Captain and crew of the “U. S. S. Delarof” were off Adak in the Andreanof Islands near the Aleutian Islands in the north Pacific Ocean at sunset when they saw a dark spherical object emerge from the sea only one mile away. Once it was in the sky the object circled the ship and then flew off. This was no plane. The diameter was 150 to 250 feet and as it went to the southwest there was no sound. There were then three flashes of light from the area where it was hovering and the odd aerial object abruptly vanished. It is common knowledge that some Meteors must rise out of the sea otherwise there would be no explanation for lights rising out of the sea. Either this or they are very small volcanoes with very limited windows of opportunity. Both of these explanations appear to be quite invalid so other explanations may have to be in order. Can our energy forms come out of water as well as out of the sky? Can these energy forms transcend matter itself at times or are they capable of duplicating it? Can these forms of matter appear to be intelligently controlled and guided? It circled the ship much the same as many other unidentified aircraft up until now. The only minor problem is that we have not reached the official start of the age of the saucers yet. Were the flashes of light energy expansion, or releases of energy, for intentional interdimensional travel so as to duplicate natural conditions that I may postulate do occur already in conjunction with the Plasma State occurrences and the Quasar Vacuum?

Also in March 1945, an elongated, enormous aircraft appeared to crash towards the Earth over Belfast in Waldo County in Maine. It was not a plane and appeared ready to crash when suddenly at great speed it took off again with a humming noise. At the same time there was a shower of silvery threads from the sky as the craft rose. Meteors do not descend and then sharply ascend. Nor do they eject showers of silvery threads from themselves. Our first recorded descent-ascent was in Torre Pellice, Italy, on 18th April ,1808 so they are not a new Phenomenon at all. In fact this was a report of an ascent only. Six days before on 12th April a horseman

had been unsaddled by a luminous object that had swooped down out of the sky at him and then rose swiftly back into the sky. This was during a flap of such aerial occurrences in the Piedmont-Turin region that month during 1808.

On 4th May 1945 hundreds of thousands of residents of Philadelphia in Philadelphia County in Pennsylvania as well as New Jersey, Maryland and Delaware were awakened by a blue-white flash that streaked across the sky at 3.38 am followed by numerous detonations and tremors. Houses shook, windows rattled, doors burst open and thousands of panicked people rushed to their telephones with a flood of enquiries. Most of the witnesses of the flash described the following blast as a major explosion with others stating that it resembled a fierce wind.

On 20th June 1945, four fish fell from the sky over Claremont in Perth, Western Australia. This was fishfall number sixty-six.

As well in June 1945, a woman sitting with a baby in a shack in Abesville in Stone County, Missouri, heard a scratching at her front door. The woman opened the door and a huge catlike Beast was standing upright there and staring at her. It had a long tail and big teeth. The woman slammed the door shut and the big cat attempted to break in for a few minutes. The creature returned the following night and several neighbours saw it. One of the neighbours fired a gun at it with little effect. Upright standing cats? Catmen? Werejaguars? Is there a more bizarre reasoning behind many myths than we at first wish to acknowledge? Are we looking at a whole new Zoologica as well as a whole new astronomica? Do we have to rewrite much of everything? Are there valid reasons for the sightings of whole genera of strange and unusual animals? That they actually, or at least in parts, exist? Existence being a somewhat nebulous quality though in their connection. Let us say that they were more apparent in their physicallity to the observers. Whether this was for a minute or a day is unimportant at the moment. They were seen, in a variety of recognisable forms, the majority clearly belonging to various definite groups, and many times they were either multiply witnessed and/or left physical trace Phenomena that was

quantifiable, namely could be touched or recorded. They left behind traces of the unknown. Maybe we need to realise that the unknown is not that unknown after all and is quite often already here but not being recognised. After we lift the thin veneer of normalisation off the Phenomena we still have over five thousand reports over one hundred and seventy-seven years that are beyond repudiation in their entirety.

In late June 1945 and still in Abesville after many sightings of a huge catlike creature that occasionally walked erect Mr Warren was driving a truck when he saw a Pantherlike creature that sprang at his truck crashing against it several times. The big cat was trying to get in. This was no ordinary Panther. We have multiple witness sightings including trace evidence, damage to trucks, dwellings and probably witnesses' mental state and yet one thing is even more mysterious than the reports. The giant Abesville cat had never been seen before this rush of sightings and was never reported again. Quite often nothing is ever reported out of the ordinary before a rush of events or after it. There is no approach or duration to the Phenomena. Now you see them and now you don't. Almost as if they had never actually been there. Only the witness reports refute this. For a limited duration of time only and only over a very specific area or place we get flooded with sightings. Suddenly we open into the unknown and more than likely it opens on to us. Rarely is this permanent though there are rare exceptions that may require a differing explanation. Let us put it a little differently. Now you see this form of the Phenomenon, now you don't. Later you might see another form of the Phenomenon if it is witnessed at all. Or if it reappears. It has to reappear to be witnessed. It has to be seen again. Some areas continue opening up can we say to Phenomena over long periods, sometimes of smaller periods, whilst for others it is once only. No coming, no going. No passage or evolution. We do not see them approaching or departing whether in time or in Space. Suddenly they are here and equally as suddenly they are gone. And many times they look like they should even if they actually don't exist

Also in 1945 at Upper Pottsgrove Township in Schuykill County in Pennsylvania many witnesses saw a strange hairy manlike

creature roaming around. Have we had incidence here as well? In 1892 there had been a fall of worms over Lancaster County. In 1945 and 1946 there was an onrush of Hairy Hominoid sightings as if from nowhere. In 1957 there was an unexplained icefall and in 1973 there was one lone Hairy Hominoid report. Is there patterning to these Phenomenal sightings or is it random? Are they part of larger patterns that can only be seen in their whole entirety? Are they random or are they repetitive? Not necessarily the Phenomena which could be subjective but the occurrences in Time and Space which are objective. We could not fix the sightings visually as there were so many variations so we needed other types of constants. These are time, for they need the passage of time to be viewed and time is part of a larger assumed pattern or passage and they needed a place to occur or be witnessed. What if we looked at time and place only and reduced the Phenomena seen to a common constant, that they were reported to be seen and not what was reported to be seen. And then we could see if there were any repetitions or if they were all totally random. If they were random then they were of no consequence and could be discounted as not being validation of my hypothesis. They could be caused by any random events from individual mental illness up to group hallucination. If they were not random and were part of a larger pattern and indeed formed larger patterns then we have a new mystery to top off all of our little mysteries. For if there were patterns of time and place they would have to be repetitive so as to form the pattern in the first place. If they are repetitive in regard to time and place then they are predictable. If they are predictable then they can be approached in time and place and possibly examined. Remember we are only looking at incidents of witness reports over time and place. We are looking at witness reports, not what has been reported. We may be very close to the unknown and being able to enter it under controlled circumstances. Then we might be able to determine what actually is the unknown! Or is the unknown merely the unsuccessfully Explored?

On 18th July 1945, at 12.26 pm a plane flew off from Miami Naval Airstation in Broward County in Florida. It was never seen again. Some people may have already been to the unknown. The problem being in coming back. We in fact would be returning to this location before the end of the year.

One afternoon in July 1945, Raymond Bayless, who was working for the Firestone Tire and Rubber Company in downtown Los Angeles in California, heard shouts coming from a Mr McNab, one of his fellow workers. Fireballs were rushing down from the sky. Mr Bayless climbed to the top of the building and saw brilliant white darts of light appearing from one lone point in the sky and plunging earthwards. There was whitish smoke pouring out of them. They all followed the same path, some stopping in their tracks whilst others reversed their direction and went back to their point of origin. The event lasted for several hours over the one place in Los Angeles in California. It was all going well until some of them either stopped or reversed themselves. Just a standard Meteor shower otherwise.

In Summer July 1945 Mrs Helen Allen was on Crane's Beach at Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts, when she saw a long silver coloured cigar hovering over the beach. The object had appeared suddenly out of the haze, low over the water and not far from the shore. It was huge and silent and there was no flame, smoke, vapour or fins. Then the craft disappeared in a few seconds moving at great speed.

In early August 1945 Mr. B. M. Spilsby was sitting with others on the ege of the low cliffs at Hilston between Hornsea and Withernsea in Yorkshire in England when they saw an aquatic creature with a head and four or five rounded humps each of which was leaving a wake. The creature was moving rapidly but silently along the shore and going northwards in the face of a northerly wind.

Around 3.00am on 10th August 1945, Mrs Doris La Fountain, a nightclub pianist, Thomas Brino and James Shaw were going to their car only to be startled by a vehicle appearing out of nowhere. Seventy feet away from the trio an extremely bright red and green rectangular object was gliding above the ground. There was no noise

and they gazed at it while it manouvred around Market Street in East Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey for around seven minutes Then the object silently shot up into the air.

During September 1945, there was a report of a shower of beans from the sky over Saint Louis in Missouri. One old Lady out of many witnesses rang the Weather Bureau to ask if the World was coming to an end. Like a standard old bean shower? I suppose that if you can have falling seeds and other objects then why not beans?

Also during September 1945, Mr Gavin Maxwell was heading for Mallaig in Inverness in Scotland when he stopped for a nature stop on a knoll eighty feet above Loch Ness. Below him he saw what appeared to be a line of stones or a submerged wall stretching out from shore. It was twenty to thirty feet long and shining and wet. Two minutes later Gavin returned and the wall was gone. Replaced by a small disturbance in the water which subsided very quickly. Once again a serpentine Monster or a moving wall. The description keeps changing but the Phenomena stays the same.

As well in Autumn October 1945 Larry Rost, a U. S. Coast and Geodetic Survey Pilot was flying over Lake Iliamna in Alaska when he saw a giant fish over twenty feet long and coloured like Aluminium in the water. Rost was only at an altitude of one hundred feet when he saw it. The lake Iliamna Aluminium megafish is back.

On 12th November 1945, Middie Rivers, seventy-five, an experienced Deer Hunter went missing on Mount Glastenbury in Bennington County in Vermont. Middie knew the area very well and had just led four Hunters into the area and then headed back to camp a bit ahead of them. There were no tracks found or Middie. No traces at all. Middie never returned to camp. Normally this area has suddenly appearing crocodiles and in 1802 falling stones. Suddenly we have a disappearing Hunter. And he was only the first. The area had also had fire and jelly falling from the sky in 1833 as well as a particularly savage poltergeist attack in 1850. Seamonsters were seen on and off as well. Is this a recurring area meaning an area where Phenomena keep reappearing? The falling stones were in 1802, a Seamonster in 1817, falling jelly and fire in 1833, a

poltergeist attack in 1850, two more Seamonsters in 1886, an appearing crocodile in 1931 followed by two more in 1932 followed by a single crocodile in 1935. Is this part of a larger pattern? It certainly is a popular area. Much more was yet to come.

Several times during November 1945 numerous individual witnesses around Lebanon in Lebanon County in Pennsylvania saw a Hairy Hominoid that was often seen feasting on cattle and dogs. It was a two legged creature that walked upright and made sounds like a woman screaming or a baby crying. Meanwhile in Pennsylvania something was roaming the hills and munching on cattle and dogs. They suddenly appear from nowhere like delusions or hallucinations but they leave physical traces, just ask the animals, and then they're gone again. As mysteriously as they arrived. If they had been long term in the neighborhood then surely someone would have noticed them beforehand. Farmers tend to notice when any of their stock go missing.

As well in November 1945 a similar creature to Lebanon's and doing the same sort of cattle and dog eating was seen around Pottsville in Schuylkill County in Pennsylvania. It certainly travelled around and must have been quite hungry. The states are the same basically but the Phenomena keep moving around in them. Lebanon and Pottsville are only 43 kilometres apart.

At around 2.00 am on a night in November 1945 Wanda Dillard was driving on Highway 90 between Franklin and Morgan City in St Mary County in Louisiana. It was then a narrow two lane road and she noticed a set of glowing red eyes at the side of the road to her right. As she braked the huge black cat left the woods and streaked across the road in front of the headlights and to the left. She thought that it was a beautiful thing and eventually found a spot where she could do a U-turn and went back to the spot where she had seen it. She did not expect to see him again but the big black cat was still there, red eyes blazing crouched on the side of the road. Wanda stopped the car and the big cat just sat there and groomed himself and she watched him for ten minutes before she had to move on due to oncoming traffic. The cat was jet black, sleek and well muscled with a long black tail that he wrapped around himself

and his eyes glowed a winey red in the light and appeared to become rainbowy with flashes of other colour in them as the cat groomed himself. Wanda believed that the cat was only slightly smaller than a mountain lion which Wanda was familiar with and was not a bobcat. The head was more dignified and the ears were not pointed.

Around Sheep's Hill in the township of North Coventry in Montgomery County in Pennsylvania in November 1945 a monster was killing and eating chickens in the area. The animal screamed like a baby and made shrill cries. Several witnesses saw it leap up to twenty feet. The creature resembled a huge black panther.

Also during November 1945 John Wojack of Pottstown saw the monster that gave a shrill cry and then bounded away in ten foot leaps.

On 5th December 1945, five T. B. M. Avenger propellor driven torpedo bombers left Fort Lauderdale in Broward County in Florida. They were on a training flight and were to go 160 miles East, 40 miles North and then back Southwest and it was not the first time that this group had done this. They took off at 2.02 pm. At 3.45 pm the planes should have been asking for landing instructions. Suddenly there was an urgent message from the flight Commander stating "Can't see land. Can't be sure where we are. We are not sure of our position!". At 4.00 pm the tower at Fort Lauderdale heard the planes talking excitedly amongst themselves. The flight Commander had turned control over to another Pilot which was unusual. At 4.25 pm there was a final message. "Not certain where we are about 225 miles northwest of base. Looks like we are…. ". Silence. No traces of any lost planes found. There was a search conducted by over three hundred planes as well as the aircraft carrier "U.S.S. Solomon". Five T.B.M. Avenger planes flew into history. The wreckage only being found in the 1990's and well off course. All five of them had precision crash-dived into the one small area in the water. How do five planes crash simultaneously to be found in the same area ? Precision suicide diving? Had they been copying the Kamikazes? Did any of

them notice the rapidly approaching sea? The discovery of the planes seems to have only compounded the mystery.

On 5th December 1945, a Martin Flying Boat with a crew of thirteen flew off from Fort Lauderdale to look for the missing Avengers. It must be still looking for it has not come home either. The plane vanished five minutes after take-off. Were their brothers in arms to follow? Remember we had already had one plane vanish from near here that had taken off from Miami Naval Air Station on 18th July that same year.

La Palma, Cameron County, Texas. 1945. A strange Bigbird was seen in the area. Was not an ordinary bird. Was huge. Many residents claimed to have seen a giant bird with a catlike face and white underside and claws. The bigbird made clicking and whistling noises and attacked people. Thirty years later it would fly back into this neighborhood.

San Benito, Cameron County, Texas. 1945. Many residents claimed to have seen a giant bird with a catlike face and white underside and claws. The bigbird made clicking and whistling noises and attacked people.

More mundane Phenomena also occurred during 1945. In Lake Storsjon in Sweden three witnesses saw the lakes calm and shining surface broken by a giant snakelike thing with three prickly dark humps. The waterserpent swam parallel to the shore. Elsewhere all was normal. This was Lake Storsjon's twenty-fifth Lakemonster report since 1820.

At Lake Champlain between New York State and Vermont Mr and Mrs Charles Langois of Rutland in Vermont were in a boat when they came close enough in the lake to hit the Lakemonster in the water with an oar in 1945. Why they would do this is unknown.I would be rowing in the other direction to which it was going. This was a creature that they stated was unknown to them. Lake Champlain was normal as well and as usual the normal people were carrying on in a stupid manner.

1945 was quite busy on and in Lake Champlain. On another occasion the passengers and crew of the "S. S. Ticonderoga" were

spectators at a bridge opening ceremony when a woman from Winooski, Vermont, alerted them to a giant head on a long neck like a periscope rising above the surface of the lake nearby.

Still at Lake Champlain and at Isle La Motte in Clinton County in New York State, an unusual reptile about fourteen inches long was caught in the harbour near the island in 1945. It resembled a small crocodile except that it had small jaws. With this being the fifteenth Lakemonster sighting in the lake since 1819 it was not unusual for people to see “Champ” as the Lakemonster was called. Remember that it is alligators that are native to North America, not crocodiles which are visibly different.

During 1945 Andrew Fere, a trader from Canala in New Caledonia in the Pacific Ocean was in Quengho Bay fishing with his wife and a policeman named Montini who was with his own wife and three children when they all saw a strange shape sticking up above the water. They at first thought that it was a tree with with a large branch pointing upwards towards the sky. They headed for it as it intrigued them and soon discovered that it actually was a sort of big head with a black neck with yellow markings on it. There was also a big long shape just below the surface of the sea and when they got to within two hundred yards of it the creature came alive and dived with a great plume of water.

Also at some time in 1945 the Captain and crew of an USAF C-46 plane was surrounded by three strange Airships near Iwo Jima south of Japan. They were not Japanese and did not even seem earthly. At the same time the planes engines failed temporarily.No secret Japanese weapons? A familiar sounding theme though.

At Harrison Mills at the bottom of Harrison Lake in Westminster County in British Columbia in Canada, Henry Charlie was picking berries when he saw a six foot tall hairy Wild Man that grunted and hit Henry to the ground, hitting Henry on the arm and leg and breaking his arm. There were other witnesses including Henry’s wife and it was definitely not a bear. The attack happened one mile from Katz and the Hairy Hominoid chased Henry for more than a mile. This was in 1945. Talk about being possessive about a

few berries. Some Hairy Hominoids are just not very happy. Gentle Ben they are not! In more ways than one.

A group of Australian soldiers were driving near Tenterfield in New South Wales in Australia in 1945 in a jeep when they struck and killed a hairy manlike creature that was 1.8 metres tall and had stepped onto the road from the scrub before being hit. The men buried the corpse so as not to get in trouble with the police.

1946

On 5th March 1946, Senor Prestes, 40 years old, was at the window of his house in Acariguama in the Matto Grosso in Brazil when he was hit by a beam of light from a flying light in the sky. This caused him to fall stunned to the floor. When he got up he ran through the village screaming for help. His insides began to show and the flesh appeared cooked and started to fall from his bones in clumps. His nose and ears fell off and he died within days enroute to the nearest hospital in a cart. He did not seem to be in any pain at all though and consistently refused food and drink. The effects seem to be the same as heavy Gamma wave radiation. There was no source for such waves in a small very remote Brazilian village. The average Brazilian village is not usually in the possession of highly radio-active material. From whence did the radiation come if not from the witness description of a light in the sky which shot down a beam of light? After all this is not the first one and it was not from the nuclear age either. Let us remember Maracaibo, Venezuela, in 1885 where a family was attacked by an airborne light that gave them symptoms of heavy radiation poisoning. What sort of airborne object gives off radiation. Meteors and we assume Comets do not. Nor do they tend to sit in the sky over one particular spot for extended periods of time.

On 11th March 1946 flying blue balls of fire broke at least twenty windows in a residential area of Joliet, Du Page County, Illinois, during what was referred to as a peculiar thunderstorm. Some of the windows turned a peculiar burned colour afterwards. Was this the start of something in Illinois?

On 14th March 1946 at 5.00 am an odd Fireball was seen hovering over Mason City in Mason County in Illinois. Another odd hovering Fireball. Only nine days after Acariguama.

Also on 14th March 1946, incidentally Palm Sunday, Mr Paul Cummings Junior and Mr Douglas Gowdy were driving west on U. S. Highway 136 ten miles east of Havana in Mason County in Illinois when a bright luminous orange ball appeared in the middle of the road ahead. It was one mile away and gliding down the Highway straight ahead towards the witnesses. The light was one foot off the pavement and hovering as it progressed closer and covered the entire roadbed. The witnesses stopped the car and hid in a ditch. Two minutes later they got up and the light was gone. Havana is between Canton and Lincoln. Were these radioactive as well or is there another form of energy that also produces symptoms similar to that of radiation? If hot nuclear reactions give off radiation poisoning, then do cold nuclear reactions do this as well? More on this later as we discover other radiation-like reactions to airborne Phenomena.

On 16th April 1946, there was a fall of fish onto Gosford in New South Wales in Australia. Fish, fortunately, are usually not radioactive.

Also during April 1946, a woman and her son saw a Hairy Hominoid with a light coloured head at Gillies Lake near Cobalt in Ontario, Canada. Nor are Hairy Hominoids radioactive, though I might be assuming this as one has never been near one with a Geiger Counter to check.

Around Cobalt, in Surrey County, Ontario, in 1946 there were many individual witnesses of a Hairy Hominoid nicknamed “Old Yellowtop” who had been first sighted in 1906. It would not be until 1965 that “Old Yellowtop” would be seen again and this time he would have a tail. If the creatures are local then why the sometimes huge gaps between sightings?

In April or May 1946, two men driving in a convertible on the Lafayette Country Club Road in Lafayette, Onondaga County, New York State, saw a gleaming object hanging motionless in the sky on a sunny afternoon. The craft was cigar shaped and horizontal with its

long axis pointing north to south and was at least 300 to 400 feet long. The sun glinted off the smooth metallic body and the diameter was one third of the length. The two men watched it for two minutes before it instantly vanished in front of them. The aerial object merely vanished and did not appear to fly off into the distance.

Shortly before 16th May 1946 a fall of meteorites had struck Santa Ana in Nuevo Leon in Mexico. This meteorite shower destroyed many houses and injured twenty-eight persons.

Also in May 1946, in the forenoon Mr Andrew A. Titcomb of La Grange, Brevard County, Florida, was picking oranges when the distinct wavering, whistling noise of a fast moving body made him look up. Directly overhead there was a dark flying football flying from west to east at one thousand feet at 125 miles per hour. The craft appeared dark against the bright cloud cover at 1500 feet. The craft was fifteen to twenty feet long, left no smoke trail and there were no engine noises and it executed a smooth arc to the southeast and vanished in a cloud bank.

During June 1946, ghost rockets were seen weaving through the valleys of Switzerland. They were also tracked on Radar and estimated to be travelling at four hundred to one thousand miles per hour. More rockets. Shades of Sweden and Norway in the 1930s.

During 1946 the Pottsville, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, Manbeast was wandering around still killing cattle and dogs and still wailing like a banshee. In other words all was still normal in Pottsville, if you can call this normal. But then our definitions of normal are indeed becoming quite abnormal by now.

Normality was still occurring around Pottsville as well as it had the previous year. The strange visitor of 1946. Are they all visitors or are they all locals? Or are they both?

At Kenton in Hardin County in Ohio on 9th June 1946, Mr Orlando Parker, also reported as Packer, was riding a horse when an eight foot long snake suddenly appeared causing Orlando to fall of the animal. The snake then coiled itself around Orlando’s ankle and broke it, uncoiled itself, went and bit the horse, and slithered away. The strange Serpent was totally unknown to North America. Where

did it come from? In fact it matched no description of a snake found anywhere else as well. This was an eight foot long snake with a diamond patch on its flat head. And what of Hardin County, Ohio? Anything happening here out of the ordinary? Not until now. From here on in there would be UFOs next in 1954. Hairy Hominoids in 1972 and 1973, and giant cats in 1977 but the big snake would never be seen again. They just suddenly arrive and then merely slither away.

On 9th July 1946, at Lake Overkalix in Norrbotten in Sweden, a luminous object was seen that performed a half circle in the sky and then crashed into the lake. Suddenly over Sweden again the strange aerial visitors were back.

Also on 9th July 1946 a silvery, cigar-shaped craft was seen travelling at a low altitude and then tumbled right down against the ground and was gone in a few minutes. This was at Ockelbo in Sweden.

The 9th July 1946 kept getting busier. At Lake Barken in Sweden several witnesses watched an aerial object with alternating blue and green lights that came in from the northeast and then plunge into the lake one hundred yards from them.

Still on 9th July 1946 a shiny, silvery star that made a whistling noise descended rapidly towards Mount Landholm near Mockfjard in Sweden. When it was only at an altitude of 175 feet and about to hit the mountainside the light was so intense it temporarily blinded the witness who later described a strong burning odour for the next quarter of an hour.

The next day on 10th July 1946 a number of people watched as a projectile that was trailing luminous smoke slammed into a beach at Bjorkon in Lulea in Sweden. This object left a shallow crater that was one yard wide and containing material like slag in it, some of which was powder.

On 12th July 1946 the exact same thing happened again at Lake Overkalix. A luminous aerial object crashed into a lake. This time the luminous object came from the south. Precision meteor falls?

During July 1946, great glowing things were hurtling out of the sky and exploding with deafening noises over Oslo in Akershus in Norway.

On 18th July 1946 two cigar-shaped objects with wings fell together into Lake Mjose, also called Lake Mjosa, in Hedmark in Norway. A farmer and his family had initially seen two cigar-shaped craft pass overhead and fall into the lake together. More precision meteor falls? The two objects were described as two eight foot long missiles with wings set about three feet from the front. When they crashed into the lake they created notable turbulence. The whilst flying the wings seemed to flap as if they were made of cloth and the objects whistled as they flew.

At 11. 45 am on 19th July 1946, there was a crash of a two metre long object into Lake Kolmjarv in Norrbotten in Sweden. The object had two fins and was seen by Knut Lindback, a farmer, and Beda Persson, a maid, on the lakeshore. They had heard a humming noise in the sky and saw an ash-grey object crash into the lake 1.5 kilometres away. On the other side of the lake Frideborg Tagebo was only a few hundred metres from the impact site. The falling object had made a horrible sound and her dog went crazy and ran away. The next day the Military suddenly appeared and performed an investigation that lasted two weeks. The lakebed showed massive signs of the recent impact but there were no traces of the mystery object though. Or none reported.

On 19th July 1946, at 11.30 am a boy fishing at Lake Kattistjarn in Norrbotten in Sweden, fourteen miles east of Lake Kolmjarv, saw something fall out of the sky and hit the water. This caused a tall column of water to rise up. There had been a sighting of another ghost flyer crashing into Lake Kolmjarv that same day. These objects had an unusual fascination for water but were not confined to water landings alone.

Still 19th July 1946 and over Bolebyn in Norrbotten in Sweden and a shining milkcan is seen in the sky for fifteen minutes. This one did not crash into any Lake that we know of and in fact was not moving very fast at all.

During July 1946, flying projectiles with tails of flame were seen flying over Casablanca in Morocco. They flashed over the city.

Sometime in Summer July 1946 Mr Willard Tollinger and his family saw a twenty foot long snake coiled up in the nearby Flatrock River, near Flatrock in Shelby County in Indiana. Pigs and other animals had been mysteriously disappearing that Summer as well. The snake was of a type that was totally unknown to North America. Had the Kenton, Ohio, snake moved to Flatrock, Indiana, in the space of one month? Were there two of them and it was merely a coincidence that there were two giant snakes reported in North America in 1946 when the average year actually averages out at nil.

Also during July 1946, and at Bracorina Point on Loch Morar in Scotland a creature the size of an elephant was seen on the bank of the Loch. It entered the water with a huge splash. If it was not an elephant then what was it? Scottish elephants seem to be a rarity though. How many elephants have been seen on the banks of Loch Morar before? Was it Morag, the fabled Monster of the Loch if it was not a Scottish elephant? The creature had been seen by a boatload of children from Inverailory Summer Camp. One of them had cried out “Look! What’s that big thing on the bank?” The steersman, Alexander MacDonnell turned and saw the animal that had a long and sinuous neck flop into the water. At least this is more normal. Morag, as the Beastie of Loch Morar is known, was making its fifth reported sighting. Remember that we only deal with dated sightings. In years at the minimum, not decades or centuries.

As well in July 1946 at Hagginwood in Sacramento County in California stones were falling from the sky and breaking windows on a nightly basis. Falling stones? Not Meteorites? This is the 132nd case reported.

In Summer July 1946, only six miles from the Pentagon in Washington D.C. Airman Second Class William L. Witt, a radar Observor, saw an odd craft. About 2.30pm an object appeared low over the horizon about tree top level. The craft looked like a child’s top but many times larger and was travelling at thirty to fifty miles per hour. The object was very nearly diamond shaped but the ends were

rounded instead of pointed. The body was a brilliant red colour. As the UFO approached it went into a gradual steady approach whilst it had a counterclockwise spin and simultaneous end over end tumbling in flight. It did not appear to be out of control though as the movement was fluid and apparently intentional and was heading straight for some oak trees directly opposite the witness on Patrick Henry Drive. Seconds before it would have hit the oaks the craft eased itself up and over the trees, then descended again and continued on in its unorthodox fashion. After three minutes it had crossed the southwestern horizon to the northeastern horizon.

An 1st August 1946 at 6.00 pm a C-47 transport plane from Langley Field, Virginia, was going to MacDill Field in Florida. Thirty miles northeast of Tampa in Hilsborough County in Florida, at an altitude of 4,500 feet, Captain Puckett and his crew were startled to see a cigar-shaped craft hurtling towards them in a horizontal flight at the same altitude. They were one thousand yards apart and the object swerved to avoid them. The object was twice the size of a B-29 bomber and had luminous portholes. The other witnesses were Lieutenant Henry and the Engineer. We still have not entered the official Flying Saucer age. It seems that in fact we were well into it as this was the seven hundred and eighth sighting at least reported since 1800. This is 4. eight sightings per year. And remember if I have not told you before, I have only catalogued the unusual UFO sightings. Those that were either different to the norm, were multiply independent witnessed or left traces of their passing, or at times all three. Nothing had happened here before but in mid-1948 there would suddenly be giant Penguin sightings that lasted months, a lightning attack in 1950 and spontaneous combustion in 1951. Then nothing again until 1975 when a Hairy Hominoid was sighted. It is rarely the repetition of the same Phenomenon.

At Laxa in Orebro in Sweden on 9th August 1946, at 8.00 pm, six persons saw an object passing over their rooftops. It was a nine foot long cigar and at its nose were small spheres. A bluish light was produced at the rear and there was no sound. It’s too late for German Buzzbombs. The war is over.

On 13th August 1946, an object with small wings crashed into a lake in Nordland in Norway. Now they have wings and they still like lakes.

On 14th August 1946, at Mariehamn on Aaland Island in Finland a strange luminous Phenomena was observed in the sky. It was like a luminous flying object. They are now luminous.

On 15th August 1946, a flying bomb exploded over the city of Tammersfors in Hame in Finland. It was afternoon and witnesses heard a loud explosion and then saw a cloud of smoke in the centre of which appeared a luminous Phenomenon. If they were Meteors, in a very long shower that has taken days in fact, which is technically impossible for Astronomical objects, then the problem would be that Meteors do not explode in the sky as they tend to burn up from the outside as they cause friction with the atmosphere.

Also on 15th August 1946, a ghost rocket was seen over Helsinki in Uusimaal in Finland. Meteors are usually not rocket shaped either.

On 16th August 1946, numerous witnesses saw a new rocket over Copenhagen in Denmark. Had there been an old rocket? Meteors are definitely not rocket-shaped whether seen over Finland or Sweden. But they kept exploding as they hit the atmosphere.

Also on 16th August 1946, a rocketlike projectile was seen over Malmoe Island in Malmohus in Sweden. The rocket exploded and a large number of glass windows were broken. Fragments were said to have fallen as well. Previously there had been a Lakemonster seen in the area in 1868.

During August 1946, Mr and Mrs Atkinson had a puncture in a car tyre at Dores Point on Loch Ness. Mrs Atkinson was the first to see a creature in the Loch with a swanlike neck and a small head as well as an elephant grey body with two humps. This was during an upheaval in the water. Old Faithful is still around.

Two black panthers were seen together at Oquawka, Henderson County, Illinois, in September 1946. Remember that melanism in big cats is exceptionally rare and is generally unknown in North America.

On 9th October 1946 witnesses in San Diego in San Diego County in California saw an airship which they described as a large bat with wings.

During October 1946, Dolores Benante was riding horseback in a wooded area then called the Preakness Mountains section overlooking Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. It was one hour past sundown and a half moon was showing in a very clear sky. The entire city sprawled before her and opposite her was Garrett Mountain. An extremely bright object circular and bluish-white which she thought was an airliner with its headlights on came out of the south, moved slowly north and seemed to be 300 to 500 feet above Garrett Mountain. The object then stopped in midair and just hovered in the one position for thirty to 40 seconds and then again went slowly forwards and abruptly disappeared. The horse which was normaly docile became extremely nervous and reared up. The sighting lasted about two minutes.

On 18th October 1946 a farmer by the name of Robert Forbes stated that he had seen a huge scaly-skinned monster with fiery eyes, long flashing teeth and a single horn dart its head out the water long enough to swallow a whole calf which happened to be eating on the bank. This was on the Clearwater River near Rocky Mountain House in Alberta in Canada.

On 25th October 1946, there was a fall of bullfrogs and nothing else from the sky onto Memphis in Shelby County in Tennessee. Amazing coincidence number unknown. Shelby, Indiana, had a giant snake sighting only a few months before Shelby County, Tennessee, had a Frogfall. Is there a connection or is it too lateral? Memphis and its environs so far had already had three sightings of Hairy Hominoids in 1834, a fall of thousands of snakes in 1877, daynight in 1892, an Airship and its crew meeting an ex-Senator in 1897, daynight again in 1904, and another Airship in 1910. Why are some areas more prone to Phenomena when many others are not?

Also in October 1946, Mr Glenn Payne saw a giant Hairy Man in his headlights at Sedalia in Puttis County in Missouri. The creature was running ahead of Glenn’s Hounds some of which it

later killed whilst it frightened the others. In the melee it also turned over Glenn's Jeep and later killed sheep and goats. They just don't like dogs or Hounds, do they! Seemed not too impressed with sheep and goats either. This was the only Phenomenon to have occurred here thus far. The only other one would be in 1957 when a UFO buzzed a car and the car stalled.

On 7th November 1946 a seamonster with the face of a gorilla was reported off Cape San Martin, Monterey Bay, Santa Clara County, California. There were several sightings of a seamonster here who was nicknamed "Bobo" and had been called this for the previous ten years.

On 30th November 1946 a mysterious aerial explosion occurred over Coleford, Colford, in Gloucestershire in England whilst a luminous flash lit up the nearby Forest of Dean. In Coleford the explosion plunged the town into darkness, wrecked telephones, knocked a boy off his bicycle, blew a torch from a woman's hand and set bottles dancing in taverns.

It is 1st December 1946, and on Mount Glastenbury in Bennington County inVermont Paula Weldon,18, disappeared. She was last seen at an easily identifiable site in the forest. Paula was never seen alive again. Mount Glastenbury was just warming up. The first recorded disappearance here was on 12th November 1945, just over one year before. The area around was one of the busiest and most varied Phenomenal areas known over a long period. There had been falling stones here in 1802, a Seamonster in 1817, falling jelly and fire in 1833, a poltergeist attack in 1850, two more Seamonsters in 1886, an appearing crocodile in 1931 followed by two more in 1932 followed by a single one in 1935 and on 12th November 1945, Middie Rivers, 75, vanished off the face of the map. It never stopped here either. More disappearences would follow.

On 30th December 1946, Mrs Ella Young of Morro Bay in San Luis Obispo County in California saw a batlike something flying at dusk over Morro Bay. In the golden sky it looked very black and it came on towards her head on and had a batlike appearence due to the curvature of the wings. It seemed to stand still in the sky for a

few minutes and its form was very distinct. Suddenly it either lowered itself to the horizon or the bank of cloud mist made an upward motion. The Bat creature passed beyond the cloud and vanished immediately. This was followed by a great rush of colour that spread out over the sea. Flying men with batwings followed by rushes of colour? So strange if it weren't so familiar. We have met old batwings before. In the mythology concerning Gargoyles and in later modern sightings where we cannot mention them. The names change but the Phenomena stay the same and isn't Woodwose far nicer than Hairy Hominoid and Gargoyle preferable to Flying Hominoid or winged Man? This was the first Phenomenon reported from the area. There was only one other reported Phenomenon and that was also of another Gargoyle in 1948. Nothing else was ever reported here.

During December 1946, a crocodile was killed in Mariah Creek in Vincennes, Knox County in Indiana. This is several hundred miles too far north for alligators and crocodiles do not exist in the wild in North America. Winter is not their favourite time of year either. More wayward Crocodilians. Maybe like the freshwater seal there is a Coldwater Crocodilian? Vincennes had previously had a fall of stone in 1899 and in 1941 there had been several related cases of spontaneous combustion nearby in Odon. By rights we should not be having repetition of sighting areas at all but we do.

Sometime during 1946 Mr Mukhamed Tomakev, aged 39, caught an "Almas" in a mountain hut at Getmish near Kabardin in the Caucasus Mountains. The creature was manlike, stooped, covered in hair and ran on all fours. It stood on its hind legs when stopped. Mr Tomakev locked the door of the hut and went off to get help. When he returned the door was open and the hut was empty. It was definitely not a bear. If you lock a giant manlike creature in a hut you can generally, we would assume, know whether it was a bear we had in there or something else that even had a name conveniently placed in the local mythology for it. Funny how all of these Beasts are regarded in many cases as being not quite normal but in many cases as paranormal. As being of a different type to ordinary earthly animals and birds and lizards and Lakemonsters and others. We talk of Lions and Wolverines and we discuss them as being there. We

talk of the other worldly Zoologica and we speak in whispers as they are assumed to have powers that normal animals do not have. They are different from everything else that is not different. They are inhabitants or messengers from somewhere else, denizens of Hell itself. How close is Hell?

1947

At 10.38 am on 12th February 1947 there was a massive meteor shower onto the Sikhote-Alin Mountains 440 kilometres north-east of Vladivostok in Siberia that devastated over five square miles, 13 square kilometers, of forest and left circular craters up to 82 feet, twenty-five metres, in diameter and fifty feet, fifteen metres, deep. This was near Paseka in Primorye. Thousands of iron meteorites were reported to have fallen and some of these were large enough to produce explosion craters over one hundred metres in diamater. The estimated size of this mass was seventy tons. The bolide was first noticed as a brilliant light in the daylight sky that was so strong that one's eyes burnt as the bolide hurtled down from the north at a steep angle trailed by a a huge smoky train. There were deep reverberating thunderclaps at the time and the bolide was heard before it was seen. the ground shook. Still in the sky at an altitude of 3.5 miles the bolide exploded into fragments and creating over 120 craters. Blocks of meteoric iron up to two tons in weight littered the landscape.

There is a painting of the meteorite falling with its smoke trail by the artist P.J. Medvedev who had just set up his easel near the village and shows the smoke trail and the bolide falling from the artists left to his right.

There was a bizarre twist reported to this meteorite fall though. During this fall it was reported that one of the meteorites was perfectly pyramidal and full of holes. The holes contained small drops resembling quartz and the crater made by the impact was ten feet in diameter. According to the report there were several meteorites in this fall along with the strange pyramidal one. The

drops flew out of the crater and resembled molten metal and a dog that came too close was fatally pierced by one of the drops. Mr. E. Grebenyuk of the USSR Academy of Sciences along with other scientists was there at the time and waited three days for the drops to cease flying around so that they could look into the crater. Soviet soldiers took away the object and the drops that were now white. An unbelievable adjunct?

During February 1947, Mr J. Harrison and several others saw five birds with leathery wings flying in the sky near Manaus in Brazil. They were flying overhead and had leathery bodies and ribbed leathery wings with twelve foot wingspans. They were brown coloured and had no feathers. The head was flat on top and they had a long beak and long necks. I saw a pterodactyl flying by. Not a big chicken or a giant Seagull or a Penguin and not a man with wings either. Hell is closer than you think.

Also in February 1947 an airship was seen over Havana in Cuba that the witnesses described as like a large bat with wings.

In March 1947 Mr. Peter Pantages of Vancouver and a taxi driver named Oscar who were fishing both stated that they saw a seamonster near Siwash Rock in Stanley Park in Vancouver city in British Columbia in Canada.

During April 1947, in Woodstock in Windsor County in Vermont on a Sunday a fire broke out in a basement. On Monday the staircase. Tuesday the upstairs partition and on Wednesday the Walkers moved out and the house burnt down completely on Thursday. No cause could be found for the fires. Occasionally things just go up in smoke. This area does not a have a great history and there is no repetition of Phenomena at all. Like many of our Phenomena they occur in clusters all of a sudden. Then they stop. Quite often they never return as if they had never been. Just scattered clusters. A very quiet area indeed. In 1886 there had been two sightings of Lakemonsters in the Connecticut River, an Airship was seen at White River Junction in 1908, and in 1918 there was a massive dustfall in the area.

Also during April 1947, a Seamonster was seen loping along through the water in Security Bay in Alaska. Do Seamonsters follow

the same pattern of events? Towards the end of April Mr. and Mrs. Lou Baggon saw the seaserpent from the deck of the tug “Suntrana”. It had a flat goggle-eyed head and was looping along through the water. It was undulating vertically with loops above the water surface.

As well in April 1947, Mr J. W. MacKillop, Town Clerk of Inverness, and his son, saw a longnecked creature in Loch Ness that left a large wake. The Loch Ness Monster in one of its many guises?

Still in April 1947, and at Col-de-Serres on the Clarry River in Cantal in France Mr Orliange saw a thirty metre disc with a cupola on it at low altitude. This is no flying garbage can lid or chicken warmer, it was huge.

April 1947 continued and during the middle of the month in Richmond in Virginia a Meteorologist Mr Walter A. Minczeweski was using a theodolite, together with his staff, to track their weather balloon when he suddenly noticed a silver saucer shaped object with a dome on top in the sky. All of the people present were meteorologists of the U.S. Weather Service and saw it for fifteen seconds before it sped away to the west at a level altitude. Domed saucers in the sky. Our invention or theirs? There had only been two previously reported Phenomena here before. In Cloverlea in 1850 there was a fall of flesh and blood and in 1900 two men were struck by lightning from a clear sky at Cold Harbour.

April 1947 and at Ramore in Timiskaming County in Ontario in Canada several witnesses reported the presence of a giant black unknown type of bird with eyes the size of silver dollars. It had huge talons and a hooked beak and was preying on local livestock. It was definitely not an Eagle according to the witnesses. Remember that the claws of Eagles and Condors are too weak to lift up livestock of any type unless these were herds of Chihuahuas and Pomeranians.This too was never seen before and was never seen again as well. This was the only reported Phenomenal event from this area ever. Was it just flying over on its way to Illinois?

Late in April 1947 a resident of Merebank, a suburb of Durban, in Kwazulu-Natal in South Africa claimed to have seen a sixty foot long seaserpent near Tiger Rocks on the south coast. At

first he thought that it was a reef but realized that he was wrong when the reef undulated. Some bathers also saw it as a flurry in the water and then a black object about a mile from shore.

On 8th May 1947 Lauri Carlson and L. Panama were rowing around the north point of Pennock Island near Ketchikan in Alaska when they saw ripples on the water near their boat for no known reason. Then only twentyfive feet away a head like a small cow's rose up out of the water on a curved neck eight inches long. As it raised its head it stared at the men before looking about and then diving. It showed a row of fins on its back but they could not determine its length.

On 11th May 1947 Mr. and Mrs. Ross Trubble were fishing near Fall River Mills in Shasta County in California when they saw two smelly Bigfeet walking along the river bank eating fish and reeds and leaving tracks seventeen and a half inches long.

Budapest. Hungary. 14th May 1947. At 8.30 pm a spherical object three to four feet in diameter was seen traveling on a southeast to northwest course on a level trajectory. The object was at an altitude of 3,000 feet traveling at 400 miles per hour. There was a tail of flame stretching back three to four metres yet there was no sound. Later that same month silver balls were reported in the skies over the countryside by local peasants. Even in daytime. Witnesses stated that this was no meteor. An erratic energy source?

On 18th May 1947, a Monster with a cowlike head and fins on its back was seen from a small boat near Pennock Island in Security Bay in Alaska. Never before reported and then suddenly reported twice in the same year. No other Phenomena were reported from here ever. Is this a consequence of lack of population or otherwise? There had been a previous watermonster sighting here in April that same year.

On 19th May 1947 personnel at the Del Salto Observatory near Santiago in Chile saw and photographed a strange meteor over Santiago. The object was moving slowly and producing discharges of white smoke at intervals. Near the end of its flight the object suddenly accelerated and flew away.

On Tuesday 10th June 1947 at 11.00 pm Mrs Coral Lorenzen watched a light rise across the Mexican border, assume a spherical shape and then disappear amongst the stars. The sighting lasted ten seconds and was from Douglas, Cochise County, Arizona.

Around Tuesday, 17th June 1947 Louis Cefola, a Nogales watchmaker, thought he saw discs over the Washington Camp Mountain Range, about twelve miles east of Nogales, Santa Cruz County, Arizona. The number of objects that appeared to be one foot in diameter were unrecorded and resembled a reflection against the sky.

On Friday 20th June 1947 Mrs Annabel Mobley and her daughter Luanne saw three groups of three discs moving in the sky from south to northeast over Hot Springs, San Miguel County, New Mexico. The discs seemed to be tied together by invisible cords and were turning in a wheel-like circle all at the same rate of revolution.

Some say that this next report is a fraud or an invention.Some call it a classic case. On 21st June 1947, Mr Ronald Dahl and others were sailing off Maury Island in Puget Sound, Pierce County, Washington State. Mr Dahl and the others saw a group of UFOs in the sky from which fell pieces of slag. The slag on analysis was composed of Calcium, Aluminium, Silicone, Iron, Zinc and other elements.The central flying object stayed stationary at five hundred feet while the others circled it. One of these stopped circling and lowered itself to the level of the central ship. Then the dull thud of an explosion was heard in the sky and the stationary ship started spewing out thousands of strips of white, lightweight metallic material which was followed by a shower of stuff like Lava or pumice which was darker and from quite hot to almost molten. When it hit the surface of the bay steam rose up. One of the witness's sons was hit on the arm by a bit and a dog was hit and killed. There was exceptionally bad static on the ship to shore radio. Just three days before the official start of the Flying Saucer age we have a major sighting nearby. There is controversy over whether this is a hoax or not. All of our data so far is scientifically regarded as erroneous. Remember there is no scientific evidence for any of the Phenomena

discussed so far. We have had falling rocks from aerial craft before in 1897. We have had electronic interference during Phenomenal events. We have had strips of unknown material comprising silicas and aluminiums before. We have had precedents including the burning of arms by falling Micrometeorites. But Micrometeorites as far as we know do not fall in strips. It is the time and date that are important, not necessarily what was reported. What is also very important is that if this were a hoax then the area came with an exceptional pedigree for UFOs. In 1896 an Airship was sighted over Tacoma and in 1908 there was a flurry of sightings over Puget Sound, Kent, and Tacoma.

At 3.30 pm on 22nd June 1947 Dr Oliver Dickson with his daughter and a person by the name of A.W. Beck saw an object shaped like a blimp but pointed at both ends, like two pie-pans that were face to face. They were very bright and shiny like chrome and were traveling south in an absolutely straight line over Mount Hamilton near El Paso, El Paso County in Texas. The craft vanished in fifteen seconds over Mexico at 1200 miles per hour. The craft was thirty to forty feet across, five feet thick and at an altitude of three thousand feet over the mountain. The odd craft did not reflect the sun's rays though it was highly metallic.

Shortly before 24th June 1947 a C46 transport plane disappeared in the area of Mount Rainier in the Cascade Range of Washington State. A $5,000 reward was offered to anyone who could find the aircraft.

On 24th June 1947, between 9.30 pm and 11.00 pm peculiar purple spots of light were seen dancing in the sky above Seattle on Puget Sound in Washington State. This was the same day that Kenneth Arnold made his now famous sighting of the first Flying Saucers over the Cascade Range near Mount Rainier in Pierce County also in Washington State. Today the Flying Saucer age officially began. The first sighting in modern mythology. The seven hundred and forty-sixth UFO sighting since 1800 approximately. June 1947 was to be a very busy month. Not the beginning but only

the next part of a very long journey. Maury Island is only one hundred and thirty kilometres away.

Mineral, Lewis County, Washington State. 24th June 1947. Kenneth Arnold, an Idaho businessman was flying in his monoplane trying to find the lost C46 aircraft that had disappeared in the vicinity of Mount Rainier. At an altitude of 9,200 feet over Mineral he was making a 180 degree turn when a huge bright flash lit up the surface of the aircraft. A moment later there was another flash far to his left and to the north was a formation nine very bright objects coming from the direction of Mount Baker, flying very close to the mountaintops and traveling at very high speed. They were ninety degrees to Arnold's flight path and he calculated their speed at 1,700 miles per hour. The craft were bobbing up and down at the same time and tipping their wings alternately whilst emitting bright blue white flashes from their surfaces. Arnold landed at Yakima at 4.00 pm and reported the sighting. After Yakima Arnold flew to Pendleton in Oregon where he described what he saw as "like a saucer would if you skipped it across water". Hence the birth of the term Flying Saucers. Initially Arnold thought that they were secret U.S. weapons or robot creaft like flying bombs. Eventually Arnold decided that they were not local. Was there a connection between the disappearing aircraft, which was never found, and the lights in the sky, the newly dubbed "Flying Saucers"?

THE FLYING SAUCER AGE OFFICIALLY BEGINS, OR SO WE ARE LED TO BELIEVE!

On the Navajo Reservation north of Gallup, New Mexico, in McKinely County, Mrs B. A. Tillery and her mother saw an object resembling a large glowing star in broad daylight that vanished to the southeast around 6.30 to 7.00 pm on Wednesday 25th June 1947.

Later that same day 25th June 1947 Dr R. F. Sensenbaugher, a dentist, his wife and her sister Mrs C. B. Munroe saw a disc-shaped object approaching from the north over Silver City, Grant County, New Mexico. The object vanished to the south and was the size of a half full moon and very bright. The sighting was at 8.00 pm.

Mrs Leon Oetinger was visiting the Grand Canyon in Coconino County, Arizona on Thursday 26th June 1947 when she spotted a large silver ball that was falling too swiftly for an aeroplane in her sight for almost one minute. Two other witnesses were her son Dr Leon Oetinger Jr and Miss Carol Street.

At 9.50 am on Friday 27th June 1947 Mr Albert J. Beevers, general yardmaster for the Santa Fe Railway in Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, New Mexico, saw a pale blue ball to the southeast. The object dropped rapidly from an angle of forty-five degrees and disappeared behind some buildings and trees.

That same day Friday 27th June 1947 at the same time, 9.50 am, Mrs W. B. Cummings was driving south on the main highway five miles south of San Antonio, Socorro County, New Mexico, when she saw a falling silver object that was blindingly bright and shiny fall to earth behind some trees to the east. The object left a short white trail.

Pope Siding, Socorro County, New Mexico. 27th June 1947. Three days after the Arnold sighting at 9.50 am Mr W. C. Dobbs saw a white glowing UFO hovering over the town about eighteen miles south of San Antonio. He reported it to the Authorities. Ho hum already and UFOs had only been invented by the Press three days

before hadn't they? But don't they seem just a little bit familiar to us as well? After all we had accounted for approximately 753 UFO sightings worldwide since 1800 that were actually documented in this series! Odd how these last three sightings were all at the same time in the same area?

Hollis O. Cummins' mother stated that she saw a shiny object streak through the sky over Capitan, Lincoln County, New Mexico, around 10.00 am on 27th June 1947. This object was also seen by a neighbor, Mr Ern Dill heading in the same direction at the same time, believing it to have landed on Wilson Hill to the south west.

St Augustine Pass, near White Sands, Dona Ana County, New Mexico. 27th June 1947. Just minutes after the Pope sighting, Captain E. B. Detchmendy saw a white glowing UFO hovering over White Sands Missile Range and reported it to his Commanding Officer. The object resembled a ball of fire and had been seen whilst the witness was driving through the pass.

Still on that same day 27th June 1947 Mrs David Appelzoller saw a white object resembling an electric light bulb with a yellow flame streaming out of its rear coming out of the northeast and heading for White Sands Proving Ground. This was around 10.00 am in Mesilla Valley, near San Miguel in Dona Ana County in New Mexico.

It is still the 27th June 1947, and above Tintown, near Bisbee in Coshise County in southern Arizona, at 10.30 am Mr. John A Petsche, an electrician at Phelps-Dodge Corp as well as one other witness independently reported a disc-shaped object overhead that came to earth near Tintown around 10.30 am.

Still on the morning of 27th June 1947 at 10.30 am George B. Wilcox, retired Army Major, saw eight or nine discs in the sky near Warren in Lea County, New Mexico, just south of Hobbs. The objects were perfectly spaced one behind the other and traveling at terrific speed, passing over in intervals of three seconds. They were all the same size and would flash and then disappear with the speed of lightning.

On 27th June 1947 a Washington State housewife saw discs like silver plates flying over the Cascade Mountains where Arnold had seen them.

On Saturday 28th June 1947 at 5.00 pm Mrs Alda Sheets and Mrs K. L. Bickel and her daughter saw two aerial objects traveling west to east at a high rate of speed soon followed by a third. The Bickel daughter at first thought that she was seeing the moon. It became confusing when there were eventually three moons. This was over Santa Fe, Santa Fe County, New Mexico.

On the night of 28th June 1947 Aubrey Gregg and some friends were driving along Border Hill near Roswell, Chaves County, New Mexico, when they say a brilliant bluish light flashing off and on at regular intervals high in the sky. The object was traveling very fast but not as fast as a falling star and was visible for five seconds before disappearing over the horizon.

A pilot reported a flying saucer sighting over Lake Mead, Clark County, Nevada on 28th June 1947.

There was a flying saucer sighting over Maxwell Air Force Base in Montgomery, Montgomery County, Alabama on 28th June 1947. The bright light zigzagged at high speed and made a sharp right angle turn before disappearing.

In the sky over Rockfield, Washington County, Wisconsin, a farmer saw some blue, soundless discs flying over his farm on 28th June 1947.

It is now Sunday 29th June 1947 and late morning and it has still not let up in New Mexico. At Cliff, Grant County, New Mexico, rancher Arthur Howard saw a shiny object fall in broken country. A search by two pilots saw nothing but they reported passing through a layer of stinking air. Was this a sulphurous emission?

Still the 29th June 1947 and over Tucson, in Pima County, Arizona, Charles O. Weaver and his wife reported seeing nine or ten very shiny metallic objects moving in a southwesterly direction. Two of them were faster than the others and they were out of sight within a few minutes. This was at 1.20 pm.

During the afternoon of 29th June 1947 Luis Bazurto and Armando Macias were sitting with their families in their front yard when they saw six discs fly in at speed from the west and disappear to the northeast. The objects were the size and shape of a large dinner plate and flew in circles, first in one direction and then in another. The noise of neighborhood youths had attracted his attention to the objects. This was at Camp Little, Santa Cruz County, Arizona, just northwest of Nogales.

Still on the 29th June 1947 and fifteen to twenty miles from Las Cruces, on the road to White Sands Proving Ground, Dr C. J. Zohn, Curtis C. Rockwood and John R. Kauke, all Naval rocket experts, as well as Mrs Rockwood, spotted a bright silver disc in the east traveling straight and north at an altitude of ten thousand feet. The witnesses believed it to be traveling faster than sound and it had no projections and was flat and elliptical in shape. One witness saw a vapour trail and then suddenly it vanished in mid-flight in a clear blue sky.

That same day 29th June 1947 a couple from Smyer, in Hockley County near Lubbock in Texas, saw a disc about the size of the moon moving in a southwest direction.

Still that same day 29th June 1947 and at El Paso, El Paso County, Texas, Mr. And Mrs R. C. Burgess saw a silver coloured top-shaped object something like a balloon and blindingly bright traveling north at high speed and then seemed to melt into the sky in about ten minutes. This was around 4.00 pm. A blinding high-speed balloon?

Still the 29th June 1947 and in San Angelo in Tom Green County in Texas Mrs Victor L. Salter and her thirteen year old son saw a disc-shaped slowly revolving object that was descending and was the size of a wash-tub. Suddenly it shot up at an unbelievable speed and disappeared.

On Monday 30th June 1947, a railroad worker named Price saw thirteen silvery disc-shaped objects traveling one over the other over Albuquerque. They were heading south but suddenly changed course to the east and then reversed to the west before

disappearing. Price had alerted the neighborhood who had also seen the craft manouvre overhead.

Also on Monday 30th June 1947 Mrs. Helen Hardin saw a flying saucer from her front porch that was traveling east to west at high speed. The object was slightly yellowish and half the size of the full moon and she watched it for six seconds. Eventually the craft that appeared low in the sky went to ground outside of town. The object did not fall as fast as a meteor and made a whirlwind motion as it approached the ground. This sighting was at Tucumcari in Quay County in New Mexico at 11.00 pm.

Maffra, Victoria. Australia. Winter. July 1947. A woman driving home with her son almost collided with a dazzling golden ball that was hovering just above the road. The woman could not stop the car and felt buffeted by a wind. At the point of impact the ball seemed to roll to one side over a high embankment and vanished behind a tall crop of maize. Even in Australia, thousands of miles away the supposedly nonexistent or only recently discovered UFOs were being seen.

Straits of Madagascar. Mombasa-Capetown. 1st July 1947. 11.00 pm. A UFO approached the Steamship “Llanderovy Castle" at an altitude of fifty feet and paced it. Initially it had a searchlight which went out. The object itself then became visible. It was cylindrical, metallic and five times as long as it’s in diameter with no windows or portholes and it was three to four times longer than the ship or one thousand feet long with a 200 foot diameter. The sighting lasted 60 seconds before the craft went up to a one thousand feet altitude with great orange streams of flame shooting out of its rear. Then the craft leapt forward and vanished. Even as far away as the Straits of Mombasa there were sightings of these supposedly new aerial objects. Had the printed media of the day such a fast dissemination rate as this? Even out to ships at sea?

Pima Indian Reservation, just south of Chandler, Pinal County, Arizona. At 9.30 am on the morning of Tuesday 1st July 1947 Mr. Robert E. Johnson, juvenile probation officer of Chandler County, reported a lone silver coloured discus-shaped object

traveling at a good rate of speed heading north. Was visible for two to three minutes at an altitude of 5,000 to 10,000 feet.

At 9.00 pm that same day 1st July 1947 Mr. and Mrs. Frank Munn witnessed an aerial object moving east at great speed over Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona. It was moving too fast for an aeroplane and too slow for a falling star. It was larger than a star and appeared yellow in the moonlight. There was no smoke or vapour trail.

At the same time 1st July 1947 and still over Phoenix Mrs. Earl Tutt had her attention called to an aerial object by her son, Harold Nice, fourteen. It was a bright object streaking earthward without wavering. When close to the Earth the object suddenly stopped, paused for a second in the air and then took off eastwards at incredible speed. Both sightings appeared to be of the same object.

Later that night, Tuesday 1st July 1947 there was a sighting from Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, by Max Hood, an executive of the Albuquerque Chamber of Commerce. There was a disc-shaped bluish object following a zig-zag path in the northwestern sky. This sighting lasted for thirty seconds and the object vanished in the vicinity of Volcano Peak.

On Wednesday 2nd July 1947 at 9.50 pm Mr. and Mrs. Dan Wilmott saw a large glowing object appear quickly out of the southeast and head towards the northwest at great speed over Roswell, Chaves County, New Mexico. The entire object appeared to glow from the inside and was visible for forty to fifty seconds. The object was oval in shape like two inverted saucers or two old washbowls facing mouth to mouth. The depth was five feet and the diameter was fifteen to twenty feet at an altitude of 1500 feet. Mrs. Wilmott heard a swishing sound though Mr. Wilmott didn't. The speed of the craft was 400 to 500 miles per hour. Some reports state that the Wilmotts saw the craft actually explode.

Twelve miles north of Carrizozo, Lincoln County, New Mexico, on the morning of 4th July 1947 John Martinez and his wife as well as Father John Hallihan, all of Vaughn New Mexico, saw an

object in the sky below the summit of a small mountain at a distance of half a mile. The object was twenty to thirty feet across, metallic in colour and shaped like a plate or saucer. The craft did not rise above the mountain nor did it stir up any dust.

At noon on the 4th July 1947 Mr. E. E. Polk saw a disc at an altitude of one thousand feet over El Paso, El Paso County in Texas that was traveling westward very fast. The object was the size of a pie-plate with ragged edges and was visible for fifteen seconds.

Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho. 4th July 1947. A crowd of picnickers saw at least 35 UFOs in the afternoon sky. The Flying Saucers as they were called might just have seemed like a local American Phenomena or invention to the uninformed but it actually was quite International in scope.

That same day 4th July 1947 Mr. Harve Mokler, El Paso City Building Inspector, and four others in the car, were driving through the Organ Mountain Pass and looked back and saw two shiny flying discs hovering over the White Sands Proving Ground. The two craft were the size of office desks and were almost stationary for one minute after which they then darted out of sight.

On the afternoon of 4th July 1947 the Moises S. Sanchez family of Santa Rosa, Guadalupe County, New Mexico, were having a family get-together and picnic when they saw an unusual aerial object going at such a speed that it was soon lost to view.

Carrizozo Airfield, Lincoln County, New Mexico.35 miles from Roswell. 4th July 1947. Five witnesses saw a UFO moving at approximately 200 to 600 miles per hour in the direction of Roswell.This was before the reported crash of an unknown type of craft at Roswell which was nearby. The reports of Flying Saucers still possessed features that seemed peculiarly American and seemed in this supposedly early period to be fascinated by New Mexico where they had been first sighted only seven days before.

At 11.00 pm on the night of 4th July 1947 two Franciscan Nuns, Mother Superior Mary Bernadette and Sister Capistrano were making astronomical observations of the sky above Roswell when

they sawa brilliant white light plummet to earth. They recorded the unusual event in their logbook.

Between 11.15 pm and 11.30 pm on the night of Friday 4th July 1947 a very bright fireball with a long tail was seen by several witnesses as it arced across the sky and dropped below the horizon north of Roswell, Chaves County, New Mexico. William M. Woody, thirteen years old, and his father, in the south of the town saw the fireball coming out of the southwest and heading north with the colour and intensity of a blow-torch flame. It was not as fast as a meteor and was visible for twenty to thirty seconds. The object the Woodys saw was a white object with a fiery red tail crossing their field of vision and heading northwest over Roswell. It was not a meteor and was too bright and hurt their eyes. It was also too slow for a shooting star and fell like a plummeting aircraft.

Roswell, Chaves County, New Mexico. 5th July 1947. William “Mac” Brazel, rancher on the Foster Ranch , reported that he had seen wreckage from an explosion scattered across part of his ranch and reported the event to the local Sheriff who in turn reported it to Roswell Army Air Base. Brazel was riding the range with a young neighbor boy William D. Proctor early on the morning of 5th July .Mr. Brazel and the Proctor boy tried to crumple the material but it uncrumpled itself. They tried to break one of the many small rods strewn over the area and could not. It would not burn either or be cut. When bent they could bend back to their original shape. Incidentally the sheep that they were driving would not move over the debris field which covered a field south of the ranch and they had to make a long detour around it to get the sheep to where they could safely leave them at a waterhole whilst they headed for the Proctor ranch. The Proctors, to their later regret, did not want to come out to the site. There was also torn metal sheeting and large chunks of metal and the early morning sun made the whole area shine. Mr. Brazel had heard a loud crashing sound late in the evening of 4th July. Brazel went home wondering what to do and after taking Sunday afternoon off he went to report the matter to the Sheriff of Chaves County, George Wilcox, in his office, bringing with him some

specimens of material. Brazel was seen by a deputy who examined the material and suggested that the military that should be involved. Roswell incidentally is surrounded by military installations that provide jobs and inject money into the local economy. The closest was the Roswell Army Air Field, home of the “Enola Gay” that had dropped the atomic bomb on Hiroshima, there was the listening post at Alamogordo and there was White Sands Missile Base where Werner Von Braun had been brought to the U. S. to work on secret weapon systems. Von Braun had created the V2 rockets in the war.

On the 8th of July a team led by Major Jesse Marcel collected debris and loaded it onto a B29 aircraft and had it flown to Wright Patterson Air Base on orders from Commanding Officer Colonel William Blanchard. Roswell initially issued a media statement stating that they had recovered a flying disc which they later stated was in fact a Weather Balloon. Marcel said that this was not the wreckage that he had found. What he had seen was thin and foil like but would not dent and there was also something like Balsa wood that would not burn when flame was applied to it. There were also printed Hieroglyphics on some debris.

Dr W. Curry Holden, Professor of History and Anthropology at Texas Tech University in Lubbock, Texas, appeared on the scene of the Roswell crash with a number of his students on the morning of 5th July shortly after it had happened. They were searching for areas of archaeological importance north of Roswell at the time. They all saw the craft as well as the bodies. The site was not far from Highway 285. Holden had seen a bright flaming light in the night sky a few hours earlier. Major Edwin Easley, Provost Marshall of the 509th Bomb Group then arrived at the crash site with Military Personnel. He ordered his men to the tops of ridges overlooking the site and then ordered the entire area to be cordoned off and held everyone back away from the craft whilst he checked for radiation and other forms of contamination. Frank Kaufman, a member of the 509th, with the original group, saw the craft stuck into the ground at an angle. The craft was heel shaped with a tear in its’ side that allowed him to see into the interior. Military cars and trucks had been

parked around the impact site to screen it from view. A man in a radiation suit checked the area whilst the rest of the team stood 100 yards back talking and smoking. Once there was no radiation recorded photographers recorded the scene in closeups and recovery began. Several eyewitnesses stated that the craft was twenty to twenty-five feet long with the trailing edge slightly scalloped and the nose rounded. The front had been damaged by impact with the ground. Easley, another Officer and an N. C. O. Interviewed the archaeologists and took them to Roswell. Thomas Gonzales, an N. C. O. assigned to the transportation unit on guard at the crash site saw the craft and stated that it looked like an airfoil and spoke of little men who had piloted it. There was one body sitting near a cliff, another at the side of the craft, and three more inside. All were removed and placed in leadlined bags which were loaded onto Military Ambulances and sent to Roswell. They were slender, 4.5 to five feet tall with large heads and long and thin arms. The distance between the wrist and the elbow was longer than the distance between the elbow and the shoulder. They had large eyes with pupils as well as Human facial features though with no hair but a Skull covered with fuzz. They were not Human and had grey skin. This was reported as the first reported great UFO crash! Actually by all accounts it was the twentieth! Beaten in fact by Benkelman, Nebraska, in June 1884, Pacific Grove, and Twin Peaks, both in California, in December 1896, Springfield, Illinois, Weedpatch Hill, Indiana, and Aurora, Texas, in April 1897, Webster City, Iowa, in 1919, Gem, West Virginia, in 1924, Folsom Swamp, New Jersey, in 1931, and Delaware, Illinois, in 1938. There are probably others that we have not defined as UFO crashes that may precede us as well. In total up until 1977 there would be 51 well documented alleged UFO crashes.

Were there two Roswell crashes or one hoax one alongside a very detailed real one. Had Marcel been sent to the hoax one to deflect media attention whilst the other site was emptied of all evidence and shipped away? There are too many conflicting stores of cover-ups and the switching of items. Marcel’s unbreakable rods and pieces of foil were replaced by a dead weather balloon but a

dead weather balloon would not explain or even hoax away what the archeological team purportedly saw. Marcel got to the site on the 8th of July yet we have the Woodys referring to the roads being blocked on the morning of 5th July. Had bits been left behind for Marcel to pick up after the area had been cleared which were then replaced with the weather balloon? Were there actually two red herrings? Incidentally Bazel was locked up for eight days by the military when he reported the crash. Numerous independent witnesses including Undertakers for the military reported frenzied activity at Roswell AFB. The local radio station was told not to mention anything of the crash and to destroy its wire recording of Bazel's only interview. This interview was done before Mr. Bazel was locked away. If it were only a weather balloon why all the secrecy?

Glen Dennis the proprietor of Ballard Funeral Home in Roswell stated that the day after the crash, before Marcel went to the site for the official investigation, the military had asked him for child sized coffins that were airtight. Coincidence?

Early morning 5th July 1947 and William Woody, the young boy who had seen the falling object with his father the previous night decided to go out and look for it. They climbed into their pickup truck and drove north on Route 285. On approaching the area where they assumed the object had crashed or landed they found every exit east and west of the highway blocked by military sentries.

On Saturday 5th July 1947 at 7.45 pm Mr. And Mrs. Bert Trice and Mrs. Randy Recardo saw an object moving from east to west across the sky at an altitude of seven thousand feet. The disc was clearly visible and as bright as the Sun, paused for a moment, gained momentum and then disappeared from sight. This was over Pheonix in Maricopa County in Arizona.

On Sunday 6th July 1947 at 5.00 am two boys said that they saw five mystery objects pass over Belen, Valencia County, New Mexico and then disappear over Sandias. The craft made a swishing sound.

Later that morning 6th July 1947 at 10.00 am Miles Casteel, head football coach at the University of Arizona saw something that

was wavering in the sky and flying south at high speed. The object was too fast to be a plane. This was above Tucson, in Pima County, Arizona.

At that same time that same day 6th July 1947 above Tucson Mr. W. D. Magness, an employee of the Air Material Command at Davis-Monthan Airfield, and Miss Faye Edwards, saw an object north of the sun which was at first stationary, then moved northwards and then wobbled like a kite. The object was visible for eight minutes and vanished north.

About 1.00 pm on Sunday 6th July 1947 Frances Howell saw a circular object about two feet in diameter float like a kite to the ground near his home. When he, his wife and several neighbors approached the spot the object rose slowly into the air and then took off at high speed towards Phoenix to the northwest. The object was described as flat and thin and made of a transparent aluminium like material. This was at Tempe, just outside of Pheonix, Maricopa County, Arizona.

At 1.30 pm on Sunday 6th July 1947 Jim Purdy, a former air pilot with the Royal Air Force as well as the U. S. Airforce saw a silvery disc-shaped object flying above Lubbock, Lubbock County in Texas. The object did not resemble a plane at all and it gained speed much more rapidly than any plane that Jim had ever seen. The sighting lasted twenty seconds as the object flew in a direct line to the northeast.

That same day 6th July 1947 there were two more sightings over Tucson in Pima County in Arizona. At 4.30 pm Walter Laos saw two round white aluminium coloured objects about five to six feet in diameter that were flying at two hundred miles per hour and were heading towards Sabino Canyon. At 5.00 pm Joseph Hendren, a retired lawyer, and his wife were on their front porch when they saw three objects that at first looked like kites. They were silvery like the sun reflected off aluminium and were coming from the direction of Davis-Montham Field to the east and they were heading north. They were very high up and the later arriving twosome were smaller than the first UFO seen and they gravitated backwards and forwards in

and out from the larger one. The larger one traveled on a straight and steady course whilst the two smaller ones moved up and down and in and out.

At 5.05 pm on Sunday 6th July 1947 Mrs. Sadie Mccauley of Houston in Texas as well as several other passengers on her bus on the Alvin Highway near Texas City, in Galveston County in Texas saw seven flying saucers flying in a single line.

Later that same day 6th July 1947 at 6.00 pm at Mora in Mora County, New Mexico, Mr. N. M. Barney, Mr. F. Cruz jnr and Mr. Richard O. Branch stated that they saw a strange saucer shape flying the skies from north to a southerly direction.

Also on 6th July 1947 there was a report of a flaming object falling into the sea west of San Diego in in California.

On Monday 7th July 1947 at 4.50 pm three patients at the veterans hospital said that they saw an oval shaped flying saucer about twenty-five feet in diameter and of a light metallic grey in colour and wobbly in flight at an altitude of 4000 feet. This was in Tucson, Pima County, Arizona.

One hour and ten minutes later on 7th July 1947 at Tucumcari in Quay County in New Mexico Mr. And Mrs. F. P. Lawrence saw something flat and round that looked like a reflection of a mirror that was traveling west. At first they thought that it was a plane but then a plane appeared and they could see that it was completely different.

That night El Paso in El Paso County in Texas had two visitors. One at 8.45 pm and the second at 9.00 pm on 7th July 1947. In the first sighting a woman reported seeing something that was grayish in colour going from south to north over the city. In the second sighting four residents from different parts of the city saw flying discs in the sky. Mrs. Walter Turner and her husband first saw a bright shiny light over Mount Franklin that zipped along and vanished to the east. At the same time David Hunt and John Jordan saw four round flat saucer-shaped objects shooting across the sky west to south over Mount Franklin. They were fifteen feet in diameter

and at an altitude of one thousand feet. They glowed and disappeared in less than twenty seconds.

At dusk on Monday 7th July 1947 William H. Rhodes took two or three photos of a heel shaped object with a concave trailing edge that was circling and banking north of his home in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona. In the photos there is a white spot near the center of the object. The object originally approached from the west and made a whooshing sound and made three clockwise circlings above him before speeding of to the southwest at phenomenal speed but with no noise. There were twin vapour trails caused by two points at the tip of the trailing edge of the craft.

On 7th July 1947 a married couple saw something like a moon, only bigger, flying over the cliffs at Brighton in England.

On 7th July 1947 personnel at the Del Salto Observatory near Santiago in Chile saw a disc trailing white gases over Santiago. The object was moving slowly and producing discharges of white smoke at intervals. Near the end of its flight the object suddenly accelerated and flew away. The scientists estimated the speed at 3,000 miles per hour.

At 10.00 pm that night of the 7th July 1947 Charles (Bill) Ely and flying instructor Frank Markel, or Marbel, were approaching the airport at Kingman, Mohave County, Arizona, when two bright lights approached them from the east at an altitude of six hundred feet which they were on at the time. Ely blinked his landing lights twice to indicate that he was about to land but received no response from the other craft. Soon the lights were only 500 to 600 feet away and still approaching and Ely banked his plane to get out of the way. The lights then separated and continued going on their westward flight. The lights were unusual in that they were bright but cast no beam and were about twenty feet apart.

At 12.45 am on Tuesday 8th July 1947 Mr. H. J. Rhoads of Las Cruces, Dona Ana County in New Mexico thought that he saw an awfully bright star as he was going to bed. Realizing that it was something else he woke up his wife to point it out to her as well. The star was very high, the shape was unknown, there was no sound

and it was moving almost due west on a steady course at no great speed for approximately a minute and a half.

Socorro, Socorro County, New Mexico. 8th July 1947. Mr Grady Barnett reported a finding a crash site west of the town where there was a complete but damaged saucer. There was also a dead crew that resembled humans with round heads, small eyes, no hair and oddly spaced eyes. Their clothing was one-piece and grey. The UFO was a metallic object, disc shaped and twenty-five to thirty feet across. Barnett's investigation was suddenly interrupted by Military personnel who cordoned off the area and removed the witnesses. Mr Barnett by all accounts was a respectable and honest citizen. Now we have more reports of UFO crashes along with dead Aliens. Roswell and Socorro are only 230 kilometres apart and there was only one month between reports. The three events to follow in the same area were silently exploding unknown aerial lights in the sky later in the same year, a car stalling when it was swooped by a flying light in November 1957, and the landing of a UFO near Socorro in 1964.

Other sources place this crash in the Plains of San Augustin south of the Datil Mountains and north of the Leura Mountains about fifty miles west of Socorro. This was in Caton County, New Mexico. To the east are the San Mateo Mountains and to the west the Tularosa Mountains and the crash occurred apparently one week after the alleged Roswell crash.

Over Yuma in Yuma County in Arizona at 8.15 am on 8th July 1947 Henry Varela, R. N Villa and Henry Hodges of the Arizona State Highway Department saw two silver coloured disc-shaped objects streaking silently, one behind the other, in a straight line in a northeasterly direction. They were shaped like saucers and were very high up in the sky.

There were two sightings over Nogales, in Santa Cruz County in Arizona that same morning of 8th July 1947. In the first sighting at 8.15 am John W. Phillips and his assistant William Barker reported seeing a disc flying high and fast in a southwesterly direction as if heading for the Gulf of Lower California.

In the second sighting at 9.45 am 8th July 1947 multiple independent witnesses saw a disc flying high over the city. Sam Marcus and Guy Fuller saw a disc soaring high over in the middle of the sky and a few minutes later Arthur Doan reported seeing the same object that later was still visible in the northeast sky. This same object was also seen by Police Desk Sgt. Pete Mincheff. Doan and Marcus referred to themas flying tortillas. A tortilla is a type of Mexican pancake.)

At the airport at Carrizozo in Lincoln County in New Mexico Mark Sloan, operator of the Carrizozo Flying Field, as well as Grady Warren, Flying Instructor, Nolan Lovelace, Ray Shafer and unidentified man, all pilots, saw a flying saucer speeding almost directly over the field at 4000 to 6000 feet at a speed of 200 to 600 miles per hour. The craft oscillated like a feather and traveled from the southwest to the northeast over a period of ten seconds. This was at 10.30 in the morning on 8th July 1947.

That same morning 8th July 1947 over Albuquerque, Bernalillo county in New Mexico Mrs. W. W. Parks saw a wobbling object heading in a northeasterly direction. She said that it flew low and was the size of three office desks. Later that same morning over Albuquerque at 11.00 am Grace Boardwine and Johnny Nacarato saw two discs that were weaving, dipping and circling over the city. There were fifteen other witnesses as well and Boardwine said that the discs looked like they were heading for El Paso in Texas.

At 3.30 pm on the afternoon of 8th July 1947 Mr. W. J. Schanz, a former Army Airforce instructor in aircraft recognition, as well as five other witnesses saw three brilliant objects streak across the sky over Roswell, Chaves County, New Mexico. Harvey Sparkman first spotted the objects, first one object followed by two others. Schanz believed that he had seen every type of plane in existence and the objects possessed no plane-like characteristics. They were not exactly round and instead of spinning they somersaulted with no definite pattern of movement. The sun’s rays reflected off them made them so bright that it was difficult to look at

them directly. The other witnesses were Mrs. Raymond Jennings, Ed Jennings, Lawrence Jennings and Linzy Jennings, all of the Jennings Fixture Company.

Back in Nogales, Santa Cruz County, Arizona that afternoon at 5.30 pm 8th July 1947 Mr. & Mrs. E. A. Lamier and their son Freddie saw seven very shiny discs flying in an easterly direction over the northern horizon. Freddie had attracted his parents attention to them and the discs were visible for about five minutes before they faded out. A few minutes after this they group of witnesses then saw a solitary disc heading west, the opposite direction to the original passage.

On 8th July 1947 Mr. William Holland, William Harman and Lewis Zesper, a former Airforce pilot, observed an oval metallic, grey object at an altitude of four thousand feet above the mountains east of Tucson in Arizona. The object was twey-five feet in diameter and wobbled as it flew in a north to south direction.

Back in Roswell, Chaves County in New Mexico at 8.25 pm that evening of the 8th July 1947 Mr. & Mrs. Joe Massey saw a brilliant object streaking across the sky to the northwest for a few seconds. The object was two to three feet across with a flaming tail about ten to fifteen feet in length. Remember that this is the size that the objects appear to be to the witnesses as in the sky there is nothing to compare to gauge measurement. If the object appeared to fill two to three feet of sky then it could have been enormous, at least certainly noticeable.

Back to El Paso in El Paso County in Texas where there are two sightings for the night of the 8th July 1947. The first sighting is at 9.30 pm when Ottive Magill, a U. S. Reclamation employee said that a flying disc came at his car while he was in the Lower Valley. Mr. Magill ducked down with his dog as the object swooped overhead. Ottive heard a buzzing noise and said that the object glittered, was twenty feet wide but only four inches thick.

In the second sighting at 9.40 pm 8th July 1947 a flying disc was reported by three independent witnesses from two widely separated parts of the city. Miss Dorothy Gillaspie and Mrs. Willy

Mae Henderson who were neighbors saw a round silver object overhead that changed to a yellow colour. Within a few seconds the object faded out over Franklin Mountain which is north of El Paso towards Las Cruces, New Mexico. At the same time Miss Ruth Miller saw an object shaped like a silver dollar and casting a grayish light passing overhead and then moving out of sight over the Franklin Mountains within a few seconds. This was the same craft at the same spot.

The last sighting for 8th July 1947 was at 9.50 pm over Las Cruces in Dona Ana County in New Mexico. Interesting. Mr. & Mrs. E. B. Farmer were with friends, Mr. & Mrs. Enoch Hughes and their daughter Lilly when they saw a large light coming from the south, from the direction of El Paso. The object was larger than a car headlight and was traveling at a high rate of speed leaving a tail similar to a comet. At it traveled between Las Cruces and the Organ Mountains to the east it burst into three pieces. Immediately searchlights went up from White Sands Proving Ground east of the Organ Mountains and searched the sky for quite a considerable period. Was this the same object seen heading towards Las Cruces over the Franklin Mountains only ten minutes before?

On Wednesday 9th July 1947 at 6.22 am in Tucson, Pima County, Arizona, Mrs. Adella Williams was waiting for a bus when she saw a flying disc due south of her. The object was the size of an aeroplane and traveling fast. At first the object appeared round but lengthened to an ellipse as it boved further away. Originally it was traveling east but banked and changed course to the southeast towards the Rincon Mountains.

Later that same morning 9th July 1947 over Albuquerque in Bernalillo County in New Mexico Mr. C. M. Conrady, a Public Service employee, and six others at a café saw two discs in the sky. The first arriving disc just hung in the sky till the other one arrived at great speed. The first disc then gave chase to the second disc and both disappeared to the south at great speed at an altitude of 8,000 to 10,000 feet. The discs were twelve to fifteen inches across, very bright and in view for ten to fifteen minutes.

Meanwhile in Roswell, Chaves County in New Mexico on Highway 70, fifteen miles west of town that same morning 9th July 1947 Mr. & Mrs. C. B. Brackley of Sweetwater, Texas, saw a flat, shiny round disc that fell from the sky as they were driving towards Roswell. The object rolled over and over, this somersaulting has been mentioned before, and finally fell to earth about two miles south of the highway. It was not falling as fast as a meteor though as it was in full view falling for 60 to 75 seconds. A meteor would have done this in only a few seconds.

At noon 9th July 1947 a crowd of thirty neighbors including Mr. L. C. Van Camp, an instructor in electricity at Phoenix Technical School, saw three flying saucers darting in and out of clouds over the northeast section of Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona. The three objects were moving east to west against the wind and entering and leaving cloud formations. Through binoculars the discs appeared to be made of glass and were spinning around. Eventually they flew away. The weather bureau at the airport said that they were not weather balloons.

The last UFO report for Wednesday 9th July 1947 was from Douglas, Cochise County, Arizona, when Mrs. C. D. Kline and her neighbors saw a silver object slow down as it passed over the city as if it was looking it over.

At 11.45 am on 10th July 1947 Mrs. L. B. Ogle of Douglas in Cochise County in Arizona saw a small bright object which quivered and appeared to hover immediately outside a downstairs window. It appeared to be seven inches in diameter and the window was five feet from the ground.

On Thursday 10th July 1947 a very distinguished witness entered the fray. The astronomer, mathematician and meteor expert Dr Lincoln LaPaz of the University of New Mexico, his wife and his two daughters were driving near Fort Sumner, De Baca County, New Mexico, at 4.47 pm when they saw a strange object in the sky. It was bright, self-luminating, elliptical, well-defined and at first motionless relative to the clouds but wobbling in flight before rising rapidly into the clouds. Dr LaPaz used makeshift triangulation to figure the

distance to the cloud bank and estimated that it was twenty to thirty miles away. This made the object 160 to 240 feet long and 65 to 100 feet thick. The horizontal speed was 120 to 180 miles per hour and the vertical speed was 600 to 900 miles per hour. Dr LaPaz reported this sighting to the airforce and he was convinced that due to the remarkably sudden ascent it was an absolutely novel airborne device and not a natural phenomenon.

That same day 10th July 1947 Mr. Albert Snow and Deputy Sheriff Mark Sloan sighted a moon-shaped object visible for several seconds that was heading towards El Paso over Carrizozo, Lincoln County, New Mexico.

At 9.30 pm on the night of 10th July 1947 two Highlands University students, Keith McKinney and Lester Ball saw a bright disc traveling westward at a fast clip passing directly over Las Vegas, San Miguel County, New Mexico at an altitude of 1200 to 2000 feet.

It is 2.30 am on Friday 11th July 1947 and Mrs. Anna Potts of Yuma, Yuma County, Arizona, is woken by her dog barking and she goes outside. She saw something swooping down over the housetops and the telephone wires and at first she thought it was a bird. She soon noticed that this was not bird but a round, spinning, flat white-coloured object that was moving at high speed but making no noise. She followed it for five seconds before it disappeared over the housetops.

At 5.35 pm the afternoon of 11th July 1947 six residents of Silver City in Grant County, New Mexico, saw an incredibly bright silver object that was moving with unbelievable speed from west to east. The object looked like a soap bubble according to the witnesses as it was almost transparent and was extremely brilliant. The witnesses were Mr. & Mrs. Dave Robertson, Mr. & Mrs. Fred Villio their neighbors and C. D. Grayless and Mike Morales. The object was fairly low at first then seemed to go up as it crossed the horizon and disappeared.

On 11th July 1947 Mrs. W. P. Hopkins of Douglas in Cochise County in Arizona watched a dsic-shaped object and was reflecting

headlights in the fifteenth Street Park.

On Saturday the 12th July 1947 showers of Lava rock were reported to have fallen from hovering UFOs onto Mountain Home in Elmore County, Idaho. Shades of Maury Island on 21st June previously? Who would have independently invented, so early in the new history of the UFO phenomenon a mythos of a fall of lava rock from a UFO? This is our second report in 21 days!

On Wednesday 23rd July 1947 Senor Jose C. Higgins, a survey worker, and other worker witnesses who fled, heard a weird high pitched noise after which a huge disc appeared and then landed in Bauru, Sao Paulo, Brazil. Three beings seven feet tall appeared from it. They were strangely beautiful creatures and wore transparent suits over their heads and bodies that seemed inflated with metal boxes on their backs. The Hominoids clothing was visible through the suits and resembled brightly coloured paper. They had huge eyes, bald heads, no eyebrows and long legs. One Hominoid pointed a metal tube at the witness and attempted to lure him onto the craft whilst indicating with a stick to eight holes and central one which the Hominoid called “Alamo” which seemed to be the Sun or a Sun. The most distant object was “Orque”. The Hominoids still attempted to lure Higgins into the craft. He hid in the bushes and watched the Hominoids for one hour. The Hominoids seemed to be afraid of sunlight and stayed in the shade as much as possible. The UFO was 150 feet wide, greyish and stood on curved metal legs. The other witnesses fled when it had landed. The Hominoids shunned bright sunlight and tossed huge stones around. Eventually the craft took off to the north with a great screeching whistle and vanished. We start entering the Major Contactee era now though there were at least 27 before.

UFO frenzy or UFO fact?

Fredericksburg, Holmes County, Ohio. Summer July 1947. A strange luminous disc with a two foot diameter flew past a window. There was no noise and the witness saw it making ninety degree turns to follow a fence. The sighting lasted twenty minutes. What then of small occasional tiny saucers. Probes? Scoutcraft?

During Summer July 1947 a high school student named Ronald Larsen observed a teardrop shaped aerial object that was Kelly green in colour which appeared to be following the coastline along Sturgeon Bay and the canal that connects the bay and Lake Michigan. This object was actually trailing a twin of itself that was much lighter in colour.

Snake River Canyon, also called Hells Canyon, Adams County, Idaho. 13th August 1947. Two boys and a man saw a UFO like an inverted pieplate, twenty feet long by ten feet thick flying through the canyon below its rim. Flames were shooting from its sides and it was making a swishing noise. This one was in a hurry to get somewhere and the next one, that same day, was producing quite a wind in the process.

Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho. 13th August 1947. A UFO was seen at a low altitude. Trees under it were bending over as if under attack by a fierce wind.Twin Falls and Hells Canyon are only 360 kilometres apart. Was it the same craft?

Villa Santina, near Chiarso River, Carnico del Col Gentile, Friuli, Italy, Carnac Alps. 14th August 1947. Thursday. Professor Luigi Johannis, prospecting for fossils, was looking for fossils near Villa Santina. He spotted a lenticular red object ten metres wide and six metres off the ground ahead of him. There were either two or four small figures standing near it. The Professor thought that they were boys initially as they were only three feet tall though with larger than normal heads with no hair and wearing tightfitting brown caps. Their noses were straight and long and they had enormous round protruding eyes with rings around them that were yellow-green and vertical with pupils like a cat's eye. They had eight fingers on each green hand, four of which were opposable like claws. They wore dark blue light coveralls, red collars and belts, large heads with brown tightfitting caps. They had green skin, long noses and slits for mouths. The Hominoids fingers were more like claws and had no joints and their chests were quivering like tired dogs. Each had a square box where the belt-buckles should be. All of it seemed translucent. Professor Johannis waved his Geologist's pick at them

in greeting and started to yell out to the Aliens enquiring as to where they had come from. The Aliens must have taken this as an act of aggression for there was suddenly a spurt of gas or a ray of light from one of the belt buckles. One of the Aliens had touched it. There was a flash of light. The pick flew out of the Professor's hand as though snatched by an invisible force. The Professor fell fainting and flat on his back.It was like an electric shock and he was temporarily paralysed. When the Professor came too the Aliens were gone. The disc, which had been at a strange angle in relation to the rock, was rapidly getting smaller and vanished as had the wrappings of the Professor's sandwiches and thermos flask in his rucksack. The contents now formed a soggy mess. The UFO had seemed to be part of the rock and when it vanished suddenly seemed to grow smaller and then vanish. And now they are shooting back!

In either late August or early September 1947 two Durban, South Africa, harbor pilots and the crew of the pilot-tug "Harry Cheadle" were at sea when they saw a huge creature with projecting eyes, a great mouth, long teeth and with a bark. It was thirty feet long and not like a whale but more like a hippo. The body was bare and barrel-shaped and tapered away to the tail which had two huge fins. As the head came out of the water the creature barked at the witnesses.

In the first week of September 1947 Mr. J. Kennedy of Iispingo, a suburb of Durban in South Africa, said that when he was walking along a beach he suddenly saw rising up from the breakers a monster that brayed like one hundred donkeys and had eyes that shone like red searchlights.

On 4th September 1947 John Ruhl, a Medford piano tuner, and his daughter saw a seaserpent off Lynn Beach in Boston, Massachusetts. John stated that it was fifty feet long and that the back showed every six feet and he swore that it was not a whale.

Griffith Park, Los Angeles County, California. 20th September 1947. Saturday. Several witnesses as well as Astronomers at Griffith Park Observatory reported a blazing Meteor seen crashing into the sea. No planes were reported missing and yet the Meteor was seen

to have manoeuvred which is impossible for a Meteor. This was corroborated by the Astronomers at Griffith Park Observatory who also stated that this was no Meteor. The strange Meteor of Griffith Park was seen manoeuvring in the sky for some time beforehand. Meteors as we well know by now do not and cannot manoeuvre. Something else crashed into the sea and it was not a Meteor.

Little Murray River, six kilometres from Swan Hill, Victoria. Australia. September 1947. A mysterious black creature was seen swimming against a strong current in the river. It emitted ear piercing whistles and spouted water and was seen for over one month by Mr C. Moser, Mr J. S. Moser and Mr A. Rice. The creature was first seen lying on a riverbank and was three to three and a half feet long. The witnesses initially thought that it was a pig. The head and neck were nine inches thick and were one foot out of the water and spouting water five feet into air. There were no ears and it had bright eyes. Whistling heard by many witnesses including local children and Mr J. Maher who owned the property adjoining. Amidst the UFOs we still have old favourites even if we are not really sure as to what they actually are. Nearby in 1847 there had been a sighting of a Rivermonster. Had it now returned after a very long absence?

Grave Creek, Paradise Valley, Maricopa County, north of Phoenix, Arizona. October 1947. Early in the month a crashed UFO was reported to have been seen that was 36 feet in diameter and had two Hominoids in it. One was sitting and the other was half way out of the hatch. Another reported UFO crash? More dead Aliens? Only 470 kilometres from the last reported crash at Socorro only a few months before. Each crash was west of the previous one. Is there a pattern here? There had previously been a luminous disc seen in the sky here in 1899.

On 12th October 1947 a flaming object shot over the Texas-Mexico border and allegedly crashed into the Samalayuca Mountains south of Juarez in Chihuaha State in Mexico. There was a loud explosion and an expanding cloud of smoke and the site was only ten miles from where a V-2 rocket had crashed on May 29th

1947. The army stated that it was not one of theirs. There were numerous witnesses to the event.

Marksville, Avoyelles County, Louisianna. 23rd October 1947. Thursday. 7.00 am. There was a fall of thousands of fish from the sky. They were freshwater fish in great numbers. The weather was calm and foggy with no wind. There were largemouth blackbass, sunfish, hickory shad (most common), goggle-eyes and minnows. Some were frozen and the rest were cold. They were all edible by humans. They only fell into an area 1,000 feet long by 75 to 80 feet wide stretching north to south. There was little wind which did not exceed eight miles per hour that day. Some of the falling fish struck pedestrians and were up to nine inches long. There was no rain. It was as if a gigantic fish tray had been emptied onto a small area. No Human agency could have managed this. Nothing else fell and there were thousands of them. There was an average of one fish to every square yard of Main Street. Amongst the Aliens a fall of fish and a Chinese Wild Man as well as odd cats.

Yangjiaodong, Shaanxi, China. October 1947. Eight redhaired Wildmen ran out of the forest and were persued by 2000 Soldiers for ten days. Eventually the Hairy Hominoids took refuge in a hermits' cottage and the Troops surrounded it before setting fire to it. The Troops then blasted the hut with machinegun fire. This forced seven Hairy Hominoids to break out through the roof. They were over seven foot ten inches tall. Unfortunately a small one had stumbled in its escape and was injured in gunfire, caught by the Troops and hacked to pieces in the open. The others escaped and no wonder.

Fountain City, Wayne County, Indiana. Autumn. October 1947. Weird screeching cries were waking up residents at night and cattle, sheep and horses were acting in an unusual manner. A couple of witnesses reported that they had seen a huge catlike Beast standing in the roadway.

Centerville, Wayne County, Indiana. Autumn. October 1947. Louis Daniels, a Richmond Policeman, and his family were on a Sunday afternoon drive southwest of the town when the strangest

most vicious looking thing walked towards their car straight down the centre of the road. The Catbeast got to within ten feet of the witnesses and then ran off. The Beast had long front legs a large head and small pointed ears as well as small glittering eyes that looked aflame. The back sloped down in an odd manner and the body narrowed at the hips. The back legs were considerably shorter than the front and it resembled a hyena. A flaming eyed something else! Are they all the same Phenomena? Or aspects of it? Could well be. No matter where it might occur.

During Autumn October 1947 a man and his wife were driving on Highway 99 south of Shasta, Shasta County, in California when they saw what they thought was a post in a washout. They stopped to see if the road ahead was clear. The post then started to cross the road. It was actually an eight to nine foot tall creature covered in long reddish-brown hair which came up to the car and looked at them before crossing the road to look at the bank, before returning to its original location where there was now a female creature. The male then helped the female across the road and then up the bank. They walked into the trees with their arms around each other.

Bocaranga, Central African Republic. 22nd November 1947. Father Carlos Maria hitched a lift with a businessman from Bouar to go and see his dentist. At dust on a treelined road they saw a large disc traversing the sky ahead at a low altitude. This disc disappeared and later they stopped to refuel. There were now eight witnesses of four discs hanging in the sky to the left of the road, two above and two below. They came to a standstill and were the colour of pale silver, like the moon. Only the lower pair revolved and just before moving they blazed up as bright as the sun. The discs then formed circles and then went back to their starting point. This lasted from 10.00 pm to d10.20 pm. The discs then departed in the opposite direction to the travelers though still keeping to the left of the road.

In November 1947 there were several reports of a Panther like animal around Sturgis, Saint Joseph County, Michigan.

During November 1947 a fisherman in Ucluelet Harbor on Vancouver Island in British Columbia, Mr. George W. Saggers encountered a strange serpentlike creature that was in the sea only one hundred and fifty feet away. He felt a shiver down his spine as if he was being watched and looked around and there it was watching him. The head and neck were four feet above the water and it had two jet black eyes that were three inches across and protruding from the head. There was also a dark brown mane. The neck was eighteen inches across and the eyes stood out like buns. Mr. Saggers regarded the creature as looking unreal. The creature was a mottled colour combining gray and light brown. The creature observed Mr. Saggers for one full minute and he saw it side on. The animal had a mane which seemed more like bundles of warts rather than hair. Mr. Saggers stated that it looked like a mattress would if split down the middle allowing rolls of cotton batting to protrude. It was dark brown in colour.

Charleville, Queensland, Australia. November 1947. Many perch, a type of fish, fell from the sky and onto the streets during a storm. Nothing else fell.

Off Cape Lookout, North Carolina. 30th December 1947. 120 miles east of Cape Lookout the Grace Liner “Santa Clara” which was sailing from New York to Cartagena in Columbia saw a large dark brown animal in the water. It was 45 feet long and had an eel-like head that was two feet thick and five feet long. The body was three feet in diameter and the creature was thirty feet off to starboard. The creature’s head surfaced less than ten metres from the ship as it approached abeam of the bridge. Then the witnesses saw blood staining an area of thirty to 40 feet around the creature as the ship ran over it. The visible part of the body was 35 feet long and there were no fins, hair or protuberances seen and the creature threshed about as if in agony for the duration of the sighting. Seen by three Officers including Chief Officer William Humphries and Third Officer John Axelson.

Sometime during 1947 a silent twenty-five foot wide saucer flew low over a lone female witness in a car in Fort Worth, Tarrant

County, Texas.. The female witness slammed on the brakes and got out and waved. The saucer banked back and waved at the witness before vanishing. A friendly saucer?

Greenville, Montcalm County, Michigan.1947. Stanley Elder was on his farm carrying two buckets of water when he saw three Stars that were headed in his direction. One of these large Stars suddenly broke out of formation and hovered a few feet above some trees one thousand yards away. The ground vibrated. The “Star” was 400 yards long and had strange portholes around an elongated body with a perfectly round bottom. There were twelve bright lights around the periphery and the craft was producing an unearthly bright light. The portholes were bluish-white and bathed Stanley in unexplainable scintillation. Stanley felt a compulsion to go to the ship but resisted. Many days after Stanley’s eyes became affected and gave him much pain and a cow in the barn had eye trouble as well. Does this sound like Klieg Conjunctivitis, namely an eye reaction to unbearably bright light? Stanley could no longer wear a wristwatch due to his body magnetism being altered by the UFO encounter. If it was not a UFO then what else would there have been down on the farm that would produce this effect both on Mr Elder and his cow? Is it a very bright electromagnetic energy source?

Piney Ridge, Pulaski County, Missouri. 1947. A Hairy Hominoid Animal that walks upright like a man and has brown hair all over its body as well as a face like a Monkey is being seen in the area. It’s just an unknown type of animal native to the area. Is this all too simplistic an explanation? No matter where you are something that shouldn’t be there in fact might be.

Piney Ridge, Pulaski County, Missouri. 1947. A Hairy Hominoid Animal that walks upright like a man and has brown hair all over its body as well as a face like a Monkey is being seen in the area. The Bigfoot was reported as killing sheep and goats and on one occasion when it was being hunted it killed the hunting dogs and overthrew the jeep of the hunters.

Pangboche, Nepal.1947. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a Yakbreeder named Dakhu. It was fifty yards away when first seen before it walked away.

Lima, Peru. 1947. Mr C. A. V, a lone person travelling on the Highway through the coastal area outside of Lima saw a shining disc land. Two Amoeba-like creatures descended from it. They resembled bananas joined together and had sandy skin and were five foot five inches tall. The creatures were sexless and demonstrated by dividing themselves. The voice that was mentioning this seemed to come from a speaker in English which the witness fortunately could understand. The Amoebas gave the witness a tour of the landed craft which was quite barren. After this the witness was quite ill for a long while. The witness later suffered Anorexia, loss of appetite and exhaustion. Our first aerial Amoebas? Indeed they are. Followed by Domsten, Sweden, in 1958. and Santa Catalina Island in California in 1971. Should vast numbers of hallucinations or delusions always be the same? Should even small numbers be?

North Hero Island, Lake Champlain, Grand Isle, New York State. 1947. Two witnesses fishing in a boat saw a long neck like a periscope come up out of the water. It was twenty-five feet long with three humps. Maybe “Champ” is a shape-shifting Amoeba as well as Nessy?

Loch Ness, Urqhart Castle, Highland, Scotland. 1947. Winifred Cary, 31, her husband and a group of men saw a Lakemonster in the Loch near Urqhart Castle. Winifred had also seen the Beastie in 1917.

Mulwaree River, five kilometres from Goulburn, New South Wales, Australia.1947. The Mulwaree River originates just southwest of Lake Bathurst which we have met before. Four seals were reported to be seen inhabiting the river that year. An odd place for seals. Maybe they were Amoebas as well? This is thousands of kilometers inland if you follow the rivers that flow from here to South Australia.

Cape San Martin, Monterey Bay, Santa Clara County, California. 1947. A Seamonster called “Bobo” was seen. Possibly “Bobo” was an amoeba as well though they could be anything or nothing. Remember that all of these phenomena are not supposed to exist in the first place let alone be able to be categorised. Even when

they are repeatedly seen in the same areas like some sort of fantastic zoological clockwork.

A Seaserpent was seen by a man and his two daughters off Medford, Middlesex County in Massachusetts in 1947. They stated that they had been frightened by a huge snake in the sea.

Kirkwood, Shelby County, Ohio. Stanley Belt saw a panther, not a mountain lion, near here in 1947.

Sometime during 1947 Mr. and Mrs. Werner were in a jeep on a logging road on Grouse Mountain near Vancouver in British Columbia when they saw two creatures that were naked but not quite human and wearing skins wrapped around them. The two creatures had bare feet and long shoulder-length hair. It becomes weirder when the taller creature was described as carrying a stick with a kind of bag attached to it and appeared to be leading the smaller creature whose hands appeared tied together. The creatures feet were huge and the bigger of the two was eight feet tall whilst the smaller one was a mere six feet tall. The faces were flat with wide noses, small eyebrows and bushy eyebrows.

Near Lakeland, Polk County, Florida sometime in 1947 a four year old child saw a Bigfoot standing under a tree near the child's home.

1948

Chehalis, Lewis County, Washington State. 6th January 1948, Tuesday. 3.00 pm. Several individual witnesses including Mrs Bernice Zaikowski and her children saw a flying man with silver wings in the sky. The man was flying twenty feet over a barn for a while and then shot upwards. The wings did not flap in flight and closed in onto the body when ascending when in a bird they would be flapping the maddest to get airborne. The wings were attached to the manlike body by silver straps and the creature made a zizzing or whizzing sound. The creature seemed to be manipulating something on his chest. What sort of flying man was this? Probably one very similar to or the same as the several flying men that had preceded

him. These flying men had been seen above Brooklyn, New York State, in 1877, Coney Island, also in Brooklyn, in 1880, Voltana, Spain, in 1905, the Gobilli River in Siberia in 1908, Leon, Spain in 1914, several sightings in Nebraska in 1922, Camden and Erial in New Jersey in 1930, Pavlodar, Kazhakstan, in 1936 and Morro Bay, California, in 1946 and they would reappear many times in the future. Rare are they? What is it about the similarity of hallucinations?

Godman Air Force Base, Franklin, Simpson County, Kentucky, adjacent to Fort Knox. 7th January 1948, Wednesday. Captain Thomas Mantell, 25, and thousands of other witnesses saw an unusual object in the sky. Five P-51 fighters were alerted and took off to investigate. Four of the fighters did not possess oxygen cylinders and had to drop out of the chase at 14,000 foot altitude official limit for their aircraft. Captain Mantell's P-51 fighter chased the unknown round white object until at an altitude of 9,000 feet Mantell's plane went into a fatal dive for no known reason. Mantell radioed "It looks metallic and its tremendous in size and it was moving at half Mantell's speed. Now its starting to climb.1'm going on up to 20,000 feet. If I'm no closer I'll abandon chase". No more was heard and the wreck was found ninety miles away. Mantell's watch showed 3.18 pm when it stopped. The plane started to fall from 20,000 feet and exploded half way down. And how many crashes or collisions have there been so far? The Airforce originally stated that it was the planet Venus, which they should have been used to by now and not prone to sending up aircraft every time that the planet Venus appeared. Then they stated that it was a weather balloon. Why send up five planes for one of these either as airfields send up numerous weather balloons and scientific test balloons each day. They also know what they are. The five fighters were sent up after something that the Airforce did not know!

Glendale, Du Page County, Illinois. January 1948. James Trares, 12, saw a Bigbird with a wingspan of over 180 feet. The Bigbird was 100 feet from James and flapping its wings noisily. It was as big as a B-29 plane and was a grey green colour. Was this a

flying Hominoid with wings or indeed a very big bird? Around thirty years later they would reappear in the same area. In the meantime though where do you hide the Hatchlings of the Damned?

Circleville, Pickaway County, Ohio. 1st February 1948. Bruce Stevenson saw a UFO close to the ground. It had a metallic appearence and emitted a tremendous orange light. Was the giant bird seen in Illinois a well disguised UFO? Why is it that we have an area that has had nothing reported from it in its entire history that we know of and suddenly a series of Phenomenal events starts? In 1953 near Zanesville, Ohio, James Greer was seen to levitate into the air towards an odd flying object, at Pleasantville, Ohio, in 1956 there was a spontaneous act of combustion, in Lancaster, Ohio, in 1966 a landed UFO was seen and that same year in Mason, West Virginia, a Mothman with a tenfoot wingspan as well as a group of three Hairy Hominoids was seen by quite a few different witnesses. In 1973 a ghostlike flying person was seen above Albany, Ohio. Quite an assortment for one small area. Similar themes though and peculiar to this area.

Straits of Malacca. February 1948. The Captains and crews of several vessels were witnesses to a marine disaster and mystery. It was a mild sunfilled day and the sea was as smooth as marble. An urgent S. O. S. plus a ship's location was heard. "All Officers and the Captain dead. Probably whole crew dead (incoherent passage) I die!". The vessel was sighted in a few hours. It was the "S. S. Ouran Medan" bound for Jakarta. All of the crew, and a dog with its teeth bared, were found dead. All of them seemed to have died within a few seconds of each other and were all wide-eyed and looking up at the sky. Suddenly a fire sprang forth from the hold and the ship exploded and sank. By this time several ships had attended. What were the ill-fated crew and the dog looking at in the sky? Had it killed them?

Suwannee River, Clearwater, Pinellas County, Florida. February 1948. A giant Penguin was seen coming onto a beach. It was twenty feet tall, weighed two tons and had three toes on each foot, the largest of which was 13.5 inches long. It was seen to

waddle. Sightings of the giant Penguin lasted until October. Giant Penguins?

On 14th March 1948 there was a mysterious skyquake over Elizabeth in Union County in New Jersey. Some witnesses stated that they had heard a loud report whilst others only felt the impact of an explosion. Nothing was recorded on seismic instruments though. Officials stated that only an explosion that originated in the air would not be recorded on their instruments.

Aztec, San Juan County, New Mexico. 25th March 1948. A flying craft had been detected by three separate Radar units, one of which was reckoned to have disabled the UFO's control mechanism. The craft was found twelve miles northeast of town and was 99 feet in diameter with an exterior of superlight Aluminium-like metal that incorporated large rings of metal which revolved around a central stabilised cabin. There were no rivets, seams, nuts or bolts and it was made of segments that were pinned together. There was no wiring in the machinery. Sixteen Hominoids were found who were all 36 to 42 inches tall and all dead inside the cabin. The Hominoids resembled Mongoloid Orientals with disproportionably large heads, large slant eyes and small noses and mouths. They had small and thin torsos, very thin necks and their arms were long and slender and reaching the knees. The long slender fingers had webbing between them. The witnesses had gotten in through a fracture in a side porthole. The Hominoids bodies were charred a dark brown colour. The craft was dismantled and taken away by the Military to Wright-Patterson Air Force Base. A book with hieroglyphs written in it was also found. The craft had crashed into a cliff just above the Animas River and appeared to have tried hard to miss the cliff but still managed to hit a corner before making a rightangle turn which headed it straight north into Hart Canyon Another alleged UFO crash.1948 was a big year for the reporting of them.

Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio. 26th March 1948. Dark green rain fell and covered everything. The colours eventually faded. Green rain? Didn't we also have reports of green clouds also that same year? As well as the giant Penguin?

Suwannee River, Clearwater, Pinellas County, Florida. March 1948. A giant Penguin was seen coming onto a beach. It was twenty feet tall, weighed two tons, and had three toes on each foot the largest of which was 13.5 inches long. It was seen to waddle. Sightings of the giant Penguin lasted until October

Alton, Madison County, Illinois. 4th April 1948, Sunday. The witness, Walter Siegmund, an ex-Army Colonel, saw a Bigbird at an altitude of 4,000 feet and flying northeast. Two Army planes had just flown in that direction and it was not a pursuit plane. It was a bird of tremendous size. Colonel Siegmund was talking with the head of the Western Military Academy at the time. It was so big that it cast a shadow over two houses at the same time. An ex-Army Colonel should know the difference between a bird and a plane one would think?

Hot Springs, Garland County, Arkansas. 8th April 1948. Thursday. All of the town were witnesses to one inch in diameter doughnut shaped hail that fell. Ice forms around a dust nucleus we are led to believe. What sort of nucleus is a hole? Previously near here in 1847 darkness filled the sky and a flaming sulphurous body crashed to Earth. In 1897 two lawmen saw a light in the sky, followed it and are reported to have met people from an Airship.

Longview, Cowlitz County, Washington. 9th April 1948. Friday. Mrs Viola Johnson and Mr James Pittman outside the laundry where they worked saw a trio of Manbirds in the sky. They did not have wings. Only helmets and dull coloured flying suits and were just flying 250 feet up. They were just circling around and had what appeared to be guns at their sides and made soft noises like airplane motors. This sort of technology did not exist then. At least we did not have it. We still don't. Manbirds in Washington State. Not the first time. Remember Chehalis on 6th January that same year?

Freeport, Stephenson County, Illinois. 9th April 1948. Friday. Mr Veryl Babb, a truckdriver, had seen a strange Bigbird that was not identifiable. Freeport is fifty miles from Caledonia. And Bigbirds were not being seen in Illinois?

Caledonia, Boone County, Illinois. 9th April 1948. Friday. Mr and Mrs Robert Price saw a big bird as large as a small airplane with a long neck, powerful wings and trailing its feet behind it. This bird would have made an Eagle look like a chicken and every American knows what an Eagle looks like.

Overland, Saint Louis County, Missouri. 10th April 1948. Saturday. That morning Mr and Mrs Clyde C. Smith and Mr Les Bacon saw a Bigbird in the sky. It was circling and banking like a plane yet was flapping its wings. It was the size of a plane but a plane it was not. At first the witnesses thought it was a plane until it flapped its wings. A very big Eagle indeed?

Alton, Madison County, Illinois. 24th April 1948. Saturday. Mr E. M. Coleman and his son saw a big bird in the sky that was the size of a Piper Cub plane. Was at an altitude of 500 feet and cast a large shadow and seemed to have a torpedo shaped body. Was grey and black in colour. Also seen by town Policemen. Everyone was seeing them! Was it a bird or was it a plane?

Saint Louis, Saint Louis County, Missouri. 26th April 1948, Monday. The witness was in a plane that a big bird nearly crashed into! The Bigbird then flapped its wings and flew off into the clouds. The giant bird was greyish black with a tail like a rectangular box divided into two and ridges across the wings. Was this a bird or a machine or something meant to look like a machine looking like a bird or a bird looking like a machine?

Saint Louis, Saint Louis County, Missouri. 26th April 1948. Monday. Harry Bradford, a businessman, saw a Bigbird in the sky three times in four days. Type unknown. Is someone or something using camouflage?

Lambert-Saint Louis Field, Saint Louis County, Missouri. 27th April 1948. Tuesday. Instructors at Mississippi School of Aeronautics saw a big bird at 1,200 feet. They said that it was an awfully big bird. It was not like any bird known in the United States. Do Aeronautics Instructors make very good witnesses to aerial Phenomena? Would they know the difference between a bird and a plane?

Saint Louis, Saint Louis County, Missouri. 30th April 1948. Friday. 10.00 pm. Mrs Mary Dunn, Mr Charles Dunn and Mr Clifford Warden saw a Bigbird flying over at 3,000 feet. The Bigbird was rather unusual in that it was flapping its wings and had a dull glow. It was also the size of a small plane but there was absolutely no engine noise. It now glows? Birds with navigation lights? Where does Occupational Health and Safety end?

Suwannee River, Clearwater, Pinellas County, Florida. April 1948. A giant Penguin was seen coming onto a beach. It was twenty feet tall, weighed two tons, and had three toes on each foot the largest of which was 13.5 inches long. It was seen to waddle. Sightings of the giant Penguin lasted until October and the Penguin was still coming back.Thank God that it didn't fly! Or maybe it did? Do we have a solution to the Illinois bigbird sightings? Penguins don't have very big wings though.

Carmel River, Monterey County, California. April 1948. Three men walking on a beach near the river mouth saw a huge skull-like head eight feet above the sea. The body was forty feet long and had greyish green body hair, a pinkish neck and head and green glassy spines along back. Seems almost normal, doesn't it? Thank God it can't fly! Or can it?

Tongue of the Ocean, Bahamas. April 1948. The Captain and crew of the Tug boat which was towing the "Wild Goose", a 65 foot shark fishing boat. The "Wild Goose" soon became covered with a strange cloud of fog after which the tug commenced an epic and unexplained tug-of-war with the "Goose" All the electrical power on the tug was drained. When the fog left, having only been a single cloud, the crew on board as well as the "Wild Goose" had disappeared. There was no wreckage to be seen and no traces were ever found again. The incident occurred between Andros and Exuma Islands. The Bermuda triangle claiming another victim?

Suwannee River, Clearwater, Pinellas County, Florida. May 1948. A giant Penguin was seen coming onto a beach. It was twenty feet tall, weighed two tons and had three toes on each foot, the largest of which was 13.5 inches long. It was seen to waddle.

Sightings of the giant Penguin lasted until October Was the giant Penguin responsible for the loss of the “Wild Goose”? Was there even a linkage?

On 16th June 1948 Soviet pilot Arkady Apraksin was flying his jet high over Lake Baskunchak in Astrakhan in Russia at an altitude of 29,500 feet when he saw a cigar shape emitting rays. Apraksin reported it to ground control and received confirmation of the sighting. Apraksin was ordered to chase the object and force it to land or shoot it down. When he got to six miles from the flying object he was blinded by a ray of light that had been directed at him. At the same time the onboard equipment failed and Apraksin found it hard to even land the jet.

Suwannee River, Clearwater, Pinellas County, Florida. June 1948. A giant Penguin was seen coming onto a beach. It was twenty feet tall, weighed two tons, and had three toes on each foot, the largest of which was 13.5 inches long. It was seen to waddle. Sightings of the giant Penguin lasted until October Was there a Penguin or is it all still subject to interpretation?

Saint Maries, Benewah County, Idaho. 2nd July 1948. Ten witnesses saw a UFO hover over the township of Disma and then land on a rise in the neighborhood. Nothing ever happens in Disma. Remember that none of this ever happens anywhere. Where did the UFO go to after it landed though? Did it just disappear?

Richmond, Wayne County, Indiana. 7th July 1948. Wednesday. Several individual witnesses and groups of witnesses saw a pair of cat creatures. One was like a Lion whilst the other was like a black Panther. There were several individual sightings of the same odd pair. Pawprints were found of a five toed animal up to 300 pounds in weight. The big cats only have four toes and weigh up to 200 pounds in weight. These then were enormous and anatomically different. And very, very hungry!

Fountain City, Wayne County, Indiana. July 1948. Midmonth. Mr Denton Moore, a farmer, one mile southeast of town stated that seven small hogs were slaughtered and had their hearts and livers eaten by an unknown animal. Where’s Kitty and her mate?

Fountain City, Wayne County, Indiana. Mid-July 1948. One mile southeast of town. Two nights after Mr Denton Moore, Mr Harold Erskine, a Neighbour, heard strange caterwauling noise in Moore's fields. Moore and Erskine found another butchered hog.

At 2.45 am on 24th July 1948 an Eastern Airlines DC-3 piloted by Charles Chiles and John Whitted encountered a B-29 fuselage shaped aerial object with a deep blue glow underneath and two rows of bright windows. The object left a fifty foot trail of orange-red flame. The aerial visitor had appeared suddenly, much faster than a jet. Chiles pulled the plane into a tight left turn and the object swooped past at a distance of seven hundred feet. As the DC-10 hit extreme turbulence Whitted saw the object pull up into a steep climb. This was above Montgomery in Alabama.

At that same time of 2.45 am on 24th July 1948 a crew chief at Robbins Air Force Base near Macon in Houston County in Georgia, reported a very bright light flying overhead.

Suwannee River, Clearwater, Pinellas County, Florida. July 1948. A giant Penguin was seen coming onto a beach. It was twenty feet tall, weighed two tons, and had three toes on each foot the largest of which was 13.5 inches long. It was seen to waddle. Sightings of the giant Penguin lasted until October Meanwhile try not to mention the giant Penguin.

Quakertown, Wayne County, Indiana. 1st August 1948. Mr Clifford Faith, a Game Warden, was in a car with Mr Charles Corndlins, the County Conservation Officer who had to swerve the car to avoid hitting a varmint that was just sitting in the middle of the road. As he did so it leapt against the car, crashed to the ground and then raced off into the woods. It was a Cat-creature that appeared to weigh 350 pounds. A posse was organised and tracked the animal to a tree. The giant cat was hiding in the branches. The group opened fire and the cat leapt to another tree and escaped. They all must have been pretty bad shots to have missed a 350 pound varmint sitting in a tree or was there anything in the tree at all? Maybe they were just a pathetic pussy posse?

Liberty, Union County, Indiana. 2nd August 1948. A farmer discovered a one thousand pound Bull that had been slaughtered by a giant cat. Cat tracks were found along Silver Creek. These were six inches long and of an unknown type. What sort of Kitty brings down half ton Bulls? A very big Kitty!

Elkhorn Falls, Wayne County, Indiana. 5th August 1948. Early Evening. Four adults and two children witnesses were fishing southeast of Richmond at the foot of Elkhorn Falls when they saw a strange cat that came upstream from the south.When the witnesses sighted it they ran for the car. When they reached the car the animal lunged at it and then ploughed through a fence into a sandy bar along the streams edge. Thecreature was like a Lion with a long bushy tail and bushy hair around its neck. Footprints that were found were of an unknown type.Where was the black one? Far away at all? They don't like cars at all.

Richmond, Wayne County, Indiana. 7th August 1948. 5.30 am. Arthur Turner,16, and Howard Turner, 14, saw a strange shape while walking to the barn. They saw a large-headed shaggy catlike beast near a plum tree not far from the gate into the barnyard. On a rise to the right was another animal about two hundred feet away. The first animal seen was brownish and shaggy and looked like a Lion. The other was black and Pantherlike. Arthur fired at the Lion and it spun around, jumped the gate and was away. The Lion and the Panther are back together again.

Also on 7th August 1948 on a farm south of Macomb in McDonough County in Illinois mysterious brown scorch marks were found on the walls and ceilings of the farmhouse every night for a week until over two hundred fires had broken out and the house and two barns burnt down on 14th August, 1948.

Abington, Wayne County, Indiana. 8th August 1948. Northeast of town several farmers saw two animals resembling a Lion and a Panther. They had not gone very far away at all. This seemed to be its favourite area.

Abington, Wayne County, Indiana. 8th August 1948. Northeast of town several farmers saw two animals resembling a

Lion and a Panther.

Middleboro, Wayne County, Indiana. 9th August 1948. 4.30 pm. A long, black animal crossed the Robert Martin farm and left five toed tracks. The creature must have weighed over 300 pounds. Normal Panthers weigh no more than 200 pounds and leave four toed footprints. It or they were certainly getting around.

Bedford, Lawrence County, Indiana. 10th August 1948. Mr Andrew Street and several others saw two Lions lying in a field near the Crane Ammunition Depot. They were not Mountain Lions. The black Panther has changed colour? Is there now a second Lion? Or do they change, quite literally, to suit the occasion.

Gosport, Owen County, Indiana. 11th August 1948. 40 miles northwest of Bedford Mr Keith McGinnis saw a catlike animal with a long black body, short perked up ears and a long tail like a Panther. This odd cat had killed a 400 pound calf. Was the black cat roaming on its own now?

Pennville, Jay County, Indiana. 11th August 1948. West of Richmond, Indiana Mr James Leo almost fainted when he discovered a catlike animal on his back porch. It sauntered away and was a very calm Kitty indeed. Leo meet Leo. Was he visiting his namesake?

Middleboro, Wayne County, Indiana. 11th August 1948. Evening. Mr Robert Martin fired at a cat through the screen of a bedroom window. He knew that he had hit it at almost point blank range. The animal reared up after the second shot and vanished into the darkness. Had the giant cat now ended its campaign of terror? Robert Martin must have been one lousy shot.

Hamel, Hennepin County, Minnesota. 11th August 1948. Wednesday. Two boys were witnesses of a round dull grey object that was 70 centimetres in diameter by thirty centimetres thick that had landed near both of the boys. It moved like a balloon but had a metallic noise. It spun and hovered and avoided powerlines and went to the northeast There was an area of 70 square centimetres where the object had been and the ground showed signs of having

been exposed to severe pressure. The boys could not have faked this. Something different? At least to cats and Penguins.

Greenville, Darke County, Ohio. 19th August 1948. twenty miles northwest of Richmond George Royer saw a giant cat from twenty feet away. It was a black Panther at the Slagel Gravel Pits. Nothing unusual, just the same old thing.

Sand Creek Station, Jennings County, Indiana. 22nd August 1948. A giant yellow cat was seen in the area. All the witnesses said that it was not a real cat though. Only cat like. Why would the witnesses regard the cat as catlike but not as a real cat? Was there an obvious air of unreality around it?

Sand Creek Station, Jennings County, Indiana. 22nd August 1948. Mr Orris Tate, a farmer, found one of his hogs with claw marks four inches deep and several inches long over the right shoulder. There was a hole under each of the front legs. The cat creature had left huge five inch tracks and it was certainly not unreal to the poor slaughtered swine.

Peppertown, Franklin County, Indiana. 28th August 1948. thirty miles southwest of Richmond. That morning Mr Henry Ferguson Junior, was jumped by a cat whilst topping tobacco on the farm. The cat tore his trousers and shirt and cut his arm and then ran away. Quite real to Mr Ferguson as well. No unreality here either.

Suwannee River,Clearwater, Pinellas County, Florida. August 1948. A giant Penguin was seen coming onto a beach. It was twenty feet tall, weighed two tons, and had three toes on each foot the largest of which was 13.5 inches long. It was seen to waddle. Sightings of the giant Penguin lasted until October Not sure about the Penguin though. It seems quite unreal. Some say that it was a fake and did not exist. Hello? Everything in this book is not meant to exist!

At 3.45 pm on 8th September 1948 off the north point of Fairview Island in the Lake of Bays in Ontario, Canada, two students from a summer campus in the woods, Betsey Ewing and Gunnar Hoglund, heard churning water near them fifty yards offshore when they were paddling a canoe. They then saw a large creature in the

water that had two triangular humps and was heading out into the lake. The body was jet black and rocking back and forth in the water as it created a considerable wake.

Indiana, Wayne County, Indiana. 11th September 1948. Harry Rodenberg and Ed Raffe working on a roof on the Rodenberg farm saw a cat-like animal the size of a Wolf that had yellow spots. Near Richmond. Now the cat has spots?

Port Hope, Durham County, Ontario, Canada. 26th September 1948. 2.00 pm. Mr P. Lewis reported that the day was warm and the sky cloudless when he and other witnesses were having dinner in the garden when an object resembling a Star moving rapidly across sky came into view. Then more objects sailed into view but vanished when they were all nearly overhead. With field glasses the witnesses saw that each one was spherical and with a centre brighter than the edges. They were hovering from 300 to 2,000 feet up and were of one foot in diameter. They were travelling at a speed of fifty miles per hour and heading southwest to northwest. Long threads were also seen and each piece was moving at right angles to its length. None fell to Earth. What do we make of these? They sure seem familiar as well.

Suwannee River, Clearwater, Pinellas County, Florida. September 1948. A giant Penguin was seen coming onto a beach. It was twenty feet tall, weighed two tons, and had three toes on each foot the largest of which was 13.5 inches long. It was seen to waddle.Sightings of the giant Penguin lasted until October. The big Penguin has become quite familiar to us as well.

On 1st October 1948 a North Dakota National Guard pilot Second-Lieutenant George Gorman, 25, chased a small light for twenty minutes over Fargo in Cass County in North Dakota. According to Gorman the light flashed on and off until the object accelerated and the light brightened and became steady. The light was sharply outlined, appearing six to eight inches across, and made shapr turns which could not be duplicated with the F-51 fighter plane. Twice the light went on a collision course with the plane and twice Gorman had to take evasive action by diving to prevent a collision.

Bear Creek Harbour, New York State, Lake Ontario. 14th October 1948, Thursday. Two adult witnesses saw a UFO moving up and down at a terrific speed before it finally vanished into Lake Ontario. It resembled a fiery ball and was like a burning plane which both thought it originally was. The course it took was impossible for natural Phenomena like a Meteor to take and there were no reports of highspeed planes crashing into the lake that night. This would be the first reported flying object to choose Lake Ontario as its crashing or landing site. There had been an unnaturally high number of disappearences here though up until now and more would follow. There would also be crashing lights again in 1952, 1958. 1975 and 1976 as well as several hovering light sightings over the lake without any going of them actually seen to go in.

Suwannee River, Clearwater, Pinellas County, Florida. October 1948. A giant Penguin was seen coming onto a beach. It was twenty feet tall, weighed two tons and had three toes on each foot the largest of which was 13.5 inches long. It was seen to waddle. Sightings of the giant Penguin had lasted until October There were no Penguins reported from Lake Ontario though and this would be the giant Penguin's Swansong as it would never be reported to be seen again. Anywhere!

Ervalla, Sweden. 10th November 1948. A farmer returning home late at night was surrounded by a coneshaped dazzling white light which made his hat and hair rise up and gave him a suntan. Anyone for free suntans? We would meet these in the future again as well.

On 5th December 1948 pilots flying over New Mexico reported two separate observations of a pale green light that was visible for only a few seconds that were seen twenty-two minutes apart. The pilots insisted that they were not meteors very peculiar light flares.

The following day on December 6th 1948 over the supersecret atomic installation Sandia Base at Kirtland Air Force Base in Albuquerque in Bernalillo County in New Mexico a peculiar greenish flare was seen in the sky for three seconds.

On 8th December 1948 two pilot investigators, an investigation had been set up after the December 6th sighting, were in a T-7 aircraft when they saw one of the strange green flares. The flare was similar to the green flares used by the Air Force but was considerably larger as well as larger and brighter than a shooting star or meteor as it followed a trajectory that was almost flat and parallel to the earth, which other phenomena including flares do not do. Flares arc up and then come down after exploding. They do not travel parallel to the ground. Neither do meteors or shooting stars which generall just come straight down, though some of my reports might contradict this theory.

On 12th December 1948 Lincoln La Paz, a director of the University of New Mexico's Institute of Meteoritics, saw one of the mysterious green fireballs and stated that they were totally unlike any meteors that he had ever seen. This same green fireball was also seen independently by two inspectors from the Atomic Energy Security Service. From both observations Mr. La Paz established that the flare had flown too slowly as well as too slowly for a meteor. He also observed that none of the green fireballs, had he actually seen more?, had a rain of sparks or a dust cloud which is normal behavior for meteoric fireballs especially low level penetrating meteors. There were numerous other sightings as well. Incidentally on February 16th 1949 a " Conference on Aerial Phenomena" which was attended by the military as well as scientists was told that the green fireballs were not part of some classified military training exercise. La Paz stated that no meteoric phonemona move over long horizontal paths that reserved nearly constant angular velocities and constant linear velocities at elevations of eight to ten miles.

Miami, Dade County, Florida. 28th December 1948. A DC-3 passenger plane flying from San Juan, Puerto Rico with thirty passengers and crew radioed that it could see the lights of Miami and were approaching the field. All was well and the control tower was standing by for landing instructions. The plane was never seen again and no traces were ever found. Was it Miami that they were actually seeing? Miami in which time and space?

New Mexico. December 1948. Many witnesses. There were unknown objects seen in the sky that exploded silently with blinding flashes of green light. They were like some extraordinary type of missile yet there were no signs of damage anywhere. Earlier in the year we had a report of green clouds and green rain over Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio.

Brachla, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland, December 1948. Mrs Robert Ellice and two children saw the long head and the neck of a strange creature in the Loch standing up like a periscope. Though the surface of the Loch was as smooth as a millpond there was a considerable commotion behind what appeared to be a huge body. This was sighting number 95 approximately for the area around Loch Ness, the majority of them being Monster sightings.

Saint Rose du Lac, Manitoba, Canada. 1948. Mr C. P. Alarie heard an unearthly cry four hundred yards away in the marshes. A brownish black thing was seen that was six feet long and reared up momentarily. There would be two later sightings here as well. What were the other two sightings? In 1960 there were two reports of a Lakemonster. One was like a giant snake in the lake and the other was described as reptilian or lizardlike. Two types of lakecreature? Why the variety of watercreatures, in fact many of the creatures?

Hayling Island, Hampshire, England.1948. Mr Ian Patey and three companions were caught in a shower of herrings as they walked on the Barton-on-Sea Golf Course fairway. Did they keep the herrings?

Dunk Island, Queensland.1948. A man and his friends found a huge carcasse on an island beach. The creature was like a giant Jellyfish with several slits and no eyes. The tough skin was covered with fur and the body weighed tons. It took ten days to remove the remains from the beach using axes and dynamite and dump it into the sea. The Globster returns.

Rice Hope Plantation, White Oak Swamp, Jones County, Virginia. Santee River. 1948. 10.30 pm. Mr Sam Lee, Manager, and Mr Troy. T. Rogers were looking for poachers. Whilst the witnesses were outside of their car they heard a noise. Lee switched on his torch and saw a large cat which reared up and stood up on its hind

legs and continued standing on them. The cat stared at the witnesses at eye-level. It was a maneless Lion-like creature which stared at the two witnesses at eye-level whilst still standing on its hind legs. The Puma does not walk around on its hind feet and neither does any other type of normal cat. The odd standing cat is back! Didn't it know that it was supposed to get around on all fours?

Sometime in 1948 five boys saw an eleven foot tall Bigfoot in a swamp near Mobile, Mobile County, Alabama.

Also in 1948 in at Harrison Mills at the bottom of Harrison Lake in Westminster County in British Columbia in Canada, Henry Charlie, who had been attacked by a hairy hominoid in 1945 whilst berry picking, was riding his bicycle when he was chased for over a mile by a Bigfoot which did not catch him. After what the Bigfoot had done to him before I wouln't have let it catch me either.

Another Bigfoot sighting for 1948 was on the shores of Mad Lake, near Leavenworth, Chelan County, Washington State, when Mr. Clarence M. Foster saw a thin black haired six foot tall being squatting on the lakeshore.

Zemu Gap, near Mount Kanchenjunga, Nepal-Sikkim border, Himalayas. 1948. Mr. Thornburg and Jan Frostis, uranium prospectors and Norwegian mountaineers battled a pair of Hairy Hominoids that had reddish brown fur and stood upright in 1948. One of the prospectors had been bitten by one of the Hairy Hominoids when he tried to rope it in. That is when the scuffle broke out. The Hairy Hominoids fled when a shot was fired at them by one of the two men. There had been two sightings here in 1921 and 1925 previously. Frostis' shoulder was badly mangled and he required many stitches from the Yetis tearing at his flesh.

Swordlands, Loch Morar Highland, Scotland. 1948. Mr Joh Gillies taking a boatload of tourists from Liverpool saw a thirty foot long creature with four humps which stood out two feet above the surface of the water, going at a good speed and casting quite a wash. The sighting lasted 60 seconds. The creature was called Morag, the Lakemonster, by the locals.

Berriedale, Tasmania. Australia.1948. Midnight. Mrs Duffy and her sister were putting out the dog when they saw a bright

luminous object in the sky that was hovering directly over them. The witnesses could see little green men sitting on a ledge on one side and the Hominoids seemed to be singing to the tune of “Three blind mice". The words were unintelligible. It was a Disc shaped object and was visible for a few moments before moving off to the west. Flying Saucer Hominoids sitting on the outer edge? Were the old Ladies hallucinating? They would not be the only ones to report the same type of bizarre Phenomena.

Morro Bay, San Luis Obispo County, California. 1948. A big bird was seen that was black and gliding. It was not regarded as an ordinary bird. The same or similar type of large batwinged creature had been seen here at Morro Bay only two years before. It had never been seen before that or after this.

1949

Grove City, Franklin County,Ohio. January 1949. Louis Staub was driving a Greyhound Bus at night when he saw something hop into the beam of his headlights. The creature was five and a half feet tall, hairy and brownish and had a long pointed head and looked like a Kangaroo. It appeared to jump on all fours though and jumped over a barbed wire fence and disappeared. Kangaroos do not do this. It was not a Deer either. Louis did not know what this was.

New Mexico. January 1949. Many witnesses. There were unknown objects seen in the sky that exploded silently with blinding flashes of green light. They were like some extraordinary type of missile yet there were no signs of damage anywhere.

Cloncurry, Queensland, Australia. 6th February 1949. There was a fall of fish onto the town.

On 15th February 1949 there was another fish fall. This time in Ballysaggart in Donegal in Ireland.

In early March 1949 tiny white lights or flares had been seen appearing regularly over Killeen Base, a nuclear weapons storage site within Camp Hood in Central Texas. This set off high-level alarm and could not be explained.

Pangboche, Nepal. March 1949. Mingma, a villager, saw a Hairy Hominoid moving with long strides. It was slightly stooped and had a squashed in nose, a high pointed head with a crest of hair on top of it and a hairless face except for brown hair on the side of the cheeks. The creature also had noticeably large teeth. Mingma watched the Hairy Man through a crack in a wall of a hut as the Hairy growled and bared its teeth. This was Yeti number six in this area, not quite the name for an aftershave.

Kelowna, Yale County, Lake Okanogan, British Columbia, Canada. 2nd July 1949. Saturday. Mr Kray and the Watson family from Montreal were cruising on the lake when two snakelike creatures appeared in the water. They were 40 feet long, humped and with forked tails. The bodies were long and sinuous and thirty feet long consisting of five undulations five foot long divided by two foot spaces. This undulating motion is very snakelike. They submerged several times. They were chasing a large school of fish and left a massive wake. The locals who had seen the creatures reportedly since 1700 over 200 times called the creatures “Ogopogo” whilst the local Indians who held them in their mythology called them “Naitaka”. Science calls “Ogopogo” nonexistent and being authoritative cancels out the validity of the reports of the Indians and the locals. This was the sixth documented sighting since 1845.

East Looe, Cornwall, England. 5th July 1949. Tuesday. 11.30 am. Harold T. Willkins, an Author, and a friend saw a pair of Plesiosaurs in the estuary of a creek going into the sea. They were eighteen to twenty feet long and had bottle green heads. The witnesses eventually lost them in the sand dunes. The dorsal parts were ridged and serrated. Gulls swooped down on the rears of the animals. What were the other two sightings to happen here? There were several sightings of a giant cat in 1964 and a UFO chased a Police Patrol Car in 1967. No more Plesiosaurs though.

At Hawkes Bay in New Zealand on 13th July 1949 there was a fall of fish from the sky.

In the period before 17th July 1949 nearly thirty residents of Thorntown in Boone County in Indiana saw a gorilla with protruding

teeth that on one occasion chased two fishermen.

Rock Creek, near Eagletown, McCurtain County, Oklahoma, July 1949. A nine foot long crocodile was killed in the Creek. Another one of North America's mystery large Lizard-like creatures. Previously there had been a sighting of a Hairy Hominoid near here in 1926 that tore a hunting dog in half.

Lake Bedford, near Princess Anne, Princess Anne County, Virginia. Before the 9th August 1949. Two crocodiles three and four feet long were seen in the lake. What was the only other sighting reported in the same area? It was of a landed UFO in 1966. Why, apart from a few rare exceptions, is there no continuity of Phenomena in the same area? Lakemonsters cannot live in a lake for generations, appear once, and then continue living unseen for the rest of time. Unless they are visiting. Surely they would be noticed whilst in their travels. At least whilst visible on Earth or in our dimension. Other dimensions and their Flora and Fauna might not be very dissimilar in structure and form to our own thus the ambiguity in many witness reports as to possible origins of the Phenomena.

On 9th August 1949 several people at the Lodge as well as several others saw a flight of nine flying discs of which two had been seen to land at Hebgen Lake in Madison County, Montana . At 9.30 am seven of them came over the lake with two of them falling on the opposite shore of the lake and the lake itself. Half an hour later another flying disc was seen to fly across the Hebgen Lake area. The discs were regarded as the size of car tyres and seemed to be made of a grayish-white metal. They were not flying in formation. They had originally came across a ridge on the eastern side of the lake barely skimming the ridge and were heading southwest. One of the objects when it crashed into the lake threw up a geyser of water and the other one crashed into the woods on the opposite shore raising a cloud of dust. There was no fire, explosion or smoke. The remaining five object rapidly vanished from view. Six years later there were strange lights in the sky in the same area during an earthquake.

Death Valley, Inyo County, California. 19th August 1949. Friday. Two prospectors, Buck Fitzgerald and Mace Garney, saw what appeared to be a disc crash landing. Two little men were seen to jump out of it and the prospectors gave chase. After losing the little men the prospectors returned to the crash site where they discovered that the disc was gone. Crashing or landing or vanishing?

Initially it was regarded as travelling at three hundred miles per hour before it hit a sand dune. The craft was twenty-four feet in diameter.

Laurisior Reservoir, Kyneton, Victoria. Australia. August 1949. An unknown type of animal with long shaggy ears was seen in the reservoir. The creature propelled itself around at tremendous speed and was seen in the water several times by locals. At least the Laurisior Reservoir has a consistent history of Lakemonster sightings, this being its second that is actually dated. For Lakemonster sightings this is remarkably consistent as normally they are seen once only in many cases, mind you there are always exceptions like Loch Ness.

A black panther was spotted in Jasper County, Illinois, during August 1949.

Midland, Sebastian County, Arkansas. 9th September 1949. Friday. Several witnesses in the home of Mrs Annie Bryan saw up to thirty fires of unknown origin start in one day. The first started in a table drawer. The fires had started on Sunday. On Wednesday the barn had burnt down and on Thursday there had been nine fires. The fires finished as mysteriously as they had started. In 1977 a Hairy Hominoid was seen in the same area. Is there a connection?

On 21st September 1949 a falling meteorite hit a building in Beddgelert in Gwynedd in Wales in Great Britain.

Laurisior Reservoir, Kyneton, Victoria. Australia. September 1949. The animal with long shaggy ears was seen again, still propelling itself around at tremendous speed. It was seen in the water several times by locals. Oh No! The Laurisior Lakemonster is back!

Laurisior Reservoir, Kyneton, Victoria. Australia. September 1949. An animal with long shaggy ears that propelled itself at tremendous speed in the water was seen several times by Mr and Mrs L. Keegan. The creature was four feet long and had long shaggy ears. It was not seen for long and in fact was never to be reported again. Did it just disappear? Was it a long-eared freshwater seal? Hang on, there are no such things as freshwater seals, let alone long-eared ones.

Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma. Autumn. October 1949. Mr and Mrs D. Bushnell, a plant supervisor, were out driving when an object suddenly dived down from the sky towards the road in front of the car and suddenly vanished. Swooping saucers? Remember that Meteors cannot swoop, they either burn up in the atmosphere or they hit the dirt literally. Was the appearence of the car as startling to the UFO as was the appearence of the UFO to the car? Imagine hitting the brakes or trying to swerve to avoid an accident as you suddenly appear from another dimension occupying what might appear to be the same Space as the witnesses and their car on Earth. So many UFO and other Phenomenal sightings possess a startled factor as if the Phenomena is as startled to see the witnesses as the witnesses are to see the Phenomena. They are quite often a sudden surprise to each other!

Taranto, Apulia, Italy. 8th October 1949. Monday. Mr Rollo Primarda was struck by lightning in his backyard. This was bad enough but Rollo's father was also struck as well as killed there in 1929 and his grandfather as well in 1899. Synchronicity? Coincidence? Just bad luck?

Portal, Burke County, North Dakota. October 1949. All of the town were witnesses to a fall of live Salamanders from the sky and nothing else. They were up to five inches long. They fell like rain and were unknown in the area. The residents had never seen them before. Are these the larval form of the Crocodilians seen everywhere that they should not be in the colder areas of the United States and Canada? Are all the reported Coldwater Crocodilians really very big Salamanders?

Townsville, Queensland. Australia. October 1949. While out commercially fishing for Spanish Mackeral, a Mr J. Baxter and a Mr John Campbell saw a thirty-five metre long cigar hovering twenty-five metres above the sea some five hundred metres away. It was a bright shining metallic cigar shaped construction with no wings, propellers or portholes. There was no noise from it at all. The boat had been circling in tight circles to excite the Mackeral. The craft hovered for half an hour and it left almost instantaneously. If it was not ours whose was it?

On 20th November 1949 a hot meteoric stone entered a house through a window in Kochi on Kochi Prefecture in Japan.

Thyangboche Monastery, Nepal. November 1949. Witnesses were a large group of Sherpas including Sen Tensing who saw a Hairy Hominoid 80 feet away. It was greyhaired, mansized and wandering around in the snow. Eventually it was driven away by the noise of the Monk's horns, gongs and trumpets. Not everybody likes religious music.

Warrego River, between Bourke and Wanaaring. New South Wales. Australia. November 1949. 11.00 am. Mr S. J. Paramanov collecting for the CSIRO Entomological Expedition saw a Thylacine. The sighting lasted one to two minutes and the creature was fifteen to twenty metres away and the size of a medium dog. It had uniformly greybrown short hair and an extremely wide tail that at the base seemed to be continuation of the hindquarters. The hind leg was strangely marked with almost black horizontal stripes and the creature was bobbing up and down as it ran and this was not doglike at all. It was as if the animal were drunk. The footprints were the size of a medium sized dog's. One Thylacine appears and then disappears. Where are the other Thylacines, more commonly known as the by-then extinct Tasmanian marsupial Tiger due to its stripes?

Calumet, Canadian County, Oklahoma.1949. Mr Lawrence Laub saw a cross between a Wolf and a Deer roaming around. The feet were huge pads and it had long hair and a bushy tail. The animal had small pointed ears and was bigger than a dog or a Wolf. It had four thin deerlike legs and a deerlike head. This was not a

Thylacine! It had never even been reported to be extinct let alone ever having existed. It was also seen by Mrs Laub two years later. A funny area this, if I can say that in a book like this, for in 1906 a stovepipe-shaped flying machine like a ball of flame approached several witnesses before suddenly blacking out, in 1951 a farmer found his twenty acre farm covered in something resembling leaves of shredded Tin, in 1967 a motorist was persued by a Flying Saucer as they reported it, and in 1968 a non-Human primate was seen that was wearing a plaid jacket. Weird in the least? Remember that we are dealing with reports here, not with what was actually reported.

Mount Glastenbury, Bennington County, Vermont. 1st December 1949. Thursday. Mr James E. Tetford and a bus load of others. Mr Tetford got onto an Express Bus at Saint Albans going to Bennington. Mr Tetford was never seen to leave the bus after he got on and he was never seen again. This was the same date as the disappearance of Paula Weldon three years before in the same area. Surely someone would have seen James leave the bus? Was he that unnoticeable? He could not have been that unnoticeable for he was seen to get onto the bus. There is something odd about December and disappearances. Just ask the Olivers!

Manchester, Hillsboro County, New Hampshire. 15th December 1949. Ellen K. Coutres, 53, was found to be totally consumed by a strange fire in her weatherboard house. Nothing else was burnt or even singed. Ellen had been totally cremated. No other signs of fire and considering that she must have been a Human torch it is odd that she did not ignite the weatherboard house. The fire in the stove had been out for some time. Another mysterious fire. These seem to predominate in December, January and February. Maybe it's just coincidental.

Ruby, Cariboo County, British Columbia. Canada.1949. Twenty-two miles downriver Mr Robert Kennedy was sitting near a fishwheel at a fishcamp when suddenly a large rock plummeted down a few feet from his head. Robert fired several shots into the air with his 30-30 rifle and a few seconds later another rock came from the thick brush. Robert then unchained several of his big Huskies but

after a brief commotion the dogs returned, very frightened and whining and refused to go back. Robert was convinced it was a Hairy Hominoid and abandoned camp the next day. Big huskies aren't prone to illusions and if it were no illusion then it must have been very big and very scary to send the Huskies back in a frightened state. Was it the same Hairy Hominoid that was seen at Ruby Creek in 1941?

Thorntown, Boone County, Indiana. 1949. Fishermen Charles Jones and George Coffman were chased from the banks of Sugar Creek by a brown gorilla. More North American Yetis as well as the traditional model, even if in a somewhat belligerent mood.

Nangpala Pass, near Nanga Parbat, Jammu, Kashmir, Himalayas.1949. It was reliably reported that a Sherpa herdsman, Lakhpa Tensing, was bodily torn apart by a Hairy Hominoid in Nanga Parbat Pass which is one of the highest passes in the World and far too high for most animals to venture into let alone attempt to survive.

New Hazelton, Prince Rupert County, British Columbia, Canada. 1949. Frank Luxton, a highway foreman, saw an eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid whilst driving. The creature ran into the bush. 1949 is certainly a very big year for Hairy Hominoids.

Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, New Mexico. 1949. A UFO descended to 200 feet above ground level near the Airport when it suddenly exploded into a shower of reddish spray. There were no ill affects. This strange occurrence was repeated two more times over the next two nights in the same location and at the same time of night. As for unexplained explosions?

Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, New Mexico.1949. A UFO descended to 200 feet above ground level near the Airport and suddenly exploded into a shower of reddish spray. There were no ill affects. This strange occurrence was repeated one more time the next night in the same location and at the same time of night.

Lima, Peru, 1949. A lone witness saw a light grey dish hovering above the ground. It was eight foot high by 11 foot wide and a door opened in its' side. The witness could see no furnishings inside and voluntarily entered the craft. Inside there were several Hominoid beings five foot tall. Their legs were joined together, as

were their fore-fingers but not the opposable thumb. They had strange towelly skin, no ears, plastic-jelly like eyes, and both feet were bandaged together. They spoke English and Spanish and emitted the sound through their bodies along with radio static like noises. They looked like Mummies. What happened to little green men? Lima in Peru is quite an active area as well. Already there had been the appearence of a dense mountainlike cloud off Collao, the Port of Lima, shortly before an earthquake in 1868, in 1912 also in Collao there was a sighting of an aerial ship sailing along at tree-top height and in 1947 a lone witness reported being met by giant Amoeba like creatures from a UFO who gave him a tour of the landed craft. We are not here to make sense out of what people report seeing but to ascertain what other patterns may be emerging from the data collected, namely the unnaturally high site dependency of Phenomena, no matter how varied. Now its Mummies that they are meeting?

Straits of Hormuz. 1949. The Captain and the crew of an unnamed ship saw the appearence of a Lightwheel that had a 1500 foot diameter and was going counterclockwise. This Lightwheel was followed by a 1200 foot one and quarter of an hour later there was an 800 foot one. They were like parallel bands of light just under the surface of the sea. Like spokes on a wheel though with no rims. Lightwheel number eleven as well as twelve and thirteen.

1950

In January 1950 a seamonster was found on a beach near Attaca or Ataqah in Egypt. It was a massive creature with two huge walrus-like tusks weighing several tons and attracted quite a crowd. The body had been cast ashore by a major gale that had lasted three days in the Gulf of Suez.

On Sunday 5th February 1950 Judge James Thomas Brown was with his wife and daughter holidaying in Victoria on Vancouver Island in British Columbia in Canada. They were walking along the shore in sunny weather when Mrs. Brown saw a huge animal rise up out of the water. At first she thought that it was a rock. Mrs. Brown alerted the others but by the time that they reacted the creature was gone. Then it reappeared one hundred and fifty yards from them. A snakelike head rose up out of the water on a neck that was four to five feet long and straight up. Six or seven feet from the head a big coil showed clearly being six to seven feet long. It was one foot thick, perfectly round and dark in colour. The creature then dived and reappeared shortly afterwards three hundred yards away. The Judge estimated the length of the creature at thirty-five to forty feet long. It was a monstrous snake.

Lago Argentina, Santa Cruz, Argentina. 18th March 1950. Saturday. 6.30 pm. Wilfredo Arevelo, a rancher, saw a UFO land on the ground whilst another UFO hovered above it. Above the disc was a large flat revolving part like a gramophone record. There was also a strong smell of burning Benzine. As well there were four beings with pallid faces that appeared to be dressed in cellophane. The UFO landed. The disc gave off a greenish blue vapour and appeared to be a phosphorescent metal like Aluminium. The Hominoids appeared to be working at instruments in a transparent glassed in cabin. The Hominoids sighted the witness and shone a searchlight onto him. Suddenly a blue light lit up the craft and red and green flames shot out of it. The UFO then made a humming noise and vanished towards Chile leaving blue trails as it took off. The ground was found to be burnt where the machine had landed. Next day

grass was found burnt at the spot. Other witnesses also saw similar craft in the area that day. Two saucers? Hominoids in cellophane? Lights being shone onto witnesses? Does this all sound rather familiar?

Abbiete Guazzone, Lombardy, Italy, Varese. 24th April 1950. Monday. Bruno Facchini, lone witness, thought that he had seen sparks generated by a storm and came across a dark hovering mass. There was a being in a tightfitting grey suit who wore a helmet nearby who seeming to be making repairs. Bruno then sighted three other beings nearby that were five foot nine inches tall. One of them projected a beam of light onto Bruno and he was thrown backwards. This happened twice and the light came from a camera like device. The UFO made a noise like a beehive and the air seemed warm around it. There was a ladder on the side with two Hominoids working on it and the craft produced sparks. The Hominoids wore what appeared to be earphones and had flexible piping coming out of their mouths. Was this some type of breathing apparatus? Metal fragments were found at the site which seemed to be the refuse of a soldering operation. There were also four circular imprints in the ground as well as patches of burnt grass. The witness was bruised from the falls. The metal was tested and found to be an anti-friction material very resistant to heat. The tests were carried out by the Italian Ministry of Defence. Another lightbeam? That hits with stupendous force? What happened to the traces of the anti-friction heat-resistant material?

Amarillo, Potter County, Texas. April 1950. A child witness,12, saw a UFO the size of a car tyre and of a bluish grey colour hovering near him. The child touched it and the object shot out a gas or spray which made the child's arms and face bright red and raised welts. The object quite plainly did not want to be touched. The saucers are not happy this year whether small or large and these small and aggressive ones aren't particularly fond of children either as we shall see.

On 23rd May 1950 a falling meteorite struck a building in Madhipura in Bihar State in India.

McMinnville, Yamhill County, Oregon. May 1950. Mr and Mrs Paul Trent saw and photographed a hovering UFO in the sky. It was a large disc-like object in the sky.

Riverview, Hilsborough County, Florida. 22nd June 1950. Thursday. Charles Sappal was killed by a bolt of lightning at the same spot that he had been struck by lightning that had knocked a bottle from his hand in 1949. Had Charles been struck by a lightbeam from a UFO? Not a disappearing Charles but a zapped Charles. This area around Hilsborough has quite a history of unnatural Phenomena. In 1946 a C-47 aircraft was almost wiped out by a speeding cylindrical UFO twice the size of a C-47 and in 1948 there were many sightings over six months of a giant Penguin near Clearwater.

On 23rd June 1950 at 11.37 pm witnesses on the ground saw a DC-4 aircraft that was destroyed after a collision with a glowing object which had been chasing it over Benton Harbour in Berrien County in Michigan.

Lake Michigan, Battle Creek, Calhoun County, Michigan. 24th June 1950. 12.30 am. A red UFO was seen hovering over the Lake. It was a glimmering object that was hovering eastsoutheast of Battle Creek. One hour beforehand, on 23rd June , at 11.37 pm, a DC-4 aircraft disappeared over Lake Michigan leaving no traces at all. An aircraft disappears shortly before the appearence of an unknown aerial craft? Previously there had been three falls of Angelhair here, without spiders, over Milwaukee, Sheboygan and Ozaukee in October 1881.

Between San Sebastian, and Rio Grande, Tierra del Fuego, Argentina. June 1950. A long distance walker heard a noise like water being disturbed and saw a luminous oval object emerge from the sea about 1500 feet offshore. Luminous oval objects rising up out of the sea? Unheard of!

Between Rio Gallegos and Puerto Santa Cruz, Santo Cruz Province, Argentina. June 1950. The same witness as earlier in the month near San Sebastian saw four UFOs taking off by rising up out of the Sea. More objects rising up out of the sea? Obviously the

witness had mistaken falling Meteors for rising objects. Or did he not?

Lough Ree, Galway, Ireland. June 1950. Above Athlone. Where the River Shannon flows through Lough Ree a Cabin cruiser thudded against something odd in the middle of the channel. The water was very deep and was dragged. It was 70 feet deep and there was nothing stationary there. Either a Lakemonster or a very big fish, too big for an Irish Lake though, had collided with the cruiser.

Sawbill Bay, Steep Rock Lake, Kenora County, Ontario, Canada. 2nd July 1950. Sunday at dusk. A senior chemist at Steep Rock Lake Iron Mines and his wife suddenly felt the air vibrate. They then saw a shiny craft on the surface of the lake 600 yards away. The craft had a flat bottom and a domed top and overall was fifteen feet high with ten foot high rim and looked like two saucers stuck together. A hatch on top of the saucer opened and ten beings four foot tall emerged. They wore bright blue skull caps, had metallic chests and dark legs and the apparent leader wore a bright red skull cap or helmet and put a green tube into the water. The Hominoid was drawing water from the lake and at the same time discharging another liquid into it. They moved like robots and were watched for ten minutes. After the last of the Hominoids retreated into the craft it hovered several feet above the water, taking off with a terrific blast. It then vanished after changing colour from rose and blue to dazzling white. More watergatherers? There had previously been a floating UFO complete with a crew of little Hominoids collecting water at Georgian Bay, Lake Ontario, in 1914. Had they returned?

Guyancourt, Yvelines, France. 23rd July 1950. 11.00 pm. Claude Blondeau was taking a stroll near the Airfield when he heard a whistling sound like a wind. There were two shapes 300 feet away in the dark that resembled round machines like reversed deep plates. They were16 feet in diameter and four to 4.5 feet tall in the centre. All around the edges were little oblong windows and an oval door opened on each. A Hominoid came out of each craft. These two Hominoids were 5.5 feet tall with brown hair and wearing dark brown

or blue flying suits. After getting out they made repairs to a sort of rod sticking out of the machine. There were several of these rods, each appearing to end in a rubber pad. Each rod was eight inches from the next. Claude went closer despite his fear and suddenly the Hominoids saw him. They seemed surprised as Claude asked whether they had a breakdown. One Hominoid replied very slowly in French “Yes, but it will soon be alright". One minute later the Hominoids re-entered each craft. There was a blinding light coming from the interiors of the two craft and Claude looked inside. There was perfect lighting with no shadows in a circular cabin with a red leather dentist’s chair in the centre. There was a machine in front of it like a wireless set with seven or eight knobs. Above this was a very large oval steering wheel with a handle at each extremity. This was metal and covered with signs and switches. There was also other apparatus on pedestals around the pilots seat. Claude asked several questions and the Hominoid said one word only. This word was “Power”. A few seconds later the doors of the cockpits were closed. The craft had been hovering four to five inches above the ground and now little holes in the edges lit up. There was no noise as both craft stood up vertically and vanished at tremendous speed. There was a sound like wind afterwards and once again the apparent technology just stays that little bit ahead of our own. We have already had precedence in the cases of several saucers landing at once or being seen together even in this same year at Lago Argentina in March

On 30th July 1950 a number of witnesses around St Johns and the Pepperell Air Force Base in Newfoundland, Canada, saw a blunt headed object two or three feet in diameter at least ten feet long that was moving fast and trailing a brilliant stream of light for about three seconds after appearing from behind some hills. It appeared to have struck the ground in the vicinity of the White Hills transmitter site. Another witness stated that the aerial object shot across in an arc from southeast to northwest.

Avoca, Victoria. Australia. July 1950. Mr Alex Holland,23, an Airline Pilot, was in bed on the verandah of a farmhouse when he

noticed a bright light outside. He thought that it was a car approaching and got up to see who it was. There was no car outside. Going back to bed, Alex saw a shining disc rise from the horizon in the south and fly high overhead and vanish east. Six more shining discs followed in quick succession and all went in the same direction except one which turned sharply and went back to whence it came. Each was a bit bigger than a Full Moon. The sighting could have been quite easily explained away as a Meteor shower until we get to the part about the rogue one that refused to follow the convention of its peers and retreated to whence it came. Meteors just cannot do this!

In summer July 1950 John Handley was bathing in the sea near the Lido at Cliftonville, a suburb of Margate in Kent in England, when he saw a strange animal with horse's ears rise up out of the water one hundred yards from him. The head of the beast was two feet across. A woman who was on the beach also saw it in the water.

Naramata, Yale, British Columbia, Canada. Lake Okanogan. July 1950. A girl out riding saw a huge snakelike body on the shore which slid rapidly back into the water. We had already had two sightings that Summer of Ogopogo.

Between Ancenise, and Oudon, Loire-Atlantique. France. August 1950. Early in month. 2.15 am. Dr. Desmas, on holiday from Casablanca was driving when he saw a glow rise from a thicket. It was a UFO taking off to the right of the road. A few minutes later the same glow appeared on his left and the witness stopped the car. At that the same moment a ball of fire passed across the road and made a sharp turn, flew on and then hovered for a while and then began to fly again. The UFO changed course several times and looked like a large lens with a luminous wake. The sighting lasted fifteen minutes. When above the witness the UFO resembled a sphere but when away resembled a disc. We certainly are getting a plethora of UFO sightings and swoopings.

A few hundred kilometres off the coast of Pennsylvania the captain and mate of a submarine on its way from Walton, Nova Scotia, to an east coast United States port, saw a UFO off the

starboard bow. This was on 4th August 1950 at 10.00 am. The captain and the mate went up into the conning tower and observed the craft with his binoculars for a minute and a half. The nearest the craft came to the submarine was one thousand feet and it was an oval cylindrically shaped object with a diameter of ten feet. It had a churning or rotary motion and was of a shining aluminium colour that sparkled in the sunlight.

Naramata, Lake Okanogan, Yale, British Columbia, Canada. 12th August 1950. 4.30 pm. Saturday. Reverend W. S. Bean saw that there was a terrific disturbance in the water during which several humps appeared. These humps left a great wake which slowly settled and these were definitely not fish. The lake was calm that day. Ogopogo was his name and he was apparently enjoying the Summer weather.

Naramata, Lake Okanogan, Yale, British Columbia, Canada. late August 1950. Squadron Leader Bruce Miller and his wife out driving saw a Lakemonster in the lake and pulled up to watch it. It was lithe, sinewy and 75 feet long with a coiled back and a dignified demeanour. Periodically progress halted as the Lakemonster lay quietly in the water surveying the lake with its head well raised. Two sightings reported. How many were missed?

On 20th September 1950 several buildings in Murray in Calloway County in Kentucky were struck by falling meteorites.

Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania. 26th September 1950. Tuesday. John Collins and Joe Keenan, Police Officers, saw a mass of jelly shimmering and drifting down slowly out of the sky. The sky was clear at the time. The jelly was like a shimmering domed disc of quivering purple colour and seemed alive. Nothing else fell and the blob was six feet wide by two foot high by one inch thick at the outer edges. It also glowed. When grabbed it fell apart in the Police Officer's hand and totally disintegrated in fifteen minutes. The blob had fallen from the sky into an open area of the city near Vare Boulevarde and 26th Street directly in front of the Squad car.Was it a Gello UFO? Police kept a sample of the Globster. Sergeant Joe Cook and Police Patrolman James Cooper joined first

witnesses. The jelly evaporated in their hands leaving a thin, sticky, odourless scum. An aerial Jellyfish? Falling out of another different type of sea? Was it any relation to the Skanninge Spermatozoa of 1808 and other similar jelly encounters? After all, there might not be just one other type of dimension next us but several with a host of differing Fauna and Flora

Modest, Stanislaus County, California. 3rd October 1950. A mystery explosion shattered the area with such force that a general fire alarm was sounded for fifteen miles around. Aerial explosions just occur sometimes, even before we had the technology to break the Soundbarrier. Something else was travelling very fast and Modest was not the only area to receive this rapid fire visitor that year.

Mount Glastenbury, Bennington County, Vermont. 12th October 1950. Paul Jepson, 8, disappeared from his father's truck which had only been parked for a few minutes. Bloodhounds were used to follow the scent and they led to the spot where Paula Weldon was last seen in 1946. Was there a reason? 1950 was certainly busy in this area for disappearances. I would not even hazard walking, let alone travelling, around Mount Glastenbury at all. You're not even safe on a bus let alone your father's truck.

Thanet, Kent, England. 19th October 1950. Early morning. There was a massive explosion in the sky that was felt as far away as Deal. The cause was unknown. The aerial explosions are back but on the other side of the Atlantic. This time over England.

Margate, Kent, England. 19th October 1950. Early morning. There was a massive explosion in the sky that was felt as far away as Deal. The cause was unknown.

Mount Glastenbury, Bennington County, Vermont. 24th October 1950. 4.30 pm. Frieda Langer, an experienced woodswoman and gunhandler was on a hike with her cousin Herbert Elsner and slipped and fell into a shallow stream. She told Herbert that she would go home and change her clothes and then return. No footsteps were found in the snow and she never emerged from the woods. Even money would not lure me to Mount Glastenbury.

Mount Glastenbury, Bennington County, Vermont. 6th November 1950, Monday. Martha Jones,16 years old, disappeared completely. No traces at all. No amount of money at all. Only thirteen days after the disappearance of Frieda Langer in the same area and twenty-five days after that of Paul Jepson.

Exmoor, Devon, England. 10th November 1950. Friday. There was a fall of ice from the sky in which dinner plate size ice blocks fell. One of these neatly slashed the throat of a sheep in a field. The icemass weighed 14 pounds and fell onto the farm of Edward Latham. The ice had been found next morning. His Collie dog had gone berserk that night. Odd weather again?

Saint Lawrence River, Ontario, Canada. 10th November 1950. A thirty mile area of Frontenac County and Leeds County was shaken by a mystery explosion whose cause was unknown. More Skyquakes! First in California, then England and now Canada.

Wandsworth, London, England. 24th November 1950, Friday. There was a distinct explosive sound in an otherwise clear sky and a mass of ice one foot square came crashing down and through the roof of a garage. The weather was quite mild. November ten to 27 was a singular period for very big English ice falls. The same thing happened again on the following December 3rd that same year.

Stebbing, Essex, England. 26th November 1950. Sunday. A one inch chunk of a translucent substance hurtled out of the sky and into a front garden. It was not a Meteor and there were no aircraft in the area when it fell. This might not even have been ice as it was described as an icelike substance that was not ice, glass or plastic.

Hertfordshire, England. 27th November 1950. Monday. A block of ice fell from the sky that was one foot long by four inches thick and weighing five pounds. The sky was totally clear and there were no planes in the area at all.

In Hampstead Norris in Berkshire in England strange ice pieces fell from the sky during November 1950.

Peoria County, Illinois. November 1950. A creature roamed the area that roared like a Lion, and ate 42 pigs, twelve chickens, four calves and four lambs, all in one night. What a glutton! So far in

this area there had been one Airship Contactee case in 1897 along with numerous cigar-shaped Airship sightings, in 1919 there was a blinding glare in the sky in the area during an earthquake in Michigan, in 1938 nine Airmen were killed when their bomber plane crashed into an invisible in mid-air over Delaware, Illinois, and in 1946 an odd Fireball was seen hovering over Mason City. No other giant cats though. Had it just arrived in the area?

Esquimalt Harbour, Vancouver Island. Canada. November 1950. A Lieutenant Commander in the Canadian Navy was fishing in a small open boat out from the Naval Base on the southern tip of Vancouver Island when a Seamonster crossed behind him only seventy feet away.The creature was thirty feet long from head to tail and created a heavy wash. It surfaced every 35 feet and each time it lifted its head from the water it opened it's mouth wide and showed two rows of large teeth which had a sawtooth appearence. Before it dived it snapped its teeth together with a terrifying sound. The head was two feet long and eighteen inches wide with eyes that were black and two to three inches across. The head and body were covered in brown hair and there was a six foot long neck. The creature also had shoulders and swam by means of large flippers and a big flat tail. A hairy Seamonster? Is Caddy changing form just like Nessy? Or are there several types of unknown Seamonster in the waters off Vancouver Island? Haven't we met a Seaserpent with shoulders before? Yes, we have off the island of Coll near Eigg near Mull in the north of Scotland in 1808.

Mount Glastenbury, Bennington County, Vermont. 3rd December 1950. Sunday. Frances Christman went to visit a friend three miles away and was never seen again. Do not even think of going near Mount Glastenbury. At least not in 1950.

Wandsworth, London, England. 3rd December 1950. Sunday. There was a fall from the sky of a block of ice onto a house. The origins of the ice were unknown. More English icefalls.

Maryborough, Queensland, Australia. 7th December 1950. 8.00 pm. Many witnesses saw a UFO shoot over the town travelling north. A few minutes later the UFO returned at a low level and then

started climbing to 8,000 feet before vanishing to the north. The speed was four to five hundred miles per hour. Normal behaviour for Meteors isn't it?

On 10th December 1950 a car was struck by a falling meteorite in Saint Louis in Saint Louis City in Missouri.

On 13th December 1950 there was a fall of fish from the sky onto Wrangell Narrows in Alaska.

Tooting, London, England. 21st December 1950, Thursday. A lone woman wearing a woollen head scarf was hit in the head by a plummeting piece of ice that was seen to come crashing out of the sky. The ice fall would have killed her if it was not for the heavy woollen head scarf that she was wearing. The block of ice weighed one pound and fell out of a clear sky and there were no aircraft in the area. There were four strange ice falls in the area in November and December of that year. There were a total of six reported large ice mass falls in England that year during November and December

Dumbartonshire, Strathclyde, Scotland. 26th December 1950, Tuesday. A fifty kilogramme ice block fell from the sky narrowly missing a man who was driving and crashed down onto the road. The remains of the ice mass showed signs of apparent slots and rivets and the police weighed the total weight of the pieces as being 112 pounds. It was a clear sky and there were no aircraft in the area at the time. Where had the ice been forming and what was it doing in the sky? And why above Scotland?

Also on 26th December 1950 there was a massive ice fall onto Helensburgh in Argyle and Bute in Scotland as well.

In December 1950 Miss Opal Lambert who worked in the post office in Summerland was stamping Christmas cards when she looked up and saw "Bobo" the seamonster swimming around in circles about two hundred yards off shore. The monsters head was four feet above the water and after ten minutes it disappeared. Summerland is on the Santa Barbara Channel in Santa Barbara County in California next to the San Clemente Channel.

Inchon, Kyonggi, South Korea. December 1950. The Captain and crew of the "U. S. Gardiner Bay" saw a distinct UFO that

entered the sea. This was not a Meteor. They rise up out of the sea and they fall into the sea, or a lake or river as the case may be, but are they necessarily the same?

During December 1950 there was a fall of fish onto Garrigcastle in Ireland.

Lough Ree, Galway, Ireland.1950. Above Athlone where the River Shannon flows through it. Two male witnesses saw an odd animal swimming in the Lough. The neck was one foot above surface, followed by a gap of water and then a black hump. The witnesses at first thought it was a calf and went out in a boat to rescue it but it submerged before they could reach it. By this time they knew that it was definitely not a calf or anything else they had any experience with. Also that same year a motorcruiser had bumped into something large and swimming in the same area.

Deniliquin, New South Wales, Australia.1950. A seal was shot dead in the river here. We had some reports of lost seals and possibly Walruses in the inland river system here last century. Maybe these are the origins of the Bunyip legend? This is our second captured Seal in the area in one hundred years.

Strait of Georgia. Vancouver Island. British Columbia.1950. Judge James Brown and his family saw a 45 foot long Seaserpent that rose up out of the water several times here. There had been a sighting of a hairy Seamonster near here in November near Esquimault Harbour. This one was not described as hairy though. Several types?

Eel River, near Eureka, Humboldt County, California. 1950. A ten year old girl fishing with her family had gone for a walk in a meadow when she saw a red eyed creature with the strangest looking fangs and wearing tattered and torn clothing which barely covered him. This creature was reported to have been covered in hair and was 7.5 to eight feet tall. The nose was very large and flat against the face and the hands and feet were enormous. The creature made an odd growling noise and came close enough to hurt the girl but did not. The little girl in the meantime ran away as fast as she could. What was a Hairy Hominoid doing with clothes, or at least the remains of them, on? Was it something else that looked like a

Hairy Hominoid? Wouldn't we have a report of a creature in a plaid jacket wandering around Oakwood, Oklahoma, in 1968 as well as Lawton, Oklahoma, in 1971?

Cleveland, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. 1950. There were quite a few reports of a Monster man dwelling in the old Cemetery near the Zoo. When a new Highway was put through the man was said to have moved into the nearby woods. Malformed drifter or indigenous lifeform or neither?

1951

On 2nd January 1951 there was a fall of fish onto Long Beach in Los Angeles County in California.

Kempton, Dusseldorf, Nordrhein-Westfalen, Germany. 10th January 1951. Wednesday. A carpenter on the roof of his home was skewered and killed by an ice spear that fell from the sky. The unexpected spear of ice was six inches in diameter and six feet long. When your number is up your number is up!

Noblesville, Hamilton County, Indiana. January 1951. David Simmons and two others saw a black cat like creature that resembled a black Panther. There are no black Panthers native to North America. It was five feet long and pitchblack in colour and left tracks as big as the palm of a woman's hand. David shot at it and the cat went into a thicket along Stoney Creek. Indiana Panthers? Indiana not only had a spate of Panthers in 1947 and 1948 but lots of other things as well since its first flashing UFO sighting above Bloomington in 1877.

Withdean, Sussex. 4th February 1951. Boring. Hominoids were seen near a landed saucer. Haven't people got imaginations?

A publican and four of his customers at Carrabin in Western Australia saw a glittering light like a diamond in the sky that was the size of a thousand gallon watertank spinning and hovering overhead on 8th March 1951.

On 28th March 1951 massive blocks of ice fell onto Brentford in Middlesex, England.

Namche Bazaar, Nepal.1951. March. Lakhpa Tensing, a Yak herder, was rounding up a stray Yak at dusk when he came upon the corpse of a Mousehare and then saw a small Hairy Hominoid, the size of twelve year old boy sitting on a rock with its back to him. The creature had a curious pointed head and red brown hair. Another Yeti! And in the correct location for one for a change.

Burkhamsted, Chiltern Hills, Herts, England. 13th April 1951. 4.30 pm. Snowflakes as big as saucers fell from the sky. They were five inches across. All witnesses ever see are little men around UFOs or massive chunks of ice?

Wabash, Wabash County, Indiana. 3rd May 1951. Thursday. Carl Blocker, 44, was found incinerated in his car and died soon after. The odd thing is though that Carl's car was only slightly damaged in comparison to the damage that it should have suffered from the heat needed to incinerate a body. Carl had just parked his vehicle on the side of the road when it was suddenly ablaze though no origin could be found for the fire. Carl wasn't smoking in bed or even in his car and he didn't have a smouldering mattress in the car either.

Solano County, California. May 1951. The area was shaken by enigmatic blasts off and on for two weeks. Windowpanes were shattered, pictures dropped from walls and dishes fell from shelves. These were not regarded as earthquakes but we were back to the beginning of these aerial explosions.

Contra Costa County, California. May 1951. The area was shaken by enigmatic blasts off and on for two weeks. Windowpanes were shattered, pictures dropped from walls and dishes fell from shelves. These were not regarded as earthquakes.

Richmond, Wayne County, Indiana. 8th June 1951. Friday. Four jet fighter pilots were witnesses. The four Airforce jets were scrambled to chase an unknown object that was seen in the sky. Whilst they were in the air all four jets crashed simultaneously into an invisible something. Three of the pilots were killed and it was as if they had just rammed into a massive glass wall. Was this a force field or something to that effect? Indiana again. We have also met

the invisible glass wall before over Delaware, Illinois, in 1938 when a plane crashed into it. We would meet it again in the future. Was something not quite in its own dimension causing objects in our dimension to just clip it?

Mare Island, Solano County, California. Near San Francisco. 15th June 1951. There was a mystery blast from the sky and a tremor that separated the causeway connecting Mare Island Naval Station to the mainland. What of the mysterious Skyquakes of Southern California?

Sonderborg, Denmark. 19th June 1951. A Mechanic saw a UFO land and found himself paralysed. Birds stopped singing and cows became immobile. Four entities in black with helmets emerged from the craft whilst others were on a deck and appeared to make repairs. Eight other objects came out and hovered before flying away. A paralysed witness? Haven't we met this one before? We certainly have met cases of UFO associated paralysis as far back as in Lachine, Quebec, in 1885 in connection with a falling brilliantly lit up object, in 1936 in Stone, England in association with a brown hovering UFO, at Le Verger, France, in 1944 also in association with a UFO which was grounded at the time and in 1947 at Villa Santina in the Carnac Alps of Italy, with a landed UFO.

Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas. June 1951. Formations of UFOs appeared almost every night that Summer. There were nightly gatherings of luminous glowing UFOs in a perfect Vee formation above the town. These lasted most of the Summer and were attributed in the official Press to flights of ducks in formation reflecting motor car headlights off their bellies. I'd like to see that. As well as nocturnal ducks. And how come it occurred one Summer only? If physical conditions are right then are not all experiments not replicable? We might have to cancel that hypothesis after all!

Saint Petersburg, Pinellas County, Florida, Tampa Bay. 2nd July 1951. Monday. 8.00 am. The landlady went to the door of the flat of Mrs Mary Reeser,67. She normally had coffee with her and she had a Telegram to deliver to her as well. Mrs Reeser had not opened the door to the Telegram Boy. The landlady grabbed the

doorknob to the room and suddenly let go of it in pain. The brass knob was so hot that it had burnt her hand. A housepainter nearby heard her and came to help. They forced the door open. The windows were open yet the room was unbearably hot. Near the front window were the charred remains of a big armchair and in it the equally charred remains of Mrs Reeser. Little was left of either. Her 170 pound weight was reduced to ten pounds. Only her left foot, a few vertebrae and her charred skull were not totally consumed. Only the coil Springs were left of the chair. The room showed little affect of heat. The walls were sooty from four foot up. A mirror ten feet from the chair was cracked from the heat and two tall candles,12 feet away, were completely melted. Directly beneath the chair there was a small burnt spot on the rug. Beside the chair a plastic wall outlet had melted, blowing the fuse which had stopped the electric wall clock at 4.20 am. There had been no lightning in the area that night and there was no way that it could have come in through one of the windows. Burning clothing could not have produced such a flame and the heat necessary to totally cremate a body at the temperature of 2,500 degrees capable of doing this would have destroyed the house and everything in it. There would have been much more than a small burnt spot on the floor. There was no gasoline or flammable materials in the room or any way of lighting a fire. Mrs Reeser just exploded into a very short lived ball of flame that was very selective in its area. Mrs Reeser is a spontaneous combustion classic case. Yet still a total mystery. Which theory applies? Is the slow cooking pig in a blanket hypothesis still valid though it has not fitted a number of our cases or is it something more?

Whitefield, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 14th July 1951. Saturday. 6.30 am. Lachlan Stuart went out to milk the cows when he saw a Lakemonster in the Loch. Lachlan ran back to his house for a camera and called out to a friend who was staying with him.He photographed the Lakemonster with humps in the Loch. There were three triangular humps moving in a line towards the shore only fifty yards from the witnesses. The creature was 42 feet long with a small head on a six foot long neck. The head and neck were going up and

down. Because of a defect in the camera the creature was unable to be filmed. The witnesses retreated into some trees as the Lakemonster came closer before it swam away vanishing 300 yards from shore. The humps rose five feet out of the water and there was eight feet between them. The colour of the beast was blackish. Loch Ness Lakemonster number 91 and still counting. And not all of them from the 1930s either. There were quite a few before the famous Doctor's sighting in the early 1930s.

Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas. July 1951. Formations of UFOs appeared almost every night that Summer. There were nightly gatherings of luminous glowing UFOs in a perfect Vee formation above the town. These lasted most of the Summer. More and more ducks?

Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas. August 1951. Formations of glowing lights appeared over the town that Summer. There were nightly gatherings of luminous glowing UFOs in a perfect Vee formation above the town. These lasted most of the Summer.

Lubbock, Lubbock County, Texas. 25th August 1951. Carl Hart photographed a formation of UFOs in a perfect V formation above the town. They glowed. These formations appeared almost every night that Summer there were nightly gatherings of luminous glowing UFOs in a perfect Vee formation above the town. These lasted most of the Summer.

During August 1951 a five pound steel ball of unknown manufacture crashed down from the sky onto Tacoma in Pierce County in Washington State.

Anmatjera, Central Australia, Northern Territory, Australia. September 1951. Several Unmatjera Aborigines saw a small being enter an odd craft from underneath which soon became airborne. The craft was regarded as discoid and was not a plane. The disc had landed beside a similar one already on the ground and the Hominoid went from the just landed craft to the already landed craft which then took off making a loud buzzing noise. The second one followed. The Hominoid wore a shiny suit and helmet and had long arms. There is nothing remotely like this figure in Australian Aboriginal mythology so

where was the origin of it? Was it a spontaneous manifestation of a recognisable symbol based on a Universal system of constantly occurring subconscious images or was it an actual sighting of a little man and a pair of UFOs?

Drakenstein Mountain, Paarl, Cape Province, South Africa. September 1951. The witness, an Engineer, testing the repairs to his car was on a drive late at night when a small Hominoid emerged from the shadows and stated “We need water” in an odd accent. The Hominoid was under five feet tall and wore a brown coat and had no hair, a domed head and smooth skin. Both the witness and the Hominoid went to a stream in the car to pick up water and then returned to the pickup point. The witness then saw a disc shaped craft in the shadows of the Mountain and was invited inside where he was shown a bed or table on which a Hominoid lay. The Hominoid had been burnt and hence the need for water. The Hominoids allowed the witness to ask questions such as “How did the UFO work?”. The Hominoids replied “We nullify gravity by way of a fluid magnet”. The witness asked them “ Where did they come from?” and pointing to the sky the Hominoid replied “From there!” Smart Aliens. Alien or elfin answers? Our mysteries like the answers to our questions tend to remain elusive. And what about water? This would not be our first thirsty Alien either.

Abilene, Taylor County, Texas. 2nd November 1951. Friday. The Passengers and crew of an American Airlines DC-4 saw a bright green UFO like projectile that paced them. They were in an American Airlines DC-4 above Abilene. The UFO left a white trail and was holding the same course as the plane when it suddenly exploded hurling red balls of fire in every direction. It was like a Roman candle and fortunately none hit the plane. This is not our first pacing of an aircraft either. Or exploding UFO.

Also on 2nd November 1951 a gigantic green fireball was seen blazing over Arizona to the astonishment of 165 witnesses. Several of the witnesses stated that it travelled parallel to the ground before it exploded. There was no sound and the green fireball seemed to just disintegrate. Was this the same green fireball that

scared the passengers and crew of a plane flying over Abilene in Texas?

Anadarko, Caddo County, Oklahoma. 11th November 1951. A farmer found his twenty acre farm covered in a thick layer of leaflike shreds of something like Tin. The leaves varied in length from one third of an inch to four inches long. Was this a shredded spacecraft? Had we had other Aluminium or Tin Falls before? We have had several and there would be more in the future.

Ceresco, Saunders County, Nebraska. 12th November 1951. There was a lengthy maned lion hunt here that was unsuccessfull after several sightings.

Queens County, New Brunswick, Canada, 22nd November 1951. Thursday. 6.00 pm. Herman Belyea had come to a pole fence and before crossing it had hit the fence with his axe. Within seconds Herman heard five long yells in the woods followed by five more. Herman then saw a six foot tall creature that resembled a black Panther rapidly walking on its' hind legs towards him. The cat's forepaws were waving as it charged. The frightening animal was six feet long with a tail two feet two inches long and overall it was a black colour and repeatedly charged the witness who fought it off with his axe. The cat kept charging erect and then jumping aside and soon vanished. Cats do not walk or charge on their hind legs. The cat only desisted from fighting on nearing the settlement. What sort of upright Kitty was this? And why did it not stay around? Was it just passing through? Had it just come from Indiana?

Uniontown, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. 26th November 1951. Monday. A Fireball appeared out of the sky and crashed into a gasline. There was a subsequent explosion. Weird things would occur here in the future as well. Was Uniontown random or chosen?

On 27th November 1951 there was a fall of fish onto Washington DC.

Madisonville, Indiana. 29th November 1951. Sunset. Three duck Hunters saw a strange craft in the sky leaving a vapour trail. The craft came lower and stopped just above them. One of the men raised his gun but the UFO took off at high speed and turned on its

side. It was a disc shaped white metallic streamlined object and came lower again as if about to land but instead took off again. Was it investigating? Was it an hallucination? Twice by the same group?

Tucumcari, Quay County, New Mexico. 13th December 1951. Thursday. All of the town were witnesses of a great Fireball that appeared in the night sky and ploughed straight into a 750,000 gallon water tank. This collapsed the tank destroying twenty buildings and killing four people. No Meteoric residue or a crater was found in the area. It seemed that the Fireball had actually landed close to the tank but in its unrestrained course continued travelling until it struck the tank. The break in the tanks metal wall was as clean as if it was cut by a Giant's knife. On 26th November a Fireball had crashed to Earth at Uniontown in Pennsylvania. Was this one related? At Uniontown it had crashed into a gasline. What would the probability be of two devastating Meteoric events to occur in only a few days? Quite high one would suspect?

Red Springs, Robeson County, North Carolina. 1951 December. Mr Sam Coley and his two children saw a hovering UFO with a being inside it. The being was Human shaped. Human-shaped beings along with hovering flying objects? Might have heard of them.

Lyons Falls, Black River, Lewis County, New York State. 1951. 42 miles southeast of Watertown. Mr "Wash" Mellick was fishing in a boat when he saw a fifteen foot long, dark brown creature with a tapered body and two fins like hands surfacing twenty-five feet away. The creature's eyes were like silver dollars and it kept staring at the witness nonchalantly whilst the witness kept throwing stones at the Lakemonster. Local legend says that the creature only appears during electrical storms. What is it with a lot of Lakemonsters, other odd creatures and events and electrical storms? Are they actually electrical storms or are they energy discharges when other dimensions or planes of reality intersect?

Cobham, Surrey, England . 1951. Witnesses were numerous car drivers, Police and Pilots. Starting in 1950 and finishing in 1955 there were hundreds of incidents involving cars on the stretch of motorway between Cobham and Esher in Surrey. Bullet like patterns

would suddenly appear in the windscreens of cars driven by lone drivers. None of the vehicles attacked had passengers. It was like a phantom sniper was operating in the area. It also happened to two Police cars that were investigating. No missiles were found and there were no secondary holes. Phantom bullets? Even aircraft flying over the area were hit. Was there a stationary Micrometeorite shower over the one small area for nearly five years? Or was the origin of the stonefalls over the same area for almost five years much closer? Cobham and Esher are only six kilometres apart so this is a very limited area of opportunity.

East Port Macquarie, New South Wales, Australia. 1951. 10.00 pm. Three teenagers encountered a figure at twenty metres that had a Human outline, was dressed in a robe and was just floating slightly above the ground. The vision was smoky grey in colour and had no definite head features and was two metres tall. The witnesses fled! Was it a UFO creature? A ghost? A delusion? Whatever it was it was the same type of universally seen Hominoid seen over the surface of the Earth. Is there universally recognisable symbolism manifesting all over the planet? Or are they all dreams even if they possess physical reality?

Calumet, Canadian County, Oklahoma. 1951. Mrs Lawrence Laub saw a cross between a Wolf and a Deer roaming around. The feet were huge pads and it had long hair and a bushy tail. The creature also had small pointed ears and was bigger than a dog or a Wolf. There were also four thin deerlike legs and the head and body were deerlike but definitely not a deer. The same odd creature had been seen by her husband two years before. It’s back and we still do not know what it is.

Gorilla Swamp, Eaton County, near Charlotte, Michigan.1951. A Hairy Hominoid, a strange monster on two legs, was reported to have been seen. Gosh! I wonder if Gorilla Swamp was named after something familiar though I just cannot put a name to it at the moment.

Also in 1951 near Boston in Thomas County in Georgia a woman and her husband saw a hairy giant that their dogs had

cornered on their porch. The husband had shot at it but it ran away. So would I.

Menlung Glacier, Nepal, Himalayas. 1951. Members of the Expedition of Eric Shipton found and photographed strange Hominoid tracks in the snow that were 13 inches wide by eighteen inches long. The natives said that they were the tracks of a Yeti, a Snowman. At least Yetis are meant to be here in the Himalayas.

Halidon, South Australia. 1951. Mrs A. was rounding up cattle when she came upon a rounded object resting on legs. Three male Hominoids emerged from it and floated to the ground. They looked Human and wore silver suits, silver boots and hoods over their heads. The witness was taken willingly into a room in the object where the Hominoids communicated with her and told her things about herself that should not have been known by them. She was then returned to theground. It is all sounding too distressingly familiar. If it is all nonexistent, why then is it all so too familiar?

1952

Mission Hills, San Diego County, California. 4th January 1952. 8.30 pm. A mystery blast shook the area. We believe something exploded in the sky. The Californian skyblasts are back, one year later.

Point Loma, San Diego County, California. 4th January 1952. 9.00 pm. A mystery blast shook the area. Something exploded in the sky!

Chula Vista, San Diego County, California. 4th January 1952. 11.00 pm. A mystery blast shook the area. Something exploded in the sky!

Los Angeles International Airport, Los Angeles County, California. 4th January 1952. after 11.00 pm. A mystery blast shook the area. Something exploded in the sky!

Los Angeles International Airport, Los Angeles County, California. 5th January 1952. 3.33 am. A mystery blast shook the Los Angeles area. Something exploded in the sky!

Were there several explosions or only one object making several noises?

Burlington, Burlington County, New Jersey. 29th January 1952. 11.00 am. The town was shaken by an unexplained explosion. The source was not found. Did this same object reappear, so to say, over New Jersey later that same month? Or had there been several invisible falling bodies that were breaking the Sound Barrier and this was a late runner? Or were there clusters of these falling exploding invisibles, many of them unreported, that traversed the United States over a period of twenty-five days travelling from California to New Jersey?

Banff National Park, Alberta, Canada. 16th February 1952. Midges encased in ice fell from the sky. Were they falling ice-coated midges? I believe not. Had they been causing the sky explosions?

Esperanza, Vancouver Island. British Columbia, Canada. February 1952. The Manager of a fish buying camp spotted a moving object that looked like a black creosoted piling. It had an eel-like neck, thicker than a piling, on top of which was a head with enormous eyes that towered 16 feet above the water. The beast was passing by very slowly and the witness went and grabbed his 30-30 rifle from his living quarters. Now the creature was seen by his wife and daughter who were horrified. The witness suddenly startled the Seamonster by slamming the door behind him and it turned its head towards the window. It had a huge pinklined mouth, sharklike teeth, a whalesized body and was propelled by huge twelve foot flukes. There were also giant flippers. The witness did not shoot. This was not a Whale or a misidentified species of shark. It is a very clear description of something else. How common are these something elses and are they native to the Earth? Or is it all of the above?

On 6th March 1952 an electrical storm struck Santa Clara County in California. Fireballs were seen bouncing along power lines and through houses in San Jose and in Gilroy. Gilroy is 28 miles south of San Jose but still in Santa Clara County. In San Jose postal carrier Walter Bager saw a bolt of lightning hit a utility pole and a fireball then jumped from the pole and hit a parked bicycle which it

threw several feet. The fireball then bouned to the top of Walter's umbrella, knocking it from his hands as the fireball vanished. Is there any relationship to the mystery explosions in the sky near here in the preceding January?

Gulf of Mexico. 1st April 1952. Tuesday. The Captain and crew of the "S.S. Esso Bermuda" saw a UFO dive into the sea 200 miles south of Lake Charles City, Louisianna. The object was obviously an aircraft yet none were reported missing. It was not a Meteor or a Meteorite. There was no sound so is this still related to the exploding invisibles of earlier that same year?

Pensacola, Escambia County, Florida. 9th April 1952. An object crossed the sky that resembled an aeroplane trailing smoke. Another followed which appeared to fall and a short time later an explosion was heard. The entire City shook. A hot seven inch cone of metal was found near an oak tree and there was no scorched or damaged wood or other fragments. The object was found to be a Sulphur compound. This was eight days later to the east of the Gulf of Mexico sighting. Does Sulphur normally come plummeting down from the sky? Science says no but we have records of 21 previous falls. The puzzling thing is though that it would have to be a very big piece of airborne Sulphur to begin with to allow for burning up as it swiftly crashed through our atmosphere. Lumps of Sulphur the size of small houses normally do not circle the Earth. If this is not the case then we must assume that the Sulphur fell from a much closer area and that to escape this area of falling from involved the expending of a lot of energy which resulted in the extreme heat of the object. Which scenario is it?

Scarboro, York County, Ontario, Canada. 17th April 1952. A fiery spherical object trailing black smoke raced down from the sky over Lake Ontario. A short time later a puff of smoke drifted over the lake. No debris was found and the object appeared to have crashed into the lake. More falling things! Eight days after Florida.

Brockton, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. 26th April 1952. There was an explosion heard in the sky and seven persons saw a bright light resembling a flare hurtle to Earth. More of these luminous

objects are crashing to Earth! This was only nine days after Scarboro in Canada.

North Bergen, Hudson County, New Jersey. 30th April 1952. An object resembling an aeroplane appeared to fall into the Hudson River. No traces were found. Was the Earth flying through a Sulphur Meteor shower? If so this shower was spread over a very wide area of land. Originally falling on the west coast of the United States where it was travelling northwest, then to the south over the Gulf of Mexico where it was travelling east, and then to the northeast where it was travelling south. As we travel through Space we are heading in one direction as we revolve. When we come into contact with Meteor showers they appear to cut across the surface of the Earth in one direction, if they are that large that this effect would be noticeable, and it is rare for this to occur. These were three separate showers then heading in three different directions at roughly the same time.This would be amazingly high coincidence when allowing for the vastness of Space. Meteor showers do not generally come from several directions at once. They fall relative to the Earth's spin as they appear to cut into it. They don't just come from all over. Or did they?

Bingham, Socorro County, New Mexico. 3rd May 1952. Saturday. All of the town were witnesses as well as Mr Fred Koch. After a whirlwind there was a fall of one inch long fish from the sky. There were hundreds and they were all the same. They were remarkably soft and would have been crushed if they were handled. Nothing else fell and the event was photographed by Fred Koch. If they were crushed when they were handled how come then that they were not crushed when they hit the surface of the Earth? Had they fallen very far? Had they fallen very fast?

On 3rd May 1952 there was a fall of fish onto Washington D. C. Hadn't this just happened here in November 27th 1951? This was the same day as Bingham.

Hundreds of people in Melbourne in Victoria in Australia saw a gleaming silver cigar-shaped disc flying overhead at several thousand feet on 3rd May 1952. the luminous object had a structure

at the back like a flattened funnel and also possessed a dome at the rear. It finally made off at great speed leaving a trail of the purest bluish white colour.

In Sydney New South Wales in Australia on 3rd May 1952 at 6.00 am there were dozens of reports of a wingless cigar many times the size of an ordinary airliner with a pair of blazing lights at each end. The speed was in excess of 500 miles per hour.

Also on 3rd May 1952 an engineering student in Adelaide in South Australia saw a small white disc that vanished over the house roofs.

Between Scunthorpe, Humberside and Doncaster, Doncaster, England. 5th May 1952. The windscreen of a truck was shattered and no causal object was found. Probably just a lousy windscreen.

At 6.00 am on 6th May 1952 Mr. R. Geppart was driving a tractor, as he had been all night, about fifty miles west of Wagga Wagga in New South Wales in Australia when he saw a light coming across the plains. At first he thought that it was a car but when it got closer he realized that there were no roads there. Next moment a strange object was in front of him that was 400 feet away and at an altitude of 250 feet. It was cigar-shaped about one hundred feet long and fifteen to twenty feet deep with a bright red nose and portholes along the side. After passing the witness slowly the object then shot off at terrific speed.

Between Scunthorpe, Humberside and Doncaster, Doncaster, England. 6th May 1952. A window exploded on a schoolbus. No-one was injured and no causal object was found. Doncaster and Scunthorpe are only thirty-three kilometres apart. Another lousily made windscreen?

Between Cobham, Surrey, and Esher, Surrey, England. 9th May 1952. The windscreen was shattered on the car of Mr M. Sykes. No causal object found. This was the twentieth incident of its kind in eighteen months. What was this fall of unknown invisible projectiles onto a very localised area? A fall of invisible projectiles that smashed windscreens.

On 11th May 1952 residents of Parramatta in New South Wales in Australia reported seeing a silvery ball with a halo in the sky. The luminous ball moved slowly and silently until it vanished.

Algiers, Algeria. 19th May 1952. Thousands of snails fell during a freak storm. Snails have fallen in other places.

Around 7.00 pm on 21st May 1952 a multitude of witnesses saw a hovering circular metallic object in the sky over Sturgeon Bay in Door County in Wisconsin. Later triangulation based on independent witness reports over the 35 minute sighting period indicated that the craft was 780 feet wide. The object had headed north along the Lake Michigan shoreline.

Between Cobham, Surrey, and Esher, Surrey, England. May 1952. Windscreens were shattered on numerous cars. No causal objects were found. Were these invisible micro-snails falling from the sky?

Between Cobham, Surrey, and Esher, Surrey, England. May 1952. Windscreens were shattered on numerous cars. No causal objects were found. Anti-matter?

Between Scunthorpe, Humberside, and Doncaster, England. May 1952. The windscreen of a car was shattered. No causal object was found. Micrometeorites? If so how does a fall of Celestial objects or nonobjects in the case of anti-matter or Micrometeorites occur over a very limited area of the Earth's surface?

Pittsburgh, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. 6th June 1952. A woman was injured in the hip whilst holding a ladder for her husband. The injury was attributed to a spent bullet though none was ever found. There had been no noise. This attack was followed fourteen days later by another similar attack in Swissvale, also near Pittsburgh. Another localised matter or nonmatter fall? Had the Micrometeorite falls travelled across the Atlantic Ocean?

Newbury, Berkshire. England. 12th June 1952. A windscreen was shattered. No causal object found. A Micrometeorite? Meanwhile back in England all was still normal.

Robert-Espagne, Meuse Forest, near Magneville, Meuse, France. 16th June 1952. Woodcutters saw an immense parachute falling and then heard metallic noises and trees breaking. Police

searched the area but nothing was found that could have caused the damage. This time a giant something that resembled a parachute crashed to Earth in front of many witnesses but left no wreckage at all.

Swissvale, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. 20th June 1952. A seven year old boy was wounded by an unknown. No bullet was found or sound heard. Please refer to the previous Pittsburgh attack of 6th June that same year only fourteen days before. Had the Surrey micrometeorites moved west? No, they hadn't.

Between Cobham, Surrey, and Esher, Surrey, England. June 1952. Windscreens were shattered on numerous cars and no causal objects were found. It is getting boring and tedious again.

Meiningen, Thuringia, Germany. 11th July 1952. Friday. Mr Oscar Linke and his 11 year old daughter saw two men in shiny coveralls standing by a large disc eight metres in diameter. The craft and the two men took off when they heard the man approaching and his daughter screaming. The daughter screaming was the giveaway. This was the second event to have occurred here. In 1835 a mass of jelly fell from the sky at Gotha nearby. This mass was seen to fall and landed three feet in front of the witness.

On the night of 14th July 1952 Pan American Airlines pilots William B. Nash and W. H. Fortenberry saw six glowing red discs near Newport News in Hampton County in Virginia. The objects were one mile below them and they appeared to be one hundred feet in diameter in a stepped-up echelon formation. Suddenly they executed a one hundred and fifty degree turn when just ahead of and below the airliner. They were then joined by two more discs which came up from behind and as they sped off into the night their lights blinked out one by one.

Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts. 16th July 1952. 9.35 am. A UFO was seen hovering over the New England Power Station. There was electrical interference at the time. Coastguardsman Shell Alpert photographed four white glowing eggshaped objects over the Power Station. Flying objects or unusual electrical discharges from the powerstation? Or both?

Just before midnight on 16th July 1952 one mile west of Hebron, near Salisbury in Wicomico County in Maryland Trooper Robert W. Burkhardt and his sergeant were on a routine patrol on Church Street when they saw what they thought was a circular yellow light that was rapidly apparoching the patrol car. To avoid a collision the patrolcar swerved to the shoulder and slid to a halt. The light stopped, hovered in the headlights twenty feet away. Burkhardt started the car and approached the light which then retreated and even though the speed of the car varied the light always stayed a set distance away. Then with a sudden burst of light and speed the car vanished. The light reappeared the following night in front of Burkhardt with five other men. The men surrounded it and it blinked out when surrounded by them to reappear in a nearby field. As the days grew on the light kept returning and more and more people kept coming to see the light which eventually went away without ever being caught several weeks later.

Rio Serchio, Emilia Romagna, Italy. 24th July 1952. The witness was fishing when he saw a disc hovering in the sky for ten minutes. The disc was hovering noiselessly over the river.A tube hung from it and the lower end of it dragged through the water. The disc was 60 feet in diameter and had five propellers at the tail. On top there were three rotors that stuck out of a sort of cupola. A flood of orange light issued from slots in the edge. Suddenly a porthole opened and a Hominoid's face appeared in it wearing a diver's helmet. The Hominoid had seen the witness. The witness flung himself backwards as a green ray of light shot out of the disc which hit the witness who was suddenly blinded. Then the UFO took off to the east like lightning. Six days later a strange man came to the witness whilst he was fishing in the same spot and asked if the witness had seen any unusual flying objects lately. He offered the witness a gold-tipped cigarette and the witness took a couple of puffs. Suddenly his head began to swim and he thought he was going to die. The witness then took the cigarette out of his mouth and was about to put it in his pocket when it was snatched away by the man who broke it up, threw it into the river and left the witness lying stretched out on the riverbank almost dead. Never accept

cigarettes from strangers, especially after UFO sightings. This was the third event to have occurred here. In 1828 a fiery globe of considerable size was seen travelling from east to west at great speed and in 1837 a luminous globe three times the size of Venus passed over the same area.

Enid, Garfield County, Oklahoma. 29th July 1952. Between Bison and Waukomis, Oklahoma, on U.S. Highway 81, Mr Sid Eubanks saw an enormous Flying Saucer that was 400 feet wide which swept down and almost blew his car off the road with its colossal exhaust blast or backwash. The car ended up in a ditch. The craft was originally lowflying and yellow-green which changed to yellow-brown. Sid also recalled that it was bell-shaped. Was this a swooping saucer or exploding electrical or gravitational field? Was it a giant fish that had fallen at Enid?

Kelowna, Lake Okanogan, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada. July 1952. Sunday. Mrs E. A. Campbell, her sister Mrs E. W. Campbell and a Scottish visitor, Mrs Evelyn Little, were sitting on Mrs E. A. Campbell's front lawn when they saw a Lakemonster in the lake. It had a head resembling that of a cow or a horse and was seen to rear out of the water. It rose three times and the coils were glistening like huge wheels making the creature appear to be serpentine. There was also a ragged edge like a saw blade on the back. Ogopogo again? Or Naitaka? Take your pick.

Lake Wallowa, Wallowa County, Oregon. July 1952. Mr and Mrs Daniels saw three Sturgeon like creatures basking and playing in the Sun. Largest of the three animals was larger than any boat on the lake. What about Wally?

Culver City, Los Angeles County, California. July 1952. Workers in an aircraft plant saw a silver UFO in the sky. It was eggshaped and made a rocking motion and despatched two small craft which later re-entered the Mothership which then climbed up into the sky at enormous speed. Meteors and their kind do not extrude objects that then return to them. Nor do they ascend into the Heavens after this, they tend to fall from them. This then is something else. But maybe not what we at first believe we have seen.

Between Cobham, Surrey. and Esher, Surrey, England. July 1952. Wind-screens were shattered on numerous cars. No causal objects were found. Micrometeorites ad nauseum?

West Palm Beach, Palm Beach County, Florida. 19th August 1952. Tuesday. Mr. Sunny Desvergers, a Scoutmaster and four Scouts were witnesses. The Troop saw a bright glowing light in a Palmetto thicket and thinking that a plane might have come down Sunny told the boys to get the Sheriff if he was not back in twenty minutes after entering the thicket. Time passed. Sunny did not return. The Sheriff arrived just as Sunny came out of the undergrowth in near shock. Sunny later recounted that he had gone into the thicket with his torch and machete and that he came to a clearing where he felt strange and noted that no Stars were visible above him yet it was a clear night. He then realised that he was standing under something that was hovering above him. In a near panic he stepped back and swung his machete. At that instant a glowing red ball of flame erupted from the belly of the thing. The ball seemed misty. It floated towards him and Sunny then lost consciousness. When he came to the thing had gone and he headed back for the road. The boys had also seen six lights above the Palmetto grove when Sunny went in. The grass in the clearing was burnt at the roots. Something had been sending a massive electrical current into the soil burning the roots and yet leaving the grass blades intact. UFO or anomalous electrical event? Or both? Or so it seems?

Aldourie Castle, Loch Ness Highland, Scotland. 20th August 1952. Wednesday. Mrs Greta Finlay and her son, Harry Finlay, were on the south shore of the Loch at noon when they saw a Lakemonster splashing on the lake shore twenty yards away. The Beastie was fifteen feet long with two humps and the neck was two to 2.5 feet long with a pair of six inch projections sticking from the head like the horns of a snail. Each projection had a blob on the end. The skin of the creature was also black and shiny like a snail as well. Though with two humps it was not a snail. Might it have been a giant slug?

Seneca Lake, Watkins Glen, Schuyer County, New York. 26th August 1952. Tuesday. Two adult witnesses saw a UFO, not a Meteor, dive into Seneca lake. It splashed water eight to ten feet high. UFO or Meteor? It was solid or had mass so as to splash the water indicating that it was not weightless.

Pittsburg, Crawford County, Kansas. 27th August 1952. At dawn a Musician named Squires was driving into town when he saw a UFO hovering above an open field. The craft was composed of two huge discs, one above the other and between them was a round cabin with three or four curved windows that gave off a bluish light. The craft was 75 feet in diameter and was hovering ten feet above ground. Along the crafts outer edges were a series of propellers about six to eight inches in diameter that were spaced closely together. The witness got out of his car and approached the craft. As he approached the craft he dimly saw movement inside that appeared shadowy and humanlike. There was an odd machinery noise as well and the ship suddenly lifted vertically and vanished. UFO or misidentified luminous Phenomena? Shadows inside? Light-effects or Hominoids? A mis-identified Meteor? Can the Human brain misidentify when under stress? We know that stress can affect memory and concentration. Can it in fact affect perception? How we actually sense things? Can stress or sudden shock and the stress from it cause misidentification of Phenomena? Is the actual witness translating the event into parameters that they can make sense of? Is there a common symbolistic language that we can call on subconsciously to make right or to normalise these stressful situations? Previously there had been a sighting of a wild Hairy Man near the Osage River near here in 1869.

Belfield, New South Wales. Australia. August 1952. There was a fall of Winkles from the sky. Winkles normally live in the sea.

Between Cobham, Surrey, and Esher, Surrey, England. August.1952. Windscreens were shattered on numerous cars. No causal objects were found. Ho-hum. So rare! So rare!

Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland. 12th September 1952. Friday. 7.00 pm. A Fireball roared across the City and was heading west. Thousands of witnesses saw something roaring

through the sky that was capable of travelling four degrees in under ten minutes.

Sugar Creek, Braxton County, West Virginia. Three miles southwest from Gassaway and twelve miles from Flatwoods. 12th September 1952. 7.10 pm. Mr Woodrow Eagle saw the crash of a flaming object onto a hill near the Elk River. He turned the car around to telephone the Sheriff in Sutton thinking that it was a plane crash. Other individual witnesses in the same area saw the UFO turn around the hill that night Mr Eagle said it crashed into the hill. There were quite a few independent witnesses.

Sugar Creek, Braxton County, West Virginia. Three miles southwest from Gassaway and twelve miles from Flatwoods. 12th September 1952. 7.10 pm. A Meteor was seen near the Elk River. Individual witnesses in the area saw the Meteor turn around the hill that night. Many said that it crashed into the hill.

James Knoll, near Frametown, Braxton County, West Virginia. 12th September 1952. A UFO was seen on top of a hill. It was seen by two James boys who saw the illuminated object crashing onto the hill. Was it crashing or landing?

Charleston, Kanawha County, West Virginia. 12th September 1952. Witnesses saw a fiery ball disintegrate in the air a few hundred feet up following which a lot of ashes fell to the ground. This was seen by Mr and Mrs Clarence McLane and was the same as Mrs Alice Williams sighting. Had the object exploded into a cloud of ashes?

Flatwoods, Braxton County, West Virginia. 12th September 1952. Friday. 7.15 pm. A family of seven people including five children reported seeing a disc in the sky spurting out little sparks that was outlined against the sky in front of a mountain. It was first seen glowing bright red and travelling around a hill and then paused in mid-air after crossing from northwest to southwest. The stories of the children were consistent to all the parents and were of what seemed to be a plane crash. Edward May aged 13th ,Theodore May, 12th. Neal Nunley,14, Ronald Shaver,10, and Thomas Hyer,10 ran to Mrs May who was a hairdresser. She also saw the pulsating red light. Mrs May sent the boys off to Gene Lemmon,17, a member of

the National Guard. Armed only with a flashlight they went off to investigate. A red light fifty feet wide could be seen pulsating on top of the hill and a search party was sent out to investigate. A light mist drifted ahead of them as they detected a pungent metallic odour in the air which was quite irritating. They then saw the object on the hill 75 feet away. The object had a fifty foot in diameter and was eight foot high. A dog with the crowd started growling and bristling and one of the searchers flashed a torch into the bushes that the dog was growling at. In the torchlight was a creature ten feet tall who wore a helmet projecting a greenish blue light. The Hominoid was level with a tree and had no arms. The head was shaped like the Ace of Spades and had a circular window in it. Inside it was a round face glowing red. Two things like pale blue eyes looked out from behind the translucent panel. The Hominoid had a round blood-red face and greenish-orange beams projected from two eyelike sockets. Around the face was a dark hoodlike shape. The upper torso was clothed in a dark fabric that was possibly green. The body was grey-green and was reflecting the torch beams like rubber. The thing sort of slid and did not walk. twenty-five feet to the right there were a pair of glowing orange eyes. There was a hissing sound and a powerful sickening odour filled the area.The landed object according to some of the witnesses was the size of an outhouse and was pulsating nearby. It was also shaped like the Ace of Spades. Some witnesses say that it was twenty feet across. The area felt warm. The odour from the Monster made Kathleen May vomit for several hours. The dog fled and the entire party panicked and raced down the, hillside. There was also a throbbing noise. They got home and called the Sheriff who was in the area investigating a report of a plane crash. One female was hysterical. The rest of the witnesses were in shock. According to the editor of the local newspaper the leader of the original party led another party up the hillside.This party was armed. The Monster and the red object were gone.The sickening strange odour was still there and there were also strange skid marks that could not be explained away. A circular flattened area was found that was fifteen feet across. There was a greaselike residue found on the grass as well. What sort of group identification or misidentification is

this? Can groups in the same stressful situation have the same stress-induced hallucinations? Independent witnesses such as the Sheriff had seen or had reported to have been seen the same type of objects. Namely a large light that had descended onto a hill. It must have been quick as it was described as being a planecrash and they tend not to be slow. How do the children produce the same descriptions of the Hominoid shape and the craft? Were they chattering to each other as they sighted the odd object and the strange man? They were probably very quiet, maybe not even game to whisper so as not to get caught by the Hominoid. They might only have compared notes afterwards whilst recounting to Mrs May. If they did not even have time to compare notes as they fled down the hillside, which is the more probable scenario? Had they mutually produced the descriptions as they babbled them, in an excited state and probably at the same time, to Mrs May? Or did they see what they actually said that they saw?

Frametown, Braxton, West Virginia. 13th September 1952. Saturday. A Husband, his wife and their child were in their car when it suddenly stalled. There was a strong sulphurous odour in the air. The husband got out to investigate a light in the woods and as he did so he felt electrical pricklings in his body. He staggered back to the car where his wife was in terror. She was pointing at a giant Hairy Hominoid in the woods thirty feet away. The witnesses locked themselves in the car as the Hairy Hominoid approached and circled it. The Hairy Hominoid eventually left and soon after the sphere of light rose from the trees like a luminous trail.Was this a Hairy Hominoid from a UFO? Now I am getting totally absurd I hear you say. This is not the only Hairy Hominoid in connection with a UFO that we have had reported though. There have been others. There will be more! Remember Chewbacca? He came much later.

Gretna, Jefferson County, Louisianna. 18th September 1952, Thursday. Glen B. Denney, 46, had overdrank and was about to commit suicide. He did not smoke and had just cut his wrists. Suddenly he was incinerated. Nothing else in the room was damaged at all by flame or heat. There was blood in the kitchen but no matches or inflammable substances anywhere. Glen was having

delirium tremens at the time. Nothing else was burnt. Alcohol and the DTs and spontaneous combustion? This was a very popular Victorian theory. In some cases it might still be valid. One exception does not necessarily invalidate an entire category. It merely presents another option or possible solution.

Peru, Miami County, Indiana. 22nd September 1952 to 29th September 1952. Six windows were hit by invisible bullets of which no traces were found. Another Micrometeorite or antimatter shower?

Kokomo, Howard County, Indiana. 22nd September 1952-29th September 1952. Holes appeared in over fifty plate glass display windows. No bullets found. Micrometeorites? This time heading south?

Nievre, France. 25th September 1952. There was the fall of a block of ice weighing 11 to twelve pounds. Boring.

Between Cobham, Surrey and Esher, Surrey, England. September 1952. Windscreens were shattered on numerous cars. No causal objects were found. Hadn't this group of Micrometeorite Phenomena moved to Indiana? Seems not! Now there were two!

Sunshine, Melbourne, Victoria. Australia. 12th October 1952. Evening. Jim Mackay and Jim Robinson heard a swishing sound and saw a red and blue disc coming towards them. They took cover while the saucer sped above them at low altitude and then vanished. If colour is a result of vibration or harmonic or resonance then how can an object have two colours? Both parts were brilliantly lit up. Machine or electrical Phenomenon or one or all of the above? Matter is funny like that.

Le Vigan, Gard, France. 15th October 1952. Wednesday. 7.10 pm. A witness saw a brilliantly lit up yellow cigar shape on the ground and two figures standing near it. The craft was thirty metres wide by six metres high and had a sort of haze at both ends. What were the two Hominoids? Can they be explained away as electrical phenomena? Or as hallucinations? This is only a new type of hallucination, the disc with the hominoids. Where had it been for the last few thousand years of man's history if it had always been around? Surely a disc with a Hominoid near it would be seen and recorded as a disc with a Hominoid near it or would it? Which

changes? The perception of the witness based on their cultural loading, the Phenomena's appearence or both? Does one change in accordance with the other? Which influences which? Strange things were soon to stir in France.

Oloron, Pyrenees Atlantique, France. 17th October 1952. Friday. All town. A large white cotton cloud of standard shape was seen to the north of the town. Above it was a cylindrical object in the sky at a 45% angle at an altitude of two to three kilometres. A plume of white smoke was escaping from the upper end in the front of the cylinder. The object was surrounded by thirty red discs surrounded by yellowish rings at an angle with domes that were travelling in pairs and which seemed to have surrounded it. There was also an electrical arc or discharge seen between the discs at times. At the same time there was a massive fall of white smoky stuff like cobwebs that dissolved as soon as it hit the ground. This was streaming out of the top of the white cylinder which must have been a massive size. Mr Yves Prigent, Head of the Oloron High School, his wife and three children saw it and felt it. The cobwebs were gelatinous and clung for several hours onto telephone poles and roofs. How do we hallucinate this, relative to culturally loaded symbolism or not? This is a large cylinder in the sky with thirty pairs of small craft (?) around it. The cylinder was spewing a spiderwebby material at the time which rapidly dissolved.Our universally but culturally interpreted symbolistic Phenomenon is now spewing actual, we believe, matter which though of a shortlived duration was still recorded as existing. And we have met Angelhair as it has been called before. Is our universally but culturally interpreted symbolistic Phenomenon now actually manifesting itself into real matter even if only for a short period of time? The Spiritualists that were rife in the Nineteenth Century believed in the same sort of material and called it Ectoplasm and connected it with different sorts of Phenomena. We are more scientific and call it "Angelhair".

Glencove, Nassau County, Long Island, New York. 18th October 1952. At 11.16 am an area of twelve square miles from Glen Head to Cold Spring Harbour on Long Island in New York Stated felt a huge shock. Two blasts rocketed down from the skies. Walls

collapsed, young children were blown over and pictures fell down. The source of the explosion was unknown but definitely in the sky and not in the ground. Had the Skyquakes moved from California to New York? Are they pressure bumps in the Interdimensional wall?

Gaillac, d'Aveyron, France. 27th October 1952, Monday. Hundreds of witnesses, in fact all of the town, saw a large cigar shaped UFO in the sky. There were 16 discs flying around it as well as in the vicinity of the cigar. The sighting lasted for ten minutes and during it there was a massive fall of Angelhair. It seemed to stream out of the cigar or from the direction of it and it was like spiderwebs. This had happened ten days earlier at Oloron in the Pyrenees nearby. Now we have clustering in Time and Space of universally but culturally interpreted symbolistic Phenomena as well. Simply put this is where the same type of apparent Phenomena occur close together in time as well as in Space. As if a window has been opened for a limited time. And then shortly after slammed shut!

Marignane, Midi, France. 27th October 1952. 2.03 am. Mr Gachignard, an Airport employee saw a UFO that was travelling in the sky. Suddenly it dropped its speed from 150 miles per hour to an immediate "Dead Stop". The craft was silent and football shaped being three foot by fifteen foot in size. It was dark and at first looked like a Star coming down onto the runway. There were four perfectly square windows, eight inches by twelve inches, on a curved line that followed the upper curve of the cigar. There was also a strange light flickering behind windows that was milky blue to green and throbbing. When the witness was fifty yards away a shower of sparks flew out from under rear end and the object took off with a swishing noise. The flying dragons of the Aerial Age. Streamlined and mechanoid.

Florence, Tuscany, Italy. 28th October 1952. Tuesday. Most of City were witnesses of cigar and disc shaped objects in the sky. From them spewed forth masses of spiderweb like material that were like wispy trails being shed. These fell to the ground and were subject to analysis which revealed that they were composed of Boron, Silicone, Calcium and Magnesium. The objects spewing forth these wisps were seen for over thirty minutes. This was only four

days after Gaillac. The same Phenomenon again. Odd though that it was in a very small time period. Was the cylinder only visiting? From where and to where? Had it actually been here? It must have actually been here for the material that fell was analysed and found to contain Boron, Silicone, Calcium and Magnesium. Unless we try to believe that the material fell from the sky during an aerial hallucination. There is only one answer then and that is to disregard the entire report as erroneous. Nothing happened. Nothing was seen. No questions to answer. This would have to be repeated a lot of times.

In October 1952 a villager called Anseering and his wife who were from Thammu in Nepal surprised a Yeti among the rocks when they were collecting medicinal roots. The creature was dark brown, not as big as a man and thickset and it took off by climbing over rocks on four feet.

Castel Franco, Emilia-Romagna, Italy. 16th November 1952. Nello Ferrari, 41, was working in a field when he looked up and saw two discs that were joined together hovering thirty feet up with a combined 60 foot diameter. There was the sound of an engine and Nello saw three Hominoids in the craft who wore transparent globes over their heads as well as rubber clothing on their bodies. The Hominoids spoke an unknown language. After this the upper disc of the machine came down flatly on to the lower disc and the object flew upward at incredible speed. How close was the witness if they could hear the unintelligible speech of the Hominoids? There are always subtle differences in sightings. Nothing is ever exactly the same. In this case the gloves are transparent.

Desert Center, Riverside County, California. 20th November 1952. 12.30 pm. George Adamski allegedly met an Alien that was round faced, had an extremely high forehead, greygreen eyes, high cheekbones, a finely chiselled nose, an average mouth and beautiful white teeth. They communicated by Mental telepathy. What do we do with George Adamski? Best to leave some things alone. There are plenty of others.

Grand Marias, Lake Superior, Alger County, Michigan. November 1952. A plane suddenly disappeared over Lake Superior whilst under constant Radar surveillance. No traces were ever found and no “Mayday” message was ever sent. Anything else that we need to know? Previously there had been an Airship sighting over Port Arthur on Thunder Bay in 1897 and in 1913 the “Leafield” and separately the “James E. Davidson” were damaged by unusual water activity. The “Leafield” by suddenly bubbling waters in a calm lake and the “James E. Davidson” by an apparent tidal wave several days later in the same spot.

Dublin, Ireland. November 1952. A flying disc ten inches in diameter landed and a child was burned by it. Miniature flying disc burns child! Unbelievable? Just ask the boy in Nambour in Queensland, Australia, in 1932 or 1933, the twelve year old child in Amarillo, Texas, in 1950, Yvette Perrin in Saint Symphorien, France, on April 14,1953, and the Greer brothers in November 1953, in Zanesville, Ohio amongst many others.

Chilliwack, Westminster County, British Columbia, Canada. November 1952. A seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen. Bigfoot again. Something normal.

On 29th December 1952 at Courcon-d’Aunis in the Charente-Maritime in France an Air Force pilot named Rene Sacle saw what he described as a lonely little cumulonimbus cloud rise vertically in the clear blue sky and then cast something off that was vague and shapeless and rapidly disappeared though leaving a white trail behind it. Rene stated that the sight was quite amazing.

Sometime in 1952 near Orleans in Humboldt County, California, a witness who was driving through the forest one rainy night and a Bigfoot came face to face. This was one terrifying night and even though the creature appeared menacing when the witness raised his fist the creature backed off.

Namche Bazaar, Nepal.1952. Sherpa Pasang Nyima and others observed a Hairy Hominoid at 200 yards.

Khumbutse Glacier, Nepal. 1952. Members of the Roche Expedition saw several Hairy Hominoids or Yetis.

Camp Okubo, near Kyoto, Japan. 1952. A giant bird was seen coming towards the witness. As the witness, a Soldier, was on the point of firing his gun, he felt its eyes on him. The bird had a man's body and was seven feet tall with a similar wingspan. The witness then fired his gun and what happened next is unknown but there is no mention of a very big and very dead Manbird lying on the ground. Previously there had been earthquake lights in Kyoto near here in 1830. Hominoids with wings or Hombirds are not uncommon either. Just think of Gargoyles.

Payette Lake, Payette County, Idaho. 1952. Pauline Miller saw what looked like an inverted boat floating near the city dock one day. Then she realised that it was a Lakemonster and not a boat. The head and tail were not visible as they were submerged and the back looked black and slick and as wet as rubber. The creature was as wide as a car is long. There were three or four indentations in it like ditches and as it swam the water ran through these dents and over the back.

Spitzbergen, Norway. Early in year.1952.The wreckage of a UFO was found on the island. Was first seen by a Norwegian Pilot who described it as disc shaped and made of unknown materials. How many reports have there been of crashed UFOs so far?

1953

In Geelong, south of Melbourne in Victoria, at 10.00 pm on 3rd January 1953 the staff of a Geelong newspaper and a radio station watched a bright yellow object with a halo and kept appearing and disappearing and each time was brighter and at one period appeared larger than the moon. The object left a phosphorescent glow in the sky before disappearing.

Kerryville, Kerr County, Texas. 11th January 1953. A huge oval glowing orange red object was seen in the sky by many witnesses. Peculiar interference with televisions and other types of electrical interference was noticed as well. Was this caused by the Phenomenon? Was this the only part of Texas to ever have only one reported phenomenal sighting in its' history?

Graceville, Queensland. Australia. 21st January 1953. Mr Schnitzerling and another man in a truck were followed by a one metre in diameter bright light with a smaller reddish light. As the truck approached the object it took off, circled and followed the truck.The men then stopped and the object landed 60 metres away. Did the men stop the truck or did the truck stop on its own? A plethora of swooping saucers.We had just had one on the previous 12th October . in Sunshine, Melbourne, to the south of Graceville. Was this Australia's new specialty or just a passing fad? Once again localised varieties of Phenomenal sightings.

Conway, Horry County, South Carolina. 29th January 1953. 1.00 am. Mr Lloyd C. Booth heard the commotion of animals in back and behind the barn and went to investigate. He found a disc hovering over a clump of trees behind the barn. Lloyd fired several shots at the disc from his 22. Calibre rifle and scored audible hits before the disc took off. Was the hovering disc taking an interest in Mr Booth's livestock? What sort of noise did the bullets make when they hit it? Were they hollow or metallic? Bullets cannot symbolise.

Andaman Islands, Bay of Bengal. 7th February 1953. Saturday. The Captain and crew of the "Ranee", a British freighter, found the motorvessel "Holchu" adrift. The vessel was in excellent condition. A meal was prepared in the galley and ready to be served and there was plenty of water, food and fuel. The radio was working and there were no signs of trouble or violence. The mast was broken but this would not have affected a motor vessel. The engines were in good condition. The normal complement of lifeboats were in their davits. The ship was towed to Colombo, Sri Lanka, where Officers could find no reason for the thing that baffled everyone. Where were the crew when the ship was found? There was no one on board. The vessel was found between the Andaman and Nicobar Islands. How many times have crews apparently jumped ship in the middle of the Ocean? This is not rare either.

Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. 12th February 1953. Sundown. Several witnesses and Police saw a car disappear into the throat of a stormwater drain near Willowbank Avenue and Greenleaf Avenue. The Police arrived within ten minutes and

followed fresh tyre marks for seven miles underground until they suddenly stopped. There was no car there! The floor of the drain was covered in mud and silt and there was nowhere that it could have gone to. Had the car, or whatever it was, actually gone in? If it had what then had happened to it?

On 13th February 1953 ten people saw Caddy, the seamonster, swimming for one hour in Qualicum Bay in the Strait of Georgia off Vancouver Island in British Columbia. The creature was fifty feet long and had two or three humps on its back as well as a head like a seal.

Raeford, Hoke County, North Carolina. February 1953. A giant cat was attacking and eating sheep on the farm of V. S. Hynes at Oakdale. Most of the flock were killed by slashing of the throat. Giant cats spring in and out of our view constantly even though we all know that they don't exist!

Greenville, Greenville County, South Carolina. 1st March 1953, Sunday. Mr Waymon P. Wood's young male body was found inside his closed car on the side of Bypass Route 291. He was described as crisped black inside the otherwise undamaged car. The car, a 1951 Nash, had been noticed on the side of the road when it suddenly moved forwards several hundred feet, plunged down a ravine and rolled over twice. There was no heat affect on the car except for the windscreen which was bubbled and sagged though the body was almost completely cremated in the front seat. The heat necessary for this would have almost melted the car and completely destroyed the interior. This did not happen. The gasoline tank was intact. As bodies smoulder from unseen causes nocturnal visitors hover above and giant cats roam the night.

On 3rd March 1953 a person was missed by a falling meteorite by only a few metres in Peckelsheim in North Rhine-Westphalia in Germany.

On 5th March 1953 two railwaymen at Quorn in South Australia saw a peculiar flying object whizzing over the township. It was disc-shaped and silver coloured and moving at tremendous speed.

Tujunga Canyon, Los Angeles County, California. 22nd March 1953. 2.00 am. Two female witnesses, 21 and 22 , living in an isolated cabin.An unnatural stillness and a bright moving light woke one woman who looked through a window at it. The glow moved forwards and backwards outside the cabin and then a beam of light swept the bedroom wall like a searchlight. As one witness went to get her dressing gown the other looked at the clock. It was 12.00 am. Suddenly one of the women felt giddy and confused. It was now 2.20 am. To the first woman two hours twenty minutes had passed with no memory. She panicked and fled the cabin and went to her foster-parents house several miles away. Outside their cabin the witnesses saw shadows forming in and near the bushes. Under hypnosis both witnesses recount being taken onto the craft by shadowy slender creatures. They were black, very slender, had narrow shoulders, had no facial features, like wearing ski masks, and only the eyes were visible. The witnesses recalled under Hypnosis that they had been individually placed on a table and given medical examinations.

Niagara Falls, Niagara County, New York State. 23rd March 1953. The residents were woken by an explosion followed by a mysterious light in the sky. No debris was found. The sky is quite crowded after all and Skyquakes as we have discovered are not unknown. Neither are crashing iceballs.

Cintray, Eure, France. 26th March 1953. There was the fall of an ice block weighing several pounds that almost killed Madame Grimpart who had heard a prolonged whistling sound just beforehand.

During March 1953 the pilot of a DC-6 flying from Wake Island to Los Angeles reported that the plane was being attacked by three glowing balls. Then contact was lost and the twenty passengers and crew were never seen again.

Toulouse, Haute Garonne, France. April 1953. There was the fall of an ice block weighing 2.5 pounds onto a market garden.

On 8th April 1953 bluish-green phosphorescent snow that nettled the skin fell onto Dana in Shasta County in California.

Saint Symphorien, Deux-Sevres, Poitou-Charente, France. 14th April 1953. 12.30 pm. Yvette Perrin was bringing in the cows when she saw a ball of fire which suddenly exploded. It was enormous and Yvette was thrown against a meadow fence one hundred feet away. Her brother,13, saw a column of sparks and water gush up as the explosion was in the brook. The neighbours heard a bang and saw some trees bend. There were no traces of anything. For two days Yvette suffered headaches and kidney pains. It had been a clear sky. Exploding balls of fire?

Ongaonga, New Zealand. 15th April 1953. Whitish fine filaments that disintegrated rapidly fell from the sky. They festooned lampposts and trees. More Angelhair. No spiders reported here either.

Gulf of Siam. 24th April 1953. A Lightwheel was seen from the ship “M.V. Rafaela”. There were faint flashes of light with oscillating movements apparently on the surface of the sea that increased in strength. At 2.30 am they changed into rather intensive rays of light moving around centres that were lying at the horizon. There were three groups. The beams of light curved with the concave side in the direction of the movement and passed at three per second. The reflections on the ship were clearly visible. The entire sighting lasted twenty minutes and the Chinese Quartermaster panicked and left the wheel. It took three calls for him to come back. No spiders were reported here, but then it is out in the sea.

Moscow, Russia. April 1953. UFOs were seen emmitting Angel hair in the sky above the city. More Angelhair again! The same month as Ongaonga in New Zealand. Is there a connection?

Calcutta, West Bengal, India. 2nd May 1953. Saturday. A jetliner crashed into an invisible unknown after it seemed to suddenly stop shortly before disintegrating. Whatever it was that the jetliner collided with it must have been very heavy for it barely seemed to move at all in relation to the jet. It was as if the plane had a head on collision with a crystal cliff. It would have been like crashing into a glass wall. Invisible crashes are not unknown either. Previously there had been a fall of fish here in 1839 as well as in 1897 as well as a

later fall of dust that same year, and in 1902 a remarkable Meteor was seen in the sky.

Kingman, Mohave County, Arizona. 21st May 1953. An object constructed of an unfamiliar metal that resembled Aluminium was seen on the ground. It had apparently impacted twenty inches into the sand. There was no sign of structural damage. It was an Oval thirty feet in diameter with an entranceway hatch that vertically lowered and opened that was 3.5 feet high by 1.5 feet wide. There were two swivel seats inside an oval cabin and there were lots of instruments and displays. Near the craft in a tent was a lone occupant that was four feet tall with a dark brown complexion, having two eyes, two nostrils, two ears with no earlobes and a small round mouth. The little Hominoid was clothed in a silvery metallic suit with a skullcap of the same material. The Hominoid was very slender with disproportionally long arms. Only two sightings in this area's entire history and it has to be a doozey! Mind you we are in Arizona. Mythology or actual event? Who will know when we are dealing here with events that are all regarded as mythology or nontruth of some sort. Whose tent was it? The Hominoids or someone else's?

Brush Creek, Butte County, California. 22nd May 1953. Friday. 6.30 pm. Two prospectors, John Q. Black, 48, and John van Allen, both non-drinkers, saw a saucer landed on a sand bar in the creek and two beings four feet tall with broad shoulders near it. One was collecting water in a bucket and passing it to the other one in the saucer. The collector was wearing a parka, or so it seemed. The parka was green. When the Hominoids saw the witnesses, the one with the shiny bucket went into the craft which then made a hissing noise like steam under pressure and vanished. This happened again on Saturday 20th June. John Black was within fifty yards each time. Landing marks were found that were one foot wide and looked like elephant feet. The day after Kingman we have Alien watercollectors? These are not rare either. On April 21,1897, a group of Hominoids from a landed Airship were collecting water near Harrisburg, Arkansas, and the following day another group of Airship Hominoids asked a farmer near Josserand, Texas, permission to draw water from his well. On May sixth that same year a pair of Lawmen near

Hot Springs, Arkansas, met a group of Airship Hominoids, one of whom was collecting water in a sack. Arkansas again? Localised Phenomena? The next sighting of water-collectors was of a floating UFO complete with a crew of little Hominoids collecting water at Georgian Bay, Lake Ontario, in 1914. This was followed in 1919 by a little watercollector near Webster City, Iowa, that on seeing the witness was bustled into a little craft that shot off in such haste that it knocked branches off trees as it took off. These are just a few of our alleged Alien watercollectors. There are several more to come.

At Surrey Hills in Melbourne in Victoria in Australia a group of people reported seeing a long silver rocket-like shape hurtling across the sky around midday on 23rd May 1953. the object was one hundred feet long and was in view for four minutes whilst it was darting in and out of clouds looking like an illuminated pencil.

On 26th May 1953 the residents of Melville Island in the Northern Territory in Australia saw a UFO trailing flame and smoke and reported it to Brother G. Clarke, Superintendent of the Mission Station who had also seen the object.

On 27th May 1953 Mr. R. Saunders of Otumoetai in New Zealand was awakened at 4.00 am by a loud buzzing noise. Getting up to investigate he saw a large bright light moving north at high speed that he watched

Two nights later on 29th May 1953 a UFO travelling east to west was seen over Tauranga in New Zealand. There was no vapour trail and no sound at all.

That same night 29th May 1953 an amateur astronomer at Palmerston North in New Zealand was observing the planet Venus when he saw a UFO that was small and blue in colour and was darting around in the sky and then made off with an irregular motion. Later he saws a large amount of filament like material floating down from the sky which he examined under a microscope. The filaments were white and ashy in texture and were also seen by a reporter on the “Manawatu Evening Standard”.

Also on 29th May 1953 there were several sightings of UFOs over Hamilton in New Zealand as reportedin the “Waikato Times” that were described by one witness who saw it at 5.45 pm as

a fiery light that streaked across the sky and by two women who saw it at 6.00 pm as larger than the planet Venus and very long and traveling soundlessly.

Also during May 1953 an airline pilot Captain B. Jones on an Ansett Airlines flat reported on his radio that a strange object like a lighted glass dome was manouvering around his plane, a DC3, just south of Mackay in Queensland in Australia. The craft finally crossed his path and vanished to the west at tremendous speed. The control tower at Mackay airport reported that there were no aircraft in the vicinity.

The same object was later seen at Essendon Airport in Melbourne in Australia in May 1953 as well as Moorabin and Williamstown where it was described as being as large as a full moon and travelling in eerie silence.

On 2nd June 1953 members of the Hastings Boy Scout Movement saw an unusual aerial object whilst they were preparing to light a beacon on the summit of Te Mata Peak near Havelock North near Hawkes Bay. The object appeared to be seventy feet long and three feet and appeared to be at an altitude of 8,000 feet. It was moving fast in a northerly direction and glowing with yellow and white colours.

On 8th June 1953 Sam Randazzo and his crew of eight, all professional fishermen, reported that they had seen “Bobo” the seamonster to the Coastguard. In the San Clemente Channel the seamonster suddenly raised its head next to the fishing boat. The neck was ten feet long and between five and six feet thick and its eyes were cone-shaped, protruding and one foot in diameter.

Villares del Saz, Cuenca, Spain. Before 12th June 1953. Early. 1.00 pm. Maximo Munoz Hernaiz,14, a cowherd, was tending his cows when he heard a faint, mute, intermittent whistling noise. Maximo turned around and saw that a little UFO had landed near him. It glowed brightly and was a steel grey colour. It was 1.5 metres tall with a radius of 31 centimetres. Maximo thought that it was a balloon and went over to grab it. Suddenly a little door in the side opened and three little chaps started coming out. They were 65

centimetres tall of squat build with yellow faces, narrow eyes and Oriental features. They jumped down and spoke to the witness but it was unintelligible. One stood in front of Maximo and talked whilst the others were on either side of the witness. The talking Hominoid hit Maximo's face when he did not understand, walked off and jumped back into the craft. They wore smart blue suits with flat hats with visors in the front. There was a metal sheet on the arms. The craft then took off silently. Footprints were found as well as four holes, five centimetres deep by 2.5 centimetres across that formed a perfect square 36 centimetres to each side. Police examined the site. A Greyish white UFO was seen by Police and others in the same area at the same time that went east from the town. Highly intelligent creatures here to save the World? Just a trifle impatient though but what does that matter. It only means that they are more like us. Is that a good or a bad thing though?

Villares del Saz, Cuenca, Spain. before 12th June 1953. Early.1.00 pm. A greyish white UFO that went east from town was seen by Police and others in area . The UFO and miniature Hominoid sighting were the only reported Phenomenal events to ever occur here. Why do some places have a plethora of phenomenal events and others have such a scarcity. Human psychology should be fairly consistent across the face of the planet.

Unlike around here. Houston, Harris County, Texas. 18th June 1953, Thursday. 2.30 am. Mrs Hilda Walker, Howard Philips and Judy Meyers were on the front porch of their apartment building in the Heights neighborhood on a hot night when a huge shadow was seen to go over their heads and across the lawn. It was like the shadow of big Moth in the streetlight. Then the shadow bounced into a pecan tree. The witnesses then saw a flying Hominoid swaying on a branch in the tree. The flying creature was a black batwinged man that was 6.5 feet tall and seemed to have a dim grey light around him who flew away very fast. Other reports state the he just faded away in front of them. It seemed to be encased in a halo aspect. The Manbird seemed to be wearing a black Cape, skin tight pants and quarter length boots. There was a white flash of a torpedo shaped

something that made a swooshing noise immediately after the sighting in the sky. There was a UFO in the area as well. Giant birds? Or bats, with humanlike bodies? White torpedo shaped bodies flashing through the night sky? Is there a connection? Why not Bigbirds coming from UFOs? We already have met Hairy Hominoids in connection with them. And we will be meeting many more. Of both! And seeing that none of this exists then you can have any combination that you want to though for some strange reason only from a small number of choices. Far too small for the Human imagination but recognisable genera in a way all the same. Was this the return of the Gargoyles?

Who else returns? Brush Creek, Butte County, California. 20th June 1953. Two prospectors saw a landed saucer on the ground and two beings four feet tall with broad shoulders near it. One was collecting water in a bucket and passing it to the other one in the saucer. The collector was wearing a green parka, or so it seemed. When the Hominoids saw the witnesses the one with the shiny bucket went into the craft which then made a hissing noise like steam under pressure and vanished. This had previously happened on Friday. 22nd May . On both occasions the craft was described as being silver, with a seven foot diameter, six foot thick with tripod landing gear and a dome in the front. It left landing marks that were one foot across that resembled elephant feet. Must be great water at Brush Creek if you are willing to travel across the Universe to get some. Must fetch a good retail price back home.

Otis Air Force Base, Barnstable County, Cape Cod, Massachusetts. Near Buzzards Bay. 23rd June 1953. An F-94C Jet Fighter Interceptor took off after a UFO was reported. At 1,500 feet the engine cut out and the entire electrical system failed just as Captain Suggs primed his cannon for firing. As the nose dipped towards the ground Pilot Captain Suggs yelled at Radar Officer Lieutenant Robert Barkoff to bail out. Captain Suggs bailed out 600 feet above ground and landed in a backyard of a house just after his parachute opened. The owner, sitting at an open window, was astounded. The plane and Barkoff were never seen again. They had both disappeared. Both never made it to Earth. Where did Lieutenant

Barkoff and his plane go? There is not really anywhere up in the sky that one can park an aeroplane, or is there? Just a microsecond and a Hell of a lot of energy away. Gone!

Red Mountain of Almases, near Bulgan, Mongolia. 26th June 1953. 10.00 am. Mr Choija, a Mongol Turgut, was looking for his lost camels in some ravines when he saw a camel coloured animal lying on the ground. This was the hairy corpse of a robust humanlike creature that was dried out and half-buried by sand. The carcasse was covered in brownish yellow short hairs and the witness recoiled. The hairs on the head were longer than those on the body. A Mongolian Yeti. Why not? You tell me. It's his fantasy after all even if it is a dead one.

Gosainkund Pass, Nepal. June 1953. Two Americans, Dr George Moore, M.D. and Dr George K. Brooks, an Entomologist were in a forest when they heard a sudden rustling in the Rhododendron bushes. Both witnesses drew their revolvers when there was suddenly a raucous scream that filled the air in front of them. Another scream followed to the right. A third scream came from behind the witnesses. Then there was a loud chattering from the bushes in front. By this time the witnesses were now on top of a big rock as the chattering surrounded them. A face appeared in front of them through the bushes. The creature had Greyish skin, beetling black eyebrows and a mouth extending from ear to ear filled with long yellowish teeth. The creature also had beady yellow eyes filled with cunning and anger. The body then became visible. It was five feet tall and half-crouching with two thin hairy legs. It had a grey and thin body that stooped and shuffled. The teeth were bared in a snarl with two protruding long fangs. The creature was wellbuilt and sinewy with a long tail that it kept flicking. There were six to seven others including one with a baby. The witnesses fired above the heads of the creatures and the Hairy Hominoids fled. More fantasies! Alive and well but apparently not very happy at all.

In June 1953 Veniamin Dodin, how had lectured Soviet military engineers and written 26 books, was in exile in Krasnoyarsk Krai not far from the site of the Tunguska site and was in his winter hut on a clear night when he heard a high-pitched noise as if it was

inside his brain. Then he saw the object creating the noise. It was a long gleaming cylinder hovering about two miles from him. The body was rotating and drumlike and the hull seemed to be girded with something resembling a moving staircase and the butt end of the cylinder was pointed at Veniamin and he saw that it was completely open. There were no cabins or cockpit on the craft. The butt end was actually a flat drumlike body that rapidly separated from the cylinder and rapidly ascended upwards. The noise got lower but even less pleasant like a painful squeak. Several more flat drums left the cylinder and flew upwards. These drums were eighty feet in diameter and the craft was 650 feet in diameter. Eight of the drums came out of each mothership per sighting and Dodin eventually had forty hours of viewing. Then the open end of the object closed up and the cylinder flew away at incredible velocity. The pain went too. The following night it returned. As a scientist Dodin knew that nothing could travel at a velocity where it instantly disappeared from view, at least that we were building then. Dodin later took photographs of the object and made drawings. In the same area was a secret weapons research centre called “Drawer 26” but later Dodin learnt from them that they were puzzled by it as well. Every time Dodin dared to approach where the nearest cylinder was he became sick with a sharp pain in his joints and the same sharp pain in his brain and when he got home he would go to sleep for a long time.

Lake Vorota, Khabarovsk, Sordongnakh plateau. July 1953. The Expedition of Geologist, V.A. Tverdokhlebov and assistant Boris Bashkator saw a Lakemonster that at first looked like floating petrol drum 300 metres from the shore. It was watched for thirty minutes as it was moving in towards shore. The breadth of the foreparts and head was two metres and it had widely set eyes. On the sides of the head were two light grey patches. There was a ten metre long body of a dark grey colour that had a half metre high dorsal fin on its back that was narrow and bent backwards. The Beast was moving itself around by leaping, at times submerging its head. About 100 metres from shore it stopped then it furiously beat the water raising a cascade of spray. Then it went out of sight. No one present could even make a remote guess at identifying it. Miscellaneous

watermonsters. Where do they hide though when they are not being seen? They can't hold their breath for that long.

Long Beach, Los Angeles County, California. 4th July 1953. Saturday. Several residents of American Ave saw a fall of ice blocks out of a clear sky that severely damaged three parked cars. The ice was crystal clear and in big blocks that came whistling down. One car's hood and bonnet were knocked off when it was hit by a ball of ice the size of a man. The ice also hit the roof of a caryard and was seen to be coming from 2,000 feet up. No planes were in sight and there were fifty ice lumps in all up to 75 kilogrammes in weight each. Combined they totalled over one ton.Even in the modern age the flying icebergs do not rest. They continue circling the Earth. Well they must or they would not be falling from the sky.Can you offer any other suggestions? They cannot fall from the sky when they are not there to begin with! So they must be up there. I wonder if planes crash into them?

Wolin, Szczecin, Poland. 31st July 1953. 7.00 pm. A metal object landed on a road near the railroad tracks. It had a 65 foot diameter and descended at high speed. Five Poles and Two Germans were witnesses. The centre of the object was closed and spherical and the disc itself was flat with circular openings.It does sound familiar. Are our imaginations that limited after all? Prewired boredom?

Guam-Wake Island. Marianas. July 1953. 8.30 am. The Captain and crew of the "S. S. Bartlett" saw UFOs with brilliant green lights on them in the area. A transocean DC-6 airliner cruising at 15,000 feet disappeared at the same time. Also at that particular time there were strange signals on the International distress frequency but the source was unknown. The crew of the "S. S. Bartlett" which was in the area found twenty-five bodies near the fragments of plane wreckage. All of them had died instantly as if there had been a tremendous impact in mid-air. There was nothing of ours flying around up there! 1953 was a bad year for crashes into the unknown. Were they having to get used to us as we were having to get used to them? The last report from the Airline was that the UFOs were approaching. The radio then went dead and engine

failure was ruled out. All four engines could not fail at once. Did the DC-6 crash into a flotilla of flying icebergs? Reality is a strange thing. Sometimes you can just sail through it and other times you just stop flat. Literally!

During Summer July 1953 a middle aged man was fishing in Alder Creek Canyon near Portland in Clackamas County in Oregon and whilst he was apart from his two companions he saw a huge hairy Bigfoot watching him from a thicket.

On 7th August 1953 UFOs were seen over Ishimba in Krasnoyarsk Krai and the Soviet Airforce was sent up to intercept them. The Soviets attacked the UFOs and two interceptor airplanes and four crew disappeared and a large section of the taiga was burned by exploded air to air missiles that inexplicably truned away from their targets. As well all radar sites in a 120 mile radius of the site ceased working. Veniamin Dodin from the previous sighting in the area stated that his radio made a sharp noise and shut down and then a horrible noise hit him between the ears and he fainted. When he came to he saw the world coloured green which stayed that way for at least one month afterwards as it faded away.

So many dull imaginations everywhere. Tours, Indre-et-Loire, France. 16th August 1953. Sunday. 8.30 pm. Mr Claude Pastier saw two objects hovering close to the ground. They were flying very low with a resonant and hard sound and were in very slow motion and absolutely rectilinear, as if the two machines were connected. Connected UFOs? Was one giving another one a tow? Had it broken down or was it a trailer?

Ciudad de Valles, San Luis Potosi, Mexico. 17th August 1953, Monday. 6.00 pm. Mr Salvador Villaneuva,40, a taxi driver, was underneath his broken down taxi on the Main Highway. He eventually became aware of two pairs of legs standing next to the cab. These were Hominoids wearing seamless grey corduroy, with small black shiny boxes on their backs and carrying helmets under their arms who took shelter in the witness's taxi from the rain. They said that they were from another World. At dawn the Hominoids went to their craft half a kilometre away in a swamp. Their legs and feet

remained clean though they walked through the mire.The craft resembled two shining soup plates, one on top of the other and there were portholes in the metal dome that was 40 foot wide. The craft stood on three metal spheres and there was a faint humming noise. The Hominoids then went aboard and invited the witness who politely declined. The UFO then went up like a falling leaf for a few hundred feet and began to glow strangely and then vanished vertically at staggering speed with a swishing sound. The Hominoids wore one piece garments with metal neck pieces and were 4.5 feet tall. They spoke Spanish and they said “We are not from this planet-know much about Earth? Falling leaf motion? Why? How could people visualise or imagine this? Obviously something such as a lightsource or energy source is rising, and in many cases falling, with a falling leaf motion. This could indicate that the surrounding atmosphere may be much more dense than the energy source is used to. Like the sea is to us. Or it is just putting the brakes on to slow down. Except that this one was going up. I wonder if theories make falling leaf motions when they crash to Earth?

Remetea Mare, Timisoara, Romania. 21st August 1953. A luminous sphere twice the size of the Moon came up from behind a wood and then descended into a field.When it was hovering four metres from the ground the lights went out yet it still cast an orange glow that could be seen over the entire area that lasted three minutes. The witness was a Teacher, Florea Ion, who was only 350 metres from the UFO. A really dull imagination this one.

Port Moresby, New Guinea. 23rd August 1953. Tom Drury, Deputy Director of the Department of Civil Aviation in Papua-New Guinea was using a movie camera at about midday. Tom was with his wife and children standing on the coast road overlooking the Flying Boat Base. Tom was filming a native boy spearing fish. The sky was clear and a small cloud began to appear from it. Tom’s Wife drew his attention to it. It rapidly built up into a thick white mass of Cumulus. There were no other clouds in the sky at all. Drury filmed it forming. It was unusual. After a few minutes a silver object came out of the odd cloud. It was elongated in shape like a bullet, metallic and flashed in the Sun. It then climbed very fast with a vapour trail behind

it marking its trajectory and was gone in only a few seconds. It was five times faster than a jet plane. There was no sound whatsoever. No missiles in the area or experimental planes. First we have the expanding cloud. Then the silver metallic object appearing from it. Is the cloud an indication of an energy discharge needed by or produced by the Phenomenon as it enters our plane of reality? Is the cloud, so often reported, solid matter in a process of changing like ice becoming steam or fog or the opposite?

In August 1953 some Scottish fishermen from Ayrshire saw a seamonster that was thirty feet long including twelve feet of tail in the Firth of Clyde. The creature had a camel-like head, the neck of a giraffe and a tail covered with long hairs.

Leicester, Worcester County, Massachusetts. 7th September 1953. Monday. Hundreds of witnesses, all of the town. There was a massive fall of frogs and toads from the sky. They were gathered up in bucketfuls and many were found in gutters and on roofs. Did these poor unfortunate amphibians fall from a cloud? After all a cloud is merely a looser aggregate of reality whose Electrons are spinning faster than those of a solid mass and much slower than those of a gas in a Plasma State. It could be a simple transition. Plasma State to gas to solid. It is merely slowing down. How do you find a host of toads as well as frogs? Remember, toads aren't pond dwellers.

Orlando, Orange County, Florida. 26th September 1953. 3.15 pm.There was a fall of Dime size toads onto the yard of Mr J. S. Purcell, who was in his car at the time. His three daughters were in the yard. The toads also fell onto the hood and top of the car. There were hundreds of them and that night thousands more of them fell, even onto the roof of the house. Any clouds? Did they fall from the same toad cloud that had recently disgorged its amphibian cargo over Leicester, Massachusetts? No frogs though.

Girvan, Strathclyde, Scotland. September 1953. Most of the inhabitants of the area saw a Seamonster that was found washed up on the beach. The creature was hairy and 31 feet long and had a ten foot long giraffe like neck, four short legs and a pointed twelve foot long tail. The hair coat was dark brown. The creature eventually became rancid and was cremated. What sort of hairy Beastie was

this? This might not have come from a cloud but you can never know.

Douar Rabat, Oued Zem, Morocco. September 1953. French colonist farmers heard a rumbling sound in the sky. This was followed by Arab Shepherds who saw a cigar shaped object in the sky that had many coloured lights on it. The craft flew by rapidly making a great noise and was travelling at a very low altitude, only thirty to 40 feet above the ground. The roof of a shed was blown off and cattle and poultry scattered. No cloud but certainly an impact.

At dusk one day in September 1953 near Courtenay on Vancouver Island in British Columbia in Canada, Jack Twist saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot on the road ahead that moved into the forest.

Holmes County, Ohio. Early October 1953. 12.15 pm. Aaron Wust, 18, saw a disc-shaped object travelling slowly but high up. It had a peculiar up and down fluttering motion alternated with high bursts of speed. It was a perfectly round object and would manoeuvre so that it became visible edge on in the clear sky. It had dark and light circular spots and the sighting lasted fifteen minutes. There was no sound coming from it at all. Noise in the sky is a product of friction with the atmosphere. The faster the friction the louder the noise. An example being Sonic Booms as the object breaks the Sound Barrier. If there is no noise it means that the craft is either travelling very slowly or if it is travelling very fast then it is not creating friction. The craft might not actually be here but might only be visible from here. Or it is frictionless. It can only be frictionless if it has no mass. If it has no mass it has to be in a Plasma State or carry a Plasma State around it. The only state with less mass than a Plasma State is that of the theoretical Quasar Vacuum where matter is oscillating so fast that the internal bonding has broken down completely. Some postulate that this state of matter occurs in two realities or dimensions at the same time. How is our projection going? Quasar Vacuum to Plasma State to gas to solid? Where is liquid? It too might occur in the transformation? The liquid state might be where we cannot agree on a shape or a size. It is changing. All is changing. There have been several cases where

the objects appeared metallic or liquidy. This might actually be the case.

Holmes County, Ohio. Early October 1953. 6.00 pm. Mrs Mart Unger and her daughter Rose Unger were riding together in a horse and cart. They noticed what appeared to be many discs joined together in the sky which created a mass that retained a great amount of flexible motion. They were dark grey with lighter circular areas and the UFO came very close to the ground. There was no noise. We've had UFOs that resembled two discs joined together but not many that resembled many discs joined together.

On 5th October 1953 there was a fall of fish onto Oklahoma City in Oklahoma.

Bonnieure, Charente, France. 2nd November 1953. A reddish light was seen flying over the area at great speed and travelling from southwest to northeast. The speed of its progress caused a great wind to lift several roofs which were carried hundreds of yards. The reddish light was either very close or very fast. In the first scenario the roofs were damaged by air pressure expansion or movement. In the second possible scenario the damage was caused by silent Sonic Booms or very fast air vibrations. In either case can a frictionless object, if we assume them to be frictionless, still cause air displacement? Or do they commence to produce friction as they emerge into our reality from whence they came. As their atomic state slows down.

Gjersjoen Bridge, Norway. 3rd November 1953. Witnesses in a car saw a UFO ahead in the sky. It was manoeuvring and suddenly made an abrupt turn and headed straight for the car where it stopped short just over the road from the car and hovered whilst swaying back and forth. The object had the form of a plate with a dome in the centre and glowed like the setting Sun. The object got brighter after a few minutes and took off climbing over a nearby lake. When the driver returned home he found that his watch was not working and the colour of the car had changed from beige yellow to a brilliant green. The greenish colour faded away as the days passed. I have never heard of cars changing colour but I have heard

of watches stopping due to the presence of UFOs and other Phenomena. This is also a common side-effect of electromagnetic radiation. Can we then deduce that we might have a frictionless object giving off a massive electromagnetic field? If the object itself were an electromagnetic field then it indeed would have no mass and would be frictionless. The rest might be up to the effects of the sighting on the observer. The witness might well be viewing an electromagnetic field that is deduced to be an object. Or is it an object in a state of transition?

Gulf of Oman. 5th November 1953. Armin Roth, Second Officer of the “M. S. Olympic Challenger” saw a Lightwheel that was hovering one metre above the surface of the water. Suddenly there appeared moving bands of light that were like searchlights that extended two nautical miles in length whilst moving with a rotating motion whilst wheeling round from right to left. They passed the ship at regular intervals. The centre was one nautical mile from the ship. Are Light-wheels also massive electromagnetic fields? With form but massless? If so could we then postulate that these electromagnetic entities might still be inside the Quasar Vacuum and are not really here at all but only appear to be here. The electromagnetic side-effects are merely indications of energy output to get through the Quasar Vacuum? We have massless frictionless illuminated objects that possess massive electromagnetic fields. The observer then fills in the gaps according to their conscious and/or subconscious personal belief systems. Or something else does?

Keeweenaw Point, Keeweenaw County, Michigan, Lake Superior. 23rd November 1953. Monday. Many witnesses including Jet Pilot Felix Moncla and Radar Officer R. R. Wilson in an F-89C jet as well as ground crew and Radar witnesses. An F-89C Interceptor was scrambled at Kinross Air Force Base and was to check on a reported UFO over the Soo Locks. On Radar its passage was watched until the jet and an unidentified blip seemed to merge. The F-89, the crew and the UFO were never seen again. There was not even any wreckage. What happened to the two Airmen in the plane at a distance of 160 miles from Base at an altitude of 8,000 feet? The vanishing occurred 73 miles from Keeweenaw Point. If

something is coming out of a Quasar Vacuum could it be possible that something passing by could be drawn in towards it? If it could be seen on Radar then there is a very small degree of mass present after all for the Radar to detect it so that the signal bounces off it. Is this minimal mass then capable of causing the air displacement that we have also had reported? Mass is a byproduct of the movement of Electrons and Subnuclear particles. As the speed of these items decreases then we have greater solidity and density as the Electrons oscillate closer to the Proton-Neutron core. Can we manipulate matter so that it loses and gains mass? Try boiling and freezing water. Happens all the time and water does it twice. But to stay intact we might be more successful if we are in electromagnetic form as an oscillation or series of oscillations or patterns. We have conversion of data into binary one primarily for computers what then if we have a similar base language for conversion of matter into other states and forms including sine waves and other electromagnetically charged forms. Electromagnetically charged forms might lose their mass but with the correct frequency or frequencies, or even magnetic fields, applied do not lose their shape. If a single sine wave is equivalent to a zero or a one in binary code then we can combine sine waves, this allegory is for demonstrative purposes only, into forms that possibly display mass in three dimensions as well. We would create solids from the interactions of harmonics or frequencies of oscillation in masses. As a single computer programme can be exceedingly complex it is still based purely on yes or no answers to true or false questions converted to binary one code. Too much to digest? Bear with me as we are close to a quantum leap in my hypothesis.

Pedras Negras, Guapore River, Brazil. 28th November 1953. Senor Pedro Serrate and Senor Francisco de Assis Teixeira were duckhunting when they split up. Shortly after Francisco spotted a landed UFO on the surface of a bay 150 feet away. There was no sound and Pedro was only twelve feet away from the landing site. There was a tube at the rear on each side of the landed UFO that had a curved two inch diameter. The object was four metres long, 2.5 metres wide and two metres high and the bottom was basin

shaped and made of a blue metal. The structure above was glasslike, vertical, rounded, and had metal bars on the inside. There were no rivets. The rear rudder was like a dolphin tail and was one metre long by fifty centimetres wide. The whole craft was dark blue. Inside there were six people that were seated, three on each side who appeared to be no more than twenty years old. They were of medium height, had red hair and white skin with a reddish tone. Two of the Hominoids appeared to be women with long hair down to the shoulders and parted on the side. All of the Hominoids wore thick blue clothing and as soon as the witnesses were seen by the Hominoids the craft vanished. More blonde-haired Venusians? Are these too the interactions of sine waves or previously unknown energy waves on the brains of the observers?

On 28th November 1953 at 11.42 pm four residents of Lismore in New South Wales in Australia saw an illuminated object manouvering near the East Ballina lighthouse which it had approached at phenomena speed. A mile or two off shore the object suddenly stopped and remained that way for three to four minutes. The craft was circular and glowed whitish-orange and was thirty feet across. The craft then disappeared to the south.

San Fernando Valley, Los Angeles County, California. November 1953. Many hundreds of witnesses saw a huge silver ball in pursuit of three jets. The jets landed and the strange aerial ball was still moving up and down and sideways before finally emmitting long streamers of white fluffy stuff that detached themselves from the ball and fell to Earth. More Angelhair and this time in connection with a huge silver ball in pursuit, or playing with, three Military jets. This time fortunately it did not eat them.

Zanesville, Muskingum County, Ohio. November 1953. James Greer and Albert Greer and a hired hand were in a field when James was seen to levitate into the air. There was a strange object in the sky above him that seemed to be sucking him up! Albert, James' brother, and the hired hand tried to pull him back by tugging on his legs but were unsuccessful. They could not pull him back. Suddenly there was a blinding flash of light and James and the UFO vanished to the north. James was never seen again. The strange

case of James Greer! How do we interpret it or do we just leave it alone? Why didn't whatever force that was pulling up James also pull up the brother and the hired hand as well? Was it a directed force rather than an undirected force, like a whirlwind, that would have sucked up everything around it? Was he pulled rather than sucked?

New Haven, New Haven County, Connecticut. November 1953. An orange UFO the size of a football swooped a residential area and came within ten feet of the ground at high speed before it levelled off and smashed through a metal billboard from the rear. The UFO did not slow down from the impact and left behind fragments of pure Copper in the billboard before it swiftly vanished. During this house lights dimmed or went out for two to three seconds in the neighborhood. The football sized object must have been giving off a strong electromagnetic field for it to interfere with house lights in the vicinity. Also it did not land but continued on its way to God knows where after it crashed through the billboard. This was no ordinary Meteorological Phenomenon. Still an hallucination?

Lawrenceville, Gwinnet County, Georgia. 3rd December 1953. Thursday. Four jet pilots witnesses. The four jets collided with an unknown simultaneously. Air traffic Control at Dobbins Air Force Base heard the final message "We can't miss it!" broadcast by one of the pilots. Whatever it was it must have been large for four jets to crash into it at the same time. Something very large passing by in the sky. So large that four jets crashed into it simultaneously! No mention of any wreckage though. Had all four jets disappeared into the unknown? Was it a large travelling vortex? Are a lot of our Phenomena small travelling vortices? Energy vortices between here and there? Wherever there is? And this was not long after the crashing of a jet into an unknown above Keeweenaw Point in Michigan on November, 23rd , just passed. Already that year we had an airliner disappear near a UFO sighting between Guam and the Marianas in the Pacific Ocean and over Buzzards Bay in Massachusetts in June another jet chasing a UFO disappeared along with its copilot after the pilot had bailed out. Were we having an energy vortex storm?

Fort George G. Meade, Anne Arundel County, Maryland. 7th December 1953. 8.30 pm. Several Military personnel saw a UFO directly above the Headquarters Battery of the 89th AAA Battalion. It made a sound like an artillery shell in flight and was not an aeroplane or a truck. Initially there was a whirring noise only. It was a white object that was large, very high and shining like a Star and shaped like a round ashtray. It was making erratic movements and eventually faded out of sight to the northeast after twenty minutes. They're getting tedious. Quite a popular area though. Previously there had been crocodiles sighted here in 1933 and in 1942 followed in September 1952, by a Fireball which roared across the city sky.

South Perak, Malaysia. 25th December 1953. Friday. Chinese girl, some members of Malaya Security Guard witnesses. A smelly Hairy Hominoid frightened a Chinese girl by creeping up behind her and placing one of its' hands on her shoulder. It was white skinned and had black hair on its head as well as a moustache. There were two other Hairy Hominoids standing nearby. These were seen by the Security guards. The Hairy Hominoids swam away across the river. There were local legends of these Manbeasts in the area.

South Perak, Malaysia, 25th December 1953. Friday. Hindu rubber tapper witness. A Hairy Hominoid with white skin and long black facial and head hair tried to embrace a Hindu rubber tapper. The Human fainted. What the sex of the Human was is unknown. What their connection is to Christmas Day is still a mystery. Christmas Day and Eve loom large in Phenomenal happenings.

Assam. 1953. A Tibetan Llama, Tzultung Zangbu, passed a Hairy Man carrying two large rocks. There were probably others but the observer might not have regarded them as unusual.

Menlung Glacier, Nepal, Himalayas. 1953. An expedition found the tracks of a five toed creature that had feet twice the size of a human's feet. It was a Biped and walked with a permanent erect posture. This ruled out apes and bears. The tracks went for miles and were photographed. We regard Yetis as unusual. In some areas they might not be. Just ask Tzultung Zangbu.

Mount Everest, Nepal, Himalayas. 1953. Sir Edmund Hilary and Tenzing Norgay saw Yeti tracks on Everest. They were not a Bears' or Monkeys' tracks.

Shelby, Richland County, Ohio.1953. At a German settlement of either Amish or Mennonites a small UFO landed and a man came out of it and went to a nearby stream to obtain water. More watercollecting Aliens? We've met these before. Just ask the Prospectors at Bear Creek. They met them twice. We also know that Amish and Mennonites are funloving liars as well, don't we?

Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. 1953. Thirty year old Mrs Esther Dulins' body was virtually consumed by a selective fire that only destroyed the carpet, floorboards, scantlings and plaster directly beneath her. Nothing else was burnt. Selective fire indeed?

Wilcannia, New South Wales. Australia.1953. John Gregory and Kevin Power were driving and took photos of a saucer shaped object hovering one metre above an electricity pole thirty metres away. The UFO was nine metres in diameter and had circular windows around the top section. There were three pods projecting from under the surface and it was hovering sixteen metres up in the air. The hull looked like satin finish stainless steel. Power took photographs of it before it left at speed. The witnesses claimed that the RAAF had confiscated all but one print of the photographs.

New Hamburg, Perth County, Ontario. Canada.1953. The local Chief of Police took a shot at a crocodile in a lake. A lost Saurian or a random Lakemonster? For around three years there were numerous reports of a slimy, three-toed monster in the area with over twenty witnesses of the odd beast which was described as greenishblack in colour, had a scaly tail, weighed about fifty pounds and was four legged but left three toed tracks. The local opinion was that it lived in the river Nith. There are no native amphibians this size in this part of North America.

Ontario, Canada. 1953. A bright oval object was seen in the sky that erupted into a massive shower of brilliant particles which immediately turned into a blue rain which was found to be highly radio-active. Are we looking at anything solid at all or is it only an

assumption? An assumption though that triggers off Geiger Counters and glows in the dark?

1954

East Doncaster, Melbourne, Victoria. Australia. 1st January 1954. An Australian National Airlines Pilot Captain Douglas Barker was outside his home and sighted a UFO hovering over the Templestowe brickworks. It was on the approach path to Essendon Airport and was four or five times larger than a passenger plane. The object was transparent and of a smoky celluloid colour with a bit of a tail and a mushroom-shaped head. It oscillated in and out of the cloud and in six miles changed its course in a northeasterly direction travelling faster than any jet plane. A light amber observation car hung under the body. The main body was elliptical with a long shaft the same length as its body hanging below it. At the end of the shaft was a sort of Control Tower. It was travelling at about 700 miles per hour and was four times the size of a DC-4 and was well below the minimum altitude for normal aircraft in the area. No matter how reliable our witnesses are, how reliable are their reported observations? Our basics are that we see a light in the sky in this instance. Our brain then connects that the illuminated object is on a flight path and therefore might make the connection that this then is a guided craft and therefore gets covered in a Techno-coating to give the sighting credibility. This could and probably does happen quite spontaneously and innocently. The brain is merely trying to decipher what it has seen into language or symbolism groups that it can understand. That is if we allow for the assumption that it is the brain of the observer that is translating the manifestation or Phenomenal happening and possibly not something else? How much influence is there on the sighting by the object or energy form being sighted? During this same period there were more than sixty sightings of UFOs in a seven day period which were described as disc-shaped some of which emitted scarlet, orange or green jets and ranging in size from basketballs to airships.

Marignane, Bouche-du-Rhone, France. 4th January 1954. 9.00 pm. A fireman saw a round luminous object slowly coming down to land at the airport and called the Control Tower to report it. When he came out again the object had taken off. Was there a sudden interest in airports or a greater chance of being seen by people observing the outside sky? We had previously had a landed UFO sighting at Marignane in the Midi of France during October 1952. Or has someone mixed up their locations and dates? This too happens and we have to allow for it.

Dieppe, Seine-Maritime, France. 7th January 1954. 4.30 am. A discoid object was seen to explode in the sky after making a series of short curves. Windows shattered whilst the hovering UFO appeared motionless at times. The apparent meteorite exploded with a blinding explosion that smashed windows. Suddenly something visited Dieppe. France itself would prove very popular that year.

Orchies, Nord, France. 7th January 1954. 4.33 am. A discoid object was seen to explode in the sky after making a series of short curves. Windows shattered and the UFO appeared motionless at times. From January on there was an explosion of Phenomena being observed, especially in France. The Orchies sighting was identical to that of Dieppe on the same day. As would be the Arras sighting, also on the same day.

Arras, Pas-de-Calais, France. 7th January 1954. At 4.36 am on 7th January 1954 M. Brevart, a baker in Arras in France was working in his bakehouse when he decided to step outside for some fresh air. He saw a strange glow in the sky causing him to look up. At a point just above the Place de la Vacquirie, behind the town hall, was a hovering luminous disc the size of the full moon. The very bright object stayed there for a few seconds, started rocking, discharged a dazzling flash of light which lit up everything and shot off in the direction of St Pol-sur-Ternoize, towards the coast, at high speed and filling the sky with orange radiance. Windows shattered and the craft appeared motionless at times. What sort of phenomena were actually exploding? Apart from the stops and starts and the curves, were we looking at a very localised meteor shower? Or an energy storm? The whole of the Seine-Inferieure department from

Fecamp, Upper Normandy, in the west to Dieppe in the north and Mailleraye, Upper Normandy, in the south to Gournay, Upper Normandy, was lit up by what appeared to be an intense fire in the sky. This aerial fire lasted thirty seconds and was so bright that railwaymen at Serqueux, Upper Normandy, to the southeast were capable of reading the registration plates of their carriages. A few minutes later Dieppe was shaken by tremendous explosion that shattered a large number of windows.

On 14th January 1954 the meteorological officer stationed at Thursday Island off Queensland in Australia reported seeing a round white ball with undefined edges and a streaming vapou trail travelling at great speed towards Prince of Wales Island at great speed at an altitude of thirty thousand feet. There were dozens of other witnesses on the island as well as the object suddenly brightened before being lost to sight.

At Alice Springs in the Northern Territory in Australia on the following day 15th January 1954 a person was taking photographs of Mount Gillen when suddenly an enormous round whistling object appeared from behind it. It went high then dropped low and a picture was taken whilst it appeared to be hovering for a while before it then it rapidly gained speed and shot off to the west. The saucer appeared to be one hundred and fifty feet across. How many sightings go unreported? Especially from sparsely populated areas?

Mansfield, Victoria, Australia. 15th January 1954. 9.30 pm. Two witnesses saw a UFO descending in front of them at a distance of 300 metres. Green lights appeared along with a whirring sound like the wind in wires. The object was 45 metres wide and eighteen metres high and there was a 3.5 metre rim of bright metal apparent around it. When the stationary lights went out the noise grew louder. The sighting lasted twenty minutes during which time its speed varied from fast to hovering. As it ascended a yellow gaseous light emanated from the base of a stem-like protuberance giving it a mushroom shape and the whirring stopped and as it moved forward yellow gaseous light came from the side of the stem. Not our first aerial mushroom either.

Gadsden, Etowah County, Alabama. 30th January 1954. Mrs Robert Arledge was thrown to the floor of the dining room of her new home by a terrific explosion. She suffered minor burns but there was no evidence of fire or explosion even though the floor of the house from the front to the rear had been tilted up at an angle. This was a one off though, we think.

Sometime during January 1954 a burning object the size of a dinner plate was seen over Texas, Queensland in Australia near the New South Wales border. The burning object raced towards the two witnesses, a nursing sister and her friend, who dashed inside to waken others in the house who came out to see the light vanish behind some trees.

San Francisco, San Francisco County, California. January 1954. Hundreds of red and orange lights were bobbing in the Ocean south of Golden Gate Park. Must have been two types of luminous Jellyfish.

Puente Hills, Los Angeles County, California. 1st February 1954. There was a fall of Angelhair and Mrs W. J. Daily telephoned the fact to the Mount Wilson Observatory as well as asking the best way to preserve a specimen of saucer exhaust. She had just seen cobweb like material fall out of a red Flying Saucer and it now draped trees, bushes and telephone lines yet when she picked it up it vanished on contact with the witness's hands. How many times have we had reports of UFOs dropping filamentary material, the so-called Angelhair? If we allow for a materialisation and a corresponding dematerialisation process as our flying objects change form from Plasma to gas to liquid and then to solid after going or coming through the Quasar Vacuum then is Angelhair a byproduct of this? Is it the same as the alleged Ectoplasmic material of the Spiritualists in the Nineteenth Century? Are we talking related Phenomena? That for Phenomena to occur interdimensionally in some cases there is the production of a shortlived byproduct known as Angelhair in UFO terms or Ectoplasm in Spiritualist terms?

Fort Augustus, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 4th February 1954. Thursday. 9.00 am. Mr Slorach, who was driving from Fort William to Inverness saw a Lakemonster with a barrel-like body

travelling at great speed in the Loch only 400 yards away and the creature was throwing up a huge wake behind. The neck and head looked like a statue of a long necked China cat and it was a dead white colour. As the witness got closer the shape changed and one black floppy ear fell over where an eye might be and four black stripes ran down the neck. Nearby was another object like a barrel. Both were travelling at great speed and leaving a huge wake behind them. The witness then slowed the car to 35 miles per hour as the Lakemonsters raced after having seemed to have been pacing the car and soon vanished out of sight. There was a dead silence during this. Could our short-materialisation-span Ectoplasm or Angelhair be involved with our numerous conflicting Lakemonster reports? Is the material of our Phenomena so loosely constructed or bound together that it can at times be so unstable after metamorphosing through the Quasar Vacuum that its shape holding abilities or shape-reforming abilities are limited and so we have conflicting descriptions from witnesses or descriptions of sightings mutating in full view? Can they sometimes just explode into multiple particles thereby causing such Phenomena as sprays of luminous aerial explosions of flying objects or the previously mentioned San Francisco luminous Jellyfish? Our Phenomena in many cases only may have a very limited timespan as well as physicality span, time of being physical, before they deconstruct. This still might not invalidate our original hypothesis that the physical structure of the Phenomena are linked to a precise temporal and spatial periodicity and that the Phenomena in many cases if not all are manifested in forms or viewed as forms that the witness can understand from a Universal Cosmic Symbology. The very loose bonding structure of the Phenomena either as an intentional or unintentional byproduct of passing through the Quasar Vacuum might be influenced either consciously or unconsciously by the observer so as to assume a familiar form. That is why many of our Phenomena have a so-called Imaginary feel to them, as if they are just ahead of the Human race Technologically or stronger physically or more monstrous or whatever it is that makes them better or stronger or whatever form superior to us. It also allows for the frequent elements of the absurd that appear in the reports that at

first make them seek nonsensical but in fact are the true humanising touches of the Phenomena. This is proof of a humanising influence to the Phenomena whether it be a potato or a rock being thrown from a UFO or an Airship or bizarre Monster activity then it indicates that the Phenomenon has been humanly influenced and seeing that the observer is the only Human present then the observer is influencing the form of the Phenomena right down to possibly how the Phenomena manifests in the first place. We go back again to our original hypothesis of Catholics seeing Virgin Marys in trees, Hunters seeing Hairy Hominoids, Fisherfolk seeing Lake and Seamonsters and the scientifically inclined seeing Techno-Supreme folk and craft amongst many things and all of this following a very complicated but rigid periodic and spatial path. You might need to digest this now.

On 5th February 1954 a big shiny flat disc floated for five minutes over a farm at Cunderdin in Western Australia. It glittered in the sunshine and took fifteen minutes to disappear over the horizon. The three witnesses regarded it as larger than any airliner and it passed over head at 5.45 pm.

Todd River Downs, Northern Territory, Australia. February 1954. An Aboriginal horseman was bowled off his horse by a twelve metre diameter sphere that swooped down at him from out of the sky. It rumbled and had four columns of smoke on each side and terrified the horse as well as the rider. Shouldn't an Australian Aboriginal horseman be seeing Rainbow Serpents or some such from their own mythology or Dreamtime? It is all up to the individual and how the report was later decoded by the reporter from the original witness's report. We also have to allow for the cultural loading of the reporter as well as the observer. All of us have our own particular axes to grind and that is why I originally based my hypothesis on latitudes and longitudes of occurrence of nonspecified Phenomena over time. The physicallity or alleged physicallity of the Phenomena did not need to be entered into and therefore neither were the reports, decodings and mistranslations. Hoaxes and frauds could also be included amongst other dubious reports as they would not follow the periodic paths to a degree where they could possibly influence them. I am not vouching for the reality of any of the

Phenomena only that they were reported to have occurred at such and such a place at such and such a time and that these places and times form periodic and spatially repetitive patterns very similar to sine waves or oscillations as they progress across the face of the Earth.

On 24th February 1954 and 25th February 1954 several residents of Nanaimo on the Strait of Georgia in British Columbia in Canada totaling about thirty people saw Caddy basking on the surface of the water. The creature had a horselike head.

On 13th March 1954 the residents of Purnong Landing in South Australia saw numerous multi-coloured objects in the sky. Mr. P. Briggs and Mr. C. Towill, the postmaster at Claypans, saw a dome-shaped craft rise up from out of a field. Mr. Towill described it as bigger than an airliner and they first saw it at 2.10 am when it was sitting like a huge brilliantly lit circus tent in a paddock on the Marks brothers farm about four hundred yards from them. It was studded with lights which kept changing from red to blue. The witnesses felt that something was watching them from it and when they got within two hundred yards of it the craft rose up from the ground and hovered silently like a huge bird. Then it gained altitude and shot off towards the south. They had watched it for about ten minutes.

On 19th March 1954 observers at Nelson Bay in New Zealand saw a round, flat object that was whitish in colour at an altitude of 3,000 feet. The object was descending slowly and turning over and over whilst thundering noises were occurring which led the witnesses into believing that it was in trouble. Mr. P. Berkett stated that it hovered close to the ground for a while and then climbed out of sight leaving a trail of smoke behind it. It was twice the size of the moon and had a domeshaped protruberance on top.

On 20th March 1954 Mr. Elio, a farmer, and his wife saw a strange object in the sky and slammed on the brakes near Murray Bridge in South Australia. In the sky ahead of them was a luminous object that looked like a blazing golden coin. It shone like a sun in the darkness and then shot up into the sky.

Vera Cruz, Mexico, Bay of Campeche. 27th March 1954. Saturday. 2.10 am. Thousands of witnesses, all the people in the city, during an earthquake saw a hovering light in the sky. There was a deafening rumbling sound as well as the night got as bright as day. It also suddenly got colder as well as it became brighter. After a while the light which had been hovering in the sky, which a Meteor cannot do, dipped down and then shot off. Were they or it visitors or research scientists? Earthquakes also tend to fall on these same sine waves. Are they a product of or influenced by the same type of energy waves? Are the energy waves we are discussing products indeed of Tectonic activity or Geomagnetic activity? Or some other magnetic activity?

Santa Maria, Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil. March 1954. 5.00 pm. Mr Rubem Hellwig saw a Volkswagen sized melonshaped UFO from which several five five foot tall beings came out that had brown faces and were collecting specimens of grass. They used telepathy and asked where they could get some ammonia. After this they took off with yellow and blue flames. Normally they want water. Now ammonia? Were the toilets on the Spaceship dirty? After all there has to be a waste disposal system on board even the most advanced craft. No living creature can stay constipated for too long and stay healthy!

Santa Maria, Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil. March 1954. The next day Rubem Hellwig, who had seen a Volkswagen sized UFO and several Hominoids, met a tall fair man and two women. They had brown skin and long black hair as well as large dark slanted eyes and wore one piece garments like suede with zippers and could easily pass as Earthlings. And these Hominoids looked healthy.

In March 1954 there was a fall of fish onto Toronto in Canada. This would occur again on April 3rd following.

On 2nd April 1954 Mrs. K. Banner of Moorabbin in Melbourne in Victoria in Australia saw a shirring aerial object which flew over the suburbs trailing a shower of orange sparks and was described as a revolving disc.

On 3rd April 1954 there was a fall of fish onto Toronto in Canada.

On the night of 7th April 1954 more than a dozen people saw a strange sight over Brisbane in Queensland in Australia that was described as a weird glowing cigarshaped object that was moving slowly over Taylor ridge for at least five minutes before it disappeared from sight. It alternately glowed and faded and was surrounded by an unusual haze.

On 9th April 1954 a schoolteacher at Kapunda in South Australia reported that first the children and then he and the other teachers saw a UFO in the sky that was a round disc as large as an open umbrella that made no sound as it travelled north.

On that same day of 9th April 1954 Mr. Bean of Kilburn in South Australia saw a saucer that was so close to him that he could have touched it. It was round and had a circle of lights around it and as it went past the witness's windowat about one thousand miles per hour making a tremendous roar as it passed.

At Winkie in South Australia on that same day 9th April 1954 at 8.55 pm the residents reported seeing a long silver cigar-shaped object that remained in view for five minutes, turned sharply on its side and then disappeared.

Bellingham, Whatcom County, Washington. 12th April 1954. 1500 windscreens were cracked in one week and display windows were broken as well. It was as if tiny pellets had hit though no pellets or other projectiles were ever found. Another micrometeorite shower? We've had them before. Even in the beginning of 1954 we had aerial explosions of luminous objects in parts of France.

Vins-sur-Caramy, near Brignoles, Var, France. 14th April 1954. Sunday. 3.00 pm. Mrs Garcin and Mrs Rami, later Mr Louis Boghlio, were at the intersection of the D-24 and the Brignoles Road. There was an extremely loud metallic sound coming from the sky and a top-shaped, metal thing appeared twelve yards away from the two original witnesses.The object had a rounded top and bottom from which a sheaf of rapidly moving multi-coloured rods came out. The noise that the two witnesses had heard was a road sign

vibrating madly. The UFO was hovering a few feet off the ground and both females screamed in fright. Louis Boghlio heard the screams and ran to the rescue thinking that it was a car accident. The UFO then hopped over a second road sign making it go crazy as well. The UFO then went 200 yards and stopped for few seconds before becoming airborne and vanishing to the southeast. Both signs were abnormally magnetised though a third sign was not though an irrigation pipe nearby was. Several men working 300 metres away on a hillside also saw the Magnetism or vibration? Or an electromagnetic vibration? What sort of resonance field was this?

On 14th April 1954 above Roma in Queensland in Australia several people saw a strange V-shaped object which swooped low overhead at 11.45 pm. There were witness reports from more than forty miles apart and was bright yellow and the size of a sedan car.

Seattle, King County, Washington. 15th April 1954. Hundreds of windows were cracked in one night though there were no pellets or projectiles found. This is a Micrometeorite fall three days after Bellingham, also in Washington State. You might not think that this is unusual if there had been one nearby then there is a probability then of another in the same vicinity. This is a valid proposition except for one minor flaw. If a shower of Micrometeorites is hurtling through Space at considerable speed and the Earth is also hurtling through Space at considerable speed and both of them are not travelling at the same speed or possibly even in the same direction relative to the Sun then the odds are little more than nil, probably even less than nil, that the two Meteorite or Micrometeorite Falls could fall from a single origin in Space onto the same area on Earth only a few days apart? The probability is that they would overshoot each other and miss each other completely. Even if they were following each other relative to the Sun and the Earth they would in all probability, according to accepted Astrophysics, miss the same impact point in the Earth’s atmosphere or the Earth’s surface. So many of our phenomena don’t and we have some impact sites with consistent durations of several years! Something is indeed not right.

On 16th April 1954 scores of witnesses saw a mysterious rocket like object in the sky above Launceston in Tasmania that was seen and heard, emitting a roar a hundred times greater than any jet. The object was so noticeable that people were attracted to it during the daytime.

Dumpton Park, Kent, Ramsgate, England. 16th April 1954. Friday. Police Constable S. Bishop reported seeing a creature that resembled a walking fir cone. It was covered with quills and had a long snout, short tail, large claws and was the size of a large Alsatian dog. This was no porcupine. They wander in and they wander out. But from where and to where?

King County, Washington. 17th April 1954. Two Sheriff's Deputies watched as craters developed in the windscreen of a truck belonging to Mr Robert M. Noble. They then returned to their own squad car to radio in a report that their own windscreen had been pitted. This Micrometeorite shower was only two days after Seattle.

Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. 17th April 1954. Tiny round pellets one 32nd of an inch across were seen bubbling through a windscreen by a woman. Hundreds of windows were cracked.

On 17th April 1954 in Astoria in Clatsop County in Oregon there was a fall of metallic buckshot from the sky.

Ensenada, Baja California, Mexico. 17th April 1954. Mr Manuel Careaga heard a thud against the rear window of his car and went to investigate. He found no pellets but as he watched the rear window melted like snow. A Micrometeorite shower just two days after Seattle over three different though nearby areas?

Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. 17th April 1954. Hundreds of windows were cracked in one night though there were no pellets or projectiles found.

Northern Ohio. 17th April 1954. Hundreds of windows were cracked in one night though no pellets or projectiles were found. Micrometeorites in Northern Ohio the same day as Ensenada?

Cleveland, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. 17th April 1954. A Newspaper reporter was in a car yard and watched as craters

appeared in ninety cars in the lot. There was no windblown debris at the time.

Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 17th April 1954. Hundreds of windows were cracked in one night though no pellets or projectiles were found. Were Bellingham and Seattle preludes to this Major shower of Micrometeorites that stretched eastwards all the way to Port Weller, in Prince Edward County,Ontario, Canada on 17th April?

Port Weller, Prince Edward County, Ontario, Canada. 17th April 1954. Mr and Mrs Gary May were sitting in the family car when they heard sharp pinging sounds on the windscreen. Mrs May put her hand outside and then withdrew it when she received a sharp pain in her thumb. There was a small burn like a welt on it. The fall stretched east that April Seventeenth. My question still is though how could a Meteor or Meteorite shower over a period of five days only manage to hit one small part of the Earth? Was it not coming from our Space but from a Space a Hell of a lot closer that was travelling for a few days alongside our own Earth? Something that travelled from Los Angeles to Chicago to Cleveland and then to Port Weller and was smashing windows and windscreens as it went from west to east at a slightly ascending latitude.

One day later on 18th April 1954 and still over Launceston in Tasmania two men saw a flying object that seemed to have four windows on it. The object was moving very fast but did not have a tail like an aeroplane.

Eucla, Western Australia. 18th April 1954. Easter. Three young men travelling by car were followed by a saucer for eighty kilometres. At times it was sufficiently low enough to see portholes. Five cameras were used to take 92 exposures. What did the photographs show? Precise forms of Technologically advanced craft or blurs of forms of light or energy?

On 18th April 1954 at Alice Springs in the Northern Territory of Australia an Aborigine who had never heard of UFOs was almost knocked from his horse when a strange fiery ball about 35 feet wide and with a long tail swooped over him making the noise of a rumbling truck. The Aborigine stated that the object had four fins at

the back and smoke poured from it as it shot back into the sky and out of view. **9.19**

On 20th April 1954 there were numerous sightings of flying saucers over the suburbs of Brisbane in Queensland in Australia. An eighteen year old man tried to photograph an hovering object that resembled a giant electric light bulb over Toowong.

San Nicholas Island, Outer Santa Barbara Channel, California. 22nd April 1954. American Military personnel saw a cigar-shaped object coming to ground. Smoke was seen to rise where the object had landed though a later search gave no results. Some sightings can be prosaic but regarded as daydreams and hallucinations. Possibly even evidence of psychosis. What better cover could you have to disguise yourself with. You could wander around as bold as brass and no one would believe any of it because you appear totally absurd. Like a giant Lakemonster in a small lake or a hovering seashell.

Cressy, Victoria, Australia. 28th April 1954. 7.20 am. Train driver Mr Ernie Smith and Engineer Mr Colin Beacon were on the 6.00 am Geelong to Ararat goods train on the way into Geelong when they saw a large purple object four miles away in the eastern sky. The object was diving and banking and it plunged down towards the train. When the object was only 300 feet from the train it mysteriously vanished. The enormous object had a quarter mile diameter and was completely visible in the clear morning. The object careered around the sky and was blue and black. The train had slowed to five miles per hour on flat country and the sighting lasted for four minutes. The UFO had a haze around it and at times obscured the Sun. It was very flat country and the object was not clearly round and trees in the background looked like matchsticks against its bulk. It hung motionless for 1.5 minutes and was eerie before it vanished after three to four minutes. A gigantic shared hallucination? A gigantic shared Phenomena collectively translated as a UFO sighting?

Bois-de-Champ, near Bruyeres, Vosges, France. April 1954. Roger Mougelle, 37, and another logger were lopping off branches when they heard a loud noise like a train going over a metal bridge.

They then saw three cigar shaped objects coming towards them. Two passed silently over whilst the third came down towards their clearing. It had a smooth grey metallic surface and there were no markings or protuberances on the massive craft at all. It was 600 feet long and it stopped and hovered just over the ground. Roger's colleague fled. Mougelle touched craft and it was cold, hard and smooth. Then he raised his axe to hit it and as he did so the axe made a dull sound as it struck. Suddenly Roger was thrown back twenty feet and was totally paralysed. After few minutes the paralysis wore off. Paralysis is not unusual either. What sort of hallucinations are these if they are hallucinations at all? What if they are another form of reality from nearby, merely a fraction of a unit of measurement and a split second away? Are the Phenomena actually arriving as they actually look or are they mutating in a sort of symbolistic camouflage? What better disguise than to appear totally absurd. The important people will never believe anyone who comes up with the absurd stories that a lot of our Phenomena observers come up with. The more absurd the more real they might actually be.

Logan, Cache County, Utah. 1st May 1954. There was a flash of light followed by a huge explosion and an equally huge crater appeared here. No mass was reported to have been found that caused the crater though. One of the few times that there is no need for matter to be involved in crater formation is if there is a sound explosion or an antimatter collision. Or an ice mass that would melt away after impact. But then how would ice cause light apparently from friction with the atmosphere as it fell? Would it not just melt away as it fell?

On 3rd May 1954 thousands of different creatures fell from the sky onto La Grande in Union County in Oregon.

Port Melbourne, Victoria. Australia. 9th May 1954. 6.20 am. Twenty waterside workers saw a reddish coloured disc-shaped hovering object like a seashell hovering over Station Pier for two to three minutes. The Chief Tally Clerk on the "S. S. Moreton Bay" saw a UFO appear suddenly from the north that left a white vapourish

trail behind it before it shot Eastward. A giant Jellyfish over a pier? Disregard it!

At 4.00 pm on 12th May 1954 Mr. Ramon Estrada of Shepparton in Victoria in Australia saw silk-like threads floating down from the sky and heading north. There were several of these long strands, up to thirty feet in length, followed by another fall at 4.30 pm. Although they wrinkled they did not disintegrate and under microscopic investigation it was not spider web being being pure white, silky and harder than spider web in texture. It was not sticky and grey. Eventually it disintegrated on contact with the air though it did not dissolve in water. It burned rapidly leaving no smell or ash like wool, cotton, silk or cobwebs.

Burmaston, Derby, England. Near Hilton. Road to Burton-on-Trent. 13th May 1954. Thursday. 10.30 pm. Commander Horatio Penrose, Royal Navy, was driving his car when he saw a swooping craft approach him at high speed. The very bright light lit up the road and then hovered directly over the car. Then Captain Penrose hit his head on the windscreen as the car left the Highway and was has held in midair. The hovering aerial object was gripping it and in doing so was distorting and bending the metal roof and body. It was the previous year's Vauxhall Velox. After a few moments the car was lowered to the side of the road but facing the opposite way to that which it had been originally going. Captain Penrose was also aware of a hominoid in a one piece suit lifting him effortlessly from the car and upwards through a door in the bottom of the machine which was a large circular object hovering above him. The witness was then taken into a bright room for medical examination. There were five Hominoids on the craft and they were male and female looked like Japanese with almond shaped eyes and flawless white skin. They wore blue catsuits and had short and straight dark hair. The female Hominoid attracted the witness. She seemed to be in her late 20's. The witness received a nasty cut to his forehead plus other cuts and bruises as well as a mild concussion. The Hominoids communicated with the witness telepathically. They also injected a green liquid into the witness's arm and the witness was told that the craft flew by a gyroscopic mechanism employing magnetic fields. Each asked

various questions about each other. The Hominoids were not born in the same manner as humans. The witness then passed out and was returned to the car in a groggy condition. The car moved again and was dropped onto upright Iron railings with most of the car facing away from the road on the wrong side of the railings. There was considerable distortion to the roof as if giant magnet had pulled it up as well as much damage to the left side of the car and a nearby lamppost demolished. An extraordinary amount of blood was found inside the car. We would probably laugh off the Commander's bizarre adventure if we were not to meet it again and again in the future. After all Vauxhall Veloxes cannot jump onto iron railings!

During the early morning, 2.15 am to 3.15 am, there were loud mysterious explosions north and south of the Swan River in Western Australia on 19th May 1954. There were six explosions reported by residents in Subiaco and Mt Pleasant in Perth. The blasts were strong enough to shatter windows and there was no military firing on that day.

Wincanton, three miles from Bruton, Somerset. England. 20th May 1954. 2.00 am. Nigel Frapple was cycling home from a dance. At Redlynch crossroads he saw a terrific light in a field and dismounted and hid behind a hedge. There was a huge object 80 feet away that was hovering twenty feet above the ground. After a minute it went northwest, accelerating and climbing at great speed. The craft was metallic, emitted a brilliant flame coloured light from a central cockpit and made a swishing sound. It also had a lesser light nearby. The next day Nigel went back with a radio news reporter and found that the grass was pushed flat in a 100 foot in diameter area and also scorched in places. These appeared to be landing marks. What did Nigel see that night and was it only half of the story?

Shobley, near Ringwood, Hampshire, England. 20th May 1954. Miss Doreen Heffer saw a bright object hovering overhead. It was circular and fifty feet across and emitted a brilliant flame coloured light from a central cockpit. There was also a swishing sound and there was also a lesser light nearby. Was this Nigel's UFO? It was not very far away from Nigel's sighting and it was the same night.

Wilmot Street, East Malvern, Melbourne, Australia. 30th May 1954. 12.25 am. Christopher Muir, 22 , David Reese,18, plus three other young men and one young woman were chatting when an oval shaped aerial object appeared at close range. It was the size of a Tram and swooped down out of the sky. It was the shape of a football and resembled an orange light. As it was descending it pulled out of a curve belching a cloud of orange-yellow smoke. The lowest altitude was 60 to 70 feet before the craft suddenly went upwards and vanished. The witnesses had also seen the shapes of people on board. All witnesses sober at the time and the object made the air warm. One witness had a feeling of being drawn up. It was a Moonless night and there were human shaped shadows in the flying football. One of the witnesses was a Policeman. The Phenomena travel from England to Melbourne and then south to Tasmania.

Elizabeth Town, Tasmania. 31st May 1954. 3.30 pm. Two witnesses saw a dark object emerge from the ground that left a white vapour trail. Were our Phenomena on a World tour? How did it emerge from the ground? Had it travelled through the ground or just appeared there?

During May 1954 there were numerous sightings of huge luminous cigarshaped aerial vehicles that were larger than planes and possessing a pair of bright white lights at each end over Sydney in New South Wales in Australia. The descriptions were of a revgolving object with one side appearing to be indented.

Gulf of Mexico. May 1954. The Captain and the crew of the Shrimp boat, “Xochitl Elena” caught a 550 pound thing that had a tough hide, was four foot by six foot in size and was sharp toothed and stubby finned. The creature was totally unknown but had been seen floundering. A Whale or a shark? Or one of our mysterious Globsters that we have reported every now and again?

La Porte, La Porte County, Michigan. May 1954. A man in a car saw three ovals in the sky that gave out beams of light. Suddenly his car engine and radio failed whilst the craft were flying overhead. A short and sweet sighting. Electrical influence again? The witness’s

car stopping during the sighting? Could we recommend a strong electro-magnetic field? Or three? La Porte is the doorway to where?

During May 1954 there was a fall of a solid metal cylinder of unknown type onto Bunkers Hill in Bexley in England. This is near Shooters Hill which is big cat country. Talk about coincidences?

On the night of 4th June 1954 more than twenty different people contacted newspapers in Melbourne in Victoria in Australia saw a glowing green object the size of an automobile and shaped like a football with a vivid yellow tail cruising over the city.

Bermuda. 5th June 1954. 2.00 am. Harry Nixon saw a UFO twenty yards away that was moving up the beach. The craft had riveted plates like a ship and was silent and moving slowly towards the witness who then ran into the Elbow Beach Hotel. The craft was thirty feet across and circular with a deep structure, a dully glowing top and white painted steel plates. There were other individual witnesses as well. For the centre of the so-called Bermuda triangle the island of Bermuda itself is very quite. There have only been four Phenomenal sightings reported from here. In 1840 the French cutter “Rosalie” was found adrift. The valuable cargo was still intact and the ship’s cat and a Canary were still alive, half dead from starvation. The ship appeared as if it had just been deserted. In 1885 a strange flying triangular object with chains hanging from it flew over and appeared to be heading south and in 1913 a majestic luminous body was also seen as it travelled south over the island. This same object had just traversed parts of Canada and the eastern Seaboard of the United States and was to travel on to Brazil. As for the seas around Bermuda itself who knows.

Dandenong, Victoria. Australia. 9th June 1954. 6.20 pm. Miss Janette Brown, a sixteen year old girl and her friend Jeanette Dawson,13, were terrified by a hovering object. Both witnesses were standing on the Prince’s Highway and the UFO was hovering twenty metres above them. It was cylindrical, ten metres long by five metres high, had a window on top and at each end and issued a bluish silvergrey light. There was also a loud drumming noise noticed at first. Then the dark shape appeared over the Heinz factory. It then whirred towards them when Janette Brown shone her torch.Just

above the house where the Caretaker lives it burst into light as it hovered twenty yards away on top of the factory gate. The witness was then joined by Jeanette who recalled that a silvery coloured cylinder rose above the house then swept away in a wide circle to the International Harvester factory a few hundred yards away. Miss Brown's watch had stopped at 6.23PMand the battery of her torch was drained. Her Handbag and belt clasps were magnetised as was an Iron fence over which craft hovered. This was the same day as the sighting in Bermuda.

Also on 9th June 1954 Mr. and Mrs. D. Heritage of Shepparton in Victoria in Australia saw three UFOs in broad daylight which were the length of a telegraph pole and appeared vertically in the sky before moving north. Two of them were straight and the other wriggled like a snake.

Sutton Coldfield Park, West Midlands, England, Birmingham. 12th June 1954. Saturday. It was a shower of khaki-coloured frogs measuring three quarters of an inch in length that came down during a light shower. The frogs were seen and felt thudding against umbrellas and they covered the ground over fifty square yards. The witnesses were at a fair held in Sutton Coldfield Park in Birmingham in England. There had been a fall of white frogs here in 1892. Nothing else fell, apart from rain. Falling frogs and UFOs. Is there really much of a difference?

On 16th June 1952 there was a fall of fish onto Washington D. C.

Ridgeway, Haldimand County, Ontario, Canada. 21st June 1954. Wednesday. The male and female witnesses were in their house when they suddenly got into their car and chased a UFO up the back roads for a while. Once during the chase the object crossed the road in front of them. It was a disc with flaming lights on its rim and was seen to land in a field. The witnesses had just stopped their good condition 1950 car when the disc had landed and the car would not start again whilst the disc was in the vicinity. The male witness even tried pushing it but with no success. As soon as the disc left the

car started normally again and had no trouble afterwards. UFOs effecting motor vehicles? Never heard of it.

Loch Linnhe, Highland, Scotland. 21st June 1954. A Lakemonster with three humps was seen headed for Loch Leven. Do Lakemonsters effect motor vehicles, or cameras?

Springfield, Greene County, Missouri, Ozarks. 25th June 1954. Friday. The Bunch family and investigators were witnesses. That morning rocks started falling outside the house of the Bunch family. By 9.00 pm the rocks were falling inside the house and seemed to come from under the ceiling itself. One struck a light fixture and smashed it. Another rock sailed slowly through the front door and landed next to the television set. Another struck Mr Bunch and his son. There was no one else in the room and all the flywires were in place on the windows. The rocks seemed to materialise inside the house. The Police and others came to investigate and there were no people behind or around the house yet even the Police were struck by a shower from the roof. There was no one there. They were just regular Ozark rocks. Regular Ozark rocks that just sail through flywires and from under ceilings. Don't they all do that?

At 6.30 pm on 28th June 1954 Mr. P. Fitzpatrick of Montmorency, a suburb of Melbourne in Victoria in Australia, was a giant spherical object move across the sky at fantastic speed. It spun in large cirles for ten minutes, sometimes moving straight upwards and other times sidewards, moving in any direction at an altitude of 8,000 feet and left a trail of white light.

Kirimukuyu, Kenya, Mount Kenya. June 1954. For several days UFOs were seen over Mount Kenya and they were often seen as they soared into the sky. Laili Thindu,11, was near his camp tending flocks when he heard drumming one night coming from the village. It was a Wedding Feast. Laili also saw several UFOs leave Mount Kenya and hover over the same village. They beamed down bright rays of light like Searchlights and suddenly the drumming stopped and there was total silence. The next morning Laili learnt that all the dancers, the children and the livestock were seared to death in the village. This was the entire population. They had been

seared to death by streams of light from the glowing saucers. Searing lightrays from UFOs? Not so bizarre if we had not had mention of them before. Remember Maracaibo in Venezuela in 1885 as well as several others?

Walesville, near Utica, Oneida County, New York. 1st July 1954. Thursday. Noon. Griffiths Air Force Base tracked a UFO on Radar and scrambled planes. The Pilot of an Airforce F-94 Starfighter which had been on routine patrol from Rome Air Force Base was in pursuit of a gleamingdisc in the sky and was climbing steeply and closing in on it. Suddenly an unbearable heat filled both cockpits and both crew bailed out. The jet crashed into a house and then into a car and a man, his wife and two infants were killed. Five others were injured and the Pilot could not remember bailing out. Fifty other residents were injured as well. The Pilot recovered consciousness whilst in his parachute. There had been a Timeloss. Radar had scanned two tracks. One was the plane and the other was the UFO. There were several individual reports of an odd balloon like object in the sky at the same time. Any relation to the Mount Kenya searing? Were there random or rogue electromagnetic effects occurring in the sky that year that emitted great searing heat? In primitive times we would have regarded or visualised these aerial phenomena as manifestations of local deities or even the Gods themselves. Now we are modern we do not. How modern then was the young man tending his flocks near Mount Kenya? He saw unidentified aerial lights over the mountain. Not Gods! We then need to seek out other common denominators as we have used up most of our psychological and religious ones. Why not reduce it to an unknown light manifesting heat and work from there?

Garson, Lake County, Alberta, Canada. 2nd July 1954. Friday. Ennio La Sarza, 25, saw a huge disc land and from it emerged three beings that were 13 feet tall with spur-like ears and three sets of arms each. One of these creatures fixed the witness with what seemed to be an hypnotic stare and the witness fainted. The ship and the Hominoids then vanished. Why didn’t they sear Ennio?

On 4th July 1954 two cigar-shaped objects were seen over Williamstown in Melbourne in Victoria in Australia. The witness was a photographer who stated that they were in line one behind the other and threw out a bright vapour trail at an altitude of 5,000 feet.

Captains Flat, New South Wales. Australia. 5th July 1954. 5.40 pm. Two members of the Yarralumla Shire Council, Mr G. V. Burnett and Mr. t. Kerr, were returning to their homes twenty miles from Canberra, the Capital of Australia, when they saw a flying cigar belching green smoke that swooped towards them before rising suddenly and vanishing. It was 500 feet above the ground and came from the east and descended towards the witnesses. It was the size of a car and resembled a big cigar with no wings, a bulbous head and a splayed tail. It was noiseless and had speed and direction that seemed controlled. Can our vehicles attract electromagnetic effects and vice-versa?

On 11th July 1954 at 8.30 pm a flash of crimson light burst from the skies and lit up an area of miles over Melbourne in Victoria in Australia. Residents stated that the ground burst alight at their feet turning bright red and pale pink as a brilliant blaring flash of light that trailed smoke passed overhead.

The next night on 12th July 1954 at the same time of 8.30 pm a flash of crimson light burst from the skies and lit up an area of miles over Melbourne in Victoria in Australia. The explosion was described as noiseless and spooky and there was a core to the flash that was several hundred yards long lighting up the horizon for miles. The flash burst from the centre like an atomic bomb mushrooming into brilliant red leaving wisps of smoke behind.

Wegierska Gorka, Bielskie, Poland. July 1954. An eleven year old girl was attracted to the cliffs where she saw a yellow white oval fifty metres away. On its side was a door and a being wearing a close fitting red suit stood outside that had its' upper half bright red and its' lower half light red and transparent. There was a mist around the lower half. The Hominoid had a hump on its' back, wore a cap on its' head, had hands with fingers and humanlike skin. There was no nose, a slit for a mouth and small wide eyes that were narrower towards the temples. The creature was 170 centimetres tall. The

witness then climbed four steps into the craft. There were four Hominoids inside and the witness felt that the Hominoids were male. They were twenty centimetres smaller than the one outside. There was a cylindrical pillar in the middle of the room and the witness felt an inner voice instructing her to sit on the glittering floor. She woke up seven hours later outside with vague memories of flying. Seven hours went missing. We can possibly ignore the rest of the details as subconscious dressing.

Oslo Fjord, Oslo, Akershus, Norway. 20th July 1954. Tuesday. A UFO buzzed two people in a car. The drivers' watch stopped working and the car changed colour and it had also been exposed to intense electromagnetic activity. A bizarre but familiar tale. This same colour changing Phenomenon would later be reported from Skien, also in Norway, in 1956.

On 21st July 1954 Mr. Eric Robbins saw a watermonster in Loch Linnhe in Scotland. Loch Linnhe is a sea-loch linked to the freshwater Loch Lochy both by the River Lochy and the Caledonian Canal. Loch Lochy is joined to Laggan, then to Loch Oich which is linked to the legendary Loch Ness.

Urqhart Castle, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. July 1954. 11.00 am. A black hump appeared below Urqhart Castle and there was a great commotion in the water for several minutes in front of many witnesses. The beast then went towards Urqhart Bay,went halfway across and then came back with a great wash and turned East towards Brachla. The sighting lasted twenty minutes.We do not know if Nessy changes colour though it would not be surprising the number of transmogrifications, or physical transformations she is reported to have had.

Woodside, San Mateo County, California. July 1954. Summer. Red-hot pieces of cast-Iron slag fell from the sky. Haven't we had metallic objects coming down from the sky near here before? In 1909 there was a shower of red hot possibly metallic particles at Santa Cruz, at 122.01 West and 36.58 North which is nearby. Is there a linkage? Or can we just put it down to coincidence? Coincidence sure has a lot to answer for!

Urqhart Castle, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. July 1954. 2.00 pm. The Loch was flat calm and a huge black object was seen crossing from the far side at great speed and leaving a terrific wash. Salmon leapt out of its way as the Beastie turned west. Was it a fishing boat? Was it a submarine? The locals know what a fishing boat looks like and submarines have never been reported.

Surprise, Butler County, Nebraska. July 1954. Summer. Several individual witnesses including a mother and her son saw a Lion and its' mate in town. Who would believe in Lions roaming Nebraska?

Surprise, Butler County, Nebraska. July 1954. Summer. Farmer Arnold Neujahr saw a lion as he topped a hill two miles west of Surprise. The surprised and maned lion dived into a ditch and disappeared into some trees.

Surprise, Butler County, Nebraska. July 1954. Summer. A woman living in Surprise saw a lion, with a mane, and its mate, without a mane, running across her front yard.

Rising City, Butler County, Nebraska. July 1954. A Lion was seen by several individual witnesses who all stated that it definitely looked like a Lion! There were quite a few witnesses who did not yell Cougar or Puma but Lion! What is a Major physical differentiating feature between Lions and Cougars? Lions have manes and Cougars do not. So for these mysterious felines to look lionish at least one of them had to have a mane. Escaped circus animals have a lot to answer for. People tend to get a little excited though when they are reported to have escaped and escapes tend to be newsworthy enough to be reported. You don't get ignored escapes.

Portsmouth, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. July 1954. Sunday. A Beach crowded with off duty Airforce personnel saw a UFO come in at a terminal velocity dive from six to seven thousand feet. It had been mistaken for a DC-6 airliner in serious trouble. A Split second later it was at eyelevel and there were no wings or appendages of any type or markings or portholes. Before the spray from the impact hit the Ocean again the same UFO had shot straight up out of Ocean in a reverse terminal velocity dive, then flipped over at a ninety degree angle at an altitude of only 150 feet

and headed off in the direction of Cape Ann, Massachusetts. God dammit! Where are the qualified witnesses when you need them? At least one scientist, not just a bunch of Air Force lackeys. What would they know of aerial craft? We cannot even comprehend the technology necessary for this.

Atlantic Ocean. Summer July 1954. late. 8.15 pm. The Captain Jan P. Boshoff and the crew of the ship “Groote Beer” were 80 miles from New York when they saw a flat moonlike object rise up out of the sea. It was greyish but brighter on the lower parts and had bright lights around the edges. Third Officer, Cornelius Kooey, reported that the craft made an angle of 60 degrees to the southeast with the recently set Sun. This was obviously a misinterpretation of the reflection of the Moon in the water. It was actually appearing to go down but was reported to be going up. We have had a lot of this type of thing reported before.

Tananarive, Madagascar. August 1954. 5.45 pm. Mr Edmond Campagnac and a group of people saw a luminous greenball in the sky that was descending vertically before it vanished behind the mountains. There were scores of witnesses now as another object arrived and flew horizontally at slow speed curving past the Queens Palace and the old Government buildings almost at rooftop height. As the light drew level with the group it was seen to be in fact two objects with a lentil shaped device leading. This was an electric green luminous colour. One hundred feet behind it was a metallic looking cylinder that was 40 metres in length. A plume of orange flame spumed from its rear as it travelled past at a speed of 185 miles per hour. It was silent. All the lights went out in the buildings as the objects passed over them and headed west. Not being qualified witnesses people tend to misinterpret aerial Phenomena. Obviously a Meteor was passing by when a blackout occurred. Or I could pull the other leg. Once again an object in the sky, this time luminous, in proximity to an electromagnetic malfunction. Do these aerial explosions or implosions of electromagnetic energy relate to what we have already discussed about the Quasar Vacuum? The entry points might not necessarily always be at ground level.

On 10th August 1954 at 5.20 pm a brilliant green ball of light was reported hurtling over Canberra in The Australian Capital Territory in Australia at between 500 and 1000 miles per hour. Fifteen minutes later it was seen over Sydney. This indicated that the craft was travelling over six hundred miles per hour.

Also on 10th August 1954 at 5.35 am a brilliant green ball of light was reported hurtling over Sydney in New South Wales in Australia at between 500 and 1000 miles per hour. The various witnesses stated that it was a dark green body with a green flare at the tail or a compact round ball that could have been spinning.

Millersburg, Holmes County, Ohio. 15th August 1954. 2.15 pm. Sunday. Mr Abe J. Hochstetler, an Amish Minister, and his wife were in their buggy. It was a cloudless sky and they were four miles west of town on Highway 62 when they saw an odd movement in the sky. At first they thought that it was a flock of birds in the northeast that moved in an up and down fluttering motion with an occasional burst of speed. When it gained momentum a dark coloured smoke came from it. There was no sound and it was a circular object with light and dark areas within an outline. The sighting lasted twenty minutes. We all know that the Amish are prone to extravagant fantasies! Don't we?

Varennes-en-Argonne, Meuse, Lorraine, France. 20th August 1954. Witnesses saw a UFO land and Hominoids come from it. The craft had been seen over the Airport and went over the Zoo where many animals stampeded and broke out. There were 20,000 witnesses of the flyover. The Amish are as extravagant as the French are straitlaced. If we are having subconscious symbolistic objects manifesting according to our cultural loadings, what then of the subconscious symbolistic belief systems of a variety of Zoo animals? How did the Zoo animals interpret the sighting? Did they see archetypal animals come out of a big egg? Or did they just see an unknown and unexpected manifestation of energy that scared the crap out of them?

Mossjoen, Nordland, Central Norway. 20th August 1954. Two sisters, 32 and 24 , were picking berries in the hills when a dark, longhaired man in buttonless khaki outfit appeared and motioned

them into a hollow. There was a landed saucer 16 feet wide there. The Hominoid tried to communicate with the witnesses using gestures and drawings but had no success. The witnesses tried to communicate in French, German and English as well but the Hominoid could not understand them. Finally he climbed back into the saucer and it rose into the air and made a humming noise like a swarm of bees. The swarm of bees. Not a singular occurrence either. Is there a place in our symbolistic imagery section that allows for archetypal interpretations of bright lights on or near the ground, with or without Hominoids, to make noises of different types? In this case the sound of the swarm of bees? This bee sound has also been reported in association with religious Phenomena as well as sightings of the Virgin Mary. We have linkages thus far with early demonology and with religion. The Phenomena merely is seen to have changed its appearance or has changed its appearence on its own.Which is which? Remember back to the French Zoo animals at Varennes, the same day.What did they see? There were twenty-thousand plus witnesses! If the manifestation of sightings is defined by cultural loading and subconscious symbolism then why did we not have a vast disparity in descriptions of what was sighted? Why not a plethora of winged Beasts and Airships and different styles of craft? Did our collective subconscious dictate that there would be only one generic description suitable only to a limited number of interpretations? Or the simpler explanation. The craft only looked like what it was? A large bright light in the sky which couldscare animals and humans. Possibly one of our electromagnetic pulses or whatever.One of our Quasar Vacuum doorways. This is not what the girls saw though that same day. The girls saw a landed saucer 16 feet wide in a hollow and somebody attempting communication with them. Not a bright light in the sky. The girls saw the man first before they saw the craft. Who or what was the man? The Devil in disguise or the Archangel Gabriel? Or somebody or something capable of being both? Somebody or something capable of being whatever we might want or not want them to be. We still might subconsciously dress the event based on our inherent symbolism according to our cultural loading but the core of it is not created by us at all. The core

of it is possibly a pure energy source far more powerful than we can comprehend. It can light the sky and make the noise of a million bees. It can burn people up or heal them. It can do anything dressed up in our symbolism.What can it do once we undress it? Once we intentionally go to where it is to manifest? We now have reason to believe according to Mr Illert's attesting to the periodicity of the Phenomena that the Phenomenal events are possibly triggered by forces unknown at present that follow set paths in the shape of sine waves across Space and possibly Time. When various of these pathways intersect as they constantly move there is an energy explosion or possibly resonance that liberates an unknown form of energy that we deduce may activate a Cold Plasma State produced by a minor intersection of sine waves into a Quasar Vacuum. There has to be another constant and the only constant at any of these sightings is the actual observer themself! We may infer that the observer is the missing element or part of the equation and the part of the equation that brings it to life so to say. One is dependent on the other and that is possibly why the Phenomena represents itself as a subconscious symbolistic interpretation. Goblins need us as much as we need them. There is no sighting if no one has been seen.

Lugrin-Thonon-Les-Bains, Hautes-Savoie, France, Lake Geneva. 23rd August1954. Monday. A male witness approached an object resembling Aluminium. A pair of small beings in silvery dress were seen near it that grunted like pigs. The object looked like an Aluminium trailer which took on a fiery colour and then flew away. Our witness sees an Aluminium trailer-like object on the ground. There are two small silvery creatures grunting near it who run to it at the approach of the witness. Our witness is a modern man. No Fairies or Goblins for him. Now it is alleged Space creatures. That is what a modern man sees! And spacecraft! But all he saw was an Aluminium trailer-like object that little silvery Hominoids ran into that shot up into the sky at his approach. Did it go into Space? This is only an inference. It could have gone anywhere in the sky. It could have gone into another dimension. It could have disintegrated. It

could have transmogrified. It could have done anything. It might not have even been there but only appeared to be there.

Vernon, Eure, France. 23rd August 1954. 1.00 am. Mr Bernard Miserey, a businessman, was putting his car away in his garage when he saw a pale light illuminating the whole town. The light came from a huge, silent, motionless, luminous, mass that was hovering over the north bank of the Seine River 300 yards away and resembled a gigantic cigar standing on its' end. After a few minutes a horizontal disc made a free fall from it. The horizontal disc slowed and swayed and dived across the river towards the witness, was very luminous and had a Halo. It then vanished behind the witness to the southwest. Four more objects did this as well. The last one even dropped to the level of the new bridge where it swayed and hovered. It was circular and took off like a flash to the north. There were several independent witnesses including the Police and the Army. The large cigar had faded away. There were two sightings on the same day in close Geographic proximity. Something was up. We have had the freestanding cigar in the sky spewing smaller objects before. It might as well have its own genera. Even its own genitals. It might even be a physical living thing giving birth. We have not touched it physically. We have only seen it. Is our sky and gravity to it as our water is to us? Is this a large Skyborne luminous creature like a sea-Whale but now an air-Whale? With cross-intersecting contact points we have to remember that there is a Multiverse out there and like television, though this time in physical form, there can be a large variety of different channels and programmes. Were we watching an energy-Whale giving birth?

On 24th August 1954 a meteorite landed only fourteen feet from the witnesses in Hoekmark in Sweden. There were two detonations in the sky and two small pieces of rock fell to earth The unusual thing is that the first piece of meteorite found was cold.

On 27th August 1954 there was a fall of buckshot from the sky onto Woodside in San Mateo County in California.

At Wonthaggi in Victoria in Australia on 27th August 1954 at 8.30 pm ground observers saw a glowing orange brilliant object that

came into view from the west. Five minutes later a Melbourne bound aircraft passed the UFO it seemed to be tinged with green. The object was in view for twenty-five minutes, suddenly turned white and vanished to the north.

Goulburn. New South Wales. Australia. 31st August 1954. Lieutenant O'Farrell was flying a Sea Fury aircraft at five thousand feet at 220 knots when two bright lights approached the plane and flashed past him whilst spinning at fantastic speed. Ground Radar picked them up. Can Radar pick up energy? Or only when that energy has slowed down to the solid plane, previously invisible in the gaseous and Plasma State. As we change our speed do we change our form.Is time also different and at different speeds in other dimensions relative to ours as well?

Agassiz, Westminster County, British Columbia. Canada. August 1954. Miss Adeline August and William Point, High School Students, were walking along the Railroad tracks when a large Hairy Man stepped out in front of them. Adeline fled and William picked up two rocks to cover her ground. The Hairy advanced to fifty feet from William who then also fled. The Hairy Hominoid was twice the size of a man and covered with hair. The arms almost reached ground. The creature had large eyes and the lower part of the nose was very wide. Where did he come from? Here or there or both? Hairy Hominoids are much more suitable for Forests than Lakemonsters or UFOs aren't they?

Souk-El-Khemis, Algeria. 3rd September 1954. Many workers in the fields saw a transparent object flying over habitations. The object suddenly stopped in a vertical position like a disc on its' edge and then swung like a pendulum a few times. It hovered only a few metres above the ground and then made several erratic jumps before it resumed horizontal flight and vanished. And coming and going they are.

Between Harponville, Somme, and Contay, Somme, near Amiens, Picardie, France. 7th September 1954. 7.15 am Two bricklayers saw a sort of mound 200 yards away in a field that looked like an unfinished haystack with an upside down round plate on its' top. The stack had a thirty foot in diameter and was a strange colour

as well as moving back and forth. This was an object that was oscillating and as the witnesses rushed towards object it took off at a slant for fifty feet and then straightened out. The sighting had lasted three minutes. Meanwhile back in France we are having attempts at discretion but our good farmer knows the difference between an upside-down plate and a haystack. I would have rushed the other way though.

Algiers, Algeria. 9th September 1954. Thursday. Thousands of witnesses, most of population, saw earthquake lights in the sky during an earthquake in which 1,100 people died and over 2,000 were injured. There were mysterious lights in the sky. Were these earthquake lights? It's good to still see old regulars.

On 9th September 1954 in Wonthaggi in Victoria in Australia two car-loads of people trailed a flying saucer which hovered over the town for more than one hour. At first it was a dark red colour which faded to orange and then brightened again. The object seemed higher than the one two weeks before. Eventually the object vanished in the direction of Melbourne.

Quaroble, Nord, France. 10th September 1954. Friday. The lone witness was attracted outside by a howling dog that was making enough noise to wake the dead. The dog was terrified and crawling. The reason was pretty obvious. Also in the yard were several little men in divingsuits. The witness could not do much though for as soon as the little men had seen him he was paralysed by a greenish beam of light until they had left. What did the dog see? What did the man feel?

Quaroble, Nord, France. 10th September 1954. Friday. 10.30 pm. Marius Dewilde and his dog were walking along the Saint-Armand-Blanc-Misseron Railway line when they suddenly saw something luminous that swooped from the sky at them rendering both the man and the dog into a state of paralysis. Ahead of them the man could see a dark object that was certainly not a train on the tracks ahead on crossing 79. It was an elongated shape three metres high by six metres long and two small Hominoids in diving suits were walking in front of it towards the witness carrying strong lights. Landing marks were found. In five places the wood of the

sleepers is tapped on the surface about four square centimetres and all symmetrical on one line. Three of them were 43 centimetres apart, the first two 67 centimetres apart. The object would have had to weigh thirty ton to make the imprints. The stones were brittle at the landing site and were fresh and sharply cut though now calcined. Extreme heat was needed for this. Some blackish traces were also found. The sighting occurred a few metres from the witness' home. There were several individual witnesses of the UFOs as well. The earth was very hard. I wonder if our lone witness and Marius ever got together to discuss the events of that night? Two cases of paralysis in the one town on one night along with sightings of UFOs and Hominoids? What happened after Marius and his dog were paralysed? We have a blank space here.

Mourieras, Correze, Limousin. France. 10th September 1954. Friday. A farmer saw an average sized being wearing a helmet going into the brush and entering a craft on the ground that was four metres long. The Hominoid waved to the witness before vanishing into the sky.

Valenciennes, Nord, France. 10th September 1954. Friday. The male witness came within six feet of short creatures with wide shoulders and wearing helmets that seemed not to have arms. Suddenly a brilliant light shone onto the witness and he was paralysed and could not cry out. By the time the witness had regained the use of his muscles a dark shape was rising vertically from the ground whilst a thick vapour was gushing out from underneath it. There was slight hissing sounds and the craft became airborne and went to the west. The witness began having severe stomach cramps. Markings were found on the ground as well as heat marks on stones and several blackened spots but no footprints were found. There were five individual independent witnesses of the affair at the time.Another sighting in the Nord again as well as the unusual paralysis. Was this to protect the Hominoids or the witness or was it an accidental byproduct of the UFO? If it were an accidental or incidental byproduct of the UFO then the witnesses would probably not identify its origins as due to physical movement responses of the Hominoids. 10th September ,1954. was a very unusual night that

was to mark the beginning of a very strange year in France. Was the Valenciennes sighting also the Quaroble sighting but with no mention of the dog or the railroad tracks, which would seem to be significant oversights? Valenciennes and Quaroble are only eight kilometres apart and on the same railroad line.

La Gabeliere, near Saint Provant, Vendee, France. 14th September 1954. 5.00 pm. George Fortin saw a cigar emerging from some clouds. There was a blue violet mist around it and it was in a horizontal position though slightly tilted towards the ground and pointing forwards. It appeared rigid and its movements were independent of the clouds as it descended fast from the cloud ceiling. At an altitude of half a mile it stopped and rose again and lit up the clouds scudding above it. Many other farmers and labourers were witnesses. Suddenly white smoke came from the lower end and created a spiral effect around the craft. This spiral was made by a little craft going around the large one. The little disc then went towards the ground and flew low over the valley. When it was one mile from the Mothership it took off back into it and a minute later the big carrot leaned over, accelerated, and vanished into the clouds. This was a half hour sighting. Mummy and babies again. Getting game aren't they?

Kadori, Mabhum, Bihar, India. 15th September 1954. Eight hundred people saw a twelve foot in diameter grey saucer-shaped object hovering over a mine. It made a whirring noise and descended to 500 feet for a few minutes. Then two sides seemed to inflate on it, smoke came out and it rose and vanished creating a strong gust of wind which rattled doors and windows. There was a black patch like an aperture on its' side. The mine supplied Beryllium for the Indian Atomic Energy Commission and there was also Mica in the area. Even in India the saucers were seen. By rights if they were byproducts of the witness's subconscious then we should have reports of Ganeshas and other Hindu deities appearing from the Heavens. Maybe we have but have not noticed. Maybe they look different these days.

Feyzin, Isere, Rhone, France. 15th September 1954. A White light suddenly swept the road in front of the witness. It was

emitted by a large dark object that was hovering ten metres above the ground. It then flew away with the noise of wet fireworks and was throwing Magnesium like sparks. More French UFOs.

Cenon, Gironde, France. 17th September 1954. Friday. A farmer saw a being in a divingsuit or at least that is what it appeared to be which waved its hands(?) in seemingly friendly gestures at the witness. The Hominoid was rather small and was making inhuman and incomprehensible noises. The Hominoid then entered a greenish craft on the ground and took off. We are not sure how friendly the Hominoid was though for the witness was totally paralysed during the entire encounter. This could have been a restraining order though for the witnesses' safety. This lot of Aliens or Elementals are not taking any chances.

Le Pontereau, near Cenon, Gironde, France. 17th September 1954. 10.30 pm. Mr Yves David on was on a bicycle when he felt a sensation of prickling or itching all over his body. He could not ride any further as he was paralysed. On the road ahead was a nine foot long by three foot high object. A Hominoid approached the witness and touched him on the shoulder before returning to the UFO which took off with a greenish light. More paralysis? Was this the same UFO as earlier in the day?

Clermont-Ferrand, Puy-de-Dome, France, 17th September 1954. Friday. A cyclist became paralysed and forced to stop his bike on the side of the road. He then saw a dark mass giving off a green light rapidly rising up from the ground. It vanished and as it did the paralysis left the witness. Was this an electromagnetic warning device? Something like a keep off the grass sign that keeps you off the grass? In seven days we have had more cases of paralysis caused by proximity to UFOs than we might have in total for the previous 154 years and this more than the 904th hovering UFO sighting recorded since 1800.

Chabeuil, Drome, France. 19th September 1954. Friday. 4.00 pm. Mrs Leboeuf was gathering mushrooms when she heard dogs going mad. They were barking and howling. At first she thought that her dog was barking at a strange Scarecrow in a wheatfield but soon realised that this was not a Scarecrow! It was a three foot tall

Hominoid in a translucent plastic divingsuit that waddled towards her. Mrs Leboeuf turned and fled as a UFO was seen taking off. All the dogs in the neighborhood going completely crazy and the UFO made a whistling noise. Later a circle was found in the wheat field that was ten feet in diameter and an Acacia tree in it had been crushed. Another tree was stripped of leaves. The wheat in the field around the object had been flattened in radiating lines. Something had exerted a lot of pressure in that area. The craft went to the northeast. No paralysis here but an unusual encounter none the less.

Oberdorf, Moselle, France. 19th September 1954. Mr Rene Paul, an electrician, and Mr Louis Moll, a Policeman, saw a bright light east of the town that was approaching the ground and becoming dimmer. It was an object the size of a small bus which remained on the ground for one minute. A figure was seen in it as well. This was the second sighting for this area. The first had been in 1826 in Saarbrucken in the Saarland when a flying grey object that appeared to be 3.5 feet long was seen rapidly approaching the Earth and making a sound like thunder. It kept expanding in size like a sheet but there is no record of it ever hitting the ground though there were several witnesses.

Santa Maria Airport, Azores. 20th September 1954. Monday. A strange being that could not be understood appeared in front of a rather startled Guard at the Airport. It could not be understood at all and eventually went back to its craft on the ground which then took off very fast into the sky. It was not a plane as much as the creature was not a normal Human.The only time that we would regard something as being not able to be understood would be if it were trying to make itself understood. At least it understood to use the Airport. Quite a few of them do though many of them don’t.

Le Jou, Cher, France. 23rd September 1954. Mr Patient, an Office Inspector, and his family saw a bright object giving off a light similar to Magnesium. On the ground it emitted a glow as well as a narrow beam of light. A moment later it took off and became bright once more and flew towards witnesses following their car until they reached Fontland. There were several individual witnesses of an

erratic object in the sky at the same time that was also seen by the Police in Plombieres. No paralysis but this time a swooping.

Lencouacq, Landes, France. 24th September 1954. Mrs Vignolles saw a luminous object land in a field which took off a few moments later. There was no noise. By the end of 1954 no words will describe the horrendous tedium of the unknown.

Becar, near Diges and Les Michauts, also called Les Olivets, in Yinne, in Burgundy in France. 24th September 1954. Friday. The Widow Geoffrey,59, and Miss Giselle Fin,16, fifteen minutes later. The Widow had first seen a disc that was seen to land on the ground with a strange looking man of normal height near it. Giselle saw it fifteen minutes later. The disc had appeared from the sky and returned to it noiselessly. The craft was six metres wide and one metre high. Traces were found on the grass. No paralysis here.

Chabeil, Drome, France. 26th September 1954. Sunday. What appeared to resemble a child in a plastic bag with eyes much bigger than a human's eyes was seen entering a flat circular machine on the ground which then took off into the sky with a soft whistling noise. Even the plastic bag with eyes would not raise an eyebrow by the end of 1954.Nor would it be alone.

Algeria. 26th September 1954. Sunday. Thousands of witnesses, most of population, during an earthquake. On the 26th there were similar Phenomena in the sky to those of the 9th of the same month. There were also many reports of UFOs. Is there a linkage between UFO incidence and earthquake lights? UFOs or earthquake lights? Or both?

Mont du Chat, Savoie, France. 26th September 1954. 4.30 pm. 65 miles Northeast of Chabeuil. Several witnesses saw a UFO land and then take off at that location. Boring.

Premanon, Jura, France. 27th September 1954. Monday. 8.00 am. Close to the Swiss border near Saint Claude and Les Rousses on the farm of the Romand family. Raymond Romand stepped out of the door to go for a walk. He froze. In front of him he saw a shiny wobbly globe the size of a wardrobe that was luminous, vaguely shining, reddish and like an Aluminium box in the farmyard. It was as tall as a door and the object approached Raymond and

gently touched him. It was cold. Raymond was terrified and fell to the ground but could not call for help as he was petrified. He tried to get back up again and found that he was not alone. His sister Janine and the other two children had followed him out. Janine saw the object and hid in the barn. Raymond, after recovering from the paralysis, fear or effect, threw rocks at it and it went to a luminous reddish object in the pasture downhill and took off. Next day the Police found four triangular holes in the ground in a heavily flattened area. The pole fence had been grazed and the bark of some pinetrees was scorched five feet off the ground. The area that was flattened was twelve metres in diameter and the grass was flattened counterclockwise. The original object had an ungainly gait and resembled a sugarcube. The children called the Hominoid the “Ghost”. Their dog also saw the event and had been barking furiously at it. The dog saw it too as they often do. What did it look like to the dog if we refer back to subconscious symbolism as one of our descriptors?

Figeac, Lot, France. 27th September 1954. Monday. Several children saw a UFO that resembled a box that was seen on the ground.Next to it there was a rather odd man. The man was described as being of an unknown type. Boring.

Perpignan, Pyrenees-Orientales, France. 27th September 1954. Monday. A College Student saw a circular object on the ground with two beings near it. The witness reacted to the event so strongly that he went into a state of shock. The state of shock was probably paralysis and seeing that there is no connection to an action or a singular event then the paralysis often reported this year might actually be caused by the electromagnetic field of the UFO or object or craft or organism or illusion or whatever.

Foussignargues, France. 27th September 1954. People in a bus saw a reddish object coming down from the sky. Later Mr and Mrs Roche saw an object on the ground a small distance from their home that was softly glowing and resembled a glowing tomato with an antenna on top. Separate witnesses did not see a luminous tomato but they did see a landing reddish object. Our colour then is consistent between witnesses though not the form.

Revety, near Foussignargues, France. 27th September 1954. 2.40 am. Mr Roche and Mrs Roche, on the balcony of their home saw a light emanating from a round luminous object on the ground 100 metres away. They were afraid to approach it. It was like a luminous tomato with five or six stems of considerable thickness that emanated from its centre near the top. There was also an antenna. The sighting lasted for twenty minutes and there were several individual and independent witnesses. Luminous tomatoes?

Bouzais, Le Grand Tertre, France. 28th September 1954. Tuesday. A mass of light fell onto the witness paralysing him. There were three beings in it. Was this a searchlight or did the entire UFO fall onto the unfortunate witness? More paralysis.

Nantes, Loire-Atlantique, France. 28th September 1954. A flat, circular machine was seen in the marshes and was making rapid flight just above the ground. It was luminous, dark and tinged with violet and soon reached the witnesses who were on a locomotive before the strange craft accelerated to the west. The Fire-man on the locomotive suffered from nervous shock for several days after this. The witnesses certainly did not like these particular September UFOs.

Froncles, Haute-Marne, France. 28th September 1954. Three witnesses saw a large bright object land after oscillating and changing colour prior to landing. A result of shifting colour spectrums due to changes of speed or oscillation or merely different colored lights on board.

Brest, Brittany, France. At sea. 30th September 1954. The crew of a ship at sea saw a UFO land on the surface of the sea. After a while it took off vertically, gave off a flame and vanished. Now for that old mantra that we haven't heard for a while. Meteors and their kind do not fly back up into the sky.

La-Flotte-en-Re, Isle-de-Re, Charente-Maritime, France. 30th September 1954. Celeste Simonutti saw a bright light and feared it was a fire before realising that it was a luminous sphere twelve metres in diameter that was floating less than one metre above the ground. The sphere became blue and took off at

extremely high speed though it made no more noise than a flock of birds. Colour changes again.

Somewhere in the triangle bordered by Vron, Picardy, Somme, Quend, Picardy, Somme, and Rue, Picardy, Somme. 30th September 1954. 6.45 pm. Three men on bicycles saw an orange glowing object that flew low along the road. This would become a busy little area.

Nouatre, France, near Marcilly-sur-Vienne, Indre-et-Loire. 30th September 1954. Thursday. The witness who was the Foreman in charge of eight men felt a peculiar drowsiness as he alked away from his gang for no reason that he himself could ascertain. Suddenly he found himself face to face with a small Hominoid wearing a helmet that was standing in front of a UFO on a hillside. The Hominoid also wore grey coveralls and short boots. The strange man just vanished without leaving the witness's field of vision as if it was just erased away. The Hominoid wore an opaque glass helmet that had a visor coming to his chest, wore grey coveralls, and held a metal rod and stood in front of the dome. All the eight other witnesses were paralysed. The craft was hovering three feet above the ground and after the Hominoid suddenly vanished the UFO took off in a succession of vertical leaps and jerks whilst making a strange whistling sound. Then the craft seemed to be suddenly erased in a blue haze. The main witness suffered acute headaches, insomnia and loss of appetite for a week afterwards. This is the suddenly vanishing Hominoid. A characteristic shared by many other Phenomena as well.

Coldwater, Comanche County, Kansas. September 1954. 8.00 pm. John J. Swain,12, the son of a farmer, was returning from the fields on a tractor when he spotted a tiny man twenty feet away behind a terrace.The odd man had a very long nose and ears and seemed to fly whilst moving and flew over a small hill to a saucershaped object on the ground. The UFO then rose five feet above ground, a panel in it opened up and the Hominoid, no bigger than a five year old child, popped inside it. The craft then lit up and vanished at considerable speed. John returned with his Parents as well as the Sheriff the next day. Wedge shaped tracks were found in

the soft dirt that were not Human. The Hominoid was 3.5 to four feet tall. The small men would reappear quite often as well. Are we looking at different genera and species even of Phenomenal creatures and possibly some of their craft?

Dhubri, Assam, India. 1954. 1st October. A woman saw a luminous plate land in a field and then takeoff again. Ho-hum. Previously at Goalpara, near here, in 1867 a single piece of coal fell from the sky.

Bry, Nord, France. 1st October 1954. Friday. A man and his dog were paralysed when a luminous object swooped down out of the sky at them. They don't seem to like dogs. Except maybe as snacks.

Royan, Charente-Maritime, France. 1st October 1954. Friday. Two witnesses in a car saw a small Hominoid cross the road in front of them. It then went into the woods. There was a UFO in sight at the time. Ho-hum again.

Bergerac, Dordogne, France. 1st October 1954. Friday. The witness found himself paralysed. There was a peculiar whistling sound and a disc three metres in diameter that had been sitting on three legs in the yard took off with a rush of air. What does one say?

Jussey, Haute-Saone, France. 1st October 1954. Friday. Two young men saw a white luminous disc which swooped down out of the sky and landed on the ground.A pair of very tall beings got out of it and made gestures that the witnesses did not stay around to analyse or interpret for they had fled in fear for their lives.Sensible witnesses.

Between Blanzy and Montceau-les-Mines, Saone-et-Loire, France. 1st October 1954. Two bricklayers saw a cigar-shaped craft land and then take off as they approached it. It was on the road for while and made a noise like a soft whistling. Were they trying to get in touch?

Branges, Saone-et-Loire, France. 1st October 1954. Evening. A man on the side of the road saw a lighted object that had a flat section with a sort of mushroom on the top. As the witness approached it the object became dark and took off with a soft

whistling sound. They stay around just long enough to be seen and then they vanish again.

Jonches, near Auxerres, Yonne, France. 2nd October 1954. Two Hominoids were seen on the ground and two hours later a sphere was observed hovering at a very low altitude.

Louhans, near Branges, Saone-et-Loire, France. 2nd October 1954. A craft with a dome on top was on the ground between the road and the Railroad tracks. There were openings in it through which strong yellow light could be seen. Do I have to make awitty or sardonic comment for every sighting?

Croix-d'Epines, Eure, Upper Normandy. France. 2nd October 1954. A young mechanic on a motorscooter saw a brilliant illuminated object like an egg land on the left side of the road only fifteen metres from him. He saw short dark shapes like potato bags moving about the object and the witness sped to the top of the hill and looked back. The object was the size of a small bus and its' colour had changed from orange to blue to bluegrey before it took off. The witness was in a state of shock and there were two women independent witnesses as well. The plastic bags with eyes are back again!

Poncey-sur-Lignon, near Saint Seine-l'Abbeye. Cote-d'Or, France. 2nd October 1954. 8.00 pm. Mrs Guainet was milking cows in a byre when her dogs, which normally stayed near her, rushed out to the woods baying. She followed them and twenty yards from the house in a meadow a luminous body was hovering to the right of a Plum tree. A hole was found there where the Earth had been sucked out and not dug. The hole was wider at the bottom than at the top and was egg-shaped. Rough landing? Not quite where it was meant to go?

Guebling, Moselle, France. 2nd October 1954. Two witnesses saw a disc with a weak green glow land in a field. Still boring.

On 2nd October 1954 two snail-like flying saucers were seen hovering over Perth in Western Australia for a period of two minutes. The tails of the two objects appeared to propel the objects with a snail-like motion.

Vrons, Somme, France. 3rd October 1954. Sunday. 6.45 pm. Bernard Devoisin,18, and Rene Coudette,18, were riding bicycles on Route D-27,2.5 miles from Ligescourt when they saw a UFO like a honeycomb. It was orange, circular and six foot high and there was a Hominoid in a divingsuit near it. The witnesses were only 220 feet from the craft when it took off into the sky. The giant honeycomb would reappear again over the years.

Benier, near Nessier, Vendee, France. 3rd October 1954. A man and his wife and two other men saw a luminous object land and then take off as the witnesses approached it. Coming and going.

Lievin, Lorette Plateau, Pas-de-Calais, France. 3rd October 1954. 9.25 pm. Jean Lecoq saw an elongated object swinging slightly in the sky at a low altitude. He called other people and soon there were 100 witnesses who saw part of the object detach itself from the bottom of the rounded craft before it rapidly descended. It landed and then rose again and reunited took off to the south. The cigar was having babies again.

Chereng, Nord, France. 3rd October 1954. A crowd at a fair saw a luminous object arrive very fast and suddenly stop in its flight. It emitted sparks and came down towards the ground and then took off as witnesses rushed to the scene. Tedious.

Ronsenac, between Montmoreau and Villebois-Lavalette, Ain, France. 3rd October 1954. A circular craft seemed to be sliding on the ground. It showed some luminous sources as it was not completely illuminated. As it took off it became entirely illuminated. Was this one a learner?

Bressuire, Poitou-Charente, France. 3rd October 1954. Sunday. Dawn. A 55 year old man saw a circular machine three metres in diameter. A small Hominoid in a divingsuit appeared, entering the craft and vanishing into the sky very fast. Ho-hum.

Poncey-sur-Lignon, near Saint Seine-l'Abbeye. Cote-d'Or, France. 4th October 1954. Monday. 8.00 pm . Yvette Fourneret and her son saw a luminous body three yards in diameter and orange coloured and they fled to the neighbours. With the neighbours they armed themselves and then went out to investigate. At first it

seemed as if there was nothing to investigate but they soon came across a hole about 57 inches long by 27 inches wide at one end and twenty inches at the other. The Earth seemed to have been sucked out of it and was nowhere to be found. White worms were wriggling where the soil had been. During the incident all the neighborhood dogs had gone mad. Earth collecting again?

Limoges, Haute-Vene, France. 4th October 1954. A UFO landed in the yard of Mr Montagne, a Railroad employee. They like Railways too.

Lezignan-Corbieres, between Lagrasse and Villemagne, Aude, France. 4th October 1954. Two men in a truck saw a luminous flying object hovering close to the ground then suddenly take off with a burst of light. They also like trucks.

Les Chavannes, near Montceau-Les-Mines, Saone-et-Loire, France. 4th October 1954. Twenty witnesses saw a circular luminous object land and then take off from the Railroad tracks. Apart from their liking for railroads they sometimes resemble small trucks.

Chaleix, Dordogne, France. 4th October 1954. Monday. Mr Garreau and his dog saw an object the size of a small truck which landed in a field. A door slid open and a pair of normal looking beings came out wearing brown coveralls. They asked the witness “Paris, North?”, shook hands with him, patted the dog and re-entered the craft which then took off. The UFO was described as being round. The witness was not regarded as insane. In this case they were lost. How do you travel across the Universe and then ask for directions? It’s easy. Haven’t you asked for directions in a strange City before after making a very long journey?

Villers-le-Tilleul, Ardennes, France. 4th October 1954. A child,10, named Bertiaux, saw an oval object shaped like a tent land. An unknown Hominoid was standing near it. Tent-shaped?

Mezieres, Ardennes, France. 4th October 1954. Dawn. A Policeman saw a flying object that took off from the ground at dawn. You think that it is boring thinking of something interesting to write? Try collating it all originally in chronological order and at the same time trying to sort the wheat from the chaff and also checking for

duplications or misdates. and then try to be continually witty and amusing so that your readers don't die of terminal boredom in parts of the exercise. Fortunately it gets better.

Mertrud, between Voillecomte and La Neuville, near Wassy, Haute Marne, France. 5th October 1954. Tuesday. Mr Narcy,48, a father of seven and a roadmender saw a UFO near the road. A Hairy Hominoid was seen to enter it and it took off. There were traces of a nest where it was reported to have landed. Something had landed there and there were traces of the craft found on the road. It was reported to the Police in Wassy. A Hairy Hominoid getting into a UFO? Funny if it were original but it is not. We have been there before. Twice in Wales. The first time in 1909 in March when Monkeylike creatures came out of a grounded Airship carrying a searchlight and later on 18th May , also in 1909, at Caerphilly when Mr Lethbridge saw two men clad in furs, with furry hoods, get into an Airship that took off at the sight of him. In 1952 near Frametown, West Virginia, three witnesses were in a car that suddenly stalled. The husband got out to investigate a strange light in the woods. From the woods appeared a Hairy Hominoid who circled the car and then went back into the woods. Shortly after a sphere of light leaving a luminous trail was seen ascending into the sky. There had been a strange sulphurous smell in the air at the time. This too is not unusual with some of our Phenomena. What are the obvious features? Hairy manlike creatures?Lights in the sky? A sulphurous smell? We would meet them again in the future as well.

Loctudy, Finistere, France. 5th October 1954. Tuesday. The local Baker was drawing water from a well and saw a three metre wide UFO land. From it emerged a dwarf with a hairy oval face and eyes as large as a Raven's eggs. The dwarf touched the witness on the shoulders and spoke to him in an incomprehensible language before getting back into the craft and taking off. The big-eyed incomprehensible Alien is back. This one had a hairy face. I told you we would meet them again in the future.

La Rochelle, Charente-Maritime, France. 5th October 1954. 11.00 pm. Mr and Mrs Guillemoteau saw a machine two to three metres tall and with a diameter of five metres that rose vertically after

hovering for a few minutes. Oily traces or marks were left on the ground and on the grass. Ho-hum.

Beaumont, Puy-de-Dome, Auvergne, France. 5th October 1954. 3.45 pm. Ten kilometres south from Clermont-Ferrand several witnesses saw a machine lose its luminousity as it approached them. When it was 150 metres away the witnesses felt a curious sensation and were paralysed to the spot. There was also an odour in the air like Nitrobenzene. First Sulphur? Now Nitrobenzene? Are our noses interpreting as well? Noses can also hallucinate as well so we still cannot take them as Gospel either.

Mouchamp, Vendee, France. 6th October 1954. Dusk. Two persons from Paris saw a circular craft like a fiery sphere landing. No smell?

La Fere, Aisne, France. 6th October 1954. Near the Military Barracks several Soldiers saw a strange luminous object land 300 metres away. As one Soldier approached it he became mysteriously unable to move. Even with paralysis it's still boring.

Villers-le-Lac, Doubs, France. 6th October 1954. Two women saw a whitish light on the western horizon which slowly landed between the Railroad Station and the bridge only one hundred metres from their home. When the object moved a very bright light was seen under its dark mass. The craft gave off sparks and rose up into the air where it remained motionless for a moment and then took off rapidly. They still like railroads.

Monteux, Vaucluse, France. 7th October 1954. Thursday. Mr Margaillon gasped for air and felt paralysed on discovering a landed disc in a field. The disc was 2.5 metres in diameter and shaped like a hemisphere. What else is new?

Beruges, near Poitiers, Vienne, France. 7th October 1954. Mr Thebault, a farmer, saw a luminous object on the ground that was circular and three metres in diameter. It emitted a lightbeam which swept the countryside. October was a very busy month .

Jettingen, Haut-Rhin, France. 7th October 1954. A Railroad Employee saw an object in a field only three metres from the road and hovering one metre above it. It was mushroom shaped and three metres in diameter and had a luminous rectangular door or

opening on its' side. It took off and flew five metres above the witness whilst following him to the next village.

Saint-Jean-d'Asse, Sarthe, France. 7th October 1954. A truckdriver saw an intense blue light coming towards him on the road from Le Mans to Alencon. It was cigar-shaped with blue lights and the truck stalled and the headlights went out. Electromagnetic fields again?

Le Mans, Sarthe, France. 7th October 1954. Ten minutes after Saint-Jean-d'Asse an employee of the Renault Company east of Le Mans saw a luminous object on the ground. The witness felt a prickling and a sort of paralysis. The object emanated a burst of blue light and took off low over a field. Was this the same Phenomenon that stopped the truck ten minutes earlier? Both were associated with the colour blue. If this is the case then we might not subconsciously control the colour of the Phenomenon but only our perception of its form or even the minute details or variations of its form. We have a blue flying object or craft with blue lights.

Saint-Etienne-sous-Barbuise, Aube, Champagne-Ardenne, France. 7th October 1954. Mr Marcel Guyot was coming home from work with his son Jacques Guyot following ten minutes behind him. Both witnesses saw three objects at a Railroad crossing giving off a bright white light. One was circular and the others were cigar shaped. A group of them now?

Bompas, Pyrenees-Orientales, France. Near Perpignan, France. 7th October 1954. Midnight. Mr Sebelli saw a luminous object land in the village around Midnight. He called the neighbours and they observed its departure. Ho-hum.

Hennezis, Eure, France. 7th October 1954. Thursday. Two of the Lansselin children saw the landing of a luminous object like a half egg. There were two occupants in it that looked normal.

ZZZZZZZZZZ.

Pardon me, I fell asleep.

Calais, Pas-de-Calais. France. 8th October 1954. On the road to Bologne a bluish object with a dome was clearly seen diving towards the road. When it went away it became white. Sorry, I dozed off again. Here is our blue swooping object but it is now changing

colour. If we still deduce that we have no control over the colours of our Phenomena then who has if anyone or anything has or is it a result still of variation of oscillation or speed?

Between Montfren, Languedoc-Roussillon, Gard, and Uzes, Languedoc-Roussillon, Gard. France. 9th October 1954. A Doctor, a farmer and six other saw people saw a UFO oscillating in the air at a short distance above the ground. There was no colour to this one.

Dreux, Eure-et-Loire, France. 9th October 1954. Several Hunters saw a luminous sphere take off to the southeast. I am getting sleepy.

Soubran, Charente-Maritime, France. 9th October 1954. Several inhabitants saw a luminous spherical object land in a field.

Carcassonne, Aude, France. 9th October 1954. Mr Jean Bertrand saw a bright metallic sphere with a top half resembling transparent plastic or glass on the road ahead. Two Human like figures were standing inside it. The object then took off rapidly to the east.

La Caiffe, Haute-Garonne, France. 9th October 1954. Three witnesses in a car saw two little Hominoids crossing the road five metres ahead of them.The Hominoids jumped into a pasture and the driver applied the brakes. The Hominoids were the size of twelve year olds. The car stopped twenty metres down the road and just as the witnesses got out of the car they saw a large convex disc six metres in diameter and orange take off vertically. It seemed to be literally sucked up into the sky. There are different colours now?

Lavoux, Vienne, France, Poitiers. 9th October 1954. Saturday. 7.00 am. Mr Roger Barrault on a bicycle saw a Hominoid twelve miles from Poitiers. The creature was 4.5 feet tall and wearing a divers-suit. It’s head was covered in shaggy black hair and it had two dazzling eyes. There were also bright headlights half way up the front of the body, one above the other on a very hairy chest. The creature also wore boots without heels and paralysed the witness with a double beamed light. The Hominoid was in sight for one minute before vanishing into the woods. Sounds like the big-eyed hairy faced one from Loctudy on October five is back and still paralysing anyone he meets.

Pournay-le-Chetive, Moselle, France. 9th October 1954. Saturday. 6.30 pm. Three children and an independent observer saw a round shiny object land in a Cemetery. It was 2.5 metres in diameter and standing on three legs. The children were playing and rollerskating. A four foot tall Hominoid came out that was wearing a black cassock, had a hairy head and big eyes and was carrying a flashlight that blinded the witnesses temporarily. It talked to the children in an unknown tongue and they in a frightened state ran away after the flashlight was turned off. Looking back they saw the UFO rising fast into the sky. Another villager also saw the strange craft rising into the sky. Big eyed Hairyface was quite active. All across France!

Huy, Liege, Belgium. 9th October 1954. SaturdayA mailman saw a landed cigar shaped object with two silhouettes inside it. Getting sleepy again.

Rinkerode, near Munster, Nordrhein-Westfalen, Germany. 9th October 1954. Saturday. Evening. Herr Hoge, a projectionist, saw a blue light 250 feet from the side of the road. He thought that it was an aircraft making an emergency landing. The large cigar shaped craft landed on the ground and four beings emerged from it. They seemed to be wearing rubber coveralls and were 4.5 feet tall. They had, large chests and big heads and small and thin legs. At the time they seemed to be repairing something on the underside of the craft. Repairs on the run? Not the first time that we will meet this again either.

Bayreuth, Oberfranken, Bavaria, Germany. 9th October 1954. Mr Max Pavelli saw an object land that gave off a white light then took off with spinning motion. They did not stay long in Germany or the Germans being not as excitable as the French did not bother to report them.

Charmes-La-Cote, Meurthe-et-Moselle, France. 10th October 1954. A man on a motorcycle suddenly saw in his headlight an Aluminium coloured object like a plate with a dome and two portholes. It was two metres in diameter by one metre high and it immediately took off into the sky. It must have been hovering pretty

low down for the headlights of early 1950s motorcycles were quite feeble indeed.

Saint-Germaine-de-Livet, Isere, France. 10th October 1954. Mr Bon, a Mathematics Professor, in the early afternoon, saw a silvery disc 200 to 300 metres off the road. It was seven to eight metres in diameter and rose with no noise. It was spinning and suddenly dived to the ground from an altitude of 800 metres after which it flew off horizontally at dizzying speed. Aerobatics?

Epoisses-Toutry, Cote-d'Or, France. 10th October 1954. 13 kilometres from Semur-en-Auxois. Two men saw a luminous sphere 3.5 metres in diameter which was on the ground. Boring.

Doncourt-les-Conflans, Meurthe-et-Moselle, France. 11th October 1954. Several farmers were awakened by a strange whistling sound and saw a flat object land in the woods. Soon it took off. the ground had been calcined by extreme heat. This is called calcification. Boring but at least with traces of its visit.

Acquiany, between Evreux and Louviers, Eure, France. 11th October 1954. 3.00 am. A male motorcyclist saw a bellshaped machine 2.5 metres high hovering one metre above the ground above Railroad tracks. There was a lower side like a ring and it gave off reddish and greenish sparks as well as bursts of orange light. It was initially seen as it jumped ten metres and hovered there for one hour during which time a third witness arrived. Finally it turned brighter and flew away to the east. They love railroads. And motorcyclists.

Le Croix Daurade, Haute-Garonne, France. 11th October 1954. 4.00 am. Two men saw a luminous white object took off from a field. It gave off a strong light and the grass was flattened in a fifty foot circular area. ZZZZZZ.

Heimersdorf, near Mulhouse, Haut-Rhin, France. 11th October 1954. Dawn. Four witnesses saw a luminous craft on ground. When the witnesses approached it the craft became fiery and vanished. ZZZZZZZ.

Bauquay, Calvados, France. 11th October 1954. Dawn.A farmer on the way to milk his cows with two other witnesses watched a huge elongated object sweep towards them at treetop height. It

terrified the cows in various fields scattering them in all directions. The milk cows could not be milked again until the morning of the following day. It was a busy morning on 11th October 1954.

Fonfrede, Loire, France. 11th October 1954. Monday. A man in a milk truck stopped suddenly as its headlights went out and the engine died. Nothing could get the machine started. At the same time a UFO was crossing the road up ahead. As the UFO vanished the truck and all of its systems started again. Even the Milkman was stopped by it along with the cows.

Corbigny, Nievre, France. 11th October 1954. Monday. The engine and the headlights of the car of a salesman from Clamecy and a friend died down. They felt an electric shock and then saw a cylindrical craft in a field fifty metres away. It was fairly large in diameter and the only light that was seen was a small reddish light comparable to a cigarette. There were three small Hominoids standing near it and both witnesses were paralysed and only after the craft and its occupants went into the sky did everything return to normal. Sound familiar? Can electromagnetic fields produce hallucinations? It depends on what part of the brain that they are stimulating but many theorise that they can. So that settles the question for the Human and possibly the Bovine witnesses but what part of the brain was effected to stop the vehicles? Vehicles cannot hallucinate or pull up subconscious symbolism to explain away their reality. Vehicles have no concept of reality. We have to keep looking under the skin. Beneath the disguise if we can call it that.

Taupignac, near Breuillet, Poitou-Charentes, France. 11th October 1954. Monday. Three men in a car at first saw an intense sphere in the sky. The witnesses stopped and got out of car to look at it and then discovered a domed object that had landed nearby, 200 metres from the road and ten metres above the ground. The object was six metres in diameter and giving off a yellow light. Suddenly it moved off horizontally and landed behind a wood. Two of the witnesses walked towards it. There was no noise and four Hominoids one metre tall were near it. When the witnesses got to fifteen metres from it the four Hominoids rushed back into the disc and the witnesses were temporarily blinded by a burst of blue light

followed by an orange one and finally by a red light as the craft vanished vertically. More changing lights. Changing and flashing lights are also good for hypnotising people and this includes self-hypnosis, whether intentional or not.

Birac, Charente, France. 11th October 1954. Two hours after Taupignac. Four witnesses in a car saw two luminous spheres, one much smaller than the other, flying in the same direction.The two spheres stopped and manoeuvred in midair and the larger sphere became deep red then turned to an intense white with an aura. Both landed vertically. The four witnesses did not wait around and fled the scene. Do I stay or do I go. It was not the big-eyed hairy-faced Hominoid so at least this lot did have a choice.

Monbazin, Herault, France. 11th October 1954. Luminous disc five metres in diameter seen on ground. One operator observed in it. Ho-hum.

Montbazens, Aveyron, France. 11th October 1954. 10.00 pm.A round craft four metres in diameter landed in a pasture. It gave off a powerful light and took off with formidable acceleration when the witnesses approached. ZZZZZZZ. God save me from the tedium!

Lavarande, near Oran, Algeria. 11th October 1954. A large disc that was flying low over the road scared two truckdrivers who stopped their vehicle and ran into the fields. The truck was carrying petrol at the time. The UFO flew towards Medea. Slightly exciting.

Leguevin, near Toulouse, Haute-Garonne, France. 12th October 1954. A mechanic at night saw a luminous disc six to seven metres in diameter by 2.5 metres thick land. The witness tried to approach it but it took off at fantastic speed. ZZZZZZZZZ

Saint-Marie d'Herblay, France, Atlantic coast. 12th October 1954. Tuesday. A thirteen year old boy saw a phosphorescent cigar in a field. There was a Hominoid wearing a grey suit, boots and grey hat near it. The Hominoid put his hands on the witness's shoulders and said "Look but don't touch!" in French. The Hominoid held a sphere in his other hand which emitted purple rays. Soon after the Hominoid climbed aboard the craft, closing the door behind him with a clanging sound. The witness momentarily saw a sort of console with lights on it. The craft rose vertically into the air, made a couple

of loops in the sky throwing light in all directions and then vanished. Look but don't touch what?

Montlucon, Auvergne,France. 12th October 1954. Tuesday. A torpedo shaped craft was seen near a gas-oil refinery. Next to it was standing a strange Hominoid making unintelligible sounds. The torpedo seemed metallic. ZZZZZZZZZ.

Orchamps-Vennes, Doubs, France. 12th October 1954. 9.00 pm. Mr Beuc, a farmer, saw an object with a small Pilot who entered it. The craft glided over the road for thirty metres and then rose rapidly. ZZZZZZZ

Vielmur-sur-Agout, Tarn, France. 12th October 1954. 11.50 pm. Just before Midnight Mr Roger, a Nightwatchman, saw a great light coming from an oval object which landed 300 metres from him. It was like a fiery orange ball and it illuminated the vineyard with violet light as it remained there for three hours. After this the craft rose slowly stopping thirty metres from ground for few seconds and then finally taking off at dizzying speed.

Mamora Forest, on the road to Port Lyautay, Morocco. 12th October 1954. Tuesday. Afternoon. A French Engineer in a car saw a 4.5 foot tall Hominoid creature entering a discoid craft which took off into the sky. The Hominoid wore silver coveralls. Silver coveralls again?

Tehran, Iran. 12th October 1954. Tuesday. Mr Chasim Faili saw a hovering disc very close to the ground in a densely populated area. Chasim screamed and a crowd gathered. In the disc was a small figure dressed in black. the craft took off. This one in black sounds familiar. Was it old Furryface again?

Bourrasole, near Toulouse, Haute Garonne, France. 13th October 1954. Wednesday. Mr Olivier, a former Pilot, Mr Perlano and a friend found a reddish disc four metres in diameter on the ground. There was a small Hominoid 1.2 metres tall nearby that wore a divingsuit, had a large head and a huge pair of eyes and wore a suit that shone like glass. The craft glowed. One of the witnesses approached to twenty metres from the UFO and was paralysed. The craft suddenly took off and the witness was thrown to the ground. Had big-eyes shaved or was this another one?

Almaseda, near Castelibranco, Beira, Portugal. 13th October 1954. Wednesday.Two witnesses saw two beings gathering flowers, shrubs and trees and dressed in shiny coveralls. They had been seen to emerge from a craft that had descended from the sky. The entities tried to entice the witnesses on board. Did they succeed in enticing the witnesses on board?

Biot, Alpes-Maritime, France. 14th October 1954. 6.15 pm. Joe Casella,a municipal employee, was riding his bicycle through the town when a massive, oval, aluminiumlike object landed on the road ahead. The witness applied the brakes. Simultaneously the UFO took off without any noise at all. The craft was eggshaped, smooth, bright, 5-6 metres long and one metre in height. There were several individual witnesses and this was UFO number one thousand since 1800! Approximately.

Near Chazey Wood, Saint-Romaine-sous-Gordon to Brosses-Tillots. Near Montceau-Les-Mines, Saone-et-Loire, France. 14th October 1954. 8.50 pm. Mr B. Was on a motorcycle driving home when the engine stalled and could not be restarted. Mr B.got off as a bright light burst out fifty yards ahead of him. There was a circular object like an upside down plate there. Mr B. ran away pushing the motorbike and when he reached the point where the engine had stopped the bike started up again on its own. Something is effecting the machinery around Chazey Wood .

Near Chazey Wood, Saint-Romaine-sous-Gordon to Brosses-Tillots. Near Montceau-Les-Mines, Saone-et-Loire, France. 14th October 1954. 8.50 pm. The car engine died as the driver saw a circling craft in the shape of an upside-down disc.

Near Chazey Wood, Saint-Romaine-sous-Gordon to Brosses-Tillots. Near Montceau-Les-Mines, Saone-et-Loire, France. 14th October 1954. 8.50 pm. There was a luminous circling craft in the shape of an upside-down disc that was seen by an Engineer as it was coming down to the ground.

Chazey Wood, near Gueugnon, Saone-et-Loire, France. 14th October 1954. 7.30 pm. Mr Jeannet and Mr Garnier were driving on the D-25 road when a reddish glow flew over the car. All at once the motor stopped and the lights went out. A few seconds later

after the light had vanished to the witnesses left side the headlights came on again. The witness then pushed the starter and the car started.

Gueugnon, near Chazey Wood. Saone-et-Loire, France. 14th October 1954. Mr Andre Cognard was driving towards Ciry-le-Noble when at the top of a slope he found himself face to face with a brilliant disc. Andre was blinded temporarily by a light like a lighthouse beam and had to stop the car. The craft flew over Andre at a low altitude and went west. Were there four different angles to the same sighting? Or four closely connected sightings?

Angles, Vendee, France. 14th October 1954. A farmer saw a bright object land almost to the ground and tried to approach it. The craft then produced an intense screen of light and vanished without noise. There were several independent witnesses. Previously there had been UFO sightings near here on 30th September and October fifth and October sixth, that same year at La-Flotte-en-Re, La Rochelle and Mouchamp.

Saint Ambroix, Gard, France. 14th October 1954. Thursday. A group of witnesses saw seven small beings flee into a phosphorescent craft on the ground which then took off into the sky. ZZZZZZZZ

Meral, Mayenne, France. 14th October 1954. Thursday. A farmer saw an orange sphere land. It was shaped like a flattened dome and was five to six metres in diameter and hovered above the witness. It also gave off a blinding light that illuminated the countryside for 200 metres. There was also a figure inside of it and from the craft descended a cloud or fog that fell very slowly. The witness found himself covered with what seemed to be a white film like paraffin wax. This is the first spraying from a UFO that I can recall. Especially of paraffin wax!

Saint-Germaine-du-Bois, Saone-et-Loire, France. 14th October 1954. Nightfall. Mr Lonjarret saw a luminous dome that was orange in colour on the ground near a cornfield. Back to sleep.

Gueugnon, near Chazey Wood. Saone-et-Loire, France. 14th October 1954. Mr Andre Cognard was driving towards Ciry-le-Noble when at the top of a slope he found that he was face to face

with a brilliant disc and was blinded temporarily by a bright light like a lighthouse beam. The car stopped and an unknown type of craft flew over him at low altitude heading west. The sighting lasted several minutes. Four different angles of the same sighting?

Beauvais-Thieulloy-La-Ville, Oise, France. 14th October 1954. 8.10 pm. An object flew over a car and headed north. As it did so the car's head-lights failed. Anything new?

Lewarde, Erchin Wood, Nord, France. 14th October 1954. Thursday. A Miner named Starovski met a lone dwarf Hominoid that had a bulky body that was covered with fur as well as large slanted eyes. The creature was less than four feet tall and wore a brown skullcap which formed a fillet a few inches above the eyes. The eyes protruded and had very small irises , the nose was flat and the lips were thick and red. This was near the Erchin Wood. Big-eyes furry-face is back but in a benevolent mood.

Saint-Pierre-Halte, suburb of Calais, Pas-de-Calais, France. 15th October 1954. A baker saw a brilliant yellow craft land on the Railroad tracks. It was mushroom shaped and four metres in diameter by two metres high. Railways again!

Nimes, Courbessac Airport, Gard, France. 15th October 1954. 7.50 pm. A yellow cigar shaped object with brilliant portholes, thirty metres long and six metres in diameter was seen on the ground. Figures with helmets covering their heads could be seen inside. There was a sort of haze at both ends of the craft. Boring.

Southend-on-Sea, Essex, England. 15th October 1954. A young girl saw an odd object land in a park.

Po-di-Gnocca, Rovigo, Veneto, Italy. 15th October 1954. Afternoon.Several farmers saw a discshaped machine land then take off vertically. The landing site showed a deep crater six metres in diameter and poplar trees near the site were partially burnt. Oh God, deliver us from this terminal boredom.

Isbergues, Pas-de-Calais, France. 15th October 1954. Nightfall. A male Steelworker saw a luminous sphere land in the countryside. It emitted lights of various colours.

So many of these unknown, nonexistent things that we are positively drowning in reports that tediously and familiarly repeat

themselves almost ad nauseum.

Perpignan-Saint Assiscle, Roussillon, France. 15th October 1954. Friday. A retired man and his dogs saw a luminous sphere land thirty metres away.An individual in a divingsuit was walking around it. The witness's dog barked at the Hominoid and it boarded the craft and took off. If they are imaginings why then do we have so many dull, boring consistently reliable imaginings. ? Is it the media? Is it due to exposure to too much information? Is it fashionable?

Rovigo, Veneto, Boario, Italy. 15th October 1954. Friday. A man, his daughter and three others saw a UFO. It emitted ablast of light that was so hot that the daughter fell to the ground and the father lost consciousness. The pond was dried up, haystacks caught fire and the back of the terrified cattle were found to be burnt. The craft was eggshaped, dark and surrounded by short blue and yellow flames and only hovered fifteen metres above the ground. It is not fashionable to burn the back of your cattle if you are a farmer or to burn down your haystacks. Fashion and imaginings should not do this. Unless the witness and other witnesses are all trying to make sense of the insensible or indefinable. That an actual event is transpiring is established but it cannot be translated into real enough terms for the witnesses to understand easily. It has to be put into mental pictures that are easily understood like a medieval religious fresco. Something was seen in the sky that was a source of light and heat and of course energy otherwise we would not have light and heat. This aerial explosion or passing was translated by the witnesses into visual symbolism that they could understand and be capable of expressing. Was it stress or a byproduct of the energy source that was responsible for the loss of consciousness? Did the energy source hit the ground or radiate energy that hit the ground? If it was only radiating energy from a source in the sky where then did it go after the reported occurrence? Previously there had been a fall of furnace made brick along with ice at Padua in 1834.

Ciere-de-Riviere, Haute-Garonne, France.10 kilometres from Saint Gaudens and seven kilometres from Montrejeau. 16th October 1954. Saturday. Mr Puyfourcat was leading a mare when he saw a grey flying object five feet in diameter coming in his direction. It was

the shape of a large pan and the mare became nervous and when the craft was directly overhead started to rise into the air. Mr Puyfourcat was still hanging onto the reins and there was a tug-of-war seemingly in progress. The craft seemed to finally let go and the mare fell to Earth. For ten minutes it could not move and later trembled and stumbled with fear. The UFO had taken off from some trees and bushes and had hovered fifty metres above the mare before descending. The mare had been lifted three metres into air. The Intergalactic Butcher Shop is back! Horsemeat is a change to dog and it is seemingly appropriate that this should occur in the land of the Horsemeatlovers.

Baillolet, near Londinieres, Seine-Maritime, France. 16th October 1954. Dr Henri Robert was driving in his car at nightfall when he saw four UFOs at 300 metres altitude. They flew slowly one above the other when all of a sudden one dropped to the ground with a falling leaf motion 100 metres ahead of the car which stopped as it touched down. The witness then felt an electric shock. The engine had stalled and the headlights had died as the car stopped on its own and would not move. There was a Hominoid 1.2 metres tall moving in the light of the craft and then it all then went dark. The UFO then took off to the north along the road. Reduced to basics we have another aerial power source that gives the witness an electric shock. The car also received an electric shock as well that caused it's engine to stall and the headlights to die. Did we sight a Hominoid from a UFO or did the shock trigger parts of the Human brain responsible for delusions similar to those of schizophrenics? Or Option two. The energy source is the state of the craft as it entered via the Quasar Vacuum before it slows itself down to assume a so-called solid state of matter. The Hominoid is sighted and actually exists. Or is it both?

Thin-le-Moutier, near Mezieres, Ardennes, France. 16th October 1954. Saturday. A lone woman saw a UFO land thirty metres away at which she then fainted. After this encounter she was subsequently found to have a skin disease which could only be attributed directly to exposure to the UFO. There was no way that the woman could have contracted the rather rare disease that she

now had. Skin diseases and eye diseases such as Conjunctivitis and Klieg Conjunctivitis are not rare in the annals of UFOdom. They are caused or triggered by extremely bright luminous sources.

Dompierre, between Flaucourt and Herbecourt, Somme, France. 16th October 1954. 9.45 pm. Messrs Deschamp and Laclote saw a craft twenty metres in diameter and two metres high hovering four to five metres above ground for three to four minutes. A yellowish light from the craft lit up an area of four metres around. No illnesses were reported here.

Chanat-Couhay, near Mazaye, France. 16th October 1954. Saturday. 5.30PM. Mr Bachelard, a lone truck driver, was suddenly paralysed as his truck engine and headlights died out. There was a ten metre long brown object in a field near him. Other than that there were no strange lights or noise anywhere. The object vanished into the sky and the truck and its driver returned to normal again. Can an electric shock paralyse as it effects the neurones and the ganglia in our nervous system? Can an energy explosion do this as well?

Cabasson, near Corbieres, Alpes-de-Haut-Provence, France. 17th October 1954. Sunday. 2.30 pm. A man,65, was hunting with his dog near the junction of the Brilliance Canal and the Durance River when he saw a pair of helmeted beings emerge from in front of their landed machine. This was a grey object four metres long by one metre high which supported a dome. The dog, which raced after the craft, became partially paralysed but after a while this effect wore off. The UFO was fifteen feet in diameter by 40 inches high and less than 150 feet from the witness. The dog had approached the machine and the Hominoids as the witness turned and ran. The dog soon retreated as well. After all the dog cannot read newspapers or articles on the effects of UFOs on people and animals. We are not sure if it can resort to subconscious symbolism. But it still reacted to something both on a visual and tectile level.

Cape Massulo, Capri, Italy. 17th October 1954. night. A walking Artist observed a disc with a five metre dome that had landed on the property of a waiter, Curzio Malaparte. The witness on approaching the craft saw four little beings emerge from it who wore coveralls and remained outside for thirty minutes. The UFO then

made a soft whirring noise, rose lightly and flew away very fast whilst blue sparks were emitted. More little beings or little hallucinations?

Saint-Cyr-sur-Mer, Var, France. 17th October 1954. Near Bandol. A witness saw a circular orange craft rise up from the ground. ZZZZZZZZZZ

O Alvito, Bejar, Portugal. 17th October 1954. Manuel Madeira, a hunter, saw an object take off as he approached it. The object then vanished into the sky. ZZZZZZZZZZ

Varigny, Allier. Auvergne, France. 17th October 1954. 8.30 pm. Several witnesses including a Policeman saw a luminous bright object that was shaped like a dome or hemisphere. It landed twenty metres from them and white lights emanated from the underside. ZZZZZZZZZZ

Capri, Campania, Italy. 17th October 1954. Sunday. Four little beings wearing coveralls were seen in front of a strange machine on the ground that made whirring noises and emitted blue sparks. The machine and the Hominoids were visible for 1/2 an hour. Boring.

Pont-l'Abbe-d'Arnault, Charente-Maritime, France. 18th October 1954. Mr Meunier, a construction supervisor, was terrified by a strange craft which took off from the ground. ZZZZZZZZZZZ

Royans, near Saintes, Charente-Maritime, France. 18th October 1954. Monday. 9.00 pm. Mr and Mrs Labassiere were on Route N-150 when they saw a pair of balance shaped objects that landed in a field.One was orange and the other was red and between them was a rod shaped object that was a luminous green colour. They appeared to be bouncing and they had landed in the field after the green rod faded and then vanished. Shortly after this one small creature got out of one object as another creature the same got out of the other object. They passed each other without stopping and entered the others' craft. Both craft then went into the sky. Dumbell shaped UFOs were seen in France that the same night. The Intergalactic Crossover. Haven't we met this before?

Saint-Point Lake, Doubs, France. 18th October 1954. Monday. 10.45 pm. Miss Marie-Louise Bourriot saw a bright light on the road ahead. There was an average sized being in onepiece light

clothing and two dwarfs with strange shapes joined together near it who crossed the road in front of the witness. They were not Human and left strange furrows where they had been. Next day small foot or hand prints were found in a field. More creatures in Coveralls or hallucinations?

Cisterne-La-Foret, Puys-de-Domes, France. 18th October 1954. 8.40 pm. Two men saw an oval object with a dome that was emmitting a bright white light land in a field. When they approached it the UFO took off leaving a reddish trail. 18th October just kept getting busier.

Fontenay-Torcy, Oise, France. 18th October 1954. Monday. 8.40 pm. A man and his wife saw a reddish cigar leaving a reddish trail in the sky. It dived at the witnesses and then landed behind some bushes. Upon reaching the top of a hill the two witnesses were confronted by a bulky being three feet tall. The wife fainted. The dwarf wore a helmet and had bright orange eyes. Four other independent witnesses saw the craft land as well. Another group of witnesses saw the craft take off into the sky at tremendous speed and head West. The area was lit up for two miles.

Fontenay-Torcy, Oise, France. 18th October 1954. Monday. 8.40 pm. Four independent witnesses saw a cigar leaving a reddish trail land on the ground.

Fontenay-Torcy, Oise, France. 18th October 1954. Monday. 8.40 pm. A cigar was seen leaving a reddish trail in the sky. A group of witnesses saw the craft take off into the sky at tremendous speed and head west. The area was lit up for two miles.

Sanson-La-Poterie, Oise, France. 18th October 1954. 8.40 pm. A group of witnesses saw a craft fly away at tremendous speed. The craft was so bright that the countryside was illuminated over an area of two to three kilometres in width. The craft then flew west after it took off from the ground. A very busy craft or several of them around that night. They could not possibly be shared separate hallucinations or imaginings?

Raon-l'Etape, Vosges, France. 20th October 1954. Wednesday. 2.00 am. A Czech worker met a heavy set man on the road who was of medium height and had come out of a rounded

landed craft. The Hominoid wore a grey jacket with insignias on the shoulders and a motorcyclists' helmet and was carrying an odd gun. The hominoid spoke an unknown language and the Witness tried Russian. The Hominoid asked in a high pitched voice "Where am I? In Italy? In Spain? " the Hominoid wanted to know how far from the German border he was and what time it was as well. The witness told the Hominoid it was 2.30 am. The Hominoid's watch showed 4.00 am. The Hominoid then told the witness to move along. The Witness soon came upon the Hominoid's craft on the road that was like two saucers that had been glued together. They were five foot in diameter by three foot high and the witness had come within thirty feet of it before the Hominoid told him to move away. The Hominoid entered the craft which then rose vertically and made a noise like a sewing machine. What sort of watches do Hominoids wear?

Between Saint-Valery-sur-Somme and Mers-Les-Bains. Somme. France. 20th October 1954. Several craft manoeuvred in the sky for two hours. One was brilliant and luminous and landed in a pasture.The two others were near the cliff in Mers-Les-Bains and all of them seemed in communication via light signals from each other. October just kept on getting frantic.

Parravicino d'Erba, Como, Lombardy, Italy. 20th October 1954. Wednesday. A male witness, 37, had just put his car in the garage when he saw a strange Hominoid near a tree. It was a four foot tall being in a silvery suit like Tin foil which shot a beam of light at the witness. The witness was paralysed whilst holding keys and clenched them. This seemed to end the paralysis. The witness then attempted to attack the Hominoid who then levitated away with a soft whirring noise. By now the witness was in a state of shock. The beings lower body ended in a funnel with a disc underneath it and an oily spot was found on the ground afterwards which was investigated and photographed by the Police. The witness returned home and went to bed with a high fever. A Dwarf Hominoid was seen that was four foot tall, wore a brown skullcap, had a flat nose, the eyes protruded and also had thick lips. Paralysis is still fashionable to knock out unwelcome intruders.

Saint Quirin, Turquenstein, near Sarrebourg, Alsace, France. 20th October 1954. Wednesday. 6.30 pm.Mr Schoubrenner's car suddenly stopped. fifty yards down the road from where there was a strange, luminous object blocking the road. The witness in the car then felt paralysed and his hands seemed to be gluedto the wheel. The engine had also totally stopped on its won and great waves of heat were hitting the witness's body. The object then went into the sky and the heat and paralysis left. The object was an inverted cone, the lower part phosphorescent, the middle flat in colour and the top luminous with a yellow or orange point like an antenna. All over France and parts of Italy and Germany there were reports of strange aerial lights, with or without attendant Hominoid shapes, that in many cases caused automobile malfunctions as well as cases of paralysis. Once again was the Human brain in an attempt to normalise the abnormal rationalising these sightings of the unknown into forms, whether from subconscious symbolism or not, that it could make sense of? At the basic level we still are only looking at an alleged lightform that caused physiological and electrical and petrochemical engine reactions.

Issenheim, near Guebwiller, Haut-Rhin, France. 20th October 1954. Mr Lucien Fisch saw a luminous object land in a field. ZZZZZZ

Jean-Mermoz, also called Bou Henni, Algeria. 20th October 1954. A domed UFO giving off yellow and blue lights like searchlights was seen. ZZZZZZZ

Lusigny-sur-Barse, Aube, France. 20th October 1954. Wednesday. Mr Roger Reveille saw a UFO land which produced a hot fog like steam around it. Intense heat came from the machine for fifteen minutes during a rainstorm. It was an oval shape and six metres in size at treetop level. An intense heat emanated from it and the craft took off vertically at great speed. In the wood the heat had become intolerable. A cloud of steam had prevented the witness from reaching the site during the rain. When the witness did reach the site after fifteen minutes the ground and trees were dry. Intense heat or light are common features. Is the heat or light a byproduct of the transfer through the Quasar Vacuum?

Pouzioux, Vienne, Poitou-Charente, France. 21st October 1954. Thursday. A man and his son, three years old, were in their car driving along when they started to feel pricklings all over their bodies. The pricklings became most intense like electric shocks and the child started to cry out. Then the engine and headlights of the car ceased to work. This was the same time that the driver noticed a bright glowing colour changing to orange with blinding intensity.This bright object was hovering. When it vanished the car started again alright and the electric shocks left. If they are not intelligently guided craft from elsewhere then can we postulate that they are energy explosions or surges that occur periodically on or near the surface of the Earth and that the effect of these explosions or surges has an effect on the witnesses of consistently similar hallucinations?

Pons, Charente Maritime, France. 21st October 1954. Thursday. An eggshaped object that was five to six metres in diameter landed on a road. A pair of small Hominoids no more than 1.25 metres tall emerged from it, barely looked around, went back into their craft and took off again. The craft left a trail and went almost vertically. Are Hominoids actually Hominoids or misinterpreted shadows? Or both? After all we are dealing with the impossible here, the unknown, so our options can be limitless. But why aren't they? Why are they consistently consistent though in the similar variety of descriptions?

Cherbonnieres, Charente-Maritime, France. 21st October 1954. Thursday. A man and his three and a half year old daughter were in his car when they were suddenly blinded by a strong light which turned orange. It was a bright UFO hovering over the road. The witness felt a painful prickling sensation like electric shocks in his body and these grew more powerful as the car progressed. Suddenly the headlights died out and the engine stalled completely. The daughter started crying as the object hovered across the road. Theobject soon flew away. Almost the mirror image of another attack nearby on that same day. Different sexed child though

Rampton, near Shrewsbury, Shropshire, England. 21st October 1954. Thursday. 4.45 pm. Mrs Jennie Roustenberg and her two children saw a UFO. Inside it through two transparent panels

were seen two male beings with white skin, long hair to their shoulders, such very high foreheads that their features seemed limited to only the bottom portions of their heads, wearing transparent helmets and turquoise blue coveralls. If this was made up why the turquoise blue coveralls? When we lie we try and make our propositions as plausible as possible. The disc hovered over the house on a tilt and the Hominoids seemed to have a sad and compassionate look to them. Do we or do we not have Hominoids? Are they shadows? Are they creatures?Are they hallucinations? Are they real? Are they all of the above? We have an increasing number of reports of them as well as increasingly better described reports. If they are travelling through the Quasar Vacuum are they ever actually here or are we witnessing holograms or successful teleportations for that is what is needed to theoretically get through the Quasar Vacuum to here?

Criteuil-La-Madelaine, Charente, France. 21st October 1954. A large ball of fire stopped the car of bricklayer, Mr Filloneau, who then felt a violent air displacement. The car battery was dead and the head light bulbs were burnt out. Was there a violent air displacement or an energy displacement or explosion that drained the car battery and burnt out the bulbs? Aerial lights and energy disturbances!

Jerome, Union County, Ohio. 22nd October 1954. Friday. 61 plus witnesses including the Principal, Teachers and 60 students of a school saw Angelhair fall from a cigar shaped craft that was hovering in the sky. It swiftly flew off after the fall. And why does Angelhair allegedly produced by UFOs bear astonishing similarities to the Ectoplasm allegedly produced by the Spirits of the departed in an earlier century?Same Phenomenon, updated delivery?

Marysville, Union County, Ohio. 22nd October 1954. Friday. Hundreds of witnesses in town saw a silvery cigar shaped craft in the sky. It was not a plane. There was a large fall of Angelhair as masses of asbestos like material fell in long strands and covered trees, bushes and overhead wires. It also fell in very tough balls. These dissolved in less than one minute and anyone who touched it would immediately see a greenish tinge on their hands. Do these

balls and strands actually dissolve or dematerialise? Are they composed of matter with a limited existence span?

Tripoli, Tripolitania, Libya, Sahara Desert. 23rd October 1954. Saturday. 3.00 am. A lone male witness, an Italian farmer, saw a flying egg land a few yards away from him. The upper part was transparent and there were two side ports and it was lit up. The UFO made a noise like an air compressor and had six wheels and there were two antennas on top. Six men in yellow came down an external ladder.The men wore gasmasks. The craft was six yards long by three yards wide. The witness reached over and touched the ladder and received an electric shock. One of the Hominoids motioned to him not to touch the ladder again. Another Hominoid was inside the craft at a console like a radio and was wearing earphones. The craft silently took off after twenty minutes leaving imprints of its wheels in the ground. These were photographed and were two feet long. The wheels seemed to be made out of rubber. This hallucination left its imprints in the ground. Hallucinations cannot do this remember.

On 23rd October 1954 a disc-shaped aerial object was seen maneuvering over Buenos Aires in Argentina. Workers and policemen saw it giving off luminous rays which changed colour intermittently whilst the craft stopped and changed course many times.

Sainte-Catherine, Rhone, Les Egots, France. 24th October 1954. Sunday. A child witness saw a Hominoid emerge from a landed UFO. The Hominoid was dressed in clothes that resembled Iron and it walked stiffly like a robot. It had long hair and a hairy face though as well as large eyes like a cow. It was not a Human. Our big-eyed hairyfaced one is back.

Ain-El-Turck, Oran, Algeria. 24th October 1954. Sunday. A small being with glowing eyes was seen on a beach. No mention of a UFO here though but then does there need to be? The glowing eyes are familiar though. Was he hairy as well like several earlier big-eyed small Hominoids? Previously a truck had been swooped by a UFO here on October eleventh, that same year.

Clermont-Ferrand, Puy-de-dome, France. 24th October 1954. On the road from Effiat to Biozat the engine of a motor-scooter

stalled as an eggshaped object appeared from the side of the road. There was no noise and it left a bright trail. Even motorcycles are effected.

On 24th October 1954 Airbase personnel at Porto Alegre in Brazil observed aerial objects which were silver in colourand manouvred at great speed though occasionally stopping dead to change course. Meteors cannot do this.

Plemet, Cotes-du-Nord, France. 25th October 1954. Mr Treussard and a friend were almost blinded by bright disc landing in a pasture. ZZZZZZZ

Arraye-et-Han, near Nancy, Meurthe-et-Moselle, France. 25th October 1954. A phosphorescent craft shaped like a chicken brooder was seen. It was two metres in diameter by one metre high and took off from the road leaving a luminous trail. ZZZZZZZ

Angouleme, Charente, France. 26th October 1954. Early morning. Eighteen kilometres from town. A huge cauldron the size of a truck with a six to eight metre in diameter was seen at a fifty metre distance. It took off with a white trail and no noise. It's so hard to stay awake.

Schirmeck, Alsace, France. 26th October 1954. A tractor was stopped by a low flying UFO. Was this a petrol driven or diesel driven tractor?

Les Metaires, near Saint Quirin, Moselle, France. 26th October 1954. Two farmers and their mother saw an orange craft six metres in diameter and three metres high fly over as their tractor engine died. The lights also went out and the battery was found dead in the tractor. Almost identical attacks on the same day in almost exactly the same area! An example of misreporting or differing translations of the same report composed of differing details? Or coincidence?

La Madiere, Ariege, France. 26th October 1954. Tuesday. A lone witness, a farmer aged 47, was suddenly confronted by a being in a divingsuit. The creature had a pine green light on the side of the helmet and suddenly two beams of light including a blue one hit the witness and he was thrown backwards. An odd little creature

capable of causing paralysis but without a UFO or at least none reported.

Gaillac, Tarn, France. 27th October 1954. Wednesday. All one hundred people in the village saw cigar shapes and discs flying in a zigzag fashion in the sky. There was a fall of Angelhair at the time. More Angelhair?

Les-Jonquerets-de-Livet, Eure, France. 27th October 1954. Wednesday. A farmer saw an elongated object with one light at each end land in a field. He did not approach it. Two hours later a young man fell from his motorcycle when it suddenly stalled. The men in the village took lights and went to investigate the object. The group of witnesses also saw two beings four foot tall in front of the machine that appeared to walk stiffly and wore bright armour. The beings went into the machine which took off into the sky without noise. The metallic men again, similar to old Bigeyed-Furryface.

Florence, Tuscany, Italy. 27th October 1954. Wednesday. A one thousand strong crowd in a football stadium saw a formation of saucers in the sky above the stadium during a game. A shower of shiny flakes fell from the craft. The flakes were composed of Magnesium, Iron, Silicone and Calcium. Was this Angelhair in flake form? We are discussing the nonexistent so it can be any form that it wants to be.

Linzeux, Pas-de-Calais, France. 27th October 1954. A bright object was seen flying very low when it stopped a car engine and lights. The witnesses were a shopowner and an employee. Both witnesses felt an electric shock. Boring.

Moussey, Vosges, France. 27th October 1954. A boy and a School director saw a craft on the ground that left marks forming a triangle. More physical traces. Harder to invalidate. The marks must have been made by something else. This explanation doesn't work? We'll try and find another one.

Oye-Plage, Pas-de-Calais, France. 27th October 1954. A luminous cigar shaped object hovered very low following the turns of the road at twenty metres altitude. The cigar turned at rightangles and vanished after fifteen minutes. It looks like it is looking at or at least following something.

On 27th October 1954 an engineer in the Chicama Valley in Peru saw a brilliant elliptical object which pulsated flashes of light an for several minutes it moved slowly, at other times quickly and once it suddenly fell diagonally. The craft was estimated to be 300 metres up.

Mesples, near Montlucon, Allier, France. 29th October 1954. 7.50 am. A disc that was standing on its' edge was seen spinning rapidly towards the ground by two witnesses. Suddenly it vanished in midair in midfall. Suddenly it is gone. Was it actually here? Had it actually arrived totally here or was it still in transition through the Quasar Vacuum? If we have civilisations or cultures capable of consistent transfer through the Quasar Vacuum as effortlessly as we drive cars today then we might have to expect that with familiarity they become casual or less alert and they might have a few car crashes and sudden U-turns of vehicles as well. After all, Aliens might only be people, not necessarily humans, too!

Rome, Lazio, Italy. 30th October 1954. One hundred witnesses near the Church of Santa Maria Maggiore saw two white dots that moved around in the sky in complete silence at an altitude of 2000 feet. ZZZZZZZZ

Corrompu, Long, Somme, France. 31st October 1954. Three witnesses saw an oval orange object on the ground at the same time as the lights of their tractor went out. When the UFO was hovering overhead it emitted a very bright light like a welders torch. The objects' diameter was four to five metres and it came back, turned around and flew to the southwest whilst making a noise like a swarm of bees. The swarm of bees noise again or the sound of an electrical generator or turbine?

Meursanges, Cote-d'Or, France. October 1954. Mr and Mrs Vitre were in their car on Route D-111 when they saw a luminous object flying that was travelling at high speed. Both witnesses left the car and called to people at a nearby farm. Together all of them watched the manoeuvres in an erratic course behind some trees. The craft threw out yellow, orange and violet beams of light and was a disc. Obviously fascinating sightings at the time but en masse and in retrospect quite soporific, like a sedative. Why is there no variety?

If these are all products of deranged imaginations why then the consistently tedious, though slightly varied, descriptions. Human imaginations as expressed in our artwork reaches formidable heights of expression, not the dull and mundane litany of UFO and other Phenomenal descriptions. Where are the flying dragons with multicoloured wings and fiery breath and diamond eyes? Could we have mistakenly described a five metre in diameter disc-shaped object with a few lights on it as this?

Chevigny-en-Valiere, Cote-d'Or, France. October 1954. A witness saw the Meursanges disc. Were we seeing it from various different angles?

Palleau, Cote-d'Or, France. October 1954. Mr Begin, a farmer, saw a round, luminous green object crossing the sky at high speed. This was at the same time as Meursanges. Mr and Mrs Vitre saw the UFO as multicoloured.Mr Begin saw it as luminous green. Which colour is correct or are both? Did the UFO view out as a constantly colour changing object in the sky. These colour changes would be consistentwith the changing of the vibration rate of the craft or an electric field or shield around the craft's nucleus as it moved faster to get ready to travel through the Quasar Vacuum or merely to negate the vibration rate of gravity allowing for gravity to be a harmonic or sine wave oscillating at a fixed, at present unknowable, frequency. This is all regarded as imagination after all so we can have any options that are still valid in scientific terms for if they were not then their existence would definitely have to be negated by being in a position of not possibly being able to exist at all.

During October 1954 Barney Armstrong and Orrel Reed Jr. were on the "Sea-Fern" when they saw the San Clemente monster off Newport Beach jetty in Los Angeles County in California. Around 4.30 pm they were coming in when they spotted the thing sticking up out of the water to a height of four feet. Barney throttled it and they circled the seamonster. The head was round and thorny and had a kind of horn hanging. Its mouth was two feet wide and it was a sickly-green colour and weighed approximately twenty tons.

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. October 1954. A Busdriver and his passengers were witnesses as the bus and its passengers

stopped to watch the Lakemonster at play in the Loch. It splashed around on the surface for ten minutes before vanishing and was not more than 100 yards away and was dark grey with a long neck and was knobbly looking. Good old Nessy. At least it is consistent! Unless we look at Nessy's history and recall the great variety of witness reports ranging from that of Plesiosaurs to giant slugs to hairy aquatic creatures. Same Phenomenon, different look or different interpretation?

Poggio-d'Ambra, Arezzo, Bucine, Italy. 1st November 1954. Monday. Two dwarfs were seen near a strange hemispherical craft. They had Human faces and small teeth and were chattering in an unknown tongue. Dwarfs, Little People, Elves, Trolls, Gremlins, call them what you. May Did we mention Exalted Higher Beings from Outer Space? Or the flip side, the Empire of Evil intent on subduing and destroying us! Or Leprechauns and their pot of gold at the end of the Rainbow? A pot shaped object with Rainbow colours over it with little people nearby? No, too absurd a theory, isn't it? Does sound familiar though.

Poggio-d'Ambra, Cennina (Cenian),near Bucine, Arezzo. 1st November 1954. 6.30 am. Mrs Rosa Lotti,40, was carrying a bunch of carnations to the altar of the Madonna Pellegrina when she saw a barrelshaped object in a clearing like a six foot long spindle. It was as if two bells were joined together with a leatherlike exterior. A pair of Hominoids suddenly came from behind it. They were like men but the size of children and had friendly expressions. They wore one piece grey coveralls that covered their entire bodies including the feet as well as short cloaks and doublets fastened to the collars with Star shaped buttons. They also wore helmets and were vigorous and animated. They spoke like Chinese according to Rosa. They also had intelligent eyes, upper lips that slightly curled in the centre and protuberant teeth that made their mouths appear rabbitlike. The older looking Hominoid grabbed the carnations and threw them into the craft after giving Rosa back two carnations and as the Hominoid stepped away to fetch two packages from inside the craft Rosa escaped and ran away. Some village boys had come to her rescue when they had seen the craft and the Hominoids. Did we say

leprechauns? Outer Space Leprechauns or next-door Space? Remember that we are possibly dealing with other dimensions here, not great distances, just a little beyond your outstretched fingers.These interdimensional openings possibly being triggered to open or naturally occurring or both or a combination of both. If we remove the passage of time to the equation of travelling from one dimension to another then we remove the effects of what would happen during the passage of time. If our craft or object is in a different time and dimension to that which it is travelling through, as if in an energy cocoon, then it would not suffer the effects of travelling through that time or dimension unless it is transitioning through both at the same time, which is the principle of the Quasar Vacuum. If there is no time in this transitional Space then the physical effects of travelling hrough the Quasar Vacuum would not be felt as these would require time to manifest themselves. The only dangerous point would be where we are transiting in or out, where we are accelerating or decelerating through time. Here we would need the electromagnetic cocoon travelling at the opposite speed to that of whatever we are travelling through so as to neutralise it. This is where we would manifest colour changes apparent in the outer electromagnetic cocoon as its vibration rate increased or decreased. That is if the Phenomena follow this scenario! It might be an explanation for the apparently Technologically derived Phenomena such as UFOs and their kin but does it explain the appearence and disappearance of animals? Have we any reports of these Alien animals being seen arriving or departing? Or have we only seen them before or after arrivals or departures? Have they fallen through the cracks? Were they stowaways on the craft or released or lost pets? They all possess that now you see them, now you don't signature though.

Santo Amaro, suburb of Sao Paulo, Brazil. 2nd November 1954. 10.30 am. Maurilio Braga Godoi, a taxidriver, was walking home from a street car terminal. When he got to the corner of Andaguara Street he saw a luminous object in an empty lot. It was a glowing circle with a 90 to 120 foot in diameter and giving off a reddish blue or violet glow.Maurilio approached though he felt like

running away and became paralysed 60 feet from the craft.Eventually the paralysis wore off and a sliding door opened at the side. Maurilio entered. It was a circular illuminated room containing a table with charts and maps on it in the centre. There was a glowing map of South America with mushroom shaped marks on it. Maurilio looked up and froze! Three Hominoids were facing him! They were less than five feet tall with dark brown skin, very short hair and were wearing light grey coveralls with no buttons or zippers as well as belts with gunlike objects on them. The Hominoids talked a strange language and Maurilio tried to communicate with them. The Hominoids looked him over and Maurilio then noticed that he was backing involuntarily out of the craft. He ran away and when he was twenty feet from the ship he turned around. The UFO was now thirty feet up and at the centre of the underside a screw with no end could be seen. There was no sound and there was an eerie bluish or violet glow at the periphery. Once again was the witness reinterpreting the event so as to normalise it? Were there charts and maps in a central room? Were there mushroom shapes on a large map of South America? Were there Hominoids? The witness insists that there were!

Oued Beth Bataille, Morocco. 3rd November 1954. A truck driver saw a circular flat object flying low over the Beth River. It flipped over and then landed on its edge in a field before soon rising up and flying off at great speed. Witnesses were reporting them from everywhere!

Pontal, Sao Paulo, Brazil, Pardo River. 4th November 1954. Thursday. Mr Jose Alves saw a strange craft in the sky that was apparently heading straight for him. Jose watched as it closed in with a wobbly motion and landed so near that he could have touched it. The object looked like two washbowls placed together and were ten to fifteen feet in diameter. Out of a windowlike opening in the craft three little dark men emerged. Two of the men were gathering weeds and grass whilst the third was filling a metal tube with river water. They wore white close fitting skullcaps and when they were finished with their collecting they re-entered the craft and took off vertically. They were on the banks of the River Pardo. Jose was too terrified to

escape and thought they were Devils. Gremlins could be Devils too? Oh no! A whole liturgy of Phenomenal images!

La Coruna, Galicia, Spain. 5th November 1954. A male witness saw a large shining disc land on the road 150 metres away. The witness had stopped his car as the UFO rose at fantastic speed like an explosion. What did we then see in the land of the Holy Inquisition? No Virgin Marys or Devils but a large shining disc on the road ahead!

La-Roche-en-Brenil, Cote-d'Or, France. 5th November 1954. A strange craft made a noise like a large transformer and gave off an orange light as it landed in a pasture.Three Hominoids in dark coveralls were standing near it. One was holding a sort of box which emitted a beam of light three metres long. The other two Hominoids seemed to be holding weapons. One of two witnesses fled after feeling pricklings on his face. Four photographs were allegedly taken by another witness hiding in the grass. Not a flight of bees but the sound of a generator? Not very poetic witnesses? Was it a nervous prickling or electromagnetic or heat induced prickling?

Tuscolano, Rome, Lazio, Italy. 6th November 1954. 11.00 am to 1.00 pm. White dots appeared in the sky. There were dozens of objects 7,000 to 8,000 metres up. They were travelling at variable speeds up to 1400 kilometres per hour. They were like white dots though sometimes they had short white tails. There were at least one hundred and sometimes they were in Vee formations, diamonds, pairs, threes or lozenge formations of four. More kept coming from the east. They also produced cross shapes and a shining filament like material was falling at the same time. It was glassy like fine twigs and filaments of a Christmas tree. And it wasn't even Christmas.

Monte Ortobene, Nuoro, Sardinia. 7th November 1954. A disc landed in a field. It was fifteen metres in diameter and farmers on the other side of the mountain saw it take off into the sky. It made a soft whirring noise and was composed of rough and silvery metal comprising a dome with a porthole. There were some elliptical ports as well visible on the lower portion that were covered with grating similar to that of a motorcar radiator. A lot of early motorcar radiators resembled honeycomb being composed of a myriad of little

compartments designed to hold water. We will meet honeycomb again!

Tuscolano, Rome, Italy. 7th November 1954. 11.30 am to 1.00 pm. White dots appeared in the sky. There were dozens of them and they were 7,000 to 8,000 metres up and travelling at variable speeds up to 1400 kilometres per hour per hour. They were like white dots though sometimes they had short white tails. There were at least one hundred sometimes in Vee formations, diamonds, pairs, threes or lozenge formations of four. More kept coming from the east and produced cross shapes. A shining filament like material was falling at the time. It was glassy like fine twigs and filaments of a Christmas tree. This was a repeat of the previous days sightings and fall almost to the hour. It is not documented that it is the same sighting but as a secondary one. Pinpoint accuracy in time as well as in Space?

Croydon, Surrey, England. 8th November 1954. 1.00 am. Philip Molava, 13th ,an orphan, was out looking at his rabbits when a plate sized disc flew over him. Philip jumped up and tried to catch it but it flew off. later Philip developed food poisoning and was put in the infirmary. At 2.00AM on 8th November Philip was in bed and felt paralysed and numb. Three figures in cloaks materialised out of a glowing mist at the foot of the bed. Philip lost all sense of time and his next memory was of being fit and well the next morning. Philip developed psychic powers after this. Why was a thirteen year old orphan out looking at rabbits at 1.00 am? Did he do it often or was it a once only occasion? Was he unknowingly called outside?

Voussac, near Doulouvre, Allier, France. 8th November 1954. Several reliable witnesses saw a luminous sphere land at the edge of a forest and then grow dark. The next morning an area four to five metres in diameter had no covering of leaves whilst the rest of the area was littered with them. The ground seemed dug up. The collectors are back!

Monza, Milano, Italy. 8th November 1954. Monday. 150 people broke down the barriers into a stadium to see a light. It was a discoid craft sitting on three legs and emmitting a blinding white light. There were beings near it wearing light colours and transparent

helmets. They were communicating with gutteral noises and one of them had a tube running up onto his face that was like a trunk. The craft then took off with no noise. Typical Italians, getting excited over anything.

La Tessoualle, Cholet, Maine-et-Loire, France. 8th November 1954. Monday. Dusk. A man in his car saw a blue disc in the sky. Suddenly the car engine stopped and the lights failed. The disc came closer and an intense blue light surrounded the car. The witness could not articulate a word and felt partial paralysis and prickling in his hands though he was wearing gloves. All was back to normal when the light left. Then it reappeared and the witness approached it. As he did so the object became dark and took off with a soft whistling noise. It was cone shaped and five to six metres in diameter and flew horizontally to the north after taking off vertically. The same old scenario, over and over again.

Porto Alegre, Rio Grande do Sul. Brazil. 10th November 1954. Wednesday. An Agronomist, his wife and their daughter in their car saw two beings with long hair and wearing coveralls which approached them. The Hominoids were of average size and had come from a nearby UFO.Although the Hominoids had their arms above their heads the witness took off in the car at the urging of his terrified family and left the pair of Hominoids where they were. As the family made their escape they saw the men enter the disc-shaped craft and head into the sky. How come the car did not stall or fail to take off? There still is a relative inconsistency to these things.

Buchy, Seine-Maritime, France. 13th November 1954. Saturday. A witness in a car saw a luminous UFO and also felt prickling and paralysis. The engine of the car noticeably slowed down though it did not stall. This car did not stall but did slow down.

Berck, Somme, France. 13th November 1954. Near the local Airport a craft shaped like a round hut was seen to take off only 300 metres from the witnesses. There was no noise and it was not a plane. You’d think that it would have used the Airport runway. Some of them have. Since 30th September that same year there had been seven other sightings in this same area.

Curitiba, Parana, Brazil. 14th November 1954. Saturday. 3.30 am. A group of witnesses saw three Dwarfs wearing tightfitting suits on the Railway tracks and looking at them with a light. The Dwarfs fled on the arrival of the witnesses and scuttled into an oval or lens shaped craft on the Railway tracks which took off into the sky. They wore luminous suits. They love Railways.

Also on 14th November 1954 three hundred members of an anti-aircraft division witnessed a silvery disc-shaped object giving off a reddish trail in the sky over Berna in Santa Fe Province in Argentina. Observers estimated that the object was at an altitude of nine thousand feet. Suddenly it began to fly south at great speed and disappeared into the clouds.

Forli, Emilia Romagna, Italy. 14th November 1954. Sunday. Three tractor drivers in a field saw a bright luminous disc descend from the sky and hover near three tractors. The petrol driven tractor stopped itself whilst the two diesel powered ones continued going. The three drivers fled. The beam of light from the UFO was seen for an hour. There were many witnesses. Why did only the petrol-driven tractor stop when the two diesel ones didn't?

Isola, La Spezia, Italy. 14th November 1954. Sunday. A lone farmer saw a bright cigar shape land and from it emerged three small creature s in divingsuits that appeared metallic. They stole the farmers pet rabbits from their hutches whilst the witness was paralysed and the rifle in his hands became so heavy that he had to drop it. The rifle had also ceased to function and could not be fired. The farmer then hid. The Hominoids communicated to each other in an unknown language. They like rabbits too! Why did Philip Morava, the orphan boy, feel the need to check on his rabbits only six days before?

Wasmes-Audemets, Hainaut, Belgium. 14th November 1954. A gardener saw a craft land near the road at night. It gave off a very bright light and the witnesses clothing was partially burnt when he went close to it. Was the heat intentional or incidental?

At 9.45 pm on 22nd November 1954 at the airforce base at Santa Maria in Rio Grande do Sul in Brazil radio operator Arquidmedes Fernandez left the meteorological station and whilst

walking towards a small building one hundred feet away where the thermometers were kept he looked up at the sky and noticed a thin dark cloud hovering above small eucalyptus trees behind the building. He then realized that it actually was an enormous black object shaped like a washbowl that was hanging upside down. It was 160 feet long and was suspended just above the trees. It had a slow oscillating motion unlike a cloud and Fernandez ran back to the station whilst watching the weird craft at the same time. It then slowly lowered itself into the trees and then rose up again rather swiftly. Then it dived into the trees again and then moved off again glowing faintly in the darkness. Fernandez noticed a small light on top of it. At 1.15 am when his replacement arrived it was still there and he also saw it. There were also several independent witnesses of the hovering washbowl over the base.

Muttama, near Cootamundra, New South Wales. Australia. 24th November 1954. Mr Milton Duncan saw a Leopard on his property that was feeding off dead sheep. It was larger than a big Kelpie dog and was yellow with big black spots and a long tail. Remember the old mantra, big cats are not native to Australia. This one must have been introduced. But from where?

Petare, Aragua, Venezuela. 28th November 1954. Sunday. 2.00 am. Gustavo Gonzalez and Jose Ponce got out of their truck. It was early morning and a globe had appeared from the sky and landed onto the road, completely blocking it. It was a metallic globe that was eight to ten feet wide and several Hominoids got out of it and started loading rocks and soil on board. One of the witnesses attempted to interfere and was beaten up by the Hominoids. The Hominoids were three foot tall, had claws, were broad shouldered with large dark heads and glowing eyes and had extremely hard bodies covered with stiff, bristly hair. They were very strong and though they seemed to weigh only 35 pounds one hit knocked Gonzalez fifteen feet. There was no second attempt at interference. Ponce went to get the Police. Two other Hominoids leapt from the brush carrying stones and leapt into the sphere. The first Hominoid attacked Gonzalez again who drew a knife which him did no good against it. One of the other Hominoids in the sphere blinded him with

a light whilst the first Hominoid got into the craft which took off. Quite a fun night! And only in Venezuela. As we shall soon discover.

Sylacauga, Taladega County, Alabama. 30th November 1954. A Meteorite the size of a grapefruit smashed into the house and injured Mrs E. Hulity-Hodges asleep on her couch. The Meteorite had come through the roof, bounced off a radio which it destroyed, ricocheted onto her thigh and gave her a nasty bruise. She was taken to Hospital. The Meteorite weighed nineteen kilogrammes. Other reports state that it was an eight pound stony meteorite. A selective Meteorite?More than likely just random.

Bassousses, Gers, France. 1st December 1954. An oval light that was very bright illuminated the entire area whilst it oscillated in midair. It landed for a couple of minutes 2.5 kilometres from the witness and then took off to the east. ZZZZZZZ

Chico, La Floresta, near Cerrode Los Torres, Floresto, Aragua, Venezuela. 9th December 1954. Thursday. Lorenzo Flores and Jesus Gomez, teenagers, were rabbit hunting when they saw what seemed to be a car just off the Trans-Andean Highway. It was luminous and nine to ten feet wide. The boys went towards it. It was disc shaped like two huge washbowls placed lip to lip and was hovering three feet off ground. There was a fiery exhaust from the bottom. Suddenly four tiny hairy men appeared and grabbed one of the boys. His friend broke the butt of his gun in two whilst driving off the Dwarfs in aiding his friend. The boys shirts were torn, there were angry deep scratches on their sides and back that they could not have caused themselves and the first boy was knocked unconscious. The other boy dragged him back to the Highway. The Police investigated and found small Hominoid footprints at the site. Doctors found that the boys were hysterical. Whatever you do, do not go after hairy Dwarfs in Venezuela, let alone anywhere else.

Linha da Vista,2.5 miles from Venancia Aires, Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil. 9th December 1954. Thursday. Evening. Mr Olmira da Costa E. Rosa, a farmer, saw three beings of average height near a landed machine shaped like a creamcoloured tropical helmet. They had long blonde hair, broad shoulders,extremely pale skin and slanted eyes and wore brown coveralls which ended with shoes with

no heels. The witness dropped his pitchfork and one of the Hominoids handed it back to him. The Hominoids then motioned to the witness not to approach the machine as they were leaving. The witness received the impression that this would be dangerous. The craft was creamcoloured and surrounded by a haze. It made a noise like a sewing machine and animals in the fields panicked. The witness offered the Hominoids one of his animals but they were not interested. These tall blonde ones could teach the hairy Dwarfs a thing or two about manners.

Guanare, Portuesa, Venezuela. early December 1954. The Director of the Barquisemeto College was in his car on the Guanare road when he was chased by a luminous disc that at first sight resembled the moon but was heading straight for him. When the object was directly above his car he fired at it with his revolver but with no effect. Then he stopped another car containing a Lawyer and two Police who were driving in the opposite direction. All four witnesses saw the craft ascenind into the sky leaving a bluish trail. It's just wild in Venezuela.

That same day in early December 1954 an American engineer employed by a petroleum company in El Tigre in Anzoategui State in Venzuala took photographs of five flying saucers flying in formation from north to south which he described as turtles with a beam of light at the front and another at the rear.

La Floresta, Floresto, Aragua, Venezuela, between La Carlotta Airfield and Francisco de Miranda Avenue. 10th December 1954. Friday. 6.30 pm. A well known and respected Physician and his father saw little men standing on the side of the road who ran into the brush. Soon after a luminous disc appeared from the side of the road with a sizzling sound and darted off into the sky at great speed. Were these hairy Dwarfs?

Linha Bela Vista, Venancia Aires, Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil. 11th December 1954. Saturday. 5.00 pm. Mr Pedro Morais first heard a commotion amongst his fowls and then saw an oscillating object that was making a noise like a sewing machine. The top was shaped like the hood of a Jeep and the bottom was like a polished brass kettle.2 beings in yellow suits came out of it and took tobacco

plants and a chicken. Both of the Hominoids made motions to the witness not to come any closer. The machine then vanished with the two Hominoids inside it. Pedro thought that the Hominoids were Ghosts. So similar to the sighting of two days before in the same area but indeed two separate sightings.

Campinas, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 14th December 1954. Tuesday. Hundreds of witnesses saw a wild gyrating metal disc in the sky. It dribbled a stream of silvery liquid onto the street below. Government analysis showed that it was almost pure Tin. Pure Tin?

Zuaga, near Badajoz, Badajoz, Spain. 14th December 1954. twelve workers saw a square machine ten metres in size land and then take off at great speed towards the south. ZZZZZZZZZ

On 15th December 1954 Naval Pilot Lieutenant O'Farrell was flying a Sea Fury at an altitude of 15,000 feet at a speed of 220 knots when two lights with vague shapes underneath them had just flashed past him with lights showing and spinning at fantastic speed. Navy radar registered two objects beside the plane at the time. The Sea Fury met the UFOs above Goulburn in New South Wales in Australia.

Campo Grande, Matto Grosso, Brazil. 15th December 1954. The witness was fishing when he saw an unusual craft land a few hundred feet away. His dog became nervous and howled and when the witness looked through the telescopic sight of his gun he saw two spheres of different sizes. The smaller one was rotating around the larger main object and was six feet above the ground. There were three balls affixed to the underside of it. Three creatures came down to the ground and were Humanlooking, small, agile and made very rapid movements. One had a phosphorescent basket in its hand and another had a metallic tube that was coneshaped at one end. There was a large amount of calcareous material on the side of that river that was collected and put in a basket. The Hominoid went back to the same spot and extracted more calcareous material with the tube. When He was finished the three Hominoids got back into the craft and took off. The witness saw square holes in the ground big enough for the body of a man made by a coneshaped instrument. Calcareous material :61% silica (Silicone),19% Aluminium

Oxide,11% Magnesium and Iron. The calcareous material was obviously of interest to them.

San Carlos del Zulia, Amazonas, Venezuela. 16th December 1954. Thursday. Jesus Paz was driving with friends near the Exposition Park when he asked the driver to stop for a call of nature. Shortly after his friends heard a piercing scream come from him and rushed up to find him unconscious on the ground. Jesus had been attacked by a hairy dwarf with claws which the friends saw vanish into a landed disc shaped object on the ground which took off into the sky. The witness was treated in Hospital for severe scratching down the spine by a type of unknown animal. The craft made a loud deafening whistle as it tookoff. Who or what was visiting Venezuela in December 1954?

Bersaillin-Colonne, Jura, France. 17th December 1954. A Woodscraftsman saw a very bright light on the road. At first he thought that it was an American car with its' headlights on but he soon realised that the lights were produced by a dark object 80 metres away. The light became brighter and the witness felt intense heat and thought that he was going to die. Finally the light went away. More heat? But his car did not stall or the headlights fail.

Valencia, Carab, Venezuela, Lake Valencia. 19th December 1954. Sunday. Jose Parra, a Jockey, was on a training run when he saw six small beings loading stone onto a disc on the ground. The witness was paralysed by a violet light aimed by one of the Hominoids. After a while the craft took off with its six crew into the sky where it hovered three metres above the ground before taking off. There were several individual witnesses and next day Detectives found foot or hand- prints which they were unable to identify. Were these hairy Dwarfs as well?

Lough Bran, Kerry, Ireland, Blackwater River. 24th December 1954. Friday. A Lakemonster was seen by Timothy O'Sullivan, a farmer at Cappa. The creature had two fins that were two foot long by two foot high and overall was about twelve feet long. It rose and fell four times. Timothy had gone to bring the cows in for milking and at first thought that they were a couple of ducks. They were actually fins. This was not a hairy dwarf?

Bru, near Gardonne, France. 29th December 1954. Wednesday. 9.00 pm. A male witness came across a landed object in a field fifty metres away from him. When trying to approach it the witness became paralysed whilst the strange object rose into the sky and vanished. It also changed colour from red to white as it left to the east. Traces were found of a nest on the ground and trees seemed to have been cut up. When the paralysis wore off the witness ran to the house of his brothers 300 metres away. They all came back. Colour change again?

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. December 1954. The crew of the fishing Trawler “Rival”. The Echo sounder began to chart an object beneath the boat. It drew a picture of something swimming at 500 to 540 feet down that had a small head and a long neck as well as short legs and a tail. Altogether the creature would have had to have been fifty feet long. Was this the Monster or a mirage? Is the Monster always a mirage?

Padanaram, Ashtabula County, Ohio. 1954. Mr. Dean Averick saw a tall hairy creature wade into three feet of water and swim to a small island. Something normal at least though not supposed to exist in Ohio or indeed anywhere else.

Lough Fadda, south of Clifden, Connemara, Connacht Province, Galway, Ireland.1954. Mrs Georgina Carberry and three companions out fishing saw a black serpentine Monster in the Lough. It was swimming with its mouth open twenty yards from them. It had two humps and its head was three foot out of the water in one long curve. The mouth was open and set under the head like a shark. The creature was black and smooth and had a forked tail. Lough Fadda is in a chain of three small lakes that are connected by a stream to the sea through a Bogland area. More normality.

Wassy, Haute-Marne, France.1954. Gregoire Odut saw a golden disc land and two small creatures came out of it and looked around. Only two this time? Where was the third? Still inside?

Bankstown, New South Wales. Australia. 1954. Two men working late at the Airport after dark saw a Flying Saucer hovering over the observation tower. There were Portholes around it and shapes inside it which seemed to move around. The craft made a

humming sound and appeared to change colours before it shot up into the air at great speed. Humming over the observation tower? Who was observing who?

Pau, Pyrenees Atlantique, France. 1954. A French test Pilot from the Fouga Aircraft Company saw a circular machine over the City. As he climbed towards it a heat blast hit him and on the verge of passing out the Pilot dived for the cooler air. The UFO did not follow him. There had previously been the fall of a worked stone cube that was covered in ice in 1887 near here at Tarbes, sightings of the giant crested Lizard of Ossun in the 1890s and again in 1939 and in 1952 at Oloron there was a massive fall of Angelhair from a large aerial cylinder that was surrounded by a large number of small disc shaped craft.

Bidwell, just east of Gootchie, near Tiaro, Queensland, Australia. 1954. Mr Gamer was riding through the bush when he came upon a cat on the high stony bank of a creek. the cat climbed up a Wattle sucker snarling and spitting. It had dark orange stripes and was a very large cat and not a native cat. Eventually it leapt out of the tree and faced the witness. It had big fangs. It was a bloody big cat! Incidentally there are no native cats in Australia.

Montlucon, Allier, France. 1954. A Hairy Hominoid was seen near a grounded UFO by a Railroad employee. Railways again? Previously there had been a mass of light containing three Hominoids swooping down onto the witness who became paralysed near here at Bouzais on 28th September,1954. and on 29th October that same year, at Mesples there was another swooping where the craft vanished into thin air during its descent.

1955

It was a night in mid-January 1955 in the Blue Mountains north of La Grande in Umatilla County in Oregon when Manuel Erickson and Barney Thompson, who were operating a snowplough on the Weston-Elgin Road, State Highway 204, when suddenly several hundred yards ahead of them they saw a strange blue light about two feet in diameter. Manuel dimmed the truck lights but the

light kept approaching. Manuel stopped the truck and the light stopped and after thirty seconds began moving up and down and sideways and then vanished behind some trees whilst making a humming noise. Manuel started the truck again and the light reappeared on the other side of the road, emitted several blue flashes and then disappeared.

One week in mid-January 1955 after the Erickson sighting another snow plough driver, Robert Backus, stopped to check his chains and as he stood beside his vehicle noticed that though it was night he was casting a shadow. He looked up and overhead was a bobbing blue light making a humming noise. The light eventually made its way down a canyon.

On 17th January 1955 two iron meteorites weighing about 110 grams each penetrated the dome of an amateur astronomers observatory, smashed a clock on the wall and then came to rest inside the dome. Luther L. Hawthorne, seventy years old, the owner of the observatory, stated that he had heard a loud bang, looked out of the kitchen window and saw two holes in the dome of the observatory. A few moments later he saw smoke issuing from the holes and immediately rang the fire department. Luther than ran outside and opened the dome and saw that one of the fragments had landed on a row of reference books and had set fire to them. The other fragment was on the floor. Luther doused the small fire before the fire brigade arrived. This was in Kirkland in King County in Washington State.

Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania. 23rd January 1955. A grapefruit sized blazing object crashed through the window of the Residence of Mr William C. Cunningham who tried to throw it out again whereupon it blasted up and badly burnt his hand. Part of it fell on the bed and exploded. Fire Marshalls found pieces of strange metal embedded in the window frame.Those nuisance neighborhood Kids again! Always up to pranks. They had a long history of pranks in the same area.

Greymouth, Westland, New Zealand, West Coastal Plain. 6th February 1955. Sunday. Thousands of witnesses felt a great

explosion over several hundred miles that shook the west coast of the South Island. The cause was unknown though it seemed to come from the sky. Almost a Skyquake. There was also a silvery cigar seen at widely separated points in the area at the same time that was travelling at high speed and came from the southeast and was heading towards the foothills of the Southern Alps twenty-five miles away and was losing altitude as it went. There had previously been a sighting of a UFO here in 1909 that landed on the sea, took off and flew against the wind.

Santa Catalina Mountains, northeast of Tucson, Pima County, Arizona. At 8.00 pm on the night of 7th February 1955 residents of Tuscon watched a huge fire burning in the mountains with flames estimated to be thirty feet high. The following morning a search party went to look at the devastation at a height of 3,700 feet up on a ridge covering an area of 800 yards. Large rocks had been scorched black but there were no parge patches of ashes and no charred large objects. The fire had even jumped over giant rocks and areas of dry grass yet other areas had been scorched to a depth of four inches. The amount of tinder should not have burnt for more than a few minutes yet the fire lasted for several hours.

Horseheads, Chemung County, New York. 23rd February 1955. There was a fall of a wispy radioactive fuzz over an area of half a square mile. Origins unknown. Damned Kids still! Angelhair again and still no spiders?

Broadlands, Hampshire, England. February 1955. On the estate of Lord Mountbatten, Mr Frederick Briggs, a bricklayer,saw a UFO land and an entity come out. The disc was twenty-five feet in diameter and a dull silver colour and had portholes around its circumference.A platform lift descended and there was a man standing on it dark closefitting overalls. The witness was struck by a bluish light and then the lift retracted into the craft and it took off rapidly. Pretty standard really.

Ocean Beach, San Diego County, California, Beach. February 1955. A huge column of water was seen out to sea. The rear end of a strange and massive machine was seen sticking from out of the top end of it. The column or geyser or waterspout or

whatever eventually subsided and a ring of peculiar woolly clouds remained there, staying in position even though there was a strong wind blowing. An artificial waterspout?

Paris (Illinois),Edgar County, Illinois. 9th March 1955. Wednesday. Many witnesses saw a jetfighter shoot across the sky. Suddenly a giant metal object shaped like a bell descended over it and seemed to swallow it up. Both craft then disappeared. It was later reported that a jet and its Pilot were missing over the area and no traces were ever found. It certainly was a case of “for whom the bell tolls”. Odd though that the craft is reported to have disappeared after its aerial snack instead of being reported to have then flown away. Was the craft merely flying off in an invisible direction? Possibly into the Quasar Vacuum that was in that point of the sky at that moment? An attack or a landing accident?

Aberarth, Dyfed, Wales. 24th March 1955. 7.15pm Mrs Harding was called outside by her young daughter. In direction of Rosalyn to the northwest was a large orange ball giving out a black, smoky trail from behind. It exploded and plunged into the sea and the witnesses could still see it glowing under the water for the next hour. The trail changed from black to grey after it dispersed and there was no sound. Meteors do not generally, we believe, sit glowing on the seafloor for an hour after crashing to Earth. Nor are they silent.

Rhoslefain, near Tywyn, Gwynedd, Wales. 24th March 1955. Two witnesses saw a bright orange object crash into the sea. After dropping into the sea the object left a grey trail behind it. Evening. Nor are they reported as ascending after a while. These were independent witnesses to the first sighting.

Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah. 25th March 1955. Salty white goo came down onto the City. Salty bird vomit? Nostoc as they used to call it?

Tintinara, South Australia. 22nd April 1955. A man in his car glanced to his right and saw a silvery three metre diameter sphere surrounded by flame with an overall width of ten metres crossing the road three metres behind his car. It moved parallel tothe road and

the witness followed it for twenty to twenty-five kilometres. Eventually it climbed rapidly into sky. Ho-hum.

Holmesville, Holmes County, Ohio. 24th April 1955. 10.00 pm. There was a loud sound in the sky that was extremely unusual as well as an odd glowing light in the sky to the northwest. It was very high and twice the size of the Stars and moved up and down and from side to side. The sighting lasted fifteen minutes and then the light vanished at terrific speed. I am getting sleepy.

Bahia Blanca, Argentina. Before 7th May 1955. A prominent Engineer found a disc shaped craft landed in a field beside the Highway. there was a blinking light flashing on top of a shallow dome and a small door opened in its' side. The Engineer squeezed in and saw three small men in a circular enclosure. They wore tight, brown coveralls and one was seated at a control desk and the other two were lying on curved lounges. All of the Hominoids were dead. They were four feet tall with dark brown skin and yellowish eyes. The witness came back to the spot with a friend later but the craft was gone. They took photos of a similar craft overhead. There were small heaps of greyish matter on the ground that were too hot to touch and these were handed over to the Government. Not dead but sleeping? The Aliens were getting as bored as I was?

Gulf of Aden. 13th May 1955. Five Officers on the "S. S. Dunkery Beacon" were cruising near Aden heading for Suez when they saw bright pulsating waves of light with a periodicity of 1.5 seconds that emanated from the sea and travelled in a direction of 70 degrees for some time. They were twelve feet above the sea and there were no shore lights in the proximity and no phosphorescence in the sea. Another Lightwheel.

Between 17th May 1955 and 1961 there was massive poltergeist activity in this area centering on the property of Bill and Ellen Hack near Boyup Brook in Western Australia. Over six years there were numerous stone falls as well as falls of other objects. Some witnesses were pulled along the ground by unseen forces. Strange lights were seen hovering around and eerie sounds were heard. Whe these dull torch lights appeared showers of stones would fall. Pieces of wood, iron, soap and even potatoes were sent

to fall and sometimes inside buildings. On one occasion a thirty-five pound stone landed on the roof of a watertank but so gently that it did not dent it. Numerous witnesses, both white and Aboriginal, saw the phenomena which seemed to cover an area of 1.6 kilometres or one mile. Sometimes stones were seen rising up from the ground and clods of earth were found that were dry and dry underneath though it had been raining. There were no footprints in the wet ground either. At other times flying objects hit people as if intentionally yet whenever any of these objects dropped they never rolled or bounced but stayed where they landed even on slopes.

Branch Hill, Hamilton County, Ohio, near Loveland. 25th May 1955. Wednesday. 3.00 am. Mr Robert Hunnicutt, a short-order chef, was on his way home when he saw three beings three foot tall that wore greyish tight fitting clothing. The creatures had baggy legs, greyish skin, frog like heads, indistinct noses and thin lines for mouths. One arm was longer than the other and the chests were abnormally large on the right side. The top of the head was covered with rolls of fat that ran horizontally over the eyes and around the whole head and resembled prunes. One of the Hominoids held a dark coloured rod giving off blue light and white sparks in arcs. They seemed to have fire coming from their hands. One of the Hominoids motioned the witness not to come too close. Robert initially stopped the car thinking that there were three men praying on the side of the road. There was a smell in the air like almonds and alfalfa. This area around Branch Hill was to get quite busy soon as it previously had been in 1948 with giant cat sightings and would be in the future with Hairy Hominoid sightings in 1977.Why aren't varieties of sightings reportedcontinuously? It is almost as if this year we have Aliens and next yearwe have Lakemonsters and we rarely if ever mix them up or have them at different times outside of Phenomena specific periods.

Smithfield, near Cairns, Queensland. 29th May 1955. Mr Thomas Robinson, his mother and father and two other farmers saw a light trailing flames land five times in succession between 7.20 pm and 7.30 pm. What had seemed to be a new star descended towards the witnesses farm. It grew as it approached and after ninety

seconds it passed between the witnesses farm and Mount Williams, 3,200 feet high, and began to appear like a light aeroplane on fire travelling at very slow speed. Then it changed course to the east and appeared to land 250 yards away near a hevily timbered swamp. As it passed over the farm it lit up the area like a parachute flare. After hitting the ground the surrounding trees lit up in a glare of light. There was no sound at all. The object remained on the ground for one minute and then rose like a flickering moon to a height of twenty feet and then it appeared to feel its way along the edge of the swamp towards the house. It returned to earth four times appearing smaller at each rising. Farm dogs ran out barking at the landed UFO only 100 metres from the witnesses. Little tongues of flame flickered upwards from it and it rose and continued to rise travelling in a northwesterly direction towards Buchanan's Point. A Meteor that landed and rose five times in the same spot? This must be some sort of record!

Frazer Island, Queensland, Australia. 6th June 1955. Monday. Five strange hulled objects were seen in the sea.They were unknown to the experts who investigated them. Were like submarines but were not any of ours. Misidentifed Whales?

Goshen, Elkhart County, Indiana. 24th June 1955. A perfect disc shape was seen in the sky that moved in a series of circles and gave off a metallic glare. There was no noise. Noise can be a byproduct of friction. Was there no friction here? This and the other noiseless UFO sightings would indicate an interference with friction or the UFOs reaction to its environment. This indicates that there might be a barrier or non-barrier as the case might actually be around the UFO such as a different dimension or a magnetic field that the solid particles cannot collide with so as to cause friction.

Stockton, Lanier County, Georgia. 3rd July 1955. Sunday. 3.30 am. Mrs Margaret Wesley Symmonds in her car near the Florida State Line saw four bug eyed creatures huddled on the road. They had thin arms and pointed chins but no mouths. They also had claws on the ends of their arms like crabs and one of them held what appeared to be a stick in one claw. Another had its arms raised and was facing the witness and had a cap in its claw. They had very

large luminous eyes that reflected light and were wearing capes. The witness had to swerve her car to avoid a collision.One Hominoid was in the witness's traffic lane pacing her car. You never know who you might meet on a cold, dark night.

Island Lake, Oakland County, Michigan. 9th July 1955. An alligator between five and six feet long was caught.

Cincinatti, Hamilton County, Ohio, 22nd July 1955. Friday. 5.30 am. Mr Edward Mootz saw a solitary pink and green cloud in the sky above his yard. It was 1,000 feet up and from it was dripping a bloodlike oily fluid. The drops stang. Mr Mootz went inside to wash them off. When he came out the cloud was gone. The next day the trees and shrubs the rain had touched were dead. Quite an odd area around Cincinatti indeed.

Santa Maria Island, Santa Barbara County, California. 22nd July 1955. Friday. A large silvery object emerged from the water and shot off into the sky. Another reverse action Meteor?

Washington D. C. District of Columbia, Potomac River. 26th July 1955. Tuesday. Hundreds of witnesses and staff at the National Airport saw a UFO that was circling, stopping and hovering over the Airport. The UFO was also oscillating and would dart off at high speed when caught in the searchlight beam from the Airport. The beam then suddenly went out as well as all the ceiling lights in the building. This is very selective electrical interruption. Everything came back on their own when the UFO left. Do we have any cases of electrical interference associated with UFOs and not just in regard to motor vehicles? We certainly have.

Urqhart Castle, Highland, Scotland, Loch Ness. 29th July 1955. Friday. Mr P. A. MacNab was parked on the road above Urqhart Castle, about to photograph it, when he saw a bulging in the water as well as a widening eddy. Mr Macnab fitted a telephoto lense to his camera and filmed a long dark moving body that was passing from left to right under the shadow of the Castle. It was a Lakemonster that was 60 feet long with two humps of which the front one was large. One was twenty-five feet long and the other was fifteen feet long. Both left separate wakes. A pair of Lakemonsters? They were photographed in front of the Castle with its 64 foot tall

tower as a guide to their size and were moving from left to right in the Loch under the shadow of the Castle. Just another day at Loch Ness.

Raritan, Somerset County, New Jersey. July 1955. Nails fell from the sky.

Lake Wallowa, Wallowa, Oregon. July 1955. The Christman family and others saw two huge fish the size of Whales playing in the flat calm lake. The creatures created huge waves whilst swimming around at high speed. Where's Wally? He and his friends had previously been seen here in 1885 and in 1952.

Edison, Calhoun County, Georgia. July 1955. Several independent witnesses saw a hairy little naked grey man that was 3.5 feet tall. Footprints were also found. They were the size of a Human hand and had four claws turned out sideways. Haven't we met little Clawhands around here before? This was near Stockton, Georgia, on 3rd July of that same year. Were the Clawhands family merely visiting ? From Venezuela? And France? Was it a reunion?

Edison, Calhoun County, Georgia. July 1955. A mother and her daughter saw a hairy little naked grey man that was 3.5 feet tall several days after the first sightings. He was being seen around the area. Once again we have clustered Phenomena.

Loveland, Hamilton County, Ohio. July 1955. A Civil Defence driver one evening was returning to the Police HQ for a routine checkup when he encountered a group of small, foul-smelling entities below a bridge. There were three or four of them as well as a peculiarly penetrating odour that disagreed with him. This was the Cincinatti cluster.

Redwood City, San Mateo County, California. July 1955. Mr Joseph Korhummel and his wife were walking on the seashore when they saw an eighteen foot long Seaserpent splattering just off shore. It was brownish green and had a single fin behind its head. The body was one foot in diameter and it was trying to free itself from the rocks. Seamonster or Oarfish or both? The Oarfish has been reported from this part of the Pacific Ocean. Odd though about the single fin behind the head.

Eucla, Western Australia. Before 2nd August 1955. Three young men saw a shiny object land. After an hour the witnesses found jagged pieces of shining metal and also saw a Hominoid that looked like a frog from the back but a Human from the front that was moving fifty metres away. The Hominoid had a green cloak hanging to just below the knees and the feet and hands were armour plated. After photos were taken the thing disintegrated before their eyes. The three men returned to Melbourne with a photograph of a Hominoid.Disintegrated or disappeared? Why choose the word disintegrated? Was it like an image was breaking up? Were we having a fault in transmission? After all we have discussed that these sightings might be more holographic than real.

Kinchafonee River, Webster County, Georgia,thirty miles from Edison, Calhoun County, Georgia. 1st August 1955. Monday. Mr Joseph Whaley, 21, a Forestry Ranger, was cutting grass with a scythe on the Bronwood-Smithville Highway when he saw a six foot tall Hairy Hominoid that had tusklike teeth and pointed ears and grunted like a wild pig. The creature was covered in shaggy grey hair. It approached Joseph who swung at it with his scythe, hitting it on the chest and arms. It kept coming irregardless and Joseph fled for his Jeep. Before he could drive off it ripped his shirt and scratched his arm and shoulder. Bad Puppy! Previously there had been a sighting of a sulphurous tornado near here in Americus, Georgia, in 1881. Georgia, like Ohio, was having a very odd year.

Willoughby, Lake County, Ohio. 1st August 1955. 9.00 pm. Mr Sheneman, his wife and children got out of their car on Chardon Road when they saw a circular object with a light coming down rapidly and hovering above the ground. Two beams of light appeared on the object and several openings became visible. The witnesses started running towards their house. The object was hovering at an altitude of 200 feet and its diameter was 100 feet. There was a dome on top illuminated with a white light and it appeared to come straight from the Science-fiction movies of the period to you. You can almost see the grey 1949 Plymouth in the foreground. But was it at all real?

Cincinatti, Hamilton County, Ohio. 4th August 1955. A well respected businessmen saw four strange little men standing under a bridge. They were not Human and were foulsmelling. Meanwhile in Cincinatti. Those little Fellows sure liked that Bridge and Boy, did they smell! Smelly synchronicity?

Kelly, Christian County, Kentucky, near Hopkinsville. 21st August 1955. Sunday. 7.00 pm. Eleven witnesses, three children and eight adults. The Sutton family. Teenager Billy Ray Sutton went to the well to have drink of water and came back and stated that he'd seen a flying object land behind the farmhouse. All eleven thought it was a shooting Star. An hour later a creature was seen. Firstly as a glow.Was a little man with its arms raised as it approached the witnesses. When twenty feet away it was shot at by two of the men. It somersaulted and vanished into the dark and the men went back into the house. The Hominoid then appeared at a window as the men fired guns through the screen. The Hominoid appeared to be hit and vanished. The men went outside again and saw another creature on the roof, shot at it and knocked it off. Another Hominoid was in a tree at some distance and they also shot at it. The Hominoid floated to the ground and the witnesses realised that their bullets had little effect. They could hear bullets striking the Hominoids and then hear them ricocheting off them. The Hominoids tumbled to the ground and then got up again. By 11.00 pm the people decided that they were no match for the dwarfs. They abandoned the house and drove to Hopkinsville Police Station. One man alone had used four boxes of .22 shells. The Suttons were all sober and visibly frightened. All said roughly the same story and were not a drinking family.One Policeman saw several strange Meteors from the direction of the Sutton farm as he went to investigate and several strange indentations were found in the ground around the house. The Hominoids apparently had large eyes which were probably very sensitive as the Hominoids always approached the house from the darkest corner. They did not appear to have any pupil in the eye or an eyelid and they did not like going near houselights or near doors. When approaching they had their hands up in the air and they floated when they fell down. They were

3.5 to four feet tall and had huge hands, large pointed ears and their arms were almost hanging to the ground. As for clothing it appeared to be made of Nickel-plate. The eyes seemed to be set on the sides of the head. A busy night in Kelly.

Dogtown, Vanderburgh County, Indiana. 21st August 1955. Mrs Darwin Johnson and Mrs Chris Lamble were swimming in the Ohio River near Evansville when suddenly something grabbed Mrs Johnson's left leg from behind her. They were fifteen feet from shore and there were large claws and a furry palm gripping her knee as something yanked her under. Mrs Johnson kicked and fought and went under again. Mrs Lamble, in an innertube four feet away, kicked and screamed trying to scare whatever it was away. Mrs Johnson lunged for the tube and the creature loosened its grip on her legs. Both witnesses headed for shore and treated the leg there which began to sting. Several days later a green stain with the outline of a palm appeared just below the knee. There was a sighting of an aquatic furry creature of unknown type in a local water body at the same time as the sighting of a UFO in the same area by several independent observers. The UFO hovered 100 feet above the river. A hairy creature, even though an aquatic one, and a coincidental UFO sighting in the same area at the same time?

Dogtown, Vanderburgh County, Indiana. 21st August 1955. Near Evansville. There was a sighting of an aquatic furry creature of unknown type in a local water body at the same time as the sighting of a UFO in the same area by several independent observers. The UFO was hovering 100 feet above the Ohio River. Of course, it must be merely coincidental.

Casa Blanca, Riverside County, California. 22nd August 1955. Pair of witnesses, children. The two witnesses saw a disc shaped object hovering over them. They then saw a silver arm motioning to them. The Hominoid owner of the arm floated over from the tree in which he was first seen to the housetop. He was 3.5 feet tall, had a big mouth and big eyes and had four diamond shaped things where the nose should be. Another being then paralysed the two witnesses with a gunlike thing. What happened next? Were the

children abducted? Did the children wake up? Can anyone remember?

Winton Woods, Hamilton County, near Cincinatti, Ohio. 25th August 1955. Four teenagers saw a green man that in this case was not little. Hamilton County is still busy with its little men though in this case it is nice to see four witnesses sighting one man rather than the usual of one witness sighting four little men.

Buffalo, Erie County, Lake Erie, New York. August 1955. The witness was fishing one afternoon when he was startled by a brilliant light that rose up from behind a factory on the shore and approached the witness's boat. As the glow drew closer the witness saw a bellshaped object inside it. The craft hovered a few feet above the water and was travelling very fast on a collision course with the boat. Suddenly the light made a sharp rightangle turn just before the boat then vanished into the distance. If it was the same type of bell-shaped craft as was seen earlier that year over Paris, Illinois, in March then the Fisherman should be thanking his Lucky Stars that he did not crash or collide into or through it. Who or what managed to evade who though? Are we actually viewing moving energy filled spaces and that due to them being spaces we have no friction? Would this also account for the generally regular angled or circular shape of our UFOs? On their sides they appear ellipsoid but flat-on they are circular? If this be the case where the depth is far less than the width is there also a point in Time and Space where there is no depth but only width and that this would be the in the Time and Space or nonspace where we travel through the Quasar Vacuum? The apparent width being the Corona or energy discharge created or needed or both to get through the Quasar Vacuum. This energy Corona need only be an Electron thin and any width. Remember that we are dealing with a postulate here that what we are observing and calling UFOs in many cases might actually be holes in Space with energy Coronas around them.

Graves Point, Manitoba, Canada, Lake Winnipegosis. August 1955. Joseph Parker, Albert Gott and two of Gott's sons saw three to four feet of a strange animal's back 2.5 feet thick in the lake. It was breaking water at Overflowing River. The witnesses

rowed to 400 yards from the Lakemonster before it vanished. We have had several Lake Winnipegosis Lakemonster reports before.

A woman saw a black panther slinking along the road in Decatur, Macon County, Illinois, on 13th September 1955. The creature was long, low-slung, jetblack and had gleaming eyes.

Reas Bridge, Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. 14th September 1955. Evening. Two truckdrivers saw a black Panther near the bridge. The cat was long, lowslung and jet black with gleaming eyes. Haven't we met Decatur before? In 1917 there was a pride of giant cats seen in the area and these were described as Lionlike. Then there were no more cats until now. The only other reports from the area were of a Hairy Hominoid near Effingham in 1912, an out of place crocodile in Lake Decatur in 1937 and the Mad Gasser of Matoon in August and September 1944. Where had the cats been?

Titicus Reservoir, Westchester County, New York State. 17th September 1955. Saturday. 1.30AM, Mr and Mrs Bordes were trolling for Bass and it was the first time that they had caught nothing. The sky was overcast with no Moon. A few yards away a rose coloured luminous sphere the size of a basketball dark areas on it ascended one foot into the air and then fell back with a loud splash. Mrs Bordes took up the oars and rowed to shore. Mr Bordes told her to be quiet. He thought that he saw something 200 yards away in the centre of the lake. Floating on it were two parallel lights similar to a pair of bluish white flourescent tubes. They did not undulate and were thirty feet long. Above them was a round ball of less brilliant yellow white light. This was also the size of a basketball. This seemed to be the top of an object with the centre dark and only the two lines on it. The round ball eclipsed like a spotlight turning yet projected no visible beam. Mr Bordes put his hysterical wife ashore and rowed out for a closer look. As he did this the lights moved to the west faster than a rowboat and only rowboats were allowed on the Reservoir. He returned to shore, picked up his wife and then rowed west one mile to the boat mooring. The object appeared to follow them though still keeping same distance. The boat was illuminated all the time by the light. When driving off in the car the

lights were still visible in their prior format. They were not mirages, refraction or reflection. Titicus Reservoir has a pretty good history as well of odd submarine sightings and nicely corroborated sightings as well.

Purdy, Fairfield County, New York. 17th September 1955. Early morning. A UFO took off out of TiticusReservoir.

Berlin, Holmes County, Ohio. 20th September 1955. 5.00 pm. Mrs Homer Kandel and her five children saw an object come into view from the northeast. It rapidly came closer and dropped in altitude and finally slowed down above the nearby treetops. There were no wings and no sound. Mrs Kandel waved in a friendly manner and the craft immediately moved towards them. At the same time two conventional aircraft appeared in the sky. The UFO then shot up into the Heavens at an incredible speed and angle and vanished. A few minutes later one of her children told her that it had come back and was approaching slowly again. Then the two planes showed up again and the again. This happened four times in succession. Many planes were seen in the area for many days following. One of these planes had peculiar markings on it near the Kandel home. The UFO was tubular in shape and had a raised blisteron top in the front and at the rear. There was also a raised blister on the front bottom and the craft looked like polished Aluminium.There were no portholes or windows and the UFO was seen hovering over Mrs Kandel's farm.

Berlin, Holmes County, Ohio. 24th September 1955. Mrs Homer Kandel and her daughter and son were in a Neighbour's field when they saw weird bright colours. Over one month there was a starlike light over the Neighbour's barn twice per week. Berlin was very popular that September

Laverton, Victoria. Australia. 30th September 1955. A startled motorist saw a huge black saucer,30 feet across with lights underneath it rise up from a paddock, 16 miles from Melbourne on the Geelong Road. It soared over some trees and headed towards Laverton. Ho-hum.

Melbourne, Victoria. Australia. 30th September 1955. Hundreds of people saw a saucer drift slowly across Collins Street

towards Victoria dock. It was surmounted by a cabin with lighted portholes and seemed to have four landing knobs underneath and went diagonally south below the clouds. There were numerous reports from other parts of City as well. A rather brazen UFO? Was it the same one that had appeared near Laverton, just southwest of Melbourne that same day?

Overflowing River, Lake Winnipegosis, Manitoba, Canada. September 1955. Charles Burrell and three others saw three to four feet of an animals back breaking the surface of the lake. Was this the same Lakemonster that had been seen near here only the previous month?

Millersburg, Holmes County, Ohio. 8th October 1955. 10.15 pm. A dull red light in the western sky was moving closer to the witness. It was elongated but spherical and there were yellow lights around the sphere which was as large as a basketball. There was no sound and the sky was clear and it passed over the farm at a high altitude. Boring. How big was it in actuality? It looked the size of a basketball but was it?

Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. 25th October 1955. Game Warden Paul G. Myers shot at and thought he had wounded a black Panther. No body was ever found. The cats are back.

Whitsett, Guildford County, North Carolina. 27th October 1955. Thursday. Hundreds of witnesses including the Principal, Teachers and many students at a School saw ten objects resembling shiny steel balls that were flying overhead. They were releasing Angelhair which fell to the Earth. Angelhair falling out of ten shiny steel flying balls?

Lovington, Lea County, New Mexico. October 1955. A B-47 jet plane collided with the unknown. A ball of fire had suddenly appeared near it and according to the only survivor the ball struck the plane in mid-air. Another collision with a moving Space? There had been another one reported in March that same year over Paris in Illinois.

Port Augusta, South Australia. October 1955. White filaments were seen falling to the ground at time of a UFO sighting.

More Angelhair? Busy spiders? Was it a big spider egg seen in the sky? Funny how we never see the actual spiders though?

Tete Jaune Cache, eighty miles west of Jasper, Mica Mountain, Cariboo County, Alberta, Canada. October 1955. 3.00 pm. William Roe saw a female Hairy Hominoid that was six foot tall and squatted on its' haunches only twenty feet away. The Hairy Hominoid was stripping leaves off branches with its teeth and was definitely not a bear. It weighed 300 pounds and had dark brown silvertipped hair and noticeable breasts. There was one inch long hair all over it. The arms almost reached the knees and the head was higher at the back than at the front. It had a flat broad nose and bare patches around the mouth, nose and ears which seemed Human. It had protruding lips and chin which was farther out than the nose. The eyes were small and black and it had a short thick neck and was tooHuman to shoot. It walked away and made a whinnying noise before vanishing. The feet were five inches wide at the front and tapering to the rear and there was greybrown skin or hide on the soles of the feet. William found five sets of faeces with no animal or insect traces in them. There was also a flattened nest at the base of a tree. Real or imagined or both? Or merely unclassified native animal forms? Every other native from that we discover we usually refind very quickly, but never in these cases. Why?

Jasper, Alberta, Canada. October 1955. A Hairy Hominoid was seen walking upright near a mine. It tipped its head back and made a sound like a half laugh which could have almost been mistaken for language. Do we have both real native versions of our Hairy Hominoids as well as our nocturnal interlopers?

Bluff, Southland, New Zealand, Invercargill. 13th November 1955. Sunday. The Captains and crews of two fishing boats watched a cone and a dark cube rise out of the sea near their two fishing boats. They were clearly part of a larger submerged object that was not a conventional submarine. The craft was visible for a few seconds and then submerged in a trail of bubbling water. There seems to be a resurgence of USOs or underwater submarine objects in 1955 as well.

Williston, Levy County, Florida. 6th December 1955. Tuesday. Two witnesses independent of a Policeman in a Patrol Car who also saw the craft. In the first case reported six UFOs were seen low overhead and made the clothes of the two witnesses very hot. The two witnesses also suffered paralysis as the craft went overhead. Good to see a few different witnesses of a sighting.

Wonthaggi, Victoria, Australia. 6th December 1955. 10.15 am. Mr Ern Featherstone, a car salesman, was demonstrating a vehicle to Mr and Mrs T. J. Schmedje, 1.5 kilometres from town. Suddenly an unknown type of animal popped out of the scrub in front of the car and ran along the side of the road whilst watching the witnesses. The animal was brown striped with a sleek coat and a peculiar bound. It was two feet six inches high or 76 centimetres and was five feet long or 1.5 metres. The tail was as long as the body and Mr Schmedje reckoned it looked like a hyena with a tail. It moved like a wallaby on all fours and had a foxlike head and a long nose. Was this the extinct Thylacine otherwise known as the Tasmanian Tiger? Tasmania is after all only on the other side of Bass Strait.

Alexandria, Fairfax County, Virginia. 22nd December 1955. Thursday. William Shannon and George Brinsmead, the driver and passenger of car were quite surprised when a ten inch long frozen catfish came crashing through the windscreen much to their consternation. It had fallen straight down at a very high velocity and there was a terrible bang, a big hole,twelve inches across, and a frozen fish on the floor which cracked the windscreen right across. There were no other cars or aircraft around at the time. The driver and passenger went straight home. How far does a frozen catfish have to fall to smash a wind-screen? They had not been under an overpass either and traffic was light.

Venice (California), Los Angeles County, California. December 1955. Hundreds of witnesses saw a 16 foot long Seaserpent that was washed up onto the shore. It weighed 800 pounds, was 14 inches in diameter, had fins and a snakish head and was not a fish. Another Oarfish?

Wonthaggi, Victoria, Australia. December 1955. Hundreds of stock animals were killed by an unknown creature. Several people saw the Wonthaggi Monster which was described as a huge, striped tree-climbing felid that looked like a Thylacine. Something was suddenly prowling around Wonthaggi and it was not a thylacine as they did not climb trees.

A Mr. Ron Brooks was driving a timber truck near the Tully River in Queensland when he saw a tall dark figure wading through the swamp on his left and approaching the track that he was driving on in 1955. Ron slowed down and yelled out “hello” thinking that it was the owner of the property and he got the shock of his life when he saw that it was seven feet tall, blackish-brown haired, with very muscular long arms anda big chest as well as muscular legs and big feet. The creature had human like genitals and its head was very ape-like with big dark deepset eyes and a receding forehead.

Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. 1955. A giant black Panther was reported several times in the area. They do not exist in North America. Something was also prowling around Decatur that shouldn’t have been there either.

Lough Shanakaveer, County Galway, near Clifden, Ireland. 1955. Patrick Canning saw what he thought was lovely black foal near the Lough only 200 yards away.Patrick had gone to fetch a donkey from the rain and the odd foal seemed to be circling around the donkey. It had a long neck and noticeable ears and as Patrick approached the animal went into the water and swam away. An odd foal this one. Was it the foal of a Waterhorse?

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 1955. Many witnesses, John Cabb and others. The British speed champion John Cabb was attempting a new World record speed on water. During this the boat that he was making the attempt in was struck by highly unusual turbulence and disintegrated. Cabb was killed. Only something large and moving around in the Loch could have caused this. We only ever have unintentional sightings.

Himalayas.1955. An Argentinian mountaineering expedition under the famed climber Huerta reported that one of their porters

was killed by a Hairy Hominoid or Yeti. Unintentional but sometimes horrific sightings.

Auyan Tepui Plateau, Bolivar State, Venezuela. 1955. A Naturalist reported seeing three creatures lying in the Sun on a ledge above a river. His drawings and descriptions fit that of the Plesiosaur. They were only three feet long though. Why not? Not all of our Phenomenal Beasts reported here have to have the same origins. Many might well be very shy permanent residents of our planet. Others might be visitors, either intentional or unintentional. Others, who knows?

During December 1955 on Rye Lane in Peckham, London, England, there was a fall of strange brasslike metal pieces that fell from the sky. There had previously been the spontaneous combustion of eleven month old Peter Seaton here in 1939.

1956

There was a fall of fish onto Port Elizabeth in South Africa on 13th January 1956.

Redondo Beach, Los Angeles County, California. 18th January 1956. Wednesday. 8.15AM. Many witnesses saw a glowing saucer glide down from the sky and float on the water before it eventually vanished beneath the surface. It was 75 yards off shore where the water was only twenty-five feet deep and for a short time the spot glowed where the saucer went down. The water was seen to froth where the UFO sat on it. More aquatic UFOs?

Peach Springs, Mohave County, Arizona. 19th January 1956. 2.30 pm. People in a car on a Highway travelling east saw a flash of lightning then an dd shaped small object with a bright metallic glare dropped close to the ground as if it were about to land. Suddenly a great cloud of smoke came out of the object and it began to dart here and there turning over and over again. It moved along only a few feet from ground for a short time and then gained altitude until it reached the side of some hills to the north. It made strange patterns in the sky and then came near the ground again and circled

the highway area. There was no noise and smoke came out of the bottom. The sighting lasted twenty minutes. Odd behaviour for an alleged controlled craft?

Dundalk, Baltimore County, Maryland. 27th January 1956. A boulder measuring thirty by thirty inches fell from the sky. A lone Meteor that resembled a boulder?

Sometime in January 1956 just northwest of Lake Bangweula in what was Northern Rhodesia and is now Zaire, an engineer named J. P. F. Brown had pulled his Land Rover over to the side of the road to retrieve a flask that he kept in the boot because he was thirsty. Suddenly two prehistoric birds flew silently overhead and then out of sight. Brown observed that they had extremely long tails as well as doglike heads that were narrow with muzzle-like jaws and sharp teeth. The creatures were four and a half feet long with three and a half foot wingspans. These sound like odd birds indeed, more saurian than birdlike.

On 29th February 1956 a building was struck by a falling meteorite in Centerville in Turner County in South Dakota.

Persian Gulf. 3rd April 1956. Tuesday. The Captain and crew of the “S. S. Smoky Hill” saw a Lightwheel whose spokes were 100 yards across and the phosphorescence lasted thirty seconds. ten minutes later it started again. The spokes were clearly visible fading into the distance. Several wheels were seen. There was a confused movement before each wheel developed from a confused mass of parallel bands. The wheels were flashing as well which is very rare. This was not plankton. Were they giant electromagnetic energy bands? A luminous effect like that of magnets and iron filings causing patterns to occur.

Birmingham, Jefferson County, Alabama. 5th April 1956. Thursday. A silver coloured Angel was seen flying over the Tennessee Iron and Steel division of U. S. Steel. It was flying north and flapping its wings. There were many witnesses and they all agreed that it was more Angel or Angeloid than bird and if it was a bird it was a Monster. Giant birds in Alabama? A Gargoyle on the loose?

McKinney, Collin County, Texas. 6th April 1956. A silvery object landed in a field only one hundred metres from two witnesses in a car. It then took off at high speed. There had been six previous Phenomenal sightings from around here.On July 5,1873, a strange and terrifying aerial silver Serpent dashed down from the sky scaring people at and near Bonham and Fort Riley, in 1878 farmer John Martin saw an aerial disc-shaped object that he called a saucer, in 1897 an Airship was seen over Farmersville, and again at Farmersville in 1913 a boy chopping cotton with his two brothers heard the dogs howling and went to investigate. He saw a little green man eighteen inches tall that his dogs then tore to pieces.

On 14th April 1956 there was a fall of fish onto Chula Vista in San Diego County in California. In January 1952 there was a skyquake here. Was there a hole in the sky?

Persian Gulf. 17th April 1956. A Lightwheel was seen by Mr R.G. Broderick, Third Officer on the S.S. “San Leopoldo”. It was seen two miles off the Port Bow and resembled large bands of faint light travelling in a confused way across the surface of the water. The spokes were spreading out from several central points distributed fairly evenly over an area of two miles across. Each band was 70 yards wide and white light spread at intervals of one second on a radius of half a mile. They moved very fast. More Lightwheels?

On 28th April 1956 the body of Harold Hall, 59, was found on his kitchen floor in Benicia. His chest, arms and face were charred but he was still alive though he could not explain what had happened. Previously in the same area on 20th July 1851 at Benicia Army Station in Solano County, California, there was a fall of blood and meat from the sky onto the Army Station drill ground.

Lake Walker, Mineral County, Nevada. April 1956. A couple in a car saw a fast 45 foot long creature in the lake. The creature was staring straight at the witnesses and outdistanced the witnesses’ car easily. Travelling at 35 Miles per Hour the single hump stuck four to five feet out of the water. Eventually the Lakemonster whipped to the left and submerged and did this three more times before vanishing in deep water around a point. Remember, I am only

detailing documented sightings of Phenomena, not hearsay or folklore. It is quite amazing at times how few reports there can actually be of the one particular Phenomenon.

Chilatchee, Perry County, Near Uniontown, Alabama. April 1956. Mrs Para Lee Philips and her husband were on their farm when they saw a dark cloud forming. Rain fell in an area of only 200 square feet and the cloud turned from black to almost white. The fall lasted fifteen minutes and catfish, bass and bream all fell from it and all of the fish were alive and Flopping about on the ground. When the rain stopped the cloud dispersed. We never have raining cats and dogs.

Wadesboro, Anson County, North Carolina. April 1956. Spring. Henry Morton saw a giant hairy manlike Hominoid in a watermelon patch. It was foggy and the Hominoid stooped over, saw the witness and vanished into the fog. Police found foot or hand prints 13 inches long by five inches wide. There had previously been the fall of a single heavy stream of water from a cloudless sky near here in Chesterfield, Chesterfield County, in 1886, a huge Serpent seen in the sky over Darlington County in 1888, our sixth recorded incidentally thus far, a fall of catfish, perch and trout over Kershaw County in 1901 and over Pageland, Chesterfield County, again, there was a fall of thousands of birds in 1942. Now it is a Hairy Hominoid!Why not a succession of Hairy Hominoids instead of mixed blessings?

Fontana, San Bernadino County, California. 15th May 1956. 10.08 am. A housewife and her son Robert, 8, were in her car. There was a UFO directly behind the car travelling from west to east. Robert had drawn her attention to it by stating “Mommy, look at what a whirlwind has drawn up into the sky”. Then Robert said that it was a Flying Saucer that was bellshaped with an antenna on it. The craft was silvery and at an altitude of one thousand feet and travelling slowly. The craft was thirty feet in diameter and as the female witness watched it a small aeroplane passed it in the air without even changing course. It seemed not to have noticed the object. The sighting lasted ten minutes and the object changed shape from that of a bell to an oblong. It also had a fluttering motion. The bell-shaped

Beast is back. Fortunately no-one was injured for those of us who remember what they are like. Of course we do not know what happened to the small plane. Did it continue on or did it get eaten?

Fontana, San Bernadino County, California. 15th May 1956. 1.00 pm. A sharp earthquake had hit the area. There had been a loud rumbling sound and a terrific jolt. Nothing unusual about earthquakes in Southern California. What is interesting is that they frequently occur in areas that are prone to Phenomena. This was the same day as the sighting of the aerial object above Fontana by the housewife and her son.

Persian Gulf. 30th May 1956. A Lightwheel was seen by the "M.V. British Caution". The first portion of the display incorporated moving parallel bands of luminous patches that after several minutes vanished and patches were seen to be moving anticlockwise in round circles of from 100 to 300 feet in diameter. When the ship passed through a circle the light vanished on the Port side and reappeared on the Starboard side. Patches on the Starboard side were only one to two feet in diameter, rotating in circles of twenty feet. Who knows about Lightwheels?

Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan. May 1956. Mr Otto Collins, Mr Philip Williams and Mr Herman Williams were out hunting when they met up with a big tall Hairy Hominoid that smelt vile and had green eyes as big as lightbulbs which picked up two of the three witnesses by putting one under each arm and commenced to carry them off. Herman scrambled for a gun and as he was doing this the Hairy Hominoid dropped the other two who made their escape. A very well coordinated Hominoid or very stupid witnesses. Possibly they were frozen to the spot at the time. Is the paralysis so often reported a direct consequence of the Phenomenon itself or a Human response based on fear. A direct opposition of the fight or flight hypothesis?

Yale, Westminster County, British Columbia, Canada, Fraser River. May 1956. Mr Stanley hunt, a well known Auctioneer of Vernon, saw a Hairy Hominoid near Flood Township, south of Yale. Stanley was in a car that had to slow down to permit the Hairy Hominoid to cross the road. The creature was immense and covered

with grey hair. There was another hairy waiting for it on the other side of the road. Both were gangly and not stocky like bears. We have been seeing Hairy Hominoids in this particular area since 1864. Are they an Earthbased Phenomenon or a visiting one? They could well be both. There is nothing to say that our Phenomena cannot exist independently in possibly several dimensions or possibly be broadcast holographically to several dimensions much as a television signal is braodcast from one point to many thousands of receiving points.

Banning, Riverside County, California. 6th June 1956. 5.30 am. A luminous object was seen at an altitude of one hundred feet. The witness stopped his car and watched as the object slowly crossed the road one hundred yards ahead of him. The light then turned to the left and then came back across the road behind the witness's car and then vanished. Boring.

South of Nova Scotia. Canada. June 1956. The crew of the steamer "Rhapsody" encountered an enormous white shelled turtle measuring 45 feet long with fifteen foot flippers. The creature raised its head eight feet out of the water. The Crew members had the Canadian Coast Guard warn away local boats. The Coast Guard are not in the habit of warning people away from illusions, even illusions of giant turtles.

Harris Lake, Oakland County, Michigan. A seventeen inch long alligator was caught in Harris Lake before the 25th June 1956.

Nellis Air Force Base, Clark County, Nevada. Summer July 1956. An Airforce Officer driving at night bound for the Air Base had a small delay. His car engine had suddenly and mysteriously died and he got out and started to walk but found that he was bothered by an unfamiliar sand-dune nearby. He then realised that this was actually a circular, disc shaped craft 100 feet in diameter with dome on top when it took off into the sky. There were three landing gears on the bottom and it flew low over the witness's head. The witness then went back to the car and it started immediately. He reported to Intelligence on return to the base and examination of the landing site

showed three clearly defined concave depressions in the sand. When is a sand-dune not a sand-dune?

Panorama City, Los Angeles County, California. 20th July 1956. Friday. Three individual witnesses saw a huge ball shaped object land. From it emerged three strange beings six foot eight inches tall that had long blonde hair and wore tight green suits. They appeared to make gestures of friendship to two of the witnesses. Enter the friendly Venusians? Our modern mythology is expanding. Or are they just Angels, sans wings?

Pixley, Tulare County, San Joacquin Valley, California. 22nd July 1956. Sunday. 11.00 am. The Pilot and Co-Pilot of a C-1310 twin engined Convair transport plane were flying at a height of 16,000 feet when suddenly an invisible something struck the tail section from above sending the plane into a near fatal dive vertically. It was a clear sky and there was a loud bang when it hit.The plane seemed shredded and only 5/8 of it was left and the elevator control section was gone. The Pilot and Copilot blacked out when the plane came out of its dive at 7,000 feet. At the time there were several sightings of a greenish egg shaped object in the sky above Pixley. Haven't we met the aerial shredding before? Is this shredding or a shower of Micrometeorites or antimatter? Nor necessarily an evil weapon being used to subdue our technology. After all they have had long enough. Why wait until our technology was far more advanced and dangerous?

Fiji Islands. Pacific Ocean. July 1956. Three different times scores of people observed many strange objects in the sky over two weeks. A Fijian flap?

In Little Falls in County in Minnesota there was a fall of foil or tinsel from the sky on 1st August 1956. This was a big year for falls of foil or tinsel from the sky. Just look at New York State.

Fiji Islands. Pacific Ocean. 2nd August 1956. 7.00 pm. After two weeks of UFO sightings hundreds of people witnessed a brilliant yellow light moving above the islands until 3.00 am The light was spindle shaped and moved from east to north, pulsating as it moved. Why not? Are some areas meant to have exemptions?

Devils Gate, Pasadena, California. Angels National Forest. 5th August 1956. Sunday. A child disappeared in full view of its family. The child seemed to drift into nowhere. Are we being transmitted elsewhere?

Devils Gate Reservoir, Los Angeles County, near Azusa, California. 6th August 1956. Sunday. morning. Before 8.30 am. Donald Lee Baker,13, and Brenda Howell, 11, went riding on Donalds' pushbike.They were never seen again. Donald's bike and jacket were found near the Reservoir but there were no traces of either. Seems to be so perfectly named. But is the Devil one of us or one of them? Incidentally there was a UFO sighting near here at Fontana on 15th May and a mysterious earthquake also at Fontana on the same day.Coincidence?This disappearance was only one day after a previous one. Coincidence or a very daring predator?

Bondi, Sydney, New South Wales, Australia. 6th August 1956. 9.00 pm. Three days after the Fiji sighting hundreds of people from Bondi to Lane Cove saw a peculiar red object like a Comet moving in the sky east of Sydney. The object was visible for 1.25 hours and looked like a rocket with a tail heading for Earth at terrific speed. The object glowed with a fiery red Brilliance and then died down to a pinprick and then flared again. Then it would rise up and down in the sky. If it was a Comet it would have been noticed elsewhere. Some astronomer would want to put their name onto it. If it was a Meteor it was very slow, too slow for a Meteor in fact and far too agile.

On 7th August 1956 there was a fall of fish onto Tortosa in Catalonia in Spain.

Atlantic Ocean,500 miles east of Jacksonville, Florida. 8th August 1956. 1.30 am. Radar on the Coastguard Cutter "Yamacraw" detected a large land mass 28 miles ahead where there was meant to be none. It was impossible. Two hours later and one mile ahead an immense dark mass rose up out of the sea and stretching from horizon to horizon even to the point of blocking out the Stars. Radar reported that this mass was solid and not fog. Captain William Strauch ordered 36 inch in diameter Carbon Arc searchlight trained

on it. This revealed that the Mass was hovering two feet above the sea. The mass was brownishgrey and there was no dampness or temperature change and no wind. It felt like sand and the eyes of the men began to burn and stream. Their throats became raw and irritated and they all had trouble breathing. The Ship was losing steam pressure as the combustion was off. The Captain ordered the Helmsman to bring the ship around but never completed the order as the Ship sailed out on the other side. The engines returned to normal as the Ship cruised parallel to the wall for thirty minutes. The mass stretched from northeast to the southeast and vanished with the dawn. Meanwhile in the alleged Bermuda triangle.

On 20th August 1956 foamy lumps fell down from the sky onto Saint Louis in Missouri. Why are some areas more prone than others to strange phenomena?

Elmira, Chemung County, New York. 27th August 1956. There was a fall of a cardboard like substance from the sky. Cardboard? Soggy Angelhair?

On this same day of 27th August 1956 nearby at Sagetown in Chemung County in New York State there was a fall of foil or tinsel from the sky. What sort of coincidence is this? The same thing happened again on 3rd October 1956.

Porthcawl, Glamorgan, Wales, Bristol Channel. 1st September 1956. Saturday. Police saw a blood red object with a jagged black streak across its centre rise up out of the sea and head out across the Atlantic. The object was larger than a fullsized Harvest Moon and it joined up with two other streaks of light above and below it. All three stayed at Sealevel for some time. This was before it took offover the Atlantic. In 1905,1909,1913 and 1916 flying objects were regarded as quite common around here. Why not have them rising up out of the sea as well?

Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio. 2nd September 1956. 4.30 am. A Night-watchman at the Dayton Country Club saw an oval object eight to ten feet thick hovering five to six feet above the ground. It came slowly towards the witness and lit up an area of five

to six metres around it and resembled two saucers glued together. Yawning!

Chosi City in Chiba, Japan. 7th September 1956. Friday. A circular flying machine was seen in the sky. From it was pouring a flood of Angelhair that was found to be shreds of Aluminium with traces of Magnesium and Silicone. Is all Angelhair a composition of Magnesium, Aluminium and Silicone? At least we know that Aluminium does not occur freely in nature but has to be extracted from Bauxite using electricity. Where did this lot come from then?

Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho. 7th September 1956. Friday.A glowing ellipse was watched by three farmhands as it landed in a field near an isolated steer. When the ellipse took off shortly after the steer was gone. Carnivorous Extraterrestrials or an Interstellar Jellyfish with a liking for beef? Previously there had been UFO sightings here on 4th July , and August 13,1947, during a large flap in the area.

Crows Nest, Queensland. Australia. 24th September 1956. A lady noticed a silver grey bullet descending towards the ground which flew slowly up her driveway at a level of three metres. The object was solid and had no wings or landing gear and was six metres long with a cabin and attachment at the back. There had previously been a seal-like Lakemonster seen near here at Dalby in 1873 and in 1955 three farmers saw a landing light trailing flames land five times in succession at Smithfield nearby. Meteors only land once. But let us not assume that everything that falls down and then flies off in the sky is an Alien craft. It might well be an energy form that we have not quite come to terms with yet.

Loup, near Moneymore, Londonderry, near Lough Neagh, Northern Ireland. September 1956. Mr and Mrs Thomas Hutchinson found an egg shaped craft on the ground in a bog 200 yards away from their front door. The egg was 13 foot long by eighteen inches in diameter and was bright with two dark marks and three dark stripes. The male witness kicked it over and it levelled itself. The witness got onto his knees to examine it closely and the egg began to spin. At this Mr Hutchinson put it in a hammerlock and with his wife they began carrying it to the Police Station in Loup.On their way there

they put the craft down for a few seconds near a hedge so that they could get their bearings. At that moment the object rose up on its own and took off into the sky almost pulling up the male witness. This would not be the first or last Alien object that had escaped from the hands of man.

Holloman Air Force Base,12 miles from White Sands, Otero County, New Mexico. September 1956. 8.00 am A discshaped craft landed fifty yards from Highway 70 in plain view of dozens of commuter witnesses including two Airforce Colonels, two Sergeants and dozens of base employees. Radio and ignition systems of the nearest cars went dead and the sighting lasted ten minutes. The craft then took off with a whirring sound. Did it have an interest in Holloman Air Force Base?

Wilson Lake, near Chester, Plumas County, California. September 1956. An off duty Deputy Sheriff hunting Deer in a wilderness area came face to face with a Hominoid that was four feet tall and of Human appearence that wore a gold cap, closefitting tight, green boots with no fasteners and a gold long sleeved jacket. After one minute the little Hominoid ran up the gravel Road and vanished. A wandering Gay dwarf? A pixie?

During Autumn October 1956 a one hundred foot long carcass of an unknown type of aquatic animal that was covered with reddish-brown hair was found washed up on Dry Harbour or Dry Bay in Alaska.

Trenton, Mercer County, New Jersey. 2nd October 1956. Tuesday. Mr Harry Sturdevant, a night watchman, saw a 60 to 100 foot in diameter craft shaped like a cigar with no wings or fins and making a hissing noise swoop out of the sky. At first it appeared to be a light in the sky. There was a strong smell of Sulphur and Brimstone that was quite nauseating and made Harry the witness sick. Harry had lost his senses of taste, hearing and smell and could not swallow properly for a while after the attack. He reckoned that it was worse than mustard gas. Harry collapsed in pain and lay on the ground for half an hour. Brimstone is literally burning stone or Sulphur stone. What connection is there to many of our Phenomena

and the smell or the presence of Sulphur? Sulphur is usually associated more with Hell and the Devil.

On 3rd October 1956 at Sagetown in Chemung County in New York State there was a fall of foil or tinsel from the sky. The same thing had previously happened here on 27th August that same year of 1956.

Broadmoor, San Francisco County, California. 26th October 1956. 8.05 am. Mrs Faye Swanson of Stonyford Drive found the body of a small furry animal like a Monkey in her yard. The small Hairy Hominoid appeared to have fallen out of the sky and had struck the clothesline with such force that a solid four inch by four inch post had been shattered. Falling Monkeys? All the way from the planet of the apes? Did Cornelius send a probe? Through time? And Fantasy?

Harvey Lake, Tobyhanna, Monroe County, Pennsylvania. 29th October 1956. Monday. Four adult witnesses saw a silvery cigar vanish into Harvey Lake that afternoon. It had been seen flying around prior to this. Meteors just love lakes.

Falls City, Richardson County, Nebraska. Autumn. October 1956. Afternoon. The single witness was next to his pickup truck when he saw what appeared to be a kite. It came closer but was not a kite. It was a winged creature eight to nine feet tall and was flying only fifteen feet up and had wings that were like polished Aluminium. There were coloured lights along his underside and were attached by a shoulder harness with a breastplate with dials which Hominoid manipulated with its hands. The face was demonic with large watery blue eyes and leathery wrinkled skin. The witness was temporarily paralysed as it passed over making a hissing noise whilst flying.We spoke of the Devil earlier. Was this a technologically advanced one?

Aberdeen, Harford County, Maryland. 23rd November 1956. A civilian Pilot out flying was passed by a rocket shaped object which went down towards the ground. It was seen in flight for five minutes. Other witnesses saw glow like fire on the ground where the object seemed to have landed. They said that it seemed to have landed but did it?

Off Venezuela, Caribbean Sea. 13th December 1956. Thursday. The Captain and crew of a Swedish ship saw what appeared to be a cone shaped UFO that was brilliant and gave off strange glares that fell into the water. There was a brilliant colour change to the sea and an explosion was heard. The sea became very disturbed with a boiling motion for some time after the colours subsided. Obviously a cone-shaped Meteor.

Derry, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 15th December 1956. A Dwarf Hominoid was seen that had a green colour, wrinkled skin like elephant hide, a high domed head and ears like a bloodhounds. The eyes had a film over them like a snake and there were two simple holes for the nose. It had short arms and legs and hands like stumps and feet lacking toes. It wore no clothes and the witness was gathering Christmas trees in the wood when they first saw it. Watched it for twenty minutes. Tried to catch it. It made a screeching noise. Witness fled. It certainly wasn't Santa. Was it one of his elves? Certainly a busy area this one if you look at its history.

Honolulu, Hawaii, Oahu Island. December 1956. The next door Neighbour found Mr Young Sik Kim, 78, covered with little blue flames. The fire was too much for her to approach and all that she could do was watch in horror as Mr Kim and the overstuffed armchair that he was in were reduced to ashes. Mr Kim's feet were still in his wheelchair undamaged though and nothing else in the room was burnt. The heat needed for the uncontained cremation should have razed the building. It seemed that Mr Kim was using the wheelchair as a footrest. He was completely crippled. They call it Fire from Heaven.

Shortly before 14th December 1956 there was a fall of hot aluminium onto Little Oakley in Essex in England.

Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas. 1956. Mrs Ola Godfrey, 76, her body fully clothed, died of burns. Her clothing was unscorched and her hair was unsinged. But in many cases it is more like Fire from Hell.

Pleasantville, Fairfield County, Ohio. 1956. There was a report of Spontaneous combustion from here.

El Reno, Canadian County, Oklahoma. 1956. A black catlike animal was seen by a farmer harvesting wheat. Here Kitty!

Emmaville, New South Wales. Australia.1956. A Panther was seen near here. Kitty!

Uralla, New South Wales. Australia.1956. Mr Clive Berry, a Grazier on 4,600 acres called “Pretty Gully” west of town saw a large black cat which killed 340 sheep that year and the next. It avoided touching the wool and had a habit of cleaning the meat off the neck bones similar to a domestic cats habit. It also left obviously catlike though large tracks. Kitty, Kitty!

Ozenkadnook, The Wimmera, Victoria. Australia.1956. Mr Howard Hinch, a rabbit trapper and Grazier caught glimpses of a Thylacine as well as heard its eerie cry. He had lost fullgrown sheep in the scrub and later found them torn to pieces. Strange striped doglike animals and large doglike tracks were seen mainly on the fringes of a 1200 hectare patch of dense bush and marshy swamp. Many witnesses said that they were Thylacines. The area was roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. The creature was called the Ozenkadnook Tiger as well as also called the Tantanoola Tiger. Kitty? Not so sure about the last one though.

In 1956 Mr. Max Anderson was spotlight shooting near Sassafras in New South Wales in Australia when he saw a strange animal moving about. He soon realized that it was moving around upright upon two legs and was 2.3 metres tall. The creature soon disappeared into the bush.

Between 17th May 1955 and 1961 there was massive poltergeist activity in this area centering on the property of Bill and Ellen Hack. Over six years there were numerous stone falls as well as falls of other objects. Some witnesses were pulled along the ground by unseen forces. Strange lights were seen hovering around and eerie sounds were heard. Whe these dull torch lights appeared showers of stones would fall. Pieces of wood, iron, soap and even potatoes were sent to fall and sometimes inside buildings. On one occasion a thirty-five pound stone landed on the roof of a watertank but so gently that it did not dent it. Numerous witnesses, both white

and Aboriginal, saw the phenomena which seemed to cover an area of 1.6 kilometres or one mile. Sometimes stones were seen rising up from the ground and clods of earth were found that were dry and dry underneath though it had been raining. There were no footprints in the wet ground either. At other times flying objects hit people as if intentionally yet whenever any of these objects dropped they never rolled or bounced but stayed where they landed even on slopes.

Bloomington, Monroe County, Indiana. 1956. 3.00 am. A group of four boys fishing in an abandoned stone quarry were awakened by a great buzzing noise with a blinding white light. The boys jumped up in time to see a circular object moving overhead very slowly that landed in the Sycamore trees near a stone mill. The boys followed it. It was hovering fifteen feet above the ground and directly above the convergence of two Railroad switch tracks. The boys felt heat but heard no sound. Suddenly the craft started to hum and whine and two of the boys said that it buzzed and rose straight up until it was out of sight. the boys ran to a Police Station two miles away to report the sighting. The odd object was also seen by the Nightwatchman at the mill. Trees were seared on the side facing the clearing. How did it land in a tree? Or did it?

Wilburton, Latimer County, Oklahoma. 1956. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Something normal at last.

About thirteen miles from Wilburton, Latimer County, Oklahoma, sometime in1956 a long-armed Bigfoot was seen walking by a pond near a house. Later it was seen hanging over a neighbors fence.

Wilburton, Latimer County, Oklahoma. 1956. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. A female witness saw a huge hairy leg whilst berry picking.

Blackforest, Clinton County, Pennsylvania. 1956. Arthur Wiseman disappeared off the face of the Earth leaving behind a new Jeep, a $3,000 gun collection, clothing and a large stock of money at his campsite. He was an experienced Hunter and knew the area well. No traces were ever found. This is not at all unusual for this particular area known as the “Blackforest”! People have been reported disappearing from here for many years, in fact since 1865

when a strange as well as strange-looking man vanished from the main street of Hammersley Fork.

Ai-Yu-va, near Pechora, Komi. Siberia.1956. Just west of the Urals. Mr and Mrs Kharalampov, tourists, saw unusual creatures that were tall, manlike, magnificently built, naked and covered in long black hair. They made a ringing inhuman call and had at first been observed swimming in a river before emerging and making noise on the other side. Something normal.

Edison, Calhoun County, Georgia,1956. A three foot tall small Hairy Hominoid was seen with claws and long pointed ears. Is this normal too? For the area around Edison this year it might well be. Was it the "Gloop" from "Lost in Space", even more lost? Sorry, I forgot that the "Gloop" was fantasy. Isn't everything that I have recorded so far fantasy though?

Three Springs Ranch, near Edison, Calhoun County, Georgia. 1956. Mr Tant King saw a three foot tall small Hairy Hominoid walking along the top of a fence in the woods. Tracks were found as well as strips of white curly hair that were three inches long. This was an unknown type of Hominoid hair. The creature was seen for twenty-five minutes. Just not often seen? Does Earth have a far bigger Zoologica than we care to admit? What is normal around Edison is not necessarily normal anywhere else.

Three Springs Ranch, near Edison, Calhoun County, Georgia,1956. A three foot tall small Hairy Hominoid was seen with claws and long pointed ears by Mrs. Alberta Donnell and her son Toby.

Three Springs Ranch, near Edison, Calhoun County, Georgia,1956. A three foot tall small Hairy Hominoid was seen with claws and long pointed ears by Martha Donnell

Sometime during 1956 a seven foot tall Bigfoot was seen along only one particular road by numerous different witnesses near Columbus, Chattahoochee County, Georgia.

Hughendon, Queensland. Australia. 1956. Late in year. Miss L, age 12, was crossing a paddock when she felt a strange force upon her and heard a soft hum. She then felt as though she was being lifted off the ground and fainted. She awoke in a large room.

Two male Hominoids in silver-white ski suits there and the room had a coloured Galaxy display on one wall. The Girl felt enormous pressure and fainted. The room was unfurnished and there was an arched doorway leading to a corridor as well as porthole like windows. She then found herself back at the farm though in a different paddock. There was a huge saucer shaped object hovering above her before it took off to the west. Two hours had been lost. One of our earliest Contactee cases?

Skien, Vestfold, Norway. 1956. Mr Trygve Jansen and a Neighbour in a car were paced by a UFO. It was early evening and a shining disc with wings circled the car. The disc then hovered directly over the road in front of them and Mr Jansen felt compelled to stop the car. Both witnesses suffered a burning sensation and Mr Jansen's watch was damaged from exposure to a strong magnetic current. The car changed colour from dull beige to shiny and greenish and the following day it changed back to dull grey. Some say dull brown. Cars that colour change after contact with UFOs? We would meet more.

Hebgen Lake, Madison County, Montana. 1956. There were strange lights in the sky during an earthquake. Tourists or natural piezoelectric Phenomena?

Lough Dubh, Suck River, near Glinsk, Galway, Ireland. 1956. A Lakemonster was seen by three men working on the Suck River. Another Old Faithful. Why then if these are illusions, why and how do we get collections of "Old Faithfuls"? Collective area-specific hallucinations? The scientific explanations should never get weirder than the Phenomena themselves, but so often they do.

Mount Macon, Catamarca, Argentina, Atacama Desert. 1956. There were reports of giants in the area. Massive Human footprints were found at 20,000 feet and there were many dead Condors and Eagles in the area as well as something unknown destroying their nests. There was a report of a huge cigar shaped craft crashing into the Cordilleras. No wreckage was found and it is a very wild and desolate area. Hominoid prints.

1957

Northwood, Middlesex, England. 24th January 1957. Near London. During a hailstorm a spherical ice mass fell that was 5.5 by four inches and weighing 13.5 ounces. Did any others fall with it?

Mansfield, Nottingham, England. 11th February 1957. Monday. Thousands of witnesses, all of region, during an earthquake. There were five tadpole like objects in the sky over Leicestershire and Nottinghamshire. They were luminous and seemed to keep in formation. The flying luminous sperms were back again.

Mansfield, Nottingham, England. 12th February 1957. Tuesday. There were five tadpole like objects in the sky over Leicestershire and Nottinghamshire. They were luminous and seemed to keep in formation. They had also been seen the previous day. What were they to do with earthquakes? Were they actually earthquakes or shockwaves from something bursting into that part of the sky from what we would term as nowhere else.

Conceicao do Almeida, near Santo Antonio de Jesus, Bahia, Brazil. 24th February 1957. 3.05AM. Dr Carlos Jose da Costa Pereira, Mr Manoel Mendes, a Lawyer, and Mr Antonio de Araujo, were driving between Nazare and Salvador when their car began coughing and missing. The engine died and the trio decided to sleep at the side of the road. They then saw a huge luminous sphere hovering overhead that was a silver blue fluid colour. It looked like two hemispheres joined together by a luminous disc or a spinning ring and it descended silently towards the car until it was only 240 feet away and 90 feet above the witnesses. It had descended like a falling leaf and steadied at nine to ten feet. The bottom was smaller than the top and slightly flattened and it lit up the ground below. Mendes got back into the car as the other two investigated. As the witnesses approached the UFO took off vertically and stopped at 600 feet making a tight circle in the sky. It then made odd lightning fast manoeuvres in the sky before it made another near landing and then left at 4.35AM. It reappeared at 6.30AM at low altitude. It was showing off? It certainly was not being subtle.

Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. 20th March 1957. Five foam objects were seen drifting in the sky. One of them came to Earth 60 feet from the witnesses and looked like thick liquid or ice breaking up. It was shiny and cool when touched and numbed the fingertips and had a faint smell like burnt matches. Don't burnt matches smell phosphory or slightly sulphury? Weird.

Devils Gate, near Altadena, Pasadena County, California, Angels National Forest. 23rd March 1957. Saturday. Tommy Bowman, 8, and his family. Tommy went around a corner with six members of his family virtually in tow behind him. This comprised a sister, his father, an uncle and two cousins. Tommy vanished in full view. He went nowhere to be seen. No traces were ever found of him. Little Tommy went into nowhere. Like several others in the same area before him.

Lake Maracaibo, Merida, Venezuela. 23rd March 1957. Low level nocturnal lights were seen frequently over the lake. A glowing object was also seen to plunge into the lake. The light was known as the Faro or Taro. A light so regularly appearing that you give it a name? And it always plunges into the same lake?

Renovo, Clinton County, Pennsylvania, Blackforest. 27th March 1957. Wednesday. Mr M. Cranmer and a friend saw a Bigbird at an altitude of 500 feet. It was light grey with a twenty-five to thirty foot wingspan and it flapped its wings and looked like a gigantic blue Heron. Remember the Blackforest? Where people have disappeared since the 1860s! Odd though that the only other majority of unusual reports that come from the same area are of gigantic, possibly very hungry, birds! Is there a connection?

Westport, Clinton County, Pennsylvania, Blackforest. 27th March 1957. Wednesday. Several individual witnesses saw a Bigbird at an altitude of 500 feet. It was light grey with a twenty-five to thirty foot wingspan, flapped its wings and looked like a gigantic blue Heron. There were quite a few sightings in the following few weeks as well that were not reported to the Authorities. A big month for big birds!

Westport, Clinton County, Pennsylvania, Blackforest. 27th March 1957. A male witness saw a Bigbird fly low over the town and

down Fishdam Run and then fly up Twomile Run. The bird had a wingspread of twenty-five to thirty feet. Are they native to this part of the Allegheny Plateau?

Ciudid Bolivar, Bolivar State, Venezuela. 28th March 1957. Thursday. A bright object fell into the Orinoco River. The light became very strong once in the river. This was not a Meteor. Meteors tend to dim when they cool down in the water.

Pumphreys, Western Australia. March 1957. Pebbles and rocks fell for several days. They also fell 150 miles away. Shades of Oroville in California. Stones, pebbles and rocks together? Nothing Meteoric about this lot.

Westport, Clinton County, Pennsylvania, Blackforest. First week April 1957. A Bigbird was seen flying down over the town and down Fishdam Run and then fly up Twomile Run. The bird had a wingspread of twenty-five to thirty feet.

Westport, Clinton County, Pennsylvania, Blackforest. Second week April 1957. Bigbird seen near town.

South of Yokohama, Pacific Ocean. 19th April 1957. Friday. The Captain and all four crew of the fishing boat “Kitsukawara Maru” saw two metallic discs ten metres long with no fins or wings vanish into one of the deepest parts of the Ocean on this planet at 10,000 metres deep. There was much turbulence of the surface after the double immersion. They were not Meteors and the ship searched for wreckage though none was found. Meteors tend not to fall in pairs though they can cluster.

Big Cypress Swamp, Collier County, Florida. Everglades. Spring April 1957. Two hunters were sleeping in hammocks when they noticed a Bigfoot standing and watching them. The creature was tall and dark with glowing eyes and after two minutes is walked away.

Pajas Blancas International Airport,15 kilometres from Cordoba, Cordoba Province, Argentina. April 1957. There was a report of a being five foot eight inches tall taking a witness on board a massive UFO. The witness on a motorcycle saw a huge disc 60 feet wide by fifteen feet high that was hovering above the ground level ahead of him. It was silent except for the noise of a faint hiss of

air escaping from a valve. In terror the witness alighted and hid in ditch. When disc came down to height of seven feet a sort of lift descended from its base with a Hominoid in it who came over and gently coaxed the witness out of the ditch and stroked his forehead to calm him. The Hominoid was in a plastic divingsuit which fitted closely and the witness was taken aboard the craft via the lift shaft. Inside the craft were five or six men seated around an instrument panel. An extraordinary light filled it and a there was a series of large square portholes that were visible only from the inside. The witness was escorted back to the motorcycle. The Hominoid placed his hand on the witnesses shoulder as a farewell gesture and re-entered the craft via the liftshaft. The shaft then rose rapidly into the disc which was made of an iridescent blue-green metal. The craft then ascended to 2,500 feet and vanished to the northwest. A disc was seen in six or seven places along the same course over the next hour. Early competition for the Airlines?

Pajas Blancas International Airport, fifteen kilometres from Cordoba, Cordoba Province, Argentina. April 1957. A huge disc 60 feet wide by fifteen feet high was seen hovering above ground level. Another disc or the same disc was seen in six or seven places along the same course over the next hour. One cannot say that all of the witnesses are hallucinating. Maybe only some of them.

Miraumont-Beaucourt, Somme, Picardy, France. 10th May 1957. 10.45 pm. Michel Fekete, whilst riding his bicycle home was rounding a bend in the road when he was blinded by a light. There were four silhouettes around it who were less than five feet tall and were barring the road. The witness thought that it was an ambush and ran to the home of Mr and Mrs Rene Lepot. Mr and Mrs Rene Iklef were there as well. All of them saw the Hominoids fifty yards away. They had huge heads that were nearly black and wore greyish beige costumes. They were tottering around for twenty minutes. The witnesses were joined by Mr Demanchaux. After a while a car approached and the objects' light went out but the Hominoids were still clearly visible in the car's headlights. The car continued on and the objects' light went back on. It finally took off at 11.15 pm. A fifteen foot wide circle of asphalt like material was found at the site

and iron fence posts along the road were now strongly magnetised. Unusual aftereffects? Bitumen, from Hell, and very strong magnetism? Bitumen, Sulphur, Brimstone?What century were we in again?

West Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania. 18th May 1957. Saturday. The charred body of Mrs Martin was found with part of the torso and one shoe, with the foot in it, still intact. Nothing else in the room was burnt including a pile of newspapers sitting next to her. The heat needed for this would have been at least 2,000 degrees Fahrenheit. Goodbye. The body had been discovered in the basement by the victim's Fireman son.

Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. 20th May 1957. Mr. W. B. Brown and his wife saw five strange foamlike objects in the sky. One of them fell from the sky and landed sixty feet from them. A light flamelike liquid fell from the sky. It was slimy, numbing to the touch and vaguely sulphury in odour. Did we say Sulphur earlier? Remember, Sulphur cannot fall from the sky and if it could it would burn up in the atmosphere during its descent being quite inflammable. The object or matter that resembled ice breaking up was cooling or numbing to the touch. Do we actually fall very far at all? How close to us are Heaven and Hell? Just past the tip of your outstretched finger. There had also been a report of a fall of foam here on 20th March the same year that smelt like burnt matches. Another sighting of bad scrawling on the part of another researcher who cannot tell the difference between March and May in their notes?

Zhejiang, China. 23rd May 1957, Thursday. Many witnesses. A 13 year old girl and others saw a four foot nine inch tall Hairy Hominoid. It grabbed the 13 year old village girl and struggled with her. The girl's mother attacked the Hominoid with a stick and it got stuck in a paddy field. The crowd of women who had gathered then beat it to death. It was a young male Hairy Hominoid and they cut it into pieces. It had been 88 pounds in weight with dark brown hair with a big chest. The nose was sunken and the teeth were white as was the skin under the hair. The villagers cut off the hands and feet and these were sent to the Authorities. I wonder if there were recipes

for Randy Hominoid swapped in the area over the next few days. Or whether they just got out Nanna's old recipe.

Milford, Pike County, Pennsylvania. late May 1957. 6.00 pm Miss Frances Stichler, 62 years old, was doing chores her in yard when she heard a whirring noise. Frances then saw a UFO fifteen feet above her barn hovering 35 feet above ground and fifty feet from her. The craft was a flat bowlshaped object, twenty feet across with a three to four foot wide rim. There was a Hominoid wearing grey coveralls and a helmet sitting on the rim with its legs and feet in the bottom part of the saucer. The Hominoid had deep set eyes, a very long face and well tanned skin. The Hominoid and the witness stared at each other for the entire duration of the sighting and Frances began to feel disturbed though the Hominoid had a calm to quizzical look on his face. the Hominoid resembled a slim eighteen year old male and had normal hands wearing gloves. Then the whirring noise the craft was making got louder and it took off to the southeast. It literally streaked out of sight Sometimes the reports get sillier and sillier but as I explained before this could in fact give greater validity to the sighting in many of the cases.

Kent, England. 31st May 1957. A British airliner bound for Holland encountered an oval UFO. Within seconds the planes' radio had become inoperative and they had circuit breaker difficulties which stopped immediately once the UFO had left. Electrical interference again. Usually only happens with large electromagnetic fields.

Mississippi River, New Orleans, Orleans County, Louisianna. 1st June 1957. Saturday. A UFO that looked like a blue streak fell into the Mississippi River. I said that they love water.

Queensland, Australia. 5th June 1957. Wednesday. A large wild cat like a Leopard was attacking Blue Heeler cattle dogs. It was not afraid of them and was five foot long and twenty inches high and had a long tail as well. the cat had a tawny colour with great fangs and used its front paws to fight the dogs. There are no native wild cats in Australia and the only wild ones are domesticated ones gone feral and none would get this size and they would still be very fair

game for Blue Heeler cattle dogs which are very strong and can be very fierce. Here Kitty, Kitty, Kitty!

Rye, Long Island Sound, Westchester County, New York State. 22nd June 1957. Saturday. Two Police Patrolmen saw a large object with two white lights and one red light plunge into Long Island Sound and then rise up again. This was not a meteor. When was the previous fall anywhere? It was on 1st June that year in New Orleans and prior to that south of Yokohama on 19th April . Not that rare at all.

Thomasville, Clarke County, Alabama. 1957. June. There was a fall from the sky of thousands of fish which covered the Magnolia Terminal.

Lower Long Lake, Oakland County, Michigan. 10th July 1957. A 57 inch long alligator was seen. There msut be a breeding colony of alligators in Oakland County.

Socorro, Socorro County, New Mexico. 17th July 1957. Wednesday. The Passengers and crew of airliner flight 655 saw a UFO as big as a B-47 that came to within fifty feet of the top of the airliner over Socorro County,100 miles northwest of El Paso, Texas. There were no other aircraft in area and two passengers were hospitalised in El Paso with mild injuries. When was our last aerial swoop of an airliner? It was over Kent, England, on 31st May seventeen days before.

West Texas Plains. July 1957. The Passengers and crew of a four-engined Constellation Aeroplane. A Transworld flight had to dive out of the path of a rapidly descending UFO with a red and a green light on it at 18,000 feet. They had been on a collision course. The UFO passed above the Constellation which had to make an unscheduled landing at Amarillo Airport where one badly hurt passenger had to be hospitalised. A bad month for falling near-colliding objects over Texas and New Mexico. These were documented separate sightings.

Ilha de Sao Sebastiano, Bela Isle, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 25th July 1957. Thursday. A luminous hat-shaped UFO came in from the ocean side of the island and landed on the beach. Two beings with shoulderlength fair hair came from it. They were five foot eight

inches tall and wore greenish one-piece suits. A landing line with spheres on it came out when the hatch opened. The witness entered the craft and his watch stopped working. Using telepathy the Hominoids stated “Danger threatening our species(man)”. They appeared youthful and had wise and understanding eyes. They then took the witness for a ride in their craft. The Contactee was Professor Joao de Freitas Guimaraes, Lawyer and Professor of Roman Law in the Catholic Faculty of Law at Santos University. He had seen a potbellied craft with a metallic stairway thrown out and two Hominoids five foot eight inches tall wearing greenish one piece suits that fitted tightly at neck, wrists and ankles came out. The witness leapt to his feet asking in Portuguese, Italian, Spanish, French and English whence they had come from. There was no response. The witness then received a telepathic invite into the ship. The Hominoids jumped up the stairway lightly, holding on by one hand whereas the witness had to use both. The illuminated compound in the saucer contained a circular seat and the witness sat with the Hominoids. During the UFO trip the witness felt pain and cold in his genitals. The witness had been walking along the beach when initially a jet of water rose up and a potbellied craft moved toward the shore. How do UFOs effect your genitalia? They sure seem to have an interest in them.

Galt, Perth County, Ontario. 30th July 1957. Ted Stephens,15, saw a round silver object hovering for 40 minutes. It then landed 300 yards away and after it took off a burned circle was found as well as two impressions. The ground was almost rockhard in a cornstubble field. The impressions were pressed and not dug. We have no idea if there was any effect on Ted’s genitalia. This was a long duration close range sighting.Had Ted forgotten anything at all? Such as what he was doing for 40 minutes? Maybe he can’t remember?

Bernville, near Reading, Berks County, Pennsylvania. 30th July 1957. Tuesday. Mr Edwin Gross, also referred to as Groff, and his wife. A whistling noise attracted the attention of Mr Gross shortly before a fifty pound chunk of ice two feet in diameter crashed to the Earth near him. He had initially heard a whooshing noise and saw a

large white round object sailing out of the southern sky. He called his wife and as they were looking at the first chunk a slightly smaller one fell nearby. Maybe it was big icemasses that the airliners were avoiding? They were avoiding them expertly for none could be seen in the sky, either of the airliners or the ice blocks. Mr. Matthew Peacock, a meteorologist from Reading, had a colleague Malcolm J. Reider, who examined the ice mass in detail. It was cloudy and white as if it had been frozen rapidly and was permeated with dust, fibres, algae and sediment. The ice masses were also put together like a popcorn ball that was composed of numerous one-inch hailstones frozen together in a single mass. Analysis of the ice water revealed that iron and nitrate were totally absent unlike normal water and the water had excess amounts of salt and dissolved minerals and was alkaline. Reader and Paul Sutton, chief of the U. S. Weather Bureau, stated that the ice was not formed by any natural process known to meteorology.

Piacenza, Italy. July 1957. There was a fall of multitudes of eels that were four inches long. Were planes avoiding giant airborne eelballs? These writhing masses of eels have also been used to explain away a number of sea and Lake Monster sightings. Are they also the answer to UFO sightings as well?

Casper, Natrona County, Wyoming, North Platte River. Summer July 1957. Shirley Moyer and Hugh Puljo in a car ten miles north of town saw a round shiny object as big as a house on the road ahead of them. It was only 250 feet away and as the car attempted to U-turn it's engine kept failing. When it had finally succeeded in turning around it still kept stalling until it hit the main Highway after which there was no trouble. There had been no trouble beforehand though. The craft was described as having a glowing portion around its upper half. The shape was indeterminate. More electromechanical interference. How does an electric field effect a petrol-driven engine though?

Gagan Sanctuary, Jurmut River, Daghestan, Caucasus Mountains. late July 1957. Professor V.K. Leontiev was camping at the head of the Jurmut River. At night he had heard a strange cry. the next day a seven foot tall hairy Hominoid was seen crossing a

snowfield. It made a noise like a cross between that of an animal and a bird, almost whistling. Its hands did not touch the ground as it walked and it had wide shoulders and a body covered with long dark hair. The witness fired at it and it took off at an incredible speed. At its closest it was only 150 feet away. Large footprints were found. The main thing is that the creature walked upright like a man, not an ape or a bear which the Hunter would have easily recognised. The footprint was unknown and not that of a bear though it was different to a Human heel. It was called a Kaftar by the locals. We really know how to make them feel welcome. Shoot first, autopsy later.

During July 1957 UFOs were seen over Katoomba in the Blue Mountains of Australia. The objects were described as oval-shaped, very bright and with flashing lights.

Fedchenko Glacier, Pamir Mountains, Baliand-Kijk River Valley, Uzbekistan. 2nd August 1957. Noon. Dr. Alexander Georgevitch Pronin, the Senior Lecturer at the Geographic Institute of Saint Petersburg, heading a Hydrological Survey, saw a Hairy Hominoid that was stooping on two feet though was standing upright. The creature was naked and covered with reddish hair and had overlong arms and was watched for ten minutes and was not a Bear or an ape of which there are none in the region. The locals called it the Galubyavanna, the Snowman and it was first seen standing on a rocky cliff 500 yards away. It kept its feet wide apart when standing. Three days later the Hairy Hominoid came back.

Susan Lake, Oakland County, Michigan. 4th August 1957. Another alligator was seen. They had been rumoured to be in Susan Lake earlier that year. This one was 42 inches long and killed.

Fedchenko Glacier, Pamir Mountains, Baliand-Kijk River Valley, Uzbekistan. 5th August 1957. Dr Alexander Georgevitch Pronin the senior lecturer at the Geographic Institute of Saint Petersburg saw a Hairy Hominoid at sunset. It was walking upright and vanished into a rocky hollow. Was this the same one seen three days earlier. Unreal or real?

Gowen City, Northumberland County, Pennsylvania. 14th August 1957. Wednesday. Formidable chunks of ice fell from the sky.

We know that they have hit the Earth. Where they come from is the mystery.

Ahu Passage, Bismarck Archipelago, Papua-Niuginea, Melanesia. 24th August 1957. Thursday. The Captain and crew of the Trawler “Eros” in the Ahu Passage off Ninigo Island saw a yellow Star which turned red and then green and then crimson. It hovered over them for twenty minutes turned back to green and dived into the sea. This was not a meteor. The colour-changing Meteors especially like landing in the water.

Between 8.15 pm and 8.30 pm on 29th August 1957 three people saw a UFO over Jetty Road in Glenelg in Adelaide in South Australia. The UFO followed their car along Jetty Road and Dunbar Terrace to Fifth Avenue in Helmsdale. The object looked like a quarter moon and they watched it for three minutes and it got bigger and bigger as it approached the vehicle. Then when they witnesses got out of the car the object stopped momentarily and then veered off in a westerly direction. As the illumination on the bottom faded small lights like little windows were seen across the bottom. There was no sound.

Zeballos Arm, Vancouver Island, Canada. August 1957. Noon. A man walking on the shore saw a head on a powerful eel-like neck protruding twelve feet above the water. The creature was moving steadily through the water and leaving a small wake and was obviously attached to a substantial body underwater. Had we seen it previously? There had previously been Hairy Hominoids seen in 1901, twice in 1907, once at Bishop’s Cove, in 1915, and a Seamonster in 1926 at Esperanza Inlet. In 1928 an Indiancalled Muchalat Harry was kidnapped by a family of Hairy Hominoids and in 1952 another Seamonster was seen at Esperanza Inlet.

Brown Station Road, Upper Marlboro, Prince George’s County, Maryland. August 1957. Mr and Mrs Revety Garner saw a hairy ape in the area. It was called Goatman and was scaring couples in a local lover’s lane. There were many sightings. Enter Goatman to our menagerie. Now you don’t see them and now you do. Why the fascination with lovers lanes though?

Runcorn, Cheshire, England. 7th September 1957. Saturday.2.00 am. A witness met the occupants of a saucer and was taken for a ride and was returned at 10.50 pm on Sunday. What can we say? Short and sweet.

Grenoble, Isere, France. 16th September 1957. 5.15 pm. Two engineers saw four black craft high in the sky that were immobile. They had stopped and were not planes or helicopters. They were circular and seemed to be swinging and had nothing in common with balloons. Suddenly one of them dived vertically and vanished in complete silence. Then a white object detached itself from one of them and floated for five to seven minutes. Abruptly another craft dashed to the west followed by this satellite which seemed to want to catch up with it. Finally the last two objects vanished vertically. As the witnesses exchanged observations a fifth object approached from the east at high speed and was lost to sight over Saint-Eynard. The sighting lasted five minutes. Erratic Meteorites?

Ubatuba Beach, Bahia, Brazil. September 1957. A UFO was seen descending in a fast dive towards the waters edge. Suddenly it made a sharp right-turn to correct its course and then exploded with a light so bright that though it was day it resembled a fireworks display. There was then a shower of particles from it that were pure Magnesium. In the natural state this is very rare. It seemed as if the craft was trying to avoid a collision with the beach. The Magnesium fragments had been forged by a directional casting technique not even invented by 1957. Magnesium again?

In September 1957 a spherical object was seen flying over Noviye Sochi in the Bessarabiya Region of Moldova near the Black Sea. It was an almost white spherical object with many multicoloured lights and there were many witnesses including Soviet scientists among whom was Mr. N. Sochevanov.

Penn Valley, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania. Autumn October 1957. There was a fall of Aluminium out of a clear sky. There were no aircraft and there were many masses. Some were shredded and some were the size of a mans' fist. They fell in great

masses near Philadelphia. And Aluminium also falls as well as Magnesium?

Sao Francisco de Salles, Minas Gerais, Brazil. 5th October 1957. Saturday. Antonio Vilas Boas, 23, with his brother had seen a UFO from his bedroom window . It was like a headlight jumping downwards for over an hour and there was a bright flourescent light sweeping upwards. This was a moving light that was to change young Antonio's life forever!

Nawaca, 8 miles from Nabuwalu, South west of Vanua Levu, Buanhas Province, Fiji, Polynesia. 8th October 1957. Tuesday. 3.00 pm. Four witnesses in a boat at first thought an airliner was in trouble. They then realised that it was not an airliner but a UFO that was seen to descend from the sky. The craft hovered twenty feet above the surface of the sea and seemed to be revolving. There was the figure of a man standing on the outside of it and the man shone a blinding light at the people and they suddenly felt dazzled and weak. As the boat drew closer the man vanished.The UFO rose straight up into the sky and also vanished. Another Hominoid on the edge of a craft?

Quebracocco, near Ceres, Goias, Brazil,300 miles from Sao Francisco de Salles. 10th October 1957. Thursday. A Spanish naval Officer, Mr Miguel Navarette Fernandez and Mr Guido Espanol were in a truck going to Ceres which suddenly stalled for no apparent reason. Nearby the two witnesses noticed a UFO hovering above the ground about 150 feet up that bathed the region in light.The craft was 500 feet wide by 130 feet deep and standing in the open hatchway were seven small beings with long hair that were staring at them. The UFO lit up a massive area. The Hominoids wore luminous suits and the craft was hovering above the ground. The beings were childsize. The Hominoids watched for three minutes. The UFO then flew off. As this happened a smaller ship was thrown off by the larger Mothership and as the larger ship went south the little one went north. The UFO was oval or saucershaped and had a long aerial on a dome topped by a light. the UFO had suddenly switched off all of its dazzling lights before the Hominoids were seen in hatchway. It is almost as if they are deliberately calling attention to themselves.

Sao Francisco de Salles, Minas Gerais, Brazil. 14th October 1957. Monday. Antonio Vilas Boas,23, had seen a UFO late at night in one of the farm fields. It was so bright that it hurt his and his brother's eyes. Antonio tried to approach it but it moved off and he chased it from field to field until he grew tired. The light that would change his life.

Sao Francisco de Salles, Minas Gerais, Brazil. 16th October 1957. 1.00 am. Wednesday. Antonio Vilas Boas,23, previously on the 5th Antonio with his brother had seen a UFO from his bedroom window. It was like a headlight jumping downwards for over an hour. On 14th October there was a light in the sky whilst he was ploughing a field with his brother that hurt his eyes. On the encounter of the 16th of October Antonio was ploughing and the UFO returned. It looked like a bright red Star and was eggshaped and had three metal spurs in front that made it look like a bird. There was also a flourescent light on top of the ship which was revolving at great speed. Then three ten foot high legs came down as it landed and Antonio tried to drive off on his tractor. The engine spluttered and died and the headlights faded out. Antonio then attempted to run away but was caught by a Hominoid. Three other Hominoids then arrived. They were well built and as the four Hominoids carried Antonio to the craft he began to scream for help and to curse them. They stopped and peered attentively at his face and every time he spoke they made barking noises. Once inside the craft the Hominoids stripped Antonio naked. One washed him with an oily liquid that made him shiver when it dried. Antonio kept fighting back. A minor operation was performed on his chin that left a visible scar and blood was taken from his side, and then blood was taken from his chin. The scars were burning and itching and Antonio was then left in the room. A grey smoke then entered and smelt like burning painted cloth that made him so nauseous that he vomited in a corner. Eventually began to adjust to the smell and a naked female Alien came in. She was extremely fairskinned and freckled with high cheekbones and a very pointed chin. She had vivid slanted blue Chinese eyes and four foot eight inches tall with bleached blonde

head hair and blood-red pubic hair. She hadhigh very pointed breasts with a flat stomach and large thighs.Antonio found himself responding physically to her frank advances. They entered into rapid sexual union twice and then she left.The Hominoids gave Antonio back his clothes and let him out. The next day Antonio became ill. His eyes began to burn and a series of sores broke out on his arms and legs. In the middle of each sore was little lump that was very itchy. Two weeks later his face became speckled with little yellowish spots. It was radiation sickness. He had been in contact with high radiation. Where? The Hominoids wore coveralls of thick grey cloth and black bands with a joined sort of helmet at the neck. Only the blue eyes were visible through two windows like the lenses of spectacles. The silvery helmets were double the size of a Human head and from the centre of the head three tubes ran down the back and down to the ribs. They wore five fingered gloves. At chest level there was a round shield the size of a slice of pineapple that gave off a luminous reflection. There were thick soles to the boots with no separation from the trousers that were arched up at the front. They were five feet tall. The craft was 35 feet long by 23 feet wide. Antonio returned to his tractor at 5.30 am. Antonio's life was now definitely not the same. Is this a new variation on the theme of the incubus and the sucubus?

Petropolis, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. 25th October 1957. Friday. The family of a bedridden girl with cancer was gathered around her when two Hominoids appeared whilst a UFO hovered over a courtyard. They were four foot tall with yellow hair and bright green slanting eyes. They shone a bluish light onto a victim's stomach which removed the cancer. The beings used telepathy to communicate this to the family. The peaceful Venusians are visiting Brazil? Or are they Angels?

Wonoga Butte, Deschutes County, near Bend, Oregon. October 1957. Mr Gary Joanis and Mr Jim Newall saw a nine foot tall being with long hair on its arms. It picked up a fallen Deer that had just been shot and carried it off under one arm whilst walking off quickly in tremendous strides. Mr. Joanis fired his 30.06 repeatedly into the creatures back as it walked away but it gave no sign that it

had been injured. The Hairy Hominoid made a noise like a strange whistling scream and initially was only nine feet from the witnesses. An opportunistic Hairy Hominoid?

Gaydon, Warwickshire, England. October 1957. A UFO and a RAF, Royal Air Force, fighter had a near collision. There was no other air traffic in the area and the UFO was also seen by the ground crew who could not recognise it. These are experienced witnesses of different types of aircraft. This was not one of the aircraft that the ground crew had been trained to identify?

Clovis, Curry County, New Mexico . 2nd November 1957. Saturday. 8.00 pm. A UFO was seen in the sky. Something was about to happen in the area.

Amarillo, Potter County, Texas. 2nd November 1957. Saturday. 11.20PM, Amarillo Air traffic Control Tower saw a blue UFO hovering in the sky. And it was apparently on its way to Levelland.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 2nd November 1957. Saturday. 12.00 am. Mr Pedro Saucedo and Mr Joe Salaz were in a truck four miles west of town on Route 116 when they suddenly saw a blinding radiation on a collision course with them. The object passed over the truck with a great sound like thunder and a rush of wind. The truck was rocked back and forth by the blast. The object had originally appeared from a field and was a bluish green torpedo 150 to 200 feet long that was seen flying close to the ground for two to three minutes.It changed to a red colour and the headlights and motor of the witness's truck died and the interior of the truck had got very hot. Saucedo got out to investigate as the UFO passed directly over him. There was intense heat coming from it and Saucedo threw himself to ground. Both witnesses fled from it.UFO was doing 600 miles per hour to 800 miles per hour . This was the start to a very busy period around and above Levelland.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 2nd November 1957. Saturday. 12.00 am. Mr Jim Wheeler was in his car four miles west of town. When he almost drove into a blazing egg shaped object that was 150 to 200 feet long on the Highway! The headlights and the engine of Jim's car died and he got out of the car. At the same time

the UFO ascended into the air as the glare was swiftly decreasing and then vanishing. The car headlights and the engine then came back on again. These may seem to be standard symptoms of UFO contact.

Witharral, Hockley County, Texas. 2nd November 1957. Saturday. 12.00 am. Mr Jose Alvarez was driving his car on Route 51 twelve miles north of Levelland when a blazing egg shaped object 150 to 200 feet long was seen by him on the Highway. The headlights and engine of Jose's car died. This was the second sighting on the same Highway. A lot of it was going around.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 2nd November 1957. Saturday. 12.00 am. Mr Newell Wright, 20, a Student at Texas Tech was driving on Route 116 ten miles east of town when he found the lights and motor of his car fading to inoperation. he got out and lifted the hood to check the wiring and battery, slammed the hood down and turned around. Before him and occupying the centre of the road was a one hundred foot wide vessel of a luminous greyish blue tone. Startled, Newell got back into his car and attempted to back it away. There was no response. Soon the UFO took off silently and was gone and the car started and Newell drove home. Midnight madness around Levelland.

Canadian, Hemphill County, Texas. 2nd November 1957. Saturday. Three miles west of Canadian civil and Military sources reported the landing of a submarine shaped object eight foot high and three times longer than a normal car in a field. There was a Hominoid standing near it who flashed a light in the direction of the witness and the UFO then took off into the sky.

Midland, Midland County, Texas. 2nd November 1957. Saturday. A large flying object with blue light seen in the sky.

Deming, Luna County, New Mexico. 3rd November 1957. Sunday. A UFO was seen over the town.

Abilene, Taylor County, Texas. 3rd November 1957. Sunday. There was a report from Dyess Air Force Base of the landing of a UFO in the area.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 3rd November 1957. Sunday. 12.05AM. The driver of a car saw a blazing egg shaped

object 150 to 200 feet long on the Highway. The headlights and the engine of the car died. The UFO looked like a glowing loaf of bread on the road ahead and vanished after a few minutes. The vehicle disrupting Phenomenon kept on occurring.

Witharral, Hockley County, Texas. 3rd November 1957. Sunday. 12.15AM. A man driving nine miles from Levelland came upon a hovering UFO which banked its radiance rising to intense brilliance and then subsiding to complete invisibility. The car headlights fluctuated to this pattern and after a while the UFO gave off a thunderous roar and the car started again.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 3rd November 1957. Sunday. 12.45AM. Ronald Martin in a medium sized truck on Route 116, four miles west of town saw a large bright rustcoloured object on the road before him that blocked the road. The electrical system of the truck then died. The object became bluish green on landing and changed to the original rust colour when it took off. Meanwhile back in Levelland as well as Witharral all was normal.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 3rd November 1957. Sunday. 1.15AM. The witness was in a car when the car died. A blazing egg shaped object 150 to 200 feet long was seen on Highway. The headlights and engine of witnesses car had died. The object was as bright as a Neon sign.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 3rd November 1957. Sunday. 1.15AM. James Long was in a car on a secondary road north of town when he found it blocked by an ovoid UFO on the road ahead. When the UFO took off the car started again.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 3rd November 1957. Sunday. 1.30 am. Sheriff Clem and Deputy McCullough were in a Patrol Car on Oklahoma Flat Road four miles from town when they saw an enormous egg of light like a brilliant sunset across the Highway 1,000 yards ahead of them. The light lit up the area for two seconds. The car did not stop though.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 3rd November 1957. Sunday. 1.30 am. Fire Marshall Roy Jones was in a car which wavered but did not stop on sighting a UFO.

Fort Itiapu, Sao Vicente, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 3rd November 1957. Sunday. 2.03 am. The two sentries on duty at Fort Itiapu saw a brilliant light larger than a DC-3 rapidly descending onto the fort. The light stopped at 150 feet. and was circular and 100 foot in diameter. A hum came from the disc and a blistering heat suddenly struck as an orange glow came from the machine. The electric clocks in the fort stopped at the time of the occurrence. The two sentries felt like they were on fire and one collapsed in pain. Both men were seriously burnt and hospitalised with heat collapse and burns. There were many witnesses as a blackout occurred as the machine hovered and before the heat began. Both sentries received first and second degree burns mostly on areas protected by clothes. 3rd November 1957, continued its' hectic pace even in South America. A blackout and aheat-attack at the same time as the appearence of a luminous lightsource in the sky? Were the two sentries exposed to a massive electromagnetic source? How did they manage to get burnt underneath their clothes? Was it a microwave source?

White Sands Missile Base, Otero County, New Mexico. 3rd November 1957. Sunday. 3.00am. There was a report of the landing of two UFOs at White Sands Stallion Missile Site. Two military police, Corporal Glenn H. Troy and Private James Wilbanks, were on patrol of the northern part of the missile base when they spotted a very bright object high up in the sky. They watched it descend until it appeared to be only fifty yards above the A-bomb bunkers. The light then went out. A few minutes later the object flared up bright as the sun and then fell at an angle to the earth and again lost its luminosity. The men described it as being seventy-five to one hundred yards in diameter. It was egg-shaped and appeared to have been only three miles from the witnesses. Even above places where normal air traffic was never allowed to go they appeared with apparent immunity.

Eighteen hours later another two man military patrol at White Sands Missile Base at 8.00 pm on 3rd November 1957 saw a luminous hovering object only fifty feet above the same A-bomb bunkers. This was by Specialist Forest R. Oakes and SP/3 Barlow. Oakes stated that the light suddenly took off at a forty-five degree

angle, went up into the sky and started blinking on and off and then vanished. It was not a helicopter.

Abilene, Taylor County, Texas. 4th November 1957. A UFO landed at Dyess Air Force Base and was seen by Sergeant Jack Waddell. Do we have showers of electromagnetic forces or forms that continue periodically like Meteor showers? Are they random if we postulate that they exist? Christopher Illert's periodicity testing of the data from 1800 to 1977 confirmed my theory that there certainly was periodicity to the occurrence of Phenomena even if we are unsure as to what the Phenomena are.

Orogrande, Otero County, Nevada. 4th November 1957. James Stokes and several other people were in a car. They halted the car as a huge pearly object passed over Highway 54. There were massed sightings of luminous electromagnetic objects moving around in the sky as well. These Phenomena indicated that they could move down as well as up therefore indicating that they could equalise or neutralise gravity. These Phenomena were normalised by the witnesses so as to make sense of them. This is a feature of the Human brain that attempts to adapt the occurrence of Phenomena into recognisable forms so as not to distress the observer completely. It does not work satisfactorily all of the time.

Elmwood Park, Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 4th November 1957. 3.12 am. Police Patrolman Joseph Lukasek, Police Patrolman Clifford Shau and Fireman Robert Volt were in a Patrolcar investigating an open store window when they saw an object 250 feet up. They turned the spotlight onto it and the object puffed out and went 200 feet to the west. The witnesses tried to follow it with the lights off until it stopped by a dead-end street. They lost sight at 3.22AM when the object seemed to fold inward on itself and then vanish. These energy sources even travel sideways.

On 4th November 1957 at 7.00 pm Mrs. Dale Van Fleet of Albuquerque in New Mexico saw an object hovering in the sky for five minutes at forty-five degrees elevation in the west. It was larger than a full moon and was gold in colour.

At 12.15 am on 5th November 1957 two Santa Fe residents, Joe Martinez and Albert Gallegos saw an object in the sky with red

and green and yellow lights and which gave out a great glow all over. The object was reported to have come down over the witnesses car in Santa Fe in Santa Fe County in New Mexico.

On 5th November 1957 Erwin de Oliviera of the Tucumcari Police was informed by an unnamed tourist that at 6.15 am he had seen a huge red object in the sky just outside Vaughn on Highway 54 in Guadalupe County in New Mexico.

Lake Baskatong, Labelle County, Quebec, Canada. 6th November 1957. 9.00 pm. North of Ottawa. Mr Jacques Jacobsen and three friends discovered that there was strong interference with their battery powered radio. They then noticed a brilliant yellowish white sphere larger than the Moon that hovered over a hill three miles away at an altitude of only a few hundred feet. Conical beams of light fanned out from it, illuminated trees and the undersurface of clouds and the short wave radio cut out except on one signal that was heard. This signal was very strong, modulating, and saturating all the other signals and was like Morse code but was not. By 9.30 pm both radios were working again after the UFO took off. And we have reason to believe UFOs can also effect radio waves as well as other energy sources.

House,15 miles northwest of Meridian, near Dyersburgh, on Mississippi State Highway 19. 6th November 1957. Wednesday. 7.25 pm. Mr Malvan Stephens, 48, was on his way to Memphis in Tennessee when he saw a large egg shaped UFO drop out of the sky and land directly in front his truck on the Highway. At first he thought that it was a weatherballoon though there seemed to be propellers on either end of the machine as well as on top. Malvan left the truck and was confronted by two men and a woman who were 4.5 feet tall, had pasty white faces and wore grey coveralls. They seemed friendly and they tried to communicate in a rapid fire language with Malvan. One even tried to shake his hand. They then got back into their craft after having finished their onesided conversation and it took off into the sky. The contact lasted two minutes and the witness was visibly shaken and white as a sheet. Did Malvan see anything other than a large energy source? Did the truck stop on its own or as a result of proximity to the energy source?

Knowing as we do that these energy sources can influence electric fields then could it also be possible that the very fine electromagnetic tuning and configurations in the Human brain and sensory organs can be effected as well? We have seen paralysis in association with many of the Phenomena which cannot be directly attributed to the energy sources physical appearence. By this I mean that Klieg Conjunctivitis and sunburn can be directly attributed to very high energy sources but not necessarily paralysis. Recent research into schizophrenia and other brain disorders indicates some malfunctioning of electrical circuiting in the brain which has a tendency to induce hallucinations both auditory and visual, and possibly tactile. Are some of our witnesses prone to disassociative disorders prior to the witnessings or does the Phenomenon trigger these episodes in witnesses that have never had the problem before? Or is it both?

Merom, Sullivan County, Indiana. 6th November 1957. Wednesday. Eve. twenty-five miles south of Terre Haute several witnesses including Mr Rene Gilham saw a UFO hovering 200to 300 feet up. It was silent and thirty to 40 feet in diameter and beams of bright blue light started projecting down from it. All of the witnesses went inside except for Rene who stood in the light for ten minutes. The UFO then made a whizzing noise and took off. By Friday Rene's face was swollen and itchy. By Saturday the top of his head was swelling and reddening and he went to a Doctor and eventually recovered. Rene was literally sunburnt through exposure to a high energy source. The whizzing noise could well be as prosaic a thing as an electromagnetic hum.

Vista del Mar, Playa del Ray, Los Angeles County, California. 6th November 1957. Wednesday. 5.40 am. Mr Richard Keyhoe was in a car on a Highway when the engine stopped as did the engines of the other three cars that were also on the same stretch of the road. The drivers then noticed a strange eggshaped, tan or cream coloured object with two metal rings upon which it rested in a blue haze on the beach. Out of it came two yellowish-green skinned figures onto the Highway. They wore black pants, white leather belts and light coloured jerseys. They then spoke to the three drivers in

broken English asking questions such as “Where were they going?” “What time was it? ”. “Who were they ?” and so on. Mr Ronald Burke of Redondo Beach was one of the other drivers as was Mr Joe Thomas of Tarrance who called the Police. When Hominoids got back into the craft the cars started again. Can we have simultaneous schizophrenic attacks resulting in the same hallucination? Or hallucinations that are similar? Or one person hallucinating a sighting into reality? Is this as far fetched as it seems? Maybe not. Earlier on we discussed the preponderance of Phenomena to assume culturally and Technologically recognisable forms. The data had already been shown to have periodicity rather than random sourcing. We indicated that the Phenomena are indeed cyclically recurring in most parts and the sightings were possibly influenced by the cultural and symbolic interpretation of the witness. This was not necessarily the interpretation of the actual sighting but the actual sighting itself which possibly took on a recognisable form to the observer.If we have totally chaotic atomic structure coming out of a Quasar Vacuum can the Human observer influence this atomic electromagnetic bond-free anarchy to the degree where the hallucination assumes a temporary reality? This is where reality might well still be an illusion. If this be the case then an observer such as Mr Keyhoe could well have had a schizoid episode triggered by the electromagnetic field and through the Quasar Vacuum hallucination Amplification effect created that vision or hallucination into a temporary reality that others could make sensory contact with as well. This would also explain why sometimes in a group of witnesses to the one assumed Phenomenal event there are a variety of descriptions and some witnesses who do not sensorily react with anything at all. The reality is still literally an hallucination and still possibly prone to witness re-interpretation so as to normalise the event at the same time as it is triggering off parts of the electrical circuiting of the brain of the observer so as to create sensorily reactive appearences of reality. To some people it might not do anything. Some might not even see the colour spectrum of the electromagnetic Phenomena in the first place yet the electromagnetic event might be what triggered everything off in the first place.

Montville, Geauga County, Ohio. 6th November 1957. Wednesday. A large UFO was seen to land in a field. It was circular with a pointed dome. The site was later found to be highly radio-active. There were also six strange footprints in the field as well as two strange fresh holes three foot in diameter. Mr Olden Moore was driving from Painesville when he saw a blue-green flaming object fly over the Highway at Midnight. It was as large as a house and loomed up in front of the witness. It then split apart and one section vanished into the sky as the other landed in a field. The witness pulled over and turned off the ignition and watched the object for five minutes. He got out of the car and walked towards the craft but heard a ticking sound. He then went back to the car to get his wife. Suddenly the UFO was gone. It had been fifty foot in diameter and shaped like a saucer with an inverted saucer on top of it. The dome was coneshaped and came to a point on top. The dome also glowed brilliantly. Was the manifestation of the Phenomenon so strongly created by Olden that it even left landing marks and footprints? Whose footprints though for Olden did not recall meeting anyone? Is part of the Schizoid event missing or blacked out? Or is it still in continuous creation and reinterpretation?

At 9.20 am on 7th November 1957 Mr. and Mrs. Trent Lindsey and their twenty year old son Byron were driving south on Highway 54 when they noticed that the speedometer on their 1954 Mercury was weaving wildly back and forth between sixty miles per hour at which they were travelling and one hundred and ten miles per hour. Then they spotted a strange object in the sky to the southsouthwest that had sharply defined edges , no glow, no tail or visible means of propulsion and seemed to be made oh highly polished metal. The object was viewed for three minutes on an arcing course in the southwest after which it vanished behind the Organ Mountains. This was in the White Sands Proving Ground area and was only twenty miles from where Mr. Stokes had his previous sighting.

Everittstown, Delaware Valley, Hunterdon County, New Jersey. 6th November 1957. Wednesday. Mr John Trasco, a farmer, went outside to feed his dog named “King”. He then saw a bright

glowing eggshaped object hovering near his barn and from it a three foot tall being with frog like eyes and wearing a green suit and a green cap approached him. It had a putty coloured face and communicated to John. “We are a peaceful people. We don’t want no trouble. We just want your dog”. John, taken aback, snapped “Get the Hell out of here!” The little man scurried off to the object which ascended rapidly into the sky. John’s wife saw the UFO and not the Hominoid. Before the Hominoid left John tried to grab him and got green powder on his wrist and under the nails. The Hominoids suit had shiny buttons, the cap was Medieval and the Hominoid also wore green gloves with a shiny object at the tip of each.Aliens or Pixies? Aliens or Pixies with 1950’s modern American inflexions and linguistics? Whose hallucination is this anyway? It is Mr John Trasco’s and it was possibly shared with his wife. What “King”thought of it we do not know. Remember at the start of this book we agreed that nothing was real in it anyway.

Kearney, Buffalo County, Nebraska. 6th November 1957. Wednesday. Mr Rheinhard Schmidt’s car stalled on the Highway. He then saw a UFO parked in a nearby field. Four Aliens glided over to him and spoke to him in fluent German and then took him over to the ship and gave him a tour. The UFO was cigar shaped and the Aliens walked as if on rollerskates. There were two men and two women on board and they appeared normal. There were glowing tubes of coloured liquids in the craft and overall it was stark and simple. After thirty minutes the witness asked to leave. The repairs to the craft had been finished. There was purple liquid on the ground where the UFO had been as well as imprints of landing gear. Within 24 hours the witness was locked up in nearby mental Institution. The purple liquid was Silicone. Thank God Mr Schmidt could speak German or another witness might have thought that it was Venusian, or Martian. A very person-specific sighting. Too much so? Silicone again?

Seoul, Korea. 6th November 1957. Military personnel saw a white luminous object hovering above the ground that suddenly vanished like a light-bulb being turned off. Something normal again and we have only made it to November 6.

At 9.10 pm on 6th November 1957 people in Torrensville and Kensington Park which are suburbs of Adelaide in South Australia saw a bright object in the sky that had a tail and was travelling fairly highup from the western horizon in a southwest to northwest direction.

Dante, Knox County, Tennessee, near Knoxville. 7th November 1957. Thursday. 6.30 am. Everitt Clarke, 12, got up to let his dog “Frisky” out. He saw a strange glowing object in a field 300 feet from the house and went back to bed. He thought that he was dreaming. A few minutes later he went out again to call the dog. The object was still there as well as several of the neighborhood dogs as well as “Frisky” barking at it. Two men and two women were also there. They were trying to grab “Frisky”. “Frisky” growled and backed away and the Hominoids sounded like they were talking in German. A man did catch one of the dogs but let it go after it snarled and snapped at him. Then the four Hominoids seemed to walk right through the glass wall of the oblong craft. One of the Hominoids saw Everitt watching and beckoned him over. Everett refused and was hysterical for several days after the incident. The grass in the area was flattened in an area 24 foot by five foot . The elongated impression was found in a field by a reporter. The grass had been pressed down in a 24 foot by five foot area. Everitt had called his grandmother immediately after incident as both parents were at work. This is a compilation of Mr Schmidt’s German-speaking Aliens and Mr Trasco’s dognappers just one day after the event! How then do we hallucinate strikingly similar themes the following day, before even the media could disseminate the information, even if it bothered to? Could it be that the incoming visitors from through the Quasar Vacuum are manipulated into recognisable form by the observers? If this were the case then the visitors could not return to whence they had come from for their technology would have changed to that of the observers’ expectations both culturally and symbolically. Or does it appear to change to fit the observers’ cultural and symbolic expectations? Are we talking camouflage at a cerebral level where electrical stimulation from the electromagnetic field that has travelled via the Quasar Vacuum stimulates the observers’ brain so as to

cloak the actual event into that of what one would assume that the observer would assume to be occurring. Do we have very advanced chameleons that use our own cultural and symbolistic expectations as their own camouflage? God is always unknowable, that is why one cannot look at the face of God, for it is always changing. Maybe there is something to these old myths and legends after all? But who creates whom?

Waterloo, Blackhawk County, Iowa. 8th November 1957. Friday. A glass topped UFO was seen hovering over Mr Paul Rutledge's garage. There were two humanoid shapes walking around in it. It was thirty feet long and had a shiny bottom. Did anyone else see the same thing?

Edinburgh, Lothian, Scotland. 8th November 1957. Friday. Fourteen witnesses in the back of a truck saw a green light that swept in from the direction of the north sea. It grew larger and hovered over the group of 14 people in the back of the truck as a high pitched humming noise started up and the back of the truck was filled with a green glow. The people shouted to attract its attention. The craft then sped off leaving two vapour trails. The craft was round with a red top and a green bottom. There was also something like a cupola on the upper side. Previously unknown type of electromagnetic field?Alien craft? All of the above?

Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 8th November 1957. A luminous object was seen hovering over a Cemetery. It interfered with radio transmission and the electrical system of the Police Patrol Car pursuing it as the object headed south. Strange radio signals were picked up by Richard Gerdes of Joliet, Illinois, at the same time, like several channels of communication open at once that was like a telemetry signal. Several times we have observed radio-like emissions coming from the UFOs. We know that these emissions can interfere with radio frequencies and with some motor vehicles. Possibly even with aeroplanes. Is this intentional or nonintentional?

On 8th November 1957 four astronomers at the Commonwealth Observatory at Mount Stomlo near Canberra in the Australian Capital Territory observed a bright pink object in the sky. The object moved across the western horizon for about eight

minutes after 3.30 am and then disappeared. No planes were in the sky at the time. Dr A. R. Hogg the assistant director of the observatory stated that it was the first time the observatory had seen something that was an unidentified flying object. The object was calculated to be not more than 1600 miles above the Earth and was moving too slow to be one of the Taurid Meteors that normally fall at this time of year. Was the Taurid meteor shower perfect camouflage for an aerial visitor?

Lake City, Independence, Jackson County, Missouri. 9th November 1957. Saturday. 1.00 am. A UFO appeared fifty feet above the ground and the motor of the car of the witness died. When the UFO vanished the car started again. The UFO was elongated. Over and over the same electromagnetic effects. The previous sighting around here had been a dog-killing Hairy Hominoid at Sedalia in 1946 preceded by a fall of frogs onto Kansas City in 1873.

At 7.20 pm on 9th November 1957 a housewife in Tularosa and several others observed a large rapidly approaching light which approached their car. As this occurred the car's lighting system failed and the incident took place near the junction of the White Oaks Road and U. S. Highway 54, near White Oaks in Lincoln County in New Mexico, twelve miles northeast of Carrizozo.

Crownsville, Anne Arundel County, Maryland. 13th November 1957. Wednesday. A UFO was seen hovering above the State Hospital grounds. A burned piece of metal was seen to fall from it and was found in the Hospital grounds. We still haven't left the first part of November yet. Now there is another fall, this time of metal. Had a temporary window opened up in this part of the month of this particular year for things to come through? Like an Intergalactic Wormhole that is only open for limited periods for particular places. This particular Wormhole was moving South, starting on 2nd November , from 103w34n through 102w33n to 100w35n and on 3rd November , still centering on 102w33n its left axis was now on 107w32n across to 99w32n crossing over 106w32n and 102w33n. On 4th November , it had moved down to 106w32n as its Major focus and stretched to 99w 32n. Another axis was appearing at 87w41n on 4th November , which by the following day

stretched from 118w33n (a continuation of the previous days axis?) through 99w40n, 88w32n, 87w39n,81w41n,75w46n to 75w40n. 88w 32n might have been the far right axis of the previous days sightings. 99w40n to 75w40n being a new axis. The following day this had enlarged to 92w42n at its left and 87w41n at its right and was heading for 93w38n. Does it all sound and look like gobbledegook? It certainly does. But that did not stop it or them to keeping to appear to be moving. In fixed directions, like southwards moving hurricanes rotating to the left. The opposite to the Coreolis effect for the northern Hemisphere.

Kermit, Winkler County, Texas. 13th November 1957. 12.15 am. Mr Frank Williams saw a bright eggshaped object on the road ahead as his car died at the same time. Do we have electromagnetic energy storms that though forming spirals tend to travel contrary to the Coreolis effect?

Tamaroa, Perry County, Illinois. 14th November 1957. Thursday. Whilst there was a UFO hovering over the city there was a blackout that covered an area of four square miles for ten minutes.And these storms are periodic as illustrated by the my sine waves?

Alamogordo, Otero County, New Mexico. 16th November 1957. Wednesday. Many drivers and passengers of vehicles on Highway 24 saw a 500 foot long UFO that was hovering above it. It was an elliptical shape and was between White Sands and the missile centre. The radios and ignition systems of the cars cut out and then a wave of heat hit the witnesses in the cars.One of the drivers received a severe sunburn yet the event happened at night. Any coincidence that during this energy storm or shower we had concentrations of sightings near missile testing centres?

Maracaja, Matto Grosso, Brazil. 18th November 1957. Monday. 10.30 am. Mr Joao Ernani and Pedro Zilli heard a strange hum and then saw a pair of Aluminium discs hovering just above the ground. They also saw six medium sized men whose dark grey suits seemed to be glued to their bodies. The Hominoids were of a slim build and returned to their discs which were hovering ten feet off the ground. The discs were ten foot wide and rose with a whistle which

bent the Palm trees double. Three other UFOs appeared as well and all four took off over the South Atlantic. They were only 700 feet from the witnesses. And now they were occurring in South America and we still had not left November November had always been a Major month for Phenomenal showerings.It was coincidentally the same time as the biannual reappearence of the Taurids Meteor Shower that also appears between 24th June and 6th July . The Loveland sightings started on 2nd November, just before the Taurids usually appear. Maybe they were early or the Phenomena were travelling with them?Are these periodic Meteor showers used as camouflage for Visitors from Space? Are we misinterpreting natural Phenomena? Is it both and do we have energy storms when these showers occur that are normally invisible to normal human senses?

Mogi Mirim, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 25th November 1957. Monday. Whilst three UFOs were hovering over the city all of the city lights failed. The three UFOs were heading southeast. The Taurids are over-extending themselves.

Between Tonopah, Nye County, Nevada and Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. November 1957. A soldier in a car saw four discs on the ground and observed them for twenty minutes. The UFOs took off with an unbearable humming sound when the witness approached too closely. We do not have exact dates in November for these but we are pretty sure that they would fit in for they are in the same general area as the events of 3rd November to 4th November . Random events are not supposed to fit into patterns! These appear to.

Amarillo, Potter County, Randall County, Texas. November 1957. An auto engine failed as something hurtled overhead.

Seminole, New Mexico. November 1957. A car stalled near the town when a light dived at it and then vanished into the distance.

At 6.50 pm on 1st December 1957 an aerial object with a curly tail was seen by the postmaster at Overland Corner in South Australia. The object was twice as bright as the brightest star and leaving a luminous red tail that resembled a parabola. By 8.03 pm the light had faded away and it had changed shape. Residents at Kadina in South Australia said the object left a trail like an aircraft

trail but it was curled like a cats tail in the northwestern sky around 7.45 pm. At Loxton, also in South Australia, witnesses described the object as a bright start with a trail shaped like a question mark that alternately faded and glowed a bright pink. At Port Pirie in South Australia the object was seen as two bright lights that were leavinga red vapour trail.

On 6th December 1957 scores of people rang to report a fiery rocketlike object that plunged from the western sky just after 9.30 pm over Spencer Gulf in South Australia. The object exploded with two blinding flashes that lit up the sky and many witnesses stated that it fell into the gulf.

There were strange sightings in the sky on the night of 7th December 1957 over two areas near Adelaide in South Australia. At Gawler Mr. B. Lake and Mr. R. White stated that they saw a yellow ball of fire travelling northwest towards Gawler. When it dropped below the horizon it was followed by a small bright light. Over Osborne during the afternoon a group of thirty-five men had watched a strange object directly over the Osborne powerhouse for forty-five minutes. The craft was described as silver-coloured, circular and was at an altitude of ten thousand feet. Eventually it moved westwards against the wind.

Western Districts, Victoria Australia. 7th December 1957. 10.00pm. Saturday. A bright light hung motionless in the sky. It was not a Meteorite. Suddenly the light plunged towards the Earth but before it could strike it exploded with a vivid flash. There were also several blackouts of western district towns at the same time. Blackouts again? The same as in Brazil?

On 9th December 1957 about thirty people in Yankalilla and Gladstone in South Australia reported seeing a fiery rocketlike object that plunged down from the sky at 9.30 pm. The witnesses said that the object lit up the surrounding areas and was so bright that it hurt the eyes to look at. Residents in Bordertown in South Wales stated that the luminous object was quite large and blue in colour and it seemed to burst into a bright orange splash.

Langdon, Cavalier County, North Dakota. 14th December 1957. Saturday. Mr Edward Waslashi, a farmer, saw a lighted green

object land in a haystack and burn it to the ground. The object was metallic and when recovered it was light, porous and mostly Magnesium Oxide. It was not a Meteorite, clinker or any ordinary fuel. Magnesium Oxide? Why if we are all using our imaginations are the same metals and minerals mentioned over and over? There should be a huge variety of them, as varied as our imaginations. In 1928 a large metallic soupbowl was seen in the sky over Milton nearby.

Ponta Paran, near Porteiro Ortiz, Matto Grosso do Sul, Brazil-Paraguay border. 21st December 1957. Saturday. 6.30PM, Mrs Ivonne Torkes de Mendonca, her three children, a servant and her driver Mr Marcio Gonclaves in Jeep on overcast evening saw a ball of light the size of the Full Moon. It was actually two objects side by side that oscillated in a wobbling motion. They were spinning on their axes and were like the planet Saturn on top. The bottom was silvery white and one of them dived at the Jeep and was only 60 feet away. It flew in circles above the Jeep and shot beams of intense light at it. When the Jeep stopped once one of the craft dived at it as if to land. The other was still hovering and shone a beam of light at the ground as if about to land there. The light dimmed. The craft was metallic and fifteen foot in diameter. There was no sound, heat or colour now. When the Jeep stopped for petrol the UFOs closed in again. One seemed to land for fifteen minutes. Then both vanished as the Jeep drove into Ponta Paran. Metallic balls that appear to dive and land and then soar off into the sky again? A new and previously undiscovered Aerial Phenomenon?

Schooleys Mountain, Morris County, New Jersey, near Drakestown. 30th December 1957. Monday. Mr George Chowanski,36, and his wife heard the dogs around their place start to go crazy. George heard a whirring noise for one minute and then saw a saucer-shaped glow hovering two feet off the ground 100 feet from the back porch. It was five foot high by fifteen foot long. George was chopping at the time wood and called his wife to have a look. The wife took one look and ran inside the house terrified and locked the door after herself. Three Hominoids came out of the craft and walked around the clearing. They then bent over to pick up

something that appeared heavy and went back to the craft. This lasted two to three minutes. The craft then spiralled upwards and flew off into the distance What was it that appeared heavy to the Hominoids? Was it only heavy to them or to us as well?

Charnwood, Leicestershire, England. 1957. There was an earthquake preceded by tadpole shaped lights in the sky flying in lines. The flying sperm are back again.

Warrandyte, Victoria, Australia.1957. Late in year. Hundreds of witnesses saw eerie lights and immense quasi-Human figures as well as balls of light that were swooping and buzzing. Some of these lights ran some witnesses' cars off roads and two students had seen a white glowing manlike figure that was so tall that it snapped the branches off trees as it approached.Another witness saw huge pink sphere that glowed steadily and made the witnesses head ache and their dog in the car terrified. The Hominoid floated towards the car and the witness was petrified as it drifted up close to the window. There was also a phenomenon that seemed like music turned up too loud that suddenly exploded and the witness fled. It seemed like music turned up too loud? A reference to sound or vibration?

Between 17th May 1955 and 1961 there was massive poltergeist activity in this area centering on the property of Bill and Ellen Hack. Over six years there were numerous stone falls as well as falls of other objects. Some witnesses were pulled along the ground by unseen forces. Strange lights were seen hovering around and eerie sounds were heard. Whe these dull torch lights appeared showers of stones would fall. Pieces of wood, iron, soap and even potatoes were sent to fall and sometimes inside buildings. On one occasion a thirty-five pound stone landed on the roof of a watertank but so gently that it did not dent it. Numerous witnesses, both white and Aboriginal, saw the phenomena which seemed to cover an area of 1.6 kilometres or one mile. Sometimes stones were seen rising up from the ground and clods of earth were found that were dry and dry underneath though it had been raining. There were no footprints in the wet ground either. At other times flying objects hit people as if intentionally yet whenever any of these objects dropped they never rolled or bounced but stayed where they landed even on slopes.

Coon Rapids, Anoka County, Minnesota. 1957. This area had had numerous giant kangaroo sightings from 1957 to 1968. Coon Rapids is a suburb of Minneapolis and the kangaroo was often seen near the Anoka County Fairgrounds.

New Bedford, Bristol County, Massachusetts. 1957. A Seamonster was seen. Was this vibrating as well?

Arun Valley, Nepal. 1957. Peter Byrne and Bryan Byrne of the Slick expedition saw a Hairy Hominoid in the Arun Valley. There were three sets of tracks, excrement and hairs traces found at three widely separated locations. Was this vibrating as well?

Pamir Mountains Tadzhikistan. 1957.A seven foot tall long armed greyish brown hairy creature was seen. It was more Human than ape or bear like.

Sometime during 1957 there was reported to be a crash of a UFO in the area of Kyshtym in the Chelyabinsk Region of the former USSR. There is a report that a strange gnomelike creature was discovered by an elderly woman. The creature was humanoid, had no ears, a giant forehead, white ligquid eyes and no sexual organs. The arms were like claws. The police became involved after the creature apparently died and its body was put in a freezer until it was given to Galina Semenkova, a researcher who has since vanished.

Between Soldiers Key, and Key Biscayne,Dade County, Florida. 1957. Craig Philips, a Biologist, Captain W. B. Gray and his assistant Emil Hanson, all of Miami Seaquarium, saw Angelhair that fell for two hours in two to three foot long strands. They were not spiderwebs. What is real and what is not and what is only occasionally?

Near Jackson, Madison County, Tennessee sometime in 1957 James M. Meacham, fifteen years old, shot repeatedly but with no effect at a small ape.

Acapulco, Guerrero, Mexico. 1957. Thousands of witnesses, all of City. There were yellowish searchlight like beams of light in the sky during an earthquake. And what is barely real at all?

Uralla, New South Wales. Australia. 1957. A large black cat killed 340 sheep since 1956 on the property of Clive Berry, a Grazier, west of town. Unlike non-existent giant Australian cats.

Lake Manitoba, Manitoba, Canada. 1957. Louis Betcher and Eddie Nipanik,working on the shore saw Manipogo, the lake Manitoba Lakemonster.

Quilino, Cordoba Province, Argentina. 1957. The witness, a member of the Argentine Airforce, was in a tent when he heard a strange loud highpitched hum. Dashing out he saw a disc that was slowly hovering and making grass and plants flutter wildly. In a panic the witness tried to draw his revolver but was unable to attack. The gun seemed to be glued into the holster. Is the paralysis intentional or unintentional? In this case it was ideal timing for it to be unintentional! What sort of electromagnetic field or beam is capable of doing this and how much energy would it require to power it?

1958

Niagara Falls, Niagara County, New York State, Niagara River. January 1958. 1.30 am. A female witness was driving along the New York State Thruway during a violent snowstorm and was looking for an exit when she saw what appeared to be plane-wreck on the centre parkwayle. It was actually on the median strip. There was a large shape visible and a slim rod fifty feet high was illuminated and getting shorter as if sinking into the ground. the motor of the witness's car slowed down and stopped and the witness panicked. The car lights went out and the witness thought of getting out. She then saw two shapes rising up around the illuminated pole. Several creatures had come out of the landed UFO. They were animals with four legs and a tail but two feelers under the head like arms. Before the witness could gasp in amazement the Animals vanished and the craft rose from the ground. It was a saucer and it spun and zoomed ten feet up and then shot up into the air. The lights of the car came on and the witness pulled over to the landing site where there was a large hole melted in the snow. The grass was warm and nothing appeared dug up. Giant insects from UFOs? Why not? Can we merely assume that Hominoid shapes are the only ones capable of intelligence?

At 8.50 pm on 8th January 1958 Mr. B. Welstead of Punchbowl in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia was looking for star clusters, he was an amateur astronomer, when he saw a luminous yellow-reddish object in the sky that was travelling in a northerly direction when it suddenly swung almost at rightangles in a curve to the east. The object was observed for thirty seconds.

Curitiba, Parana, Brazil. 10th January 1958. Captain Chrysologo Rocha was sitting with his wife on the porch of their house overlooking the sea when they saw an unfamiliar Island. He focussed on it with binoculars. The strange island was growing and Chrysologoa cried out to other witnesses of which there were soon to be eight. The object was in two parts, one in the sea and other suspended above it. Suddenly both parts sank out of sight soon after a steamer hove into view near the point where the objects were seen. Fifteen minutes later the objects rose up from the sea. The upper section was attached to the lower one by a number of quite bright shafts or tubes. Up and down the shafts small objects like beads in a necklace passed up and down in disorderly fashion for several minutes. Then the two parts closed up and the object started to sink. One of the witnesses, the wife of another Army Officer, telephoned the Forte dos Andrades Barracks and the Airforce was alerted. Nothing was found. This was January tenth in Curitiba, Brazil. Previously here in 1954 a group of small Dwarfs were seen that ran into a landed UFO and took off into the sky.

Glendive, Dawson County, Montana. 10th January 1958. Friday. Several witnesses, King family. The daughter was burnt by spontaneous combustion. The husband was overcome by smoke and there were nine separate fires in the house in one week. There was no cause for each fire. After the 4th fire the electricity had been disconnected. This was in the home of Mrs C. King. And this was January tenth in Glendive, Montana.

At 6.30 pm on 13th January 1958 at Casino in New South Wales in Australia Mr. Cecil Manning saw a huge dome shaped object in the sky above Casino in New South Wales in Australia.

Casino, New South Wales. Australia. 13th January 1958. 11.45 pm. Monday. Mr Brian Crittenden, 21, a local butchery worker,

saw a dome-shaped light that followed him for five kilometres. He had seen it as he had left his girlfriends' house at Farm Hill. It was only fifty metres away and only ten metres off the ground and was a dome-shaped light with a long and narrow light underneath it which was bright and glowing. It came over the hill from the east and straight towards Brian and followed him for three miles along Benns Road. The craft was flying at thirty feet and practically reaching the telegraph wires on the side of the road. The car's radio suffered interference as the UFO swooped the car and occasionally overtook it at up to 65 to 70 miles per hour. At times swooping low over the roof of the car. He was chased for seven miles. There is nothing quite like a quiet drive in the country. The car did not stop at any time that we know of though.

Hammersmith, West London. England. 29th January 1958. The calcined remains of a Widow, 69, were found dead of preternatural combustibility or spontaneous combustion. The lower legs and shoes were singed only a little though the rest of the body was calcined and lying with the upper torso in the fireplace. Upholstery nearby was unburnt. London, the undisputed spontaneous combustion capital of the World.

Near the end of January 1958 J. R. Sutherland saw two strange lights in the sky at 8.00 pm at Culburra, fifteen miles east of Nowra Naval Base. They were two bright golden lights that stopped about four miles away over the ocean. Their apparent size was fifty feet in diameter and they arrived form the direction of Crookhaven Lighthouse to the witnesses left and then moved to the right before vanishing near Beecroft Head. One of the lights stayed stationary but the other swayed slightly. The weather was stormy and the wind was very strong but the two lights stayed where they hovered. Soon after the objects disappeared jets and other planes suddenly appeared in the sky. Where they looking for the golden objects? There was a distinct difference between the lights and the aircraft.

Paradise, Warrick County, Indiana. January 1958. Pumas seen. There was a flood of reports. Sheriff Robert Shelton stated that it seems that there is more than one cat in the vicinity. There had been a sighting of a black Panther in the area in 1951 as well as a

varied history of other sightings. What this cat's colour was is unknown but it was referred to as having a big mane.

Ica, Arequipa to Lima, Peru. 2nd February 1958. Senor Jose Valencia was driving on the Pan-American Highway with his wife and nephew when suddenly a strange mushroom-shaped object appeared in the sky overhead and all of the cars lights started to go on and off. Senor Valencia stopped the car.The UFO was fifteen feet in diameter and a luminous red glow surrounded the bottom of the craft and the top had another red light of a darker shade. More peaceful country driving?

West Meath, Moneymore County, Leinster, Ireland. 7th February 1958. Friday. A number of people saw a strange light that was passing over that landed in a field. A mass of "Bog Butter" was found at the spot where the object fell. This was a sort of jelly highly prized in Ireland for treating scalds and in folklore was always attributed to coming from the sky. A large number of people had rushed to the impact site. There was no trace of any Meteor unless it was the foetid mass of jelly. Either falling jellylike masses were becoming rarer or their reporting was yet there is even a folk history in connection with them and even a particular name, Powdr Swr, the Rotten Star.

Naples, Napoli, Italy. 7th February 1958. A shell casing fell from the sky. It bore the date of 1942. Had the shell casing been falling for sixteen years or had it just recently been dropped? By whom or what?

Miami, Dade County, Florida. 8th February 1958. Police Detective Faustin Gallegos saw the body of a ball composed of thousands of minute cells resembling honeycomb drop into his backyard. It was white whilst falling but clear like glass, translucent, pulsating and with a glittering surface. His wife was with him and he bent over to touch the ball. He could not. the second attempt at touching the ball gouged a furrow in surface yet there was no sensation of touch though and there was nothing on his fingers either. The object was rapidly shrinking and Faustin grabbed some of it and it put in a pickle jar. On arrival at the Police laboratory there was nothing in the jar. The rest of the odourless blob had spread out

over the lawn and disappeared. “Bog Butter” again? One day after Ireland?

Coolatai, near Emmaville.New South Wales. Australia. 19th February 1958. A black cat attacked stock. It looked like a black Panther. Shame that they don’t exist around here. Let alone even on the continent.

Ica, Peru. February 1958. A man sighted a strange glowing globe in the sky while he was driving. Suddenly the car refused to operate and the motor stopped and the lights went out. The UFO was a bluishgrey colour and very large. Somebody was very curious around Ica that month. First a reddish UFO and now a bluish one.

Sometime in February 1958 two men were on the property “ Springfield” of Mr. F. S. Heard near Tarcutta in southern New South Wales in Australia. It was a cloudless day when they heard a noise like thunder reverberating up and down a gully and the tops of trees along the gully were waving in the wind though it there was not a wisp of wind at the time. On investigating the gully they could not find the cause and there was also an odour like something burning in the vicinity. The next day chunks of clinkers ro burnt out rock materials were found on the property, even on a well used sheep track with another balancing on a log. The material smelt burnt and looked like honeycomb. Samples were sent to the CSIRO for testing.

Seaford, Nassau County, New York State. February 1958. The James M. Hermann family went under paranormal torment after two burning objects, one resembling a giant bird, fell from the sky over the Hermann’s neighborhood. No wreckage of any type was found but shortly afterwards bottles and jars began to pop off their caps and jump and rotate around. Later heavier objects floated around the house. This included a large religious statue and a radio. The Phenomena continued to April Any connection between psychic Phenomena and other Phenomena? Can all or most of these Phenomena be due to the power of the Quasar Vacuum Hallucination Amplification Effect?

During February 1958 a seamonster was seen in Rio Bay in Brazil off Governador Island in Guanabara Bay. Several fishermen and the military saw a monstrous green serpent in the water with a

head as big as a barrel. Another described it as a large beast with a giraffe's neck, a humped back and a long tail. Another fisherman described it as being the size of a whale but shaped like a snake. It was apparently asleep on the surface less than thirty feet away. A special detachment of police arrived armed with machine guns and dynamite and patrolled the bay to the amusement of thousands of bathers. On 10th February 1958 the police saw a dark mass near Governador Island and opened fire on it. The seamonster was not seen again.

Savannah, Chatham County, Georgia. February 1958. Possibly even seedfalls? Once again like most falls, content specific with no variation or exceptions. By this I mean that there is never if rarely anything else coming down in the fall. Only fish and no pond scum or weed. Or only frogs. Or only seeds, no stalks or other harvest related material.

Van Nuys, Los Angeles County, California. 6th March 1958. Navy beans fell during a hailstorm. Chilled beans indeed.

Moscow, Russia. 19th March 1958. Near the city a large saucershaped object was seen on the ground. After a spiral ascent it vanished. Going up anyone?

At 10.00 pm on 25th March 1958 Mr. Percy Briggs was working on his car near Woomera in South Australia when he suddenly caught sight of two shimmering discs performing intricate manouvres in the sky. He called his wife and children who ran out of the house. Together they watched the two discs dart about for more than half an hour during which they changed colour from red to blue. Technical experts from the Woomera Rocket Range questioned the family about the matter.

Bouahmama, south of Constantine, Algeria. March 1958. 12.30 am. A French Legionnaire, 28, on sentry duty heard a whistling noise coming from the sky. He looked up and saw a large object one thousand feet in diameter coming down 150 feet away from him. There was an intense conical beam of emerald-green light coming down from its underside. The witness remained staring at the UFO for the next 45 minutes and did not fire a gun or alert any of the

others.The UFO took off with a whistling noise and rose to an altitude of 300 feet and climbed rapidly northwest. The witness felt happy watching it and turned sad on its leaving as he regarded it as beautiful. He then reported the affair to his superiors and he was sent to Paris for tests. He was normal. He regarded the pale gren and emerald colours as the most beautiful, relaxing and fascinating colours that he had ever seen. There were no landing marks . If a one thousand foot in diameter flying object were hovering one hundred and fifty feet away from you, were you under its' span which would engulf you or was the outermost edge of the object that distance away from you? Wherever it was in these two contexts it would have filled your horizon. How come in a fort, obviously occupied by others as well, there were no corroborating witnesses? These anomalies keep occurring.

Elyria, Lorain County, Ohio. 8th April 1958. Tuesday. Hundreds, crowds of onlookers, saw a fiery object with two horns and with sparks like molten metal falling from its front and sides fall into Lake Erie. Probably just a horned Meteor! They like Lake Erie.

Napa, Napa County, California, Napa Valley. April 1958. Mr and Mrs Leo Kozlowski found big jagged pieces of ice two inches to twelve inches in diameter which fell from the sky into Leo's yard. Some were half buried into the ground and there were no planes in the area at the time.The ice was too sheetlike to have been hail. We have met fragmenting ice-sheets before several times.

Keta, Volta, near Accra, Ghana. 8th April 1958. 3.30 am. Commander J. O.S. Wilde, R.N. Retired, was awakened by the loud barking of dogs.Birds were alarmed as a bright light rose up into the sky from the sea. It had a bobbing motion and he watched it for over one hour. It happened at the same time the next night. Twice in two days.

Keta, Volta, near Accra, Ghana. 9th April 1958. 3.30 am. Commander J.O. S. Wilde, R.N. Retired, was awakened by loud the barking of dogs. Birds were alarmed as a bright light rose up into the sky from the sea. It had a bobbing motion and was watched for over one hour. This happened at the same time the previous night.

On 14th April 1958 a mysterious large mass descended suddenly into Sydney Harbour in New South Wales in Australia. The fall occurred around 9.00 pm and a tremendous explosion was heard that shook hundreds of waterfront homes and was heard for miles around. Water police searched the area but no traces of wreckage were found.

Moscow, Russia. April 1958. Spring. A disc shaped UFO was seen to fall with a spiral motion. This was Moscow's second sighting reported for that year. Not that many reports ever made their way out of the Soviet Union as it was called then. Or did someone just mix up the months?

At the end of April 1958 several people including Reverend John Oosterhoff of Mount Vernon Presbyterian Church saw Caddy the seamonster which they described as twelve feet long and one foot thick off Whidby Island in Puget Sound, Washington State. It undulated as it went through the water.

Mr. John Smith who was employed at the Caltex Refinery at Kurnell in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia saw two unusual aerial objects directly above the refinery at 1.30 am on 4th May 1958. At first he saw a brightly burning object four hundred feet up that went over at an angle of forty-five degrees. The object had a long tail or orange flame shooting out of the back and the object was ten feet long. It passed right over the crude oil refining plant for fifteen to twenty seconds. Suddenly the light at the rear went out, came back on and then went out again. It was travelling too slow for a meteor and was on a flat trajectory and was not lobbing like a meteor. One minute later a second rocket appeared but was only in view for a few seconds. John raised the alarm with his supervisor because he was frightened that the rocket might fall into the plant it would blow them all up.

That same night 4th May 1958 Mr. Harry Edwards was working night shift at the Chullora Power plant saw a reddish-gold object travelling from east to west and observed it for five seconds. Chullora is twenty kilometres west of Kurnell in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia.

That same night 4th May 1958 hundreds of residents of Lithgow which is west of Kurnell and Chollora saw a mystery luminous aerial object. Were all of these three sightings of the same object? Lithgow is 65 miles from Kurnell.

Grand Bend, Ontario, Canada, Lake Huron. 24th May 1958. Saturday. A UFO like a flare arched into the sky leaving a trail of light. It then plunged into Lake Huron not very far from Elyria, Ohio, where on April eight that same year, a similar object crashed into Lake Erie. Coincidental or a window of opportunity opening? There had previously been a sighting near here at Charleston, Michigan, of an Airship from which distinct Human voices were heard by Mrs Wyngate at 10.00 pm on 31st March 1897.

Cape Elizabeth, Cumberland County, Casco Bay, Maine. 5th June 1958. Fishermen cruising five miles off the coast saw a long necked Seamonster that was more than 100 feet long. It turned its head towards the sound of the lightship foghorn and was watched for 45 minutes. It's all pretty ordinary.

On 5th June 1958 a strange object roared low over Marrickville in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia. Near panic was caused amongst the residents. The Civil Aviation Authority stated that there were no jet planes in the area at the time.

On 8th June 1958 numerous people across Sydney in New South Wales in Australia were waiting for the overflight of Sputnik II. At 6.45 pm the switchboard of the "Sydney Morning Herald" was jammed with reports of a mysterious light with a tail which travelled from west to east, made a U-turn and went back east. As if this was not enough at 8.51 pm, one minute before Sputnik II was due to pass over a mysterious light approached from the north , suddenly made a wide left-hand turn and then went back towards the north. Neither of these lights was Sputnik II and we did not have any other of our space craft around in this period. Mr. Jack Greentree, a civil aviation air traffic controller, and his wife saw a pink-white light as bright as an average star over their house in Kensington going north to south. There was no noise at all.

In the Blue Mountains near Sydney in New South Wales on the night of 8th June 1958 numerous holidaymakers saw an aerial

display by a cigar-shaped object that streaked across the sky at intervals.

Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. 18th June 1958. Wednesday. Martha Brumley,9, and Barbara Williams,10, scooped up 40 fish that were three to four inches long that fell onto Pentagon Parkway. There was a fall from the sky of fish that were dark grey with red and gold spots and tails. Over 40 were collected and nothing else fell. There were red spots as well. Ho-hum.

Prabamulih, Sumatra, Indonesia. June 1958. A five foot tall completely haircovered Hairy Hominoid was seen.The natives called it a “Sindai”. It was captured and found to be a female Hairy Hominoid about 16 to seventeen years old. Her captors took her back into the jungle and released her after the Government would not pay a bounty. So much for scientific interest at Governmental levels.

Lake Gardiner, South Australia. 17th July 1958. 9.15 am. There was a rushing noise followed by a tremendous double bang as a blue ball with a brilliant white tail was seen in the sky. The area was checked and an unusually hot piece of ground was found. No actual crater was discovered though. Don’t unnaturally hot areas of ground just occur on their own? They don’t?

On 19th July 1958 there were several reports of a strange object in the sky above Sydney in New South Wales between 7.30 pm and 8.00 pm. The object appeared to be illuminated by an orange light.

On 19th July 1958 a jagged dorsal crest was seen one hundred yards away cutting through the rocks by a family from Victoria that were fishing. Jamie Cameron, his two sons Alan and Griffith, his nine year old grandson Greg and his son in law Bud Johnson were fishing in two boats when they saw what they thought was Caddy near Race Rocks in British Columbia.

On the night of 20th July 1958 Mr. John Hickey, his wife and his son saw a UFO over Katoomba in the Blue Mountains near Sydney in New South Wales in Australia which was corroborated by a police officer. The object appeared to be a very bright oval shape

about half the size of the moon. It had two horizontal beams and two narrower ones pointing downwards at an angle. There was also a smaller light which was like a torchlight going on and off. The object was bluish in colour and gave off a vapour. The sound it made on approaching was like that of a jet and the sound ceased as the craft slowed down to a stationary position where it was observed for six minutes. It moved across Katoomba form south to north and then turned north-east.

Richmond-upon-Thames, Surrey, England. 24th July 1958. A large block of ice several pounds in weight fell through the roof of the house of Ronald Phelps of Manor Road. I thought that hot ground spots were a common Phenomenon like icefalls.

Platte River, Hall County, near Grand Island, Nebraska. 28th July 1958. Monday. An animal like a six foot tall Kangaroo was seen around a cabin by Mr Charles Wetzel. Mr Wetzel saw what he thought was a deer chasing some dogs which was unusual. When he got to within ten yards of it he saw that it was not a deer but a kangaroo bounding away with ten foot leaps. The creature was brown, six feet tall, with large hind legs and small forelegs that barely touched the ground as it jumped. Normal kangaroo's paws are not used in jumping at all, only the back legs.And giant Kangaroos in Nebraska are common as well?

Rome, Lazio, Italy. 3rd August 1958. Thousands, much of population. Whilst a luminous round UFO was seen in the sky another part of the city was blacked out. After the craft left everything returned to normal. Previously in Rome there had been earthquake Phenomena in 1892, UFOs on 20th October 1954 followed by more UFOs on 6th November , and 7th November that same year at Tuscolano.

Between Unusae and Bolivar, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 8th August 1958. 1.27 AM. The witness was an Officer of the Provincial Senate. The engine of his car stalled and the clock stopped. The witness got out to find the cause but nothing was wrong. He then saw a machine approaching him slowly from 300 to 400 metres away. The witness turned off his headlights. The object was flattened on the rear part and cast a weak phosphorescent light. There was a

soft whistling noise like the sound of a fan that varied with the revolutions the craft made. The object also had a dome which emitted a blinding bluish light. The craft finally took off at staggering speed to the south and the car started again. Pretty ordinary by now. If it is all imagination then why aren't the witnesses using any?

Bluff Creek, Korbel, Mad River Valley, near Eureka, near McKinleyville, Humboldt County, California. 27th August 1958. Mr Jerry Crew, a bulldozer driver, and a road building crew found footprints left by a Hairy Hominoid around their camp. The footprints were seventeen inches long with a fifty inch stride and were eight inches across at the ball of the foot. The second toe was longer than the big toe and Mr Crew made a plaster cast of the footprint. The Hairy Hominoid was also found to have picked up a 700 pound tyre and wheel of a tractor and carried it several hundred yards as well as a 300 pound oildrum which it threw into a ravine. Natural or unnatural Phenomena, the Woodsy equivalent of the UFO?

In August 1958 Ernie Stolz and the crew of the coaster "Golden Flame" saw a huge brown seamonster off East London in South Africa. The creature reared up, stretched its neck and then looked at the coaster after which is slowly sank down into the sea and swam off. When it came out of the sea it looked like a giant lion sitting up on its haunches. Nor was it a sealion.

Minduri, Brazil. August 1958. Dawn. Three witnesses on the side of a hill saw a pair of giants twenty-five feet tall and wearing clothing that were walking up the hill. The three witnesses only had a rear view before the giants vanished. We don't get many giant reports. They have always been rare though.

During August 1958 Mr. O. Chistovsky and a team from the Lengiprokommunstroy Institute were conducting a topographical survey of "the Tsarinas Mountain" near Shapki in the Tosnenski District near Saint Petersburg. Chistovsky and his assistant were looking for the remains of a prison for one of Ivan the Terrible's wives whilst doing their official duties of improving forest tracks and planting trees. Suddenly they saw a big, cigar-shaped silvery object that was flying noiselessly to the north at a high altitude. Numerous members of the expedition saw it as well and described it as having

a well polished exterior with no wings, doors, windows or antennaes. Suddenly it veered off to the right and disappeared to the east.

Off Grillone near Copanello in the province of Catanzaro in Calabria in Italy a group of foreign tourists were spearfishing from a boat during August 1958 when they came face to face with a seamonster only eighty yards from shore. It resembled a gigantic moray eel which shook them up.

Old Bridge, Middlesex County, New Jersey. 2nd September 1958. Tuesday. 9.00 pm. Mr and Mrs P. Bacagalupo. Mr Dominick Bacagalupo went into the kitchen to get a cup of coffee. As he went back into the lounge where he was watching T. V. and sat in his chair there was a shattering roar from the kitchen. A small flying iceberg had crashed through the ceiling after crashing through the roof and the attic leaving a three foot wide hole in the roof as well as the ceiling. The fallen iceberg weighed seventy pounds. The incident happened at 336 Greystone Bridge. Just in the nick of time.

Chester, Delaware County, Pennsylvania. 8th September 1958. Monday. A massive block of ice roared through the roof of a warehouse at 510 North Third Street. Icy weather lately? And not that far from Old Bridge.

Loch Morar, Highland, Scotland. September 1958. Dr George Cooper, a distinguished scientist with his family, was painting in watercolours on the west end of the Loch when he saw the Lakemonster unknowingly. He painted it in watercolours and it looked like a large log with one end higher than the other. It quite suddenly vanished after one hour much to the astonishment of the artist who was using it as part of a lakescape. A most unobliging log!

Wasco, Kirklin County, Indiana. 3rd October 1958. Friday. 3.00 am. Crew of goods train #91. The Monon to Kirklin train had just passed the village of Wasco when four strange lights appeared in the sky one quarter of a mile ahead in a Vee formation. The lights vanished to the east at a low altitude and scarcely missed some trees. Less than a minute later they reappeared and were heading straight for the train. The Fireman in the engine radioed the caboose as one of the two men in the caboose saw four blobs of light above the engine. Lights swung over them heading north as if they were

heading south and only flew one hundred feet above the train. After a while the formation went away from the caboose to where it had travelled after hovering over the engine. The UFOs were investigating the train. The discs were 40 feet wide, phosphorescent and the edges were funny. The four lights travelled along for half a mile and then paused as they assembled into a bunch one quarter of a mile away. Next all four lights formed a procession one behind the other and flew east. They picked up speed and got brighter. Then they started flashing in sequence. First 1, then 2, then three and then four and changed colour from a bright glowing white to an orange yellow. A few minutes later the procession appeared again coming right down the length of the tracks behind the freight cars and overtaking the train at high speed. Two were now flying on edge. One man in the caboose grabbed a flashlight and directed its rays on a moving saucer they were that close. The moment the beam hit the disc it jumped away. Itresumed formation and followed the train again. The torch was played at them again and the saucers scattered, pulling away to the northwest and vanished near Kirklin,38 miles northwest of Indianapolis. Very well documented and detailed but of what?

Portales, Roosevelt County, New Mexico. 11th October 1958. Angelhair fell like gossamer strands up to fifty feet long or strands of dust held together by static electricity. A pretty strange sight either way.

Bluff Creek, near McKinleyville, Humboldt County, California, near Eureka, before the 12th October 1958. Roy Wallace, a construction worker was asleep in a shed when he was woken by a commotion outside the shed. He opened the door and an immense hairy manlike Beast was standing right there in front of him. In a split second gesture of appeasement the man gave a chocolate bar to the Beast which took it and left. A Bigfoot with a sweet tooth?

Elk River, near Bluff Creek, near McKinleyville. Humboldt County, California.Near Eureka. 12th October 1958. Sunday. Mr Curtis Mitchell, an Indian, found the bodies of four dogs and saw a tall Hairy Hominoid that ran upright like a man that was eight to ten

feet tall and wore nothing. The bodies of the four dogs were found that evening and had been ripped apart by some unknown animal. One had been slammed against a tree. The dogs bodies were found five miles south of Eureka. Maybe the dogs had no chocolates to offer.

Bluff Creek, near McKinleyville. Humboldt County, California, near Eureka. 12th October 1958. Sunday. Mr Ray Kerr and Mr. Leslie Brezeale saw a tall Hairy Hominoid that ran upright like a man and was eight to ten feet tall and wore nothing. The witnesses were in a pickup truck and saw the Bigfoot cross the road ahead in two strides at night. Was the Hairy Hominoid running towards some Chocolates? 1958 was a very busy year for one or several Hairy Hominoids near McKinleyville.

Wayne County, New York. Lake Ontario. 13th October 1958. Monday. A fiery object like a burning plane crashed into Lake Ontario. This was not a meteor. Isn't this getting boringly repetitive? First Lake Erie then Lake Huron and now Lake Ontario? And this is only for 1958?

Bluff Creek, near McKinleyville. Humboldt County, California, near Eureka. 17th October 1958. George Smith saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot crossing the road ahead. Was it after chocolates as well?

A fourteen inch long crocodilian was seen in Mount Clemens, Macomb County, Michigan before the 18th October 1958.

Loch Raven Dam, near Baltimore, Maryland. 26th October 1958. Sunday. 10.30 pm. Mr Philip Small,27, and Mr Alvin Cohen. The car of the two witnesses stalled and the headlights went out as they turned a corner eighty feet from the bridge. The two men then saw a 100 foot long big white egg 150 feet above the bridge near the dam. The witnesses got out of their car and watched for a minute. They were 75 feet from the craft and it began to glow and the witnesses felt an intense heat as the UFO shot straight up into the air accompanied by a loud sound like an explosion. The car then started again with no trouble and the headlights worked. Several individual witnesses saw a similar object that same night in the same area. One side of Mr Small's face was bright and hot as was Mr

Cohen's. A Doctor found that both witnesses had radiation burns to their faces and both witnesses were scared to death when making reports. Nocturnal sunburn again?

Pont-La-Dame, Hautes-Alpes, near Behlon-de-Montmeur, on Grand Buech River, France. 28th October 1958. 7.55 pm. Jean Boyer saw a hovering UFO that was 600 to 700 metres away. It was a sharply defined oblong object like a luminous disc that was swaying gently. Jean stopped the car and got out when he was under the object which was circular with a second smaller object underneath that was it giving off sparks. Jean then went back to the car to turn off the headlights and as he reached the car the object emitted a massive stream of blinding sparks like burning Magnesium and vanished. The object resembled two plates glued together and was 200 to 400 metres above him. After two to three minutes object emitted sparks and took off vertically leaving a fiery trail and at the same time a current of air rocked Jean's Station wagon. There were independent witnesses driving along the road as well. The famous double saucer is back. Imagination alone is responsible for copying Phenomenal reports?

Pont-La-Dame, Hautes-Alpes, near Behlon-de-Montmeur, on Grand Buech River, France. 28th October 1958. 7.55 pm. Several individual witnesses saw a hovering UFO 600 to 700 metres away. It was a sharply defined oblong object like a luminous disc that was swaying gently. The independent witnesses were viewing the UFO from the Boyer sighting. Previously there had been a sighting of flying objects travelling in a straight line in front of the Moon in 1820 over Embrun. These objects had performed a ninety degree turn over the city without breaking formation.

Maryland Nike Base, Maryland. U. S. October 1958. Seventeen miles away from Washington D. C. Private Jerome A. Scanlon was on guard duty when he saw a UFO hovering one hundred yards above his head. The UFO had green and white trimmings but no markings and skidded over the treetops and in the process breaking branches and then landed. It sent up a shower of sparks and cast a weird glow over the area. Scanlon alerted Sergeant Riney Farriss and several other G. I. S who got to the

landing site where there were broken branches strewn around as well as a scorched strip of ground for half a mile. What happened to the UFO or bolide or meteor or whatever it was that caused the devastation is not known. Sometimes they just don't know how to land those things. But where did it go?

Emmaville, New South Wales. Australia. October 1958. A large black cat like creature was seen bounding across roads. The creature was seen by Mr. Wallace E. Lewis who was a businessman from Sydney and described it as many times larger and more ferocious than the largest feline known to the continent.

Riverside, Riverside County, California. 8th November 1958. Saturday. Charles Wetzel was in a car when it was attacked by a six foot tall Hominoid with long arms and no ears. The creature had flourescent shining eyes, a round head and protuberant lips on its mouth and all over the body it was scaly like leaves. Gurgling sounds came from it and Charles was unsure if he hit it with the car originally as there were long sweeping scratchlines on the windscreen found afterwards. The witness was in the car at the time of the attack. At the same time the radio Station dissolved into static. The Hairy Hominoid clawed Charles who had reached for his pistol and accelerated the car away. The happening was on the north end of Main Street crossing the Santa Anna River. Suddenly it was Riverside's turn for Phenomenal events. They don't just creep up, they tend to explode into the situation.

Riverside, Riverside County, California. 9th November 1958. Sunday. A six foot tall Hominoid with long arms and no ears and a scaly body like it had leaves on it was seen. It had flourescent shining eyes, a round head and a protuberant mouth and made gurgling noises. The creature had also been seen the previous night when it had attacked a man in his car and was on the north end of main Street crossing the Santa Anna River. Was it merely visiting or had it always lived there? Or at least nearby.

Alexandria, Rapides County, Louisianna. 11th November 1958. Tuesday. 12.00 pm-2.45 pm. Dozens of witnesses as well as Mrs R. Babington.There was a fall of water from a cloudless sky and only onto a ten foot by ten ten foot section of Mrs Babington's yard.

The rain was visibly coming from an area a little over tank top height and was a soft shower with little velocity. It was thoroughly investigated and all the time the sky was sunny and cloudless. There were many witnesses and lawn sprinklers, burst pipes, leaves of trees and other sources of water were ruled out. Cloudless rain? On again, off again.

Deeside, near Braemar, Grampian, Scotland, Balmoral. November 1958. Two young soldiers of the Territorial Army on manoeuvres were left guarding a small hilltop in the early hours of the morning. They heard a strange gurgling noise that was found to be coming from a pair of seven foot tall Hominoids who were approaching the witnesses from a small grove of trees 200 yards away. The clothing of the Hominoids seemed to be impeding their progress and the witnesses were overcome with terror and ran away looking back over their shoulders as they fled. The witnesses suddenly heard a swishing noise and then saw a shining disc coming down the road after them. It was one foot above the ground and it swooped over the witnesses and pulsated away with a shower of sparks. The witnesses were by this time in a state of shock. Had the gurglers left Riverside and gone to Scotland?

Domsten, near Halsingborg, Sweden. 20th December 1958. 3.00 am. Mr Hans Gustavsson,(Gustafsson) aged twenty-five , and Mr Stig Rydberg,30, were driving home from a dance when they spotted a strange light off to their right. They stopped the car and got out and saw saucer standing on three legs on the ground. It was 16 feet across by three feet high and illuminated from within. There was a dark core at the centre of the light which was neither fierce nor warm. After a few minutes four grey creatures that were three feet tall and with a sickening smell rushed the witnesses. They were also described as four feet long by 14 inches wide with no extremities. They had no limbs yet seemed to grab the witnesses and drag them towards the craft by wrapping their bodies around the men. Gustavsson grabbed a pole so he could not be dragged to the craft and Rydberg pushed them away from him. The creatures resembled giant slugs and both men struggled hard but found it hard to get a hold on the grey jellylike creatures. Rydberg’s arm even sank up to

the elbow. The creatures then concentrated on Gustavsson whereupon Rydberg ran to the car and sounded the horn to attract attention. At the blast of noise the creatures ran off and boarded the craft. They looked like Amoebas. Intergalactic Amoebas? We had already met them before in Lima, Peru, in 1947, where they gave the witness a tour of their craft.

Portglennone, Antrim, Northern Ireland. 30th December 1958. Tuesday. Joseph Bennet, a local farmer, had heard a strange noise like the rush of wind and saw a big black thing seven foot across and twenty feet up crash straight into a thirty foot high oak tree. The object had come from the south and had split the tree in two. There were no burn or scorch-marks though and the object continued north. It was all over in a matter of seconds. Who was not watching where they were going? Was this the same driver of a UFO that had grazed the ground as well as a few trees at Maryland Nike Base only that previous October?

Paris, Bourbon County, Kentucky. December 1958. There were 13 separate attacks of spontaneous combustion of objects in the house of the C. Johnson family over a period of three days. It was mainly bedding and clothing and there was one attack for each of the 13 people in the house. Boring.

Bella Coola Valley, British Columbia, Canada. December 1958. George Robson and Bert Solhjell, a pair of hunters, saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot watching them that ran off when they stared back at it. There's Bigfoot in them thar hills and valleys.

Lough Ree, Galway, Ireland. 1958. Two English tourists were towed around the lake by a powerful underwater creature until they cut their fishing lines. Probably the ride of their lives.

Wind River, Skamania County, Washington State. 1958. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that was very big. In 1932 Caddy the Seamonster had been seen in the sea near here.

Nepal. 1958. On the second Slick expedition two Sherpas with Gerald Russell at a low altitude met a "The-Ma", a pigmy type small Hairy Hominoid by a river. There were numerous footprints as well as other Hairy Hominoids seen by Russell.

Rome, Floyd County, Georgia. 1958. A black Panther leapt against a car leaving muddy pawprints on the bodywork. Odd cats with attitude were seen in many and varied places that year.

Atlanta, Fulton County, Georgia. 1958. A black Panther like creature was seen in the forest by two Police Patrolmen who were searching the woods for a black Panther. They were confronted by it and it had yellow eyes and was charging directly at them. Both witnesses emptied their revolvers at it as it flashed by like a bullet at pointblank range but did not hit it. Both men did not know how they could have missed it at such close range. They're hard to kill even when you do find them.

Emmaville, New South Wales. Australia. 1958. A large black cat like creature was seen bounding across roads. It was larger than a greyhound and was killing sheep.

Between 17th May 1955 and 1961 there was massive poltergeist activity in this area centering on the property of Bill and Ellen Hack. Over six years there were numerous stone falls as well as falls of other objects. Some witnesses were pulled along the ground by unseen forces. Strange lights were seen hovering around and eerie sounds were heard. Whe these dull torch lights appeared showers of stones would fall. Pieces of wood, iron, soap and even potatoes were sent to fall and sometimes inside buildings. On one occasion a thirty-five pound stone landed on the roof of a watertank but so gently that it did not dent it. Numerous witnesses, both white and Aboriginal, saw the phenomena which seemed to cover an area of 1.6 kilometres or one mile. Sometimes stones were seen rising up from the ground and clods of earth were found that were dry and dry underneath though it had been raining. There were no footprints in the wet ground either. At other times flying objects hit people as if intentionally yet whenever any of these objects dropped they never rolled or bounced but stayed where they landed even on slopes.

Swinney Switch, Neuces River, Texas. 1958. Mr James Rowe, a grocer, fishing, saw a man sized bird that had fur as well as feathers. Initially the creature had grabbed the hook initially and then taken off downstream and took almost all of the line before James turned it around. James had not seen it yet. The creature then

headed upstream and was fighting all the way. Then the Bigbird just climbed out of the river onto a sandbar across the river, took the hook out of its mouth and climbed a tree as James started shooting at it with a pistol from his tackle box. The bird just flew away. Sometimes there were even more varied sightings than normal, that is if we can describe any of this as normal.

Near New Hazelton, Prince Rupert County, British Columbia, Canada. 1958. Two women saw a Bigfoot crossing the road in front of their car.

1959

On 3rd January 1959 at 1.30 pm two men independently reported seeing two strange objects in the sky over Adelaide in South Australia. The objects were described as a six foot long cigar giving off a red glow and the other was a six foot square box shaped object that was spinning and shining brightly.

On 7th January 1959 at 3.30 pm a sausage shaped silvery object was seen at Port Pirie in South Australia by two youths who saw the object in the western sky heading over Spencer Gulf at one hundred miles per hour.

Risdon, near Hobart, Tasmania. Australia. 8th January 1959. 9.20 am. The day after Adelaide two Hydroelectricity employees saw a three metre object vanish between some buildings. At the same time three other objects were seen in the sky. A fourth one like an inverted skittle with a ball on the end of the handle eventually appeared and then dived into the Derwent River. They like crashing into the water.

Lake Pymatuning, Greenville, Mercer County, Pennsylvania. 13th January 1959. Tuesday. 7.00 am. Mr Robert Collins, a truckdriver was on the spillway road over the lake when he thought that he saw the emergency lights of an aircraft heading for straight down for the lake which was ice covered at the time. The truck slowed down for better look as the lights approached the road from the east. It resembled one bright light like an arc that then hovered over the truck for three to four minutes. The trucks whole electrical

system then died, the radio turned itself off and the engine died. The area for 100 yards around was bathed in brilliant light from an object hovering 2,000 feet up. As soon as the craft shot out of sight the trucks engine roared back into life, the radio turned itself on and everything electrically-speaking returned to normal. Though this object did not descend into the water though it appeared that it could have.

Above Sydney, New South Wales in Australia, on 24th January 1959 at 11.30 am Ken Armstrong and George Montgomery saw a cigar shaped object metallic object glistening in the sun. The object was stationary in the sky for five minutes and then turned at rightangles and flashed away at terrific speed without making any noise. The sky was cloudless. Three mysterious explosions were reported to have occurred in the air above the city just prior to the sighting.

San Francisco, San Francisco County, California. 31st January 1959. Mr Jack Larber , a patient in a home, was given a glass of milk. Five minutes later someone looked into his room and found that Jack was covered in blue flames. He neither smoked nor carried matches. Milk may be hazardous to your health.

On 2nd February 1959 ten well trained mountaineers led by Igor Dyatlov went on an expedition to the Otorten Mountains to climb Kholat Syakhel, the “Mountain of the Dead” according to the Mansi natives in this area of the northern Ural Mountains in Russia. The team had set off from Yekaterinaburg in Sverdlovsk in the eastern Urals. Allegedly this was a place where spirits congregated. A search and rescue team discovered the bodies of the team, one of which had died of exposure whilst the other nine had died from unknown injuries and were an unnatural orange colour. Their clothing was radioactive and the surrounding tree branches were scorched. The strange orange colour was attributed to an unknown type of radiation. The police were informed by the locals at the time that fiery but noiseless spheres were seen hovering over the mountain.

Gdynia, Gdansk, Poland, Baltic Sea. 21st February 1959. Saturday. A radiant object was seen to fall into the port area. The excavations of it were hindered by a thick layer of mud. After a while a piece of metal was found with no traces of rust on it at all in the exact spot the object fell.Rumour had it that several days later a Hominoid was found wounded next to the water and that the Hominoid died in Hospital after a strange armband was removed. The Hominoid was internally different to humans. Was the armband a life support system? Was the Hominoid a red herring? Sightings and rumours, smoke and mirrors. Which is real?

Cedar City, Iron County, Utah. 28th February 1959. 8.00 pm. Private First Class Garry Irwin was driving from Nampa, Idaho to Fort Bliss, El Paso, Texas. He first thought that he saw a plane crashing nearby and wrote a note stating “Have gone to investigate possible plane crash. Please call Law Enforcement Officers” and put it on the steering wheel of the car. He then wrote “Stop” in shoe polish on the side of the car. Gary was found at 10.00 pm that night unconscious on ground and there was no trace of a plane crash. Gary was hysterical and when he was checked out his respiration and temperature were normal. He could not be awakened and his jacket was missing. He woke on March 2, asking “Were there any survivors?”. He was flown back to Fort Bliss Hospital for four days and then returned to duty. His security clearance was revoked. Several days later he fainted in camp and then fainted again on Sunday. 15th March in El Paso. He woke on Monday asking “Were there any survivors?” and was told that it was now March 16 and not 28th February .He remained in the Military Hospital for one month and discharged on 17th April. The next day he left Fort Bliss without leave, caught a bus to El Paso and arrived in Cedar City on Sunday, 19th April . He then went back to the hills where his jacket was still lying on a bush. There was a pencil in the buttonhole with a piece of paper tightly wrapped around it. Gary burned it and it was as if he had come out of a trance. He did not know why he had come there and turned himself into the Sheriff who gave him details of the first instance. On 1st August Irwin disappeared off the face of the Earth

and was never seen again. The sightings can indeed have very odd effects on people.

Cincinatti, Hamilton County, Ohio. February 1959. A Hairy Hominoid was seen in and around the Ohio River. It is like a great carnival. See the Hairy Hominoids and the incredible flying discs. What other wonders are there to behold?

Cincinatti, Hamilton County, Ohio. February 1959. A trucker saw a great hulking creature climb up out of the Ohio River on a colkd windy night. There were several sightings of Hairy Hominoids in and around the Ohio River.

Covington, Kenton County, Kentucky, just across the Ohio River from Cincinatti. Sometime in February 1959 a motorist saw a large two legged creature on a bridge.

Umiat, Alaska. February 1959. Trappers saw a disc shaped craft that was moving up and down, nearly touching the ground, and which then circled and flew away.

Digeliotica Aigion, Akhaia, Greece, Patra. February 1959. 9.20 pm. Many villagers heard a humming noise as a luminous disc was seen circling the town of Digeliotica Aigion for ten minutes. The disc then flew towards Agiou Apostolou.

Agiou Apostolou, Akhaia, Greece, Patra. February 1959. 9.30 pm . Papa Costas, the local Priest and the villagers heard a humming noise from a luminous disc which had been circling the nearby town of Digeliotica Aigion for ten minutes. The disc then flew towards Agiou Apostolou. The roof of Father Costas' house was struck by it and a mass of tiles fell down. The Priest thought it was an earthquake. At the same time all the radios in the village died as well as the electricity in one house. There are very sophisticated hovering andflying UFOs as well as incredibly unco-ordinated clumsy and accident-prone UFOs.

Purnong Landing, South Australia. 12th March 1959. A young boy was preparing for bed when he saw a man that was two metres tall, crimson faced and wearing a jacket and trousers with white trimmings, standing by his bedroom door. An Intergalactic pervert?

Purnong Landing, South Australia. 13th March 1959. 2.10 am. On cresting a hill two men, Mr Towill and Mr Briggs in a truck, came upon a dome illuminated by coloured lights. In the headlights it was ten metres wide and making a regular sequence of colour changes. When the craft was only 100 metres away the men stopped the truck. The lights on the craft went out as the men got closer and suddenly the UFO took off at an angle of 45 degrees and was seen for twenty minutes in the Southern sky before vanishing. Was the appearence of the flying craft and the lone Hominoid in the doorway purely coincidental or related?

Purnong Landing, South Australia. 13th March 1959. Some nurses had seen a coloured dome like object in the sky.

Over Willoughby in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia at 9.30 pm on 15th March 1959 Mr. W. Dietz and his wife saw two very bright orange lights in the sky that remained stationary for three minutes then in two seconds the northernmost one moved straight across and stopped vertically over the second light. After two more minutes an orange glow came through the cloudbank and a third light took up position above the other two and then a fourth one did the same thing above the third. The lights remained like this for two minutes when light number three blacked out for a few seconds. After a few more minutes light number one moved south and disappeared behind cliffs followed by nuber 2, three and four at regular intervals at intervals of one quarter of a second.

Between Inchnacardoch and Glendoe, Loch Ness. Highland. Scotland. 22nd March 1959. Mr Dennis Tucker, a lecturer at Oxford University, saw a large hump travelling across flat calm water. He thought it was a Plesiosaur. So do many others. But it could be a giant Amoeba as well.

Adelaide, South Australia. 23rd March 1959. Two men saw strange object first in the sky and then on the ground. This was ten days after Purnong Landing. Previously there had been a sighting by Sir Charles Todd of the Adelaide Observatory in 1902 of a large Fireball here that took four minutes to cross the sky. This is very slow for a normal aerial object.

Mansfield, Richland County, Ohio. Charles Mill Reservoir. 28th March 1959. Michael Lane, Wayne Armstrong and Denny Patterson, teenagers, saw a strange creature rear up at them off the ground directly in front of them. It had glowing green eyes and no arms were visible. The creature left strange tracks at the site. How do you rear without raising your arms? There had been a Hairy Hominoid report from near here at Gallipolis in 1869. In 1909 and 1916 there were numerous UFO reports. All these and more would return as the years went by. Why the big gaps though?

Port Elliot, South Australia. 31st March 1959. 11.30 pm. Barry Neale,15, was driving home from Goolwa. On the ground 100 metres off the road he saw a glowing reddish orange object with row of portholes. The object illuminated the trees and was two metres wide. Barry got to within 300 metres of it and drove around a wooded area in time to see it take off at high speed. South Australia was quite busy early that year.

So was Poland. Kolobrzeg, Szczecin, Stettin, Poland. March 1959. The sea became agitated and a machine resembling a cube four metres in size rose out of it. The cube was described as triangular though and it buzzed the town and flew around in circles and flew off at great speed. Why not flying cubes? How is a cube a triangle though?

Lawrence Hopkins saw a strong smelling Bigfoot in the brush on Aristazabal Island in British Columbia during March 1959.

North Seattle, King County, Washington State. 1st April 1959. 7.00 pm. A series of mysterious explosions had shaken the area. There were independent witnesses of UFOs in the same area as well. Whoever heard of explosive sounds and strange lights during an Earthquake?

Seattle, King County, Washington State. 1st April 1959. 7.20 pm. UFO. The entire City area was shaken by a mysterious explosion. Some damage was reported and there were independent witnesses of UFOs in the area.

Graham, Pierce County, Washington State. 1st April 1959. 7.45 pm. Mr and Mrs Sam Snyder and a guest saw a brilliant glow through the timber in the direction of Orting. The glow was followed

by another flash. There were independent witnesses of UFOs in the same area.

Orting, Pierce County, Washington State. 1st April 1959. Wednesday. 8.19 pm. A C-118 transport plane from McChord Air Force Base radioed “We have hit something " or “Something has hit us!”. The plane crashed near Rhodes Lake. Witnesses saw two glowing lights following the plane which was shredded beyond belief and seemed to have been slammed straight down as if it had been thrown. Earthquakes and lights in the sky at the same time as a mysterious plane crash where the plane was actually shredded? We have met this shredding before and it could be accountable by Micrometeorite bombardment. Over Pixley, California, on 22nd July 1953, at 119W35N, a twin-engined Convair plane was struck by an invisible. The tail section and elevator control sections were shredded completely and only 5/8 of the plane was left.

Seattle, King County, Washington State. 1st April 1959. 10.00 pm. The entire City area was shaken by a mysterious explosion. There was some damage reported and there were independent witnesses of UFOs in the area. But does the impact of Micrometeorites cause earthquake like sensations? Generally not. Are the Micrometeorites only physical expressions of a larger blast field or energy field that accompanies them or that they accompany? Are they remnants of an explosion that continues travelling through Space unhindered long after it has occurred until it meets something in its path? Why do only clouds colliding cause lightning, though we now know that lightning is also seen rising up from the ground, why then cannot different pressure masses cause explosive sounds and lights as they collide? This is after all how sound travel works!

Woodlands, near Invercargill, New Zealand. 11th April 1959. Two businessmen saw a forty foot long object hovering above the woods. There was a balloonshaped affair on the underside and it was twelve miles out of town and glowed brilliantly as the witnesses approached in a car before it took off in a northerly direction.Ho-hum.

At 11.30 pm on 12th April 1959 a fifteen foot long object with lights shining from eight or nine portholes was seen rapidly rising into the sky at Goolwa in South Australia. The rising object was seen

near Graham's Castle by Mr. B. Neale who was driving home to Goolwa. The object rose at an angle of forty-five degrees towards Hindmarsh Island.

Svendborg, Denmark. 15th April 1959. A man on a bicycle saw a disc shaped hovering UFO. It was luminous and seemingly made of glass and was spinning at ground level and chased the witness at a height of twenty feet. Some of our visitors aren't very friendly at all but if it were serious I'm sure that it would have caught him if it had intentions to! Maybe it is a bit like a Whirlwind or Vortex Wind wherein it may appear to be chasing us but in fact it is not sentient and it is merely incidental that we may end up in its path. Lots of theories. Lots of Questions.

Piata, Bahia, Brazil. 24th April 1959. Friday. Senor Helio Aguir saw a silver disc with a number of windows on top of it He photographed it and as he was doing this he then began to feel a pressure in his brain and became confused and blacked out. When he woke from his faint he was holding a piece of paper in his hand. In his own writing, which he had no recall of doing, was written "Put an absolute stop to all atomic tests for warlike purposes. The balance of the Universe is threatened. We shall remain vigilant and ready to intervene". The photos showed markings on the underside of the craft. Epileptic seizure? Divine rapture? Direct communion with God? Schizophrenia? All of the above?

Grassy Plains, British Columbia, Canada. 360 miles north of Vancouver. 29th April 1959. Mr Alex Gillis and Mr Jerry Monitham saw an eggshaped UFO on the road. It was 14 feet long and the upper part radiated a bright light. After few minutes object silently took off. Boring.

At 7.30 pm on 29th April 1959 a saucerlike object with a row of flashing lights was photographed in the western sky by Mr. R. Lightfoot of Blackwood Park in South Australia. The main body appeared to be spinning but the row of lights was steady and had been watched by his wife as well for two and a half minutes in the eastern horizon before it rose vertically and disappeared. It was a spinning saucer shaped object with a row of steady lights and was seen for two and a half minutes. It rose vertically and vanished. A ten

second time exposure photograph was taken as well. South Australia is still very popular.

Woodburn, New South Wales. Australia. April 1959. There was a fall of fish here. Still boring. Its only the selective whirlwind again. Winds again?

Rockford, Winnebago County, Illinois. April 1959. Spring. Ricky B. Pruitt, four months old was found consumed by fire in his crib. He died of severe burns and had obviously been cremated there yet the crib itself showed no signs of fire or scorchmarks. Nor did the bedding. Yet the body could not have been moved to the crib after cremation elsewhere or it would have been unable to reconstruct in the new site and would appear obviously tampered with. Funny how so often the Fire from Heaven does so little or no damage to everything around it.

Bluff Creek, Humboldt County, California. April 1959. A Husband and wife in a Private plane spotted great tracks in the snow and followed them. Eventually they saw an enormous Hominoid covered in brown hair that was making the tracks. They were experienced woodspersons and it war no Bear, Ma!

Rocky Hill, Saint Louis County, Missouri. 15th May 1959. Mr Wallace Baker saw an eighteen inch length of chain fall from out of a clear and empty sky onto the bulldozer that he was driving. Mr Baker looked up and saw a vague something streaking away high in the sky. The chain was very hot and made his gloves sizzle when he picked it up. The thirteen links were white hot. Do we get much chain hanging off aeroplanes? I believe not.

Cooktown, Queensland. Australia. 17th May 1959. 4.30 am. Three men crocodile hunting heard a piercing humming noise and then saw a huge circular object at tree top height one hundred metres away. The object was fifty metres across and football shaped with a band of half Moon shaped windows on it. The craft was issuing some sort of vapour and two of the men stood up to observe it. The sighting lasted twenty minutes before it took off in a semi-circle and then rose slowly and vanished at high speed. Later one witness allegedly suffered severe physical defects and another, who had stood up during the sighting, died. The other man who had stood

up suffered loss of use of his legs, severe headaches, sporadic loss of vision, speech deterioration. Its not nice at times. Exposure to illusion or to extremely strong electromagnetic or radiation waves?

Tres Lomas, La Pampa, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 20th May 1959. Two men out hunting saw a disc on the ground only 150 metres away from them. It had an aluminium looking body with a silvery sheen and was 2.5 metres tall with a dome on top that had a radius of one metre. Afterwards the grass was found flattened at the landing site. ZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZ.

Columbia Station, Lorain County, Ohio. May 1959. 8.00 pm. A giant cat was seen that had a large head and a huge light brown body. The cat ripped six sheep to pieces on the property of Mrs Iva Witteman. The missing sheep had made no sound at all during the attack and the witness's husband and friends were in the house only 250 yards away. Haven't we met giant cats around here before?

On 29th May 1959 two youths saw four yellow lights travelling parallel to the horizon for ten seconds over the sea at Port Elliot in South Australia.

On 31st May 1959 a bright red object with a tapering tail was seen moving from west to east at an elevation of twenty-five degrees in the southern sky over Adelaide in South Australia by Mr. G. Priest. There were several reports of this object sent to radio stations.

Lorain County, Ohio. May 1959. A giant cat with a large head and a huge light brown body killed dogs, cats and sheep. The cat is back.

On 20th June 1959 another hovering luminous object appeared over Adelaide in South Australia between 5.15 pm and 5.20 pm. It resembled a cluster of three lights with an illuminated tail. It was also described as a greenish light with a tail and white lights around it. This same cluster of lights was seen across the state until 10.30 pm.

Two days later on 22nd June 1959 another bright object was seen in the sky over Moonta in South Australia for three quarters of an hour in the western sky. The light changed colour from bright white to an orange colour before disappearing at 8.45 pm. Other

described it as a bright orange about five inches across with a white light on top of it.

Boianai, Papua-Nuigini. 26th June 1959. Friday. 6.45 pm. Reverend William B. Gill, a Missionary, and students at the Mission School. The crowd, 38 in total, who were on the ground saw a disc appear and hover nearby at an altitude of 300 feet.The craft was circular with legs under it and portholes in the sides. A blue light shone upwards from it at an angle of 45 degrees. There were four beings on the top of it who seemed friendly and waved peacefully at the onlookers. Sometimes only one, two or three Hominoids were visible. A Halo outlined them though they seemed to be illuminated themselves. There was also a smaller erratic object alongside the larger craft that moved sometimes quick and sometimes slow. This appeared to be a friendly visit as there were no ill effects.

Boianai, Papua-Nuigini. 27th June 1959. Saturday. 6.00 pm. The UFO of the previous night's sighting had returned and was first seen by Annie Laurie Borewa, a medical assistant who called Reverend William B. Gill over to see. Several dozen other mission people came as well. The four Hominoids again appeared on the rim of the ship and two of the Hominoids were bending over and appeared to be doing something. A third Hominoid was standing as if on guard. Two smaller craft appeared. One hovered over the hills and the other one overhead.Reverend Gill then stretched his hand above his head and waved. The Hominoids waved back. Again there was contact. Ananias Rarata, a Teacher, then waved both hands. The waving continued. When it became really dark Reverend Gill sent for a torch and directed a series of long dashes toward the ship. After a while the saucer acknowledged by making several wavering motions back and forth before the craft then left. The UFOs are light sensitive Are they still illusions though for it seems beyond belief that illusions can be shared? From our research illusions might be quite shareable. Was it a light source responding to another light source and a movement source responding to another movement source? Are some of these reactions automatic rather than intentional?Were the craft aware of the observers or the lightsource or both?

Rio Pardo, Matto Grosso, Brazil . June 1959. Three crocodile Hunters were hunting crocodiles at night in a boat when suddenly a large circular object appeared hovering over the opposite bank. A long tube protruded from it and pointed in the Hunters direction. The tube came from the centre of the underportion.All three Hunters felt that they were being watched. The most unusual thing that the Hunters can recall though is that the jungle became dead quiet for the duration of the event. This was totally unnerving to them as it was unnatural in the extreme for all the noise to be completely blotted out. As they say, the silence was deafening.

Lorain County, Ohio. June 1959. A giant cat with a large head and a huge light brown body killed dogs, cats and sheep. The cat is back.

Some time in June 1959 between Weed and Macdoel in Siskyou County in California, a parked witness heard a walking noise and turned on his lights to see a bigfoot.

Burren Junction, New South Wales. Australia. 7th July 1959. 7.00 am. Two local lads reported seeing a grey object shaped like a triangle with a dome on top sitting on the side of the road. At first they thought that it was a big grey cattle float but became frightened when the dome on top vanished followed by the bottom as if by magic. Now you see them, now you don't! Not the first time for this either.Was the grey craft meant to be seen in the first place?

Burren Junction, New South Wales. Australia. 7th July 1959. 9.30 pm. A Police Constable who was patrolling a stock route twelve miles due southsoutheast of town noticed a bright red object hovering over the trees at close range. The red object travelled very slowly and was reddish on top and from the bottom shone a very bright blood red light which came out in a cone shape. The craft was moving over the trees, backward and forward and sideways in a slow manner for fifteen minutes. Was this just coincidental with the morning's sighting?

At 6.30 pm on 8th July 1959 Dr A. Quayle, Dr C. Renou, Mr J. Horn and Mr Green saw a disc about half the size of the full moon near Karumba on the Gulf of Carpentaria in North Queensland in Australia. The object was a mixture of red, yellow and green with an

exhaust-like tail and was travelling at an altitude of 2,000 feet travelling faster than a jetfighter.

One hour later at 7.30 pm on 8th July 1959 the same aerial object that was seen over Karumba was seen over Prince of Wales Island off Queensland in Australia crossing the sky at fantastic speed and causing the native witnesses to run for their lives.

Blenheim, Marlborough, New Zealand. 13th July 1959. Monday. Mrs Eileen Frederick Moreland was on her way to do the morning milking and noticed that there was a green light amongst the clouds though there was no Moon. She then saw two rapidly descending green lights which bathed her in a horrid green colour as they swooped her. Mrs Moreland made a dive for a stand of pines to get away from the saucer shaped glow with two green lights in its bottom. The air became warm and two rows of jets around the middle of the craft shot out multicoloured orange-green flames that revolved in opposite directions. The craft was twenty to thirty feet in diameter and a light came on in the transparent dome. The bottom of the machine was greyish and overall it was a flattish cylindrical objectAs it hovered twenty to thirty feet above the ground there was a faint hum that became a loud humming noise. Two beings were standing in the dome wearing close fitting shiny coveralls and opaque helmets which fitted on their shoulders. They also wore skintight metallic suits with large silver helmets. One looked down and the jets started again and the UFO shot up vertically and vanished whilst it made a highpitched whine. There was a smell like pepper in the air. Mrs Moreland then went off and did the milking. Several days after the encounter her hands began to swell and get puffy. Her wedding ring was painfully tight and had to be cut off. The swelling gradually subsided. Brown pigmented areas also developed on her face. These persisted for some time and the last blotch over her right eyebrow washed off six years later. A row of fruit trees that were under where the craft had hovered died and had to be pulled out. Dead fruit trees? Swelling hands? Brown pigmentation on the witness's face? Are we talking exposure to massive electromagnetic forces? Previously there had been sightings of strange Airships over D'Urville Island on July 24,1909, 2nd August that same year as there

were at Blenheim and Nelson that same day and Marlborough a few days later also in 1909.

Prince of Wales Island, Queensland, Australia. 14th July 1959. Several Hunters saw a landed UFO. Others saw a similar object. This was the day after New Zealand.

Lismore, New South Wales. Australia. 17th July 1959. There was a fall of fish from the sky. Lismore is quite a fair way inland as well. I suppose that not everything might be connected.

Lake Okanogan, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada. 17th July 1959. Friday. Mr and Mrs R. Miller, the Editor of the "Vernon Advertiser" and Mr and Mrs Pat Martin and their son Murray Martin were cruising in their boat at ten miles per hour when they saw Ogopogo cruising past even faster. Ogopogo had a snakelike head and five humps and a blunt nose like a snake and was a large creature of a dark green colour. The head was nine inches above the water and the witnesses watched the Lakemonster through fieldglasses after spotting it 250 feet behind in the wake of the boat. Ogopogo came within 175 feet of the witnesses. Some datings of Phenomenal sightings might merely be coincidental. Or they might not be if you allow for the hypothesis on periodicity of Phenomena both in time as well as in Space.

Over Woomera in South Australia just before 10.30 pm on 20th July 1959 a UFO was seen hurtling across the sky over the Woomera Rocket Range.

That same day 20th July 1959 at 10.30 pm four strange luminous objects appeared over Broken Hill in New South Wales in Australia. This was shortly after the Woomera sighting.

Salta, Salta Province, Argentina. 22nd July 1959. Wednesday. Whilst there was a UFO seen in the sky a blackout occurred. Summer might merely be busier though because more people are outside. If that is the case then should we exponentially enlarge the number of sightings for the rest of the year if the Summer sightings are in reality the closer to actual sightings due to the greater availability of witnesses out for longer in the much longer days? We also might have to allow for witness misinterpretation of the Taurid Meteor Shower that occurs twice a year, between the 24th

of June and the 6th of July And later in the year between the 3rd and the 15th of November We have already discussed various theories concerning the Taurids. There are also other regular Meteor showers that collide with the Earth's Atmosphere, and occasionally with its surface. Do we have invisible to the human eye energy showers arriving and then departing at the same times?

Tenmile, Douglas County, Oregon. Near Roseburg. 24th July 1959. Friday. Two boys, Wayne Johnson, twelve , and Walter Stork, 17, saw a 14 foot tall Hairy Hominoid that walked upright and had human characteristics near a saw mill. The same two boys saw it again on Wednesday. July 29.

Tenmile, Douglas County, Oregon, near Roseburg. 29th July 1959. Wednesday. Two boys, Johnson and Stork from the previous sighting, saw a 14 foot tall Hairy Hominoid that walked upright and had Human characteristics. The same two boys had already seen it the previous Friday. During the second sighting Walter fired five shots at it with a 30.06 gun from fifty yards as it approached them, though occasionally falling forwards onto its knuckles. Later it ran off screaming like a cat. This was not a bear and left 11.5 inch long Human like tracks that were eight inches wide. Now you see him and now you don't. Never again! Especially if you are going to keep shooting at him every time he makes an appearence. I would lay low too.

San Francisco, San Francisco County, California. Summer. July 1959. Skyblasts occurred over a three day period over San Francisco as well as at Roswell, New Mexico and Amarillo, Texas. Invisible explosions occurring in the sky but resonating down to Earth? Coming from our dimension where the sources cannot be seen in our dimension or coming from another dimension still invisible but momentarily sending shockwaves to us? From San Francisco to Roswell to Portales to Amarillo and to Pampa the invisible aerial explosions kept occurring. What was I saying about invisible energy forms that travel with regular meteor showers?

Roswell, Chaves County, New Mexico. July 1959. Summer. Skyblasts occurred over three day period. Same time as San Francisco and Amarillo.

Portales, Roosevelt County, New Mexico. July 1959. A series of severe explosions rocked the area. They originated in the sky.

Amarillo, Potter County, Texas. July 1959. Skyquakes shook area. Same time as Roswell and San Francisco.

Pampa, Gray County, Texas. July 1959. Skyquakes shook the area though were not registered on any seismograph. The blasts were so strong that they cracked the wall of one building in downtown. Pampa is 55 miles from Amarillo.

And on to Henderson, Warren County, North Carolina. July 1959. Summer. This was after San Francisco. There were two unexplained detonations in a 29 hour period over Henderson in North Carolina? This rules out the incidence of the Skyquakes in a straight line stretching from San Francisco in California to Pampa in Texas. We have a cuckoo in the nest. Henderson is not on the straight line though the others are.

Townsville Airport, Queensland, Australia. July 1959. Fish up to ten centimetres long were found on the tarmac of Townsville Airport after a storm. More Australian fish.

Hundreds of witnesses saw a bright light with a tail sweeping low over Sydney in New South Wales in Australia on the night of 1st August 1959. The light was seen as bright white, blue and red and some witnesses saw red sparks coming from it which seemed to have eight jets. The UFO was travelling faster than any aircraft of the time.

Uberlandia, Minas Gerais, Brazil . 17th August 1959. Monday. All of the City witnesses a massive UFO that was seen hovering over the city for the exact duration of a blackout of the entire city. Four keys at the Power Station that were designed to automatically turn, and not manually, had been turned cutting off the power to all of the trunk lines. There was nothing wrong with the instruments as they all worked after the UFO left. At first the personnel at the substation rang the Chief Engineer at the main Station 45 miles away. He personally switched on the automatic keys by flipping two. Nothing happened! They turned off again. At that

same moment there were shouts outside the building. The Power Station was on a hill above a valley and the whole valley was illuminated by an eerie glow coming from a bright circular object in the sky. The Engineer at the substation who rang said that a Flying Saucer was heading in the direction of the main Power Station. The UFO was following the trunkline from that particular trunkstation.The craft made no noise and vanished over the horizon. The keys then automatically turned themselves on. The entire incident lasted two minutes and the speed of the object was assumed to be 1500 Miles per Hour considering that the trunkstation was 45 miles away and the time travelled was two minutes. Was the UFO investigating the power system or was it an infrequently sighted byproduct of it? A large example of ball lightning drawing power out of the system? Maybe some of our UFOs only respond to electromagnetic sources and /or movement and are oblivious to other things?

An eighteen inch long alligator was seen in Fall Creek, Indianapolis, Marion County, Indiana before 10th September 1959.

Isle of Soay, Hebrides, Scotland. 13th September 1959. Tex Geddes, a Fisherman, and James Gavin, an Engineer, were fishing for Mackarel when they saw a Seamonster 60 feet from their boat. The creature had come up to breathe and had a Tortoise-head and a humped back with a jagged serrated appearence like the teeth of a saw. Inside the mouth was a reddish two foot wide gash and there were no teeth though it appeared to have lips. There were large flaps of flesh hanging down the inside of the mouth which was in a head two feet six inches high with protruding eyes. There was eight to ten feet of Seamonster visible with a serrated ridge on it and it was seen for five minutes before it dived and came up a quarter mile away. It looked like a giant turtle and was also seen by lobster Fishermen in the area. The giant turtle has been seen in this area since 1808 when it was first reported.

Isle of Soay, Scotland. 13th September 1959. Lobster Fishermen saw a Seamonster with a Tortoisehead, a humped back with a jagged serrated appearence like the teeth of a saw. Reddish inside of mouth. No teeth. Large flaps of flesh hanging down inside

of mouth. Looked like giant turtle. This was merely an infrequent visitor?

Isle of Soay, Hebrides, Scotland. 1959. Two men in a dinghy saw a loud breathing reptilian head suddenly appear above the water. The head was 2.5 feet high and perched atop a neck like a mast that was eight to ten feet high. The creature had a large gash for a mouth and no nose and the mouth seemed to cut the head in half. It also had distinct lips and a scaly body. The head was a darker colour and the top of the back was covered with a saw toothed ridge. There were no teeth visible in the mouth. It was watching the two men in the dinghy. A return visit or the same visit reported from a different source?

Redmond, Deschutes County, Oregon. Before 24th September 1959. Police Officer Robert Dickerson who was surveying the edge of town saw a glowing disc drop from the sky and then level out at a 200 feet altitude. It was a clear disc shape and it passed Redmond Airport, stopped and then hovered over the Airfield. Dickerson reported it to the Airfield Authorities and several Federal Aviation officials watched the disc for several minutes. Aerial visitors or unknown rare electromagnetic Phenomena misinterpreted?

Redmond, Deschutes County, Oregon. 24th September 1959. Thursday. Many witnesses saw Jets intercepting a large disc that was seen covered with tongues of flame. The intercepting jets dived towards it but suddenly a fiery exhaust shot out from the bottom of the disc and the disc shot straight up and vanished over 14,000 feet almost crashing into the jets in the process. How does an electromagnetic field know if it is being approached? Is it a similar Phenomenon to that of magnetic poles moving away from each other or is it the intelligent use of electromagnetic fields as forms of transport ?

Knoxville, Knox County, Tennessee. 24th September 1959. Thursday. Mr Earl Taylor and Mr John Rosenbaum, on Clapps Chapel Road. An eight to ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid came up to the window in the front porch of Mr Taylor’s house. Mr Rosenbaum

helped Mr Taylor in fighting it off. After this they heard distinct Thumps on Mr Taylor's car and later found two long scratchings on the car hood. These could have only been caused by it. It has never been seen in the area before and then it disappears forever. Is this unusual or not?

East Indian Archipeligo. 28th September 1959. The ship S. S. "Stanvac Bangkok" saw white caps on the sea here and there though the wind had not freshened up. Flashing beams of light then appeared over the water and the Officer on the watch thought that fishing boats were using a powerful searchlight. The beams of light became more intense and were parallel,8 feet wide and coming from the right at half second intervals. There was a swishing noise as they passed and at height appeared as if huge seas were dashing towards the ship. The Seas were calm though. And what do we make of Lightwheels? Are they electromagnetic resonating waves that occur at the surface of the sea?

Buffalo, Leon County, Texas. 29th September 1959. Tuesday. Major R.D. Braswell, AF, the Pilot of a C-47 plane heading for Lufkin, Texas, at 6,500 feet as well as hundreds of others saw a flying fire like an atomic cloud in the sky at an altitude of 15,000 feet. An object emerged from this cloud and there was a sudden flash of bright light. The object was a Braniff Airways Lockheed Electra Airliner with a crew of six and 28 passengers on board which disintegrated completely into thousands of pieces which made an eerie whistling sound as they plummeted to the ground. There were no indications of a fire or a bomb and the pieces showed evidence that they had been exposed to great heat. There were many witnesses of the UFO and at the instant of the explosion every dog for miles around Buffalo started howling. The crash occurred 68 miles southeast of Waco and the Pilot witness stated that it was like a small atomic bomb going off at 15,000 feet. Was the airliner shredded? The report does not say but it was disintegrated. We have had shredded planes before. Was it related to the Redmond, Oregon sighting only a few days before? Were we under electromagnetic bombardment or an unknown type of energy pulse

bombardment that could well be cyclical and indeed capable of answering many of our unanswered questions?

Sandbank, near Dunoon, Strathclyde, Scotland. September 1959. Black and white and round and silent UFOs with tapered points at their bottoms swooped down very low, at telegraph pole height, over two girls. The UFOs were following and diving at Patricia Murchison,14, and Linda McCullough 13th ,who stopped a car on the road driven by Mr Henry English with his wife who also saw the UFOs when they got out. The two UFOs made no noise and went round and round.The girls were hysterical and frightened. There are all types of them. We just don't know what they are even though we see them everywhere.

Euramo. Queensland. Australia. September 1959. Mr Max Mencel reported that whilst driving a tractor he saw a brilliant large conical object ten metres long hovering just above the cane tops. Its vivid red colour and orange coloured lights illuminated a nearby house.

Hidden Lake, east of Enderby, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada. September 1959. A seven to nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen by Mrs Bellevue who had been collecting wood at dusk. The six foot tall Bigfoot ahd been watching her. We are not even sure what these are or where they in fact come from as well.

Glen Ora, British Columbia, Canada. 5th October 1959. Monday. An object like a brilliant light was hovering above a girl and illuminating her and her horse. She rushed home for her father who observed her with the brilliant light which seemed to be an orange object producing a high, loud noise that was painful to the ears. We have many reports at many sensory levels from sight to hearing to smell.

On 13th October 1959 a building was struck by a falling meteorite in Hamlet in La Porte County in Indiana.

On 20th October 1959 many residents of Oodnadatta and outlying areas in South Australia around 10.10 pm saw an aerial object with a fiery reddish tail and a long yellow flame coming from its head travelling from the south to the north. It made an incredible

roaring noise was was visible for half a minute before it suddenly exploded in the sky. There were some reports of two explosions three minutes after it burst into a brilliant yellow-orange light.

Two days later on the night of 22nd October 1959 there was a flood of calls to radio stations and newspaper offices from Adelaide in South Australia concerning an aerial object covered in red and green flashing lights an flying at terrific speed and did not even slow down when it abruptly changed course.

The same object was seen again the following night on 23rd October 1959 over Adelaide and was described as a large white light with a smaller red light on top.

Cumberland, Allegheny County, Maryland. 25th October 1959. Sunday. Two brothers and the younger brothers Fiancee were in a car which suddenly stopped for no apparent reason. The lights, radio and engine died. Overhead there was a bluish green humming object that resembled a Mercury light. It seemed to be a circular metal disc and a humming vibrating noise was heard as soon as the car died. After a while the UFO flew up at a 90 degree angle and the car came back to life. The UFO flew away edge on. Another visitor? They even effect our machinery?

On 28th October 1959 a brilliant white light the size of the moon was seen over Parndana on Kangaroo Island in South Australia around 4.10 pm. This light faded over half an hour as it moved eastwards and was so bright at first that it was visible through clouds.

Mariannelund, Smaland, Jonkoping, Sweden. near end October 1959. 6.55 pm. During a blackout Mr Gideon Johannson, an electrical fitter, and his son Mr Rolf Johannson,25, saw a blinding light crash into the top of a Maple tree. They initially thought that it was a helicopter. Gideon had originally run out to check on a blackout. There was a crackling sound an they saw a UFO hovering half a metre above the street level. The craft had a transparent dome and there were two Hominoids inside with high crowned heads, big eyes and long thin noses with small nostrils. They seemed friendly and also had small mouths, pointed chins and small lower jaws. They wore white uniforms with belts crossed over their shoulders

and were the size of 14 year old boys. One Hominoid was working on an instrument panel. Gideon waved and smiled and the other Hominoid stared at him for a few seconds as the craft floated away. The witnesses were only thirty feet from it. Then the interior lights blinked out while the UFO stopped for a second and then vanished in a flash. The witness felt the air pressure return to the vacuum where the craft had been. Later one kilometre south of the town glassy deposits were found hanging off powerlines. They extended for ten feet and seemed to have greyish powder stuck on top of them. Gideon later felt terrible prickling pains from his waist down and was nervous and could not sleep. His glands became sore and swollen as did his testicles and had difficulty urinating. His skin emitted a foul odour and he lost his appetite. This was all as if the witness had been exposed to a massive electromagnetic power source. Electromagnetic power sources again! Some believe that electromagnetic sources can produce all types of sensory hallucinations from visions to voices to feelings. Can they swell up your testicles? Hallucinations mightn't but very strong electromagnetic fields can.

Walnut Grove, Etowah County, Alabama. October 1959. Autumn. Several people saw an animal resembling a bear that made curious sounds at night like a woman in distress whilst it ranged up and down Walnut Creek for an area of ten miles. The creature was larger than a full grown bear and bears do not make noises like women screaming. Where had the creature been in the preceding years? Had it just appeared from nowhere like most of our Phenomena? Would it just disappear back into nowhere after its limited duration spent on Earth?

During October 1956 there were falls of Angel Hair that quickly vapourized onto Washington in Wilkes County, Sharon in Taliaferro County and Crawfordsville also in Taliaferro County in Georgia.

Monticello, San Juan County, Utah. October 1959. Deer Hunters saw a creature around four feet tall with smoky black short hair covering its body only 40 feet away. The juvenile Bigfoot then

went out of sight into the sage brush. Now you have never seen them, now you do and now you don't.

Hidden Lake, Okanogan Valley, British Columbia. During Autumn 1959 Mr. and Mrs. Bellvue were camping. At dusk when Mrs. Bellvue was collecting firewood she felt as if she was being watched. Then she saw a humanlike creature six feet tall about fifty feet away. It was covered with rust coloured hair except for parts of its face, a slit for a mouth and a flat area with two holes in it for a nose. The forehead sloped back.

Shurad Mountains, near Kandahar, Afghanistan. 8th November 1959. A huge luminous object moving at great speed was seen over Kandahar and flying in northwesterly direction at a downward movement. Soon after it was seen to blow up with a loud roar on the Shurad Mountains. This caused slight earth tremors in the area. At least we know that the Talibaan did not blow it up for they were not around yet.

On the morning of 20th November 1959 two police officers near Blackwood in the Adelaide Hills in South Australia were patrolling around 4.15 am when they saw what they thought was an unusual cluster of stars and later resembled a flat object with a bubble on top. The cluster reflected moonlight and as they looked out over the city of Adelaide they saw a bright long shape with a bubble on top travelling across the face of the moon for a period of thirty seconds. Then it disappeared.

West Virginia. 26th November 1959. A Mothman or Batman landed on the front lawn of Mrs Ruth Foster that evening. The giant bird stood beside the porch and was described as having big eyes that popped out of its funny little face with no beak. Meanwhile in West Virginia something was stirring.

West Virginia. November 1959. A flying Hominoid six feet tall like Batman was seen by several individual witnesses. The big bird had big eyes and wings six to eight feet wide and had not been seen here since 1895. Ask Landy Jenkins, that's when she saw it! Where had it been for sixty-four years? The locals would eventually call it Mothman.

Wooloware Golf Course, New South Wales. Australia. November 1959. Fall of fish. 1959 was a good year for Australian fishfalls.

Orchila Island, Lesser Antilles, Caribbean Sea. Near Venezuela. 13th December 1959. A cone shaped craft giving off strange flares descended from the sky and entered the sea north of the island and left the water turbulent and brightly coloured. The witnesses were on a Swedish ship. Boring.

Pontiac, Oakland County, Michigan. 13th December 1959. Sunday. Billy Peterson, aged 30, was depressed and tried to commit suicide by Carbon Monoxide inhalation. The exhaust pipe of his car was bent to go into the closed car whilst the engine was running. Stranger things happened though. The right front seat was found smouldering yet Billy was in the back and Billy's body had 3rd degree burns on the back, legs, arms and his nose, throat and lungs were seared. His clothing including his underwear was not even singed. There were even unsinged hairs sticking up through the charred flesh. The interior of the car apart from the smouldering patch on the front seat was totally unmarked or singed in any way yet the body had obviously been cremated there. Billy was not planning on being cremated. Especially in his car.

Ravenna, Buffalo County, Nebraska. 13th December 1959. A boy out hunting saw a white Bigfoot with black hands and face. Also seen same day by individual witness. Now you never see them and now you do.

Ravenna, Buffalo County, Nebraska. 13th December 1959. A white Bigfoot with black hands and face was seen. Also seen same day by boy out hunting. And then they are gone again.

Skomsvoll, Namsenfjorden, Nord-Trundelag, Norway. December 1959. 10.00 pm. Mr Lorentz Johnson was going home to Skomsvoll when he saw a cigarshape hovering at 150 feet. The craft had two windows and gave off a reddish glow and suddenly dropped two long objects into the Fjord. Another witness was across the Fjord and saw nothing strange but had heard odd splashing noises. Five years afterwards a Fisherman snagged something in the area on the bottom of the fjord. Sonar revealed an object twenty feet long at the

depth of 300 feet. Divers could not reach it. Meteors do not lay eggs though.

During December 1959 there was a fall of fish onto Edmonton in Alberta in Canada. On May 7th 1967 a UFO was seen hovering over a cemetery here.

Brisbane, Queensland, Australia. 1959. Fall of fish. More Aussie fish.

Pottawatomie Indian Reserve, Pottawatomie County, Kansas. 1959. The witness saw a real hairy man standing beside a house so he drove across a ditch to escape. Another Bigfoot.

Pottawatomie Indian Reserve, Pottawatomie County, Kansas. 1959. At the same time a woman saw a wildman running into trees beside a field where she was working. The same Bigfoot?

Carroll County, Maryland. 1959. A policeman saw a Bigfoot crossing the raod and yelled out “Halt!”. At this the Bigfoot started walking towards him so he fired his gun at it but it kept coming. The policeman then drove away as fast as he could.

Emmaville, New South Wales. Australia. 1959. A large black cat like creature was seen bounding across roads. The big cat was back.

Emmaville, New South Wales. Australia. 1959. A large black cat like creature was seen by Mr Wallace E. Lewis who said that it was larger than a greyhound, jetblack with a feline head and had a long tail.

Between 1955 and 1961 there was massive poltergeist activity in this area centering on the property of Bill and Ellen Hack. Over six years there were numerous stone falls as well as falls of other objects. Some witnesses were pulled along the ground by unseen forces. Strange lights were seen hovering around and eerie sounds were heard. Whe these dull torch lights appeared showers of stones would fall. Pieces of wood, iron, soap and even potatoes were sent to fall and sometimes inside buildings. On one occasion a thirty-five pound stone landed on the roof of a watertank but so gently that it did not dent it. Numerous witnesses, both white and Aboriginal, saw the phenomena which seemed to cover an area of

1.6 kilometres or one mile. Sometimes stones were seen rising up from the ground and clods of earth were found that were dry and dry underneath though it had been raining. There were no footprints in the wet ground either. At other times flying objects hit people as if intentionally yet whenever any of these objects dropped they never rolled or bounced but stayed where they landed even on slopes.

Wind River, Washington State. 1959. A startled Deputy Sheriff of the Dalles Sheriff's Department stood transfixed as a towering hairy thing approached him through the trees as he was fishing. When it caught the witness's eye it turned and plodded away. A Hairy Hominoid had been seen here the year before.

Bahia Blanca, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 1959. A businessman in a car in front of a Hotel got into his car and started it. As he put the car into gear he was momentarily blinded and nauseated by clouds of ugly smoke that suddenly appeared from nowhere. Suddenly he found himself not in his car but standing on a dirt road near Salta, 1,000 miles away to the north. The businessman went to the Police from where he rang the Hotel that he had been staying at in Bahia Blanca. The car was still there with its engine running. Teleportation. Argentinian myths? Aren't all of these reports meant to be types of myths as well?

Seeley Lake, Missoula County, Montana. 1959. Mr. R. W. Rye, a bear Hunter, saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot in the woods but did not shoot at it. Hairy Hominoids appearing and then disappearing.

Licking River, Nicholas County, Kentucky. 1959. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. They are not just limited to the American northwest.

Lake Okanogan, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada. 1959. A Snakelike watermonster was seen. Hairy Hominoids, like watermonsters, even ones like Ogopogo, can be found anywhere.

Early in 1959 Ken and June Jeffcott were driving with their daughter Vicki towards Katoomba in the Blue Mountains in New South Wales in Australia. To the south of the town near the turnoff to Victoria Falls as they rounded a bend they saw a huge hairy manlike creature about three metres tall crossing the road ahead of them.

Finally in 1958 there was a report by the British anthropologist Myra Shakely of a drowned Yeti found near the southern Tibetan village of Tharbaleh near the Rongbuk Glacier. The creature was described as a small man with a pointed head and was covered with reddish-brown fur. Was it an Alpine Orang-Utan?

1960

Between La Victoria, and El Vigia,Venezuela. January 1960. Mr Adolpho Paolini Pisani was driving a Jeep when suddenly a truck overtook the Jeep at high speed. Adolpho continued on ahead for a few minutes and later, like a bolt from the blue, a brilliant metallic disc like polished blue steel swooped out of the sky. It was incredibly fast, crossed over the front of the truck and then vanished. As the disc rose over the hood of the truck, the truck also rose. Adolpho saw the truck wheels in the air after which the truck then overturned in the direction of the object. There were only minor injuries to the driver as the truck fell into a sandbank. Was the UFO trying to catch the truck? Why didn't the UFO stop the truck like they usually do? Was it a diesel truck? There might be a difference.

Trinity Alps, Shasta County, California. January 1960. An eight foot long Salamander was allegedly caught here. Why not giant Salamanders? Are a lot of the north American crocodile reports actually of giant salamanders? Salamanders can live in colder climates, but eight foot long?

Cape Ferrat Beach, Bordeaux, Gironde, France. January 1960. A 13 foot long by ten foot wide by three foot thick creature with six flippers and thick black hair that was up to six inches long was washed up onto Cape Ferrat Beach. The carcasse was stinking so it was towed out to sea and dumped. The Globster, usually an inhabitant of Southern waters, was back.

Invermoriston, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 28th February 1960. Sunday.Mr Torquil Macleod saw a grey and black mass with paddles on the sides and a trunk or neck at the front on a slope next to the Loch. The trunk or neck was moving from side to side like a snakes head. The creature was seen for eight to nine minutes before it flopped up over the edge and back into the water. It was clearly seen through binoculars and was 45 feet long. The tail was never out of the water. Loch Ness Monster number 346 and counting. Sometimes the descriptions tally as well. A good number of

sightings for something that does not exist. Then nothing in this book exists according to science anyway.

Lough Ree, Galway, Ireland, Lakemonster. February 1960. Two net Fisher-men, Mr Pat Ganley and Mr Joseph Quigly felt their net holding something huge and heavy. While trying to draw it up the net broke and the something in it got away. Was in middle of Lough where it is 60 feet deep. Must have been very strong. As strong as a horse. Number five for Lough Ree.

While digging clams on Price Island in British Columbia Mr. Joe Hopkins saw a small Bigfoot walking up the beach and into the trees. This was in February 1960.

Gulfa Nuevo, Chubut, Argentina. February 1960. Tens of thousands of witnesses. For two weeks the Argentine Navy tried to track down two unidentified submarines in the area of the Gulfa Nuevo. The area was twenty by 40 miles in size. The submarines stayed submerged and could outrun surface ships. Initially there had been only one but then a second joined it several days later effortlessly running the blockade around the first one. No nation claimed ownership of either and no power of the day had submarines that could stay underwater for two weeks. Thousands of tons of explosives were dropped onto them but to no effect. There were tens of thousands of witnesses in the international effort to try and trap the two craft. They never caught them either.

Labuttendorf, Austria. Between Leibnitz and Radkerburg. 2nd March 1960. Mr Edgar Schedelbauer saw a hovering UFO and photographed it. The UFO moved in a semicircle and resembled a spider. It gave off immense heat and made a low humming noise that suddenly changed like a deafening roar like a jet and took off. For three days after great spots appeared on Edgar’s face and hands. They did not itch or hurt. More facial blotches in connection with a UFO sighing?

Strait of Juan de Fuca, Clallam County, Washington State. 9th March 1960. Two separate truckdrivers twenty-five miles east of Port Angeles saw a large flaming object half the size of a barrel going down into the Strait. No remains were found and no planes were reported missing. This was independent of the other truckdriver

report. Was it a Meteor? Prior to this there were only sightings of Caddy, the local Seamonster here, starting in 1881, then in 1912, five times in 1933, twice in 1934, once in 1941 and again in 1950. Caddy doesn't exist either.

On 17th March 1960 the people of Forster in New South Wales reported seeing an aerial object that resembled a huge pencil shaped object or a huge candlestick. Mr. A. Meillier stated that he saw a red and gold pencil shaped thing in the western sky at 6.15 pm. The object travelled south and had a three hundred yards long with a bright light at the front.

That same evening of 17th March 1960 at around the same time Miss Judith Storey of Waitara, a suburb of Sydney in New South Wales in Australia, saw a bright light like a huge candlestick moving slowly across the sky.

Lough Dubh, Suck River, near Glinsk, Galway, Ireland. March 1960. Mr Alphonsus Murray, a Teacher, and his son, also called Alphonsus Murray, were working on a bog after School. They went fishing in the evening and there was a sudden tugging of the line which then snapped. The father extracted the line when the lad screamed. The father then saw a Lakemonster and it was not a seal. The creature in the Lough had short thick legs, a Hippo like face and was as big as a cow or an Ass. It was square faced with small ears and a white pointed horn on its snout. The body wasdark grey and covered with bristles or short hair like a pig. The creature had taken the bait and attempted to mount the bank and assault the boy whose barking Spaniel had driven it away. The witnesses ran away. Coldwater Hippopotamuses? After all we have freshwater seals and Dolphins and some very odd Coldwater alligators in North America. Sorry, the first two are scientific fact, the third group are merely common but not scientifically verified.

Lacamp, Vernon County, Louisianna. 18th April 1960. Monday. Mr Arnold saw a round fiery UFO come charging in from the south at high speed. It touched the ground 300 metres from the witness with flames and a loud explosion and continued bouncing in a westward direction for 300 metres before finally rising up into the sky again and turning west and vanishing. The ground was scarred

in nine places where the object had impacted with the Earth. There were also traces of an unknown type of metallic paint. Wasn't there a learners permit displayed on the craft? It is reassuring to know that higher civilisations, if we allow for them, drive as badly as we do. They might be Human-like after all. Previously there had been a fall of fish at Marksville in 1947 and a cloudless point rainfall at Alexandria in 1958.

Foyers, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 23rd April 1960. Mr Timothy Dinsdale filmed the Lakemonster on 16MM film. It was a strange object moving across the Loch and leaving a sizeable wake and averaging ten miles per hour. It was six foot wide on the surface and was an animate object, namely a large creature. The creature resembled a single hump crossing directly away from Foyers. Then it turned right, then left and then parallel to the opposite shore. The body was a reddish brown colour with a back like an underfed horse. Nessy again.

Beira, Sofala, Mozambique. April 1960. Hundreds of villagers saw a whistling orange object land in a field. From it leapt and scrambled tiny little men who ran for their lives into the forest. There was good reason for this as the craft then exploded violently leaving no traces. There were no sightings of the little men afterwards. More and more Human in their actions and responses. It is reassuring that they do not appear infallible.

Syracuse, Sicily. April 1960. Spring. Mr Salvatore Cianci, a jeweller, was driving home when a small being in shining clothes and wearing a diving helmet appeared in his headlights. The little being had no arms but little wings instead. The witness suffered nervous shock. An Angel with a trainer helmet? A learner Gargoyle? A demon?

Paracuru, Ceara, Brazil. 13th May 1960. Friday. 7.00 pm. One hundred witnesses saw a 60 foot wide dark grey circular disc hovering in the sky. It had a very powerful light on its apex and it hovered over the centre of the city. The craft was a smooth dark grey with a strong blue light on its top.

Paracuru, Ceara, Brazil. 14th May 1960. Saturday. 4.00 am. Mr Raimundo dos Santos, a farmer, was on a beach when he saw

two silvery discs land on it. Pale skinned Hominoids appeared from the the landed craft and tried to beckon the witness on board. The Hominoids seemed to be conversing. The witness turned and fled. The witness returned later with other men and they found marks in the sand that appeared to have been under a lot of pressure and could have only been left by the discs. Nothing else could have left them. Slightly more interesting than usual.

At 6.50 am on 14th May 1960 police in Mount Gambier in South Australia investigated a report that a brilliant red light about ten feet in diameter had been pacing the car of Mr. E. Lewis and his family who were driving towards the Victorian border. The object had just suddenly appeared and then stayed in front of the car for fifteen miles.

Holly Point, Lough Ree, Galway, Ireland. 18th May 1960. Wednesday. 9.30 pm. Three priests were in a boat out fishing that evening. They were down for the Mayfly season and there was no wind. Fathers Matthew Burke, Daniel Murray and Richard Quigley saw two humps and the head of something black, large and strange in the Loch 100 yards away. They rowed towards it and the the Lakemonster went down and then surfaced elsewhere in the form of a loop where it stayed in view for five minutes. The creature had a six foot long neck that was sticking up out of the water with a serpentine head eighteen inches long like a goodsized Salmon perched on top of it. The head was flat and snakish and eighteen inches out of the water and was coiled. The creature was watched for several minutes and had an eighteen inch high bulge four foot behind its neck and it showed two sections above the water. It left little to no wash. The witnesses knew the lake well. Eventually the animal went northwest towards the shore and seemed to be propelled underwater. It submerged again and reappeared thirty yards from the shore before it vanished. The Lakemonster likes Quigleys or are they are common in the area?

Arauco Peninsula, Chile. 22nd May 1960. There were a large number of aftershocks of a major earthquake that was spread almost over the length of the country. The cities of Concepcion, Biobio region,73.04W,36.50S, 73W36S, and Valdivia, Los Lagos

region, 73.19W,39.50S,73W39S, were badly shaken. During the aftershocks mysterious bluish-green lights were reported in the sky at the time.

Two days later Puyehue Volcano in Chile, erupted on 24th May 1960. This was the first time since 1905 and was four hundred miles south of Concepcion. Natural electromagnetic Phenomena or Interdimensional? A byproduct of earthquakes and piezoelectricity or the Quasar Vacuum opening? Or all of the above?

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 27th May 1960. Friday. 6.00 am. Mr Peter O'Connor and a friend were camping when Peter photographed the Beastie. Peter had come out of his tent and saw the Lakemonster riding high in the water near the shore. He saw a low curving back in the Loch. It was 16 feet long by 2.5 feet high and the neck was three foot long by one foot thick. The head was not easily distinguishable and overall the creature was a dark grey colour. Watched by his friend Peter waded out into the Loch and took a flashlight photo from twenty-five yards. It was a good year for preserving images of Nessy for posterity.

Jerez de La Frontera, Spain. May 1960. Mr Miguel Timermans Ceballos was motorcycling from Prado del Ray to Jerez when he saw a tall Hominoid 500 feet on the road ahead. The hominoid had suddenly appeared on the edge of the roadway and was . 6.5 feet tall and appeared to have trouble walking. It was like a mechanical doll or robot with stiff arms. Then another entity appeared and followed the first entity. The second one was four feet tall and dressed similar to the first except it was wearing one black boot and crossed the road at an angle. The little one must have been a young child considering that it had lost a boot. Don't they all when you take them anywhere?

Globe, Gila County, Arizona. 9th June 1960. 12.15 am. Fifteen miles east of town the female witness, her husband and their two children were driving in their Cadillac when their headlights hit a three foot tall figure on the right edge of the road one hundred yards ahead. The creature had long arms, was dark in colour, had a pumpkin like head, yellow glowing eyes and no nose, mouth or ears. It was hairy as well. The small Hairy Hominoid was facing left and

appeared about to cross the road. The witness slowed the car and the hominoid looked at it and then ran back into brush out of range of the lights. Light was beaming out beyond the face. Seems that there are Desert Hairy Hominoids as well.

Mackay, Queensland, Australia, Pioneer River. 10th June 1960. Friday. Mackay Meteorological Office tracked an unidentified object in the sky the same night that an airliner crashed in the area. The object was over the crash site at 10.30 pm and again at 11.30 pm. Was an unidentified stationary aircraft twice over the one spot? What is a stationary aircraft? Amazing coincidences.

Quebec City, Quebec County, Quebec Province, Canada. 12th June 1960. A sonic boom was heard. A fiery object fell out of the sky splitting into two pieces that both fell into the Saint Lawrence River. The object was recovered and examined. There was one mystery though. There was insufficient Nickel for a Meteor and the object seemed Terrestrial in origin though did not react like Terrestrial metal. Are there rules as to what can and cannot fall out of the sky?

Mooney Village, near Kopperl, near Lake Whitney, Hill County, Texas. 15th June 1960. There was a clear sky though lightning flickered and it was a 75 degree temperature. Without warning the roof blew off the Mooney Village shop. This was a massive gust of wind at Midnight when the temperature suddenly shot up to 140 degrees Fahrenheit! The newly planted cotton field of Pete Burns was found charred black. This was one odd and sudden and very localised heatwave. Or an energy burst exploding at or near ground level?

Foyers, Loch Ness Highland, Scotland. 22nd June 1960. Dr Maurice Burton and his son saw a pattern of ripples half mile away in the loch. The ripples varied from side to side and then the movement changed direction. A dark object two feet long appeared and left a series of concentric ripples with fifteen feet between them. Whilst Dr Burton was momentarily distracted his son saw the black object give way to two dark humps. The first one was one foot long and the second one was two foot long with one foot of water between them. Must be turtles swimming in tandem. This is a logical answer is it not?

Kapuskasing, Cochrane County, Ontario, Canada. June 1960. An African lion was seen by many individual witnesses. Suddenly they appear.

Kapuskasing, Cochrane County, Ontario, Canada. June 1960. A maned lion was seen by farmer Leo Paul Dellaire. It was three feet tall by five feet long with a four foot long tail with a bushy end. And then they disappear! Most things have continuity, not spontaneity. This was our second Leo meeting a Leo. In 1948 in Pennville, Jay County, Indiana, Mr James Leo almost fainted when he discovered a large catlike animal on his back porch.

Leefe, Lincoln County, Wyoming. 1st July 1960. 10.30 am. Four witnesses saw a flying object land in a slag dump. The craft was 185 foot in diameter by 14 feet high and had five transparent bubbles on its underside. The craft rocked gently and it had approached from the south and hovered so close to the Earth that it almost landed. Then it took off. It looked like a big flat Pitta bread.

McHenry County, Illinois. 2nd July 1960. Saturday. A 218 pound rock fell from the sky. It was not Meteoric rock but Dolomite, a rock of Terrestrial origin. Was it part of a long-since destroyed planet? Dolomite is merely Calcium Carbonate, or limestone, that has been exposed to marine brine over long periods. It also can contain fossils though the process of Dolomitation can destroy fossil traces. What Interstellar sea did it fall from? Was this sea very close indeed?

Kankakee, Kankakee County, Illinois. 2nd July 1960. Saturday. A man and his wife were awake and their daughter and her husband were asleep in their car when it the car was suddenly bathed in an intense blue light. A ball of fire with a blue tail slowly passed over it. The inside of the car at the same time became unbearably hot and the witnesses could hardly breathe. The sleeping ones woke up. The object vanished to the north and the heat was turned off. Haven’t we met this same scenario before and if so could we then rule out overactive imagination due to the consistency of stories worldwide? We might not quite know what is doing it but we are getting a better idea of what it can do. It certainly does produce heat.

Tor Point, near Dores, Loch Ness. Highland. Scotland. 4th July 1960. The Lakemonster surfaced on the opposite side of the Loch from a group of students. It was too far to photograph and was viewed for two hours and sketched. It was a busy month for Nessy.

Tor Point, near Dores, Loch Ness. Highland. Scotland. 10th July 1960. Mr Bruce Ing saw a single hump five to ten feet long rising two feet out of water for twenty seconds that moved across wind leaving a small creamy wake. This was only six days after the previous sighting by a group of students.

Devils Gate Reservoir, Angels National Forest, near Altadena. California. 13th July 1960. Bruce Kremen, six years old, disappeared on a YMCA hike whilst still within sight of the main camp. Bruce, who was suffering from the altitude, was told to go back to the camp and the Group leader walked Bruce back to only a few yards from the camp. Bruce was told to report to one of the leaders visibly standing only a few yards away in a clearing. Bruce was never seen again though. It was only a few days before his seventh Birthday. Where did Bruce go? This was the fifth child to vanish here in four years. Was there a Terrestrial Monster here or an opening to somewhere else?

Alden, McHenry County, Illinois. 14th July 1960. Charles Wissell, a farmer, was weeding his corn field when he found a large rock in middle of corn row that he had never noticed before. The rock was not there when the corn had been planted. There was a small crater around the rock and it was possibly a meteor and had fallen from a great height. The corn had grown around it and there were no truck tracks. The rock was 26 inches long by 14 inches wide and 218 pounds in weight but was not Meteoric in origin though. So many of our Meteors are described as non-Meteoric. How can we define what is Meteoric or not if we only have Meteors to use as our reference? Certainly by definition this should include all large stone or rock masses that come hurtling out of the sky and not just selected ones? This is similar in scientific outlook to the pre-Nineteenth Century viewpoint on Meteors wherein they did not exist as rocks do not fall out of the sky. Now it is only selected rocks can only fall out of the sky.

Loch Lochy, Highland, Scotland. 15th July 1960. Friday. 7.25 pm. Mr Eric Robbins, his wife and a friend saw what at first seemed to be two stationary waves moving across the Loch. They then realized that it was the broad, rounded back of an animal with paddles rolling over it. The body rose up out of the water and formed a broad back with an underside lighter than the top. The creature was thirty to 40 feet long and the back alone was at least fifteen feet long. The creature was 250 yards offshore and viewed through binoculars and was rolling over and over in the water. It made waves which broke on the beach at their feet. Eventually there were nine witnesses watching. The Loch is connected to Loch Ness via the Caledonian Canal and the Garry River. A busy Summer for Nessy.

Hudson River, Manhattan County, New York. 15th July 1960. Friday. The witnesses of this event were the crew of the 24,000 ton Tanker “Alkaid” which struck a metallic USO which tore a massive gash in to the side of her hull on the Starboard side. The tanker was beached near the United Nations Building. There were no submarines in the area as it is very busy and far too risky for submarine traffic. A metallic something

Manipogo Beach, Lake Manitoba, Saint Rose du Lac, Manitoba, Canada. 22nd July 1960. Mr A. R. Adams saw a creature resembling a large snake with a serpentine diamond shaped head eight inches wide and swimming at fifteen miles per hour. It threw up an eight foot wake. Mr A. R. Adams ran alongside the creature keeping pace with it from the shore. There were three distinct humps and almost six feet of its back was seen. The top of the head was flat like a snake’s. Manipogo was back too!

Manipogo Beach, Lake Manitoba, Manitoba, Canada. 22nd July 1960. Friday. Twenty witnesses on a beach saw a large reptile in the water. Whatever it was it must have been a big Lakemonster according to the witnesses. It is funny how when analysing data from many reports that in the cases of areas with histories of Phenomenal activity most references cite the same incidences over and over again to verify a history. When you look for other references they are in the vein of local legend mentions, no detail, or someone possibly

saw one but they cannot remember when. Usually it is only the original few dated reports that are the basis of the histories.

On 24th July 1960 a giant object glowing like the sun and travelling at tremendous speed crashed into the sea with a terrifying roaring noise off Mount Drummond on the Lower Eyre Peninsula. Five minutes later the previously quiet surf was heard twelve miles away roaring and pounding the shore. The house of Mr. K. Ashman at Kapinnie was shaken by the blast and he had seen the object originally streaking across the sky from the northeast to the southwest and trailing a brilliant white light a minute or two after sundown. Mr. Ashman estimated that the object hit the sea about fifty miles out to sea and seventy miles from his farm.

Niagara River, Niagara Falls, Niagara County, New York. 26th July 1960. A flying object was seen crashing into the water. They love water don't they? And they love particular areas of water, such as Niagara Falls. Amazing coincidence, a basis for Interstellar paranoia or just a particular place at a particular time? Funny, that sounds like a familiar theory? This was the sixteenth phenomenal event in this area since the first one recorded in 1833 when oddly enough a luminous flying object was seen in the sky with a searchlight coming from it.

Parsons, Tucker County, West Virginia. Summer. July 1960. An eight foot tall hairy fiery eyed Monster was seen several times. The eyes shone like balls of fire and the creature also smelt off. Giant footprints were found as well. The Hairy Hominoid would appear four times that Summer and then not reappear until 1974. It had never been seen before in this area. Is all of this starting to sound too familiar?

Davis, Tucker County, West Virginia. July 1960. Summer. A group of boys who were sitting around a campfire at the time saw an eight foot tall Hairy Hominid in the woods. It had been poking one of the witnesses in the ribs who thought it was one of the other boys until he turned around and saw that he was face to face with a monster that had eyes like balls of fire and shaggy hair all over its' body. The eyes were set far apart and the creature was eight feet

tall. Gigantic footprints were also found and the witnesses did not feel like following them. Where do we get eyes like balls of fire from?

Davis, Tucker County, West Virginia. Summer, July 1960. An eight foot tall fiery eyed hairy Monster was seen several times. The eyes shone like balls of fire. The Hairy Hominoid also smelt off. Giant footprints were found as well. Was a hairy Devil visiting West Virginia?

Saint Rose du Lac, Lake Manitoba, Manitoba, Canada. July 1960. Mr Christopher Stofle, his wife and his sister-in-Law saw a reptile-like creature surfacing thirty feet from their boat. It was huge and for fear of it the women waded ashore through the Marsh. Such is the case here. One verified sighting in 1948 and another few in 1960 equals a long history of Lakemonster sightings.

In summer July 1960 as Louise Matthews of South Philadelphia in Philadelphia County in Pennsylvania was lying on her couch in the living room when she looked up and saw a huge red ball coming through a window though the venetian blinds were closed. The ball incidentally did not damage the venetian blinds in any way. The ball of light passed by Louise it made a sizzling noise and she felt a tingling on the back of her neck and put her hand on the spot but felt nothing. The ball then went through the living room and into the dining room and left through a closed window without damaging it. Louise called her husband who came from work to find the back of her hand burned. The hair at the back of her head soon fell out leaving the skin there as smooth as her face.

Left Hand Canyon, Boulder County, Colorado. 11th August 1960. Thursday. 3.10 pm. Ray Hawks whilst driving a tractor with a shovel loader attachment heard a detonation in the sky and looking up saw a disc in the sky. The electrics of the tractor suddenly died and the UFO dropped vertically out of the cloud. The craft hovered 650 feet from the witness and 200 feet up and wobbled as it stabilised itself. The craft looked like two concave discs joined at the rim and it was one fifth deep as it was wide. It was a dull Aluminium colour and the surface appeared velvety. There were a series of shiny metal plates with caps around the perimeter and one of these was giving off dark blue smoke around the edges. There was an

intermittent hum like an electric motor phasing and idling and the smoking plate began to tilt from within. This was replaced by another one that clicked as it locked into place. The hum became highpitched and the disc became surrounded by a shimmering field, elevated itself and vanished. The tractor then worked again. The disc was 200 feet in diameter by twenty thick in the middle and was seen two miles south of Buckingham Park and seven miles North and two miles west of Boulder. Quite a standard sighting actually.

Manipogo Beach, Lake Manitoba, Manitoba, Canada. 12th August 1960. Friday. Seventeen witnesses on the Beach saw three large and one small reptilians in the water. Two of the animals were swimming side by side whilst the third was trailing behind. They were all of identical shape and Mr Thomas Locke, the Government land Inspector, started filming them with a movie camera. Unfortunately he had run out of film.Another witness Mr Steve Rehaluk stated that they resembled three large, dark-brown snakes. Even famous cases such as Manipogo have very few documented reports, mainly hearsay.

On 13th August 1960 at 10.05 pm Clarence Fry, the deputy sheriff and jailer at the Red Bluff Prison in Tehama County in California saw an oval, pale-yellow glowing object with a flashing red light at each end and squarish white lights along the side come out of the westsouthwest.

Red Bluff, Tehama County, California. 13th August 1960. 11.50 pm. Police Highway Patrol Officers Stanley Scott and Charles Carson were eastbound on Hoag Road east of Corning searching for a speeding motorcyclist when they saw a huge airliner dropping out of the cloudless night sky. What appeared to be an airliner was very low and directly in front of witnesses who stopped and leapt out of the car. Unusually there was absolute silence as they continually watching the craft descending. When the airliner was one hundred to two hundred above the ground the airliner stopped, reversed suddenly and rose to an altitude of 500 feet. Now it was recognisable as an unknown craft and not an airliner. It was a football shaped craft that was 150 feet long by 40 feet high which was surrounded by a white glow making the round or oblong object visible. At each end

were definite red lights and at times five white lights were visible between the red lights. The craft then performed fantastic manoeuvres similar to the first at high speeds. Radar confirmed that an object was visible on the Radar. Each time the two witnesses attempted to get closer to it the craft retreated. When it came towards the Patrol Car there was electrical interference. The object was sweeping the ground and the sky with a red light beam. When Scott turned the red light on the Patrol Car toward the UFO it immediately moved away and eventually it began moving eastward and the Patrolmen followed it. As they reached the Vina Plains Fire Station they saw a similar object approaching from the South. It moved near the first and both stopped, remaining in this position for some time whilst occasionally emitting the beam of red light. Finally both craft vanished below the eastern horizon. The lights in the sky were also seen by two Deputy Sheriffs, the night Jailer and several prisoners who had been marched out onto the roof of the jail to witness the event and the sighting lasted two hours and fifteen minutes. Other sightings lasted till the eighteenth of that month. The bigger craft had swept the area seven times. They like playing cat and Mouse. Come here, go there.

Capitola, Santa Cruz County, California. 18th August 1960. 2.30 am. Police Officer Ed Cunningham saw something flash in the headlights of his Patrol Car. The object then fell into the Street and bounced few inches. Then there were a multitude of falling things which were actually large, dead birds. The area from Capitola to Cliffside to Westcliff Drive was littered with them. Powerlines were festooned and many birds were impaled on TV aerials.they were all sooty shearings, a type of petrel with a thirty inch wingspan and a 1.5 foot body. Four thousand of them fell and died and two thousand were injured and could not get off the ground. All of the birds were killed by the fall. There was no other findable cause of death. Did they all suddenly forget how to fly? Did a huge number of birds crash into something enormous in the sky? Did anyone check for Micrometeorites? For a glass wall up in the sky? They would not be the first to crash into an invisible unknown.

Near Prospect, Jackson County in Oregon, during August 1960 Mr. Sydney Morse saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot running beside his vehicle on a logging road.

Temma, on Sandy Cape, on the west coast of Tasmania, Australia. August 1960. After a storm Mr Ben Fenton, Mr Jack Booth and Mr Ray Anthony who were rounding up cattle found an eight foot long by three foot wide by ten inches thick something washed up onto a beach. The creature had no bones and was made up of tough fibrous material and was lying on the beach for two years and incidentally did not rot. An axe could not cut the skin and the Beast was a circular shape and was covered with short, soft fur and resembled Globsters found elsewhere. Are there Northern and Southern Hemisphere varieties of the Globster as it is called? This is not the first creature described like this in the world.

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. August 1960. A witness saw a terrific commotion in the water and then half a mile further east a great black hump was seen crossing the Loch from north to south. Does this suggest two Beasties in the Loch? Sometimes we wonder?

Belmont, New South Wales.Australia. August 1960. 1.30 am. Mrs Aldridge was awakened by a buzzing noise and when she looked outside she saw a bright light coming from a round object. Mrs. Aldridge then saw a little man 1.2 to 1.5 metres tall of average build and of normal humanoid appearance wearing a dull olive green skin-tight suit with a helmet and white-grey footwear. The little hominoid was only three metres from the witness opposite her house and connected approaching. Mrs. Aldridge went off to get her son and when they came back the Hominoid and the craft were gone. Mrs Aldridge was game going off to get her son. Most people would stand and watch. When you have a hallucination do you go off to get someone else to look at it?

Saginaw, Saginaw County, Michigan. 7th September 1960. Wednesday. Evening. Mrs Victor Mietans left her house to go shopping when she was hit on the head by a large perch that had fallen straight down out of the sky. The perch had fallen from the sky and was still alive. There were no marks of a birds beak or claws on

it. Catch the fish! Oops, missed! If Mrs. Mietans needed a fish then she didn't need to go shopping at all.

Labrador, Newfoundland, Canada. 23rd September 1960. Off the North coast of Labrador a cylindrical UFO with lighted portholes was seen to hit sea and sank. A lot of aquatic Falls this year.

Polson, Flathead Lake County, Montana. September 1960. Friday. The Zigler family were on the lakeside at Polson Country Club and went to investigate why the waves were crashing against the shore where they then saw a Lakemonster rubbing itself against the pilings of the pier. Mr Zigler went off for his rifle whilst Mrs Zigler moved closer. The Lakemonster then raised its head above the water and a black head the size of a horse's head and one foot of neck showed above the water. Mrs Zigler screamed and it then swam away at a great rate of speed. Later the same creature was again seen by the Zigler family six weeks later near the same spot. Had she scared it or had it scared her?

Lake Ontario. September 1960. It was a clear day and two CF-100 Canadian Armed Forces jets streaked across the north shore of Lake Ontario. The trailing jet had the lead jet in sight as they went through some wispy clouds and suddenly the lead jet vanished. The blip of the jet vanished from the Radar screens at the same time and no wreckage was ever found. Only the contrail was still there in the sky and it suddenly ended over Lake Ontario. Is Lake Ontario in the habit of swallowing things? This is its first plane that we know of but it has had its fair share of ships as well as illuminated things falling from the sky and down into it. Strange how things repeat at particular places.

Walnut Creek, Chilton County, Alabama, near Clanton. October 1960. Autumn. Many witnesses saw a tall Hairy Hominoid that the locals called a "Booger" and that made a sound like a woman screaming. The creaure had been seen several times in peach orchards sampling the peaches and it was covered with long hair and left huge manlike tracks. The Reverend E. C. Hand saw it near Liberty Hall and grabbed his shotgun and pursued it. Dogs though would not go near it. The Hairy beast was said to live in a

Swamp. Footprints were found and the Booger had only been reported the previous year and would disappear never to be heard from again after the following year. Just passing through?

Cressy, near Launceston, Tasmania, Australia. 4th October 1960. It was Tuesday Evening and the Reverend Lionel Browning, an Anglican Priest, and his wife saw five or six UFOs and their Mothership near their home. Another woman was an independent witness. Other residents heard loud explosions. The craft was three to four miles away and they saw a grey, cigar-shaped object emerged from a rainstorm. The grey object was 300 feet long and appeared to have a dull surface. The object travelled at less than fifty miles per hour which is well below stalling speed. Eventually it slowed down even more and stopped after a minute. Then out of clouds, above and behind the grey object, five or six small discs appeared, travelling very fast and moving like stones skipping on water. They were flat underneath with domes on top and they stationed themselves around the Mothership and all of them moved back into the cloud that the first ship had appeared from and vanished. Is the cloud so often seen a part of the UFO or part of the process of materialisation and dematerialisation through the Quasar Vacuum? Is the cloud creation in motion?

Gulf of Oman. 14th October 1960. The crew of the S. S. "British Energy" saw a Lightwheel at 11.30 pm. There were three very fast outward moving rings of light which were seen emanating from three separate vortices which were spaced about three cables apart in a straight line parallel to the ships fore and aft line and five cables distant on the Starboard. Positions of vortices remained unchanged. The first two had appeared suddenly producing circular rings at a frequency of one second or slightly less whilst the third produced elliptical rings which were moving much faster than the others. What had been the Gulf of Oman's only other Phenomenal sighting? It was another Lightwheel seen here in 1953. What are Lightwheels though? Are they purely electrical? Or slightly more?

Melbourne, Victoria. Australia. 16th October 1960. Two icemasses the size of footballs fell from a cloudless sky during 85

degree heat and narrowly missed two golfers. Obviously left-overs from Winter.

Three weeks after the original Cressy sighting in Tasmania at 10.30 pm on 25th October 1960 there was an earsplitting ground-shaking explosion in the sky. Mr. J. Metcalfe who was watching television at the time stated that he felt a sensation of airlessness just before the explosion and the windows started to rattle and it felt as if the house was being lifted off its foundations. Mr. Metcalfe went outside where he and his neighbor Mr. Saltmarsh observed a fading red glow to the northeast. Mr. and Mrs. K. Woodwards saw an orange coloured ball hovering above Western Tiers to the south of Poatina. As soon as the ball of light disappeared the Woodwards felt that there was pressure all around them. Then came the explosion.

Nelson, Kootenay County, British Columbia, Canada. October 1960. Mr Bringsli saw a seven to nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid that left 16 to seventeen inch long footprints. At least you expect to see Hairy Hominoids in British Columbia.

Marlington, Pocahontas County, West Virginia, Monongahela National Forest. October 1960. W.C. "Doc" Priestley was in a car when the ignition of the car failed all of a sudden and it came to a halt. "Doc" then saw an eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid on the side of the road. The manbeast had a pair of eyes like balls of fire and shaggy hair which was standing straight up like a porcupine's quills. The two of them stared at each other for a while and then the Hominoids hair stood down and the car started again. The Hominoid then vanished when the bus came back that "Doc" had been following. For the rest of the journey the car kept faltering and sparks flew from under the hood like a bad short and then the car stopped again. The Hominoid was again seen on the side of the road. The bus backed up again. The Hominoid again vanished. The points were completely burnt out of the car this time. Was the Hairy Hominoids hair an antenna array? Or just a bad case of static cling?

Residents of Dorothy near Mays Landing in Atlantic County, New Jersey, during October 1960 complained of strange noises

during the night and saw strange animal tracks. The Jersey Devil had been reported from this area before.

Price County, Wisconsin. 3rd November 1960. 4.30 pm. Two boys, one of them the Sheriffs son, were near a gravel source when they heard a highpitched humming noise and the air felt very warm. Looking around the boys saw an Aluminium-coloured object on the side of a hill. Both of the witnesses ran towards it and found that the ground of the landing site was quite warm. The boys felt the warmth through their mittens. The craft was described as a disc with a domed top and was twenty to twenty-five feet in diameter. Pretty standard. What happened though between seeing the craft and the boys finding the warm landing site? The boys did not describe the craft leaving.

Cressy, near Launceston, Tasmania, Australia. 15th November 1960. A USAF RB57 aircraft Pilot noted an approaching object while he and the navigator were flying at 12,000 metres. The object's altitude was 10,000 metres and its speed was high with a closing rate greater than 800 knots and it was seen for five to seven seconds before it was lost under the left wing. The diameter was 21 metres and there were no sharp edges. The object appeared fuzzy and undefined. Is this lack of definition also a feature of having traversed the Quasar Vacuum, the same as the clouds and the fog so often reported? Even the Angelhair? Was it still part cloud?

On 18th November 1960. a three foot long alligator was seen in Hines Park, Detroit, Wayne County, Michigan. Not really alligator country and not the right season either.

Pikeville, Pike County, Kentucky. November 1960. The charred bodies of five men were found sitting in a car on the side of the road. The coroner was baffled by the casual relaxed positions of the bodies as if they were totally unaware of the fire consuming them. There seemed to have been no desire to escape. It was as if they were all cremated instantly in the middle of a conversation. Group spontaneous combustion? Far too fast for the burning pig explanation.

Durango, La Plata County, Colorado. 24th December 1960. Saturday. A dozen witnesses including Mr Polson and his

neighbours saw a huge intensely lit object landing on a peak. The craft had a dome in the middle and revolving lights on it. The next day the Polson's pet dog ran into the house and died at their feet. At the area the UFO landed there were many overhanging tree limbs that were broken as well as many strange footprints. Some were Human but they were fifteen inches long. There were other tracks and they were only five inches long. The tracks went to a deserted cabin and circled it and then went back to the landing site. The Polsons Neighbour's dog which had disappeared on the night of the landing was never seen again. They like dogs. As pets or lunch I'm not sure though.

On Boxing Day, 26th December 1960, a couple from Sydney in British Columbia in Canada saw Caddy half a mile from town heading southwards. The seamonster was raising his head eight feet out of the water and the witnesses were originally attracted by a cloud of gulls which seemed to be diving at it.

Hickory Flats, near Sutton Reservoir, Braxton County, West Virginia. 30th December 1960. Friday. Mr. Charles Stover was driving a bakery truck when he was stopped bu a six foot tall Hairy Hominoid that was standing in front of him. The manbeast was standing erect and had eyes like balls of fire. Charles drove to a Filling Station restaurant and brought back a group of men with him. They found strange marks on the ground as well as huge boulders that appeared as if they had been thrown around. Unusual cries that could not be identified had also been heard in the vicinity for several weeks. A strange area indeed, West Virginia. Actually the east coast of the United States is pretty weird all over.

Watson Bay, Roderick Island, British Columbia. During Winter December 1960 Timothy Robinson and Samson Duncan shot at a small Bigfoot on a beach. They found blood on the snow where the creature had been but were afraid to follow it.

Lake Atsion, Burlington County, New Jersey. 1960. Five students out camping heard unearthly screams after finding Bigbird claw prints eleven inches long. There were four distinct tracks in the underbrush. The heel was dug in and the toes were spread out.

Nothing else could make the tracks and the bird must have been the size of the mythical Roc. Many animals were vanishing in the area including two dogs. Jersey Devil tracks? Was the Jersey Devil loose again?

Ruby, Cariboo County, Frazer River, British Columbia Canada. 1960. Mr Paul Peters, an Athabascan Indian, saw a Hairy Hominoid on the north side of the river near his fish camp when his dogs started whining and acting strangely. Paul then saw a hominoid 100 yards away that was manlike, very tall, covered in black hair, with a very stocky build and very muscular. The Bigfoot was 6.5 feet tall. There had been Hairy Hominoid sightings here previously in 1941 and 1949.

Lough Dubh, Suck River, near Glinsk,Galway, Ireland. 1960. Mr Mahon saw three Lakemonsters. One larger one and two smaller ones were swimming in the Loch. Was this a family outing? Ho-hum.

Lake Okanogan, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada. 1960. Mr Hans Gerade, the German Vice-Consul in Vancouver, and Mr Philip Daum from Bacon Beach visited the lake and saw a spoil of waves with white foam like the wash of a boat moving swiftly from north to south except that there was no boat. Whatever was making the large wash was under the water. This was too big for a Salmon. Inside the foam Mr Daum saw a creature that appeared to be twenty-five feet long with humps which rose up and down. Ogopogo was his name. Sorry, he doesn't exist.

Emmaville, New South Wales, Australia. 1960. A large Pantherlike creature with stripes had been seen killing sheep. There are no felines or members of the cat family native to Australia. I don't know if we would call this one Emma or Kitty or Tiger.

Patyah Forest, near Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia. 1960. There were reports of strange animals living in the dense forest that resembled Thylacines, Tasmanian marsupial Tigers, that are now extinct. The area is roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. The odd creature was called the Ozenkadnook Tiger as well as the Tantanoola Tiger. The thylacine had stripes and that was why it was called a marsupial tiger.

Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia. 1960. There were numerous reports of strange striped doglike animals in the area and the newspapers went to investigate. Large doglike tracks were seen mainly fringes of a 1200 hectare patch of dense bush and marshy swamp. The witnesses said that they were Thylacines or the now extinct Tasmanian Tigers. The area is roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. The animal was called the Ozenkadnook Tiger or the Tantanoola Tiger who seemed to be very busy.

Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Southwestern Victoria. Australia. 1960. Mr Cyril Tucker, a farmer, armed with a .22 rifle tracked one animal until he came within twenty yards of it. It gave forth an unearthly scream and Cyril stopped. The creature was larger than a German Shepherd with a kangaroo-like face with a piglike muzzle. The colouring was grey with black stripes on its rump. The body was lowslung and the tail was Kangaroo-like, thick at the butt and tapering towards the end. The creature was rather high in the withers and had a peculiar loping movement. When it moved the hind legs appeared to move in unison. Mr Tucker met it several times again and the dogs would go it and attack it. When the dogs did this the animal would rear up on its back legs and cover several yards in one stride as it ran away. On the third occasion Mr and Mrs Tucker were in their car on the way to Edenhope. They saw the animal in the headlights and reported a strange red glow to the eyes.

Between 1955 and 1961 there was massive poltergeist activity around Boyup Brook centering on the property of Bill and Ellen Hack. Over six years there were numerous stone falls as well as falls of other objects. Some witnesses were pulled along the ground by unseen forces. Strange lights were seen hovering around and eerie sounds were heard. When these dull torch lights appeared showers of stones would fall. Pieces of wood, iron, soap and even potatoes were seen to fall and sometimes even inside buildings. On one occasion a thirty-five pound stone landed on the roof of a watertank but so gently that it did not dent it. Numerous witnesses, both white and Aboriginal, saw the phenomena which seemed to cover an area of 1.6 kilometres or one mile. Sometimes stones were

seen rising up from the ground and clods of earth were found that were dry and dry underneath though it had been raining. There were no footprints in the wet ground either. At other times flying objects hit people as if intentionally yet whenever any of these objects dropped they never rolled or bounced but stayed where they landed even on slopes.

Chief Cornstalk Hunting Grounds, Ohio River Valley, West Virginia. 1960. Ten miles south of Point Pleasant near Southside many individual witnesses saw a flying Hominoid or Bigbird. This was a five to seven foot tall bird with grey plumage and glowing eyes. The head was set near the shoulders and the bird resembled a winged man who was gliding. Grey figures were also seen on the road that spread their wings when approached and flew away. The wings were huge. A Lady driving with her father near the Ohio River on Route two saw tall manlike figure on the side of the road and when she slowed down it took off into the sky. The big bird was much bigger than a man and was grey and stood in the middle of the road. Then a pair of wings unfolded from its back and practically filled the entire Road. It was the size of a small aeroplane and took off straight up in few seconds. Both witnesses were terrified, stepped on the gas and sped away. Mothman as John Keel would call him years later, had officially appeared though we seem to have recalled him from before.

Long Beach, Los Angeles County, California. 1960. Mr and Mrs Trucker heard a heavy thump followed by a long pained grunt outside their home. Stepping into their yard they found a five foot alligator that appeared to have just fallen out of the sky. The poor animal weighed sixty pounds and fell into the backyard of the Trucker house at 2525 Quincy Avenue. You just can’t take alligators anywhere. Put them on a plane and all they want to do is get off.

Gloucester, Essex County, Massachusetts. 1960. The crew of the “Julythna” saw a Seamonster that looked like a dinosaur. The aquatic creature was a 70 foot long Serpent. Did somebody say Gloucester? Is it our old friend, or at least a descendent of the famous Gloucester Seaserpent? Who else could it be?

Near Oroville in Butte County in California sometime in 1960 Mr. Leonard Mack saw a Bigfoot near a spring.

Hoopa Valley, Humboldt County, California. Leroy Dolittle saw a Hairy Hominoid standing in a meadow in 1960.

Conser Lake, Linn County, Oregon, near Albany. 1960. There were many sightings of a Hairy Hominoid that was supposed to have webbed feet and was seen near the lake. This is an interesting combination. A web-footed Bigfoot that lives in the water. Didn't we meet him on the banks of the Neuces River in Texas in 1958?

Conser Lake, Linn County, Oregon, near Albany. 1960. A Hairy Hominoid that was supposed to have webbed feet was seen near the lake. The creature once kept pace with a truck traveling at 35 miles per hour.

1961

Benjamin, Knox County, Texas. 10th January 1961. 9.12 pm. Mr W.K. Rutledge, an Attorney, and Mr George A. Thomas, a drilling contractor, were flying over King County, Texas. Suddenly at 1,500 feet above their altitude of 6,500 feet they saw something that was not an aeroplane. It was a large round luminous craft that was surrounded by a brilliant glow. The craft was stationary and as the witnesses approached it the object began to descend. Dozens of witnesses on the ground saw an orange zigzagging object in the sky. These included King County Sheriff Dub Holler in Guthrie and the wife of Knox County Sheriff Homer Melton, west of Benjamin. After six minutes the UFO landed west of the town. Rutledge radioed Wichita falls to know if any aircraft were having trouble in the area and the answer was negative. Sheriff Melton organised a posse. Rutledge continued circling the landed craft. The glow from the craft so bright that it cast light on the witnesses plane that was 4,000 feet above it. At 10.00 pm Rutledge had to fly to Abilene due to lack of fuel and shortly after the UFO took off quickly. There weren't that many luminous vertical take-off aircraft around in 1961. in fact there were none.

On the night of 10th January 1961 numerous witnesses saw mysterious lights flashing above the city of Sydney in New South Wales in Australia. Naval, Air Force and Weather Bureau authorities could not identify what they were. Photographs had been taken of them at the Belfield Tracking Station and star trails for stars were normal. The objects were like stars moving around the sky , first seen in the north and then moving slowly across the sky to the south and then moving north again. They resembled flashlights being turned on and off.

About January 1961 two young women were frightened by a hairy hominoid which suddenly appeared out of the scrub near the top of Minne Ha Ha Falls near Katoomba in the blue Mountains in Australia. The creature was seven feet tall with a sloping forehead, thick eyebrow ridges and a very muscular build with long arms and big hands. the creature also had very big feet. The girls ran off screaming in the direction of the car park.

On 23rd February 1961 a loading dock was struck by a falling meteorite in Ras Tanura in Saudi Arabia.

urley, Iron County, Wisconsin. 24th February 1961. Friday. A B-47 bomber mysteriously crashed 60 miles northwest of Eagle River. Are mystery air crashes tied in here as well?

Karelia, Russia. February 1961. A fairly large crater was found on the edge of a frozen lake by Mr Vasili Bradski, a forester. The crater was thirty metres by fifteen by three metres deep and had a smooth bottom. There were chaotic heaps of grass and soil at the sides of the hole yet there was no trace of the soil removed found except at the bottom of the lake. Pellets resembling buckwheat were also found and they had a metallic sheen and were of an unknown type. A gully 100 metres long was found at the bottom of the lake and there was a hillock 1.5 metres high at its end. The cause of all this excavation was unknown. It appeared as if something had landed, caused the destruction on its impact and then flew off again. The ice had turned green. The traces and holes had not been there two days before. Into the water they go and out they go again.

Loch Seaforth, between Harris and Lewis, Western Isles, Outer Hebrides, Scotland. 27th February 1961. Monday. The crew of the steamer “Boston Gannet” and others saw a strange twisting and turning object fall into the sea at the mouth of Loch Seaforth. Several ships raced to the rescue but there was nothing to be found there. No planes were missing and the object did not travel like a Meteor as it twisted and turned as it fell. Meteors do not twist and turn as they fall. Nor are they mistaken for aircraft very often either due to their short viewing time. Previously there had been sightings around here of turtle-like Seamonsters in 1808 near Soay, off the Isle of Skye in 1900, another near Rhum in 1901, and the giant turtle reappeared in 1959 near Soay again three times in September This was not a rapidly descending giant turtle, was it?

Admiralty Bay, Antarctica. 16th March 1961. 6.15 pm. Brazilian Meteorologist Mr Rubens J. Villela and five other witnesses on board the “Glacier” taking part in U. S. Navy’s “Operation Deep freeze” saw a sharply defined egg-shape travelled slowly from the northeast to the southwest at fifty degrees above the horizon on a straight horizontal trajectory. It was the size of small aeroplane and straight multicoloured rays flashed back backward in a Vee formation from the front of the object. The colours changed continuously but were predominantly green, red and blue. The object itself was reddish and left behind an orange trail. Suddenly the front and rear split apart forming two separate objects, each one identical to the original. As they changed from red to blue and white they increased in brightness and suddenly they vanished. The cloud was overcast at 1500 feet and the lights were under the cloud cover. That rules out Venus and the Moon. Anywhere on Earth, at almost any time.

Craig County, Oklahoma. A tourist from Ohio saw an African lion here in March 1961.

Vinita, Craig County, Oklahoma. Mid-March 1961. Two nurses at the Eastern State Hospital saw a lion going in and out of shrubbery. Locals told the authorities that the lion had been seen for two months and was heard roaring. The lion had also been eating local chickens

Bowna, near Hume Weir, near Albury, New South Wales. Australia. 16th March 1961. On Thursday at 8.45 pm Mr F. Reynolds and his son Mr Lloyd Reynolds, fifteen years old, as well as at least six people in a caravan (trailer) Park saw something like a large caravan (trailer) with four windows and a light at one end at the edge of the weir 300 yards from the witness's trailer. There was a strange fire that seemed to flash rather than burn near it. There were also four Hominoids moving quickly between the trailer(caravan) and the fire. Through binoculars the trailer, light and fire all seemed to be moving together in a jerking manner that was taking it sideways. After 45 minutes the odd trailer vanished. Nobody could have parked a trailer there though for it was all mud flats. There were no traces at all of anything having been there. The same day as the sighting at Admiralty Bay, Antarctica we have an illuminated ghost trailer near Albury, in Australia. In the immediate area there were numerous sightings of UFOs in the sky around the same time.

At Barnawartha on 16th March 1961 in Victoria, 32 kilometres west of Bowna, Mr. D. Anderson saw a yellow type of light which moved east towards Beechworth around 10.00 pm.

At Tallangatta in Victoria in Australia also on 16th March 1961 Mrs. Saw saw a very bright light descend behind the mountains to the east shortly after dusk.

Mrs. Woodcock of West Albury in New South Wales in Australia on 16th March 1961 stated that at 9.25 pm she saw a peculiar light like fine rain coming down which changed from red to pink and then faded away as it headed towards Beechworth.

Still that same night on 16th March 1961 Mrs. Burns of Wangaratta in Victoria in Australia saw an unusual pink light in a narrow beam which extended for some miles in the sky. This was about 10.00 pm. This colour was commented on in the West Albury sighting that same day.

Whitstone, near Oamaru, Otago, New Zealand. 24th March 1961. Friday. A metal cube fell from the sky. It was reddishbrown and eighteen millimetres by eighteen millimetres in size and struck a tractor. The object exhibited signs of stratification and had a specific gravity of 6.3. The specific gravity of a Nickel-Iron Meteorite is 8.5.

You never know what is going to come plummeting out of the sky next. Or where!

Puget Sound, Washington State. March 1961. A Mother who was a trained Biologist and her two sons and a relative were walking on a Beach near theentrance to Puget Sound, the shipping Route to Seattle, and were watching a freighter far away moving down the channel.They then saw something strange and closer to them. This something had a large flattish head that turned away from the witnesses and towards the ship. The witnesses distinctly saw three humps behind the long neck. The seamonster sank and then reappeared shortly after. It had a long floppy mane. Her son cried out and began to clutch her in fear and the Seamonster noticed them for the first time and sank and then reappeared again close enough to see any details. Puget Sound is quite a popular place as well and not just for Seamonsters.

Eagle River, Vilas County, Wisconsin. 18th April 1961. 11.00 am. Mr Joe Simonton, 60, saw a silvery, metallic, humming machine after hearing a loud noise above his house. The machine landed and a hatch slid open in the upper part and three Hominoids who were five feet tall, darkskinned, and twenty-five to thirty years of age came out. They wore what appeared to be knitted headgear and dark blue uniforms. None of the hominoids spoke and one of them handed Joe a shiny bucketlike affair with a handle on either side and indicated that he wanted water. Joe gave the hominoid water. Joe saw the interior of the craft and it was like black wrought Iron. There was one hominoid busy at an instrument panel and another hominoid working at what seemed to be a stove. A pile of pancakes sat nearby and Joe gestured at them and then received four pancakes from the man with the bucket. The hatch slid shut and the UFO took off to the south. The Pancakes were analysed and were composed of hydrogenised fat, starch, buck-wheat, soya bean hulls and wheat Bran. Joe ate one and it tasted like cardboard. The type of wheat was unknown. One of the pancakes went to NICAP in Washington and the third went to Dr J. Allen Hyneck and the witness had one left. Sounds like modern health food. Especially the cardboard part.

Lake Onega, Russia. 27th April 1961. A group of Hunters watched the approach of a UFO. It was early morning and an eggshaped flying object the size of a commercial aircraft that was travelling very low and very fast struck the ground. There was a tremendous noise and it appeared to cause considerable damage. The egg then regained its forward and upward motion and vanished from sight. There was no sound during the event. Three gouges were left in the vegetation as well as unusual green ice that was left over. The ice was analysed and contained Aluminium, Calcium and Barium, and also an unknown organic material. Metallic particles that were found were resistant to temperature and acid though they were not radio-active. The foil-like substances were of considerable strength and were recovered by Major Anton Kopeiken who sent the material to the Leningrad, now the Saint Petersburg, Technological Institute. Meteors do not hit the ground and then ascend into the Heavens again. But this one did. Neither do crashed aircraft.

Bailey's Beach, Long Island, New York State. 29th April 1961. Saturday. A spherical object was seen bobbing up and down in the waves 200 yards, from shore. Suddenly it rose to 60 feet above the sea and took off in a straight line out to sea at at least 100 miles per hour. Nor do Meteors hit the water and then ascend either.

In the spring April 1961 Mr. Thomas Morse reported that he had seen what appeared to be a monstrous eel with white teeth that raked rearwards in its mouth that was resting on the shore of North West Bay in Lake Champlain. North West Bay is in Westport in Essex County in New York State.

Lough Crolan, linked to Lough Derrylea, Connemara, Ireland. April 1961. Mr Tom Connelly saw a horse-eel in the Lough. It was an Eel-like creature with velvety skin and it was at least twelve feet long and was rising and sinking repeatedly in the one spot for over half an hour. There were many legends of the waterbeast and children were warned to stay away from the place. The creature was also called a Piast or Peiste and was said to travel across land at times. Is it more amphibian than true fish? Another salamander? A very big salamander?

Hurley, Iron County, Wisconsin. 2nd May 1961. Tuesday. The Pilot of a B-47 plane felt no gravity and stated "I felt this weightlessness-I was hanging by my straps".The plane crashed. This was at the same spot as another crash that had occurred here previously on 24th February of the same year. It's weird when accidents repeat in the same spots. Especially accidents with the unknown.

Between Eagle Bend and Osaks, Todd County, Minnesota. 10th May 1961. Wednesday. Mrs R. Vogt whilst driving her car ran into a three foot wide ball of fog which caused the interior of her car to heat up quickly. Mrs Vogt braked and got out. The windscreen was cracked and the bodywork was too hot to touch. The fog sounded like flying gravel when hitting the car. A ball of Micrometeorites surrounded by water vapour? Was the heat produced by the falling micrometeorites actually producing the fog in the damp air?

On 22nd May 1961 an ovoid aluminium coloured object flew over Santa Teresa del Tuy, sixty kilometers from Caracas in Venezuela, and landed on the site of earth moving operations in the Paraiso del Tuy area. Twenty witnesses, including engineers, topographers and police stated that it wove a path in and out of the hills, dodging trees and flying at low speed. It stopped in the air over some gamelote grass and one of the observers, Dr Rino del Negro, leaped into his jeep and followed it, catching up with it just before it diched behind a hill. As he reached a bend in the road he saw it vanish in the distance. On pulling up he saw that the tall gamelote grass had been flattened towards the ground in a circular patch sixty feet across. The same object had been seen three times in the previous day and it was described as moving in a sort of white cloud with fuzzy edges.

At 8.35 am on 26th May 1961 a UFO resembling a long white cloud or a fluorescent tube was seen over the sea off Devonport in Tasmania. It was moving slowly against the wind in a north northwest direction and was watched for a few minutes by the Young family. There was also another independent witness of the same object.

On the night of 29th May 1961 a strange object was seen in the sky over Gundagai in southern New South Wales that was watched for two hours. At one stage it eclipsed four fifths of itself as if a black curtain had been spread over it. The object was itself a bluish light and there were five witnesses and it was five times as bright as any star. Astronomers at Mount Stromlo Observatory did not know what it was. Stephen King took a four minute exposure of it with a high quality camera. The witnesses first saw the light at 4.20 am and it was last seen at 6.25 am. The photographic print, processed by a professional photographer in Canberra, showed three separate glowing areas of the strangest shapes that he had ever seen. Under a powerful microscope the shape was generally circular with a nose effect pointing earthwards.

Hudson River, Manhattan County, New York. May 1961. A Businessman piloting his own plane, saw a Bigbird like a huge Pterodactyl that swooped his plane though scarcely moving its wings. The Bigbird buzzed the witness like a fighter plane making a pass. We could easily disregard this sighting if it were not the only one to ever be reported. Maybe the Bigbird was visiting from Texas?

Savona, Italy. 3rd June 1961. A UFO emerged from the sea and shot up into the sky. Ho-hum. Another ascending meteor. There had been a lot of them this year.

Anchieta Highway, near Cubatao, Brazil, Santos. 5th June 1961. Monday. 2.30 am. The occupants of twenty cars plus Police including Patrolmen Jaime de Miranda and Astrogildo de Madieros as well as Marshall Jose Otavia Leite were all watching a glowing disc moving in the sky over the immediate area. Two Patrolmen called to the scene attempted to signal the UFO by projecting white from the Patrolcar spotlight. No results though. They then tried to signal it with a light which was focussed in the direction of the UFO. The Patrolmen turned it on and immediately the UFO swooped them. Marshall Juat then arrived and was about to shoot the craft with a rifle when he was stopped by a Patrolmen. After three hours of this the object began to lose its glow and started to fade and was gone by daybreak. The incident happened 48 kilometres from Santos. Light response! Intelligent recognition or luminous reaction?

On 8th June 1961 five people observed a UFO over Cairns through a telescope. It was oval-shaped and glowing bright red with three shining triangular fins and they observed it for twenty minutes. Several other residents of Cairns also saw “the Thing” at the same time with the naked eye.

On 29th June 1961 a mysterious flying object trailing red and white jets was seen over the Northern Territory in Australia. It was seen over Tennant Creek ten minutes after it was seen over Darwin.

Leakin Park, Carroll County, suburb of Baltimore, Maryland. June 1961. Mr. and Mrs. Fergeson saw huge eyes staring in at them through their car window. Mr. Fergeson got out of the car and followed the tall Bigfoot but ran back to the car when it began to growl.

Beulah, Benzine County, Michigan. 7th July 1961. Five miles from town two youths in a car saw a bluish white light travelling southeast to northwest at jet speed. The UFO then stopped and came lower and then rose to twenty degrees elevation, came closer to the ground and vanished behind some trees. A reddish glow appeared. The two youths drove back to town to get two other witnesses who all saw the object illuminating the countryside like the Full Moon would. The sighting lasted fifteen minutes. The object had been seen on Zimmerman Road and had a light like a rotating Beacon inside the light. Five minutes later the object came from the Forest followed by a white one. Both were close to the ground and interchanging positions. Then four objects appeared from behind the car and took part. The witnesses then drove back to town to get two more witnesses and they all saw it. Then the witnesses went back to town and three men came back but the object was now gone. It was not light responsive but certainly unusual.

Marshall, Harrison County, Texas. 11th July 1961. Mr Troy Peterson was watching a Meteor shower when he saw a blazing ball of fire streak in from the west and bury itself ten feet from him. Troy called the Sheriff and Deputy Lee Anderson came over. The object was too hot to handle even thirty minutes later.the object resembled a piece of charred petrified wood that sparkled and glinted and weighed 16 pounds yet was buried only four inches down. Troy said

that it fell slowly. The Meteor shower was not reported anywhere outside of the locality. Nothing quite like a localised Meteor shower.

Shreveport, Caddo County, Louisianna. 12th July 1961. Wednesday. The roof of a house at 2065 Lovers Lane was hit by a hail of green Peaches which fell from the sky onto carpenters working on the roof of at the time. The peaches were the size of golfballs and there was no wind. The Carpenters had to evacuate from the roof. The majority of the Peaches fell there except for four which fell onto the adjacent property at 2062 Shadywood Lane. There was no cover in the area for anyone to hurl them from. The selective whirlwind strikes again. If there are other dimensions up there then anything can fall from them.

On 12th July 1961 two stationhands at Millmerran in Queensland in Australia saw an object the size of a kerosene tin with long flames pouring out of one end diving down towards them. Assuming that it was about to crash they went to where they projected that it would occur. There was nothing there when they got to the crash site.

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 21st July 1961. Evening. Miss Helen Stitt, her mother, father, sister, uncle, aunt and girlfriend Sandra camped beside the Loch only eight or nine miles from Inverness. The loch was silent and calm and Helen noticed quite a large disturbance in water. Then a large oval shaped object rose from the spot which formed slowly into four distinct humps which then swam across the water nearly to the edge and vanished. The humps were the same shape and dark grey or black with a total length of fifty feet. Had this fallen recently or was it always there?

Alstead, Cheshire County, New England, New Hampshire. 23rd July 1961. Sunday. At the home of Mrs Mabel Metcalfe the walls became hot after a violent storm. There was no fire or smoke and the heat was not fiery. There was no short-circuiting either. No one was hurt. The local fire brigade sprayed water on the walls and the water quickly evaporated and the walls remained hot. The fire brigade came back, sprayed the house again and left some men there. The house cooled down by midnight.Was Mrs Metcalfe’s

home capable of holding lightning induced heat for quite a long period?

Loch Urabhal, near Achmore, Isle of Lewis, Western Isles, Scotland. 27th July 1961. Thursday. Mr Ian McArthur and Mr Roderick Maciver were fishing when they saw a creature with a hump swimming in the Loch. The creature had a small head or fin six feet from the hump and swam up and down in undulations. It was much bigger than a Dolphin and was only 45 yards away in shallow water. The creature appeared three times and swam like a Dolphin and not like an Otter. And Dolphins do not swim like fish. So we can rule out giant Otters or giant fish. What had been reported from here before? Mixed Lake and sea Monsters. In 1808 it was a very busy year. On the coast of Coll a huge Seamonster was seen by Mr McLean, the Parish Minister of Eigg, as well as the crews of fourteen different fishing boats and in 1821 five Gentlemen saw a Lakemonster in Loch Suainbal on the Isle of Lewis which was seen again by others in 1846 and 1856.

On 28th July 1961 dozens of people saw a saucer-shaped glowing object over Darwin harbour in the Northern Territory of Australia. It glowed with bluish light and had a long white flashing tail and was at a height of 2,000 feet. The object made a wide circle over the harbor and then flew southwards. A few minutes later a big ball of fire chased after a train on its way to Darwin. The train driver Mr. D. Clark and his fireman Mr. G. Fomin both saw it chasing after them.

Ten minutes later on 28th July 1961 a UFO was seen over Tennant Creek. Shortly after this sighting a UFO was seen over Wonora in the Northern Territory in Australia at an altitude of ten thousand feet, 8,000 feet higher than at Darwin.

Stanley, Gaston County, North Carolina. July 1961. Summer. Thousands of small toads fell during a rain shower onto the home of Mr and Mrs Cecil Moose on Norwood Road. They were the size of dimes and covered one acre of ground. They carpeted the ground even on the following day. Toads do not live in ponds or in groups and could not all have been sucked up by a selective whirlwind or waterspout unless it was very selectively scouring the countryside.

In a small town near Wilmington, Clinton County, Ohio, during Summer July 1961 a woman saw a nine foot tall Bigfoot being chased from house to house by a man with a shotgun.

Port Aransas, Neuces County, Texas, Gulf of Mexico. July 1961. The crew of the “Ruby”, a 67 foot Shrimp boat, hooked onto the unknown. The unknown submerged moving object was metallic and ripped the vessels stern off. The crew were saved by another fishing boat nearby. No submarines were in the area at the time. Not that any submarines might be admitting it. There have been similar collisions with the metallic underwater unknown. Just ask the crew of the “Hattie D” in 1964.

Meekathara, Western Australia. 6th August 1961. 3.30 pm. Mr Edwin Payne on “Mount Hale” sheep Station with twelve other witnesses saw twelve metallic white discs flying through the air. The discs gave off a fibrous, substance like snowy white mush and as it slowly fell it rapidly crumbled and vanished. The sighting was between 3.30 pm and 9.30 pm. The UFOs were travelling in pairs and there were no aircraft in the area at the time. Is the production of Angelhair part of the transmogrification process as an object passes through the Quasar Vacuum? Can an object only be capable of passing through the Quasar Vacuum if it is in the form of pure energy and the Angelhair is part of its reconstruction into hard matter again?

Smiths Ferry, Valley County, Idaho. 6th August 1961. Fifty-nine miles north of Boise a falling object from the sky struck a tree and burnt down through the trunk. After cutting the top of tree at thirty feet the object started a series of small Forest fires. The object was never found though it had burrowed down leaving the tree trunk hollow. Was this a bouncing exceptionally hot high velocity Meteorite that took off again?

What? Meteors don’t do this? It certainly looked like they do! What else does then?

Inverness, Highland, Scotland, Loch Ness. 11th August 1961. Friday. Mrs Stanley Hill and 13 others from the lochside Hotel “The Clansman” saw the Lakemonster loping along through the water only twenty-five yards from shore and only 75 yards from the witnesses. The Loch was calm and it was a fine day. There were

three humps that were six feet long as well as two nearside flippers that came out of the water whilst paddling. The beast was a dark grey Charcoal colour and was seen clearly for five minutes. No head or neck was seen though and there was a shadow of the submerged part in the water. The creature traveled as fast as a rowing boat and left no wash. The humps rose two feet above the waterline. How unusual. The sighting of a Lakemonster in Loch Ness.

Twin Beaches, Lake Manitoba, Manitoba, Canada. 19th August 1961. Saturday. 8.30 pm. Seven witnesses including Mr Patrick Rakowki and Mrs Blanche Konecki saw a Lakemonster that was 40 feet long with a single twenty-five foot long hump though it also had a short hump on the rear end. The creature was yellowy brown and looked slimy and was swimming between five and seven miles per hour. The lakemonster was seen for four to five minutes. Unusual for Lakemonsters to be seen here as well as in Lake Manitoba. Was it a giant slug?

Sunland, Los Angeles County, California. 24th August 1961. Hot metal fell onto a vacant lot scorching a circle ten feet across. The falling metal fell too slowly for a Meteor and was too hot to handle. Haven't we had other slow Meteors recently? This one did not go back into the sky either.

Moscow, Russia. 31st August 1961. Several cars became stalled on a Highway thirty miles from the city of Moscow in Russia when a UFO hovered over them for a few minutes. The cars were unable to restart their engines until the object flew away. It is not a question of draining energy but of actually stopping the vehicles for limited periods. They could start again so the energy had not been drained nor had the starters been burnt out so as to render them inoperative.

Springfield, Hampden County, Massachusetts. August 1961. Over one hundred randomly selected automobiles had only their rear windows shattered by unknown projectiles. Were these Micrometeorites? Were the vehicles all facing in the one direction so as to be so selective or were other window reports conveniently overlooked for the sake of a good story. Much of our Phenomena details are based on witness interpretation as are possibly many of

our sightings themselves so we cannot rule out misidentification or rearrangement of data by witnesses or secondary corroborators including journalists and Authors. That is why my priority has been dates and places and the patterns, if any, between them, not the Phenomena as such. Dates and places generally only get changed due to error or sloppily hand-written notes when scrawl gets misinterpreted and dates or figures are misinterpreted.

On 6th September 1961 a falling meteor struck the roof of a house in Bells in Grayson County in Texas.

On 10th September 1961 RAAF service policeman Corporal J. W. Smith was patrolling Laverton Air Force Base at 10.00 pm when he saw a flying flat disc in the sky that was visible for five minutes hovering over the base. The dsic gave off dull amber light and was spinning all of the time. Then it went slowly straight up into the sky for a minute and a half until it was out of sight. Later the disc came back still spinning and hovered in the same position again for a few seconds before departing again. Laverton is near Melbourne in Australia.

Indian Ocean. 18th September 1961. Monday. The Captain and crew of the “Queensland Star” were watching a UFO through cloud formation. The UFO was white and vanished into clouds and then reappeared again dropping down towards the sea. The UFO entered the sea only after the water in the surrounding area grew intensely bright and particles of white matter fell to the sea after the object had vanished. This did not behave like a Meteor. The sky and water were illuminated for several minutes afterwards. Angelhair? Entering the sea? Not acting like a Meteor?

Lancaster, Coos County, White Mountains, New Hampshire. 19th September 1961. Mrs Betty Hill and Mr Barney Hill, a mixed race couple, were driving on Highway three in the White Mountains near Lancaster between 10.00 pm and 3.00 am. Betty noticed a bright Star near the Moon and several times they got out to look at the Star, several times with binoculars. Barney saw red, amber, green and blue lights rotating around the bright star. There was no sound and suddenly the bright star swooped them and paced the

car. Betty watched it through the binoculars. They stopped the car in the middle of the road and Barney looked through the binoculars. The bright star was a large disc and both witnesses walked to fifty feet from the craft which was has hovering just above some trees. There was a double row of windows and six Hominoids inside. One that Barney thought was the leader wore a black leather jacket. The UFO descended and as it did this fins holding red lights spread across the craft and landing gear lowering from its belly. Barney looked at the face of the only Hominoid looking at him and felt that he was going to be captured and he ran back towards Betty and the car yelling out that they were going to be kidnapped! They took off in the car. They then heard beeps and both felt drowsy. They arrived home at 5.00 am. Later under hypnosis events unfolded. Barney had inexplicably driven up a dirt Road to a roadblock and the engine quit. Several men appeared around the car and they guided the witnesses to the craft. The men had Mongoloid , broad and flat faces with large slanting eyes that wrapped around to the sides of the head. The Leader had large almond shaped eyes and the mouth was a slit. There was a vertical line on either side of the mouth and they had bluish grey skin. Barney was put on a table that was too short for him and Betty was examined medically. Unusual instruments touched her body in various places and samples of skin and fingernails taken. Some hair was pulled from her head and a long needle was pushed into her navel. The Aliens told her that this was a pregnancy test. She screamed when this occurred. Barney had a device put onto his genitals to collect semen. Betty communicated with the leader. They did not speak out loud and the Leader showed her a map. The hominoids were from another Galaxy. The Hills were then escorted from the ship. In a nutshell Betty and Barney Hill saw a UFO landing whilst driving at night and had been taken aboard for a medical examination. A classic Contactee case with all of the traditional features. Lost time, strange creatures from far away, an obsession with genitalia, the witnesses being unable to recall many of the details. Generally a dreamlike state. Was it a dreamlike state? A shared dreamlike state? How do you share a dreamlike state? Would you have to be hypnotised and

fed a story? By whom or what? This is far more believable than synchronised dreaming.

Lake Lebsko, Stupsk, Baltic coast, Poland. 24th September 1961. It was a Full Moon and at 11.35 pm. Mr Czeslaw K. Kawecki who had been fishing with a friend suddenly heard the noise of rushing water in the sea 300 metres away. The sea surface was rising in one spot like a round hill and splashing water was rushing up like Fountains. A mysterious black Unidentified submarine object was then seen that silently rose a few metres into the air. There was a whirlpool in the water now. Next there was a sudden bolt of steady white light around the lower part that was segmented by convex dark streaks. The hovering object resembled a huge upside down funnel. The thin end of the funnel had a rounded top with a bent aerial like a stump on it. A second light appeared under the object after one minute and the object tilted northwards and showed its underside for thirty seconds. Then the craft glided fifty metres East making rotating movements in its bottom. The light then went bluish and more intense. At an angle of 45 degrees the craft took off into the sky. There were four other witnesses on the shore as well as the two Fishermen. Meteors always rise up out of the sea don't they? And they are always funnel shaped and rotating.

Neamt Monastery, Romania. September 1961. Mr Emanoil Manoliu was in the Monastery when he was suddenly dazzled by a bright light and then saw something like an upturned boat above the little hill by the lake. After a few seconds the object raised itself vertically and took off over the Mountains. The UFO was very quick and looked like a disc with a length of six to seven metres and a breadth of three metres. The craft vanished like a tornado in the air and caused a rush of wind. There was no sound. Next day witness went to look at the landing site. The grass had been singed and there was a light imprint in the soil as if made by a hard object. Ho-hum, in and out of the water they go.

West of Ross Lake in Whatcom County in Washington State in September 1961 a man saw a Bigfoot from a distance of only four hundred feet.The creature eventually walked away.

During September 1961 an odd metal ball that was larger than a soccer ball fell onto Reading in Berkshire in England.

On 2nd October 1961 Mr. Waldo J. Harris, a pilot, was preparing for a routine takeoff from Utah Cental Airport near Salt Lake City in Salt Lake County in Utah at noon when he noticed what he thought was another plane to the south which was still in the same position when he was airborne. Waldo decided to fly towards it and investigate it and realized that it was a large disc hovering with a rocking motion at an altitude of 6500 to 7000 feet. Waldo radioed the control tower and told them of it and that he was going to get a closer look at it. The craft was five miles away and seven other witnesses on the ground also saw it using binoculars and agreed that the object hovered with a rocking motion. It eventually moved at fantastic speed as Waldo attempted to close in by suddenly stopping and rising vertically. The object resembled sand-blasted aluminium, was fifty feet wide and five to ten feet thick in the centre and had the appearance of two shallow dishes joined together at the rim.

Sunset, Davis County, Utah. 14th October 1961. Saturday. 5.30 pm. Mr and Mrs Michael Burson independently of each other as well as several other independent witnesses saw four strange clouds that were seen heading east. These four particular clouds were travelling much faster than the other clouds in the sky and there were a pair of smooth discs seen as well. All four clouds seemed to be joined together by long strands of sticky stuff. The clouds looked more like fluffy blobs of cotton other than clouds. Angelhair in motion?

Two Harbours, Lake Superior, Lake County, Minnesota. 14th October 1961. Saturday. 5.00 pm. Several witnesses saw a UFO about a mile from shore which appeared from the sky and skidded into Lake Superior. The UFO was the size of a bulk ore carrier and it bobbed on the lake surface for several hours and then ascended into the sky and took off to the southeast. The same day as Sunset, Utah. Is there a linkage? What about Lake Superior? Lake Superior has a long history of unexplained disappearences dating back to 1897.

At 4.10 am on 20th October 1961 a large UFO that was 180 feet long with two bluish jetlike lights at each end hovered over Bankstown Airport in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia. The object was visible for ten seconds and was 5,000 feet up. After the craft disappeared Mr. E. Vine stated that he smelt a strange exhaust gas.

Between Datil, Catron County, New Mexico and Pietown, Catron County, New Mexico. 23rd October 1961. A brilliant ball of flame flashed across the front of a car and then veered into the sky. Later as the same witnesses approached a dark Canyon the object suddenly reappeared and was travelling along in front of them. The object then broke into four smaller lights which followed alongside the car until they got to small Motel and Service Station. The car stopped and the objects took off. How does one bright light divide into four. If it was an energy flare it could. Is there a form of energy magnetism in which one of our strange energy flares gets attracted by another energy field such as a car and is attracted to or repulsed by it?

On 30th October 1961 at Wollongong in New South Wales in Australia several people saws a bright iridescent aerial object in the sky. At 6.25 pm the object was seen flying north at very high speed but with no sound and was described as a round, incandescent disc with a ling silver-green tail travelling parralel to the ground.

That same night of 30th October 1961 over Sydney in New South Wales in Australia a bright ball of fire was seen hovering over the city by dozens of people who telephoned newspapers and radio stations about it. The light moved very quickly northwards and travelled horizontally before disappearing into a cloud. Meteors do not travel horizontally.

Kokanee Glacier Park, British Columbia. October 1961. John Bringsli, a Bigfoot hunter stated that he saw an apelike creature on the trail at night.

Vukovar, Croatia. 10th November 1961. Broadcasts of the Vukovar Radio Station were interrupted suddenly and the electric lights failed or flickered for thirty to 40 seconds. The instruments recorded an appreciable rise in the level of static electricity around.

At the same time as the electrical interference a dark grey cloud drifted down over the town but was soon blown away by the wind.At the same time several Sodium lamps on a shelf completely isolated from any electric apparatus or electric cable began to glow. Can we have remote energy transfers or interferences? It is all theoretically possible. If you have enough electrical energy floating around through the air you certainly can. As an experiment stand under a high tension energy line with a thirty six watt fluorescent tube and pretend to be Darth Vader. The tube will glow and it will not need to be plugged into anything. You might glow as well if you stay there long enough.

North Dakota. November 1961. The two witnesses thought that a plane was in trouble. They got to the site to see a grounded UFO with several Hominoids moving around it. One of the Hominoids boldly waved the witnesses away. The witnesses went. It was raining at the time. Would you go too if an Alien waved you away? Sometimes you just don't get much detail but you still get recognizable themes.

Pinhal, one hundred miles from Porto Alegre, Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil. November 1961. 9.30 pm. Mr Cavaleiro Mendes in his beach house had a strange urge to go outside for a walk on the beach. As he was walking Mr. Mende saw a huge light 900 feet away and had a strange desire to approach light which looked like a glowing disc. Then Mr. Mendes saw two Hominoids appear from behind it who wore helmets like football players wear. Mr. Mendes was unnerved and at the same time heard a message saying . "Don't resist because you can't. It's hopeless. If you doubt us, try to move your body". Mr. Mendes was paralyzed and he blacked out before coming to at 11.30 pm back at the beach house. He had a vague memory of someone scratching the skin of his forearm with an instrument. Sound familiar? More memory loss? More time loss?

Tobelak, 80 miles from Sverdlovsk, Siberia. 1961. A missing mailplane with four passengers and three crew was found intact on the ground in a small clearing in dense Forest. The Plane could not have landed there and looked as if it had been put down gently from above. The plane had been flying from Sverdlovsk to Kurgan and

there was still fuel in the tanks and no structural damage or any apparent reason for the plane to come down at all. There were no signs of the passengers or crew either. An apparent saucer nest was nearby. The grass was scorched in a thirty metre wide circle and the Earth was depressed. Something very heavy and circular had landed there. No traces were ever found of the plane or its passengers and crew. The plane vanished from a Radar screen just after the Pilot communicated with ground control. Completely intact. When engine was tested it started first time. All mail intact. The Moscow Aviation Institute report stated that an unidentified object was tracked on Radar at the Control Tower and strange radio signals were heard at the time. There were no landing marks or footprints at the site.

Austin, Travis County, Texas. 1961. A radio report from an airliner stated that it had made eye contact with a UFO. The airliner then crashed. Something helped the plane to land in an unlandable Space and then left no traces of itself behind. Normal aircraft do not take off and land vertically as they are not designed to do it. Hadn't this just happened near Sverdlovsk?

Pitt Lake, Westminster County, British Columbia.1961. Near Vancouver a nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen. Ho-hum.

Between May 1955 and 1961 there was massive poltergeist activity in this area centering on the property of Bill and Ellen Hack. Over six years there were numerous stone falls as well as falls of other objects. Some witnesses were pulled along the ground by unseen forces. Strange lights were seen hovering around and eerie sounds were heard. Whe these dull torch lights appeared showers of stones would fall. Pieces of wood, iron, soap and even potatoes were sent to fall and sometimes inside buildings. On one occasion a thirty-five pound stone landed on the roof of a watertank but so gently that it did not dent it. Numerous witnesses, both white and Aboriginal, saw the phenomena which seemed to cover an area of 1.6 kilometres or one mile. Sometimes stones were seen rising up from the ground and clods of earth were found that were dry and dry underneath though it had been raining. There were no footprints in the wet ground either. At other times flying objects hit people as if

intentionally yet whenever any of these objects dropped they never rolled or bounced but stayed where they landed even on slopes.

Alpine, Benton County, Oregon. During 1961 Larry Martin went with friends one evening to pick up a deer that one of them had killed when they found that it had been dragged away and they heard thrashing noises in the wood. Suddenly Larry saw a tall hairy creature in the torch light that he knew was not a bear because of its humanlike features. Martin was five feet ten inches tall and had to shine the light up into the beasts eyes. The men turned and ran and got into their car which at first would not start, but eventually did. The Bigfoot was standing close to the rear of the car and Larry could see it in the rear view mirror. The creature did not appear to want to chase the men.

Near Moricetown, British Columbia, sometime in 1961 a man and a woman were sitting at breakfast when they saw a black eight to nine foot tall Bigfoot walking across a field and then across a road.

Swedes Pass, Stevens County, Washington State. Near Columbia River. 1961. Near Bossburg a man and his wife saw a Hairy Hominoid.

Mount Everest, Nepal, Himalayas. 1961. Mr A. Kram, a Scotsman from Nairobi in Kenya, saw a Hairy Hominoid at nineteen,000 feet. Even more Ho-hum.

Clanton, Chilton County, Alabama. 1961. A Hairy Hominoid was seen and footprints were found in Peach orchards three miles south of Clanton near large swamps. The creature was supposed to head for the swamps at night and left large footprints that looked like hands and was seen by many individual witnesses. Sound like someone we think we know? So familiar and yet so mysterious. Common as muck as the English say but impossible to catch. Isn't that rather odd?

Ohio River Valley, West Virginia. 1961. A grey figure with huge batlike wings was seen standing on the road. It flew away when approached. A Moth who? Give it any name. A Flying Hominoid. Mothman. We've met him before too.

Big Cypress Swamp, Collier County, Florida. Everglades. 1961. A bird like a big Vulture but with a 55 foot wingspan was seen

in the Big Cypress Swamp. It swooped a woman. A very big bird and not the one from “Sesame Street”.

Hollister, San Benito County, California. 1961. Many residents of area, witnesses, during earthquakes which were 2.5 minutes apart, saw that there were many flashes of light on the side of a hill. The flashes were like electrical discharges but there were no powerlines in the area. They were like small sequential flashes at random. Randomly generated Earth electricity? Energy from the sky?

Gulf of Siam. 1961. The crew of an unnamed ship saw a Lightwheel in the sea. An unknown ship but a known area for Lightwheels which had been seen here before in 1908 and 1953. Once again, familiar unknowns.

Huixtla, Chiapas, Mexico. 1961. Late in year. Rain fell and when it touched Human skin it produced blisters that later became dark stains that resembled hot oil burns. The raing eventually killed several children. Deadly pollution? Something else?

Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia. 1961. Numerous reports of strange striped doglike animals. Newspapers went to investigate. Large doglike tracks seen. Mainly seen on fringes of 1200 hectare patch of dense bush and marshy swampland. Witnesses said that they were Thylacines. Area roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. Called Ozenkadnook Tiger. Also called Tantanoola Tiger. Tiger, Tiger, burning bright to borrow a phrase. But no matter how brightly burning still impossible to illuminate us as to its actual existence.

Irkutsk, Russia. 1961. A woman Doctor photographed a landed saucer with two beings which had emerged from it. The craft was shaped like a rocket on four legs and was a Buck Rogers style of Space ship.

1962

Helensborough, Strathclyde, Scotland. January 1962. A thirty to 40 foot long Seamonster with a three foot long head.

disturbed Mr Jack Hay's dog on the beach. The creature was last seen slithering away into the water and leaving a single foot or flipperprint behind. A long snake with flippers? They are notorious around Scotland in the middle of Winter!

Aston Clinton, West Midlands, England, near Birmingham. 9th February 1962. Friday. 3.00 am. Mr Wildman whilst driving in his car saw a white oval object in the sky twenty feet above the road. The luminous object had portholes and evenly spaced black markings around it and was 40 feet wide. The car engine then suddenly failed when 60 feet from it though the headlights did not go out. Then the UFO was suddenly surrounded by a blaze of white haze like the Moon and it veered off to the right and vanished. It was a brand new car and the UFO was flying so low that it brushed frost off the tree tops onto the car as well. The frost nearly covered the windscreen. There was no heat coming from the craft and unlike some other sightings the paint was undamaged. How do we stop the engine and not the lights? Do we disable the points or the carburetor system and not the battery?

Santa Barbara Channel, Santa Barbara County, California. February 1962. Mr Forrest Adrian, a photographer, was using a remote controlled T.V. Camera to check where an oilwell casing entered the seafloor when he was startled by the appearence of a giant snake on the screen. The whole crew rushed in and also saw it. The snake was ten to fifteen feet long and had a knobby ridge running around like a spiral on the body. The creature swam bywhilst rolling around and around.Then several more giant snakes were seen and they seemed attracted by the camera lights. The depth was 179 feet and that is too deep for snakes. The witnesses christened the Seamonster "Marvin", friend of the sea. what they named the rest of them I do not know. There was a writhing nest of Seaserpents 180 feet down and they were all ten to fifteen feet long. Were they hatchlings? Oarfish, quite rare though, have been sighted on the California coast. Was this an oarfish community? Oarfish have a long single fin running down their backs, not spiral knobs!

In February 1962 Mrs. Maclean was at her country house on the Campbell River on Vancouver Island when she saw a

seamonster. When her husband Alan came home he saw it too and telephoned a friend who arrived too late to see it. Mrs. Maclean stated that the creature was about eighteen feet long and about four feet from its snakelike head there was a big bulbous lump on its back which appeared above the water. The body was creamy yellow with a pattern of red like veins that ended at the rear in a darker ball. Both witnesses stated that the creature wallowed among the floating seaweed for quarter of an hour. Two fishermen had shot at it and initially thought that it was a sealion.

Fort Bragg, Mendocino County, California. February 1962. Mr Robert Hatfield, a logger, and Mr and Mrs Bud Jenkins were four miles from town. Robert was visiting the Jenkinses and they thought that they had heard a dog howling in terror. He went outside and saw a Hairy Hominoid only 60 feet away from them. It was huge and had a nearhuman black face, stubby bristles around its' mouth and cheeks and almost Human eyes and was peering over a fence that was six feet high. The head and chest were clearly above the fence. Bob's first thought was that it was a bear and her ran into the house to get e tothers.Both men dashed outside but there was nothing there. Then Hatfield ran around the corner of the house and ran straight into the Hominoid which sent himself sprawling. Hatfield yelled out "It's half man, half Beast!" and raced back for the door with the Bigfoot on his heels. Hatfield just got in and both men held the door shut as the Bigfoot kept pushing on it. They could not shut the door and Jenkins got his rifle and loaded it. The strange visitor then vanished. Later huge footprints were found that were sixteen inches long with one toe missing. A handprint was also found that was eleven inches across. A Hobo on the loose? I think not unless it was a very big hobo.

Pensacola, Escambia County, Florida. 24th March 1962. Five witnesses were in an Airforce rescue raft heading for a sunken ship when a storm hit. They ended up in thick fog and heard loud splashing noises around them as well as the overwhelming stench of dead fish. The noise came closer and they identified it as a hissing sound. Suddenly a neck like long pole that was ten feet high appeared. There was a bulb-like form on top of it and the pole

seemed bent in the middle though it was sticking straight up. The neck went under the water several times and for an unknown reason all five witnesses abandoned the raft in terror. Mr E. B. McLeary survived. He had heard the screams of his friends one by one and saw the Seamonster before his last friend went under. The neck was twelve feet long and it held an elongated sea-turtle head of a brownish green colour. The eyes were green and it had oval pupils. McLeary made it to the wrecked ship and stayed there till dawn. Patches of brown crusty slime lay over the water surface. They're not nice at times. Previously there had been the fall of a sulphurous Meteor at Pensacola in 1952. Sulphur is only produced by volocanoes though and there are none in the area.

Bribie Island, Queensland, Australia. March 1962. Mr Robert Duncan saw two sightings in a fortnight of a Seamonster. Robert saw a whitish grey twelve foot long creature with a swan's neck and a whale's body as well as a fish's tail and fins on the island. A fortnight later a second Seamonster was seen which was nearly twenty feet long and had a long neck with a hairy crest. How Lucky to see two in one week in an area with no other Phenomenal history.

Rivoli, Torino, Italy. 12th April 1962. Monday. A young couple stopped in a car near a hill called the Pozzetto saw a lense shaped object coming down from the sky and land nearby. They then saw two Hominoids get out of the craft which resembled a light that was fifteen metres in diameter with green and clear lights. The object had been pulsating but stopped when the craft touched down. The Hominoids walked around and one pointed to the nearby wood and went into it. The other Hominoid jumped onto the UFO and went inside. The green light started once more and the machine rose unsteadily into the sky. On 9th April a furious fire broke out in that particular area during a torrential downpour. A coincidence with the fire? Previously there had been sightings of the Chariot of Herod here several times in 1808. This was an aerial light that could hover with amazing force. In 1872 an earthquake devastated Moncaliari whilst a blazing light was seen in the Constellation Orion. Red Fireballs were also seen in the sky and in 1937 red rain fell in

Piedmont. Any connections? If the Phenomena are periodic then there is!

South Nevada, Nevada. 18th April 1962. Wednesday. 7.30 pm. During an earthquake there was a brilliant flash of light in the sky followed by rumbles of noise. There were no clouds in the sky. In one spot we have the earthquake and a strange flash of light. This odd UFO was first seen over Oneida, New York State, where it was seen as a glowing red object traveling west at high altitude. It was too high for a plane, too slow for a missile and it was not a meteor as it had been tracked on radar which cannot track meteors. It then moved across the states of Kansas, Utah, Montana, New Mexico, Wyoming, Arizona and California. Then it landed in Eureka, Nevada.

Shortly before the sighting at Eureka, Sheriff Raymond Jackson of Nephi, Juab County, Utah, noticed that the photoelectric cells on the streetlights were tripped by the bright object and he also heard a kind of roar as he saw a yellow-white flame going west. He then heard a series of booms and saw that all the lights went out. The lights in a doctor's office also went out at the same time as well as other lights in buildings that were not effected by photo-electric cells. There were several other witnesses who described that the light lit up the area like day.

Eureka, Juab County, Utah. 18th April 1962. Wednesday. 7.30 pm. Thousands of people, in fact the whole town saw a large UFO that landed near a power-station. It was unidentified and circular and there was a blackout lasting thirty minutes whilst the craft stayed near the powerstation. NORAD Radar had tracked it all the way from Canada and the UFO had landed during the earth-quake. Meteors cannot be tracked on Radar. And in another nearby area we have a large UFO hovering over the area at the same time as the earthquake for the duration of an electricity blackout. Any connection?

Initially the object came in over Cuba, Utah, and apparently landed to the west of the town of Eureka. The object was bright enough to trip the photo-electric cell that controlled the city street lights. The meteor or UFO possibly fell into the Wasatch National Forest.

Also on 18th April 1962 there were numerous witnesses of a strange aerial phenomenon above Las Vegas in Nevada. The object was tracked by radar and there was possible physical evidence. Nellis Air Force Base had initially tracked an aerial object on radar for a few seconds around 7.20 pm. Was initially heading northeast and then disappeared instantly to the south at an altitude of 10,000 feet. To people on the ground it was visible as a brilliant explosive red flare in the sky that was seen by dozens of witnesses. It resembled a red flaming sword flashing across the sky. Other witnesses stated that there was a series of bright explosions that broke up its trail across the sky. Sheriff's Deputy Walter Butt was in charge of the departments search and rescue team and consensus agreed that the flaming object had headed east and there had been a final explosion near Mesquite in Calrk County, Nevada near the Utah border. Butt investigated an area between Spring Mountain and Mesquite. Incidentally meteors cannot be tracked by radar so what was this?

That same night of 18th April 1962 General Laurence S. Kuter, NORAD, took off and was climbing through 10,000 feet when he saw a meteor come out of orbit. The object was cherry red, clear green, with a long white and red tail and he estimated it as being near Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado. At the same time reports of the same object came in from Idaho, Utah and Arizona by OCD Regions Navy aircraft, B-52 crews and DC-8 pilots. All the reports were alike in shape, colour, and general direction of travel from south to north.

Fifty minutes after the Colorado Springs sighting, shortly after midnight, early on 19th April 1962, there were numerous reports to the FAA and AFLC command post of a luminous aerial object that was observed over Los Angeles, Teller County, Colorado, near Colorado Springs, Montana, Kansas and Utah. Captain Shields of the 733 Troop Carrier Squadron, Ogden, Utah, reported to the AFLC that the object appeared around 0300Z and was bright like burning magnesium that was traveling from the southwest to the northeast.

On 26th April 1962 a building was hit by a falling meteorite in Kiel in Schleswig-Holstein in Germany.

Bella Coola, British Columbia, Canada. April 1962. A woman and her children saw a female Bigfoot holding a youngster by the hand on the bank of the Bella Coola River. There's Bigfoot in them thar Hills and near those rivers. Just odd that we cannot seem to catch one.

Bella Coola, British Columbia, Canada. April 1962. A Bigfoot along with two youngsters was seen. Was this the same as the other sighting that April in the same area but the female Bigfoot had found another youngster?

Bella Coola, British Columbia, Canada. April 1962. A Bigfoot was seen by several witnesses in the village at night.

Alltsaigh, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 11th May 1962. Friday. Mrs Christie saw the Loch was very calm when suddenly there was a massive commotion in part of it. There was a foaming and spraying of water and an eggshaped head on top of a four to five foot long neck appeared. The neck stood up like a mast and appeared in the midst of the commotion. Further back at intervals of six feet there were humps that were greenish and black and two feet long. The creature was travelling faster than a quick motorboat and seemed to be doing the breaststroke and was 60 yards from shore and 160 yards from the witness moving North up the Loch parallel with the shore. The creature had a terrific bounding motion. There was definitely a big something in that thar Loch. The question remains though that if these creatures are so apparently common how come they are still unfindable. How can we find Gorilla troops in the wilds of Rwanda and strange Antelopes in Vietnam but we cannot find any of these devilish denizens when we want to? And we are not in isolated areas. Many of our recurrent creature sightings are in highly populated areas and yet these supposedly relict populations are unable to be found. It is as if these creatures are visiting in many cases rather than inhabiting. It is as if we share Fauna and possibly Flora with different dimensions at different times. That is why nothing seems real. Because in many cases it may not

be really here but only viewable from here. It is like a holographic window. It may look, smell, sound, feel and even taste like it is here but it may be in fact a constructed limited term pseudo-reality created using the Free-Form power of the Quasar Vacuum. Namely the multi-dimensional image is projected through the Quasar Vacuum in a variety of forms, quite often being camouflaged by the observer into a recognisable reality based on their own personal or group symbolism, and by impacting through the uses of all of the senses like virtual reality can assimilate data that can be sent back and used. For all intents and purposes you may travel the Universe without leaving wherever you are. This may account for the dreamlike status of so many of our sightings. They actually are not real and never were in a continuous sense.

Between Rosario and Cordoba,Cordoba Province, Argentina. 12th May 1962. 4.00 pm. A pair of young Ladies in a car entered a thick fog that covered the road. Before seeing the fog the witnesses had seen a brilliant elongated light with streaks of green, red and yellow on it that crossed the road in front of them. When the fog became considerably decreased the witnesses saw a reddish hut shaped UFO with windows or portholes. What is the fog that figures so prominently in many of our cases.

Is the fog a more diffused form of our Angelhair, the loosened pre-creation or pre-pseudocreation in its Cold Plasma State?

Oncativo, Cordoba Province, Argentina. 12th May 1962. Saturday. A landed UFO had been seen here. Ho-hum. There had been a large saucer sighted near here in 1943 that left a strange metal block behind and the same day as the 1962 sighting a pair of young ladies in a car entered an odd fog and saw a UFO with many lights on it crossing the road in front of them.

Zapala, Nequen Province, Argentina. 12th May 1962. Saturday. A landed UFO had been seen here. ZZZZZZZZZ.

La Pampa Province, Argentina. 24th May 1962. Thursday. A woman and her husband were witnesses to a UFO sighting. The womanwas taken to Hospital in shock when they saw two robot-like creatures come out of a landed disc that was a machine. The

witnesses had been frightened by the manlike robots and the UFO had left an eighteen foot scorched circular mark on the ground. If we are a form of projected pseudoreality then how do we create leftovers in our own physical reality like odd metal blocks and eighteen foot scorch marks? The pseudoreality interacts with our reality as if it were real. Any interactions capable of permanent detachment from the original pseudoreality may be able to be left in our dimension. For example the heat produced by some of the pseudo-realities could scorch the Earth, our eyes, and even our skin, common side-effects of Phenomenal interaction. The leaving of solid objects or traces is also commonly reported. These things may have detached themselves from the pseudoreality and then been stranded in our dimension. Some melt over time like our Angelhair and even some of our craft. Others have longer duration spans. Could these be various side-effects of the transmogrification through the Quasar Vacuum?

Lake Meridian, Kent, King County, Washington. 25th May 1962. Friday. What appeared to be a flaming plane making a loud roaring noise was seen to plunge into Lake Meridian. There was a loud explosive sound heard on impact but no planes were reported missing. Is it that more items fall into the water or that more witnesses live around water?

Westfield, Tioga County, Massachusetts. 26th May 1962. 11.45 pm. Seven independent witnesses saw a brilliant oval object emmitting sparks at both ends descend behind some trees. The centre was white or yellow. The exact landing place was on Massachusetts Highway 23 three quarters of a mile from the junction with Highway 20. the object was large and impressive and could be seen from two miles away. A very big illusion or a transient pseudoreality?

Gulf of Siam. 30th May 1962. Wednesday. The Captain and crew of the “S. S. Telemachis” saw a Lightwheel which started off as parallel lines which became curved lines which rotated clockwise in the water. Another group of rays also appeared that went counterclockwise. The depth finder was turned on and it showed the charted depth with no variations indicating that the Lightwheel then

had no mass. Some say that Lightwheels are composed of minute plankton forming gigantic moving patterns. Very well co-ordinated plankton. What about an energy or magnetic field creating a luminescence effect on the plankton already there in their billions.The field moves and rotates and revolves and does whatever it actually is that Lightwheels do and only gives the illusion of being made of moving luminous plankton? Seeing that the plankton are only in a thin layer near the surface of the water the Lightwheel would then appear to have no depth.

Manchester, near Mount Glastenbury, Bennington County, Vermont. May 1962. Mr Richard Bentley, from Sunderland, and his dogs went out hunting. Richard knew the area well and was searching for wild Ginseng plants. Neither Richard nor his dogs were ever seen again. No traces were ever found. There is something or someone very odd in the Mount Glastenbury area. Since 1945 at least eight people had mysteriously disappeared in the one small scarcely populated area. Eventually the township itself became almost uninhabited.

Urbana, Wabash County, Indiana, was visited by a black panther in May 1962.

On 6th June 1962 at 11.20 am six silent UFOs were seen flying over “Shalimar” near Caroda in central New South Wales in Australia. Many residents saw them and the first of them resembled a very brilliant star that climbed slowly to the zenith where it disappeared. A few minutes later a second cicular silvery globe was seen travelling from the north in an arc. After completing a circle it hovered for ten seconds then moved to the southeast. A third object then appeared resembling the first and travelling the same course. Then another speck appeared in the west and appeared to leave a trail of shiny, weblike filaments which gradually disintegrated as they fell. Two UFOs followed it and were not seen for very long. Afterwards a hazy mist of light threads seemed to fill the sky. Traces of these silvery threads were up to five feet long.

Trimble County, Kentucky. 8th June 1962. Friday. Several individual witnesses including Mr Owen Pike, also called Powell, a farmer and Mr Siles McKinney. A six foot tall Hairy Hominoid was

seen that was black and had long arms. The hairy hominoid killed two dogs and also killed a calf belonging to Mr. Siles McKinney. The carcasse was found fifteen feet from the calf enclosure yet the gate was still shut. There were clawmarks and black hair found around the barn and the calf was killed by a blow to the head. Large footprints like a giant dog were found. There were many sightings at the time of a large animal that looked like a Gorilla with long arms reaching to its knees. Had we met him here before? No! We have had Airships, strange weirdly dressed Hominoids, a fishfall, daynight and odd icefalls but no Hairy Hominoids in this area. Now we had one.

Bedford, Trimble County, Kentucky. June 1962. 44 miles northeast of Louisville reports of a creature not quite a dog or a bear attracted a lot of attention. The creature was six feet tall, walked on its hind legs with its arms reaching to its knees and was covered with black hair. A Zoologist could not identify its tracks. The hairy visitor would be around here only for 1962 and would be replaced later by UFO sightings and the appearence of a giant Lizard.

Mar de Plata, Buenos Aires Province, Argentina. 15th June 1962. Many witnesses saw a UFO land. Ho-hum.

Miramar, Buenos Aires Province, Argentina. 15th June 1962. 9.30 pm. Witnesses saw a UFO flying in from the South Atlantic. The UFO was vividly illuminatedand had three very bright lights, red in the centre, yellow on the right and green on the left. The size of the cigar-shaped craft was greater than the Moon and it hovered over the area for a while. Still Ho-hum.

Kimberley, South Africa. 15th June 1962. Two brown football sized objects made of soft material fell from the sky. Three days later they had shrunk and turned white. Giant dog-droppings? The twin objects had originally been the size of soccer balls with quarter inch thick skins. There were holes in them and they were brown and soft but not leather, rubber or plastic.

Shortly before midnight on 15th June 1962 two witnesses, Nechayev and Sindeyev, were fishing in the Kabarga River at Lesozadovsk near the Soviet-Chinese border in the Primorskiy Kray

Maritime Territory in Sikhote-Alin in Siberia when they saw a crimson-coloured luminescent sphere that stopped at a short distance from them, hovered for a while and then flew away.

On 19th June 1962 two UFOs were seen over Southern Queensland. One was seen over Brisbane and the Gold Coast hinterland and witnesses described a green ball that passed over the area and cast a thirty foot wide green glow on the ground.

Monument City, Huntington County, Indiana. before 26th June 1962. A giant cat attacked Mr Ed Moorman by leaping onto him unexpectedly and clawing his face before vanishing when Mr Moorman fired his gun. It was a large tan-coloured animal but was not a Puma. Had Tiddles been here before? We had an Airship here in 1897 and spontaneous combustion in 1951. Tiddles had just appeared. And then she disappeared.

At 9.00 pm on 29th June 1962 mystery lights appeared over Darwin Harbour travelling at terrific speed but appearing controlled. One large light was seen going across the harbor and then veered off to the north-west. The light was regarded as greenish in colour to some of the witnesses and was reflected in the sea whilst it travelled from east to west rather erratically. Meteors do not travel erratically.

Castle Urqhart, Loch Ness. Highland, Scotland. 29th June 1962. On the G. Hasler expedition on the junk-rigged “Jester” witnesses saw humps and eddies on the south shore of Loch Ness that made a strong clicking noise on the hydrophone. There was also a small disturbance twenty yards behind it followed by two separate disturbances eight to ten feet apart. Later in the day at the mouth of Urqhart Bay the Lakemonster was fifty feet away. There were two small rotating eddies eight to ten feet apart followed by a smaller one forming a triangle. A dark hump then appeared in place of each eddy that was round in shape and oval, two to three inches tall, six inches long by three inches wide. Always there but still never there.

Hazel, Calloway County, Kentucky. June 1962. A 28 foot long snake was seen by several individual witnesses. Snakes that are unknown to Science just like to appear at times. Just ask the Pennsylvania Python. Had he moved southwest?

Huntington, Huntington County, Indiana. June 1962. There was a lion seen near the town. Several farmers including Edward Moorman were waiting for it with rifles but unfortunately two excitable City employees of an Indianapolis television station fired their guns too soon and the animal decamped the scene quickly before getting within range. And then Tiddles the tan coloured cat was gone forever like so many of our other Phenomenal animals. They seem to possess no continuity. Surely they would have been remarked on in their passing from one area to another?

Turtle Creek, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. June 1962. 11.30 pm. Mr Gregory Scott, was lying in bed paralysed by lightbeams coming from outside. There was also a heavy breathing sound and then the paralysis left. Greg then went outside to look for his pet Collie dog which had disappeared. Other dogs in the area had vanished as well. The dognapper is back.

Turtle Creek, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. June 1962. The case of paralysis had happened to the same witness the previous night. This night Mr Greg Scott was driving with his girlfriend when they saw a strange object with four windows on it rise up from behind his farmhouse. The object was a dark oval shape and seemed to have been in the woods behind the house. Had it paralysed the witness and stolen the dogs the night before? What can't Mr Greg Scott remember?

Crespo, Entre Rios, Argentina. 18th July 1962. Wednesday. Dr Gazua, a well known Physician in Crespo, saw a large saucer land beside a road and two giants came out of it. Giants from UFOs? Why not. We have interwhatever dogcatchers.

Asheboro, Randolph County, North Carolina. 19th July 1962. Two adults saw an object whizz through the trees and settle in a creek accompanied by the sound of bubbles. Bubbles of steam or bubbles of escaping air or gas? If steambubbles why not steam vapour as well?

At 6.35 pm on the night of 23rd July 1962 a strange flying object with square lighted windows was seen over Northfield and Yatala Vale in South Australia and it glowed with a bright white light from the windows. The object seemed to be revolving and hovering

at the same time just under a layer of cloud and after five minutes it sped off towards Port Adelaide. A woman in Joslin nearby, also in Adelaide, also reported a similar object in the sky.

Near Bajada Grande, five kilometres from Parana, Entre Rios, Argentina. 27th July 1962. Friday. Mr Ricardo Meres,17, a student, was riding his motorbike five kilometres from Parana when he saw a tall being with very long hair and a melon shaped head and three eyes that stared at him without blinking. The witness's motorbike had died shortly beforehand when the engine just refused to go. The Hominoid grabbed the witness's scarf off his neck and threw it to the ground. The Hominoid then walked robot-like around the motorbike and left clear footprints in the sandy soil. After the Hominoid left the motorbike started again. During the entire sequence of events there was a luminous UFO hovering in the sky. There were many independent witnesses of the UFO. Later Ricardo returned with other witnesses and discovered footprints and his scarf lying in the road. Some people just cannot stand scarves. Others can't stand dogs.

Bernina Pass, Graubunden, Switzerland, Swiss Alps. 31st July 1962. Tuesday. 9.30 am. Mr Monguzzi and his wife photographed a saucer shape with an aerial on it that was nestled on the snow. There was a Hominoid in a strange suit and helmet like a spacesuit near it to the left. The Hominoid held an object like a torch in one hand and an object like a walkie-talkie with aerial on back but when the Hominoid saw the witnesses after a few minutes it vanished into the UFO which rose up and sped away into the sky. The viewing only lasted a few minutes. One-offs again.

Urbana, Wabash County, Indiana, was visited by a black panther in July 1962. There had been sightings here in May 1962. as well.

Mount Vernon, Rockcastle County, Kentucky. July 1962. A Hairy Hominoid was first seen hunched on all fours in a sitting position and it then hopped up to a double dating foursome of young people parked in a car. The creature was covered in hair, mansized and growling at the people. The Hairy Hominoids especially in the eastern and central States have a predilection for sneaking up on

young lovers in isolated places.Does the scent attract them for it seems unusual for young lovers to have much more on their subconscious than what they were doing or wanting to do. Therefore we have a separate pseudoreality. After all we might not be the only creators of this apparent reality. It might well be camouflage for something or someone else. Travel via the Quasar Vacuum might not be all accidental or unintentional.

Stoney Lake, near Hixon, British Columbia. July 1962. Alex Hindstrom whilst out on the lake saw a heavily built eight foot tall Bigfoot on the shore that left quickly as he approached it.

Camba Punta, Corrientes Province, Argentina. July 1962. Senor Luis Harvey, the Airport Manager, and his staff, saw a spherical UFO hovering over the runway. The UFO had come down at high speed and stopped a few feet above the runway for three to four minutes and the craft was emmitting powerful blue, green and orange lights. At least it recognised the proper place to land. Much like our French UFOs in the 1950s.

Le Brusc, near Toulon, Var, France. 1st August 1962. Late night. Three Fishermen out in two boats saw a strange submarine in the sea. Some Frogmen were climbing out of the sea onto the craft. One of the Fishermen called to them with a loudhailer from one thousand feet away. Only one responded who turned and waved his arm then went inside. The craft then rose up out of the water showing red and green shining lights as well as a white searchlight that shone towards the boats. Then all lights went out and the craft glowed orange, began to rotate faster and shot off into the sky. There was no sound at all from it. Is the rotation so often apparent part of the creation of a reverse electromagnetic or protective field?

Lockland, Hamilton County, Ohio. 3rd August 1962. Mrs Mary Martin, 74, was sitting in her kitchen chair when one of her neighbors heard her scream. They ran to her and found her clothing on fire but she died from an unknown cause. Another seemingly random event in an area with a very busy history of seemingly random events. There had been thirty phenomenal events in this area since 1892. This is a very high rate of activity compared to normal.

On 7th August 1962 at Lemon Creek near Nelson, British Columbia, Mr. John Bringsli, a woodsman and hunter, was picking huckleberries when he suddenly saw a seven to nine foot tall Bigfoot with four inch long gray-blue hair covering its body walking slowly towards him. The creature seemed curious and when it got to within forty feet of John he sprinted for his car and drove away.

Shortly after on 10th August 1962 in Siskiyou County in California Mr. Joseph Wattenbarger whilst driving in daylight saw an eight foot tall dirty silver coloured Bigfoot with a flat face.

Waterhen River, Lake Manitoba, Manitoba, Canada. 12th August 1962. Sunday. Mr Richard Vincent and Mr John Konefell, an American television commentator, were in an outboard motorboat when they saw Manipogo 300 yards away to their left of boat. They photographed Manipogo. The gunwhale of the boat was visible in the photo. The lakemonster swam with a ripple action and there was two feet of hump visible . the creature was large and black like a snake or eel but one foot in girth, twelve feet of it above water. The back was coiled up like an arch but there was no head visible.The witnesses' boat could not catch up with it it moved so fast. Manipogo again. Previously there had been sightings of Manipogo in 1908, twice in 1935 by numerous people, once in 1957, twice in 1960 and once in 1961. Remember that we are dealing only with data that has a significant place value and a definite date even if only to a year. One cannot chronologize "several years ago over there" very well at all no matter how many reports one might have like that. Unfortunately they are the usual so this will help explain why some areas that have long folkloric histories of Phenomena get very little mention.

Duas Pontes, Diamantina, Minas Gerais, Brazil. 17th August 1962. Friday. Mr Rivalino Mafra da Silva and his three sons, Raimundo da Silva, Fatimo da Silva and Dircean da Silva. Mr da Silva had come across two dwarf Hominoids digging a hole. Mr da Silva never knew that this chance encounter would change his life Forever.

On 19th August 1962 a hovering UFO appeared to be reconnoitering the Sheffield Reservoir system in England.

Duas Pontes, Diamantina, Minas Gerais, Brazil. 19th August 1962. Sunday. Evening. Mr Rivalino Mafra da Silva and his three sons, Raimundo da Silva, Fatimo da Silva and Dircean da Silva. Three days before Mr da Silva had come across two dwarfs digging a hole. He was seen by his three sons. They had also found a cleanly swept area 16 feet across where UFOs were seen. There were also traces of blood on the ground. Two glowing spheres the size of footballs appeared. They were flying over Mr da Silvas hut. There were also strange 1.5 foot high forms wandering around that night. These Hominoids were seen by the neighbours to enter the house and peer at the family as they lay in their beds.

Duas Pontes, Diamantina, Minas Gerais, Brazil. 20th August 1962. Monday. Dawn. Mr Rivalino Mafra da Silva and three sons, Raimundo da Silva, Fatimo da Silva and Dircean da Silva. That morning one of Mr da Silvas sons found two strange balls on the ground at the door of the hut. One was black and the other black and white. Each had a tail and a sort of spike on them. The father and many others came out to investigate them. The balls then joined together and launched themselves at Mr da Silva, enveloping him in a cloud of yellow smoke. Mr da Silva then completely disappeared.One of the boys had also since disappeared. It was rumoured that Mr da Silva had seen dwarfs burying something nearby that he should not have seen. When your number is up it is certainly up.

Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia. 20th August 1962. Nine members of the Edenhope Hunt Club chased a Thylacine-like animal through the scrub. There were numerous reports of strange striped doglike animals and the newspapers went to investigate. Large doglike tracks were seen mainly on the fringes of a 1200 hectare patch of dense bush and marshy swamp. Witnesses said that they were Thylacines, extinct Tasmanian Marsupial Tigers. The area was roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. The creature was called the Ozenkadnook Tiger as well as the Tantanoola Tiger. Not quite a Kitty. At least this one has a

continuous history. But is it a continuous Phenomenal history or a normal but denied natural history?

Allied Gardens, San Diego County, California. last week August 1962. From 10.00 am to 2.00 pm for several weeks Walnut size rocks fell down onto the home of the Kenneth Snyder family at 5673 Barclay Avenue. Fell straight down from the sky. Where do you get so many walnut sized rocks from? If they were common to the locality surely someone would have stated this merely to debunk the story?

Concord, Cabarrus County, North Carolina. 28th August 1962. Tuesday. Mr Grady Honeycutt whilst fishing in his boat saw a shining globe the size of a bowling ball fall slowly into the water and come to rest on the bottom of the lake. Grady rowed over to ball which glittered and was covered with short spikes. The Sheriffs Office was notified but by the time the Deputies, Ted May and Bob Eury, had arrived the sphere had disintegrated into a tangle of shiny wire. By morning only strips of what seemed to be Aluminium foil were seen on the lake bottom. Aluminium is not soluble in water. Whatever the sphere was made out of was. By the time Army divers had arrived there was nothing left. A strange sphere with a spike? Hadn't our poor Mr da Silva met two of those only nine days earlier? Even if we thought that the previous story was made up isn't it rather too coincidental?

Dolores, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 28th August 1962. Tuesday. Three witnesses saw a brightly lit, transparent UFO sitting 300 yards from National Highway Number Two near Dolores. There were Hominoids moving around inside of it and it was thirty feet long by fifteen feet wide. Ho-hum. Coincidental date oddly enough. Amazing the number of coincidental dates one gets at times.

Blackstone, Nottoway County, Virginia. August 1962. There was a fall of beans and peas only. Somebody lost a vegetable garden?

Between Salta, and Metan, Salta Province,Argentina. August 1962. 7.00 pm. Two people in truck and three in a car though one was asleep saw a large UFO the size of the Full Moon which stopped in front of the truck in the middle of the road. The UFO had

a bulging area on top of the main body, with pink, green and white lights blinking around the bottom. There were two people in a car 300 feet behind the truck who got out and hid in the bushes on the side of the road. The trucks lights went out and the UFO began to rock gently and took off to the north at high speed. Five minutes after this the two hiding men went up to the truck. The truck driver and his companion were throwing dirt from the side of the road on to the engine which was was smoking and giving off the smell of burnt rubber. The angry Truckie said “That Flying Saucer-do you see the rotten thing they did to us?”. The truck attack occurred 87 miles from Salta. A new truck engine is not cheap at any time.

Mount McLoughlin, Jackson County, Oregon. August 1962. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Had we seen one here before? Yes! In 1960 and again in 1977.

Near Hixon, British Columbia. August 1962. A woman saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot walking towards her whilst walking along a creek bed. On seeing the woman the Bigfoot jumped into the bush.

Blue Clay Springs, Wayne County, Indiana. August 1962. A group of young people saw a six to seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid in an Indian graveyard. The creature had flaming eyes and white hair all over it and also had four toes. The Bigfoot stood on two feet and ran on four. The footprints showed four long toes which are totally unlike a bears. Back to Indiana. We’ve had lots of odd things here including a run of big cats in 1947 and 1948 and froglike Hominoids along with UFOs in 1955. The only other Hairy Hominoid was in 1959. Time and Space clusters again?

Between Quesnel and Prince George, just off the Cariboo Highway, in British Columbia in Canada in August 1962 Mrs. Calhoun was waiting in a small creek waiting for her daughter to return with their lunch when she heard a noise that she at first thought was her daughter and turning to speak to her she saw the half-human and half-animal eyes of a strange creature that was observing her. She picked up her hunting rifle to protect herself from this creature that appeared human with very long arms. It had small black eyes and blonde-brown hair on its chest and long, loose matted hair on its head. The creature had high cheek bones, a wide

flat nose, a sloping forehead and a mouth that stuck out. The creature made no noise or sounds though it moved its lips and then it jumped into the bush and disappeared.

Vila Conceicao, near Barcelos, Rio Branco, Amazonas, Brazil, 1st September 1962. During a UFO flap seventeen chickens, six pigs and two cows disappeared. What, no dogs?

Buyin-Zara, Iran. 1st September 1962. Twelve thousand villagers died during an earthquake. Thirty-nine people reported an orange-red glow over Rudak, a region then with no electricity supply at the same time. The glow was followed by the sound of a low-flying aeroplane. Earthquake related lights we are getting used to but earthquake related aeroplane noises?

Appletree Point, near Burlington, Lake Champlain, New York State. 3rd September 1962. Labour day. Mr Walter Hard, the former Editor of "Vermont Life" saw "Champ" for ten minutes. The head was large and whitish and round like a beachball and was snakelike in form. There were three or four humps up in the air that were vertical and not horizontal like a snakes would be. At least "Champ" is eternal. We hope.

Duncannon, Wexford, Ireland. 9th September 1962. An object fell from the sky that was the size of a Baseball with four single four inch long spikes on it. The falling object created a crater three foot in diameter by eighteen inches deep. Police cordoned off area and the authorities took it away. This was the third metal spiked ball alert in less than two months.

Oradell Reservoir, near Edgewater, Bergen County, New Jersey. 15th September 1962. 7.55 pm. Three boys and a man among others saw an oval shaped object splashing down into Oradell Reservoir then quickly taking off again. We are also getting used to strange lights plunging into bodies of water and then rising up again. Remember, our own technology cannot do this. This has been a very busy area as well.

Vila Conceicao, near Barcelos, Rio Branco, Amazonas, Brazil. 16th September 1962. Sunday. Telemaco Xavier and others had been to a Soccer game when shortly after the game he was

seen being grabbed by three Hominoids and taken into a round, glowing object giving off sparks. The object then vanished into the sky. Telemaco, who had been struggling, was never seen again. No dogs but maybe a taste for humans? What is it about Brazil? Do they get wilder sightings because they are wilder people?

Manitowoc, Manitowoc County, Wisconsin. September 1962. A 2.5 pound piece of steel that was evidently part of much larger mass fell to earth. The steel mass had been worked into shape and machined and also showed signs of having passed through the Earth's atmosphere very fast in which two sides of it had melted. The steel object was sent to the Smithsonian Institute Astrophysics Laboratory. Its probably still there gathering dust and conveniently lost. Unless it melted away like so many other of our Fairy gifts. Whatever you do, try not to get them wet!

Blue Clay Springs, Wayne County, Indiana. September 1962. There were several sightings of hairy hominoids in the area.

Woorim, Moreton Bay, Queensland. Australia. September 1962. Mr Robert Duncan, 68, saw a Seamonster through binoculars. The creature was smooth-bodied like a Whale with a neck like a swan but fat and a fish-like tail and no scales. There were fins along the neck and near the tail and the body was shiny and a greyish white colour. It was also twelve feet long. The creature repeatedly raised its neck out of the water and then flipped its strange tail. It were no giant garfish. Mr. Duncan had also had two sighings on Bribie Island Queensland in March that same year. One fortnight later Mr. Duncan saw it again six miles from the northern point of Bribie Island and this time it had a fin or hairy crest and was twenty feet long. The snout was flat like a pigs with two little holes near its centre.

Clarence, Cedar County, Iowa. September 1962. It was reported that hundreds of limestone pebbles came dribbling slowly down from the sky. Some had specks of tar on them. Tar and limestone are common features of the air aren't they? And we know full well that gravity can be variable at times. Even if Science disagrees with us.

Montreal, Jacques Cartier County, Quebec, Canada. 10th October 1962. It was 8.00 pm and witnesses on the “M. V. Roxburgh Castle” were moored at Section 24 on the Montreal docks when white filaments fell from the sky. They were so numerous that they were hanging around stanchions and topping off the lift wires of derricks. They were quite tough and resilient and the witnesses stretched them and they would not break though they were easily dissolved in the witness’s hand. After three to four minutes they disintegrated into nothingness. It had strength but not durability. Is this a clue to the construction of many of our phenomenal sightings? The objects are solid but only for a limited time

On 18th October 1962 there was a fall of Angel Hair that quickly vapourized onto Gadsby in Salt Lake County in Utah.

Loch Ness. Highland, Scotland. 19th October 1962. Mr Michael Spear saw a Lakemonster in the searchlight beam from his boat. The creature resembled a fingerlike object standing six to eight feet out of the water. Was it a tree-trunk standing up in the middle of the Loch where none were ever reported before? If there ever was a forest here it would have been a long time ago, in fact millions of years ago.

Urqhart Bay, Loch Ness. Highland, Scotland. 19th October 1962. Five witnesses were watching the sudden activity of red Salmon and seatrout congregated in the bay to catch the first spate of the river. The aimless jumping of the fish turned into a concerted rout with everything scuttering out into the middle of the Loch away from something. Eight witnesses then saw a length of back six to eight feet long breaking the surface 200 yards away that cruised slowly after fish. Fifty feet of film was shot. This was thee same day as the nonexistent treetrunk was seen.

At 6.15 am on the morning of 26th October 1962 a luminous UFO hovered over the Horsetooth Rerservoir near Masonville in Larimer County in Colorado. This was the third UFO visitation to a reservoir since 19th August when a UFO was seen over the Sheffield Reservoir system in England followed by the Oradell Reservoir sighting of September 15th that same year.

Norwood, Suburb of Adelaide, South Australia. 28th October 1962. 7.30 pm. Mrs Sylvester and her three children,10, eight and six years old , were travelling in a car on the Salisbury to Elizabeth Road when a UFO glided across the road in front of them heading for a landing site in a field. On reaching the landing spot all of the witnesses got out of the car and saw an oval thing that was fifteen feet long by five to six feet high. Next to it stood a tiny Hominoid in a shiny suit and a translucent helmet connected by tubing to gear on its back. The tiny hominoid carried a shiny box and was taking soil samples and was in view for 40 minutes before it re-entered the craft and it silently took off. A tranquil pastoral scene that we have seen so many times before.

In the Spokane area in Spokane County in Washington State in October 1962 Mr. Dutch Holler and his uncle who were both hunters saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot that was swinging its arms as it walked.

Between Vedder Crossing and Yarrow, southwest of Chilliwack, in British Columbia one night in October 1962. an off-duty bus-driver named Joe Gregg saw a Bigfoot that crossed the road in front of his car.

Big Bear City, San Bernardino County, California. November 1962. Many onlookers saw stones that fell slowly from the sky onto a cabin and the land around it on 301 Division Road. One of the stones hit a witness but it was falling so slowly, as slow as the other stones, that he was not hurt. More slow stones. Only in September just passed this had happened in Clarence, Iowa. Previously near here there had been the death of a man by lightning strike on the summit of Mount San Gorgonio in 1904, coincidentally the same day as the death of a man on Mount Whitney nearby also by lightning strike. Wrong place, wrong time?

Lost Trail Pass, Ravalli County, Montana. November 1962. Mr. Reed Christensen and his wife and daughter saw a six to seven foot tall Bigfoot run up an embankment beside the road at 2.00 am. In 1842 a Mr Bauman had been scared away from his fur-trapping camp between the Salmon and Wisdom rivers by a Hairy Hominoid

who had also killed Mr Bauman's partner. No-one had seen it in the meantime?

Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. November 1962. Steven Collins, Robert Earle and two other men saw a large Hairy Hominoid standing in a creek off East William Street Road. The creature was not a bear and was covered in grey hair and stood upright. Decatur's fine. It has had sightings before. It had one in 1912 followed by big cat reports in 1917 and then a crocodile sighting in 1937 followed by the Mattoon Gasser in 1944 and then the cats reappeared in 1955. Where do they go to in the meantime? Why do they change?

Lake Erie, Erie County, New York State. 2nd December 1962. Sunday. Thousands of people in twelve cities from Akron, Ohio, to Syracuse, New York,saw a bright lightbulb shaped object coursing eastward in the sky. The light then angled towards the north and arched its way into Lake Erie where it vanished. Score another one for Lake Erie. It would not have been the first UFO to vanish into the lake.No-one had reported it before Akron though as it travelled northeast and then turned North. Meteors do not change direction. This one did.

Ezeiza International Airport, Buenos Aires Province, Argentina, Rio de La Plata. 22nd December 1962. Saturday. 2.15AM. The Control Tower staff and the staff of Ezeiza International Airport saw a disc-shaped UFO that was seen sitting on the end of a runway only 2,000 metres from the Control Tower. The craft had just landed and was blocking the runway and this forced a Panagra DC-8 to go into a holding pattern. The parked UFO was in full view under the planes landing lights. Then the craft slowly lifted itself up off the ground and then climbed out of sight. Was it looking for a parking Space? When it took off it rose 500 to 600 metres and then vanished at great speed. Had this same craft landed at Camba Punta, also in Argentina, earlier that same year in July?

New Westminster, Westminster County, British Columbia. 28th December 1962. Friday. Mr Robert Guy and Mrs K. B. Holland saw a large humped Lakemonster emerge out of the water followed by its head. The creature was the size of a horse, was a dark brown colour and undulated when swimming and had noticeably large lips.

There was an impression of a very large body underneath the water. The witnesses were 200 yards away and watched the Lakemonster through binoculars. Was it waddling out of the lake backwards? We had reports of Hairy Hominoids here in 1933 and 1961 but no other Lakemonsters. Why doesn't this strike us as unusual though?

Madison, Jefferson County, Wisconsin. 1962. A Hairy Hominoid was seen in the area. The creature left clear footprints. 1962 was a big year for Hairy Hominoids in this area.

Possibly an amazing coincidence or sloppy editing. During 1962 several farmers around Madison, Jefferson County, Indiana also saw Bigfeet that were leaving large footprints?

Honey Island Swamp, Louisianna. Between East and West Pearl Rivers. 1962. Mr Harlan Ford and Mr Billy Mills who were hunters saw a Hairy Hominoid in the Honey Island Swamp that stood on all fours rooting in the mud. When the witnesses got to thirty feet from it the creature stood up. The hairy hominoid had an enormous head and shoulders and its chest and shoulders were huge. The creature had greyish bristle on its' body that seemed dingy and it had a human-like face. Both witnesses were frozen with fear and the Hominoid stared back at them for a moment and then plunged into the bushes and vanished. Footprints were found and there were also long high screams and weird gargles that were very throaty heard at night. Nothing known could make them so it was safely assumed that it is the Hairy Hominoid. Why appear now?

Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia.1962. Numerous reports of strange striped doglike animals. Newspapers went to investigate. Large doglike tracks seen. Mainly seen on fringes of 1200 hectare patch of dense bush and marshy swampland. Witnesses said that they were Thylacines. Area roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. Called Ozenkadnook Tiger. Also called Tantanoola Tiger. Tiger, Tiger, burning bright to borrow a phrase. But no matter how brightly burning still impossible to illuminate us as to its actual existence.

Just darned difficult to see or catch though.

Lost Gap, Lauderdale County, Mississippi, near Meridian.1962. There were hundreds of witnesses including helicopters crews, Police, and Bloodhounds who tried to hunt down a nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid with glowing green eyes. near Meridian. Lost Gap is five miles away. Even when there are hundreds of you trying to catch one it almost seems as if they just melt away. But that's not possible, is it? Funny how we had never met them here before though. The only other phenomenal event here was a UFO and UFO occupant contactee event in November 1957.

Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan. 1962. A nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid with shining eyes was seen that was making whimpering noises. There were many individual witnesses. At least Sister Lakes is consistent. It would be consistent in 1962 to 1964 for Hairy Hominoids who had never been seen here before and would not be seen here after. Later there would be UFO and electromagnetic Phenomena.

Broadmarsh, Tasmania. Australia.1962.A six metre black object had landed and caused a fire in a paddock at Brighton. Ho-hum. But then again how does an illusion cause a fire?

1963

Cold Springs, Tuolomne County, California. 27th January 1963. The witness was cutting wood just off the Sonora Highway in a gravel pit during the afternoon when he saw a Hairy Hominoid, nine to ten feet tall, also in the same gravel pit. The creature was definitely Hominoid. The witness rang the local sheriff who arrived at the site that night. Deputy-Sheriff Bill Huntley and Elbert Miller arrived at the gravel pit and there was no creature there. Just as they were about to leave there was an unearthly scream like a person in horrible agony that began to circle their car. There was no sound other than the screams that were moving around the car at phenomenal speed. The witnesses left the area. January dawns with a hairy welcome and horrible screams.

Roger Mills County, Oklahoma. January 1963. Up to 5,000 witnesses or the entire County witnessed this event. The entire area

had to be evacuated from January that year up until 1965. An evil smelling gas had appeared and was killing livestock and making people ill. The gas smelt like rotten eggs though the area was totally isolated from industry and the origins of the gas are a mystery.There were UFOs seen in the area at the same time. The gas caused suffocating, coughing, diarrhoea and burning of the flesh. Even paint on the buildings started to blister and peel and curtains and clothing exposed to the gas started to disintegrate. Even the wildlife vacated the area. Phenomenal activity or natural but still unknown?

Wonthaggi, Victoria, Australia. January 1963. Calves were being killed and eaten on neighboring properties. Mr George Slater and Mr and Mrs J. Caldwell saw a Monster that was 3.5 feet high, had a big round head like a calf and big broad round ears. The head was dark and there were fawn stripes around the ribs. Thylacines again? For extinct animals they are certainly getting around.

Niagara Falls, Niagara County, New York. 12th February 1963. A civilian plane crashed into an invisible something. The wreckage showed extreme stress reactions yet the wind at the time was three miles per hour. The plane seemed to crash into a glass wall. How many times have we had this description before? At least four times.

Vopnafjordhur, Nordur-Mula-sysla, Iceland. 13th February 1963. Two Fishermen, brothers Agust and Sigurjon Jonsson, saw a black humped Seamonster which surfaced five times whilst they were lifting their sharkfishing lines. The creature did not leap forwards as whales do but rose vertically. Then two crests appeared, the front one shorter and lower than the back one which was much longer and higher and tapered away at the end. The creature was fifteen feet long with the back crest rising more than three feet out of the water. The sighting lasted fifteen minutes. What do Fishermen know of aquatic life? Where are the reliable witnesses?

Moe, Victoria, Australia. 15th February 1963. Friday. 7.00 am. Mr Charles Brew and his son Mr Trevor Brew, 20, were in the dairy milking the cows when they saw a thick grey disc with a dome on top streak down out of the sky and swoop a paddock at a height of 75 to 100 feet. The horses reared up and the cows actually turned

somersaults. There was total animal panic. Many of the cattle broke out and had to be rounded up and all of the animals were affected for days afterwards and none would re-enter the paddock that the UFO had hovered above. Two dogs made off in terror. The craft had made a whistling noise like a swishing top and was twenty-five feet in diameter by nine feet tall. The lower one third of the craft revolved anticlockwise . There were scooplike protuberances twelve to eighteen inches apart around the outside edge and was turning very slowly whilst hovering. The top part was a transparent dome and there was also a five to six feet long chrome aerial as thick as a broom handle and it remained stationary whilst the bottom moved. On seeing the object Mr Brew felt a severe headache come on and his eyes were drawn to it. Its quite remarkable how often there are physical reactions to the sighting of Phenomena.

Confidence, near Sonora. Sonora County, California. 23rd February 1963. Lennart Strand and Alden Hoover, who were pilots out flying, saw a Hairy Hominoid on the ground below. The creature was ten feet tall with cinnamon-brown hair all over it that looked half bear and half gorilla. Photographs were taken but they were very blurry. More Hairy Hominoids.

Cleveland, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. 6th March 1963. 5.00 pm. Mrs Jean Maxwell heard a resounding crash upstairs and went upstairs and found an eight inch hole in the bedroom ceiling. Then she found a seven inch triangular chunk of hot metal lying under the hole that was lying on the bed. The object was not to be a plane part or rocket fragment. What was it a part of then? It had obviously fallen a long way and reached a great velocity. Yet it did not crash through the bed? If it were a meteorite the velocity of the fall should have sent it though the bed, the floor, through the ground floor and possibly onwards. This was a relatively low velocity fall.

Windward, Oahu, Hawaii. 12th March 1963. Tuesday. 6.30 pm. A bright reddish light was visible in the sky for five to six minutes that descended slowly into the sea in a series of movements impossible for a Meteor. They love the sea.

Strawberry, near Angel’s Camp, near Cold Springs, Tuolomne County, California. March 1963. Mr. and Mrs. Campbell, a

honeymoon couple at a ski Lodge, saw a Hairy Hominoid that was eight to nine feet tall whilst they were on a hike. And Hairy Hominoids generally love the Mountains.

Chileno Valley, Petaluma, Marin County, California. 1st April 1963. Monday. A lone witness saw a UFO that was stampeding cattle by swooping at them. A group of white men in white coveralls then grabbed a calf and hauled it onto the UFO and vanished. Intergalactic butchers? how many types of fresh meat do they supply?

Bouillia Station, Queensland. Australia. 8th April 1963. Mr J. MCClure, a Ranger, found a twelve pound metal sphere that was fourteen inches in diameter in an area shunned by man for fifty years. The object had a shiny surface and could not be opened. Where they were made and why as well as how they got to where they were found is a complete mystery. All three objects eventually found in the area were examined by Australian Government scientists and were ascertained to be not of earthly manufacture. No spikes but definitely odd spheres.

Glace Bay, Cape Breton Isle, Nova Scotia, Canada. 16th April 1963. Tuesday. Several witnesses including Mr D. McDonald saw various objects and the curtains in the McDonald house spontaneously burn up. Even after the electricity was disconnected the fires kept occurring. There was no cause found. No mention of any pubescent girls to blame at all.

Between Madisonville, Madisonville County, and Centerville, Leon County, Texas. 19th April 1963. On Route 75 Mr Louis B. Johnson of Houston was returning from a trip to Fort Worth when something lifted his car into the air, turned it completely around and set it back onto the Highway travelling in the opposite direction where the car came down partly on the shoulder of the road. The witness put the car in low gear and eased to a stop. Several witnesses saw Johnson’s car seem to sprout wings as it ascended and then landed gently and with no damage to the car. Cars being lifted up? If we hadn’t seen it before we might have just as easily dismissed the car lifting.

Norseman, Western Australia. 21st April 1963. A male business supervisor saw a large light that came swooping down close to his car roof and terrified him. Ho-hum. Those goddarned swooping meteors again.

Warsaw, Warsaw Province, Poland, Vistula River Smolna Street. 22nd April 1963. Monday. Hundreds of witnesses. There was a noise like escaping gas from the sky and bright drops of rain appeared followed by a fall of hail that was on fire. The hailstones were the size of chestnuts and resembled molten steel.They fell on the street and the glare vanished. Every ten seconds there was a popping sound heard during which hail and rain came down more heavily and there was also the sound of hissing and crackling. The fall lasted one hour. Were the hailstones actually on fire or were they steaming? Would steaming hailstones resemble molten steel? Previously there had been a fall of a myriad of worms here in 1850 and in 1868 at Poltusk there was the fall of a blazing mass of Sulphur. Also in 1868 there was a fall of 18,000 stones from the sky. A popular area for falling stones.

Lake Michigan, Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 22nd April 1963. A glowing white ball or bolide crashed into Lake Michigan with many witnesses. How many times has a bolide crashed into Lake Michigan? There would be six in total during the next three years. Coincidence or the re-opening of an old Portal?

Levendale. Tasmania. Australia. 23rd April 1963. Mr McConnon was driving his tractor when he saw a yellow circular object come down from the west and pass overhead at fifty metres. The object illuminated the ground, was soundless and thirty metres across and finally vanished behind some hills.

Hombre Mountain, Toppenish Ridge, Yakima County, Washington State. April 1963. Spring. 10.00 pm. A respected businesswoman saw a tall Hairy Hominoid looking through her window though she only saw it from the ribcage up. The window was four feet from the ground. The creatures face had golden-red silky hair, a flat nose, a humanlike mouth and teeth and amber eyes with one drooping left eyelid. Oddly enough the dogs were silent throughout the sighting. Zzzzzzzzzzzz.

Champaign County, Illinois. April 1963. Spring. A catlike creature was seen that left clawmarks in its clearly visible paw-prints. Cats do not leave claw marks when they walk. Dogs do but this was clearly identified as a cat, as are all of our giant cat sightings. What sort of cat is this that does not walk like its cousins?

Boskloof, Cape Province, South Africa, near Clanwilliam. April 1963. Many individual witnesses saw Cattle that were being scared by glowing lights that followed them around at night. Dogs were behaving erratically and fleeing from strange noises and there were appearences of ghostly nonhuman forms as well as stones were falling from the sky. This ended in June South Africa was having a little flurry of its own.

Fisher, Champaign County, Illinois, was host to a big black cat about five feet long in April 1963. The creature left tracks like a cross between a dog's and a mountain lion's.

Urbana, Champaign County, Illinois, was host to a big black cat about five feet long in April 1963. The creature left tracks like a cross between a dog's and a mountain lion's.

Mahomet, Champaign County, Illinois, was host to a big black cat about five feet long in April 1963. The creature left tracks like a cross between a dog's and a mountain lion's.

Joliet, Du Page County, Illinois. April 1963. A Huge black Leopard was seen in a gravel pit by Emmett McKaney who was a watchman. The creature was seen twice in two days. Huge black Leopards are not native to North America, nor in fact anywhere else on Earth.

Belfast, Waldo County, Maine. 10th May 1963. A round blue object fell from the sky causing a fall of fire. There was fiery hail in Warsaw in Poland that same year and now a round blue blazing object descending upon Belfast, Maine? Mr. Rene Gagne was leaving a garage when he saw a flash in the sky and then the fall of a round blue object that hit the roof of the warehouse belonging to the Maple Upholstery Company. The object exploded noisily being heard by many people and flames burned through the shingles in an area of forty by twenty-five feet. Previously an elongated enormous aircraft had been seen here in 1945 that appeared to be crashing to

the Earth and then took off again with a humming noise. There was a shower of Angelhair or silvery threads at the same time. Had someone made an error in their landing calculations and almost collided with the Earth as they were materialising into our dimension? No traces of a meteor were found.

Glenburnie, South Australia. 16th May 1963. A car load of people reported that a bright light had followed their car for several kilometres and had turned from red to white. There had been a swoop at Norseman in Western Australia only 24 days before.

Beachport, South Australia. 18th May 1963. 7.00 am. For three minutes the radio in a car cut out as a red and blue soundless oval shape hovered over it. The sighting lasted for two minutes as it travelled from east to west. And now there were two phenomenal events occurring two days apart and only one second in longitude separating them!

Centerville, Saint Clair County, Illinois. 18th May 1963. There were fifty sightings in only a few days of a strange creature that appeared to be half man and half horse. A Centaur? Centaurs on the loose? We have had furry little people like Pan and the Satyrs, tall beautiful males and females and a host of others in between. Are we expecting Zeus and the Olympian Gods to return? The firs centaur was seen by Mr James McKinney.

Mount Gambier, South Australia. 19th May 1963. 9.30 pm. Mr Bushbridge,17 years old, a Mechanic, whilst driving his car encountered an object on the side of the road near a local landmark called the “piggery”. When only six metres away a bright light came on and dazzled him and the witness pulled up his car. The illuminated object moved across the Road and the witness drove his car under it. The illuminated object was oval and had lights on it as bright as the arc lights used in electric welding. The craft was five metres wide by three metres high. The car did not stop! Why? They normally do. This was only one day after the Beachport swooping.

At 6.50 pm on 26th May 1963 Mr. Pfeiffer of Macclesfield in South Australia saw a large bright object in the northwest sky. The object was stated to be twice the size of the moon and it came

towards the witness and then remained stationary before moving off at terrific speed. In the circle of light were a number of bright lights.

Boskloof, Cape Province, South Africa, near Clanwilliam. May 1963. Many individual witnesses saw cattle that were being scared by glowing lights that followed them around. Dogs were behaving erratically and fleeing from strange noises and there were appearences of ghostly nonhuman forms and stones were seen falling from the sky. This ended in June. Meanwhile back in South Africa at the same latitude as Norseman in Western Australia all was still not quite normal. Were our Phenomena appearing over South Africa and then heading east or was the window of opportunity heading east and the Phenomena appearing from it? Is our window of opportunity at times almost static in Space relative to the Earth but appears to move as the Earth moves through Space? Could there be a fixed central Universe at the centre of the Multiverse? Is our physical universe moving through a nonphysical universe?

At sunset on 2nd June 1963 Mr. Bill Chambers was driving near his farm in Champaign County in Illinois when he saw a strange animal in a field. Chambers pulled into a nearby lane and coasted to within 190 yards of the animal. Chambers had a set of sandbags that he used on his shooting bench and put them on top of his truck cab to give him a steady shooting position and through the scope the head was visible but not still enough to shoot. It was a big cat and it ran into a weed clump only to jump out when it jumped on something catching its attention in the clover. Later the creature sat up staring straight at Bill who was looking at its lighted side in the sunset. It was jet black except for two tawny streaks under the jaws that extended two to three inches down the neck. The cat kept moving every time Bill tried to shoot it over the next fifteen minutes. The next day Bill went back to the spot and stepped out 187 steps from where his truck had been to the weed clump. At that spot the clover averaged twelve inches tall and that would make the cat fifteen inches tall at the shoulder. Bill estimated that the creature was four and a half to five feet long and left tracks two and five eighths inches long in the soft wet ground.

Lough Bray, Wicklow, Ireland. 3rd June 1963. Monday. Two witnesses saw a Lakemonster that had a low hump and a huge tortoise-like head which then broke the surface that was on the end of a long neck that was sticking three feet out of the water. The creature had a circular body that was ten to twelve feet across and a dark grey colour and was seen for three minutes. This was not a giant tortoise or turtle and was unclassifiable. The Head narrowed down to the front. Had we met him, or her, before?

Polson, Flathead Lake County, Montana. 15th June 1963. Saturday. During the afternoon a group of twelve witnesses saw the local Lakemonster in the Lake. The creature was ten foot long with three humps and was grey in colour. Have we also met this one?

Lough Mask, Mayo, Connemara, Ireland. 16th June 1963. Sunday. At 9.15PM Mr A. R. Lawrence was near Inishdura Island in Lough Mask when he saw a two-humped eel for one and a half minutes. The humps were five to six feet long, with an eight to ten foot gap between them and the creature was black and twelve to fifteen inches of it were visible above the water. It disturbed the gulls nesting on a small Island. Mask is Scandinavian for Worm. What sort of Worm is this?

Saint Clair River, Saint Clair County, near Detroit, Michigan. 16th June 1963. A four foot long fifty pound in weight sharklike creature was found and caught. It was a saltwater Monkfish and they are unable to survive in freshwater. This monkfish was one thousand miles from the sea. Have we met this one as well? In the case of the Monkfish a resounding no! With the others it now appears more than likely. Was it really a monkfish?

East Weymouth, Norfolk County, Massachusetts. 23rd June 1963. 1.00 am. An elliptical flying shape that made a buzzing roaring sound was seen and heard by two visual and two audio witnesses. The object was thirty foot in diameter and resembled two bowls inverted on top of each other and connected by a rim. The craft was hovering over powerlines 300 feet from the witnesses for three minutes. A powersucker that is not sucking? They like powerlines as well.

Sandy Creek Hotel, between Willaston and Lyndoch. South Australia. 28th June 1963. 9.30 pm. The witness was in a car turning a corner when he saw an object rising up from the roadway. The object was twenty-five feet across by twelve feet high with a concave top and a flat base. It glowed blood-red whilst near the ground and changed to reddish-yellow as it took off. The witness hit the brakes as the object was only twelve feet away. The object took off towards Two Wells. Our Phenomena are still in South Australia and dropping eggs in Queensland.

Sixty miles from Bouillia Station, Queensland. Australia. 28th June 1963. A metal sphere was found that was sixteen 16 inches in diameter and eighteen pounds in weight and was made from a very bright metal. All three objects found in the area were examined by Australian Government scientists and were not of earthly manufacture.

During the early morning of 30th June 1963 Mr George Davidson of Decatur, Macon County, Illinois, was woken by the barking of dogs and chased a large cat into a tree. As George appraoched the tree the cat leapt out of the tree and onto George, scratching his face, and then the cat jumped over a five foot fence. The cat was three feet long and a dark colour. This was not your normal domestic kitty.

Boskloof, Cape Province, South Africa, near Clanwilliam. June 1963. Many individual witnesses. Cattle were being scared by glowing lights that followed them around. Dogs were behaving erratically and fleeing from strange noises. There were appearences of ghostly nonhuman forms and stones were falling from the sky. It had started in April that same year.

Near the Lewis River Canal near Yale in Cowlitz County in Washington State in June 1963 Mr. Stan Mattson watched a female Bigfoot with hanging breasts and a young Bigfoot under its left arm as it drank water or caught small fish.

Mulloorina Station, South Australia. 12th July 1963. A strange Metal sphere was found that was six inches in diameter. The object had a small hole in it that was evidently an opening to allow the contents to open. All three objects found in the area were

examined by Australian Government scientists. They were not of earthly manufacture. Another egg! This was the third to be found that year in the same general area bounded by the finding of the first egg at Bouillia Station on 12th April at 139.53E, 22.54S, the second egg found on 28th June , sixty miles from Bouillia Station at 139.53E, 23.00S. And the third and final egg found on 12th July at Mulloorina Station at 137.51E,29.10S. Are these part of something? Ours or theirs or whose or what's?

Charlton, near Shaftesbury, Wiltshire, England. 16th July 1963. Tuesday. At 6.00AM there was the sound of an explosion in the sky at the farm of Roy Blanchard. On investigation there was found to be an eight foot in diameter and four inches in depth crater in a potato field that looked like it had been scooped up in one mouthful. There was no crater rim and the earth and everything in and on it was missing. At the bottom of the hole was a fused looking piece of stone. Was it a Meteor? No! It was natural ironstone exposed to great heat. A local rock that had been been recently exposed to high electromagnetism. The rock was found by Army bomb detectors. The crater was eight foot wide by four inches deep with a three foot wide by five inch to twelve inch deep hole in its centre. From it radiated four slot marks four feet long by one foot wide. Was this a saucer nest? On the 23rd a reddish saucer was seen in the area by Police Constable Anthony Perry. Occasionally we may have collectors or explosions of Cold Plasma gases which can create holes quite easily. Either one or both? Technological skill does not necessarily equal spiritual advancement or Human or Hominoid perfection. All we are are very advanced Baboons with very technologically advanced sticks. Sometimes the craft might blow up due to Pilot error or some other miscalculation. The intentional traversing of Wormholes would be quite daunting mathematically. Mr. Leonard Joliffe, a dairyman on the farm heard a blast that morning at 6.00 am. There were no traces of the potato plants or the barley plants that had been growing in the area of the crater.

Naramata Bay, Lake Okanogan, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada. 17th July 1963. Wednesday. Mr Sy Jenkins,72 years old, in his boat, saw a strange disturbance in the weeds near the water that was caused by an aquatic creature that was twenty foot long and black with three humps. It travelled past the witness in his boat. Hello, Ogopogo. Nice to meet you again.

Heathy Park Reservoir, Heathy Park, Shooters Hill, London, England. 18th July 1963. Thursday. 1.00 am. A soon to be famous creature was first seen by a lorry driver Mr David Back who stopped at Shooters Hill to help what he thought was a wounded dog on the side of the road. David walked over to the creature and then it got up. It was not a dog. The strange animal had long legs, a long pointed tail that curled up and looked as if it had a mouthful of food. The creature then ran off into the woods. It was a giant cat!. Here's Tiddles! Back again and bigger, brighter and cheekier than ever before! Ta-da! But where had Tiddles, otherwise known as the Surrey Puma, been since April 1906 when it had last been seen slaughtering things in this area?

Heathy Park Reservoir, Heathy Park, Shooters Hill, London, England. 18th July 1963. Thursday. England. Mr Ernie Jellet saw what appeared to be a young Lion cub that was reported seen in the area. There are no Pumas there and no Lions with or without cubs were reported missing. The cat was a light sandy coloured animal with a flat face and was seen on a number of occasions by Water Board employees. It was not a fox or a dog and it stood eighteen inches to two feet tall and was also seen later in the year by Mr L. Noble, the Station Superintendent for the Southern Area. If Mr David Back had thought it looked like a Lion he would have probably said so. He did not. Others did though whilst other witnesses said that it was a Puma.

Heathy Park, Shooters Hill, London, England. 18th July 1963. Thursday. There were strange reports of a Leopard wandering around the area that left footprints and had a spotted coat. Then one of these cat creatures jumped over the bonnet of a Police car. This really got the search going. The pawprints were catlike though there was one irregularity. The claws left marks. When cats walk they

retract their claws. These or this one did not. There are no large wild cats in England and especially ones that could be mistaken for Leopards or Pumas. By late that morning other reports came from motorists and pedestrians. No Zoo or circus escapes. 126 Police and 21 dogs, thirty Soldiers, Ambulance-men and R.S.P.C.A. Officials searched for it. All they they found was a set of pawprints in a muddy stream-bed that were much larger than Police dog tracks. The marks of the claws were clearly seen. Only dogs walk with their claws out. Now its Leopards. Like our long suffering Loch Ness Monster which also has a multiplicity of descriptions ranging from giant slugs to frogs to Otters to Plesiosaurs do we have a shapeshifter or a lot of witnesses who do not know their apples from their oranges?And that is the similarity between Leopards and Pumas to Lions.

Lake Simcoe, Ontario, Canada. 22nd July 1963. Monday. A thirty to 70 foot long creature was seen by many people including Reverend L.B. Williams, and Mr Neil Lathangue, an Undertaker, and their families. The aquatic creature was Charcoal coloured and had dorsal fins and had been seen coming towards the witnesses. The creature was dog faced and its neck was the diameter of a stove pipe and thirty to 70 feet long. Previously there had been a sighting here of a UFO in 1953 and occurrences of spontaneous combustion in 1891. There are folkloric incidences of Lakemonster sightings but with no dates or exact places. Incidentally there is also a local legend of a mystery light that wanders around in this area, baffling the local police and supposedly stopping trains on the Grand Trunk Railway as train crews believe it to be the red light on the rear of a stopped train. When the train crews get off to approach the light it then takes off.

Kidbrooke, southeast London, England. 23rd July 1963. Dawn. Mr Jim Green, the head groundsman of a Sports Club was woken by a loud snarling noise like a fighting cat though much louder. Mr. Gren called the Police and five cars arrived. If Tiddles was fighting, with whom then?

Ridgefield, Clark County, on Lewis River near junction with Columbia River, Washington State. 24th July 1963. Wednesday. Around 4.30 pm. Mr and Mrs Martin Heinrich were in a boat fishing

near a Bridge when they saw a Hairy Hominoid ten to fifteen feet from water and only 100 feet from the witnesses. The creature loped away into the bush and was described as near-Human, had brownish or beige coloured hair and its head hair hung down to its shoulders. The creature had a pointed skull and was of gigantic size. Some Hairy Hominoids we might allow for in undiscovered areas if there is continuity of sightings.

Between Satus Pass and Toppenish, Yakima County, Washington State. 28th July 1963. Sunday. 1.28 am. A single man and two women in a car were driving at night when they saw a nine to ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid with light grey long hair that had come out of a ditch. At first they saw what appeared to be a tall shaggy treestump on the side of the road and then it was loping away from the Highway. And this might explain some of our sightings though we still cannot seem to catch one even after hundreds of sightings. How many sightings were there of Gorillas before they were photographed or drawn or sufficiently recorded to have us certify their existence? Not hundreds that are approaching thousands.Yet they still elude us.

Near Satus Pass, Yakima County, Washington State. July 1963. Gladys Herrarra saw a nine foot tall figure that was looking into her windows at night. Her dogs were scared of it.

Mexico City, Mexico. 30th July 1963. Thousands of greyish mushroom shaped objects halted traffic for some time but only in the northwest of Mexico City. The sky was completely clear at the time and they were like balls of cotton or giant cobwebs or foam. Upon landing the objects disintegrated. Mushroom shaped Angelhair?

Joliet, Will County, Illinois. July 1963. There were numerous sightings of Black panthers and hairy lions in the same area.

Ape Canyon, Spirit Lake, Skamania County, Washington. Near Mount Saint Helens. July 1963. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that left 16 inch long footprints in the snow. The Hairy Hominoid might be the reason for the name “Ape Canyon” but not we assume for the name Portland.

Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. July 1963. A nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Hoopa Valley, Humboldt County, California. July 1963. A Hairy Hominoid jumped out in front of the witness, identified as Peters, jumped over a five foot high fence and got lost in the darkness.

Udine, Udine State, Italy. July 1963. Summer. Several people saw a giant snake twelve feet long that made a whistling noise. And Udine probably does not translate as whistling snake either.

Lough Major, County Monaghan, Ireland. July 1963. Mr G. Reilly,18, Talbot Duffy,17, and Paul Pentland,12 saw a Lakemonster splashing up and down the lake like a sea Lion. The creature was not an Otter and had a hairy head with two protruding horns. The Lough is thirty miles from the sea. Walruses do not have horns anyway. The boys threw stones at it and it went away. A mutant freshwater seal with horns?

Dores, Loch Ness. Highland. Scotland. July 1963. 10.00 pm. Two men in a boat 200 yards from Tor Point saw something that was rocking the boat. There were no ships about to account for the turbulence. Both men then saw a ripple of water and thought it was caused by the back of a large Salmon. Suddenly the head and neck of a Monster reared itself out of the water to a height of four to five feet only twenty to thirty yards from boat and then sank straight down with much froth and disturbance. Then the neck reappeared a little further away and then vanished, reappeared further again and vanished for good. The neck was one foot thick and had a head at a minor angle to its neck. The head was like that of a Bulldog, flat on top with a powerful lower face. The body was blackish brown and part of a hump was also seen. Interestingly enough the Beast was hairy and its neck was fringed by a mane of coarse black hair. Every description of the Loch Ness Monster as well as hairy. Why not? You expect rules of appearance?

Mount Vernon, Jefferson County, Illinois. 5th August 1963. 11.30 pm. Mr Ronnie Austin and Miss Phyliss Bruce left a Drive-in and were on Route fifteen past the Airport when they saw a round ball of light at treetop level to the southwest. The ball of light was fuzzily outlined and it was pacing them. It slowed down when they

slowed down and sped up when they sped up with the fiery tail becoming more apparent and eventually paced the car up to 120 miles per hour. The car was very hotted up. Then the light suddenly swerved directly at the car and stopped only a few hundred feet away. Then, just as suddenly, it swerved upwards and perched momentarily over an electronic relay tower before it then darted across the road ending up 200 yards in front of the car and bobbing up and down. Ronnie drove off down the main road and onto secondary one to Phyliss's house and the light stayed with them for the full 1.5 miles. When the car stopped the UFO stopped and hovered over the Bruce home for fifteen minutes. Ronnie drove towards the main road and it followed. He could not shake the light which suddenly changed colour to a duller orange. It was originally a dazzling white. After making the corner the light darted straight at Ronnie's car at tremendous speed and then suddenly stopped 100 feet from the car. It was the size of an automobile and it swerved away from its collision course and swooped the car. The car radio erupted in a burst of static and the engine slowed down on its own but did not stop though. The colour had changed to bright orange and then after diving back to a dull orange and then hurtled down the road after the car all the way to the Austin farm for three miles. On getting home Ronnie ran out of the car, awakened his family and his mother, father, brother and sister all saw the strange light in the eastern sky only 200 yards from the house. At 12.25AM Mr Austin called the officials. The light was also seen by Mr and Mrs Dwight Withrow, the Austins' neighbours, as well as State Trooper Richard Gidcumb of McLeansboro and Mr George Sexton, Village Marshall of Wayne City, who had intercepted the radio message and arrived at the Austin farm at 12.55 am. Deputy Lee arrived at 1.10 am and saw the light fading away into the southeastern sky. Ronnie was given sedative as his nerves were riled up. Pretty ordinary, hey? Not if you are involved in it!

Belo Horizonte, Minas Gerais, Brazil. 28th August 1963. Wednesday. 7.50 pm. Three boys, comprising Fernando Eustagio, his brother and a neighbour, were hauling water from a well in the garden of the Sagrada family when they saw a hovering sphere

appear with four seated Hominoids in it. One of them hovered down to the boys on two beams of light and was ten foot tall. The Hominoid wore a transparent helmet, had one eye, shiny clothing which inflated when the Hominoid touched the ground and a square pack with flashing lights on its' back. The boys then actually saw five rows of Hominoids in the craft including a female with her hair drawn back in a sort of ponytail. The Hominoid walked twenty feet with his arms outstretched. Was he balancing? His back was stiff and then he sat on a rock. The Hominoid wore brown leather gauntlets, black boots, was totally bald and had a very round head though with no ears or nose. The mouth opened in a strange manner a nd the face had a vivid complexion. The single eye was brown and there was no eyebrow and it tried to touch one of the boys. The eldest,12 years old, tried to throw a brick at the Hominoid but the Hominoid turned around, it had not been trying to grab the twelve year old but another boy, and sent an orange beam of light at him from a square lamp on its chest which paralysed the boys arm. The boy dropped the brick. The sphere had three tall antennae on top. One of the Hominoids was a woman with fair hair. The Hominoids boots were equipped with a triangular spike and its impressions could be seen for several days afterwards. The other occupants of the craft were playing with knobs and flicking switches on control panels. After the brick throwing episode the Hominoid returned to the craft on the light elevator and kept its arms close to the sides. Was the tall Hominoid a robot? Still quite ordinary? Indeed becoming quite familiar.

New Quay, Cardigan Bay, Dyfed, Wales. Late August 1963. Mr P. Sharman was on holidays when he saw what he believed to be a Plesiosaur in a rocky cove that was greatly disturbing a colony of seals. The creature had llowly moving paddles as if to make sudden moves and at one end a long neck with a small head poised above the water as if to strike out suddenly. The seals were decamping as if their lives depended on it and the entire scene was watched for several minutes. Later that week the witness found the carcasse of a seal looking as if it had been bitten in two. The seamonster was thirty to 40 feet long, of a brownish black colour and eight feet wide but had no dorsal fin. Mr. Sharman saw it from one hundred feet up. We

had never had Seamonster reports from here before but from now on there would be more. Previously there had been UFO sightings and a rabbit killing animal.

Ashbury Park, New Jersey. August 1963. Dr. A. Walford, a Zoologist, reported seeing a 40 foot long Seaserpent off the coast. Ho-hum again. What would he know?

Quartz Creek, near Grants Pass, Josephine County, Oregon. August 1963. A family out camping saw a Bigfoot on three separate weekend camping trips in August and September.

Polson, Flathead Lake County, Montana. 8th September 1963. Sunday. 11.30 am. Miss Heather McLeod and Mrs Genevieve Parratt, High School Teachers, saw a ten foot long large grey humped creature in Flathead Lake. The creature had three humps and undulated, submerged and surfaced again and left a boat-like wake that created waves two to three feet high. Not exactly a rare type of sighting for this particular area.

Saskatoon, Saskatchewan, Canada. 19th September 1963. Thursday. Brian Whitehead, 11, and three other youngsters were behind a School when an oval-shaped light was seen descending from the sky in a circling pattern. The UFO hovered a few feet above the ground and a box descended from it that contained a man ten feet tall who was wearing white Monks robes and was ghostlike and transparent. The box vanished as the monk stood up. The Monk had been making moaning sounds and held out its hands and floated towards the youngsters who fled. One was hospitalised with severe fear. This could not be faked. Something scared the daylights out of him. Was it a hologram? Most solids are not transparent. Almost boring except for the part about hospitalisation for severe fright and the transparency of the Hominoid. Almost real but now not quite?

The night of 21st September 1963 an object like an orange beach ball was seen over Dudley South near Wonthaggi. The ball moved slowly out to sea and was seen by more than sixty people. The light was flashing on and off but was much bigger and brighter than an aeroplane. During the twenty-five minute sighting television sets in Dudley South and Wonthaggi lost their pictures.

Two days later on 23rd September 1963 at 7.00 pm Mr. C. Jolley reported seeing an orange coloured blinking light that did not travel very fast and left at an angle. There were various other witnesses of the object as well.

Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. September 1963. Myriads of live freshwater shrimps fell onto two Districts of the city eleven miles apart on the same day. Two selective whirlwinds or one with two drop-off points?

Heathy Park, Shooters Hill, London, England. September 1963. A very large wild cat seen. Here Tiddles!

Early in October 1963 a former deputy sheriff saw a Bigfoot cross the road in front of his car near Lebanon in Linn County in Oregon.

Monte Maiz, Cordoba Province, Argentina. 12th October 1963. Saturday. Mr Eugenio Douglass, driving a truck from Monte Maiz to Isla Verde was suddenly blinded by a bright light ahead of him. The truck ran into a ditch. Then Eugenio saw Beings with strange headdresses and antennae and over fifteen feet tall walking around near the bright light. Then a beam of light hit Eugenio and burnt him and there was also a pungent smell in the air. Eugenio had got out of the truck. The UFO was a circular metallic craft 35 feet high. The beings looked like robots three feet wide by fifteen feet high. When hit by the light Eugenio fired his revolver three times at the Hominoids and then ran off towards Monte Maiz. The light followed him and interfered with the street lights making them violet and green. Then Eugenio smelt gas and ran to a house for help. The people in the house saw the lights go green as well along with candles in the house on hearing Eugenio's voice. The helmets the Hominoids were wearing looked like Snail shells and their clothing seemed stuck to the bodies. The witness felt a prickling sensation. The owner of the house had died the previous day and that is why the candles were burning. The smell was also noticed by the family when they opened the door to see Douglass standing there with a gun in his hand and the streetlights the wrong colour. They went to the Police Station. Strange burns on his face and hands were examined. The burns were caused by ultraviolet radiation according

to a Doctor. There were also many phone calls about the weird behaviour of the lights.The villagers then went to the spot where the truck was parked and found footprints twenty inches long. These were soon washed out by the rain and it had been raining all the time. The wiring of the truck had been burnt out. Burnt out wiring? Robotic giants? Electric lights and candle flames changing colour?

Trancas, Tucuman Province, Argentina. 21st October 1963. Monday. Senora Yolle de Valle Moreno, 21, Dora Martina Guzman,15, a maid, Yolanda de Valle Moreno, and ranch hands. At 7.00 pm the Private power plant of the Santa Teresa Ranch failed and at 8.00 pm Dora came into Yolie's room frightened. Strange lights were outside the house and were like lightning. There were few clouds. Yolie and her sister Yolanda went outside. To east on the Railway line were two bright disc-shaped objects linked by a shining tube and there were 40 Hominoid silhouettes inside the tube. The Witnesses thought it was a derailment or sabotage. They then returned to the house to get warm clothing and Dora went and got her Colt. 45. Yolie woke her other sister Argentina to keep an ear on Yolie's baby. The three women went to investigate a pale greenish light near the front gate and thought they were the headlights of a farm truck. Dora ran to open the gate while Yolie shone a torch at the green light. Instantly a dome shaped object was seen hovering in front of the witnesses. The object had six brightly lit windows, was thirty feet wide and metallic.There were a number of sections joined together with rivets and seams and the craft was rocking to and fro. Suddenly a multicoloured band began to rotate and a mist thickened around the object. At the same time there was a faint hum and a sulphurous smell. Then a tongue of flame shot from it and hit Dora and hurled the two sisters to the ground. At the same time three more domes on the Railway line lit up. Now there were six in total. The girls parents were now woken by the noise and the sound of falling bricks and watched the band inside the gate spinning faster and faster until it was totally enveloped in white mist or fog. All that could be seen was a white tube emerging from the top that was probing the features of the house. Then double tubes of light emerged from the three craft on the Railroad track. One pair on the

henhouse, another on the tractor shed and the third on the neighbours house. The ends of these light beams edged forwards and seemed more like perfectly cylindrical light tubes ten feet across. They cast no shadows and Yolie thrust her arm into one. There was powerful heat but no effect on the skin though. Yolie then ran indoors. The house temperature had risen from 60 degrees Fahrenheit to 104 degrees and everyone felt prickling and burning on their skin. The house was lit up bright as day. The three Guard dogs were quiet and subdued when the beams of light were on them but lively when not. The beams fluctuated. Next the object closest to the house shone a light beam in the direction of Trancas, five kilometres away. The beam advanced for ten to fifteen minutes till it hit the outskirts of the city and then U-turned back before it was withdrawn. The craft then moved towards the other five on the Railroad line and finally all six craft took off towards Sierra de Medina. The sighting lasted 45 minutes. For thirty minutes after the event the horizon was tinged with an orange glow. There was fog in the air that took four hours to disperse. At spots where the objects had hovered perfect cones were found that were composed of white balls one centimetre in diameter which disintegrated under gentle pressure. Chemical analysis at the Institute of Chemical Engineering at the University of Tucuman showed they were composed of 96.48% Calcium Carbonate and 3.51% Potassium Carbonate. Was this waste from light production? Here we have probing lights, Hominoid silhouettes, intense heat, strange animal behaviour, matter similar to crumbled Angelhair and light-beams that can perform U-turns. Quite a handful indeed.

Iguape, Sao Paulo, Brazil, Peropava River. 31st October 1963. Thursday. Rute de Souza, 8, her mother, father and uncle Raul de Souza, a number of Fishermen on the far bank and a Japanese Gentleman, Mr Tetsuo Ioshigawa had a most unusual experience. Rute heard a strange and increasing roar and looked for the source and observed a silvery object coming for the river near her house that then soared and then struck a palmtree and began to writhe and struggle in the air before falling into the river on the opposite shore. Rute told her mother who had also heard the noise

as did her father. They stood in amazement watching the water boil and then surge up and finally erupt into an explosion of muddy water and then mud. Many witnesses had seen it descend and described it as twenty-five feet in diameter, shaped like a wash basin and resembling polished Aluminium. The object was twenty feet up when struck a tree and then seemed to be in trouble. For several weeks after divers tried to find something where the craft had fallen. They were hampered by the thick mud on the bottom. The mud was fifteen feet thick at the spot the saucer fell and that was under twelve feet of water. There was a fruitless and searching task made by the Brazilian Government. Something fell, damaging a palm tree. Did it stay buried under the mud or did it decamp the scene?

Heathy Park, Shooters Hill, London, England. October 1963. A very large wild cat was seen. Tiddles, Tiddles, Tiddles!

Whidby Island, South Australia. October 1963. A ten foot long grey flying craft shaped more like a winged aircraft than a disc suddenly shrank considerably in size and tilted so that its rear portion disappeared into the ground. How do portions of a Phenomenon merge with parts of the Earth? Maybe they only appear to be merged. We met this type of phenomenon in Italy in the Alps in the late 1940s where one of the craft appeared fused with the earth.

Dalyston, Victoria. Australia. 7th November 1963. 4.15 am. Mr Davidson, a bread carter, was followed by a three to four metre long glowing object that was orange in colour and looked like a cloud at only a thirty metres range. The object pursued the witness for three kilometres then accelerated to the right. November. Time of many surprises!

That same night two other breadcarters three miles from Wonthaggi also saw an illuminated object like a fire.

On 8th November 1963 at 7.50 pm Mr. T. Colbert and his fiancé Miss J Hughes were driving along South Dudley Road when they saw a glow over South Dudley. Mr. Colbert stopped the car and thought that the No five mine brace was on fire but then realized that the orange to red glow was moving and there were lightrays issuing from on top of it. The witnesses flet hypnotized for a few moments

before they realized that the light was moving around the coast. A motor mechanic also saw the same object at Kilcunda nearby.

On 12th November 1963, two deputy sheriffs in Port Huron, Saint Clair County, Michigan were chasing a lowflying UFO when they noticed a white flashing light. Then the object hovered and the deputies flashed their squad car light at the craft. The UFO responded almost immediately and in moments a flashing red light became visible on the craft. The vehicle also had a big divided window.

At 4.45am on 14th November 1963, a huge bluish green disc was sighted over Carson City, Carson City County, Nevada. Mrs Blanche Pritchett said that while listening to her radio she had seen a brilliant light shining through her draperies and when she looked out she saw a green hovering disc emanating a brilliant shaft of light which illuminated a hilltop. Without warning her radio stopped playing and just as suddenly the UFO blacked out and disappeared and the radio resumed playing again.

Sandling Park, Hythe, Kent, England, near Saltwood. 16th November 1963. Saturday. Evening. Four young people were out walking. John Flaxton,17, Mervyn Hutchinson,18, and two others saw a reddish-yellow light coming out of the sky at an angle of 60 degrees above Slaybrook Corner. The light then went behind a clump of trees and Flaxton went cold all over. The four broke and ran and then saw a bright golden globe fifteen to twenty feet across in a field. The globe was about three metres above the ground about 80 yards away. They stopped and so did it and it seemed to be watching the witnesses. Then the light went behind some trees and it was then reported that suddenly a black batwinged creature with no clearly discernible head appeared. It waddled towards the witnesses and terrified them and caused them to flee. The creature had webbed feet. Hombirds and UFOs? A likely combination?

Kanamachi, Fujishoro Bypass, Japan, between Matsudo and Kashiwa. 19th November 1963. Tuesday. 8.00 am. Three respectable witnesses, Mr Kinoshita, a bank Manager, Mr Saito, a Banker, and a client, were driving behind a black Toyopet New Crown with a single elderly Gentleman in the back left who was

reading a newspaper. The car had Tokyo registration and was only 150 feet ahead of them. Suddenly there were puffs of white smoke that enveloped the car ahead. After a few seconds the cloud or fog dispersed but the car was no more. It had completely disappeared and on the bypass there was nowhere that it could have gone. These mysterious fogs again.

On 20th November 1963, two high school girls reported that a bright orange oval shaped object circled their car at night on a highway east of Neche, North Dakota. The object had at first sped across in front of their car and then circled it before heading to the southeast.

Sandling Park, Hythe, Kent, England, Saltwood. 21st November 1963. Thursday. Keith croucher, seventeen years old, saw a solid oval light in the centre of a golden mist crossing a football field. This was five days after the sighting of a black batwinged creature and a UFO in the same area.

Aberdeen, Grampian, Scotland. 22nd November 1963. Friday. The Captain and crew of the Collier “Thrift” saw a brilliantly flashing light travelling fifteen to twenty feet above sea level then vanish within one mile of the portside. The ship put out a full alert and turned back. They saw two images on the Radar. These images vanished when the Thrift was within one quarter of a mile of them. There were no traces of anything at the crash site. The light had made no noise yet something was definitely seen to fall into the water as well as to be tracked by Radar. Previously there had been the spontaneous combustion here of a pensioned off old Soldier in 1888.

Sandling Park, Hythe, Kent, England, Saltwood. 23rd November 1963. Saturday. Mr John McGoldrick and friends saw that a vast expanse of bracken was found flattened as if something enormous had rested on it. Footprints were also found around the flattened expanse that were one inch deep, 24 inches long and nine inches across. Foot or hand prints. Something was happening around Sandling Park.

Saltwood, East Kent, England. November 1963. A bright ball of fire was seen on the top of a hill. It was like a strange golden light.

In the vicinity and prominently near the Railway Bridge there was seen a black batwinged creature that had no discernible head. Was there a relationship between the two?

Dunkirk, Chatauqua County, New York. 2nd December 1963. Monday. A glowing object that did not seem to be a Meteor passed through the sky. It then plunged into Lake Erie. Things that plunge into Lake Erie? We have seen them before in 1958 and 1962 and things that hover over Lake Erie were seen many times including several times over Dunkirk itself in 1910.

On 4th December 1963 in Glen Cove, Nassau County on Long Island, New York State, Mr. Thomas Sweizerski, 66, was found dead with his clothes burnt off his body. There was no other evidence of fire in the room.

Sandling Park, Hythe, Kent, England, Saltwood. 11th December 1963. Wednesday. Mr John McGoldrick, friends and two newspaper reporters all saw the woods illuminated by a strange pulsating light. They watched it for 1/2 an hour. Strange pulsating lights, batwinged creatures, odd nests and UFOs? Any connection or just coincidence?

Douglass, Nacogdoches County, Texas. 12th December 1963. Custom's Interventor Mr Ignacio Gonzales Baz sighted and photographed two ballshaped globs of foamy material which had bounced past the Custom's Checking Station and caught in the Mesquite. The mass was roughly six feet in diameter and looked like soap or detergent suds. The bubbles were interlocked by a fibrous substance and were clinging cohesively together. A rainstorm dissolved it though it was more tenacious than soapsuds. Tumble weeds of Angelhair? Or large masses of frog spawn? Previously there had been a landing of an Airship here in 1897 near Rockland in which a Hominoid gave the witness a ten dollar note for bluestone, lubricating oils and cold chisels.

Between Potchefstroon and Vereening, Transvaal, South Africa. 14th December 1963. Saturday. Two men were driving in a car during the small hours of the morning when they saw something on the road that resembled a buck. They turned back to investigate

and realized that it was an extremely large dog. As they turned their car to continue on with their journey the area suddenly got brighter and a strange bright object appeared ahead of them and made straight for them at terrific speed. The two men were afraid it would hit car and the witness and Mr Muller jumped out of the car as the object dived right over them and went into the sky. Then the craft made another pass at the car, hovered over it for a couple of minutes, shot off, returned, dived low over the two men a few times and then vanished into the sky. When the UFO left the dog had vanished. Had they let it out for a run or was it in charge?

Summerholme, Queensland. Australia. 22nd December 1963. Two boys reported seeing eight or nine cylinders swoop low over their house and travel at speed plunging towards the ground 250 metres away. A search found nothing. When you have a crash and there isn't one? Just made it into the next dimension before permanently becoming part of ours! Be so careful where you materialize, your timing and positioning must be so precise.

Libreville, Gabon. Africa. 25th December 1963. A fisherman saw a landed UFO from which a strange entity emerged and made incomprehensible noises before returning to the craft. The strange entity left footprints in the sand. This was not the second coming of Christ!

Epping, Essex, England. December 27th 1963. 4.00 pm. A white object landed in a field. The left side was brightly illuminated and the craft was eighteen feet long by three feet high. Then it took off horizontally and was hidden to the witness behind an obstacle just over thirty yards away. Later grass that had been flattened into a circle as well as shallow depressions were found in the ground. Ho-hum.

Sauce Viejo, Santa Fe Province, Argentina. December 1963. One night in December Mr Cesar Tulio Gallardo, a Railway worker was in his Railway quarters coach on a siding when he went outside to see what had caused the radio and lamp to die. Cesar then saw lights in the sky and went back in and shut his door. Then a Hominoid surrounded by a strange light was seen and it came into

the coach. The Hominoid was dressed in dark shiny cloth. The strange light was still outside and Cesar shielded his face with a newspaper. The Hominoid snatched the newspaper from his hands and tore it up. Next the Hominoid seized an oilcan and emptied the contents of the can into a bottle or container from its person and then vanished out of the door it had come in through . That same day passengers on an incoming train saw a luminous man walking along the Railway tracks. Gallardo reported the affair to Police. There were multiple independent witnesses to the absurd.

Sauce Viejo, Santa Fe Province, Argentina. December 1963. On the same night as Sauce Viejo the passengers on an incoming train saw a luminous man walking along the Railway tracks. And here they were.

Resistencia, El Chaco, Argentina. December 1963. 6.30 pm.The three man crew in a freight train saw a 7.5 foot tall being walking along the Railway tracks. The Hominoid wore a one piece garment and seemed to be carrying the body of a small child. The giant had a pale face and long fair hair which was very rare for the area. Suddenly the hominoid shot up into the air as if sucked up by a whirlwind when the train was only five metres away. They love Railways but who was the small child? Theirs or ours and obviously dead? Had we graduated from dogs? Or hadn't we noticed? After all children go missing every day. But for what reason? As lunch?

Resistencia, El Chaco, Argentina. December 1963. 6.30 pm. The same day as the Railway sighting Mr Justo Marin and his son were sitting in their garden at supper when a strange being descended towards them. The being wore a one piece garment and was a giant with a pale face and long fair hair. It certainly wasn't Jesus Christ. But who was he?

Tuolomne County, near Yosemite National Forest, California. December 1963. Sheriff's Deputy Albert Miller discovered several awesome tracks in the snow near a garbage dump. They were not bear tracks and were 16 inches long by six inches wide and six to eight feet in stride. There were many local witnesses of an enormous Hairy Hominoid, ten feet tall with a six to eight foot stride. A local or a visitor?

Saline County, Illinois. 1963. A giant cat was seen. Like Tiddles.

Lawrence County, Illinois. 1963. A giant cat was seen. Tiddles' cousin?

Altai Mountains, Southern Mongolia. 1963. Dr Ivan Ivlov, a Childrens Doctor, saw a family of Hairy Hominoids including male, female and young standing on a mountain slope through field glasses at one mile. The hairy hominoids were viewed for some time. The Mongol driver also saw them and they were called "Almas". Locals or visitors?

Bluff Creek, Humboldt County, California.1963. Midday. A Hairy Hominoid appeared between two workgangs installing 48 inch concrete culverts into the Earth. Earlier on there had been reports of these culverts having been torn out of their fresh beds and being thrown into a stream. This time though the workgangs returned to the truck carrying the culverts. This time the truck as well as the culverts had been upended and thrown on to its back and fresh footprints were found on the gravel road around the damaged truck. Maybe a mixture of visitor as well as local?

Mount Shasta, Shasta County, California.1963. A deer hunter that was very badly hurt after a fall had a most unusual encounter with a Hairy Hominoid. The deerhunter was carried back to his camp and safety by a white haired Bigfoot with a musty smell.

Goose Point, near Anahim Lake, British Columbia. 1963. Mr. Harry Squiness was preparing for bed when his tent flap opened and a hairy monkey face with human eyes peered in at him. Harry snatched up a light which did not work so he ran outside and threw some petrol onto the camp fire. In the light produced he saw four apelike creatures lying down about fourteen feet away as if trying to hide. They then jumped up and walked off into the darkness. Harry yelled out to them but they appeared to ignore him. There were no footprints but there was a huge lone handprint up on a tree trunk.

One day in 1963 Mr. Jack Wilson saw a Bigfoot on an island shore near Bella Bella in the Kitimat Ranges of British Columbia.

Mount Shasta, Shasta County, California. 1963. A Hairy Hominoid was seen and smelt. It was said to smell like rotten

bearhides but was not a bear.

Mansfield, Richland County, Ohio. 1963. Mr C. W. Cox and many other independent witnesses saw a seven to eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid that looked like a gorilla with grey hair and glowing green eyes. The creature had previously been seen here in 1959. It was not a bear. More and more of them in the oddest of locations.

Sometime in 1963 in Hamilton County near Cincinnati Ohio, Mr. Wallace Wright, his girlfriend and several men saw a a very tall creature like a huge tree walking. Originally it was only the young couple who were in a car at the time that saw the creature but they went and got the other witnesses who also saw it.

Holopaw, Osceola County, Florida. 1963. Several prominent witnesses including Cattlemen and Citrus growers saw an apelike creature running across a field. It was not an ape though and some of the witnesses only saw it from a few feet away. Suddenly we have an unannounced influx of Hairy Hominoid sightings in Florida.

Anclote River, Pasco County, Florida. 1963. There were several witnesses of a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid with a smell like urine that was seen and smelt. Hairy Hominoids were being seen in parts where they had never been reported before as well as other parts where they would be rarely reported again. Were they just passing through?

Elfers, Pasco County, Florida. 1963. There were several witnesses of a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid with a smell like urine that was seen and smelt.

Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan. 1963. A nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen that had shining eyes. Unlike Sister Lakes where they had suddenly become quite common.

Lake Labynkir, Sordongnakh Plateau, Yakutsk, Siberia. 1963. Four members of a Soviet expedition saw a Lakemonster in water 80 metres away in the Lake which rose out of the water several times before submerging. Once again it is a case of now you have never seen them and now you do. With only a few exceptions, and these might not be exceptions either.

Polson, Flathead Lake County, Montana. 1963. Mr Ronald Nixon saw a Lakemonster that was twenty-five feet long which cast a

two foot head wave. The creature was black and had no fin on its back as a fish should have.

Middle Moneynut, East Lothian, Scotland.1963. UFOs were seen and an unusual crater was found.

Dufton Fell, Westmoreland, England.1963. UFOs were seen and an unusual crater was found.

Flamborough Head, Yorkshire, England.1963. UFOs were seen and an unusual crater was found.

Southerness, Kirkcudbright, Scotland. Dumfries and Galloway. 1963. UFOs were seen and an unusual crater was found. Was there a connection?

Southampton, Hants, England. 1963. UFOs were seen and an unusual crater was found.

Could any other type of Celestial Phenomena be seen as luminous in the sky and be capable of causing impact craters on hitting Earth? Is it antimatter in collision with the matter in the earth?

Strait of Georgia, Shelter Point, Gabriola Island, Nanaimo County, British Columbia, Canada. 1963. Mrs J.C. Durrant saw a large brown headed Seamonster in the sea. It had a big mouth with terrible wide open jaws and was not a fish and also had a long mythic history in the area. Many believe Caddy to be a natural denizen of the sea. Why so hard to find though? Is Caddy shy? We seem to be able to catch anything that we see in the see. Why can't we catch these?

Strait of Georgia, Gabriola Island, Nanaimo County, British Columbia, Canada. 1963. Mr and Mrs R.A. Stewart were fishing in a boat near the shore when they saw a Seamonster only a few feet away. The Stewarts were terrified by its' wide open jaws. The creature resembled a Seaserpent.

New York, New York State. 1963. A fifty foot long gelatinous Seamonster that was transparent and six inches in diameter was seen. Was this a larval form of something enormous from the Ocean depths? Larvae are quite often transparent as are many deep-sea creatures that do not require any type of pigmentation due to the intense darkness on the deep Ocean floor. Do you need pigmentation in the darkness of space as well?

Puerto Rico. 1963. During a naval exercise off Puerto Rico, five hundred miles south-east of the United States, the sonar operators on some destroyers as well as the aircraft carrier “Wasp” detected a fast moving submerged object driven by a single propellor. The object was travelling at 170 knots! The world record for a man-made submerged nuclear powered submarine was only 45 knots. Whose was this? Furthermore the object dropped down to 27,000 feet which beat any record for a conventional dive by a submarine by a few miles.

Parana, Brazil. 1963. Dawn. During several unusual Forest fires a UFO was seen to land by a crowd of people150 metres away. It was an oval object, huge and shaped like a basin and of a bright Zinc colour and it was landing silently but stopped hovering four metres above the ground. The craft was 35 metres in diameter by eight metres high and hung motionless for fifteen minutes. Then several goodlooking tall beings appeared from it and started collecting rocks and burnt material in what appeared to be a protected zone around the craft. Here thus endeth or continueth the year 1963 as we do not have a specific date for this sighting which though unusual does have precedents, both in the past and the future.

1964

Between Cape Grey and Groote Eylandt in the Northern Territory of Australia, Gulf of Carpentaria. 23rd January 1964. Thursday. A Lightwheel was seen that was going clockwise. It affected the compass of the landing craft “Loellen M” which encountered a number of submarine light patches.The unnatural light was two metres on the Starboard side and the vessel had been found to be sixty degrees off course. The lightwheel was a ghostly white light and in its centre was a shadow which rotated in a clockwise direction causing the light to pulsate. It drew away to the stern and was two miles across and a few hundred yards through. All the lights were the same colour with the strange rotating shadow

causing the lights to pulsate. Who knows about Lightwheels. This is only the twenty-second to have ever been reported.

Oshkosh, Winnebago County, Wisconsin, Lake Winnebago. 27th January 1964. Monday. Police and others saw a flying object like a burning plane, not a Meteor, crash into the lake. No planes were reported missing though. They love lakes.

Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. 27th January 1964. A flaming blob bobbed and weaved in the sky and then fell from the sky onto the lawn of the Melvin L. Lewis house setting it on fire. It left a choking Sulphurous smell. Meteors do not Bob and weave in the sky.

Gum Creek, South Australia. 3rd February 1964. 2.30 am. Mrs Player, a farmers wife, awoke to find a man holding a black box in her front garden. The hominoid appeared male,162 centimetres tall, wearing a brown balaclava helmet, blue green coveralls and a brown open jacket. The hominoid walked towards where Mrs. Player was looking through the window. Mrs. Player then slipped down into her bed and fell asleep. It was like a dream. A lot of our events are like dreams the problem is that many of these dreams leave physical evidence or are multiply witnessed.

Humboldt Bay, Eureka, Humboldt County, California. 5th February 1964. Wednesday. The Captain and crew of the “Hattie D” were witnesses to a strange event. The yacht ran into a metallic object moving around under the surface of the sea in Humboldt Bay . The object was 105 feet long and the sea is 7,500 feet deep here. The object seemed to be made of steel and had no give at all but was not a Submarine as it had no conning tower. Haven’t we met similar before? Remember the “Ruby” in 1961?

Heathy Park, Shooters Hill, London, England. 14th February 1964. A huge animal with razorsharp two inch claws left large footprints that were sunk two inches deep into firm ground. Here Tiddles.

Lake Michigan. 14th February 1964. A flaming object was seen to fall from the northeast. It wasfaster than a flare but slower than a Meteor. Several adult witnesses saw it landed in the Lake. Lake Michigan again? Another luminous aerial object had crashed into Lake Winnebago on 27th January that same year.

Between Detroit, Michigan and Akron, Ohio. 15th February 1964. 8.30 am. The day after the meteor or UFO fall into Lake Michigan over the west of Lake Erie there was the disappearence of an Aero Commander 560E twin engined plane. No wreckage was found. Now Lake Erie? Was there a connection? Can we have isolated pinpoint Meteor bombardments over a limited time and place? Yes. With the number of aeroplanes flying around the odds are that one would be hit. Why not? We had two reported meteor crashes in eighteen days so far. Why not a third. Or are there invisible meteors as well?

Gum Creek, South Australia. 19th February 1964. Mrs Player, the same witness as the previous sighting on 3rd February saw an object approaching her house and hovering close by it. Mrs. Player also saw a man standing at a “wooden railing “inside the object. Eventually the UFO took off into the sky. Weirder and weirder but if we follow our new logic, more normal.

East Runton, near Cromer, Norfolk. 19th February 1964. Various witnesses saw a large animal on a railway embankment. It was described as a Tiger, Lion, Puma and Cheetah. Is it one of them or all of the above or in fact none of the above?

Cromer, Norfolk, England. 19th February 1964. Wednesday. Many individual witnesses saw a Puma which is not native to England. It was a giant spotted cat with a long tail. Actually an indefinable cat-like animal that at best looked like a Puma. There was a big search but no traces could be found. The Surrey Puma was its most common name. It was not limited to Surrey alone though.

Plympton, South Australia, near Adelaide. 29th February 1964. 2.30 pm. Two boys, D. Mathlin and his friend with the surname Jensen, were outside playing when they suddenly heard a faint swishing sound above them. They looked and saw a glowing disc slowly descending to a nearby paddock. The boys went and hid in old car body 200 feet from it and a door on the disc opened silently. A tall Hominoid stepped out, stooping so as not to hit its head. The hominoid was seven feet tall and wore a tightfitting blue black tunic, a purple cape, a leather-like cap on its head that was adjusted under

the chin, silver studded gauntlets covering its hands from which sprouted a long tube that went around the back of its head and up one nostril. It had sunburnt coppery skin and there was a large belt around its waist fitted in front with a control panel on which its fingers playing continuously. The two boys were so excited and forgot to remain hidden and were seen. With quick movements the Hominoid turned and faced the craft and looked at one of the portholes which surrounded the upper part of the disc. Another Hominoid appeared at porthole for a second and the craft began to hum as the outer rim began to glow. By this time the first Hominoid had got back in and with a soft fluttering motion the ship lifted slightly and then after tilting at an angle of ten degrees shot into the sky. There were twenty other independent witnesses of the take off. Quite a lavishly costumed production this one.

Norfolk, England. February 1964. Many individual witnesses saw Pumas, Tigers and Cheetahs that are not native to England.

Salt Creek, near Tilley Swamp, South Australia. 13th March 1964. 5.17 pm. A Grazier reported that a 70 metre long thing had followed his car and then there was an unusual noise heard after which the UFO took off into the sky. South Australia was proving quite popular this year.

Mount Chitpec, Chiapas state, Mexico. March 1964. A round, flat, UFO giving off a bright blue and orange light crashed high on a mountain near San Cristobal de Las Casa. The local tribe the Chalulas insisted that it was a gift from God and the Virgin and refused to allow its removal. All things from the sky are the gifts of God, or so many believe. Are some of them actually God?

On 13th April 1964 at 9.30 pm Mr. H Ryan saw a vivid blue flash which came in north-westerly direction and then spiraled towards the earth at Bairnsdale in Victoria in Australia. The blue and orange lighted object would come close to ground level and then shoot up into the sky in an arc and then would again zig-zag towards the earth again. Mr. Ryan called his wife and two visitors to look at it and they watched the lights spiral and curve regularly twelve times. When the object took off eventually four jets like vapour trails in brick and orange colours appeared behind it.

Walthamstowe, London, England, Lea River. 13th April 1964. Monday. Several witnesses saw a silver cigar that was nine foot long crash into the river Lea. The crashing object left a scar in the concrete towpath and tore down the telephone wires. This was not a meteor. The impact from a nine foot long Meteor would have flattened the neighborhood for miles! Walthamstowe used to be a major religious site in the Middle Ages. Was this also a gift from God? Just a little late were we?

Socorro, Socorro County, New Mexico. 24th April 1964. 5.45 pm. Policeman Lonnie Zamora was in his Patrol Car on Route 85 pursuing a speedster when he saw an object emmitting bright light and spewing out blue and orange flames rapidly losing altitude though hovering occasionally. The object made a roaring noise and drifted into a gully. The object was fifteen feet long and oval and a rocket-like exhaust appeared under it and left a bright blue flame on the shell of the saucer-shaped object. There was a vertical arrow with a vertical bar underneath it that resembled medieval Arabic for Venus. There were also mystery giant tracks. Suddenly loud sounds from the interior caused the witness to seek shelter. Lonnie saw two small Hominoids in silvery coveralls working underneath the craft. Sergeant Chavez arrived and the brush was burning in several places. The smouldering bushes oddly enough felt cold to touch and formed diagonals of quadrilaterals that were intersected at rightangles with the intersecting point the most burnt. After the craft left a metallic material was found on the rocks that was found to be silicone. The bushes were charred. Also there were four deep marks where the metallic legs of the UFO had been. These were 3.5 inches deep and circular like landing pads. There were also traces of calcination evident. This can only be caused by extreme heat. What can we say? All of the classic elements are here as well as trace elements left over such as Silicone and ground calcination. But was it what was seen that left these elements? We might have to allow in our thinking for things that look like this to actually look like something else that we cannot comprehend that can still leave the same physical traces. 24th April 1964, and thereon was shaping up to be very big.

La Madera, Rio Arriba County, New Mexico. 24th April 1964. Spring. A white egg-shaped craft was seen to land by Senor Orlando Gallegos who was visiting his father and went outside to chase some horse out of the yard. He then noticed a bluish glow about two hundred feet from the house and as he walked towards it he noticed that it was caused by a butane-tank shaped thing as long as a telephone pole that was resting on the ground. The object was fourteen foot round and was shooting blue flames out of holes in the sides along the bottom. On the spot where it had landed there were markings that could only have been made by landing struts. The Earth was also scorched unnaturally as well and was still smoking twenty hours later when the police arrived to investigate it. The imprints left by the landing gear were the same as at Socorro that same day and there was melted glass as well. There were four eight by twelve inch indentations which were wedge-shaped at the bottom and at least one dozen circular tracks about 3.5 to four inches in diameter. An area of 35 to 40 feet had been scorched. How could it be that nearby on the same day the virtually identical craft lands at La Madera. If the La Madera craft was virtually identical to the Socorro craft then we may have to rule out inner witness symbolism creating the pseudoreal construction of the landed UFO as the odds should be near impossible for the two to match or so we should think with remote witnesses. Or are there generic symbolisms to draw on like virtually identical packets of soap powder? Do we also need to allow for how many other references there are by Authors and researchers who knowingly or unknowingly attempted to validate their own pet theories by altering descriptive data. This can be done quite easily and quite subconsciously when one only wants to see what one wants to see, a bit like the nature of the viewing of the Phenomena themselves. Were the markings, undescribed, actually the same? Or was it the observation that markings were left tied in with the occurrence of the Socorro sighting?

Canyon Ferry, Meagher County, Montana. 24th April 1964. 10.30 pm. After Socorro a landed UFO left imprints of landing gear the same as Socorro that same day. Several youngsters living at the lake claimed to have seen a lighted object which landed and then

took off again from an area about 125 feet from the house. The Sheriff investigated the next day and found four eight inch by ten inch indentations in the ground that were four to eight inches deep that were arranged in an irregular rectangle roughly thirteen feet apart. The area also showed signs of scorching and a big cactus near the centre of the arrangement was scorched as well. The ground was still warm. Was there actually a third identical sighting or a third assumed identical sighting? If the sightings are identical then we appear to have a Major quandary. We may have to allow for variationof sources for Phenomena as well. We have a concept of a Multiverse of dimensions, possibly of many differing types. In many cases Phenomena just appear to slip through, just a step out of time and place. In many other cases we appear to have deliberate and intentional arrivals and more than likely departures and in many cases accidents as well. We allow for the cross dimensional travel to be facilitated by the intentional or unintentional use of the Quasar Vacuum triggered by Cold Plasma explosions or vibratory activations. The concept of vibratory activations is evidenced by graph data showing that the Phenomena when pointed onto a graph where x=-180 to +180 including a positive and a negative Zero column and Y=time travelling forward and only longitudes are plotted appear to be occurring on a variety of intersecting sine waves with varying periodicities. The same occurs when we use another sister graph where x=-90 to +90 including a positive and a negative Zero column and y=time travelling forward. These two graphs cannot be overlaid and can only be viewed separately as they are truly separate graphs indicating the movement of sites of Phenomena relative to the Earth's surface over time in one dimension only. As evidenced by the Illert Exponential projection based on this data from 1800 to 1977 we have apparent periodicities in an observable state. These periodicities allow a further method of observing Phenomena over time therefore giving us a way of plotting and verifying the precession of phenomenally-prone points of time and place on the actual surface of the Earth.

Still that same day of 24th April 1964 and on the north range of the Holloman-White Sands Missile test range the pilot of an RB-57

bomber engaged in a routine bomb test mission called mission control on his radio and informed them that he was not alone up there and that there was a UFO up there with him. The object was egg-shaped and white. Control asked if there were any markings and the pilot stated that there were and that they were the same as Socorro earlier that day. The pilot told control that he was going to make another pass and after completing his turn he saw that it was on the ground. At this point communications ceased. There were no more transmissions.

Binghampton, Newark Valley, Tioga County, New York. 24th April 1964. 10.00 am. Mr Gary Wilcox, a farmer, saw a UFO land in a nearby field and went to investigate. Gary saw no door or hatch and a pair of small men four feet tall arrived on the scene. Their clothing appeared to have no seams and they wore hoods that were covering their faces completely. Each was carrying a tray with soil from the field in it and Gary stated that they said that they were from Mars and there was no need to be afraid of them. The subject turned to organic fertilizers and Gary was told by Aliens that they could grow food in the atmosphere. The Aliens also told Gary that UFOs were less visible in daylight and that the Astronauts would not be successful as their bodies were not suited to Space. The Hominoids requested a bag of blood and bone fertilizer and as the witness went away to get it the UFO took off and Gary left the bag at the landing site. By the next day the bag was gone. That very same day as the commotion in New Mexico and Montana in a valley not very far away, spacially speaking, Mr Gary Wilcox in New York State was having unusual visitors who showed an interest in gardening.

The following day. Round Mountain, near Tularosa, Otero County, New Mexico. 25th April 1964. A motorist observed a bright object coming down from the sky.

Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, New Mexico,Rio Grande. 28th April 1964. Tuesday. Sharon Stull,10, and her playmates saw an egg-shaped object that had appeared in the sky. The craft was smaller than a plane and a membranous material fell from it. Sharon grabbed the material and suffered inflammation of the eyes as well as first degree burns under the eyes and nose. Sharon then grew

five inches in four weeks and within a month she seemed to have matured and grown up. She cooked her own meals, cleaned the house and took care of the younger children. Sharon grew from four foot eight inches tall and 80 pounds weight to five foot two inches tall and 110 pounds. She also had to wear sunglasses outside from then on as sunlight was too bright for her. Had Sharon been exposed to a massive radiation source which had upset her thyroid? And even into the following week it is still quite busy in the New Mexico area. Just ask Sharon Stull and her friends. She would never forget it.

Near Stallion Site, San Antonio, Socorro County, New Mexico. Near Holloman Air Force Base. 30th April 1964. Thursday. Early in the afternoon the pilot of a B-57 saw an egg-shaped white object in the sky. The object had the same markings as the craft seen at Socorro on its sides and the object landed on the North Range. The same markings as Socorro? Too much for coincidence? Are we to look at medieval Arabic Astronomy for clues or is the symbol for Venus on the craft merely another coincidence? Does the symbol refer to Venus the planet or from Venus? Might it even refer to via Venus? Might it be nothing of the sort at all? Are the demons of the night merely updated and modernised even when they come by day? Is it the same as the route 497 bus?

Nantucket, Nantucket County, Massachusetts. 14th May 1964. Thirty miles south of Round Shoal Bouy. The crew of the Dragger “Blue Sea” saw a fifty foot long, black Seamonster with several humps that had a blowhole in the top of an alligator-shaped head. The creature skimmed along the surface and blew air out of the hole in its head and paced the ship at eight miles per hour. It’s serpentlike and it’s not very far from Gloucester at all.

Colonia Castelli, near Resistencia Chaco Province, Argentina. early May 1964. In a heavily forested area a black nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid stepped out in front of Mr Alberto Kalbermatter who was driving a truck. The creature uttered a loud and terrifying scream and was covered in long black fur and had a humanlike face. A UFO had been seen in the area as well as the Beast which had been seen and heard. Alberto accelerated and

nearly ran it over. You never know when a Yowie may appear. Incidentally the truck did not stop during the sighting.

New Bedford, Bristol County, Massachusetts. 17th May 1964. A Seamonster was seen by the Scalloper “Noreen". The visible part was over 40 feet long and the alligator-like head rose 26 feet into the air. The creature had a seal-shaped body and a mane of bristly hair or fur running down the back of the body. The creature rose four times in twenty minutes and appeared to weigh 35 to 40 tons. There were six witnesses. But it looks like a totally different creature. Then again we have had this problem with Nessy and a few others as well. Either there are vast varieties of them in single pockets or they shapeshift. My God, its back to Demonology again. Or it is a result of transmogrification via the Quasar Vacuum. Sometimes it might not just work out quite right when you get to the other side. Or it actually might if we allow for the visible appearences merely being chameleon-like camouflages for something that might want to remain unknowable. Or are the witnesses responsible for how the phenomenon finally looks?

Brown’s Gulch, Liberty County, Montana. 17th May 1964. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a troop of boy scouts camping fifteen miles from Butte. At 4.00 am one of the boys heard something moving outside of his tent and he looked outside and was confronted by a man-like creature covered in brown hair with silver tips. The creature also had a full beard. The boy let out a terrified scream and the animal took off into the creek, making splashing noises as well as human-like giggling noises. Humanlike footprints were found the following day that were twenty inches long by six inches wide with a stride of seven feet. Something normal, we hope. We may still have to question normality though.

Hubbard, Marion County, Oregon. 19th May 1964. Tuesday. 7.30 am. Michael Bizon,10 years old, was leading a cow. At first the cow refused to enter a field and was extremely and unusually nervous. Normally the cow went in with no problems.Then Michael noticed what the cow was watching. In the middle of the field was a square object four foot high that was a silver colour, had four shiny legs and made a soft beeping noise and slowly ascended to the

height of a telephone pole. Then the object suddenly shot off and left behind the smell of gas fumes. The witness by now was half frightened and crying. Later an area of wheat was found that was flattened three to four feet across and was pushed out in a flower-shaped pattern. The grain appeared to have been pushed down. There were also three spots pushed down into the Earth that were 36 inches apart. Were these imprints of landing pads? Do cows and humans share the same symbolistic imagery or is there a separate cow one and a separate Human one? The Human and the cow were both frightened. They both saw something and we have seen many animal-Phenomena interactions before to validate that Phenomena can be seen by animals as well as humans. What we cannot ascertain is what they see or even if it is a shared imagery. When a dog is being hurled through the air by a Bigfoot is it a Bigfoot that it is seeing? If it is initially leaping for the throat or face of the animal at the same height where the face is to the Human observer then we may have to allow for both creatures, Human and dog, to be seeing the same sized thing, more than possibly the same thing. After all we have physical traces of the Phenomena such as hair, dung and footprints in many cases seeking to validate that during the period of the sighting or the existence of the Phenomena relative to the Earth and the observers the same type of creature was seen. We use machines to travel and observe from. The ultimate machine is an animal in many cases due to its being most suited to its environment. Bigfeet for land, Pterasaurs or Hombirds for air, Lakemonsters or Seamonsters for water, UFOs and Ufohoms for Space for example. Can a civilisation reach a point where it can observe and explore using pseudoreality or physical reality broadcast beings via the mediumship of the Quasar Vacuum? No longer machine bound but observing with all of the senses of an animate but still pseudoreal being? A mobile virtual reality with a remote observer? No time gaps of hours, days, weeks or even years as time has been avoided as has distance by using the Quasar Vacuum where there is no time or Space. Therefore immediate communication, in fact no communication in the accepted terminology as the observer is also the craft or the Pilot whilst still remote from it. The nature of the

Quasar Vacuum is that the subatomic particles are travelling or vibrating so fast that they are always in two dimensions at once. If we expand on this postulate then we can theoretically expand the equation to an infinite number of vibrations therefore having our subatomic particles in an infinite number of dimensions at once. Somewhere someone may in fact be God, observing and interacting with all. Or the opposite or all of the above. There is an infinity of infinities of possibilities.

Loch Morar, Highland, Scotland. 20th May 1964. Mr Alex Patmore and wife Mrs Carol Patmore saw three humps thirty to 40 feet long. The loch was flat calm and it was perfect visibility. Is this God? Yes, if God is everything!

Nantucket, Nantucket County, Massachusetts. 22nd May 1964. The ship “Friendship” saw a Seamonster for fifteen to twenty minutes forty miles east-south-east of Great Round Shoal Bay. The body was a deep blue black and there was scalloping where the neck joined the body which was thirty feet long. The dorsal fins were light grey and four foot long and meaty looking. There were two blowholes in the back and barnacles on the sides. Look! A different type of unknown Seamonster in a familiar area for Seamonsters. How unusual? And only eight days after the previous seamonster sighting in the same area. Shame it is a different design of seamonster.

Rio Vista, Solano County, California. May 1964. There were numerous sightings of a hovering UFO near a watertower five miles from town that lasted until September 1965. The craft was metallic and shot at by the boys and kept returning. The object was twelve to fifteen feet long and three to five feet in diameter and glowed warm and was eerily silent. Boys will be boys. Men will be men. Shoot first and ask questions later.

Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan. May 1964. Hundreds of witnesses saw a nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid with shining eyes in the areas adjoining the swamps in the area. Terrified fruitpickers left the fields that they were in. The creature was seen by hundreds of individual witnesses and left tracks eighteen inches long by five

inches wide. Hairy Hominoids seem to be common here, all of a sudden.

Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan. May 1964. Gordon Brown and his brother saw a tall Hairy Hominoid one night and followed its tracks. They came to what they thought was a tree and then realized that the tree was the creature that they were following. The witnesses fled. They seem to be everywhere.

Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan. May 1964. Mr John Utrup was in a car when he saw a big bright Hairy Hominoid with shining eyes. John saw it several times in the locality. Strange about the eyes though. Are they nocturnal or used to living in darkness? There can be a difference. Also odd is that fact that the Hairy Hominoids only appeared around here in 1962. They had never been recorded here before. Where had they come from? Had they been overlooked in the previous two hundred years?

Hobbs, Lea County, New Mexico. 2nd June 1964. Tuesday. 4.00 pm. A grandmother, Mrs Frank Smith, and her grandchild, Charles Keith Davis, eight years old. Just outside the door of the Deluxe Laundry a top-shaped tan coloured object appeared from the sky and hovered just above the boy's head. The object had a sooty tail and suddenly a blackish ball of fire covered the boy's head. One ear looked like a piece of meat and the hair was on fire and the ball then shot straight back into the sky. The face of the boy was so swollen that one could not see his nose and he had second degree burns to his face, hands and neck yet Charles had felt no pain at all. The boys hair was on end and burning. The grandmother had been standing only three feet away and had witnessed the entire affair as did several other laundromat employees. New Mexico certainly was getting weird. Previously there had been falls of rocks over Lovington in 1942 and in 1955 the Pilot of a B-52 collided with an unknown ball of fire also above Lovington. Scarcely 40 kilometres separates Hobbs from Lovington. What is it with the balls of fire?

Thirty kilometres from Pajas Blancas International Airport, Cordoba Province, Argentina. 5th June 1964. 4.00 am. A Doctor and his wife were driving in their car when they saw an object land in front of them. The car stopped and a powerful light went out and a

violet coloured light came from it. The witnesses sat there in great perplexity for twenty minutes and eventually got out to investigate when they saw a man approaching who asked “What’s the matter my friend?” in Spanish. The Doctor explained that the car would not run and the man suggested that the Doctor start the car which then ran. The Doctor turned the headlights on and then saw the machine ahead of them. The man smiled saying "Don’t be frightened. I am a Terrestrial. I have a mission to complete here on Earth. My name is R. D, my friend, and you can tell Mankind about it, in your own fashion”before walking away slowly, joined by two other men in grey. All three entered the craft which rapidly took off into the sky. An odd Terrestrial. Remember that’s supposed to be us!

Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan. 9th June 1964. Gordon Brown, a fruit picker, was driving with his brother when in their headlights they saw a nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid with a leathery humanoid face. 9th June was a busy day.

Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan. 9th June 1964. Mrs John Utrup stepped into her backyard when she heard great thundering feet pounding towards her. She felt the ground trembling as the Hairy Hominoid approached her. The creature was nine feet tall. The Utrups were popular.

Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan. 10th June 1964. A nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid that made gurgling noises like a baby was seen and heard. The creature was shaggy as were many others during the next few days.

Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan. 11th June 1964. A nine foot tall shaggy Hairy Hominoid that made gurgling noises like a baby was seen.

Silver Creek Township, Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan. 12th June 1964. Joyce Smith, Patsy Clayton and Gail Clayton, all aged thirteen, were walking on a lonely country road when they saw a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid with a black face. Joyce fainted and the two other witnesses were paralysed with fear as it charged off into the undergrowth. Was the paralysis caused by it or a result of meeting it?

Elmore, Ottawa County, Ohio. 12th June 1964. Richard Crawford, a Police Chief, saw a bright light off the side of State Route 51 that he thought was an airplane or a helicopter yet it was too bright. The aura around it was extending a quarter of a mile in either direction. There was silence and it was a clear sky and the object was less than a mile away at an altitude of 2,000 feet. Richard aimed his spotlight at it. The object had been blinking and now was glowing steadily. The witness blinked the spotlight twice and the UFO blinked twice. The scene then went black. Richard continued his patrol and at 11.30 pm the object reappeared again but nearer to the ground now at an altitude of 1,000 feet. Richard then shone his spotlight at it and it wt whooshed away. Richard then switched on his radio and contacted Deputy Carl Soenichsoen in the other car who was told to meet up. Both men then saw the object blinking at one second intervals. The object then moved from a stationary position over the Ohio Turnpike and headed directly for them. Chief radioed the State Highway Patrol. The object became wedge or Vee shaped as it got closer and a flying wedge passed within 500 feet of them. The top leg of the Vee was a full third larger than the bottom and then vanished over the horizon. The State Police arrived and saw nothing. They radioed the Toledo Control Tower. There was nothing flying in an area of 45 miles. Suddenly a propellor driven plane appeared following traces of the UFO. The sound of a motor was audible but the odd plane was acting strangely and circled dangerously near the ground though it did not appear to be in trouble. They contacted Toledo again who again confirmed that there were no planes in the area or on Radar. Incidentally there is a Beryllium plant in the town. Anything to do with Beryllium? What about the Radar invisible odd plane? Were the Leopards changing their spots or was it someone or something else?

Dale, Spencer County, Indiana. 14th June 1964. Sunday. Charles Engelbrecht,18, was in his house watching T.V. alone when suddenly a bright light shone through the window. The electricity suddenly failed at the same time and only fifty feet from the house hovered a basketball-sized light. The witness was paralysed and felt a tingling sensation running through his body. The UFO then

vanished and left an odour like Sulphur or burnt rubber. Where the light had been there was a scorched area the size of a salad bowl surrounded by three shallow holes in the shape of an isosceles triangle. Individual witnesses like the Police Chief and other policemen smelt the sulphurous odour for up to quarter of a mile from the landing site.An all too familiar tale right up to the sulphurous smell. Oh, hang on, this is not demonology but extraterrestrial pseudoscience. We don't believe in Demons anymore. Shame, they might well still believe in us.

Arica, Tarapaca, Chile. 15th June 1964. Monday. Mr Rafael Aguirre Donoso met two fair-haired beings from a landed saucer who asked him for some water. The craft was ten foot long by 3.5 feet high. The Hominoids had fair complexions as well as fair hair and spoke in a Spanish-English mixture.The witness gave them some water and they then left. The blonde-haired Venusians are back even if they did not say so themselves. And like we have seen before they have a thing for water.

Lynn, Essex County, Massachusetts. 15th June 1964. Monday. 11.10 pm. Mr William Angleos heard a a strange roaring sound in the sky and for five seconds saw a glowing thing like an inverted truncated cone hovered above the parking lot next to the apartment building he lived in. The luminous object was twenty feet from him and attached to a fifteen foot diameter domed object. William, twenty years old, had been watching T. V and then felt a tingling sensation and became paralysed. The UFO spewed out a luminous vapour trail and sped off. Lynn was becoming very popular.

Lynn, Essex County, Massachusetts. 15th June 1964. Monday. 11.10 pm. At the same time that William Angleos saw his sighting, in another apartment building another witness saw an orange flash of light at the same time as the sighting in the parking lot and noticed their television picture flickering for no known reason. Again. Even if only for the number of witnesses.

Loch Linnhe, Highland, Scotland. 22nd June 1964. Mrs Preston saw the head and neck of a Lakemonster twenty-five yards away. Another odd coincidence. Lynn and Lough Linnhe only one week apart.

On 23rd June 1964 Mr. and Mrs. Harry Taylor, their daughter Linda, seventeen, and a friend, Eddie Pfund, 21, were chased by a UFO along route 60 near Twentymile Bend in Palm Beach County in Florida. When the object was first seen it resembled a cluster of lights in the rear view mirror. When observed more closely they appeared to be fifteen to twenty disc-shaped amber objects moving through the air at sixty to seventy feet above the ground. The witnesses estimated that the objects size was about five feet in diameter. When the witnesses stopped their car and got out to have a better look the objects stopped too, their glow diminished and they nearly disappeared. As soon as they got back into their car and resumed the journey the objects lit up and started pacing the car again. When the Taylors turned the car around to face the luminous objects they vanished again. Attempting to get away from the lights the Taylors pushed the car to one hundred miles per hour and hoping to alert the occupants of a house they pulled up into the driveway. The objects then split formation and passed on either side of a clump of nearby trees and disappeared again.

Spring Valley, White pine County, Nevada. 25th June 1964. Mr George W. Rogers and his brother Mr Bert Rogers were in a car when they noticed an object on the road ahead that was hovering at four feet. The craft then landed on a pedestal two feet high and resembled a pyramid-shaped top with the point tapering down to the pedestal. The top was curved and spinning rapidly. George jumped out of the car and ran up to touch it as it hummed and rose to ten feet up. The craft was now forty feet away and did this three or four times as George kept approaching it. Then it took off to the east over a ridge. The sides were shiny like plastic and there was an insignia or emblem on one side. A plastic UFO? Previously there had been a passenger train stopped by a mudfall here in 1879.

Wellford, near Spartanburg, Spartanburg County, South Carolina. 29th June 1964. 1.00 am. Mr Beauford. E. Parham or Parkham was in his car on Highway 59 when suddenly everything lit up as an amber coloured top-shaped UFO appeared. It was a bright object swooping straight down towards the witness and it tailed the car and came back twice to observe the headlights. At the last

moment thje object turned and swerved high above the car as the engine of the car cut out. The object was like an inverted top with sides six feet long. There were little holes underneath it emmitting yellow flames, the craft gave off incredible heat and the air smelt of Formaldehyde. There was also a noise like a million hissing snakes. A few seconds later a strange liquid had destroyed the paint on the top and the hood of the car and burnt and blistered the witness's arm. The motorcar duco was eaten away and the waterhose collapsed. The car was now radioactive. Hissing snake noises? Previously there had been the fall of crocodiles at Silverton in 1877 followed by the sight of two brilliant meteors over Columbia in 1886 during the Great Charleston Earthquake period.

Salmon Point, Prince Edward County, Ontario. Lake Ontario. Canada. 30th June 1964. The "Star of Suez", a freighter found its navigation equipment had become erratic and the vessel went miles off course and ran aground off Salmon Point in Lake Ontario. Tugs freed her. A year later a mystery fire broke out on the same ship in the same spot. What is it about Lake Ontario? Or even Cass County, Michigan?

Cass County, Michigan. June 1964. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

During June 1964 near Estacada in Clackamus County in Oregon four men saw a Bigfoot by a lake shore.

On 4th July 1964 two youths saw a pair of seven foot tall shaggy white Bigfeet beside the road near Cultus Lake at 2.30 am. Cultus Lake is near Chilliwack, Westminster County, British Columbia.

Conklin Point, Broome County, New York. 16th July 1964. Thursday. Noon. Edmund Travis, 9, and Randy Travis,7, Floyd Moore,10, Billy Dunlap,7, and Garry Dunlap,5, all juveniles, saw a small Hominoid standing in a field. The hominoid was the size of a little boy and it had a Human looking face and wore a black suit and helmet. There was an antennae and a white unknown letter on the helmet that also had plastic or glass over the eyes. The Hominoid made noises like a kazoo. The UFO was chromelike and the Hominoid stepped on top of it. The boys asked if the Hominoid

needed any help or water and the Hominoid suddenly fell backwards off the top of the UFO. At this point the boys ran home. Mrs Travis said she learnt of this when the boys came running to her house shortly after 12.30 pm seeking a jar of water. They could not understand what the Hominoid said and they all admitted the same story when questioned separately. The area was found to have matted foliage as well as three depressions. Did the Hominoid appear thirsty?

Delia, Jackson County, Kansas. 20th July 1964. Twenty miles northwest of Topeka a bread-truckdriver saw a five foot tall Gorilla type creature that was extremely hairy and walked upright. That same night something killed 16 young hogs in the area by biting them Vampire-style in the neck. Now you see them, you think, and then you don't. Previously there had been three Airship sightings here in April 1897. Two over Everest and one over Atchison. No history of Bigfeet though.

Mount Tamalpais, Marin County, California, July 1964. 9.00 pm. Two campers were disturbed by a pair of animals three times. Then two Hominoids were seen that were very muscular and had no necks or tails though they appeared like a large cats. They were chittering away to each other for seven hours. Mr Paul Conant saw one that had no ears, was five feet tall, tailless and walked on its hind legs. The creature was Lionlike, weighed 200 pounds and was very muscular below the shoulders. Odd Kitties, these ones.

Between Neah Bay, Clallam County, and Sekiu, Clallam County, Washington State. July 1964. The witness was an Airforce man, a teatotaller, who saw a tall Hairy Man cross Highway 112 in three bounds. At least up in Washington State one can expect Hairy Hominoids.

Northwest of Lake Stevens in Snohomish County in Washington State during July 1964 a man saw a ten foot tall brown-hair covered Bigfoot standing in the moonlight outside of his house at midnight. Was this a script for a horror movie? Was there any howling?

Dean's Old Mill, near Smithfield, Johnston County, North Carolina. July 1964. Summer. There was a loathsome Bozo haunting

the area. There were at least ten sightings of a seven foot tall disfigured man who left sixteen inch footprints and had a distorted countenance. Hogs, a goat and a cow were found killed and partially devoured.

Westport, Essex County, New York State. July 1964. Summer. In Lake Champlain a lakemonster surfaced near a Summer camp for boys and girls touching off a frightening swimming race for the shore. At least one can expect Lakemonsters in Lake Champlain.

Rhone River mouth, Bouches-du-Rhone, Camargue, France. July 1964. Summer. A Long necked Seamonster was seen that resembled a seaserpent. And possibly the mouth of the Rhone is home to one as well.

Kelowna, Lake Okanogan, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada. July 1964. Summer. Mr Leslie Kerry and his wife saw a Lakemonster. The head and part of the shoulders were in the water and it had two horns on its head and was 300 yards away. The head was seal-like though. It was travelling fast and causing quite a commotion. Was it a type of mammal? And certainly Lake Okanogan might be a home to one. Is it a permanent home though?

Joliet, Will County, Illinois. July 1964. A huge black Leopard was seen that seemed to resemble a Boxer dog with a long tail. There were hundreds of witnesses. But black Leopards in Joliet, Illinois?

Joliet, Will County, Illinois. July 1964. A hairy animal resembling a Lion, only larger, was seen prowling the outskirts of the town between Midnight and 1.00 am. The lion killed a large dog. A black Leopard had been seen here the previous year over two days in a gravel pit. The black Leopard was also seen in Joliet that same month.

Joliet, Will County, Illinois. July 1964. A large cat was seen. Mr.J.J. Smith shot at it as it passed a Cemetery. Now it was rampaging throughout the community.

Joliet, Will County, Illinois. July 1964. A huge black catlike animal stepped out of the bushes on Midland Avenue and growled at Hal Finkle and another teenage boy. Hal threw a piece of pipe at it and the animal fled into West Park.

Joliet, Will County, Illinois. July 1964. Huge cat tracks were found near a ripped open rabbit carcasse. The body length of the animal must have been six feet.

Joliet, Will County, Illinois. July 1964. Mr Victor Gul was assaulted in his barn by a Boxer dog with a long tail. It was Pantherlike. Until suddenly one day it was seen for the last time.

New Lenox, ten miles east of Joliet, Will County, Illinois. July 1964. State Police saw a strange animal resembling a Panther that was not a dog. The odd cat was obviously heading out of the area.

During mid-Winter in Australia. July 1964. Two pigshooters, Eric Rolfe and Morris Paton, were on a weekend camping trip outside of Hampton on the Fish River near Oberon in New South Wales when Morris went outside with his torch to study platypus along the river bank. It was 9.00 pm when Morris returned to the cabin on Water Supply Road but white as a ghost gasping out that he had seen a hairy man thing out in the dark. The two men armed themselves with stout tree limbs and went looking for the beast. They were reluctant to use their rifles. Nearing the river Morris flashed his torch around and standing thirty metres away on the opposite side of the river was a manbeast 2.3 metres tall, very dark haired and stooped with its arms at its sides and very broad shouldered. There was also a pungent odour in the air that seemed to be emitted by the creature. After thirty seconds the creature lumbered off into the thick scrub.

Also in 1964 in Australia a Tweed Valley stockman who was mustering a herd of cattle at the foot of the Lamington Plateau saw that his horse and the cattle had suddenly taken fright. Sixteen metres ahead of him he saw an enormous muscular hairy manlike beast that was menacingly brandishing a large tree limb. The beast's face was between that of a human and an ape and was emitting a growling noise as it stood its ground as the terrified stockman turned his horse to gallop away.

Atlanta, Fulton County, Georgia. 1st August 1964. Saturday. A UFO buzzed a car and the female witness in the car received 3rd-degree burns. The heat was so intense that grocery bags in the back

of the car caught fire. A hovering light? Intense heat? Burning groceries? Third degree burns? Intentional or incidental?

Wittenoom, Western Australia. 2nd August 1964. Residents called Police to say they had observed a large cigar shaped object lined with windows which shone with red, white, orange and yellow lights and was fifty fifty metres long and hovered only ten metres above the ground. Half the size of a football field and hovering. This was no small thing.

Tallullah Falls, Habersham County, Georgia. first week August 1964. 9.00 pm. Nine witnesses including Mr J. Ivester whose T.V. set behaved peculiarly and became impossible to watch went outside. Suddenly they saw a luminous object at treetop level a few hundred yards away. The object was silent with a bright lower part that was cup shaped. There were three lights in row. Red, white and another Blinking. As the Lights went out a powerful green light appeared in the lower part and cast an eerie light over the area. The craft left an odour like brake fluid or embalming fluid. The smell of Formaldehyde again? Flying undertakers and embalmers or a product of the transition to solid matter?

Crondall, Surrey. England. 17th August 1964. 3.30 am. A dairyman driving a minivan ran over a strange catlike creature. The numberplates were bent and there was a loud thump as the cat hit the underside of the van. The cat then jumped over a hedge into a barley field and vanished. How many cats this size get runover every year?

Oysterville, Benton County, Washington State. Near Richland. 20th August 1964. Thursday. A red and white plane was reported leaving a red and white smoke trail. The odd plane then dived into the sea. Nothing else was found. This is Bigfoot country, not UFO country. Sometimes they just get mixed up or do they?

Littleton, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. 25th August 1964. 9.30 pm. An object was seen in a Church field. The object was elliptical and made a soft roaring sound. It was a silvery object with a central dome on top and white lights on its rim and hovered with a fluttering motion near the ground and then moved off at high speed. The witness was only 500 feet from it. Ho-hum.

Upper Klamath Lake, Klamath County, Oregon. near Klamath Falls. 27th August 1964. Thursday. A strange plane was seen in the sky over Klamath Lake and there were strange flares seen on the lake surface. On 20th August a strange plane had been seen nearby over Oysterville, Oregon. Were they related?

Littleton, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. 28th August 1964.10.05 pm. A bright yellow glowing ball ten feet in diameter crossed the Highway in front of the car of the witness and continued travelled on a horizontal trajectory and rose slightly to clear a hill. Hadn't we had a UFO sighting here only three days before?

Bushylease Farm, near Farnham, Surrey, England. 30th August 1964. A four hundred weight Friesian steer was found badly mauled but alive. The herd had been stampeded and smashed a fence down in three places. There were vicious clawmarks on the neck, shoulders and flanks apparently from a very big cat. The steer recovered. It takes a very big cat to bring down a very big steer.

Marsh Farm, near Crondall, Surrey. England. August 1964. Mr Leonard Hobbs, a farmer, heard animal screams and once saw a big cat in his headlights.

Crondall, Surrey. England. August 1964. Christabel Arnold mistook the Puma for a dog and spoke to it. The odd puma left the dead Crow that it was eating, hissed at her and wriggled under a gate. The cat was three foot high with Lynx like eyes.

Odiham, Hampshire, England. August 1964. Many individual witnesses saw a cat creature and also saw nocturnal lights and UFOs. The cats were seen a few days after the lights. Normal dogs and cats were terrified of them. A calf was killed by the big cat. It must have been a big cat and by the reports it was that was roaming throughout the countryside. But what is the connection to the aerial lights?

Farnham, Surrey, England. August 1964. Many individual witnesses saw a cat creature. And also saw nocturnal lights and UFOs. The cats were seen a few days after the lights. Normal dogs and cats were terrified of them. It must have been a big cat and by the reports it was. As are the lights.

Odiham, Hampshire, England. August 1964. Many individual witnesses saw a cat creature and also saw nocturnal lights and UFOs. The cats were seen a few days after the lights. Normal dogs and cats were terrified of them. It must have been a big cat and by the reports it was. Looking for the big cat too? Getting too repetitive?

Bushylease Farm, near Farnham, Surrey, England. August 1964. Mr Edward Blanks, a Farm Manager, noticed that when the Puma was around normally fearless dogs refused to follow the scent. There was also the strong smell of ammonia. Screaming yowling noises were heard and footprints four inches long were found as well as clawmarks left on trees. Foxes were also terrified of it. Lights were also seen shining on the roofs of farm outbuildings yet there was no source for them.Every time the lights were seen the Puma was seen shortly afterwards. Were the lights responsible in some way for the Puma? Had Tiddles been let out and in the manner of cats everywhere, Alien and otherwise, taken off to freedom? They are so hard to call back into the mothership if they don't want to come.

Surrey, England. August 1964. Many individual witnesses saw a Puma that was obviously not native to England. It was now exploring the English countryside?

Grid Creek, Montana. August 1964. Mr. Lou Bigley, a truckdriver, saw a brown five foot tall Bigfoot standing in the middle of the road. Was it directing traffic? Playing traffic cop?

Between Mount Adams and Spirit Lake, Skamania County, Washington. August 1964. A Hairy Hominoid was seen in the camp of a prospector at night near Mount Saint Helens.

Lake Labynkir, Yakutsk, Sordongnakh Plateau. August 1964. Several scientists saw three humps moving in a row.They submerged and then re-emerged simultaneously. The humps belonged to the one creature 300 metres away. Ho-hum.

Kelowna, Lake Okanogan, Yale, British Columbia, Canada. 3rd September 1964. Thursday. Kenny Unser,15 years old was on a wharf playing with his dog throwing sticks into the water when he saw a strange wave at first. Then three feet of a dark green tail with a rounded end, covered with scales and one foot thick rose out of

the water 75 yards away. It then hit the water hard splashing the wharf as well as Kenny and his dog. The Lakemonster was called Naitaka by the locals. Whether it was Naitaka or Ogopogo, Kenny probably did not stick around to see if it answered to either.

Truckee, near Cisco Grove, Sacramento County, California. 4th September 1964. Friday. A male hunter, out bow-hunting, became separated from his three companions when he saw a light in the sky that was has hovering silently. The witness climbed a tree for a better view and the light circled the tree. The witness then saw a flash and a large object dropped to the ground. Suddenly two Hominoids came crashing through the undergrowth and both approached the tree and looked at the witness. They were five feet tall and wore silvery uniforms that covered their heads. Then a third Hominoid appeared. This one seemed robotlike, was a darker colour, had reddish orange glowing eyes as well as Goggles or glasses. The robot also had a slit for a mouth. The Hominoids used a variety of means to get the witness out of the tree but failed. The witness threw burning bits of his clothing onto them and the Hominoids appeared frightened. The Robot would open its slit and place its hand inside and a gas would come out and would deprive the witness of oxygen causing him to black out. The witness tied himself to the tree with his belt. The Hominoids eventually left. The witness gained consciousness in the morning and was still strapped in the tree. Most of his clothes were torn off and the witness was retching and suffering from nausea. The Hunter became the hunted. How apt.

Oberst Lake, Glassboro, Gloucester County, New Jersey. 4th September 1964. For several days before 4th September there had been strange red flashes in the sky and a spherical glowing object had been seen in the neighborhood. By its history a very busy neighborhood as well that would continue being busy for a long time into the future. This was the fortieth recorded phenomenal event in the area.

Oberst Lake, Glassboro, Gloucester County, New Jersey. 4th September 1964. A UFO was seen to land in a field. Potassium Nitrate was found on the ground as well as saucer nest markings as well as a crater eighteen inches deep where it had landed.

Cofico, Salta Province, Argentina. 5th September 1964. 9.00 pm. Senor Chafredo Dagota, from Pueyreddon, near Salta, saw a UFO that seemed to be standing on a blinding pillar of light. There were also figures that seemed to be Hominoid. Ho-hum. Remember when even these types of sightings were exciting? Familiarity does breed contempt.

Munstead, Surrey, England, near Godalming. 7th September 1964. Monday. A Puma was seen near racing stables and tracks were found in soft sandy earth used as a gallop. The footprints were six inches wide by half an inch deep. Who let the cat out?

Munstead, Surrey, England, near Godalming. 7th September 1964. Monday. Many individual witnesses saw a cat creature that resembled a Puma, a native of North America, that was seen running for half a mile. Near the end of the run it leapt a 5.5 foot tall wall with ease. Here Kitty.

Munstead, Surrey, England, near Godalming. 7th September 1964. Monday. Mr George Wisdom saw a Puma whilst picking blackberries. He came face to face to it and it was three feet high by five foot long with a long tail and was a dull gold colour and had large paws. It was fierce and definitely cat-like. It hissed at the witness and then vanished. Kitty, Kitty?

Radford, Virginia. 9th September 1964. At noon a plane that appeared on fire was seen falling into the New River. The craft fell trailing smoke and flame for thirty to 40 feet behind it and it appeared that something fell off the side before crashing into the River. There were several adult witnesses and the Authorities were involved. No traces were found. Things do not fall off the sides of Meteors though.

Blue Lake, Humboldt County, northwest California. 13th September 1964. Mr. Benjamin Wilder was asleep in his car in an uninhabited area when at 1.00 am he felt his car moving. At first he thought that it was an earth tremor but when it happened again and he could not hear any rocks falling he switched on a light and saw a large creature standing outside that was covered with shaggy three inch long chest hair holding both of its arms on the car. Ben shouted at the creature but it only made piglike noises back. Ben then

sounded the horn and this scared the creature off and it walked away on its hind legs over a hill. Ben did not see the creatures face.

Godalming, Surrey. England. September 1964. A young cow was found with multiple slash wounds and clawmarks to its head and body that seemed to be made by a giant feline. A dead clawed Deer was also found.

Loch Lomond, Strathclyde, Scotland. 22nd September 1964. Tuesday. A humpbacked Monster with a long body was seen moving up the lake. What is the watery equivalent of Kitty?

Comodoro Rivadivia, Golf of San Jorge, Chubut. 30th September 1964. A man driving saw three or four UFOs which went into the sea one after the other. After a few more minutes luminous objects emerged out of the sea and circled around at great speed before climbing into the sky. Nor do Meteors fall into the sea only to reappear minutes later circling back up into the sky. Were the luminous objects that flew up out of the sea the same ones that had just fallen into it?

Brooksville, Bradford County, Florida, near Weeki Wachi Springs. September 1964. Mr John Reeves saw a Hairy Hominoid near a UFO landing site. Hairy Hominoids and UFOs. Is there sometimes a connection?

Brooksville, Florida, Bradford County, Weeki Wachi Springs. September 1964. Mrs Eula Lewis had just gone through back door when she heard a heavy rustling noise to the west of her. Eula then saw the outline of a round head and shoulders and she moved back towards the backdoor as the Hairy Hominoid moved towards her with loud, thudding footsteps. The creature had an extremely fast lope and was very hairy. Next morning she found three Hominoid footprints that were not made by a bear. There were also many individual witnesses in the area of a six foot plus Hairy Hominoid that weighed a minimum 300 pounds. The creature made shrill, unearthly calls and upset garbage cans. Were we being used as an animal dump for unwanted pets or were these creatures biological drones used for survey or reconnaissance work? Just as an idea if you could pilot an animal suited to the situation would it increase your ability to observe?

Lake Khaiyr, Yanski Region, Yakutsk. September 1964. Seven scientists from a Mineralogical expedition from Moscow University including Mr N. Gladkika, a Biologist, saw a Lakemonster on the shore eating grass. The creature had a small head and a long gleaming neck and had a huge jet black body with a vertical fin on the spine. It vanished into the lake thrashing the water with its tail. The lakemonster had been rumoured to exist. It was a recent fault area and was marshy and swampy as well as being a thermal lake which meant that it iced over later than most other Siberian lakes. This was the second sighting that year. How do we ascertain the validity of a sighting? Do we allow only for the opinions and witnessings by scientists? Or can we only allow for no sightings at all due to unqualified witnesses?

Farley Mountain, near Winchester, Wiltshire, England. 1st October 1964. A big black cat like animal with slit eyes was slaughtering animals and was shot at by a Gamekeeper. Tiddles was still romping through the English countryside.

Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts. 6th October 1964. 12.30 am. A silver elliptical domed object thirty feet in diameter and shaped like a half ball on an inverted plate which glowed around its bottom was seen hovering thirty feet above trees 150 feet from the observers. Quite a busy area but still another boring sighting.

McGundy Stream, near McAdam, New Brunswick. Canada. 20th October 1964. Mr M. McDonald, a Guide, saw a big dark brown cat with a long tail that looked exactly the same as an African lion. African lions aren't brown though, they are tan.

Kings Somborne, Hampshire, England. 28th October 1964. Wednesday. A Puma was seen seven miles east of Winchester by a Gamekeeper. Kitty is back.

Arlington, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. 29th October 1964. Mr Alfred Erickson was walking his dog along Rhinecliff Street. Low foggy clouds hung over the neighborhood when Alfred stopped short in his tracks. He saw a silent, stubby cigar-shaped object that descended out of the cloud cover and hovered over his Minister’s house 200 yards away. There was a yellowish glow all over it and it tilted forwards at a fifteen degree angle. Two vertical black markings

ran along the midsection and there was a darkened portion like a cockpit on the end tilted downwards. The sighting lasted thirty seconds before the object took off vertically. There are some very busy areas indeed.

Shortly after midnight on 30th October 1964 a flying machine illuminated with a dazzling red light moved slowly and at a fairly low altitude towards Mr Jim Sharman, a British Coal merchant and three companions on a night fishing trip in Somerset, England. The object spread a red glow over the area illuminating the bank of a stream and surrounding fields. There was a herd of fifty cows in one field and when the object stopped overhead they started making a lot of noise and chasing around the field. The men narrowly escaped being trampled and hid behind a car so that the cows wouldn't sweep them into the water. A few minutes later the craft went away and the cows returned to normal.

Blackforest, Clinton County, Pennsylvania. 31st October 1964. Saturday. David Stevens and his brother Edward Stevens and a friend, John Barker, who were all experienced Hunters, were to meet up at 4.00 pm. Somewhere between Little Moores Run and Homer Township David disappeared off the face of the Earth. He had gone and got himself separated from his two friends. They were Squirrel hunting. David left no traces or tracks. It was as if he had vanished into thin air. Maybe he had. David was from Altoona, Pennsylvania, and was an experienced Hunter. The search lasted ten days. No trace of David was ever seen again. David was only one of a series of people of all ages and sexes to vanish in the Blackforest area since 1865.

Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. October 1964. Passersby in East Grand Avenue saw Mrs Olga Worth Stephens,75, and her clothing explode into flames inside her car yet the car was not burnt and no cause of fire was found. Olga was sitting in parked car at the time. Sometimes you just go up.

West Sussex, England. October 1964. A woman walking her dogs in the woods met the Puma. It was six feet long and three feet high and had a fawn coat. The dogs chased it into the woods and it was making spitting, screeching sounds. Footprints showed clear

claw marks. Previously in this area there had been the sighting of a large red glowing disc over Petworth, Surrey, in 1855, unexplained cannonadings from the sky over Brighton, Sussex, in 1869, the spontaneous combustion of Mrs Madge Knight at Aldingbourne in Sussex in 1943, and a fall of herrings onto the Golf course at Barton-on-Sea on Hayling Island, Hampshire, in 1948. No previous giant cats though.

Brooksville, Bradford County, Florida. October 1964. Autumn. A tall Hairy Hominoid was sighted repeatedly in the area by many witnesses. The creature left Hominoid footprints that were not Human though but not ape or Bear either. Occasionally it disturbed garbage bins. The manbeast was over six feet tall and weighed 300 to 400 pounds and sometimes made a shrill unearthly cry. For the same period it was seen a huge UFO was seen in the sky as well. The saucer and the Hairy Hominoid are back. Had it let its pet or its probe out for a walk?

Aveley, Thurrock, England. October 1964. A family of five in a car drove into a strange green mist where they saw an odd blue hovering light. It seemed only a moment yet the time taken was actually two hours. You enter a green mist and you lose two hours? I would be asking questions as well. We will meet this timeloss again as well!

Lake Michigan. 7th November 1964. 1.38 am. There was a flash of light that was seen crashing into Lake Michigan. A flash of light crashing into Lake Michigan? Nothing unusual about that. Happens all of the time. But why?

Stoke Poges, Buckinghamshire, England. 12th November 1964. Thursday. An animal that resembled a giant cat was seen in the churchyard by two Policemen. As long as Tiddles wasn't digging anything up.

Butano Girl Scout Camp, Pescadero, San Mateo County, California. 13th November 1964. 8.15 pm. A barking dog alerted the Caretaker who spotted a bright light moving erratically in the northeast sky. Just for kicks the Caretaker flashed an SOS signal at it with his flashlight and was stunned when the light moved towards him. There was a nursery man watching with him. There was no

sound and the light grew larger and larger. The Caretaker tried another series of SOS signals and the object came even closer still. The object hovered over the trees half a mile away and moved back and forth. When the torch flashed again the object lit up the sky like a full moon. There were four witnesses now and it did this for a while. We have also had several people on the other occasions who have flashed lights at UFOs and got immediate replies. A natural Celestial Phenomenon does not reply.

Brimfield, Worcester County, Massachusetts. 13th November 1964. A landed UFO was seen. Ho-hum.

Sturbridge, Worcester County, Massachusetts. 13th November 1964. A landed UFO was seen. Ho-hum. Hang on! Three sightings in one day on opposite sides of the continent? Coincidence? A strange electrical discharge?

Quincy, Franklin County, near Boston, Massachusetts. 16th November 1964. There was a mystery animal seen near the stream in Saint Mary's Cemetery in the west part of the City. The creature had short legs and a dragging tail and scared passersby at night.It made shrill sipping noises. All Hell was breaking loose in Massachusetts that November

Quincy, Franklin County, near Boston, Massachusetts. 16th November 1964. The mystery animal seen near the stream in a Cemetery in the West part of the City scared a man who described it as sleek looking like a seal or an eel. The creature had short legs and a dragging tail and scared Passersby at night and also made shrill sipping noises. Had it arrived by saucer? Or had there been energy flares that indicate the opening of a Quasar Vacuum induced interdimensional doorway that the creature had fallen or been sent through? Or created in?

Littleworth Common, near Wing, Buckinghamshire, England. 18th November 1964. Wednesday. A strange large cat-like creature was seen that resembled a Puma. Tiddles is still here.

Nettlebed, Oxfordshire, England. 20th November 1964. Friday. A strange large cat-like creature was seen wandering around.

Caulsden, Surrey, England. 23rd November 1964. A witness saw a Lion on the road. Anything can be seen in the English

countryside.

New Berlin, Chenango County, New York State. 24th November 1964. Mrs Mary Merriweather and her Mother-in-Law watched the crews of two landed UFOs. There were between ten and twenty tall hominoids working beneath one craft for over four hours. They were cutting lengths of cable to fit a large heavy object which they had lowered beneath the craft. The Hominoids were 6.5 to eight feet tall. Both craft then took off into the sky and depressions were found later in the area. Also found was a three inch long piece of cable of unusual construction. The witnesses had watched through binoculars. November can be so busy at times.

During the Thanksgiving break in late November 1964 a teenager, fifteen years old, was in the piney woods area in East Texas along Pine Island Bayou out snake hunting. He was facing north when he looked up to his east when he saw a huge bird roughly one hundred yards away. It was flying from south to north at a height of one hundred and fifty feet and was observed for one minute before it disappeared into a cloud bank. The creature was a light plum colour with a wingspan of ten to twenty feet with grayish clawed feet and a greysih beak. The witness believed that the bird resembled a pterodactyl in profile. The creatures wings moved methodically which seemed barely fluid enough to support its weight or keep it in motion. The wings when spread had an almost skeletal semi-transparency to them. Pine Island is in Hardin County in Texas in the heart of the “Big Thicket” which is an area of swampy dense forests covering more than twelve thousand square miles.

Grand Valley, Warren County, Pennsylvania. 26th November 1964. Mrs F. Rosenberg saw a bright ball of fire hovering close to the ground. What else had happened here before? Near Ludlow on 16th April ,1919, young Michael Steffon vanished without a trace whilst fishing with friends. That same day seven year old Earl Adams was separated from friends near Kane and also disappeared. Earl’s tracks ended abruptly as if he had ascended into the sky itself. In 1933 an anonymous Hunter vanished between Trout Run and Hammersley Fork. These are but a few of the odd events and numerous disappearences in the area known as the Blackforest.

During November 1964 several youngsters saw a hairy animal-man in an abandoned quarry near Fillmore, Ventura County, California.

Harveys Lake, Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. November 1964. A man and his Mother-in-Law seemed to witness two Meteors that had fallen to Earth. The second one stopped in the air after falling but did not hit the Earth. The light then followed a stream off the house and made a strange noise. The witness got his Mother-in-Law to look at the object which was like a bright light. They watched it through binoculars. Was 1400 feet away and stayed in view for four hours. There were also five or six Hominoids working around and under the craft that were seven feet tall. The Hominoids had white pale faces and looked Caucasian. They seemed to be doing repairs and neither of the two witnesses regarded them as menacing. Sound familiar? Didn't we just have a similar sighting of Hominoids repairing a landed craft only a short distance away,156 kilometres, and in the same month? Both also involved Mothers-in-Law. Were they both the same sighting or two variations of the same sighting or were they actually two different sightings?

Ewhurst, Surrey, England. 13th December 1964. A Puma was seen by many individual witnesses. Here Kitty.

Northchapel, West Sussex, England. 13th December 1964. Sunday. An 80 pound ewe was killed and partially eaten and then dragged 200 yards by a Cat-creature. Hungry Kitty?

Ewhurst, Surrey, England. 14th December 1964. A Puma was seen by many individual witnesses.

Rhyl, Clwyd, Wales. 15th December 1964. An unidentified aircraft crashed into the sea. No traces were found. This is quite an unusual area with quite varied Phenomena. No aircraft were reported missing though.

Northchapel, West Sussex, England. 16th December 1964. Wednesday. An 110 pound ewe was killed and partially eaten by a large creature that looked like a Puma. Tiddles again and being a guts.

Ewhurst, Surrey, England. 16th December 1964. A Puma was seen by many individual witnesses. Tiddles is still here and

definitely likes sheep.

Between Staunton,and Waynesboro, Shenandoah Valley, Virginia. 21st December 1964. A UFO moved across the road in front of the car of Mr Horace Burns. The car stopped. The object was coneshaped and huge and was one hundred yards away. The object was composed of six concentric rings with a dome on top and was 75 feet high by 125 feet at the base. The strange object settled in a field as gently as a soap bubble and then the craft then recrossed the highway and took off into the sky. The UFO took off vertically after 1.5 minutes. Later the site was found to be highly radioactive over a hot area of 125 feet where the craft had settled down. This was the same size as the craft thereby indicating that the entire craft was possibly radioactive. ZZZZZZZZZZ

Warminster, Wiltshire, England. 25th December 1964. There was a whining, crackling, droning sound in the sky. What it was coming from was unknown. The dogs were cringing and suddenly a flock of pigeons fell from the sky. They were all dead and almost immediately rigor mortis set in. Had they flown through a microwave oven? Were they dead whilst flying?

Warminster Wiltshire, England. 25th December 1964. Postmaster Mr Roger Rump was awakened by strange drone as well as a violent rattle like tiles being ripped off his roof. Odd things started happening that Christmas in Warminster.

Knook, Salisbury Plain, Wiltshire, England. 25th December 1964. Four miles east of Warminster at dawn there was an aerial thunderclap as well as the sound of giant hammerings. There were no signs of damage though the noises woke the men of the 1st Welsh regiment asleep in their barracks.

Stonehaven Bay, Hook Island, Queensland. December 1964. Great Barrier Reef. Mr Robert le Serrac and his family were in a boat when they saw a Seamonster in eight feet of water. Robert took his children back to shore and then came back with Mr Hank de Jong, a diver, to photograph the Seamonster. The creature seemed injured with a huge head, small teeth, no scales and no fins. The colour was black and seventy feet long with a tapering tail. Hank started to film it and the seamonster lifted its head and approached

the witnesses and then slid off into deeper water. It was like a giant eel or a seaserpent and had a five foot long wound in its side. Something normal at last. Was this creature related to the giant fur-covered Jellyfish, a Globster, that was found dead on Dunk Island in 1948?

Birs Island, Polson, Flathead Lake, Flathead Lake County, Montana. 1964. Mr and Mrs Dean Powell saw a huge black Lakemonster. The creature was not a boat and went up and down in the water whilst splashing around and circling.

Polson, Flathead Lake, Flathead Lake County, Montana. 1964. Mrs A. B. Bartlett and her sister and Mrs Peterson were in a boat off the old Polson City dock when they saw a Lakemonster. It was not a peak wave and was jet black with no fins and making no sound. The Lakemonster moved through the almost dead calm Lake leaving a long smooth wake. Good old reliable was still swimming around Flathead Lake.

Cornwall, England.1964. Many individual witnesses saw a Puma which is not native to England. Tiddles still hasn't gone.

Hampshire, England.1964. Many individual witnesses saw a Puma. It was described as a giant spotted cat with a long tail. Actually an indefinable cat like animal that at best looked like a Puma. And just happened to be in England.

Berkshire, England.1964. Many individual witnesses saw a giant spotted cat with a long tail. Actually an indefinable cat like animal that at best looked like a Puma. Moving around a larger territory now?

Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia.1964. There were numerous reports of strange striped doglike animals. Newspapers went to investigate and large doglike tracks were seen mainly on the fringes of a 1200 hectare patch of dense bush and marshy swampland. The witnesses said that the animals were Thylacines. The area is roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. It was called the Ozenkadnook Tiger as well as the Tantanoola Tiger. Tiger, Tiger, burning bright to borrow a phrase. But no matter how

brightly burning still impossible to illuminate us as to its actual existence.

Remember that even amongst all of our Phenomenal animals there might well be still undiscovered or un-rediscovered animals that are indeed native to our dimension and physical place, namely the Earth. It's just hard to separate the two at times.

Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia.1964. Miss Rilla Martin from Melbourne was visiting relatives at Goroke. Whilst driving to Apsley she was using a shortcut past the Ozenkadnook tip. She had been photographing relatives and her Box Brownie camera was on the car seat next to her. It was Midday and suddenly in the bush to her side something caught her eye and she quickly took a photo before it vanished over a log. The photo is fuzzy but appears to show a striped quadruped partly obscured by shadows and foliage. The creature had broad bands covering its neck and shoulders as well as its hindquarters and had a canine head. The creature was the size of a Labrador dog and had a snout like a pig. So many photographs, so little belief.

Sandringham, Between Kings Lynn and Hunstanton. Norfolk. 1964. 11.30 pm. Mrs June Coton and her friend were out driving when they saw a round object with seven or eight lights around it in the sea. the object seemed to be coming towards the lights of the car. The craft was saucer shaped. The witnesses turned off the lights of the car and the luminous object landed in a field just in front of the witnesses on the nearside. June and her friend drove straight to a Hotel and woke some friends and they watched the object circle the area every twenty minutes till 2.00 am. Previously in this area there had been a fall of fish up to ten inches long at Boston, Lincoln, in 1841, in 1869 something so frightened sheep around Swaffham in Norfolk that they burst from their bounds in various places all at once, red snow which pigeons ate fell at Mildenhall, Suffolk, in 1901, in 1909 an unidentified Airship was seen over Wisbech, Cambridgeshire, on 24th February and 25th,1913, an Airship with three bright lights on it appeared over Hunstanton in Norfolk and in 1930 also in Hunstanton a partly fused iron bar fell down from the sky and struck a chimney. A good and mixed enough variety?

Milford, Hamilton County and Clermont County, Ohio.1964. Hairy Hominoids were seen in the area around State Road 28. There were also reports that an apelike animal was destroying property and killing cattle.

Milford, Hamilton County and Clermont County, Ohio. 1964. Hairy Hominoids were again seen in the area around State Road 28. In 1947-1948 there were numerous giant cat sightings and attacks in the area. Around 1955 there were several little wrinkly froglike Hominoid sightings in the area. From 1959 on there were Hairy Hominoid sightings in the area and this is an area with a rich Phenomenal history. Why the clusters? Why not a continuous mix of all three major types of Phenomena that appear to be peculiar to that area? Is it because they are not peculiar to it all of the time?

Point Isabel, Clermont County, Ohio. 1964. Mrs. Lew Lister and her sister were sitting in a parked car when they saw a Hairy Hominoid that seemed to walk through fences and seemed to change into another form in front of the witnesses. It crouched down and its hands became paws and then went on all fours and vanished slowly into the thin air.The transmogrification happened in slow motion. Was it a projection? Was it a hologram? Was it an image from another dimension slowly leaving ours via the Quasar Vacuum? Was it an actual animal departing from our dimension?

Ape Canyon, Spirit Lake, Skamania County, Washington. Near Mount Saint Helens., 1964. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a High rigger. Ape Canyon again? Remember that Apes are not native to North America. What did they name it after then?

During 1964 a father and son who were camping at Cradle Lake, Chelan County, at the head of the Icicle River in Washington State saw a Bigfoot by moonlight.

At Elsie in Clatsop County in Oregon a man saw a Bigfoot looking through the windows of a station wagon at a sleeping man inside. This was in 1964.

Prettyboy Dam, Baltimore County, Maryland. 1964. Workmen who were building a house saw the “Blueberry Hill Monster” come out of the woods near the reservoir. This particular type of monster was a bigfoot.

Lake Vorota, Irkutsk Province, Siberia. 1964. Many scientists saw a grey shiny creature in the lake that had three protrusions and bumps on it as well as a slanted horn on its back and two protrusions two metres apart that resembled eyes. Another time it had been seen by a group of scientists. It resembled a huge sphere out on the water as well as underwater. A spherical Lakemonster? Seen twice?

Lake Seton, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada. 1964. A man and his wife in a rowboat saw a gigantic fish swimming quietly along. The fish was 35 feet long and ten feet longer than the rowboat. It was believed to be a giant Sturgeon. The record giant sturgeon was 28 feet long and found in the Volga River in what was the USSR. Lake Seton is permanently coloured pale green and for an unknown reason is ice free all year round even in the worst of Canadian Winters when other Canadian lakes are frozen over. Remember that we do not deal with folkloric and undated and unsited reports. We are still after possible patterns of time and place data, not a catalogue of vagaries and uncertainties.

Loch Lomond, Strathclyde, Scotland. 1964. A Lakemonster was seen by a Railway Engineer and his Fireman whoe were in their train emerging from a tunnel onto a stretch of track above the Loch. The creature looked like an overturned longboat but moving fast through the water. At least we have met the Loch Lomond Monster before.

Baker, San Bernardino County, California.1964. A brown dome-shaped object landed on a hill ten miles west of town and left a large depression. There were three witnesses and the sighting lasted five to six minutes. And we have also met the Baker dome-shape elsewhere.

1965

Lynden, Whatcom County, Washington State. 12th January 1965. Tuesday. Inspector Robert E. Kerringer, working for the Department of Justice, was in an agency car with a two-way radio when a bright glow suddenly lit up the ground. Robert saw a UFO like a bright light that had swooped the car and hovered for three

minutes. The craft was thirty foot in diameter, round and giving off a blinding glare. Robert pulled out his revolver but could not fire it. In the centre of the disc was a round dark area. The craft then vanished into clouds at 2,000 feet faster than any jet plane. Robert was extremely nauseous after this. The UFO was also seen by two other Department of Justice employees independently. They effect us in different ways.

On the same day as Lynden in Washington State, over in Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon. 12th January 1965. Tuesday. A triangular flying object appeared from the southeast and was leaving two fire trails. Suddenly it changed its apparent course which is impossible for a Meteor and dived into the sea. Anything else happen in the area before? In 1960 a web-footed Hairy Hominoid was seen in and around Conser Lake in Oregon.

Kaipara Harbour, Northland, New Zealand, north of Helensville. 12th January 1965. Tuesday. Bruce Cathie, the Pilot of a DC-3 passenger plane was on a positioning flight. The bay was shallow and the tide was out as well. In the bay though was a metallic structure like a Whale in the estuary. The object was perfectly streamlined and symmetrical and there seemed to be no external control surfaces or protrusions. There was a suggestion of a hatch on the top surface though. The craft was resting on the bottom of the estuary and heading south. This was not normal for a submarine and it was also too shallow for a submarine and it was not the shape of submarines of the time. The object was one hundred feet long by fifteen feet in diameter at its widest part.the craft was only in thirty feet of water. A conventional submarine could not have entered the estuary. Did it come down from above? Cathie reported the incident to Navy authorities who told him that it could not be a submarine as the tide was out at the time and the water over the estruaries and mudflats was far too shallow for a submersible. We would be meeting several more of these oddly positioned aquatic metal objects as we go on.

Lake Elsinore, Riverside County, California. 14th January 1965. Thursday. A brilliant light was seen hovering over the lake and it moved erratically though in a pattern. The luminous intensity of the

object was brighter for five minutes and dimmer for three and this cycle lasted for an hour.After an hour the light rose and vanished to the east. Was it visiting the local Lakemonster or delivering it? Lakemonster sightings really picked up here after this. Was it a UFO as such though or a misidentification of an energy flare produced by a break in the QuasarVacuum which would enable objects and creatures to voluntarily or involuntarily travel through to and from different dimensions thus avoiding Time and Space altogether as we know them?

Norfolk, Virginia. 14th January 1965. Mr James Myers saw a circular object rise up from the ground at Midnight. Ho-hum. Previously there had been a fall of a foot long catfish here in 1853.

Between Enfield, Grafton County,New Hampshire. and Wilmot, Merrimack County, New Hampshire. 15th January 1965. 10.00 pm. Mr Charles Knee Junior lost control of his car as the engine stalled and the lights went out. Charles got out of the car and heard a highpitched humming noise and saw a bright light cross the sky. ZZZZZZZZZZ.

Puerto Garibaldi, Magallenes y Antartica Chilena, Chile. 17th January 1965. Foil or tinsel fell from the sky. Tinfoil? Any relation to our Aluminium-like foil and strands that we have met before?

Cranleigh, Surrey, England. 18th January 1965. Monday. A huge cat like creature had killed and dragged off a 150 pound pregnant ewe. This was no ordinary Tabby. Kitty is hungry.

Brands Flat, Augusta County, Virginia.Near Waynesboro. 19th January 1965. Tuesday. 5.40 pm. Mr William Blackburn on Route 250 saw two UFOs that were circling in the sky. The smaller of the two discs, twenty feet across, landed eighteen yards away from the witness on an archery range. Out of it emerged three Hominoids about 37 inches tall that were wearing shiny clothes the same colour as the saucer. One had a peculiarly long finger on one hand. They had penetrating eyes and seemed to approach the witness who was frozen in fright. The Hominoids uttered unintelligible sounds, turned, re-entered the craft and took off. The larger craft was 80 feet across. The sighting lasted thirty minutes. Was the long-fingered one ET? This was well before the famous movie though.

Lake Michigan. 21st January 1965. 5.40 pm. Many witnesses including Police saw possible Meteorites explode and fall. Though many accounts do not mention explosions. Some witnesses saw explosions, some didn't. They did all agree on seeing possible Meteorites falling into the lake though. Why not onto the shore? This is the fourth bolide or Meteor or group of Meteors to crash into Lake Michigan since 1963. There would be two more Falls this year. Astrophysically speaking this is impossible several times over but maybe we need to change how we view Astrophysics? And why do they fall into the lake and not onto the shore? The previous year alleged Meteors had fallen into the lake in February and November

Between Toano, James County, and Williamsburg, Virginia. 25th January 1965. 8.45 pm. Monday. Two businessmen were driving in opposite directions on U. S. Highway 60 when both cars stalled as they approached a huge coneshaped object hovering in a field. The craft was 75 feet high and making a swishing noise. We seem to be getting very busy in Virginia.

Fredericksburg, Virginia. Rappahannock River. 25th January 1965. Monday. Many witnesses saw an object shaped like a frozen pie plate hovering over the centre of the Rappahannock River for ten minutes. This was a busy night.

Marion, Smyth County, Virginia. 25th January 1965. Many witnesses including Police saw a UFO hovering over them for several minutes. The UFO took off into the sky in an explosion and a shower of sparks. A number of trees had their tops bent over and one green tree was on fire. Traces were found on the ground.

Hampton, Hampton County, Virginia. 27th January 1965. A hovering UFO was seen zigzagging as if looking for a landing site. The craft had flashing lights on the edge of the rim of a rapidly rotating disc and then made a touch landing. After this the object climbed steeply up into the sky and vanished. Several witnesses with binoculars were NASA engineers, Mr A. G. Crimmins and Major John Nayadley, a retired jet Pilot. There were no helicopters in the area.

Studham Common, Bedfordshire, England, Chiltern Hills. 28th January 1965. Thursday. After a sudden flash of lightning near

Whipsnade Park Zoo one of seven Schoolboy witnesses saw a bearded little blue man wearing a tall hat standing in a dell. The boy and his friends ran towards it and it vanished twenty yards from them in a puff of smoke. The Hominoid was then seen again on the opposite side of the bushes and the boys continued towards him. The Hominoid vanished again. The Boys then heard a foreign sounding babble and two Hominoids were now seen and seen twice more. All seven boys saw the Hominoids and they then continued to School. The hominoid was three foot tall, had a two foot tall rounded hat, was covered in a bluish glow that obscured his outline and detail, had two eyes and a seemingly flat triangle in place of his nose. The hominoid wore a one piece cassock and a broad black belt with a box on it six inches square that shot puffs of smoke at the witnesses. All of the time it kept its' arms at its' sides. Where did our legends of little people come from again?

Studham Common, Bedfordshire, England, Chiltern Hills. January 1965. UFOs were seen landing in the area twice that month. Other witnesses saw odd aerial objects in the area that same month too. The end of January was quite unusual on both sides of the Atlantic.

Monterey Bay, Santa Cruz County, California. 29th January 1965. Friday. The Mayor and his family and a local flyer saw a very bright light performing aerobatics over the north of the bay. It hovered and then would shoot up into the air and then hover again and then would rise to 500 feet and then dropped down to the water and vanished and was no longer seen in the sky. There were no traces found. Was it too looking for the Seamonster? It was unusual as well on both sides of the United States. Was it looking for the Monterey Bay Seamonster like the craft over Lake Elsinore only fifteen days before might have been looking for its local Lakemonster?

Wallops Island, Virginia. January 1965. The NASA Station recorded the passover of a huge disc. Mr Dempsey Bruton, the satellite tracking Chief, calculated its speed at one hundred miles per minute. The Navy also saw UFOS that same day. Things were very hot especially in Virginia.

Custer, Whatcom County, Washington State. January 1965. Four witnesses on a farm and a fifth witness, a Police Patrol Officer in a car, saw a UFO that was seen to touch down in a farmyard and landed on the snow. A set of lights turned into one brilliant white light and the craft was circular and domed and thirty feet in diameter and was on the ground for several minutes before ascending vertically to the northeast. The object left imprints in the 16 inch thick snow indicating that it was a very heavy object. The ground beneath was scorched. Later tracks were found from the landing site to a clump of evergreen trees where they ended. The scorch marks from the landing were still there months later. Who or what went to the evergreens?

Waihoaka, Southland, New Zealand. January 1965. A UFO was seen to land from the sky. It left a ring on the ground where it had been that was visible for four years after the UFO left. It took grass four years to take over the site again. More indelible footprints. The results of radiation or Quasar Vacuum energy discharge?

During January 1965 Mr. F. A. Sekold from Coolamon was driving towards Burrinjuck Dam in New South Wales in Australia with Mr. B. Smith when he saw a bright light in the sky which looked like four or five bands of fluorescent light. His friend stopped the car and by then the luminous object was right opposite them. It had the appearance of a ship seen at night with lights pouring through portholes which kept flashing on and off and it remained in sight for fifteen seconds. The object had also been seen in Orange that same night.

San Rafael, Ayacucho, Andes Mountains. Argentina. January 1965. An object was photographed falling from the sky. The object was later removed by the Argentine Airforce. Several individual witnesses stated that they saw small Hominoids near the object wearing strange divers suits which gave off green phosphorescence. A familiar myth for the Twentieth Century?

Asserbolgard, Frederiksborg, Denmark. January 1965. A giant cat was seen. The Surrey Puma is visiting Denmark? Previously there had been a fall of out of season red worms at Halmstad, Sweden, near here in 1924 and in 1958 two Gentlemen

near Domsten in Sweden were attacked by giant grey Amoebas from a landed UFO.

Abenra, Sonderjylland, Denmark. January 1965. Another Danish big cat was seen or the same one? Had Tiddles swum over from England?

No! Ashurst, Hampshire, England, New Forest. 4th February 1965. A leopard like creature sprung out of the bushes in front of Miss Felicity Whiteway, 17, as she was cycling home. What's this? The Surrey Puma is now back in Hampshire? Had she come back from holidays in Denmark?

Torrent, near Santo Tome, Corrientes, Argentina. 6th February 1965. Saturday. A man asked all of his neighbours to come outside to see five luminous objects that were hovering overhead. Then a transparent craft landed and from it emerged several Hominoids six to seven feet tall. They only had one eye each in the centre of their foreheads and they entered the house of a farmer and tried to kidnap him. The other farmers in the area were watching and attacked the tall hominoids with guns. The next night the same thing happened again. The farmers opened fire and the Aliens retreated. No one on either side were seriously wounded. Some of the farmers though who had been in the conflict came down with a strange skin disease after long physical contact with the Hominoids who wore instruments on their heads that were giving off flashes of colour. The shotgun fire seemed to have no physical effect on the Hominoids though it acted as a deterrent. Another multiple hallucination? Does it all sound unreal? It probably is.

Also on the 6th February 1965 there was a fall of strange and complicated machinery onto Tabuleiro do Norte in Brazil. This was the same time as the sighting of an object that had an appearance and performance beyond that of any known earthly aircraft. It came to within five hundred feet of the witness.

Chalac, Formosa, Argentina. 11th February 1965. Thursday. Fifty Yoba Indians as well as Argentine Police officials saw three UFOs in flight. One of the UFOs landed and three tall beings in luminous haloes descended from it and approached slowly. The

Indians knelt and worshipped the visitors in the Sunworshipping Ceremony of their ancestors and the Hominoids raised their arms into the air and said that the Indians should not be afraid for the spacepeople would return to convince the people of their existence and to bring peace to the Earth. The Hominoids then returned to the UFO. One of the Indians attempted to approach the machine but was dissuaded by gestures. Luminous beams were emanating from the craft's wings and its luminousity became blinding. The craft then ascended into the sky and vanished along with the other two. Photos were taken of the three craft and the five Hominoids. Urban myths or discredited truths?

Lake of the Woods, Kenora, Kenora County, Ontario. 12th February 1965. 8.30 pm. An orange-yellow object with a green tail was viewed falling straight down by several witnesses before it vanished into the lake. Another Meteoric object falling into a North American Lake. Don't you think that this is odd?

Minehead, Bristol Channel, Somerset, England. 15th February 1965. One mile offshore a ghost plane was reported to have crashed into the sea. It had a misty appearance yet there was no mist or fog about. The craft came from behind the trees and vanished in front of the witnesses. There was no sound. Three days after the Lake of the Woods we have another light falling into the Bristol Channel.

Crockerton, two miles south of Warminster, Wiltshire, England. February 1965. A flock of pigeons flying near the town over the Longleat Estate plummeted Earthward. They were all dead before reaching ground though and it appeared to be an instantaneous death. During this several individual witnesses heard a highpitched droning noise in the sky at time. Flying birds don't stand a chance over the Warminster area. Another dead flock had fallen from the sky here on 24th December the previous year.

During February 1965 a fifty pound mass of ice smashed through the roof of the Phillips Petroleum Plant in Woods Cross, Davis County, Utah.

Brooksville, Bradford County, Florida, near Weeki Wachi Springs. 2nd March 1965. Tuesday. 2.00 pm. Mr John Reeves, 65 or

66, a retired longshoreman, had the impression that his picture was taken by a Hominoid from a landed UFO. Mr Reeves had trouble sleeping and had decided to take a walk in the woods behind his house. He came upon a domed disc twenty to thirty feet in diameter and from the witnesses left came a robotlike creature. It stopped, turned, raised something to its face at eyelevel and then there was a bright flash. Then the robot continued walking and reboarded the ship. There were tracks and holes made by the landing gear and a letter was found with unknown writing on it that the Hominoid was seen to have dropped. Another version of the story states that the Flying Saucer was visible in the woods and the witness skulked up to it. John then saw a Hominoid or robot 200' to his left. J0hn was 100' from the craft. The Hominoid walked toward the UFO and came to fifteen feet from the witness and then saw him and looked at him for several minutes. The Hominoid then took an object from his left side, raised it up to chin level and there was a flash of light. John ran off frightened and hiscap fell off as it was brushed by a tree. There was another flash of light and the Hominoid then went back to the craft which was twenty to thirty feet in diameter and was four feet off the ground. The craft had four landing gears and a cylindrical affair with disc shaped steps that provided access to underneath. The bottom of the craft was bluish green whilst the top was reddish purple and there were two windows on top. The outer rim had three foot by ten inch blades on it. The Hominoid climbed and then stooped into the ship. There was a trapdoor underneath that was 14 to fifteen inches in diameter and moved like an escalator. The outer rim with blades on it started to open and close like venetian blinds and the rim started rumbling and turning clockwise. The landing gear vanished as the UFO rose and from 100 feet up it made a whistling noise as it went faster. The paper the Hominoid had dropped was on the ground folded up. The Hominoid was five foot tall, wearing a grey-silver suit and had a glass dome over its head that rested on the shoulders and had widely set eyes, nose and mouth that appeared Human. The Hominoid also had a pointy chin and had a thin covering over the hair. The witness recalled receiving a telepathic message stating that the UFOs would return every 29 days. UFOs were also seen by

others in the area. Several lakes in the area were dead and were connected by underground Springs and limestone caves. Most UFO sightings were over the lakes. One Lake was covered with a peculiar scum and was seen to glow at night with a white-bluish green colour. There were also whistling noises in the area with no apparent cause that were highpitched and were coming from an old well in an abandoned orange grove. The witness was told that the craft was from Mars. A lot of detail. From Mars? Only if the inhabitants of Mars are subterranean troglodytes. Who knows, they might be.

On 5th March 1965 bright fast-moving flying objects were seen flying over from the northwest to the southeast over New South Wales in Australia. The objects were seen over Coonabarabran first between 7.45 pm and 8.00 pm and were described as having white heads and long red tails.

Also on 5th March 1965 bright fast-moving flying objects were seen flying over from the northwest to the southeast over Orange in New South Wales in Australia. Mr. K. McIntosh of Orange stated that the objects were travelling between 18,000 and 20,000 miles per hour.

That same night 5th March 1965 Mrs. L. Ford of Kandos in New South Wales in Australia stated that the earial lights appeared to break up as they flew across the southeast.

Mr. and Mrs. Williamson of Hornsby in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia that same night of 5th March 1965 said that they saw four to six lights flashing across the sky as though running along invisible wires.

Mr. R. Morris of Mount Colah near Sydney in New South Wales in Australia, that same night of 5th March 1965 said that the lights were seen travelling towards the city, Sydney, in formation and they looked like little comets coloured yellow with short trails like little sparks.

That same night of 5th March 1965 fifty members of the Astronomical Society of New South Wales were meeting at Belfield Observatory and they had all seen the strange lights which they agreed numbered eight at thirty degrees above the horizon twenty-five degrees west of north. Each item was a long red incandescent

tail twenty times the length of the head. The astronomers could not work out what they were.

Fort Myers, Lee County, Florida, Everglades. 12th March 1965. Friday. 1.00 am. Mr James W. Flynn, a rancher and dog trainer, was out hunting. His three dogs had vanished and he went looking for them in his swampbuggy. He then saw a UFO sweeping the sky four times 1.5 miles away over Cypress pines and it always returned to the same position. James went to investigate. It was a huge brilliant disc like a flattened metallic cone that was thirty to 32 feet tall. Three tiers of windows encircled it that were two feet square. There was a dull yellow light coming from the top level, the underside was reddish and appeared to have been put together with squares of four foot by four foot metal sheets riveted together. The dog on the back of James' swampbuggy tried to tear out of the cage it was riding in. There was also a whirring racing noise like the sound of a big transformer. James then walked next to the UFO and waved at the window. There was no reply. He waved again. Suddenly a short white beam of light came from the bottom row of windows and struck James between the eyes. He lost consciousness and woke up 24 hours later nearly blind in his left eye and could not see out of his right and had a depressed wound over the right eye. A charred circular area was found where the craft was reported to have been and the trees were scorched twenty to twenty-five feet above the ground. James had a traumatic haemorrhage of the right eye and he spent a few days in Hospital. James also suffered impairments of deep muscle and reflex tendons. Meanwhile elsewhere in Florida that same month we have even more UFO witness interaction.

French Lick, Orange County, Indiana. before the 15th March 1965. Several youngsters saw a ten foot tall green monster with glowing red eyes. The kids called it "Flourescent Freddie" and it was a fluorescent bigfoot.

Lake Washington, King County, Washington State. 22nd March 1965. Near Seattle a brilliant Fireball was seen heading straight up out of Lake Washington. Usually they're seen heading down into lakes. Then they can be explained away as misidentified

Meteors. Work out this one. This area has a long history of UFO Phenomena.

Muriwai Beach, Auckland, New Zealand. 24th March 1965. A mystery mass of flesh and hair was first seen by a Marine Department Officer on the beach. The body was thirty feet long by eight feet high and had a quarter inch thick hide, then a layer of fat and then solid meat. The creature's hair was four to six inches long and had a soft woolly texture. This was apparently another Globster. Another Globster has been found dead! We had only just found one on a beach in Tasmania in 1960 or swimming near Hook Island in Queensland in December 1964?

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 30th March 1965. Tuesday. Mr J. M. Ballantyne and his sister-in-Law saw a head like a Python or Conger eel sticking up out of the water. The head was at rectangles to a sinuous and elongated neck thickening to a point one foot above the water that rose four to six feet out of the water. We know who this one is. We just don't know what this one is.

Wonthaggi, Victoria, Australia. 11th April 1965. Friday. Two Fishermen on rocks, Mr R. Banks and another man, were inspecting a wrecked fishing boat. From cliffs half mile off shore they saw two objects in the sea which then emerged from the sea 800 yards out. They were metallic objects and they went out into the open sea and vanished. They were 100 yards apart, turned away from one another and headed out to sea and then vanished. They looked like submarines but the Australian Navy denied this stating that the area was unsuitable for submarines. The spot where they were seen was too shallow for submarines and there were none supposed to be in the area. The objects did not resemble the submarines of the period and were clearly visible for quarter of an hour. The Fishermen must have misidentified a pair of Whales or some such in the shallow water though we recently had a sighting of a metallic submarine-like object just across the Tasman Sea at Kaipara Harbour in January. Had it come across and brought a friend? Incidentally that same month for a five day period north of Brisbane in Queensland also in Australia there were three reports of strange submarines in the sea over a five day period. The Australian Navy investigated and stated

that the objects were not conventional craft as the area was full of submerged rocks and other underwater hazards.

Shortly after 10.00 pm on the night of 13th April 1965 photographs were taken of a strange object near the moon by Mr. Jacobs, a steward on the freighter “Iron Duke” off the Margaret Brock Lighthouse in South Australia. Mr. Jacobs was photographing a glowing object that was moving around the moon. The photos revealed a bright orange glow with a dent on top and a knot on the bottom.

Sudbury, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. 28th April 1965. Wednesday. On the property of Mr Robert Bowen, a retired Banker, a Fireball appeared and burnt down the barn. The fireball was like a flaming basketball. It can happen anywhere. This one at least didn’t fall into a lake.

Direct, Lamar County, Texas. April 1965. A large mystery cat like creature was seen in the area. It was not a Puma but seemed to be a Panther. Pawprints were found. The footprints were catlike but the claws showed and were so large that a man could put both hands in one track. The cat made noises that at first sounded like a Bobcat but the tone would then waver and deepen and sound like a man in pain. The animal weighed 190 to 200 pounds and ran on all fours in eight foot strides but was also seen to stand up on its hind legs as well. It was travelling east. A very big Bobcat?

Bradford, Massachusetts. 14th May 1965. 3.30 pm. Two witnesses saw a silver domed object like a cup inverted on a saucer. It hovered and then shot away at terrific speed and moments later reappeared along the same path, hovered, then moved away at high speed over a Golf course. Boring.

At 7.00pm on 20th May 1965 a silver white disc the size of a small car buzzed the home of Edward McDonald on Vrooman Road in Leroy Township, Medina County, Ohio. There was a distinct low-pitched buzzing or purring sound and as members of the family watched the object their Dog and a horse staked in a field nearly went wild. The dog ran and the horse reared up and started running around. His ears were back and his eyes looked wild. The animals

were used to planes as the house was in the flightpaths of two airports.

Between Morawa and Mingenew, Western Australia. 23rd May 1965.1.30AM. Mr and Mrs Sydney French of Geraldton were driving when suddenly a loud noise interrupted their car radio. The witnesses stopped the car and got out to see what was wrong. Perplexed they started the car again and drove off. A mile and half later the French's saw a big thing in a paddock. It was a moonless night and there were six or more glaring lights on it and it was too big for a tractor and it was also hovering at a height of twelve feet. The object also made a shrill and piercing noise as well and Mrs French kept her fingers in her ears. Two miles further on the radio was affected again. Pretty standard.

Eton Range, near Mackay, Queensland.Australia. 24th May 1965. 12.05 am. Mr Jim Tilse, an Airline Pilot with 11,500 flying hours, the Publican of the "Retreat Hotel" and two guests, Mr Eric Judin and Mr John Burgess saw a circular object with thirty lights land 200 yards from the Hotel. Later scorching was found on treetops and a section of grass at the landing site and there were also depressions from three legs. There was a ring three foot thick with an inner diameter of twenty feet and an outer diameter of thirty feet. It was solid and metallic looking and below a circular platform was a bankof spotlights. Burgess wanted to get a rifle and shoot it but Tilse warned him not to. The glow dimmed on landing and it stayed on the ground for thirty minutes. When it lifted up its tripod landing gear was seen for a moment before retracting. At least here we have some detail on the landing if nothing much else.

Acacia Ridge, Brisbane, Queensland. Australia. 27th May 1965. 4.15 am. Mrs G Toonen of Acacia Ridge was getting her child a drink of water saw a bright flat orange object 100 metres from the house. The object was three metres wide and vanished as if snapped off. It was busy in Australia that particular May. Half an hour later Mrs Toonen looked through the kitchen windows and saw a glowing orange ball about ten feet in diameter. It was stationary and just to the left of a sixty foot gum tree.

Bougainville Reef, Great Barrier Reef, Queensland.Australia. 28th May 1965. 3.25 am. An Ansett Airlines DC6 plane was paced by an oblate saucer with exhaust gases coming from it for ten to fifteen minutes. The flying object was spherical in shape though flat on the top and bottom. The UFO then overtook the plane and vanished but was photographed by the Pilot beforehand. Quite a few UFOs around. As well as a roaring and barking Bunyip? Coincidence?

Nicomen Island near Mission, British Columbia. 31st May 1965. Mrs. Seraphine Jasper saw a tall black Bigfoot in a field in daytime. The cows were staring at it.

Mirramac Plains, Nerang River, Gold Coast, Queensland. Australia. May 1965. A Bunyip was reported to be seen. Search parties were out looking for the Monster that made roars and barks as well as bloodcurdling screams. Water was found disturbed by something large tthough some farmers thought it was a crocodile. The noises had apparently been heard in the area for the previous 80 years.

Heytesbury, near Warminster, Wiltshire, England. 2nd June 1965. Seventeen witnesses including Mrs Patricia Phillips, the wife of the local Vicar and her three children, saw a large hovering cigar shaped thing in the evening sky for twenty minutes.Ho-hum.

On 6th June 1965 a circular object was seen in the sky over the coast ranges near Murwillumbah in northern New South Wales at about 4.15 am. Mr. B. Palassis was out surfing when he saw it at first as a glow behind the showers and suddenly dropped down beneath them, leveled out and then headed for the coast ranges where it rose to go over them and then disappeared to the southeast.

Modbury, South Australia, Australia. 13th June 1965. Mr and Mrs Helyard saw a dark metallic disc hovering at 1000 metres for fifteen minutes. A Photograph taken of the object shows a nebulous ellipse against points of light. At least we have a photo that we can try and discredit.

Mingany Pier, Kilchoan, Ardnamurchan, Highland, Scotland. 21st June 1965. 9.00 pm. Mrs Lilian Howe, her husband and and her cousin were standing on the end of the pier. The sea was mirrorlike

and her husband was looking through his binoculars at Mingany Castle when Lilian saw a seal above water 100 yards away. Then she saw another hump directly behind it and she realized that both humps belonged to the one object. Her husband then saw it as well. The creature was 40 feet long, had a huge shape and legs or flippers paddling at the side of body creating a turbulence beneath the water. The body was dark and shiny and had a skin-like hide. It was not a basking shark and the witnesses knew the differences. Oh Scotland, home of the aquatic Monsters.

Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. 25th June 1965. 2.00 am. A big black catlike animal terrified a Mrs Rogers as she drove into her yard. The creature stood higher than her headlights. It was a big black panther which suddenly loomed in her headlights and then escaped into a field. There was a pawprint in the dusty driveway four inches across and catlike, not doglike. Decatur, home of the big, black cat that doesn't exist.

Lincoln Park, Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. 28th June 1965. A big black animal like a cat grabbed and ate a sack lunch belonging to three children on an outing after they ran away from it. Though not supposed to exist it still ate their lunch.

Dellroy, Carroll County, Ohio. 28th June 1965. Monday. A farmer. John Stavano, had heard a series of explosions with no apparent source in the area.Two days later he found a curious formation on the ground. Wheat plants had appeared to have been sucked out of the ground in a particular circular area. At the centre of the ring was a circular depression 28 inches in diameter. There was loose soil to a depth of nine inches and the wheat had been removed roots and all. The rest of the wheat around the circle was lain down like the spokes of a wheel. Crop marks and circles years before they were first reported?

Pitt Lake, Westminster County, British Columbia. 28th June 1965. twenty-five miles northeast from Vancouver two brothers working as prospectors for mining companies were at an elevation of four thousand feet and there was deep snow everywhere though it was a sunny day. At noon they were hiking into a valley when they found tremendous footprints that went to a small frozen stream. A

short while later and further on they saw a nine to ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid. The creature was covered in auburn hair, the arms were longer than a humans and hung below the knees and the hands were huge like yellow canoe paddles. The creature just stood there transferring its weight from one foot to the other as its hands went back and forth. The witnesses sketched the Bigfoot before it walked off. Ho-hum.

Valensole, Alpes-de-Haute-Provence, France, Basses-Alpes. 29th June 1965. 5.45 am. Mr Maurice Masse, a Lavender farmer, had noticed that all through June Lavender plants had been disappearing. One day an object making a whistling noise landed 100 feet from the witness. It was the size of a small car and two beings emerged from it. They wore one piece greyish green suits and had heads three times larger than normal heads and wore belts with containers on them, the larger containers on the right side. They had human eyes and very large heads. The mouths were mere slits. The witness was paralysed by a small tube held by one of the Hominoids and for the next minute the Hominoids collected plant and soil samples. The Hominoids were 40 inches tall and had heads three times normal size though they had no lips. The paralysis wore off after twenty minutes. The machine left traces on the ground and when it left it rose noiselessly finally vanishing twenty-five metres up. Mr Masse called the Police and they found a depression where the saucer had landed with the markings of its legs embedded into the ground. Although the soil in the area was sunbaked and hard the area of landing was damp and there was a strange hole in the middle of the landing area. Mr. Masse could not tell if the craft took off so fast that he could not follow it or it just disappeared. For six weeks after Mr. Masse suffered severe drowsiness and could not stay awake longer than four hours. Hominoids with a taste for Lavendar? Previously around here there had been a fall of stones from the sky followed by a mild earthquake in 1803, a large red disc sailing over Marseilles in 1871 followed by an aerial Fleet of flying objects crossing the face of the Sun also over Marseilles in 1883. Above Apt, again, in 1887 there was a sky filled with fire during an earthquake and that same year a great circular light one tenth the

diameter of the Sun was seen over Marseilles during a Solar Eclipse. In 1952 a UFO landed on the runway at Marignane Airport followed by another landing UFO at the same Airport in January 1954. On 17th October 1954. at Cabasson a witness who became paralysed saw a landed UFO and two Hominoids who came from it and that same day at Saint-Cyr-sur-Mer another witness saw a circular orange craft take off from the ground. In 1962 at le Brusc near Toulon some Fishermen saw a submerged object with Frogmen clambering onto it which took off into the sky. It has been a busy area.

Texas (Maryland),Baltimore County, Maryland. June 1965. All of the town were witnesses of a UFO that was seen to explode in the air above the town. Pieces of the UFO were recovered and they were found to be Ferrochromium. Do we have anything that flies that is made solely of Ferro-chromium? No! We never have.

Monroe, Monroe County, Michigan. June 1965. A mouldy smelling Hairy Hominoid was seen by many individual witnesses. Smelliness in Bigfoot cases appears to be quite common with some regional varieties of Bigfoot being renowned for their deathly odour.

Pitt Meadows, Westminster County, British Columbia, Canada. June 1965. Two witnesses out hunting saw a Hairy Hominoid ten to twelve feet tall that left footprints 24 inches long by twelve inches wide. We don't know if this one smelt or not.

Warminster, Wiltshire, England. June 1965. Another flock of pigeons fell from the sky and seemed to have been killed by soundwaves. This is our third Birdfall in the Warminster area since 24th December 1964. The next was during February 1965. Who was playing with high-frequency wavelengths in the Warminster area in this period? Us or them or both?

Santa Maria, Azores. 1st July 1965. A Flying Saucer over the Airport stopped all of the electric clocks. We don't know if any planes or cars stopped as well.

Kent, King County, Washington State. 2nd July 1965. Friday. Mrs A.W. Brundage was in a car when it suddenly stopped dead. Hovering only a few feet above the hood was a glowing orange spinning UFO that made a whistling noise that looked like a child's

top. The lights and the radio in the car died and the battery was drained away completely. The clock in the car which had been set that morning was found to be two minutes slow. When the UFO took off the lights and the radio came back on. We have met the top-shaped objects before. How had the battery recharged itself?

Puerto La Cruz, Anzoatengui, Venezuela. Atlantic Ocean. 6th July 1965. 9.52 pm. A bright object was seen in the sky moving in a northerly direction. It was glowing blue and had a row of portholes with yellow lights along the side and had been seen to rise up out of the sea near the Norwegian ship “T.T. Jawesta”. The Captain was alerted by the ship’s telephone. There were several witnesses who all stated that it was not an aircraft, rocket, Meteor or ball lightning. It was issuing tongues of flame and making sudden turns and the speed was tremendous. The sighting lasted thirty to 40 seconds and the UFO went in a North South direction at 180 degrees. There was no sound and it was very close to the ship. Seaman Hernandez Ambrosio insisted it had come up out of the sea and was travelling northwards until it changed course and headed for the ship. Another one rising up out of the sea. Getting quite common even if we do not know what they are.

Paico, Portugal. 12th July 1965. 4.30 am. Mrs Manuel Fernandez had a habit of looking at Venus every morning and she called it the Morning Star. This morning she saw a craft that came up from the Ocean at high speed to the northeast. There was a glow about it and it stopped in midair. It looked like a Cardinal’s hat, was very red and was hovering over the woods. The Witness went to get her husband who was asleep at time. Suddenly the radio erupted in a burst of noise and Mr. Fernandez went out of the house and he also saw the craft 400 metres away. The object had a dark round rim and had a brilliantly lit up orange round top and gave the impression that it was lit up from inside. There was an intensely flickering light on one edge facing Pedras Rubras Airport and it was leaning alternatively on either side. Then it took off with no warning with no apparent acceleration before moving North. Only six days after the Venezuelan sighting.

Waterford, Saratoga County, New York. 13th July 1965. A craft was seen hovering over powerlines just before a blackout. Blackouts are quite common in association with UFOs as well.

World Trade Centre, New York City, New York State. 13th July 1965. Fifteen minutes before the blackout a single UFO was seen hovering near the twin towers. The object was fat at one end, thin at the other and had bright multicoloured lights blinking on and off on it as it swayed back and forth.

Fire Island, Long Island, New York. 13th July 1965. Flashing lights in the sky that were moving in unsteady patterns westwards towards the city were seen as a Blackout hit New York State. On 13th July 1965 this was going to be one blackout that was going to be long remembered.

Hancock International Airport, Onondaga County, New York. 13th July 1965. Just after the blackout started two UFOs were seen at Hancock International Airport by witnesses on and off the ground. One was directly above the Clay power substation which is an automatic control unit between Niagara Falls and New York City.

Achnahhanet, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 15th July 1965. Mr Ted holiday saw the Lakemonster end on and stated that it resembled a yellowish brown hump like the upper part of a Gothic window. It was a very long sighting and a Policeman and a Surveyor on the opposite shore, the south shore, had also seen the hump and both had described it as upturned boatshaped. No blackouts here though.

On 15th July 1965 six of the staff at Canberra Airport's control tower in Australia as well as two T.A.A pilots saw a strange glowing object hovering in the sky for forty minutes five to ten miles northeast of the airport at an altitude of 5,000 feet. The luminous object had appeared at 10.50 am. The pilots had just taken off from the airport and were asked if they had seen the object and they replied that they had. Mount Stromlo Observatory stated that they had received numerous reports about it. The Royal Australian Air Force sent a plane up but it disappeared before it could reach it. The object through field glasses appeared to be metallic and glinted in the sun.

Also on 15th July 1965 Mr. A. Kulka and Mrs A. Lawrence were swooped on and harassed by a greenish coloured object near Carnarvon in Western Australia, about twelve miles from Pimble Station. The couple were out rock-hunting in a landcruiser when they saw the green light in the sky which disappeared and then reappeared as orange in colour. The object suddenly made a sharp turn and dived at their vehicle. Mr. Kulka shouted “It’s going to crash on us!”, stopped the vehicle and switched off the lights and the engine. He and Mrs. Lawrence fled into the bush in panic. They were now fifteen feet from the car and saw that the object was now hovering and had become green and was rocking gently in the air. Mr. Kulka eventually went back to the car and saw that his bull-terrier dog, normally the first to get out of the car, was cowering in fear on the floor. Mr. Kulka retrieved a monocular lense an observed the UFO. It was shaped like a squashed football and seemed to be a bright green gelatinous mass with an undulating surface and both witnesses returned to the car and observed the object for half an hour. Sometimes the object went down behind some trees and then rose again and sometimes hovered in a banked position and at one time was hovering on its edge. Eventually it drifted west. Back in the car the witnesses attempted to start the car which would not start and it took one and a half minutes for the vehicle to start again. During the encounter there was no noise whatsoever.

Vaucluse, Sydney. New South Wales, Australia. 18th July 1965. Monday. 5.30 pm. Mr Dennis Crowe was walking on a small beach whilst it was raining when he saw a glow on the beach ahead. The object was a huge disc-shaped object resting on leglike structures and was only fifty feet from Dennis. The craft was twenty feet in diameter by nine feet tall and had legs on the bottom as well as a glowing greenish blue rim. The top and bottom halves were silver grey and it rose with a noise like air being forcibly ejected from a balloon when Dennis was twenty metres from it. The craft climbed rapidly towards Manly, another City suburb on the other side of the harbour and was in flight for ten seconds before it went into a cloud. A dozen or so dogs were all standing around it and the group of dogs were now barking for until then they had been silent. The object

left traces in the sand and the vegetation was dying. They like dogs but maybe not in the way that dogs like them.

Monte de Los Curas, near Quilmes, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 20th July 1965. Tuesday. 8.00 am. Senor Ramon Eduardo Pereyra, a resident of San Francisco Solano, was driving in his van past a mountain when he saw an object like a parachute falling silently into some trees on the hillside. Where it landed was a chromium coloured eggshaped object that was standing on metal legs. The transparent lower part being extremely smooth with no joints or sutures. There was a blonde being near it wearing a divers suit and with something like a briefcase strapped to its right leg and the blonde Hominoid appeared to be studying a piece of paper. The witness stole up to the craft and peered through a porthole. Inside there was a second blonde Hominoid seated at an instrument panel. The second Hominoid noticed the witness and stormed up to him. The witness asked him what was up. The first Hominoid went straight into the craft and it took off. They're not very communicative today. Was he looking at a map? What, no GPS?

Whitefield, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 21st July 1965. Mr Ted Holiday, again, and a couple named Eaves were surprised by the sudden appearence of a black hump out of the Loch. A good year for Nessy. And for Mr. Holiday.

Carazhino, Rio Grande do Sul, Brazil. 26th July 1965. Monday. Evening. A fifteen year old boy, Adilon Batista Azevedo, was lagging behind a party of youths going to the Cinema when he saw two rounded cones of white light that were humming land in an open space not far from him. Adilon hid behind a circular wall of a well and watched as three Hominoids came from one craft and two Hominoids came from the other. They combined and talked in an unknown tongue and were 1.5 metres tall, wore helmets and one piece dark suits. Their boots were a dark colour and pointed and one of them carried a luminous wand in his right hand. The group broke up into their original numbers and walked around examining the underside of the craft bending down and examining holes. The larger UFO was five to six metres in diameter. The Hominoids then re-entered the craft and took off and Adilon ran to his friends. In just two

seconds after takeoff the craft were two tiny spots in the sky. Adilon came down with a violent headache half an hour later which did not leave for five days and his alarmed father took him to a Doctor who prescribed medicine for Adilon. The Doctor said that Adion had a disturbed heart from the incident. It is not often that we have two UFOs allegedly landing together. The rest of the sighting appears so unspectacular to be true.

Lima, Peru. 26th July 1965. 3.00 am. A luminous object hovered over the parking lot at an electric centre when it was seen by the Nightwatchman. The object made a bubbling and buzzing noise and was round and fifteen feet in diameter. There were windows giving off intermittent light and a rotating metal arm on the turret on the top. ZZZZZZZZZZZZ.

On 26th July 1965 Mr. Bert Radar spotted a phantom kangaroo east of Abilene, Dickinson County, Kansas on Insterstate 70. We all know that kangaroos are exceptionally common in North America. Actually they don't exist outside of some zoos.

On 27th July 1965 Mr. Prospero Alva, an employee at the Chosica Electric Company in Lima, Peru, heard a strange noise like the buzzing of bees and looked outside and saw an object ten to fifteen feet in diameter that was shaped like a saucer and had holes through which light emanated. There was a turret on top of it which rotated constantly and form this came an elongated object which Prospero thought might be a scanning device. The craft was only forty feet from him and shortly after the elongated object withdrew into the turret and the object moved slowly off the ground then disappearing into the sky at high speed.

Framingham, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. 29th July 1965. 9.10 pm. Two witnesses, plus a third independently, saw a greenish white glowing object hovering over a house before it accelerated away at great speed, suddenly reversing its direction and returning along the previous flightpath. Then the object changed colour to orange and then red before vanishing over the horizon. ZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZ.

Goonumbla, twenty miles from Parkes, New South Wales. Australia. 30th July 1965. 5.00 am. Two children were attracted by

the sound of a barking dog and saw a luminous object resting upon tripod landing gear for one hour. Dogs again. The howling dogs had first alerted Mr. and Mrs. McClintlock and their family at their farm at 5.00 am. The following morning the two schoolboy sons watched the glowing object for an hour but they did not call their parents. The next morning the dogs began barking again and the light showed through the farms windows. The eight witnesses stated that the light was not in the direction of the Parkes Radio Telescope and appeared to be the size of a coin and had three legs on its bottom. There were beams of light coming from the object.

Santiago, Chile. 30th July 1965. Fifteen witnesses in a house noticed a purplish light and went outside to see a strange machine hovering only a few inches above the Street. The machine emitted a blinding light and took off. Now they are visiting Chile.

Pelluhue, Maule, Chile. 31st July 1965. A UFO with a violet light landed and five minutes later took off at great speed. Trees were found uprooted and there was a clear landing circle as well as a mass of soil missing. We've met this before as well.

Pequannok, Morris County, New Jersey. July 1965. Two giant circles that moved slowly across the sky were seen. They both reached a certain point and then vanished. Had they gone through a hole in the sky? Are there lots of holes in the sky?

Monroe, Monroe County, Michigan. July 1965. A mouldy smelling Hominoid was seen by many individual witnesses. Old smelly is back.

Alexandria, Independent City, Virginia. July 1965. The witness was camping in the woods when she saw in the light from her flashlight a possible Bigfoot standing in the shadows which ran away into the trees. If it was huge and hairy and was not a Bigfoot, then what was it? This area has previously had sightings of everything bar Hairy Hominoids.

Princess Royal Island, near Butedale, British Columbia. July 1965. The witness was a shoreworker from Butedale who was out fishing when he spotted two giant bipedal creatures on an islet 75 yards away. They were covered in hair and were heavily built. The witness then saw something in the water heading straight towards

him and reasoned that it was another of the creatures so he started up his outboard motor and fled. He also saw another two of the creatures standing on the mainland beach.

Jim and Jan Gorrell were having a night-time barbecue when they noticed that they were being watched in July 1965. What was watching them was a nine to ten foot tall bigfoot. This was at Bowen's Ranch near Mount San Gorgonio in San Bernadino County, California. The couple left hurriedly. We've had odd happenings around Mount San Gorgonio before.

Plattsburgh Bay, Lake Champlain, New York. Summer July 1965. Mrs Shirley Bigelow and her husband Mr Peter Bigelow were out boating and whilst they were anchored in a crystal-clear sandy bottomed Bay they saw a Lakemonster swim under their boat. Lake Champlain has mainly had watermonsters as has Lake Storsjon judging by the ancient rune-covered stone with the picture of the watermonster on it.

Ostersund, Lake Storsjon, Jamtland, Sweden. Summer July 1965. There were several sightings of a Lakemonster with a round head that was smooth with great eyes. The extremities were all described as being like short stumpy feet or legs. Other witnesses described big, clumsy fins and long webbed hind legs. Incidentally on the island of Froso in the lake there is an ancient stone with Runic inscriptions on it and a sketch of a longnecked Beast with flippers. We have one of these near Loch Ness as well. Beware of the Lake Monster signs?

Lake Slagesnassjon, near Ulvaboda, Kronobergslan, Sweden. Summer July 1965. Mr Ivar Anderson and his friend Emil were after a fishnet that had been lost in the crater-lake. The Witnesses were rowing around the lake with a drag trying to find it and suddenly Emil's face turned white and he yelled out "I have a Beast on the drag!". The boat went out into the middle of the lake with good speed until a big whirl came up to the surface and the boat slowed down and then stopped. The creature had to be ten times stronger than a horse and this Emil knew for Emil was a wild horse breaker. No fish could have towed the boat. A horse-breaker should have some idea of how strong a horse should be.

Foggy Hill, Rural Shade, Navarro County, Texas. Summer July 1965. 11.15 pm. Mr William Howell was driving and two of his brother's children were asleep in the car when Willian noticed a bright object in the sky that was heading directly for the car. A bluish light bathed the car for a while in a blue haze and then the craft made a sharp turn to the Southwest.

During Summer July 1965 a group of men on Clio Beach near Kitimat in British Columbia saw a Bigfoot standing on a rock beside the sea. The creature walked away upright.

Lima, Peru. 1st August 1965. Sunday. 7.00PM. A teenager, Alberto San Roman Nuez, fifteen years old, was taking in the washing from the roof of his parents house when a circular saucer shaped craft landed near him. He was unable to move as a beam of light from the saucer covered him and a being that was 3.5 feet tall with greenish hair covered with greenish lights on its skin that made it look like a frog or toad came out of the craft. Later the Police found four circular marks on the roof that were one foot in diameter and appeared to be the marks of landing gear. All shapes and all types. Even luminous green frogs. Was the paralysis fear-induced or Phenomena induced?

On 2nd August 1965 a luminous object was seen passing within one hundred feet of the Lewisville Dam near Denton in Denton County in Texas. They like large bodies of water don't they?

That same night 2nd August 1965 the water seeking UFO still seemed to be around. Many residents stated that they had seen an object that appeared to have landed on Eagle Mountain Lake in Tarrant County in Texas.

Barking Sand Tracking Station, Kauai Island, Hawaii. 3rd August 1965. That evening a rocket type object crashed into the Pacific Ocean ten miles south of Kauai Island. Many islanders describe it as having fallen like a rock and it was yellow green with an overgrown falling star appearence. The object disintegrated just above the water. How did the falling Star appear to disintegrate just above the water?

Saint Louis Bay, Lake Superior, near Duluth, Saint Louis County, Minnesota. 4th August 1965. The Coastguard saw an

unidentified object splashdown into Saint Louis Bay. In October 1961 An odd object came streaking out of the sky, skidded on the water surface for a while and then vanished into the depths near here. This was near Two Harbours, Minnesota, only forty-three kilometres away. There have also been a host of odd disappearences over Lake Superior as well over many years.

Sheriff's deputies at Johnson City and Coralville as well as police in Iowa City observed a brilliant object flying a circular pattern over the huge Coralville Water Reservoir in Johnson County north of Iowa City on the night of 4th August 1965.

Weeping Water, Cass County, Nebraska. 4th August 1965. A luminous craft hovered over a Lincoln, Nebraska, train-crew for three minutes. Don Huff,19, the brakeman, A.C.A Butler, the Conductor, George Barton, the Engineer and R.D. Rue, another brakeman on the Missouri-Pacific Railroad saw it as it approached from the north and passed two miles in front of the train. The luminous object then went south and then returned at an altitude of one mile. Then it dipped down towards the train. The outer rim was equipped with several lights that blinked steadily in a clockwise pattern. We have not had a trainspotting for a while.

Abilene, Dickinson County, Kansas. 4th August 1965. 1.30 am. Mr Don Tennopir, a truckdriver, was on Highway fifteen about twenty-five miles south of Abilene enroute to Lincoln, Nebraska carrying a full load of peanuts when suddenly the lights on the truck went out, went on, wentout etc. Then Don saw a saucer thing that went over the truck with a sizzling or windlike noise and almost touched the cab. The object was twenty feet up hovering only one hundred feet in front of the witness who hit the brakes. The craft then took off to the west and then south and the sighting lasted for twenty seconds. The luminous object appeared to be 14 to fifteen feet in diameter by two feet thick and had a hump in the middle about four feet high. There was a distinct spot in the hump or dome which could have been a window. The object was orange coloured and shot off reddish rays in spurts. Ho-hum.

Caracas, Federal district, Venezuela. 6th August 1965. Friday. A lone farmer saw a UFO land in a field. Three Hominoids

emerged from the craft and when the farmer walked towards them the Hominoids were whipped back onto the craft as if connected to rubber bands and took off into the sky at once. They were in a hurry to get away. The object left a scorched area 40 yards wide in a cornfield.

San Pedro de Los Altos, Miranda Province, Venezuela. 7th August 1965. Two businessmen and a respected Gynaecologist were thirty miles south of Caracas during the late afternoon. Suddenly there was a blinding flash of light and a glowing sphere churning out yellowish lights drifted down whilst making a humming noise. It was hovering slightly above the ground when a beam shoots out from the side of the craft with two beings on it. The beings were seven feet tall with long, golden-blonde hair, large round eyes and wearing metallic shiny suits. The Aliens walked towards the terrified and paralysed witnesses and there was a voice in the witnesses' heads saying not to be afraid and that they were speaking to you directly. The blonde hominoids stated that they were from Orion and were powerful and peaceful and wished to study Human psyches for adaptation with possibilities of interbreeding. They also warned them about three foot tall beings from the Outer Dipper. The Witnesses memories become hazy and next thing the Hominoids were gone. Venusians, but this time from Orion, bearing messages but watch out for the Trolls. I would watch out for all of them.

Keswick Mountain, near Ambleside, Cumbria, England. 9th August 1965. Miss Molly Petherick and Mr Michael Dean were hiking when they were buzzed by a cigar shaped object. It was a glowing, fiery UFO with sparks and making a horrible noise and appeared to have electric lights along its sides. The craft resembled a Zeppelin and emitted a loud low-pitched drone. Other residents of the youth hostel also heard it. Molly was in a severe state of shock and was taken to Hospital. Women in those days would get hysterical about the slightest things. Previously there had been a Vampire dog seen here that was sucking the blood out of sheep and cattle in 1810, a fall of fish from the sky over Bassenthwaite in 1845 and in Upper Wasdale in 1860 sheep-size iceblocks crashed down from the sky.

Smithville, Haldimand County, Ontario, Canada. 9th August 1965. A Truckdriver saw a tall long armed Bigfoot. This is an area with a long and rich history of Phenomenal sightings but this is its first Bigfoot. Why is it that we have such sudden changes of Phenomenal reports? Is it different varieties of imagination, even within basic themes, like symbolistic imaging? Is it that a Phenomenon is only appearing for the first time though the area has been Phenomena rich before? Why are some areas Phenomena rich over time and others aren't even allowing for population? After all some of our less settled areas proportionally have higher Phenomenal incidences than areas with huge populations.

Upton Scudamore, two miles from Warminster, Wiltshire, England. 10th August 1965. 4.30 am. Mr Terry Fell, a lorry driver bringing a load of fruit and vegetables from Lincolnshire, was driving in the early morning when a flaming crimson ball flew with bullet force from his left and then suddenly stopped fifty yards in front of him. Terry braked sharply and shielded his eyes from the glare. The object headed for the truck head on and struck the truck, sticking to the windscreen causing the truck to run into a bank on the offside Road. The UFO resembled an eye or an outsized car headlight. The Craft then hovered over a clump of fir trees after detaching itself from the windscreen before whistling away. The engine of the lorry was seizing up as light first approached. Terry's Wife, Judith, and their daughter, Wendy, 4, were woken by the sudden stop. The Craft was larger than the truck. An eye in the sky that could not see where it was going?

Warminster, Wiltshire, England. 10th August 1965. In the early morning Mrs Atwill saw a hovering UFO that made a terrible droning noise. The Bed and floor were shaking. The UFO was domed, huge and made an unwinking light and was seen for twenty-five minutes. The same morning as the truck driver incident with the colliding eye, it or something else was annoying another inhabitant of the same area.

Monroe, Monroe County, Michigan. 11th August 1965. Wednesday. Mr David Thomas and a group of women were parked in a car when a seven foot tall hairy creature with long arms

suddenly jumped in front of them where it grunted and growled like a mad dog. David assumed it was a prankster and he got out of the car to take a swing at the prankster. Then David realized that the Hairy Hominoid was tall and loomed over his six foot tall frame. The hairy Hominoid struck David, who was now retreating,in the back throwing him against the car. David leapt back into the car and drove off. The Bigfoot humped on the roof and fenders as the car sped off. A very tall, very strong, very fast prankster in a Gorilla suit?

Monroe, Monroe County, Michigan. 11th August 1965. Wednesday. Mr Keith Mercure fired his shotgun at a manlike creature that was seven foot tall and hairy. The manbeast had very long arms and grunted and growled like a mad dog. The same day this same prankster was trying to get themselves killed. This is the fourth sighting of old Smelly since June that same year. He too had never been seen in the area before. Did we have a sudden influx of Hairy Hominoids from who knows where? Just passing through? From where to where and were either of these places in our dimension on Earth?

Parkton, Baltimore County, Maryland. 11th August 1965. Thirty miles north of Baltimore a luminous object was seen to explode in the sky. After this explosion in the sky non-Meteoric metal fragments fell to Earth. A shower of metal chunks clattered down near the William Belt farm along Walker Road. Mr Belt picked up a number of the cubically shaped fragmented pieces and tested them and found that they were harder than any steel that he had seen. The metal was not a Meteorite according to NASA who tested it. Objects do fall from the sky but this is not Meteoric Iron. There is no Meteoric steel as it does not occur naturally.

Monroe, Monroe County, Michigan. 13th August 1965. Friday. Mrs Rose Owen and her daughter Christine van Archer or van Acker, seventeen, were in her car when a seven foot tall, four hundred pound massive Hairy creature jumped onto the Highway and attacked them. Christine had stalled the car in her hurry to get away from it and the brute grunted and growled like a mad dog as it jumped onto the side of the car. The manbeast then reached through the open car window to grab Christine by the hair and give her a

black eye and then it kept banging her head against the car door. Christine had fainted by now and Rose ran out of the car to a nearby house for help. Nearby workmen heard the screams and came running over as the creature ran into the woods. The creature was reported to have grabbed another young woman as well in that same period. The Bigfoot was also seen by fifteen other independent witnesses that Summer. Christine had also remarked on the creatures strong smell. Smelly seems to be grouchy.

Lynn, Essex County, Massachusetts. 13th August 1965.12.55 pm. Two bakers saw a slow-moving glowing white-tinged globe noiselessly glide over their bakery and descend into an area of power cable towers one mile away. Sanity at last.

Renton, King County, Washington State, near Kent. 13th August 1965. Friday. 7.30 am. Two sisters, Ellen Ryerson and Laura Ryerson were arriving for work in a bean field when they noticed three new workers already in the field. The three strangers seemed more interested in the girls than in the beans and soon the girls realised something else rather startling as well. The strangers were not Human. They had white domed heads with protruding eyes that were grey like stone as well as large pores on their faces. They were five foot two inches to five foot five inches tall and had expressionless grey complexions. The lower parts of their faces were deeply tanned and they wore sleeveless purple V-neck jerseys with white shirts underneath. The hominoids were easily outdistanced by the girls who got back to their car and escaped. You never know who you will end up working with. Illegal Aliens in the literal sense of the word?

Cruzeiros, near Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, Rio Paraiba. 14th August 1965. Saturday. Mr Joao do Rio, a Railway worker, whilst fishing saw a UFO land. From it emerged a 70 centimetres tall Hominoid that had large luminous eyes and spoke to Joao in Portuguese, the language of Brazil. The Hominoid stated that he was not from this World and was from another before giving the witness a piece of metal. The piece of metal was not of earthly origins and was tested by the Brazilian Railways Coachbuilding Works. The composition was unknown. The strange disc, for that is what the

piece of metal was, was never seen again. The Hominoid was also not very particular who the witness told of the event either. Another piece of Alien metal to be tested and to prove astonishing. Then it like much of our other Phenomena disappears. Limited shelf-life? Hidden or dematerialized?

Salto, Buenos Aires Province, Uruguay, near Uruguay River. 15th August 1965. Sunday. 11.00 pm. The five witnesses were in a car when suddenly there was a blinding light and a terrifying humming noise from above them. The light landed on the road three to four metres from the car and three witnesses fainted whilst the other two were petrified with fear. As soon as this happened the car stalled. The vivid white light of the UFO changed to red, green, yellow and then a leaden colour and the object was humming but stopped. The UFO was three metres tall and the width of the road and was domed with green lights. There were three Hominoids who looked Human inside the dome. Suddenly numerous bursts of reddish yellow flame shot out of the sides of the machine and the hum came back. The craft then shot up at great speed and vanished. The dome revolved. Quite a bright object but not all that unusual, just better reported.

Salem, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 15th August 1965. 11.00 pm. Over a country lake two witnesses saw an elliptical craft making a humming noise. It was like an inverted saucer on a dome at an altitude of 100 feet and only 300 feet from the witnesses. The dome had a central mastlike protrusion and the rim glowed red and yellow. Another classical sighting.

Jerry L. Condray saw a kangaroo northeast of Wakefield, Clay County, Kansas, on 15th August 1965. Bert Radar had spotted a kangaroo east of Abilene, Kansas, only twenty days before. Any connection?

Around the middle of August 1965 Dr Silva Guillen, an engineer and president of the Sugar Refining Corporation of Cumanacoa was driving with his wife and niece near Cumanacoa when his niece spotted a flaming meteor which had passed the car on her side and when Mr. Guillen looked he saw what appeared to be a brush fire. Then he noticed that the flames were coming down

from a round metallic object and were being projected down towards the ground. The object was hovering twenty feet above the ground and Mr. Guillen stopped the car to have a look whereupon the object began to approach him. His wife and niece urged him to get back into the car and they resumed driving with the object following them for a short distance before it sped out of sight.

Warminster, Wiltshire, England. 17th August 1965. There were terrific explosions in the sky that shook houses. There were a number of witnesses of this tremendous roar. The source was unknown. Meanwhile in Warminster all was normal.

Lima, Peru. 17th August 1965. Tuesday. Mrs Hilda Santa Cruz saw a Martian looking creature looking through the window of her house at her. Hilda screamed for the neighbours who arrived as the Hominoid vanished. Then a luminous sphere was seen flying away into the sky vanishing West at fantastic speed.The neighbours saw it as well. Lima seems a popular spot for takeoffs and landings.

On 17th August 1965 a UFO was seen over a reservoir in the Hills of Carrizol in Venezuela about twenty miles from Caracas. It was seen by several workers and others as the object hovered momentarily over the water after wobbling precariously in the air. One witness in a car on the highway nearby stated that his car engine acted up while the object was in sight. When the object left the first spot where it was seen above the water it moved over to the shore and landed briefly on the grass. When it had neared the ground it extended several stiltlike protuberances to the ground but then the legs were drawn up again and it glowed intensely and left.

On 18th August 1965 Euclides Bencomo, Jesus Zapata and Juan Ramos were hunting in the Bum-Bum Forest of Barinas in Venezuela when they saw a strange glow behind some bushes and when they approached it thehy saw a huge egg-shaped object hovering six feet off the ground. The object was giving off multicoloured lights which emanated from large round windows and it was making a whistling sound. The three men dropped their guns in panic and ran off later returning with a posse. The guns were still where they had been dropped but the craft was gone.

Mexico City, Mexico. 19th August 1965. Thursday. At 8.30AM near the Mexican Polytechnic Institute two brothers, Yaco Rodriguez and Payo Rodriguez, saw a luminous domed disc on tripod legs on the ground that had a sort of motorcar beneath it. There were two beings 31 inches tall near it that wore gas masks and on seeing the witnesses dropped an inscribed metal plate onto the ground and took off in their machine. The grass was found to be burned at the site and there were marks where the tripod legs had rested. There were also drops of a strange fluid on the ground that was found to be composed of Alumina and Silicone. A strange mixture. What happened to the inscribed metal plate? Was it too composed of a mixture of Alumina and Silicone and was it too rapidly melting away like a thief in the night? We have had at least four incidents since 1947 of the finding of Aluminium and Silicone materials in relation to UFO sightings and numerous reports of the falling of Aluminium or Aluminium-like material. But Aluminium is not meltable at room temperature and neither is Silicone so obviously there is at least a third element or compound involved. Is this third element or compound chemical or electromagnetic? Are we loosening our magnetic and atomic structural bonding chemically or electromagnetically? Is this how we have limited shelf-life so to say to many of our Phenomena?

Cherry Creek, Chatauqua County, New York. 19th August 1965. Thursday. 8.20 pm. Four witnesses saw a hovering shiny silver saucer that turned the clouds green and left a red and yellow trail as it landed. The witnesses were not perturbed but the farm animals were scared. A bull bent the iron bar to which it was tethered and the milk yield of one cow dropped from 2.5 cans to only one. Ho-hum. It's them darned UFOs again Pa! They're interfering with the milking.

Mount Airy, Surrey County, North Carolina. 19th August 1965. 3.00 am. Mrs T. E. Schumaker who was on holiday was woken by a loud humming noise from the rear of the house. She went outside and saw a white cigar taking off at angle that made manoeuvres and then vanished behind trees. Next morning a circle of grass was found depressed six inches deep and twelve feet in

diameter. Previously there had been a sighting of a thousands of floating Angel like beings on the side of Chimney Rock by several independent witnesses here in 1806.

Mar del Plata, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 20th August 1965. Friday. 11.00 pm. Mr Eduardo Lujan Yacobi, 25, and his wife Mrs Teresa Ernestina Acuna de Yacobi were standing where Calle nine de Julio crosses 216th Street in the middle of the City saw a UFO land nearby. The craft made a loud humming noise and was revolving and emmitting flashes of light. It also brushed the tops of trees as it landed. The witnesses then saw violet reddish coloured Hominoids walking around the craft who seemed to be fixing something. The craft then took off. There were several other individual witnesses as well. UFO repairs? It's as common a Phenomenon as broken down cars along the Freeway.

Sacsayhuaman, Cuzco, Peru, Andes. 20th August 1965. Friday. Shortly before noon hundreds of witnesses including Mr Alberto Ugarte, an Engineer, his wife, and Senor Elwin Voter all saw a 1.5 metre wide disc land on one of the terraces of the Inca fortress of Sacsayhuaman above Cuzco. There were hundreds of witnesses who saw a pair of small luminous Hominoids emerged from the disc. The hominoids saw the hundreds of witnesses and rapidly re-entered their craft and shot off into the sky. The craft was a vivid silvery colour. The Hominoids were a strange shape and a dazzling brightness.Were they a thousand years too late for a religious festival?

On the night of 21st August 1965 Sun-Herald staff reporter Frank Burke and his son saw a strange aerial object over Manly in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia at 7.00 pm that sat in the sky for three minutes. Mr. Burke photographed it and it looked like a semi-trailer that was all lit up. There was a cluster of four to five small red lights which outlined the white light. After photographing it the object moved slowly northwards making a loud engine noise unlike a jet or helicopter noise. The light kept a constant altitude and it was too slow for a plane.

On 23rd August 1965 three people including two ambulance men saw two cigar-shaped objects hovering above Canberra airport

at dusk. The objects glowed bright blue with a pink tip.

Lima, Peru. 24th August 1965. Tuesday. Twenty students and adult Teachers heard strange sounds on the top of the School and they went to the roof and discovered a throbbing discshaped object which took off as the witnesses ran for cover. Standard even if on a school roof.

Seattle, King County, Washington State. Puget Sound. late in month August 1965. 2.00 am. The witness was in bed and woke paralysed and could not make a sound. Through his bedroom window hovered a football-shaped object that was also the same size as a football. It was grey and three tripod legs emerged from it and it landed on the bedroom floor. A small ramp descended from it and five or six tiny beings emerged from it. They wore tightfitting clothing and were very small and seemed to be making repairs to the craft. When they finished they went back up the ramp and the object then sailed out of the window. As soon as the UFO had left the witness regained the use of his limbs and voice. We would meet several of these Elfin craft again. We are not here to Judge the types of Phenomena, only to observe. Where and when, not what and why. At least they were making repairs which adds a sense of normality to it all.

Melbourne, Victoria, Australia, Port Philip Bay. 29th August 1965. Sunday. Strange lights were seen hovering and darting in the sky to the west of the city. During this an object shaped like a half Moon flashed in from the west and dived into Port Philip Bay. It did not act like a Meteor. Had this happened before here? No, but there had been several UFO sightings in the same area over the years as well as a hovering Jellyfish like craft over Station Pier in 1954. There had also been sightings of watermonsters in the area as well.

Arequipa, Peru,1965. 30th August 1965. Two witnesses in a car twenty kilometres from town saw an entity resembling a shrub eighty centimetres tall. It was blackish and had one golden eye and there were also other smaller eyes up and down the body. A few seconds after the Hominoid had vanished a saucer shaped UFO was seen flying up into the sky. Shrubs from Space? We would meet similar again. In 1954 we had a walking fircone with short legs and a

snout wandering around near Ramsgate in Kent, England and in Pioneer Mountain, Oregon, in 1966 we would see several walking tree stumps. We are not to Judge but to observe.

During August 1965, Dr Antonin Kukla and Mrs Audrey Lawrence were driving near Carnarvon in Western Australia when they saw a flying object diving towards them. Kukla stopped the lights and turned off the car and the couple ran to the side of the road. The UFO stopped and hovered over the highway rocking gently. The original orange colour as it dived had changed to a greenish glow and it had the shape of a squashed football.

Grand Forks, Grand Forks County, North Dakota. August 1965. Six witnesses on a golf course saw a blinking transparent circular object that contained little figures inside it that were moving like silhouettes. Some of the witnesses ran towards the craft and it suddenly vanished with a loud bang and seemed to just blow up. Or it vanished in the opposite direction to the witnesses at an incredibly high speed. Or did it just vanish through a hole in the sky?

North Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, Delaware River. August 1965. Chester Archey, a Policeman in his Patrol Car went down an unfamiliar Street in North Philadelphia and then emerged onto an even more unfamiliar Street in Pennsauken, New Jersey, almost instantaneously. Had Chester and his squad car been teleported? Maybe Chester had forgotten an incredibly fast trip. Or had he too disappeared through another hole in the sky.

Ottawa, Carleton County, Ontario, Canada. August 1965. 9.30 pm. A young couple parked near a Reservoir saw a glowing object descending toward the Reservoir. There were four searchlights on the underside that illuminated the whole area. The object halted twenty feet up and a sliding door opened in the side and the figure of a man formed in the opening. Two more then figures appeared. They all wore metallic clothing. The woman became frightened and the couple fled. Previously there had been the mysterious disappearance of the Tug “Admiral” and the one million gallon Tanker “Clevco” near here in Lake Ontario in 1947, a UFO landing at Binghampton when UFO Hominoids asked Mr Gary Wilcox for some fertiliser on 24th April 1964, five juvenile males saw

a small Hominoid dressed very strangely and standing on a UFO in a field near Conklin Point on 16th July , that same year and on 24th November that same year Mrs Mary Merriweather and her Mother-in-Law watched two landed UFOs and their crews making repairs to one of the craft near New Berlin for over one hour. 1964 was a busy year around here.

Moses Lake, Grant County, Washington State. August 1965. 2.30 am. The witness in his house was woken up by a sound like a bell ringing. At the same time there was a bright light illuminating the house and the dogs and horses were making a commotion. The next morning giant footprints were found that led for 150 feet from a bowl shaped depression in the ground. Then the footprints turned back to it. They were sunk into the ground as if whatever produced them was very heavy. The footprints were 22 inches long by eighteen inches across and were in six foot strides. There were also marks around the bowl shaped depression that resembled those made by a large tripod. Who were the nocturnal visitors? Tall very heavy Aliens?

Temperance, Monroe County, Michigan. August 1965. Miss Shirley Morrin,18, was in her car when a Hominoid leapt at it. The Hominoid broke the windscreen and scratched the witnesses arm and was seven feet tall, hairy and growling. Old smelly is still in a foul mood and has a particular thing for young women and motor cars.

Campden, Lincoln County, Ontario. Canada. August 1965. Several people including Wayne Beach, Manfred Berg and Hector McDonald saw a black furry seven foot tall Bigfoot and the 16-inch tracks left by it. The witnesses stated that it looked like a big gorilla. Ho-hum. Boring. So common yet so uncatchable.

Rutherford County, Tennessee. August 1965. A seven foot tall reddish-brown Hairy Hominoid was seen by Roy Hudson, Terry Ring, Dorris Barrett and Terry Lester. The creature had three inch teeth and a pug nose.

Kosice, Slovakia. 1st September 1965. Wednesday. Hundreds of groups and individual witnesses saw glowing red and black spheres which were buzzing towns and villages. Unusually coloured craft? Looking for something?

Huanuco, Peru. 1st September 1965. Wednesday. The lone witness saw two discs land. From one of them emerged a small being with a large head. The Hominoid was three foot tall.

Huanuco, Peru. 1st September 1965. 5.00 am. Wednesday. A lone witness saw a UFO that was seen to land on a private airstrip on a country Estate. The UFO was an oval shape and from it emerged a being 85 centimetres tall that had a huge head in relation to its body and started gesticulating to the witness and trying to make signs. Failing to make itself understood it re-entered the craft and vanished into the sky. The witness had felt himself impelled to go to the spot for no known reason. The craft became luminous as it took off. The Hominoids head was twice the size of ours. How frustrating.

Damon, Brazoria County, Texas. 3rd September 1965. Friday. Midnight. 12.00 am. Police Officer Goode and Chief Deputy Sheriff William McCoy were in their squad car. Goode, driving, had a sore and swollen index finger where his pet alligator had bitten him and it was bandaged but throbbing painfully. Goode was worried about infection setting in. They suddenly noticed a large purple glow to the west, moving horizontally that then turned and began moving towards them. The luminous object was fifty feet in height with a smaller blue light. Goode at the time had his sore finger hanging out of the car window, waving it in the breeze. Suddenly he felt a definite wave of heat on his arm and hand. They accelerated and left and the lights rose up and vanished. They sped back to Damon and Goode noticed that his finger was no longer throbbing or bleeding and was almost healed. Did the heat from the UFO do it? Healing from the sky or an electromagnetic function which sped up the healing process?

Exeter, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 3rd September 1965. 1.00AM. Police Officer Eugene Bertrand in his Police car had come across a trembling woman driver who said that an elliptical object had pursued her car all the way from Epping, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. This was the beginning of an odd few weeks over Exeter, New Hampshire. Bertrand had come across the hysterical and frightened woman in a car parked on Route

101 about two miles from Exeter. While she was driving from Epping about twelve miles away an enormous silent object flashing brilliant red lights had followed her car for some distance, all the while flying only a few feet above the car, pacing it silently. Then it took off at fantastic speed. The woman had stopped where Bertrand had found her.

Exeter, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 3rd September 1965. 3.00 am. Police Officer Eugene Bertrand was called to investigate a report by Norman Muscarello,18, who had seen something weird in the sky at 2.00 am. Muscarello had been hitch-hiking on a dark stretch of highway near Kensington when he saw a huge object with red pulsating lights alighting in an open field between two houses on the highway. The craft measured 80 to 90 feet in diamater and wobbled eerily, its lights flashing in measured sequence and floated towards Muscarello. The frightened youth threw himself into a gully on the side of the road. The football-shaped object stopped, hovered over the field, flooded it with a blood red glow then backed off slowly. Eventually it poised itself over the home of Clyde Russell, wavering from side to side and after endless moments crept away in the direction from which it had came. Muscarello arrived at the Exeter, New Hampshire, police station in a state of shock. As he tried to recount the events of the night Patrolman Eugene Bertrand came in. Muscarello led Bertrand to a field .where Bertrand flashed his light around a corral about 75 yeards away from the road when Muscarello yelled out “ I see it! I see it!”. Dogs in nearby houses began to howl pitifully and horses whinnied and kicked in their stalls. The UFO was rising silently and slowly from behind two 70 foot pine trees, flooding the area with a brilliant red glow. The object then began moving towards the two dazed observers swooping the witnesses, passing within 100 feet. Bertrand drew his gun but thought better of it. Bertrand pushed Muscarello back towards the patrolcar where Bertrand reported it to the station. The craft was one hundred feet above them and wobbling back and forth on its axis. The lights blinked in sequence from left to right and then from right to left in two-second cycles. Patrolman David Hunt then arrived who also saw the object and its

fluttering movement. Both witnesses saw something weird in the sky. It was as big as a barn and was a large dark object with a bright halo effect marked by a straight row of pulsating lights. There was no heat and no noise and it was hovering above some nearby trees. All three witnesses watched it. After ten minutes it silently moved away and floated with a wobble as it moved towards Hampton, towards the ocean. After a while a b-47 plane came over and you could easily tell the difference.

Hampton, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 3rd September 1965. 3.30 am. When Eugene Bertrand got back to his Office the telephone operator from Hampton rang stating a man from a public call box claimed he had been chased by a Flying Saucer. The line went dead and the man could not be found though with the events that night he was tended to be believed. Things were weird as well in Hampton and Kensington.

Kensington, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 3rd September 1965. Dogs howled frantically and horses inside a barn whinnied and kicked madly at their stalls on the Muscarello farm as a large UFO flew very low overhead. The horses could not see the craft yet they sensed its presence.

Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts. 3rd September 1965. 1.00 am. Mr Dennis Winters, a Schoolteacher, was on Route 133 near Candlewood Golf Course when he felt the hairs on the back of his neck stand on end and he had an uneasy feeling. There was a glow hovering over the golf course. Then Dennis was alarmed to see a phosphorescent object suspended just above the ground. Dennis veered off the Road and sped away in terror. The object resembled an inverted saucer with a flat dome and the dome had at least five oval shaped windows around its periphery which emitted a whitish glow. The whole object was surrounded by a greyish glow with a reddish tint around it and was forty feet in diameter. Would be quite a Surprise if you were unprepared for it.

San Justo, Santa Fe Province, Argentina. 3rd September 1965. 1.20 am. Senor Jose Fernandez of 4,777 Calle de Buenos Aires was woken by a strange humming noise coming from the flat roof of his house. Jose was urged by his wife to investigate and went

up to look. There was an oval object there on his roof that was two metres in circumference. The UFO took off from the roof with vivid luminousity varying in colour between white and red and it hummed and went straight up like a helicopter. At the landing spot strange marks and traces of combustion were found. They have a penchant for rooftops at the moment.

Cuzco, Peru, Andes. 3rd September 1965. Friday. Hundreds of witnesses saw four objects like metallic blue plates swoop down out of the sky. They performed intricate manoeuvres for two hours before speeding away at incredible speed. We had had a landing here at Sacsayhuaman where a Hominoid appeared only two weeks before.

Marquette, Marquette County, Michigan. 5th September 1965. A Fireball plunged into Lake Superior about ten miles out and was seen by the coastguard and others. This is the third plunging heavenly body or UFO crash into Lake Superior since 1961. Previously in this particular area there had been the sudden disappearance of a plane under full Radar surveillance in 1952 near the Grand Marias. Disappearing planes and ships are not a rarity in the Great Lakes either, let alone Lake Superior.

Lake Texcoco, Mexico. 6th September 1965. Monday. Many witnesses saw a saucer shaped object appear from the sky and land in one of the many Lake sized pools in the otherwise dried up bed of Lake Texcoco near Mexico City. At least this one landed onto a dry Lake-bed not into a wet Lake. Still a lake though.

Puno, near Lake Titicaca, Peru. 8th September 1965. A seven year old boy and his family and friends in a house on Calle Acora saw seven beings who were three foot tall on the patio. They were Cyclopses meaning that they only had one eye. The boy ran to get help from his family and they all saw an immensely bright light flying rapidly into the sky. This was also seen by several other witnesses. One of the independent witnesses saw it land and take off again on a road in an adjacent suburb. Have we met Cyclopses before? We sure have.

Puno, near Lake Titicaca, Peru. 8th September 1965. Jorge Chavez, a writer, whilst driving with his family in the suburbs of Juli

and Pomati saw a strange object on the road ahead. Jorge tried to approach it waving his arms but it took off at great speed. Possibly several witnesses to the same sighting.

Sao Joao, Pernambuco, Brazil. 10th September 1965. Friday. 8.30 am. Mr Antonio Pau Ferro, 45, was working in a maize field when he heard a strange rushing and whistling noise. He then saw two luminous discs that were 1.5 metres by 60 centimetres tall hovering downhill. When the two discs got to thirty centimetres above the ground they shot up to five metres. There were two beings 2.5 feet tall, manlike and well proportioned near them that had reddish-brown waxlike skin and complexions, beardless faces and wore tightfitting one piece garments. They approached the witness and sensed his fear and turned away. Just when Antonio thought that they were Flying Saucer people, they turned their heads, smiled and edged back towards him but were distracted by a tomato plant and examined it and picked one of its fruits. The UFOs returned and the Hominoids went inside them. The craft made a highpitched whistling noise. The saucers would have been like little flying coffins for the little Hominoids.

Lake Ceulacocha, near Huancavelica, Peru. 12th September 1965. Sunday. 5.00 am. Lieutenant-Governor Sebastian Mancha, the Military Officer in charge of the town of Santa Barbara saw flying discs. Two small beings 32 inches tall were seen walking in the snow and they vanished suddenly with a blinding flash of light and a deafening noise. They had been seen walking for a few minutes. There were small marks left in the snow by the machine. The little people were definitely visiting Peru in force.

Huancavelica, Peru, near Lake Ceulacocha. 12th September 1965. Sunday. All of the inhabitants of the town saw two UFOs hovering and swooping over the town for two hours. They flew low over the town. They seemed to like Huancavelica or Lake Ceulacocha.

On 13th September 1965 two motorists were terrified by a cigar-shaped object with a thirty foot long tail and a nose cone like a space capsule as it hurtled towards them at the speed of a jet plane on the road near Boggabri in New South Wales in Australia. Mr. C.

Willis, driving a paper truck was five miles from Boggabri when he saw the object. Mr. A. Chad was ploughing a paddock at the time and had also seen the object that had appeared in the north, came down in an arc and then disappeared behind some trees.

Also on 13th September 1965 a group of people at Mackay in Queensland in Australia saw a mysterious lighted object in the sky that was triangle shaped and flying to their west. It was viewed through fieldglasses and appeared triangular and orange and yellow in colour and was visible for ten minutes.

That same time on 13th September 1965 Mr. E. O'Brien of Brisbane saw a large circular that was red and yellow in colour and flying slowly in a northeasterly direction and was very low in the sky.

Langenhoe, Essex, England. 14th September 1965. Sunday. Near Colchester Mr Paul Green, 29, an Engineer, was on his motorcycle on the B1025 Road when he heard a highpitched humming noise on his left to the east. The noise got louder. Paul then saw a blue point of light five miles away over Brightlingsea. The light started winking brighter and was flashing and moving towards the witness. Swoop. When the light was hovering over a nearby marsh the motorcycle engine started coughing and spluttering and finally died and its lights went out. The luminous object was one mile away. The entire craft resembled the top half of a spinning top in intense light and was as big as a gasometer dome on top. There were fierce blue flashes coming from it and it was tilting its underside towards the witness. The outer rim had round objects spaced equidistantly around it like a luminous ball race. Paul dismounted and involuntarily walked a few steps. The flashing blue light now as so intense it was painful and it fluctuated in rhythm with the witness's heart. Suddenly something hit against Paul's chest and he was tingling all over like an electric shock from a cattle fence. Paul was paralysed. The humming died down and the craft descended towards Wick. A motorscooter approached coughing and spluttering and then dying as well. Paul had passed him earlier. It was a young man in a leather jacket who stared transfixed at the flashing light. Paul's head throbbed and felt as if a band was tightening around it. With great effort Paul pushed his bike along to achieve a bump start

and then drove home. After a short distance a line of tall hedges hid the object. Paul got home and woke his mother as he needed to recount the experience. The next day his hair and clothes wereso charged with static electricity that they crackled continually. Was the crackling and the pressure in the head due to exposure to huge amounts of electricity or electromagnetism?

Between Pretoria, and Bronkhorstpruit,Transvaal, South Africa. 15th September 1965. Wednesday. Midnight. Mr John Lockem and Mr Koos de Klerk, veteran Police Officers, came around a bend in the road and their headlights showed a shiny object in their road. A top shaped UFO was seen landing on the road. The object was thirty feet wide, Coppercoloured and disc-shaped. The low, rounded dome was glowing faintly and it set fire to the asphalt. Whether this was intentional or not is unknown. Ten seconds after the UFO took off into the air with a roar, rising on two jets of flame which streamed out of two tubes on underside. The heat was so intense fragments of asphalt Highway were being blasted outwards. Examination by Highway engineers showed the asphalt was depressed and broken by very heavy weight. Gravel had been separated from the asphalt in an area of six feet in diameter. Burning petrol could not have been the cause. Something that generated a lot of heat had obviously landed on and taken off from the Highway that night.

Wonthaggi, Victoria, Australia. 15th September 1965. 1.5 kilometres from town Albert Sharp had shot and wounded a rabbit which had rolled into a burrow. Albert was trying to reach the rabbit when he had a strange feeling. There, twenty-five yards away, was this amazing creature. It was a Monster and looked like a Thylacine. Albert fired two 3/4 inch number three shot and hit it and the animal let out an indescribable cry and Albert’s second shot bowled it sideways. In Albert’s haste to reload he dropped both cartridges. The animal vanished into the bush staggering with its right leg dangling. What are the fines for shooting extinct animals? Brigitte Bardot would love Albert.

Huancavelica, Peru, near Lake Ceulacocha. 17th September 1965. Hundreds of witnesses were reported to have seen several

Martians whilst a Squadron of UFOs composed of one large and four small discs was seen in the sky for three to four minutes. It's still busy around Huancavelica.

For a period of nearly one week at least fifty people in Hay in New South Wales in Australia saw a mystery object starting on 19th September 1965 at 9.30 pm. One of the witnesses was Mr. H. Hamm, a member of the Royal Astronomical Society, who tried to measure the height of the object with a theodolite but failed due to cloud. Mr. Hamm reported this to the Canberra headquarters of the Royal Australian Navy. The general opinion by the witnesses was that it resembled an upturned saucer that emitted red exhaust flames.

Felixstowe, Suffolk, England. 20th September 1965.10.30 pm. Mr Geoffrey Maskey, 25, Mr Michael Johnson and Miss Mavis Fordyce. Geoffrey had stopped his car on Walton Avenue and Michael opened his door, got out and vanished. A few minutes later the two remaning friends heard a highpitched humming noise and saw an orange coloured oval shaped object that was six feet long 100 feet above the lane. The luminous object lit up everything nearby and then vanished behind some trees. Geoff called Michael's name and there was no response. He reversed along the lane and called again. Suddenly Michael came stumbling through a hedge clutching his neck and eyes and collapsed on the road. Geoffrey and Mavis took him to Hospital where he came to. Michael did not recognise his companions and was in severe shock. There were burn marks on the back of his neck and a bump below his right ear. Next day Michael mentioned a man in flames pointing at him and of a force that seemed to pull him from the car. A man in flames? Were we having a religious vision like a burning bush?

Pichaca, near Puno, Peru. 20th September 1965. Monday. 4.30 pm. A lone Shepherdess saw six beings that were 80 to 90 centimetres tall and wore white clothing and had emerged from a landed UFO that emitted intermittent flashes of light. The hominoids talked amongst themselves and it sounded like the cackling of geese. The witness had fled and hid. The Hominoids and their craft

had left marks on the ground and a liquid resembling oil. Was this the last sighting for the area around Puno?

Mosman, Sydney, New South Wales. 21st September 1965. 11.00 pm. Mr R. Dowden and dozens of other individual witnesses saw a saucer-shaped strange glowing object. Hadn't we had a similar sighting just down the harbour at Vaucluse approximately two months before?

Rio Vista, Solano County, California. 22nd September 1965. Three to four hundred witnesses stood around a watertower five miles out of town and saw a softly glowing cigar-shaped hovering object only a couple of hundred feet above the treetops. The luminous object was seen by Deputy Sheriff John Cruz of Fairfield and it had been occurring since May the previous year. Local boys had shot at it with .22 rifles and there had been the distinct metallic twangs of impacts and the object had also flared bright for a second when this happened. Previously there had been a fall of waterlizards in 1870 at Sacramento, a Hairy Hominoid seen in Stanislaus County also in 1870, a heavy shower of fish in Sacramento in 1879, a hovering disc moving against the wind in November 1896, and a winged Airship above the city five days later on 22nd November . On 25th November that same year Colonel G. Shaw and a female companion saw three seven foot tall naked Hominoids from a hovering Airship near Lodi. In 1946 nightly showers of stones were falling at Hagginwood, in 1951 Solano County was shaken by enigmatic blasts from the sky for two weeks and in May 1965, the first of the sightings of the Rio Vista watertank visiting UFO were reported. These were to continue to September , 1965. On 4th September a Hunter near Truckee was attacked by a flame-spewing robot from a Flying Saucer which forced him up into a tree. A normal area? What is normal?

Eastwood, Sydney, New South Wales, Australia. 22nd September 1965. Two shift workers saw a saucer shaped object fly in low over a football oval. Another witness saw a low-flying oval object at an altitude 70 feet at 3.00 am. Sydney, Australia, was still busy. The Eastwood sighting was only the day after the Mosman one!

Montezuma Hills, near Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. 22nd September 1965. Wednesday. Four teenagers in a car saw a black Hairy Hominoid that was manlike and approached their car. The witnesses were terrified and fled. A later police search found nothing. Decatur certainly is unusual.

Cuernavaca, Morelos, Mexico. 23rd September 1965. Thursday. There were thousands of witnesses of a UFO that was seen hovering in the sky above the city when the lights of the city dimmed and the electrical equipment failed. This continued for a few minutes until the UFO left. Everything then returned to normal. UFOS in association with blackouts again? Remember New York.

Arequipa, Peru. 29th September 1965.Wednesday. Mr Julio Lopez de Ramana and Mr Antonio Chaves Bedoya were in a car when they almost ran over a Hominoid standing in the middle of the road. The Hominoid was 31 inches tall and had a single eye and had silver and gold stripes around its body. Shortly afterwards a UFO appeared and flew along beside the car of the witnesses. There were also several individual witnesses of a UFO twenty kilometres away. Didn't we have little Cyclopses only thirty days before at Arequipa, Peru, on 30th August as well as on 8th September at Puno?

Between Perth and Dundee, Perth and Kinross, Scotland. 30th September 1965. Near the Tay River on the A85 Road two individual witnesses, drivers, saw a twenty foot long creature humped like a great caterpillar moving slowly on the road verge not far from the Tay River. A large caterpillar or a landed Lakemonster? Initially Mrs. Maureen Ford was driving home with some friends on the A85 road. It was 11.30 pm and the car was heading for Perth. Mrs. Ford saw a long grey shape with no legs and a long pointed end and a cowlike head with long ears or horns on top. The creature lay on the the bank of the Tay river not far from the sea. By the time Mrs. Ford stopped the car was long past the spot.

Sudbury, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. September 1965. Mr Ronald Schofield, a taxidriver noticed that his car engine began to skip five miles from home and then got worse. Ronald stopped the car and shifted to Park. He turned off the headlights

except for the parkers and left the car engine running. Stepping out of the car he noticed a light shining down from above his head. There was a soft, highpitched, whining noise. It was raining and the UFO was hovering 200 feet above him. It was a large glowing disc that was two car lengths long with a dull glow around the edge. Yellowish sparks flashed around in a circle on the bottom and extended three quarters of the way around its centre. Ronald jumped back into the car, turned the headlights on and floored the gas pedal. As he sped off the headlights and dash light were abnormally dim and brightened as it moved away. Engine began to run perfectly again after a while. Pretty standard.

Mexico City, Mexico. September 1965. A UFO skimmed rooftops as it dropped down to thirty feet. The craft was twenty-five feet in diameter with a row of glowing portholes. Traffic came to a standstill as many cars were stopped by its electromagnetic presence. Still busy in Mexico.

Coatepec, Jalapa, Tabasco, Mexico. September 1965. Four separate male witnesses, a local reporter, two taxi drivers and a bullfighter, in a street saw a hovering object that was hovering low above the streets. It had luminous slits in its circumference and inside the object could be clearly seen a black clad being with gleaming cat's eyes. The Hominoid held shining metal rods which seemed to be the controls for the craft. There were quite a few witnesses in the street. A black clad being with gleaming cats-eyes? We aren't discussing Demonology again are we? Or are we?

Tillsonburg, Oxford County, Ontario, Canada. September 1965. A Bigfoot was seen in a tobacco field by several people. Eighteen inch tracks were found. Are we still discussing demonology?

Fremont, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. September 1965. Near Bessie's Lunch dozens of cars would gather nightly at the base of powerlines along which luminoius objects would hover. There would even be pinpoint sightings at times over periods.

Fremont, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. September 1965. Near Bessie's Lunch the Jalbert family reported constant

sightings of dull orange discs moving erratically along the powerlines. These particular ones were attracted by powerlines.

Fremont, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. September 1965. Near Bessie's Lunch the Chief of Police and half dozen members of a family saw an object hovering over the house and barn. An outside light operated by a photoelectric cell went out whenever the craft appeared. Obviously the light from the craft was strong enough to turn the photoelectric cell off.

One hour after the Deeside sighting of the giant caterpillar at 1.00 am on the 1st October 1965 another car travelled along the same stretch of road but in the opposite direction. In the car was Robert Swankie, owner of the National Bar in Arbroath who was now on the Dundee side of Perth who saw an odd creature in his headlights that had a head two feet long and the body was humped like a giant caterpillar that was moving slowly. The creature also made a noise like someone dragging a heavy weight through concrete. Robert slowed down but decided not to stop and the next morning reported the sighting to the police.

On 1st October 1965 the villagers of Koka, only sevem miles from Goroka in Niuguini, were startled and scared by a fiery object that rose up from the local cemetery. The local police also saw it an were equally startled by it and Inspector Beattie described it as a large wshite light with a red centre which appeared low down just above the ridge. The craft was also described by Mr. Lord as round with tongues of flame shooting out all around it. The glare was so intense that the size was impossible to determine.

New England Power Station, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts. 2nd October 1965. 8.20 pm. A hovering UFO was seen by James Centorino,16, who was riding his bike up Columbus Avenue. There were two bright lights over the three smokestacks of the New England Power Station. Each stack normally had two lights. James could not figure out what the white lights were. There was a dark shape between them that was20 to thirty feet across. Several hundred feet away he saw a dark, cigar shaped object with a hump toward its rear and a white light attached to each end and hovering

at a 45 degree angle fifteen feet above the stacks. The craft made a noise like air being let out of a balloon. The craft rose one hundred feet up and shut off the lights.Then there were only broken cirrocumulus clouds in the sky. James rang the Police. There were several individual witnesses as well. The east coast sightings UFOs seemed to be fascinated by powerlines and powerstations between November 1964 and October 1965.

Salta, Salta Province, Argentina. 4th October 1965. Monday. Schoolboy Santos Vallejos and two Schoolgirls, Antonia Aparti and Adela Sanchez, were on the way to School when they saw beings of short stature that only remotely resembled humans and had green skin. The Hominoids tried to abduct the three children in a wooded hilly section and they rushed at the youngsters but the children ran faster and headed for School completely terrified and immediately told their story to the Headmaster of Liberator General San Martin School. An excuse for being late?

Norton Bavant, Wiltshire, England. 7th October 1965. 11.35 pm. Annabelle Randall was driving John Plowman home. Near the Railway Bridge at Heytesbury, which is the site of several fatal auto accidents, Annabelle and John saw a sprawled figure with its legs and feet on the road. They stopped the car but the figure was gone. There were no traces. It's still weird in Wiltshire.

Norton Bavant, Wiltshire, England. 8th October 1965. 12.25 am. Annabelle Randall from the previous days sighting was driving home near Heytesbury Railway Bridge again when the car began to stutter and fail and the headlights flickered and dimmed. Annabelle now saw a bright orange glow or ball against an embankment that suddenly shot across the road and into the sky after becoming bright red and with blue sparks that flew from the spinning rim. The car stopped altogether and simultaneously Annabelle saw a second dark round stationary object and two dark figures wearing tightfitting clothes and some sort of headgear walking along the road. From the thighs downward they glistened as if wet and their faces were covered completely by balaclavas. She saw only noses and deepset eyes. The power returned to the car Annabelle tramped the

accelerator in the car almost running them over. Annabelle was having a bad night.

Spring Grove, York County, Pennsylvania. 16th October 1965. A four foot disc touched down briefly at the Elementary School. They like schools. Might be the open spaces. Sports ovals make good landing sights for oval shapes.

Lough Fadda, Connemara, County Galway, Ireland, Lakemonster. 16th October 1965. Saturday. Captain Lionel Leslie had set off an explosion in Lough Fadda with gelignite. He had intended to cause huge shock waves that would make the local Lakemonster surface. He used five pounds of explosive and was soon rewarded with the sight of a monstrous shape thrashing about fifty yards off shore which was also seen by other witnesses. The creature was large and blackish. What became of it we do not know but it probably had one Hell of a headache.

Tully, Queensland, Australia. 16th October 1965. 10.30 pm. Mrs Ford saw a round white light moving to and fro horizontally and also moved up and down. The weather was clear and fine. Tully in Australia is still being popular as well.

Tully, Queensland, Australia. 17th October 1965. The same erratic moving light as the previous night reappeared and landed below the tree tops.

Hazelbridge Court, near Chiddingfold, Surrey. England. 17th October 1965.A Puma leapt over the head of the daughter of Viscount Chelmsford as she was attending her horses. England was business as usual.

On 21st October 1965 Joseph Jalbert of Fremont in Rockingham County in New Hampshire saw a reddish cigar-shaped object high in the sky at dusk. As the amazed young man stared in amazement a small reddish disc detached itself from or came out of the larger object ans slowly descended to the ground and appeared to draw nearer to the boy’s location and then skimmed along the power lines which line the road near the Jalbert’s home. Next the object stopped approximately two hundred yards from his position and just a few feet from the wires. Then a silvery pipelike extension descended from the object and appeared to touch the wire for a few

seconds and then receded into the disc whereupon it returned to the cigar from which it came and the cigar then flew out of sight.

Long Prairie, Todd County, Minnesota. 23rd October 1965. Saturday. 7.40 pm. Jerry Townsend, a radio announcer, was in his car and noticed that ahead of the car on the road was a rocket shaped object thirty to 40 feet high by ten foot wide. Three small Hominoids came out of it and advanced towards Jerry who had gotten out of his car. They moved with a side to side waddling motion. Investigation by Police shortly after revealed three parallel strips of an oily substance four inches apart on the road that were a yard long. The car engine had died and the headlights had gone out. The creatures who had come out of the UFO were beer can shaped and only six inches high and they appeared to be walking on two or three fins. When they stopped the 3rd fin came down. Were they actually little remote controlled probes? They seemed to be watching the witness and after a while went back to the rocket and went inside. A colourless liquid had issued from the craft after it was airborne. Walking Beercans from Space? Maybe a few too many beforehand. Two separate and individual witnesses, Hunters, saw a lighted object in the sky at the time of the sighting.

Alto dos Cruzeiros, Canhotino Municipality, Pernambuco, Brazil. 26th October 1965. Tuesday. Noon. Senor Jose Camiliao Filho,56, a mechanic was rounding a bend in the road and came across two beings that were 80 to 90 centimetres tall. They had brown shrivelled faces, white hair, large heads and slit-eyes. One had a sparse white beard and a peaked cap and wore white gloves. Another carried a rod like an electrical torch that was fifty centimetres long and like an electric welder. One of them also wore a luminous belt that emitted vivid bluish flashes and was shaped like a shield. The same Hominoid also wore a blue shirt, olive green trousers and shoes like tennis shoes. Between the two Hominoids was standing a 1.2 metre tall tube that had a diameter of fifteen centimetres. Both of the hominoids had been sitting on the trunk of a banana tree which was unusual as these leave indelible stains. The Hominoid with the flashing lights jumped to his feet and they grabbed the cylinder by a handle in the middle and began running off. One

was staggering and collided with his companion and both nearly fell to the ground. The Hominoids then vanished. The witness was fleeing at the time. There were individual lots of strange lights in the sky at the same time amongst many individual witnesses of UFOs in this period. The little people again and they might have been involved with Beercans as well and obviously knew nothing about banana stems. Obviously not locals.

Saint Maurice River, Quebec, Canada. 30th October 1965. 5.15 pm. Many witnesses saw aAluminium upside down boat that was 22 feet long with a flame-spurting motor in the rear land in the Saint Maurice River, submerge, and change the colour of the water to dark brown. The current then vanished and afterwards flowed in the opposite direction for a while.They love water like lakes and rivers and its amazing how many of them are described as Aluminium like.

Calgary, Alberta Province, Canada. October 1965. Mr Hertzke was on horseback riding on the Circle Jay ranch when he saw a small airplane parked on ground. The aeroplane was silver-grey with Delta sweptback wings, was sixteen feet long, had a wingspan of twelve feet and a fuselage four to five feet deep. Mr. Hertzke rode over to it. The exterior was irregular like a waffle or Honeycomb and there was a transparent dome over the cockpit which had a complex interior with two glasslike seats. There were no markings or insignias and no visible motors, propellers or jets and was apparently built for very small pilots. There were no signs of life and the witness rode away. The object was not there later. Witness reactions can be more amazing than the Phenomena. Would you ride away if you had found something like this?

On Nisqually Hill near Olympia in Thurston County Washington State during October 1965 Mr. Russell Geis and Mr. Dennis Lensgrave saw a white seven foot tall Bigfoot in their car headlights. The men shot at it and large tracks and broken trees were found in the direction that the creature fled.

Little Jedito Wash, north of Winslow, Navajoh County, Arizona. October 1965 Autumn. Mr Roger Heath, a schoolteacher, saw a long armed dwarf Hominoid that appeared charred that was

crawling from the wash onto the road. Other reports state that it was hopping and scrambling at the road side. Maybe it did both. It was three feet tall and covered in black fur and had a reddish area over its eyes but no ears. The creature had a roundish face and very long arms. Oddly enough in the Hopi mythology of the area the creature is referred to as a Skywalker. This is the same as in the Navajoh mythology. Mythology and reality meet in collision. Legends come to life? Is this what we are looking at?

Laporte, Plumas County, California. Autumn October 1965. Mr. Herb Brown saw four deer followed by a Bigfoot in this part of the Sierra Nevada.

At Harrison Mills at the bottom of Harrison Lake in Westminster County in British Columbia in Canada a man saw a female Bigfoot in the brush near the road in Autumn October 1965.

Mexico City, Mexico, Valley of Mexico. October 1965. Autumn. Three female witnesses saw several beings ten feet tall that had glowing eyes and wore shiny, grey garments and boots. There were no noses or mouths discernible. The Hominoids were seen in the Southern suburbs and there were no UFOs mentioned at all though we might be safe to assume that they might be around somewhere.

Granton, Tasmania. Australia. October 1965. Around 4.00 am a dark object was seen to take off from the ground and the dogs in the area were disturbed. ZZZZZZZZ

Tully, Queensland, Australia. October 1965. Mrs Ferguson, the wife of the Schoolteacher, and Mrs Col, both of Murray Upper, saw a light hovering over the schoolgrounds. It was visible for three days and nights. Boring if it were not for the continuity.

Tully, Queensland, Australia. October 1965. Mr M. Sailor and five friends in a car were returning to town from El Arish when a big bright orange light descended on the outer edge of a farm and stopped by a big tree where the light then turned off. The luminous object was also seen by Mr Theo Hondrakis at 11.30PM, who was showing his brother his new rose bed. The craft lit up the inside of Theo’s house with an odd colour. The respectability of the independent witnesses.

Direct, Lamar County, Texas. October 1965. A large mystery catlike creature was seen in the area. It was not a Puma and seemed to be a Panther and left pawprints. The footprints were catlike but the claws showed and they were so large that a man could put both hands in one track. At first the creature sounded like a Bobcat but the tone would then waver and deepen and sound like a man in pain. The cat weighed 190 to 200 pounds and ran on all fours in eight foot strides and was travelling west. Occasionally it stood on its hind legs. Where was it heading?

On 1st November 1965 at Huanuco in Peru at 5.00 pm a globe-shaped UFO with an encircling ring which resembled the rings of Saturn came out of the south and appeared to be rotating at high speed and hovered within four hundred metres of the witnesses who included the editor of the local newspaper. The object let out multicoloured lights and had a revolving antenna on top. When the witnesses approached closer the light became blinding and the UFO flew to the north and vanished.

Norton Bavant, Wiltshire, England. 3rd November 1965.1.30 am. A retired RAF Group Captain and his wife were in their car when they encountered a tall dark figure wearing a sort of Mask or balaclava and was walking along the nearside of the road. Only the nose was visible. At the same instant a second figure came staggering out of the hedge. It was a near-naked, bloodcovered youth and his face was a pitiful sight. He was wearing only a jacket. The witnesses reversed the car but the figures had vanished. UFO Hominoids or Devil worshippers?

Middletown, Butler County, Ohio. Great Miami River. 4th November 1965. Thursday. A bright flaming light was seen in the sky that was stationary. Suddenly it sped off and landed in the Great Miami River but soon after it rose out of the river and took off into the sky and was still glowing bright . Amazing how many we see coming out of bodies of water as well as going into them. Rarer to see the one that went in rising back out again.

Clay, Onondaga County, New York, near Syracuse. 9th November 1965. Tuesday. A bright UFO was seen hovering above the powerlines near the substation. The UFO was 100 foot in

diameter and there was a blackout occurring whilst the craft was over the lines. On 13th July, just past there had been another UFO sighting above the Clay substation. This also resulted in a blackout of enormous proportions that darkened all of New York City.

Mogi-Guacu River. Sao Paulo, Brazil. 13th November 1965. A luminous object landed in a field only four hundred feet from a fence separating a yard. The UFO was seen by the local Sheriff and Police Clerk driving on the Highway to Catagua. The light hovered prior to landing. Mr and Mrs Filho, a bank Manager and other friends saw it from their yard and Mr. Filho , the Bank Manager, was so excited he dropped his camera. The Filhos were actually in the yard waiting for the UFO to land. Hominoids appeared from the craft that were as tall as seven year olds boys. One wore coveralls and the second one wore chocolate coloured pants and a grey collarless shirt. The third had a squarish flat head and wore a Surgeon's apron. The ship glowed and the Hominoids set about uprooting plants, plucking leaves and breaking twigs from bushes. Before they left the Parish Priest, Longino Vartbinden, and some guards came and saw them. They then got back into the craft and took off. Alleged Alien specimen collecting expeditions are getting quite common.

On the same night of 13th November 1965 a couple were driving their Volkswagen from Mogi-Mirim to Nova Lousan in Brazil when they saw a huge light blocking the road ahead so they turned back, encountering a truck and warning the driver. While they were talking to him a car sped by them in the direction of the light but soon came speeding back. The three vehicles then drove very slowly in a group down the highway towards the source of the light which as they approached it soared above the approaching vehicles and lit up the whole area. Dozens of other people saw the luminous craft then they stopped at petrol station and alerted all the people there.

Rugged Islands, New Zealand. 13th November 1965. 11.30 am. Mr R.D. Hanning and W.J. Johnson saw an odd craft come out of water 300 yards from their boat the "Eleonora". The craft had a tapered structure rising fifteen feet out of the water and was unconventional with no periscope or railing. After a few seconds the water churned up and it vanished. It was very rocky area only few

hundred yards off shore and seemingly too shallow for conventional submarines. 13th November was quite busy in a lot of locations.

New England Power Station, Salem, Essex County, Massachusetts. 16th November 1965. 7.00 pm. Francis Burnham, his wife and their two children,were driving in the rain along Dearborn Street when two bright lights hovering over the power plant caught their attention. The lights were one mile away and Mr. Burnham stopped the car. The lights were hovering only few hundred feet above the power plant and there was a one white and the other one was red and they were one hundred feet apart. Suddenly the lights took off from dead stand-still to several times faster than a jet and vanished towards Boston. They definitely do like power sources. Had it come in for a recharge?

On 18th November 1965 at 4.05 am a woman and her son living south of Wangaratta in Victoria in Australia saw a long silvery object travelling west to east that was illuminated with beautiful coloured lights and a beam of light like a car headlight in front. The craft travelled very low and vanished behind treetops and seemed to be skimming over the rooftops of houses.

On 23rd November 1965 at 9.30 pm Mr. Quigley of Adelaide in South Australia went outside to check his water sprinkler when he saw an aerial object flashing a red light which suddenly stopped dead in flight and then just hung in the sky, silently. Mr. Quigley had expcted it to crash to earth but it didn't. Originally the object had appeared as a fluorescent blue cluster that was tinged orange on the sides. Mr. Quigley then shone his torch in its direction and when he did so a vertical grey shaft became visible underneath it. Mr. Quigley shone his torch again and this time the dark eerie column had moved closer to him. When it became visible for the second time Mr. Quigley decided that he should go back into his house.

Saint Paul, Ramsay County, Minnesota, Mississippi River. 26th November 1965. Friday. Many witnesses saw speeding brilliant blue objects appear in the sky and whilst they were performing their aerial manoeuvres there was a massive blackout. As soon as they left the power came back to normal. Can there be visible

electromagnetic surges that can drain energy? A concept like negative energy?

Racine, Racine County, Wisconsin, Lake Michigan. 27th November 1965. Saturday. A brilliant but small light was seen to appear that soon grew into a large and brilliant light before splitting into two lights both of which vanished into Lake Michigan. Was this due to it being seen coming from in front of it? Lake Michigan again. Specificity or is it just easier to see Celestial objects over the flatness of lakes?

Tully, Queensland, Australia. 29th November 1965. 8.30 pm. It was clear and starry weather and eight witnesses saw many moving lights from which two very bright ones ascended and landed on de Lucas Hill. One light took a course straight down and the other pulsated down slower. Later one of them emitted bright lights which went off at terrific speed always parallel to the ground at treetop level. The lights continued going on and off. Tully was still apparently busy.

On 29th November 1965 Mrs. Claire Noble who lived in Tully in Queensland in Australia stated that she and six other witnesses saw two huge glowing objects like flower pots on the slopes of Mount Mackay. One of the craft emitted moon shapes that resembled polished metal and they were so bright that they lit up trees as they hurtled parallel to the ground in various directions over three hours. The moonshapes returned to the mothercraft.

Green Bay, near Bella Coola, British Columbia, Canada. November 1965. Mr. Jimmy Nelson was hunting several thousand feet up a mountainside when he saw a hairy manlike form ascending a loggers slash on the mountainside. The creature was large and Jimmy watched it for ten minutes. Jimmy took two hours to traverse the same course that the creature had merely stepped over. There's Bigfoot in them thar Hills.

San Pedro, Los Angeles County, California. 2nd December 1965. Mrs Irwin Cohen and her son took pictures of a glowing - orange object that went into the Ocean nearby. Steam rose from it as it hit and it looked like a missile. A steaming missile crashes into the

Ocean near Los Angeles. It was a good year for water-loving missiles.

El Paso, El Paso County, Texas, Rio Grande. 2nd December 1965. Thursday. Over a million people were affected when a UFO was seen in the sky above El Paso. There was a massive blackout whilst the strange craft was seen in the sky. The luminous craft was also seen in Juarez, Mexico, across the river. San Pedro was the same day as a major blackout in Texas?

Totem Town, near Saint Paul. Minnesota. 4th December 1965. Saturday. 8.15 pm. During a blackout all of the town saw a blue light like a welding rod in the sky. What is the linkage between the blackouts and the strange nocturnal visitors? On 26th November just passed there had been a huge blackout of Saint Paul nearby whilst luminous objects were seen in the sky. Are we still getting misinterpreted previously unknown aerial electromagnetic light displays that may effect actual electricity production?

East Texas. 5th December 1965. Sunday. There were 100,000 witnesses! Over 40,000 homes were blacked out in East Texas whilst a UFO was seen in the sky.

Part of a flying light dropped down near Lapeer in Lapeer County in Michigan at dusk on 9th December 1965. At Lapeer shredded lead strips only one sixteenth of an inch thick were found where part of the object came to earth.

There were numerous reports of a luminous flying object at dusk on 9th December 1965. Falls were reported over Patterson and Chippewa townships near Beaver Falls in Beaver County in Pennsylvania. There were reports of big balls of fire falling into the woods and the woods smoking.

At Livonia in Wayne County in Michigan at dusk on 9th December 1965 two eleven year old boys reported picking up a piece of lightweight fused metal that was a grayish colour and the size of a basketball that had fallen into a field.

The aerial light kept travelling and was described as exploding in the air over Lake St Clair, east of Detroit-Windsor, on the border of Michigan and Ontario in Canada. This was around

dusk on 9th December 1965. This explosion rocked planes in the area with its shockwaves.

After the Lake St Clair explosion a lady in Elyria, in Lorain County in Ohio another part of the flying light fell to ground in Lorain County in Ohio at 4.44 pm on 9th December 1965. The lady stated that part of the light landed in a wooded area and set fire to grass over a one thousand foot area. She stated that the object was no bigger than a volleyball, but at what distance. Boys were also reported to have found slag-like fragments of the object.

At 4.50 pm the odd aerial light travelled over Erie in Erie County in Pennsylvania on 9th December 1965. The speed that it was travelling was too slow for a meteor. Normal speeds for meteors are around 27,000 miles per hour. This meteor was only doing around one thousand miles per hour.

After the Lorain County sighting another part of the flying object came down to earth in Midland, Beaver County in Pennsylvania at dusk on 9th December 1965.

After the Midland sighting more of the aerial object crashed to earth at Kecksburg in Westmoreland County in Pennsylvania around dusk on 9th December 1965. At Kecksburg the object was described as a dropping fireball followed by smoke rising up from a wood. Some reports state that the object hit the ground at 4.47 pm. There were thousands of witnesses and phone lines to sheriff's offices, police departments and the news media were jammed.

Thousands of witnesses including Army, Police and civil Defence. It was late afternoon and all emergency crews, Police and Army personnel were searching a cordoned off section of woodland thirty miles south of Pittsburgh near Kecksburg. Teams of men went through the woods with Geiger counters. They were looking for an alleged crashed UFO. The fruits of their search are unknown. A luminous blob had been seen sailing slowly, unlike a Meteor, over Michigan, Indiana, Lake Erie, the tip of Ontario in Canada, then over Ohio where it altered its course by making a twenty-five degree turn followed by its visible disappearance in the woods south of Pittsburgh. The object had initially appeared east of Flint in Michigan,

then went over Lake St Clair, then to Oberlin and Elyria near Cleveland in Ohio in a southeast by southerly direction and then suddenly nmad a twentyfive degree turn to the east. It then flew straight through Midland to Kecksburg. It was an abrupt turn and not a gradual curve. Meteors do not make abrupt turns. According to witnesses it was a brilliant orange sphere and it changed course which is impossible for a Meteor. No blackouts this time but a very visible aerial visitor was sailing southeast to Pittsburg. The so-called UFOs that had been interfering with the electricity were also travelling south But the periodicity of the falls is too long for a normal meteor shower and meteor showers, as far as we know, do not effect electricity. Were we having showers of negatively charged electromagnetic objects that actually absorb energy? Are these artificial or do they occur naturally?

Lake Erie. 9th December 1965. Thousands of people saw a Fireball drop into Lake Erie whilst another was crashing into Lake Michigan. Was this another supposedly impossible pinpoint Meteor strike over the one point on the Earth over a longer than Meteorically possible period of time of which we seem to have records of quite a few?

At 3.00 pm on 10th December 1965 the entire staff of four men at the Gabo Island lighthouse in Victoria saw a hovering UFO above them that was disc-shaped and had clearly defined edges and while they watched it it suddenly disappeared in a flash.

Herman, Grant County, Minnesota. 20th December 1965. Monday. 11.45 pm. Mr Edward Bruns, fifteen years old, was driving a pickup truck five miles west and two miles south of town when he saw a bright light covering the road ahead. The UFO was hovering six feet up and then it picked up the truck and put it into a ditch facing the opposite way to that which it had been originally travelling. The truck was originally pointing West and was next pointing North on the south side of the road. There were no tyre tracks at all in the snow and the the truck must have been lifted and turned in flight. At the time the truck was flying the engine and lights went out and during this time the underside of the UFO glowed and sparks shot out of it. Edward abandoned the truck and ran one and a half miles

home. The truck was now mired in a deep snow bank and there were no tracks leading to it. We have also had vehicles being picked up and turned around before.

Buckeye, Maricopa County, Arizona. 22nd December 1965. Wednesday. Luminous pale green rain fell that left luminous spots half an inch by two inches across. They were not radioactive. Airborne vegetable dyes?

Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon. 23rd December 1965. Thursday. A Fireball that was not a Meteor was seen to drop into Upper Klamath Lake. This had previously happened here in 1867 and in 1964 strange flares were seen on the lake surface as well as a strange light in the sky. Once again the proneness of some places to Phenomena compared to others. Places such as Warminster.

On 24th December 1965 two buildings and a car were struck by falling meteorites in Barwell in Leicestershire in England.

Warminster, Wiltshire, England. 25th December 1965. Saturday. A38 year old woman was suddenly aware of a crackling noise in the air above her.the causewas unknown. Suddenly an invisible force threw her against a Church wall and she was frozen in shock.

Warminster, Wiltshire, England. 25th December 1965. Saturday. A young girl, nine years old, noticed her dog was paralysed whilst a crackling noise was heard in the air. When the child tried to carry the dog her limbs started to jerk as she went inside. This event was seen by independent witnesses who came to her assistance as she appeared distressed. Especially around Christmas. A Phenomenal or energy form appears at a particular place for a particular definable time and then fades out or leaves. And this is all within the bounds of a verified and observable periodicity.

Grottoes, Rockingham County, Virginia. December 1965. Mr Horace Burns, driving, saw a large metallic craft come landing nearby only one hundred yards from the road. There was a blue flourescent band around the base of the craft and the area as later

tested for radioactivity and showed a high Reading of a strange and unknown type of radiation. Two individual tests were made. One by Professor Ernest Gehman of Madison College, Harrisonburg, and the other by two engineers from Dupont at Waynesboro. A strange but unrecognisable radiation?

Humboldt County, Iowa. Winter December 1965. The occupants of several farm houses complained of a hideous looking man who made the nocturnal practice of looking through their windows. It was more like a Gorilla than a man.A hideous man or a Gorilla? A peeping manbeat?

Howard County, Iowa. Winter December 1965. Authorities received dozens of complaints about bears bothering livestock, chickens and garbage dumps and the large footprints of an unknown bipedal creature were found. They were Hairy Hominoid prints. They weren't bears, Pa.

Winneshiek County, Iowa. December 1965. Winter. Authorities received dozens of complaints about bears bothering livestock, chickens and garbage dumps and the large footprints of an unknown bipedal creature were found. No Sirree, Pa. They sure weren't bears!

Cotswald Hills, Gloucester, Avon, England. December 1965. A motorist was overtaken by an object resembling a Landrover travelling at high speed without headlights, sidelights or rearlights and only a winking light on top. When the driver flashed his headlights and tried to give chase the object vanished into a cloud of mist or smoke. The traffic on the roads can be unreal enough without this happening.

Colloway Clump, four miles north of Warminster, Wiltshire, England. Sometime in 1965 Major William Hill, Commanding the local Territorials, was driving one evening at 45 miles per hour when he suddenly rounded a curve and the car started to jump and jolt violently up and down, at times even leaving the ground. The engine died and the headlights dimmed though the bonnet was at normal running temperature and the petrol and battery were fine. Major Hill then became aware of violent air vibrations around him as well as a sinister whining and crackling noise. The attack increased to great

intensity and then diminished and had sounded like a highpowered refrigeration or deep-freeze unit. After a few minutes the car started again. Still near Warminster and one could almost make a bet on December

Fouke, Miller County, Arkansas. 1965. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by several independent witnesses including fourteen year old James Lynn Crabtree who was out squirrel hunting when he was alerted to something unusual when he heard some galloping horses running into a nearby lake followed by the sound of a dog howling in pain. Running towards the spot where the dog noise had come from James saw an eight foot tall creature covered in four inch long reddish hair. The creature had very long arms and was standing like a man and as it turned to face the boy he could only see a flat nose on the hairy face. The creature advanced towards James and he was totally scared and shot it three times in the face with a shotgun. The advancing creature did not hesitate and James decided to flee and run off.

Clendedin, Kanawha County, West Virginia, 1965. A brown man with wings was seen on several occasions. Who would believe this? As time went on quite a few. And rare in these parts he wasn't.

Tarrytown, Montgomery County, Georgia. 1965. Hairy Hominoids were seen. The strange bears are appearing everywhere.

Tarrytown, Montgomery County, Georgia. 1965. In one incident a man saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot that appeared mangled or deformed.

The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon,1965. Miss Dalene Brown and some other girls saw a Bigfoot near a gravel pit on several occasions.

Morristown, Morris County, New Jersey. 1965. A seven foot tall entity appeared whilst a courting couple were in a car. The Hairy Hominoid had black hair and scaly skin and thumped on the bonnet of the parked car. New Jersey has not exactly been a Phenomena-free zone.

Morristown, Morris County, New Jersey. 1965. A girl and her friends were parked in a car in the Morristown Historical Park when a Hairy Hominoid attacked the witnesses' car by thumping on its roof.

Sometimes they don't like cars. This particular Hominoid had been first seen in 1965 where it was surprising courting couples in lovers lanes. Some researchers speculate that the Alien animals and especially the Hominoids are attracted by the scents produced by courting couples and menstruating women. Maybe they're just perverts? Or are they after life energy at its most intense? What sort of electromagnetic field would a courting, or copulating, couple give off? Especially when they are young and healthy and at their physical peak?

Sherman, Chatauqua County, New York. 1965. A white being twelve to eighteen feet tall with a long tail was seen. A Tall Hairy Hominoid. With a tail? Why not. They're your illusions.

Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan. 1965. There were many individual witnesses of what was referred to locally as a plague of UFOs and Hairy Hominoids that were attacking people. The Enrico Fermi power plant closed down earlier that year due to a strange sort of sabotage. Now its UFOs. What happened to the Hairy Hominoids? But something weird was happening around Sister Lakes, Michigan. Nothing would occur here again. Sister Lakes had had its last Bigfoot, UFO and blackout sightings ever. All gone. As if they had never occurred at all. In 1901 there was a fall of powdery vegetable matter over Pawpaw. In 1962 there were two sightings of a nine foot tall hairy creature that was not a bear that reappeared the following year and then reappeared again through May and June 1964 that then vanished forever after a couple of sightings in 1965. Now playing, at a fixed site and for a very limited time.

Ashurst, Hampshire, England, New Forest. 1965. Several individual witnesses saw a Leopard with fiery eyes that was the size of a horse. Tiddles was still loose. As was his odd cousin in Australia.

Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia. 1965. There were numerous reports of strange striped doglike animals. The Newspapers went to investigate and large doglike tracks were seen mainly on the fringes of a 1200 hectare patch of dense bush and marshy swampland. Witnesses said that the animals were Thylacines. The area was roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham

and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. The creature was called the Ozenkadnook Tiger as well as the Tantanoola Tiger. Tiger, Tiger, burning bright to borrow a phrase. But no matter how brightly burning still impossible to illuminate us as to its actual existence.

In 1965 a group of climbers were at the base of the Lamington Plateau cliff face in the Numinbah Valley in New South Wales in Australia when they spotted a three metre tall hairy apelike giant clambering over boulders and leaving behind an overpowering stench like a rotting animal.

Matsushiro, Gumma, Japan. 1965. Thousands of witnesses during several earthquakes observed that there was obvious luminescence seen over the mountaintops. They were clear nights and for several ten second periods these occurred within ten seconds to two minutes after each earthquake shock. The particular Mountain summits were quartz-diorite rock and there was an unusual increase in the level of radon gas in the vicinity. The central luminous bodies hemispheres were twenty to 200 metres around the contacting surface. In Japan all was normal.

Colloway Clump, four miles north of Warminster, Wiltshire, England. 1965. Mr Robert Payne and his fiancee were riding on a motorcycle which suddenly died on them and stopped. Robert checked the fuel and ignition system but there was no fault. Both witnesses then felt alternating waves of heat and cold descending from above and saw two circular objects streaking about in the sky that continually changed height and direction. On them were various coloured lights. After few minutes the aerial group of lights vanished and the scooter started again. Both witnesses wristwatches had stopped as well. All was normal in the area around Warminster.

Inverness, River Ness, Highland, Scotland.1965. Mr George McGill and Mr Hamish Ferguson were standing on the steps of the Y.M.C.A. Hall in Bank Street when they saw a large animal swimming down towards the sea. Fifteen feet of it was visible and it was black, had deep ridges across its girth and four triangular spikes along its back. There were also humps at the front and the rear. There was a total of three humps and the creatrure had a rugged

neck that was protruding 4.5 feet above the waters' surface. The neck was eight inches thick and the beastie rippled the water in passing. In Scotland Nessy was heading for a day at the seaside.

Monte Grande, near Macia, Entre Rios, Argentina.1965. Mr Felipe Martinez, a shopkeeper, 37, met a little man from a landed egg-shaped craft. The little man wore a helmet with two cables linking it to the saucer. Nothing unusual was happening in Argentina, at least by Argentinian standards.

Sister Lakes, Cass County, Michigan, 1965. Many individual witnesses. There was a plague of UFOs and Hairy Hominoids. They were attacking people. The Enrico Fermi power plant closed down earlier that year due to strange sort of sabotage.

1966

Govan Road, Glasgow, Strathclyde, Scotland, Clyde River. 1st January 1966. Saturday. Alex Cleghorn,19, and his two older brothers were first-footing it along Govan Road to bring in the New Year. They were walking down the road. Alex suddenly disappeared in mid stride and was never seen again. If Alex had ducked off for a call of nature or something else surely he would have eventually reappeared?

Narrabri, New South Wales. Australia. 1st January 1966. 9.00 pm. A brilliant disc was seen manoeuvring and swooped the car of the witness. Ho-hum. Miss G. Buchanan and Mr. G. Norman were driving through flat paddock country from Narrabri to Wee Waa when they noticed a brilliant white object in the sky that manouvred as if about to land. Then it took a sudden dive to the ground and then rapidly pulled out and skimmed very fast above ground level before lifting steeply into the sky. Then it circled several times and then repeated the manouvre and it travelled far too fast for a helicopter or a plane.

Wanaque Reservoir, Passaic County, New Jersey. 11th January 1966. Tuesday. Howard Ball, a journalist, saw a brilliant light in the sky to the southeast that was moving erratically, pausing, moving sideways, then passing overhead and disappearing to the

north-northwest in the direction of Wanaque Reservoir. By 7.15 pm police stations were flooded with calls about odd lights in the sky over the reservoir as well as the general area. At the reservoir Patrolman George Dykman saw an egg-shaped object heading in his direction that then reversed its course and moved out over the reservoir. Until morning various witnesses saw odd lights over the reservoir.

Wanaque Reservoir, Passaic County, New Jersey. 12th January 1966. Wednesday. At 2.00 am Patrolman Charles Theodora was notified at the reservoir by the Pompton Lakes Police, ten miles away, that they were chasing an egg-shaped UFO heading in his direction. He looked out of the south door of the station and saw the craft arrive and hover over the pumping station. The UFO bobbed around erraticaly for a long time and then headed north and disappeared behind a dam. A UFO was seen hovering over the Reservoir. It left an eighteen metre wide hole in the five centimetre thick ice. They like Wanaque Reservoir.

Katanning, Western Australia. Australia. 19th January 1966. 12.30 am. Mr L. Marshall saw a large object hovering 16 metres above the ground. Its top revolved and it emitted a bright red, yellow and green light. Finally the object rose to 640 metres and took off with a hissing sound. In 1905 Mr George Sumner had shot and killed a strange Leopard-sized creature here with grey and black stripes and a cat-like head. This is the only other event to have happened in the area. Was the UFO looking for its cat?

Euramo, near Tully, Queensland, Australia. 19th January 1966. There were many individual witnesses of UFOs. Mr George Pedley, 27, a banana grower, had seen a blue grey saucer with no portholes or aerials or signs of life and making a hissing noise take off from an area of swamp called Horseshoe Lagoon. Strange circular nests thirty feet across were found in the reeds that were flattened and dry amongst the green. The UFO rose vertically at speed, slowed at twenty metres, then left to the southwest. The circle of reeds was swirled in a clockwise direction and was ten metres in diameter. There were five UFO circles found in the area comprised of circles thirty feet in diameter where the reeds had been

cut and flattened in a clockwise directions. One of the nests was a floating platform of clotted roots and weeds that was apparentely torn up by tremendous force from the mud bottom beneath five feet of water. The second and third nest were twenty-five metres from the first and the third was twisted counterclockwise. This was the smallest nest and was eight feet across.

On 19th January 1966, six days before the Toorbul Point sighting, a milkman on Bribie Island in Queensland saw a luminous object hovering above the ground.

On 22nd January 1966 Cooktown Police Sergeant Mr. R. Hagerty was driving with his wife on a lonely road when they saw bubbles about thirty inches in diameter floating above the road which he drove over whilst they disappeared beneath the car.

Toorbul Point, Queensland. 25th January 1966. 9.15 pm. A television went on the blink as a very bright object approached, hovered and then returned in the direction from which it came. The object was described as oblong and twenty metres long and at its closest was only one hundred metres away. Mangrove swamps over which it had moved were shrivelled and scorched.

At Wildwood in Trinity County in California sometime in January 1966 Bob Kelley and Archie Bradshaw saw a Bigfoot. Kelley had shot at the Bigfoot that had looked into a cabin window at 2.00 am. Tracks were found in the area that were not made by barefoot humans or bears.

Sometime during January 1966 the owners of a property at Corndale near Lismore in New South Wales in Australia, Mr. and Mrs. Hunter, discovered an oval shaped depression one foot deep and twenty feet long by fifteen feet wide only fifty yards from their house. Later on visiting Mr. Hunters' father which was next door his seven year old granddaughter told them about an object that she had seen in the sky that was round, red and glowing and had spikes sticking out of it. The object was smoking as well.

Houston, Harris County, Texas. Gulf of Mexico. 6th February 1966. Sunday. Thousands of witnesses, many in City, experienced

an unexplained fog that caused nausea that rolled into the city in the evenings from the Gulf of Mexico. Really bad smog?

Aluche, suburb of Madrid, Spain. 6th February 1966. 8.00 pm. Mr Vincente Ortuno, Mr Jose Luis Jordan and a group of Soldiers at an ammunition dump, all independently, saw a large circular hovering UFO whose colour changed to yellow and then to orange and came down near the Airfield. Jordan drove closer and then got out of his car. Jordan saw that it was a disc that was thirty feet in diameter and was amazingly luminous with steady muted vibrations. Then it suddenly Vanished. Three deep rectangular marks were found at the site and on the underside of the departing craft Jordan saw a symbol composed of three vertical bars crossed horizontally. An insignia? Three vertical bars with a horizontal crossbeam? An Astrological symbol for what?

Madrid, Spain. 8th February 1966. Tuesday. A UFO was seen to land. A door on its side began to open when the craft suddenly shot back into the sky again. There was an area of scorched Earth where it had almost landed. This craft had the same markings as in Aluche, two days before. The craft with the odd markings liked Madrid and only Madrid and would return again in June 1967. On two more occasions. A particular specificity?

Around Culcairn near Albury in New South Wales in Australia a number of flying saucer nests were found in early February 1966. One of them was twelve feet in diameter and half a dozen were five to six feet across.

Keith, South Australia. 27th February 1966. 10.00 pm. A saucer inverted over another saucer was seen. It was five metres in diameter and had six bluish lights on the sides and was seen by Mr Kirby. There was also a smell like ozone in the air. Ho-hum but what was that about the smell? Is an ozone smell similar to an electrical smell? An electrical smell in association with an electrical field?

Long Jetty, Lake Macquarie, New South Wales. Australia. 2nd March 1966. 9.50 pm. A retired couple were witnesses to the event. The wife had glanced through the patio door when she saw a ball of fire floating over the backyard. She alerted her husband and they both went outside and saw a spherical orange red object with a

ring of fire around it that was bigger than a Soccer ball and travelled parallel with the ground at no more than five miles per hour. The ball of light was slightly northeast of the house at an altitude of twenty to thirty metres and was watched for two minutes before it veered off to the southwest. Lightning with nothing much else to do?

Wilmslow, Cheshire, near Jodrell Bank Observatory, England. 4th March 1966. Dawn. Constable Colin Perks, 28, saw a hovering green metallic object thirty feet across and surrounded by a greenish glow. The object was hovering 35 feet above a field adjoining a parking lot one hundred yards away and he reported it to his superiors. Ho-hum again.

Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 14th March 1966. 9.00 pm. A Fireball moved from east to west and vanished into Lake Michigan and was seen by air traffic control who regarded it as unusual. For the number of reports that we have off luminous flying objects ending up in Lake Michigan it is actually quite amazing that Air Traffic Controllers did not regard them as being part of the regular light schedule or at least a regular aerial hazard. On 9th December 1965 a fireball was seen to fall into Lake Michigan whilst another fell into Lake Erie. This was at the same time as a fireball report from Pittsburgh, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. Rare are they?

Cagarras Island, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. 16th March 1966. 5.45 pm. A white ovoid object crashed into the Atlantic Ocean after a violent explosion and was watched by people on Arpoador Beach who said object had a white contrail. Two individual witnesses stated that a smaller parachute shaped object was dropped from the larger object just before the crash. Nothing was found. Two days after Chicago?

Dexter, near Ann Arbor, Washtenaw County, Michigan. 18th March 1966. Sunday. 8.35 pm. Countless witnesses and a dozen Police Officers saw a craft with a quilted surface with blue and white lights fore and aft as well as a large beacon midship in marshlands near Dexter. The craft also had antennae and a small cabin and there were four smaller craft escorting it. Mr Frank Mannor, a farmer, 47, and his son Ronald,19, stated that it rested on a base of fog and they were within 1500 feet of it. The Mannors had waded into the

swamp to investigate it. The object was football shaped, the length of a car and had a greyish-yellow cockled surface. There was a pulsating radiance coming from it. Police Patrolman Robert Hunawill was astonished to see a strange lighted object hovering over his Police cruiser then zoom off to join the three other craft over the swamp. Dexter and Ann Arbor would be very popular areas indeed.

Deseade, Santa Cruz, Argentina, Gulf of San Jorge. 18th March 1966. Friday. 4.00 pm. Mr Carlos Corosan, 35, was 35 yards from a wingless cigar-shaped craft 65 to 70 feet long that was metallic and reflected the Sun. There were no markings, windows or appendages and there was grey smoke coming from the tail section. The craft was erratically chugging along like a car with engine difficulties, stopped, emitted a short muffled blast of black smoke and became very dark. At this time the craft was forty feet above the water and began to hum and vibrate all over as if it was almost coming apart. There was another blast and the craft began to rise slowly going northeast with an erratic chugging motion. This was a much louder explosion and suddenly there was a decrease in humming. Then the craft suddenly crashed into the sea. It did not float. It Sank and hit the water with a huge splash. There was no geyser or any sign that it had filled with water and it may have been swept away by the Falklands Current. No traces were found at all. Maybe it needed a tune-up?

Milan, Washtenaw County, Michigan. 18th March 1966. Sunday. Patrolman John Stewart of the Milan Police Department saw a hovering UFO above his Patrol Car that was pacing him. The radio would not work and the luminous object hovered at 75 feet for half mile. The craft looked like a huge pie and was well lit with red, blue and white lights spinning around it. A very busy week in the area indeed.

Hillsdale, Hillsdale County, Michigan. 19th March 1966. Monday. 87 women students and Faculty members at Hillsdale College and Mr William van Horn, 41, the County Civil Defence Director, saw an unusual display of lights over a swamp near Hillsdale. There was a hovering object twenty feet across that was seen from dormitory windows for nearly three hours. The luminousity

of the object diminished when the Police arrived but returned to normal after their departure. The craft was highly manoeuvrable and swept a searchlight onto the dormitories as well as an Airport Beacon. Swamps and open water. Is water necessary for the chemical reassembling of the craft? Water reassembles itself once when it freezes and then steams at 32 degrees Fahrenheit or Zero degrees Celsius. What other element, possibly similar in appearence to Aluminium or Silicone, can do this?

Ann Arbor, Washtenaw County, Michigan. 19th March 1966. Monday. Countless witnesses and Police including Patrolman Robert Hunawill and other people saw the luminous craft hovering. It was a very popular and well witnessed sighting.

La Porte, La Porte County, Michigan. 20th March 1966. Sunday. Two boys in a car as well as the investigating Policeman, Patrolman Michael Spevak, observed an airborne luminous object for fifteen minutes at the height of a three storey building. The car of the two youths was being chased and swooped upon by a UFO that had a cross shaped antenna on top of it and had run them off the road by producing a blinding glare that momentarily made them lose their sight. The craft was seen by a Policeman who had come to investigate why the boys had run off the road. It had been an exciting week so far in Michigan.

Ann Arbor, Washtenaw County, Michigan. 20th March 1966. Tuesday. Countless witnesses and Police including Patrolman Robert Hunawill and other people saw the luminous craft hovering. And would continue to do so.

Chelsea, Washtenaw County, Michigan. 20th March 1966. A hovering UFO with a brown, quilted type surface, a flat bottom and a cone shaped top hovered over the village of Chelsea in Michigan. The object was low in height, had a porthole in the centre, two small lights at the outer edges and was glowing in bluish-green light that was intensifying to brilliant red. The night of 20th March 1966, alone would be a memorable one.

Exeter, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 21st March 1966. 10.00 pm. A UFO was seen hovering over Powerlines. A Policeman investigated the vertically descending glowing object that

was moving up and down and back and forth over the powerlines. Other Police arrived. The object was like a glowing egg with a dome and red, white, blue and green lights flashed around its circumference. Michigan was not the

Bangor, Penobscot County, Maine. 23rd March 1966. Mr John T. King was driving when suddenly a huge metallic oval domed object hovered over the road. The car lights dimmed and the radio stopped and John got out of the car to investigate after he took a .22 pistol from the glovebox. The object swooped towards him and scraped the tops of bushes. John fired and heard bullets ricochet off metal as the UFO took off overhead at tremendous speed with the third shot. The previous sighting here was a case of spontaneous combustion on Deer Island in 1943.

Temple, Cotton County, Oklahoma. 23rd March 1966. Wednesday. 5.30 am. Mr Eddie Laxson, 56, an Aviation Electronics Instructor at Shephard Air Force Base in Wichita Falls, Texas, was in his car on Highway 70 when he came upon a landed UFO blocking the road. Eddie got out of car and saw that there was a Hominoid in G.I. fatigue coveralls working under the ufo and seeming to be making repairs. The Hominoid wore what appeared to be a baseball cap and was carrying a flashlight and to the witness the Hominoid looked like any G.I. in fatigues. Mr Laxson turned back to his car to get his camera as the Hominoid climbed a ladder into the craft and it took off vertically. Then the Hair on the back of Eddie’s neck and hands stood up. Eddie could not recognise the type of aircraft or the letters that resembled "TL41" on the side of the vehicle either. An independent witness, Mr Anderson, a truckdriver, saw the UFO from the opposite direction and other truckers had reported similar sightings in the area. The Hominoid was human-looking, holding a flashlight,180 pounds in weight, five foot nine inches tall, had a light complexion and wore a mechanics cap with the bill turned up. The Hominoid appeared to be thirty to 35 years old, had stooped shoulders and what appeared to be Sergeants stripes on the coveralls. When the craft took off towards the river it made a noise like an electric drill. And even Oklahoma got in on the act with its wayward G.I. making repairs to his unusual craft.

On 23rd March 1966 at 5.00 pm several witnesses including a postman Mr. Louis di Paolo and Mrs. Eula Mae Hoch, Assistant Editor of the Trinidad, Colorado, “Chronicle News” saw two UFOs hovering near Trinidad, Las Animas County, Colorado. The craft were clearly visible between the witnesses and the mountains in the background and had metallic surfaces, flat bottoms and dome shaped tops. They were estimated to be withing half a mile of the witnesses and Mrs. Hock compared their apparent size to a six inch plate held at arms length which would make them huge.

On 24th March 1966 shortly after 2.00 am a policeman Edwar Robson Brun came into contact with a man who was running wildly through the streets of Jacarepagua, a suburb of Rio de Janeiro, in Brazil. The distressed man was a businessman named Jonas Franco who was in cold sweat and his eyes were protruding and he could not talk. After he was taken to the Carlos Chagas Hospital and given an injection to calm him down he managed to write down that he seen a brilliant, metallic and soundless object which had scared him out of his wits. Later it was revealed that Franco had heard a knocking at his door and when he opened it there was a disc shaped object hovering there not more than fifteen feet from him. It was so brilliant that he could hardly see and he was so frightened he didn’t think of going back into the house but ran out into the street.

San Mateo, San Mateo County, California. 25th March 1966. Mrs Lorraine Nuckels and her family were terrified by a bomblike report followed by the crash of a one foot cube of ice through the roof of their house. Investigating Police Officers found baseball-sized pieces circling the house outside in a 150 foot ring.

Dores, Loch Ness, Highland. Scotland. 27th March 1966. Afternoon. The witness saw the head, neck and humps of a Lakemonster but was unable to film it due to heavy snow falling against the camera lense. Nessy does not seem to worry about the weather.

Confidential, near Hampton, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 29th March 1966. 4.15 pm. A boy and his dog saw a silver object on top of a ridge. There was a roughly spherical mass of

shredded silver material affixed to the top of a vertical silver rod which stuck up out of the top of the box that was 120 feet away. The rod was the thickness of a pencil and was 1.5 feet long. By the time the boy was 75 feet away the rod had vanished. The box was now shaped like an ell on its side with tripod legs. When the boy was 24 feet from the object there was a sudden terrific blast of air from the object and pine cones and needles flew around. There was also a short high-pitched then a low-pitched noise and then the object rose one foot into the air, swung around clockwise and strange electrical sounds came from it. The witness was rooted to the spot. The object was now humming intermittently and the upper left side was higher. There were two round black holes there, one inch across by six inches apart. In the centre of the underside was was round flattened dome two foot in diameter. The box was corkbrown and had definite sharp edges. There were also tripod legs made of square shafts one inch across with pads on the end that were one foot long by two inches square. There was a sudden blast of air again and the noise became louder as the UFO took off with no lights, flame or smell. The craft then hovered at ten feet, the sound leveled and it moved 24 feet horizontally, swung clockwise in the air for 90 degrees and then took off out of sight. The whining had got louder. The craft left circular impressions two foot in diameter and four to six inches deep in centre like a large shallow bowl with elongated impressions around the side. Depressions were left in the soil from the legs. Nothing grew in the area for two years afterwards. The box shaped brownish object with silvery grey tripod legs had manoeuvred out from under trees before taking off straight up and the witness felt the blast of hot air as it made a humming whining noise. This one is not even saucer shaped at all.

Eliot, York County, Maine. 29th March 1966. 7.30 pm. A single witness saw a white glowing object moving as fast as a shooting Star suddenly slow and stop before moving off at high speed. There was a red light seen on its top. An Intergalactic Police car?

East Eliot, York County, Maine. 29th March 1966. 7.30 pm. Witnesses saw an elliptical craft hovering over electricity lines. It was

a silvery football shaped object that was almost touching the powerlines. There were five to six glowing ports around its rim and a central dome situated on the top. Flew in for a top-up? Are we being used as a Service Station?

Eliot, York County, Maine. 29th March 1966. 8.00 pm. Witnesses were attracted to the flying object by a pinging noise like sonar. Many dogs were barking at the craft which was bright red with a halo. The craft hovered and descended before moving out of sight. Dogs do not seem to like UFOs or indeed many other Phenomena, pinging or not.

On 29th March 1966 Mrs. A. Warrell of Wauchope in New South Wales in Australia was relaxing with a cup of tea at 9.00 pm in front of an open window when a brilliant light in the air attracted her attention. The light was slowly passing by and was a well defined oval shape as large as a car and with portholes along the sides which glowed a vivid red. The front half had four peculiar funnel like structures emanating red flames and the rear half was covered with a glass canopy glaring in bright yellow. Inside this portion were several small rotating wheels. The object flew away following a line of telegraph poles and was watched for ten minutes.

Baytown, Harris County, Texas. 30th March 1966. Wednesday. 8.00 pm. Miss Donella Banning and the daughter of her employer were in her car when a glowing object hit the car and left two dents fifteen inches apart and five inches in diameter in the roof. Were they learner UFO pilots that year? Were they inefficient Kamikazes? Were they a different lot completely with good aim but lousy flying skills?

Montauk, Suffolk County, New York State, near East Hampton. 30th March 1966. Wednesday. Mr Bruce Field was driving near the Mackay radio towers when the engine of his new truck suddenly cut out. The lights blinked off and the horn would not work. Bruce got out to investigate and twiddled a few wires and all was well. He went another block and the same thing happened again. Whilst his head was under the hood for the second time Bruce noticed bright lights running parallel to him and suddenly saw a bright white light running parallel with his truck. The light was

torpedo-shaped and kept stopping the trucks electrical system and did this twice. The first time near Nepeague where it stopped the trucks engine, lights and horn. The UFO cast an intense white light. The UFO went to the radio towers faster than a jet and then towards Gardiners Island and there was no sound. If there is no sound there is no friction indicating that there was no mass, or possibly no mass at the outside of the flying object. UFOs had also been seen in the area by individual witnesses. 30th March would be a very long and busy night.

Reheboth, Bristol County, Massachusetts. 30th March 1966. 8.20 pm. Several young couples driving west on Cedar Street suddenly saw a dark object carrying a horizontal bright light passing over the road ahead of them. The object barely cleared the telephone poles and landed in a wooded area. The pattern of lights moved from a horizontal to a vertical position, brightened and then dimmed to nothing and was reported to the Police. There was a large concentration of electrical power coming into a substation at the time and place of the sighting. A very long night especially in Massachusetts.

Reheboth, Bristol County, Massachusetts. 30th March 1966. 8.20 pm. Five people on Route 118 rounded a bend and saw a group of five lights hovering over the road at an altitude of 500 feet. There was a dim outline of a reflective metal oval seen behind the lights. As the car closed in the craft accelerated to a terrific speed from a dead standstill and vanished behind trees. There was a large concentration of electrical power coming into a substation at the time and place of the sighting. Various groups of people were seeing unusual lights in the sky as well as experiencing strange electrical fluctuations. Funny how there are electrical fluctuations quite often in the vicinity of Phenomenal activities.

Reheboth, Bristol County, Massachusetts. 30th March 1966. Late evening. After 8.20 pm the Postmaster at Reheboth and his wife saw strange lights approaching in the sky. The pulsating lights lay in a horizontal plane and were attached to one object at an altitude of 1,000 feet. There was also a strange whistling or humming noise and the lights were too brilliant to see the actual shape of the

craft as it swung around in a broad arc into the southwest and vanished behind a hill a quarter of a mile away.

Gulf of Siam. 30th March 1966. It was still 30th March and on the other side of the world separate Merchant ships saw a Lightwheel on the sea. One of the ships saw a Lightwheel twice in one week and it was seen by three separate Merchant ships. Any connection to Reheboth or will we still allow for coincidence?

At 2.00am Jeno Udvardy was driving home near Vicksburg, Kalamazoo County, Michigan, on 31st March 1966, when he saw a cluster of bright lights ahead of him several hundred yards away on a straight level stretch of the highway. Thinking that there had been an accident he slowed down. When he was almost upon what he thought was an ambulance with its flashing lights he realized that the craft had no wheels or any other means of support. Jeno hit the brakes, stopping abruptly ten feet away from the object. In his headlights the craft had a smooth rounded dull grey undersurface that was hovering three to four feet above the ground. Details on the top were obscured by the bright lights on it. There was a steady very intense white light on the left, a red blinking light in the centre and a green blinking light on the right and above these was a purplish blinking light. Jeno backed away. The white light was now blinding him and the car felt buffeted by a strong wind. The next thing that he knew was that the UFO was hovering over the road behind him and that there was a low hum like a swarm of bees coming from it. He then noticed that his car had stalled. Just moments later the UFO rose abruptly, sped off at a steep angle and vanished to the east.

Ralston, Douglas County, Nebraska. 31st March 1966. Thursday. Roy Lamark,19, and several others were in a car when a black UFO collided with the roof of the moving car. The black UFO left a three foot dent in the hood and fender regions and was first seen six feet above the car. By 31st March the Phenomena were moving across the north of the United States. And they were not flying very accurately at all.

Hamilton, Perth County, Ontario, Canada. 31st March 1966. 9.15 pm. Charles Cozens,13, saw two objects descending. They were eight foot long by four foot wide by three foot high with blue

and green flickering lights on the rim. The object made a buzzing sound and the light lit up the area. Charles touched the antenna on one which was hard and smooth and the same heat as body temperature. The antenna was thick at its base and narrowing at the top and a flash of electricity shot from it with a flash of light which knocked Charles backwards. Charles ran home. He had received a three inch curved burn on his hand as well as superficial cuts and scratches.

Trinity, Randolph County, North Carolina. March 1966. A group of people were in a car with trailer when a black UFO swooped down out of the sky and collided with the roof of the trailer being towed. The UFO ripped the metal stripping off the roofs edge before departing. How many learner UFO drivers with no apparent flying skills were around in the month of March? There was one sighting of a landed saucer having repairs done to it, two collisions with motorcars, one crashing into treetops and another UFO that sounded like it needed a tune-up and all in one month. In fact only the second half of the month.

Wichita, Sedgwick County, Kansas. March 1966. A landed UFO was seen. Something normal. Previously there had been a fall of fish also at Wichita, Kansas, in 1899 and in 1956 there was the spontaneous combustion of Mrs Olga Godfrey also in here in Wichita.

Brisbane, Queensland. Australia. March 1966. A landed UFO was seen. Meanwhile in the rest of the World all was pretty normal.

Harrow, Essex County, Ontario, Canada. March 1966. A landed UFO was seen.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. March 1966. The pupils and teachers in a High School saw a large metal disc hovering over the School. A door was open in it and inside it was a man with long hair and wearing a tight silvery suit. Even in Point Pleasant, West Virginia and Pecos, Texas and as far as San Francisco all was well with the world from coast tocoast .

Pecos, Reeves County, Texas. March 1966. A UFO was seen to land and Hominoids emerged from it

San Francisco, San Francisco County, California. March 1966. A UFO was seen to land and Hominoids emerged from it.

Alden, Erie County, New York. March 1966. A landed UFO was seen.

Pioneer Mountain, near Newport, Lincoln County, Oregon. March 1966. Kathy Reeves,16, saw three little stumps that walked across the pasture. They were of different colours being orange, lightblue, white, yellow, and watermelon coloured. Strange balls of light flitted from room to room in the Reeves home and other witnesses had seen giant humanoid figures with single eyes in the middle of their foreheads. Everything was as normal as things can be though in an allegedly abnormal World.

Dearborn, Wayne County, Michigan. 1st April 1966. Friday. John O'Donnell, Victor Golden and Larry Shortridge were in a car and chased a UFO in the sky. The craft was saucer shaped, had a light in the bottom and flourescent lights in the top of the dome and it gave them a bit of a merry chase and was seen to land behind some trees momentarily in Crowdley Park. The car radio was filled with static and the craft then rose and chased the John and his friends in the car. It was its turn! They were terrified. On investigation the area that the UFO landed was found to have burnt grass in a circle of twenty foot in diameter and appeared crushed. The ground was also dry as if a large heat source had been above it. The rest of the ground was soggy and damp as it had been raining. How does a random electrical action get to change direction and even appear to chase motor vehicles? How random is it?

On 3rd April 1966 two couples from Seattle were menaced by a large glowing UFO manouvering over their cabin on Whidbey Island. Donald Peterson got out and fired at the object to make it go away. Whidbey Island is in Island County in Washington State.

Bourkes Flat, or Burkes Flat, near Maryborough, Victoria, Australia. 4th April 1966. Monday. Ronald Sullivan was driving his car, nine miles east of Bealiba on the Wycheproofe Road heading for Maryborough. Mr Sullivan was on the Dunolly-Saint Arnaud Road when he noticed his headlights were bending and showing off an ice cream cone shaped column of light in a nearby field. The light was

like a Rainbow. As the car passed the light the angle of the headlights became more acute and Mr Sullivan, thinking that his car was heading off the road to his right immediately compensated by turning left. He was now heading directly for a tree on the left side of the road. Mr Sullivan braked hard and avoided a crash. After this Sullivan witnessed a white phosphorescent types of light on the ground that appeared to be five metres in diameter. It opened up and there was another white oval on top of it about thirty feet in height. All the colours of the Rainbow were travelling up and down from the small oval to the bigger oval at the top. Gradually the top came down to meet the bottom. Everything then just vanished. There was nothing there. Three days later another driver, Gary Taylor, from Carnegie, ran off the side of the same piece of the road and was killed. The cause of the accident was unknown. A motorist behind Gary saw no reason at all for the accident in which the car swerved and seemed to be pulled into the tree. A saucer nest was found in the field. It was a circular impression 2.5 inches deep and five foot in diameter. Had the same UFO landed again and this time claimed a victim? Magnetism or hypnosis? Previously there had been falls of fire from the sky that set fire to houses at Boort and Wycheproof near here on 12th November 1902.

Clayton, Melbourne, Victoria, Australia. 6th April 1966. 11.00 am. A UFO rose up from behind trees at Westall High School. It was round, grey, flat-based and domed and was seen for twenty minutes. Five planes chased it around. The craft left a twenty-five to thirty foot in diameter ring in a field in medium high grass. The identity of the planes was unknown and none were reported landing or taking off. The UFO and the planes were seen by Schoolchildren and Teachers and when the planes buzzed the UFO it would tilt to 45 degrees and then move away. This was only two days after the Maryborough sighting.

Benzonia, Benzine County, Michigan. 7th April 1966. 7.40 pm. Sten Larson, a Schoolteacher, and his son Timothy Larson were in their car when they were buzzed by a UFO that was two car lengths long. There were two lights on the outer edges and the inside lights were green. The craft was noiseless except for a

swishing noise. The craft could be superfast but also remained stationary for some time. Everything is normal as usual. The learner drivers are still at it. Previously there had been falls of fire from the sky around here at Manistee and Holland, both in Michigan, on 8th October 1871. In 1961 two youths in a car saw a strange glowing object land near Beulah, also in Benzine County.

On 8th April 1966 at 8.05 am two twelve year old boys were walking to school were delayed by nearly two hours by an eight foot wide object which dived at them ahd forced them to seek shelter under a bridge abutment. The boys, Mike Dorsey and Gary Hunt, were walking along Redcoat Road on the edge of Norwalk in Fairfield County in Connecticut when they spotted an object in the sky that was making the sound of buzzing bees. It was a dull metallic colour, saucer shaped and and had an antenna topped by a red light on its top. The boys hid behind trees and it floated above the trees to spot them and when they hid behind rocks it still managed to spot them. When they crawled under the bridge it tried to get to them actually getting within seven feet of them. It stayed for five minutes and left and after this there was a noise like a splash and the boys assumed that it had dropped into a nearby water tank or the nearby lake.

Elco, Alexander County, Illinois. 13th April 1966. Joseph Moad and his wife heard something disturbing the animals on their farm and turned on the floodlight. Then they saw shining eyes and heard a scream like a Panther and Joseph fired one shot at it. Pumas have been extinct in the area since the 1850s. Previously there had been Hairy Hominoid sightings here in the early 1940s and there had been a giant cat sighting here in 1963. Why do some areas have very few events over the period of our sightings yet some of reas have a plethora of events over the same period.

On 16th April 1966 Mrs. E. Wrobel of Hobart saw four convex shaped saucerlike objects hovering in a horizontal line over a hill. They were light pink in colour and one of them rose twenty feet above the others for a few moments before returning to its original position before changing to a bright green colour and disappearing at high speed.

Peabody, Essex County, Massachusetts. 17th April 1966. 7.45 pm. Four witnesses saw an oval object with a top central dome carrying, blue, green and white flashing lights that hovered over a School. The luminous object moved off rapidly with an up and down motion. Do UFOs like schools as such or Sports ovals? Every non-City school usually has one. You don't even have to build a stone circle?

Ravenna, between Randolph and Atwater, Portage County, Ohio. 17th April 1966. In the early morning Deputy Dale Spaur and Special Deputy W. Neff were in their Police Patrol Car number 13 on Route 224 when they found an abandoned car on the side of the road. It was a white 1959 Ford sedan and had an emblem on its side of a triangle with a bolt of lightning inside it. Words above the emblem were "Seven steps to Hell". Inside the car was crammed with walkie-talkies and radio equipment. Spaur then hears a hum and sees a huge saucer rising up out of the woods. There was a purplish white light coming from underside and it was now across the Highway. Both witnesses were now paralysed and the UFO was 150 feet up. Heat came from it as well as light that was so intense tears were coming from the witnesses' eyes. Dale and his partner escaped back to the car but they cannot shoot the craft which they saw was 40 feet across, twenty feet high and had a large dome on top. There was an antenna on the side. The witnesses radioed their base as the UFO took off to the east. The witnesses followed in the patrolcar but had to stop the patrol car an at intersection. Oddly enough the craft waited. The chase then resumed at speeds up to 100 miles per hour. The craft then suddenly vanished and then reappeared behind the witnesses, overtook them and took off again. At dawn the patrol car ran out of gas and the chase had gone on for 86 miles, almost to Pittsburg in Pennsylvania. The craft was photographed by Police Chief Gerald Burchet of Mantua, Ohio. Other witnesses included Police Officers Wayne Wilson of Palestine, Ohio, and Police Patrolman Frank Panzarella of Conway, Pennsylvania. There were also hundreds of individual witnesses. An abandoned car crammed full of radio equipment and a strange insignia on it? An 86 mile car chase with hundreds of witnesses? Is there a connection? Had

somebody already been investigating the odd aerial craft? Amateurs or professionals?

Mantua, Portage County, Ohio. 17th April 1966. Early morning. Police Chief Gerald Burchet photographed the same object seen over Ravenna. Even highly regarded witnesses with cameras and without cameras.

Palestine, Darke County, Ohio. 17th April 1966. Early morning. Police Officer Wayne Wilson saw the hovering UFO that had been seen over Ravenna and Mantua.

Conway, Beaver County, Pennsylvania. 17th April 1966. Early morning. Police Patrolman Frank Panzarella saw the hovering UFO over Conway. The Police don't see them?

Peabody, Essex County, Massachusetts. 17th April 1966. At 7.30 pm that night four witnesses saw a bright glowing object that was zigzagging in the sky and suddenly darted away over Peabody.

Lake Quannapowitt, near Wakefield, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. 17th April 1966. At 8.30 pm an oval craft making a humming noise was seen that shot off beams of white then blue then red light. The craft moved rapidly with an up and down motion and at times a green light could be seen. Then the craft descended to fifty feet above Lake Quannapowitt. Meanwhile all is normal in this part of Massachusetts which with two adjoining areas totalling 93 Phenomenal reports makes it a very active Phenomenal area indeed.

Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut. 19th April 1966. 8.11 pm. Two witnesses saw two oval shaped objects carrying green lights hovering directly over the Rocky Hill Veterans Home and Hospital. Connecticut is lagging behind whilst Massachusetts is racing ahead.

Bellingham, Norfolk County, Massachusetts. 19th April 1966.10.00 pm. Two witnesses sighted an elongated oval craft with bright lights on each end that hovered before descending into the woods. The craft made a hissing noise. Shortly after five aircraft and a helicopter flew over the area whilst two of the aircraft circled the area.

Peabody, Essex County, Massachusetts. 19th April 1966. Midnight. Five witnesses saw an oval shaped craft the size of a car. The craft carried red, green and white lights and moved with an up and down motion and appeared to land. Later two other individual witnesses saw lights rise from and leave the same field. Nothing special but incredible quantity.

Quincy, Norfolk County, Massachusetts. 19th April 1966. Just before Midnight a landed UFO was seen. How do some places like Massachusetts have a plethora of reports whilst other places have almost nil?

Westby, Vernon County, Wisconsin. 21st April 1966. An eerie light followed Mrs Burl Burns home. It slowed when she slowed her car and sped up when she sped up. At one time the object caused the car interior to light up. When Mrs Burns arrived home the craft swooped her house and went east. Mrs Burns and her family watched it through binoculars for an hour. It was shaped like a disc with a dome on top. The family's Police dog barked nervously and seemed frightened. There was no sound from the object. This was the first of two phenomenal events in this particular latitude and longitude.

Dorchester, Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts. 24th April 1966. Five witnesses saw an oval humming domed object the size of a car that was encircled with lights. The luminous object hit and shook a building and when this occurred there was a concurrent blackout. Burned cable was now found near a very obvious flight path. The trainees are still attempting to fly or are their landing coordinates a little bit out?

Auburn, Cayuga County, New York. 24th April 1966. Sunday. Mrs Viola Swartwood was in her car when a UFO buzzed it. This sent an electrical shock through the right side of the driver's body that was so powerful that it required Hospital treatment but there were no burns. Now our UFOs have headed for New York State where apart from shocking people they are leaving the most unlikely objects behind.

Hector, near Watkins Glen, Schuyler County, New York State. 25th April 1966. Monday. 8.15 pm. A bright UFO flew over the

area and rocks in the field that it flew over felt warm and funny after this. The rocks were only found after the craft or whatever had flown over. Two witnesses were in the field at the time. The rocks were passed on to the local Police. Indeed we have had two very odd Falls here before. One of Angelhair at Horseheads in Chemung County in 1955 and the other of a cardboard-like substance over Elmira also in Chemung County in 1956. Incredible coincidence?

Also on 25th April 1966 a police officer at Syracuse in Onondaga County in New York State saw a circular car-sized object hovering near the Thornden Park water tower. He had seen another object earlier that had come from the south. This object appeared cloudlike and the second one had also come from the south and dropped at a fortyfive degree angle, was bluish-green in colour and trailing white sparks. There were lights in the domed top. It had stopped and hovered three feet above the road leading to the water tower and after five to ten seconds it rose vanished back to the south.

Towanda, Bradford County, Pennsylvania. 25th April 1966. Monday. Mr. Robert W. Martz and a friend were in a car when a hovering UFO was seen to go overhead. Suddenly the car engine stalled and the headlights went out and there was a strange wave of heat. The two men in the car watched an awesome huge flaming body which lit up the whole area for a few seconds. They also had a second view of a dark object with dim light in its four portholes. Then darkness. The craft was going at terrific speed and had previously been seen over New York City and Baltimore, Maryland the same day. In these sightings it resembled a Roman candle. The object had stayed 250 feet ahead of and above the car. Another well-witnessed UFO, the same as over Ohio only eight days before.

Baltimore, Maryland. 25th April 1966. Monday. A UFO was in the sky that resembled a Roman candle. There were many witnesses of a blazing aerial Roman candle.

New York City, New York State. 25th April 1966. Monday. A UFO was in the sky that resembled a Roman candle. There were many witnesses of it soaring through the sky.

Merrill, Saginaw County, Michigan. 25th April 1966. Monday. Mrs Charles F. Jones and her Grandson were in a car when they were both nearly blinded by a Volkswagen-sized UFO that flashed a very bright light at her. The UFO then vanished behind some trees and resembled a triangle with a stubby nose and no wings and driving was getting dangerous. There had previously been a sighting of a hairy Monster that climbed up out of the Saginaw River in Saginaw County in 1937 near here causing the witness to have a nervous breakdown. Nothing else.

Upland, Delaware County, Pennsylvania. 25th April 1966. Monday. A group of boys at a Salvation Army Camp saw a strange blue light descending into the woods. There was a strong smell of burning rubber and the luminous object was two foot long by one foot high by one foot wide. John Wesley Bloom first to see it land and was temporarily blinded. The boys faces became puffy and sore and their eyes were swollen and crimson blotches came up on their cheeks. After reaching the Earth the object had continued to burn and by morning the object was a charred mass. The searchers found small coal-like lumps on the ground where it had landed. There were dozens of witnesses. Bloom had claimed that something had got into his eyes. Was it the Roman candle like object that had been seen over Maryland and New York that same night?

Tashkhent, Uzbekistan. 26th April 1966. Tuesday. 5.26 am. Thousands of witnesses, all of the City. An earthquake struck the city and levelled most of it. There was a brilliant flash of light, a loud rumble and then another blinding flash. Both flashes lasted a few seconds and lit up the area like day. Then the earthquake struck.100 people were killed and 200,000 were left homeless. At the same time there were strange glowing spheres like lighted balloons floating through the air. At the same time, but a day earlier on the eastern Seaboard of the United States, a bright light had come down from Canada and headed south. There were millions of witnesses. Oddly enough though it was the day before in fact it was the same time as the earthquake strike in Uzbekistan allowing for the International time zones. What was the connection? What was the connection if any? Can some energy forces allowing for the diversion around Time

and Space via the Quasar Vacuum also allow for a detour around matter as well? The energy beam or wave actually continues travelling through the Earth itself? Is this similar to how we expect non-matter to collide or are we looking at a whole new realm of physics?

Beverly, Essex County, Massachusetts. 26th April 1966. 9.00 pm. Nancy Moducino,11 years old, had burst into the room where her father was watching T.V. Nancy claimed that an oval football-shaped object the size of a car flashing blue, green, white and red lights had flown past her bedroom window. Brenda Marie and Barbara Smith arrived. Nancy was hysterical.there were lights flashing from the schoolfields and two women, Barbara and Brenda, and Claire Moducino, Nancy's mother, went down to look so as to assure Nancy it was only aircraft. The witnesses saw three brilliant objects flying in circles around the sky. One hovered over the schoolbuilding and suddenly the nearest craft swooped towards the witnesses. Claire and Barbara ran. Not Brenda who was screaming and covering her face with her hands. The UFO was hovering twenty feet above her. Later the group went back to the school and there were more individual witnesses. Also two Police Officers, Police Officer Bossie and Police Officer Mahon in their Patrol Car. Two planes and helicopter were also seen. A School again? As well as Schoolboys?

Alanson, Emmet County, Michigan. April 1966. A landed UFO was seen here. At least now we are back to normal.

Lancaster, Fairfield County, Ohio. April 1966. Another landed UFO was also seen here as well as in Yorktown, Page County, Iowa and Stonington, Delta County, Michigan.

Liberty, Montgomery County, Kansas. April 1966. A UFO was seen to land and Hominoids emerged from it.

Denver, Denver County, Colorado. April 1966. A UFO was seen to land and Hominoids emerged from it. Even if we have to allow for a few extra Hominoids, but they are getting pretty normal too.

Mansfield, Richland County, Ohio. April 1966. A UFO was seen to land and Hominoids emerged from it.

Rath House, Drogheda, County Louth, Ireland. April 1966. Spring. Margaret Johnston and her boyfriend John were driving in a car one night when suddenly he braked hard as a strange horse loomed up before them. Margaret was thrown back on the seat and was so frightened she was paralysed. The animal had a horses body but a leering hairy huge face. The creature stretched right across the road and completely blocked the car for two minutes and then suddenly vanished. John quickly swung the car around and drove to Margaret's home one mile away. They were so frightened that they drove through the closed gate and knocked it off its hinges. A leering, hairy headed horse? Was it a waterhorse?

Sinclairville, Chatauqua County, New York. April 1966. Sunday. 8.30 pm. Robert Howard and a group of friends saw a twelve foot diameter light flying on its edge land in a Swamp. The light was saucer shaped and was beaming a brilliant white tube of light into the woods. As Robert Howard approached it the light bobbed up to the right and took off over the treetops. Later his right eye became puffy, bloodshot and watery. Was this a form of Klieg Conjunctivitis? Quite a few people have Conjunctivitis-like reactions to Phenomena. There had been seven other phenomenal events to occur around here. In August and September 1910, a cigar shaped balloon was seen over Lake Erie near Dunkirk, in 1942 a crocodilian waskilled in Lake Mindowaskin, in 1954 a young couple chased a UFO near Ridgeway until the UFO decided to chase them instead, whereupon their car stopped working until the craft had left, in December 1963, a glowing light crashed into Lake Erie near Dunkirk, in 1965 a hovering silver saucer disturbed farm animals at Cherry Creek and finally, incidentally also in 1965, a very tall Hairy Hominoid with a long tail was seen near Sherman. Then nothing, as usual, was seen again.

Brooksville, Bradford County, Florida, near Weeki Wachi Springs. April 1966. Mrs Eula Lewis heard her dogs barking one night and saw a big Hairy Hominoid in her yard that chased her into her house. The creature had a roundish head and shoulders and was swinging its arms as the dogs were yapping and trying to get at it. Eventually it went into the woods with the dogs still chasing it.

Many local residents were disturbed by shrill screaming sounds at night. Eula had seen it before in 1964. There had been no other sightings in the area though before 1964.

Near Trinity Alps north of Weaversville in Trinity County in California in April 1966 a group of campers saw a Bigfoot several times. At times the creature watched the group, threw rubbish bins around and eventually took food left out for it. If they had stayed long enough could they have tamed it? The group were Nick Campbell, Larry Browning, Bill Combe and Frank Magnussen.

Woodstock, Greene County, New York. April 1966. Spring. Strange greenish lights six feet in diameter were shining from fields and would occasionally fly off to investigate passing cars. The lights emitted whining noises and there was also a poltergeist attack and problems with the T.V. There was a strange sound over the house as well as an oscillating noise inside the house. There were also invisible jabbering sounds like voices as well as odd telepathic messages and visions. Telephones went haywire. There were several individual witnesses as well as the activity focussed family. Some areas are very busy and some areas that are nearby are relatively speaking so quiet as to be dead.

Tamiami Trail, Dade County, near Miami, Florida. Everglades. 6th May 1966. It was morning when William Karelas was driving his car when a large UFO raced the car at high speeds up to 120 miles per hour the craft was 100 feet long and made no noise, just a whooshing sound. We expect a Hairy Hominoid here like the legendary Skunk ape. He’s not here yet. We’ve only had a gigantic bird here in 1961 and now a UFO.

Marisela, Caracas, Venezuela. 10th May 1966. Several men saw UFO taking off from the sea and two entities emerged in light beams and examined things including plants through instruments. Their belts sent out rays of light. Venezuela has not been left out though it has been quiet lately.

Morristown, Morris County, New Jersey. 21st May 1966. Raymond Todd and three friends were parked in a car in the Morristown Historical Park when they saw a seven foot tall faceless entity ambling across the lawn. The creature had huge shoulders

and was black and hairy and had scaly skin and was walking erect though with a stiff rocking motion. It was not a bear. The four witnesses drove to the park entrance where they warned people about the monster lurking inside. Raymond Todd, one of the witnesses, caught a ride with a young lady who told him that she had encountered the same monster the previous year in the same area when she and several friends were in a car parked in the area late at night. The huge broadshouldered something had loomed up in their rear window and thumped on the back of the car. This particular Hominoid had been first seen in 1965 where it was surprising courting couples in lovers lanes. Some researchers speculate that the Alien animals and especially the Hominoids are attracted by the scents produced by courting couples and menstruating women. What were the four friends up to?

Back in Corndale in New South Wales in Australia on 25th May 1966 between 9.30 pm and 10.00 pm Mrs. Jim Fairfull saw a stationary object hanging in the sky above the trees near Corndale. She was driving with her husband at the time home to Caniaba.

Sault Saint Marie, Algoma County, Ontario, Canada. May 1966. A landed UFO was seen. Average.

Coonalpyn, South Australia. June 1966. 2.00 am. A farmer investigated a glow on a hilltop. It was a ten metre oval, white blue in colour. The light followed the witness before vanishing soundlessly.

On 4th June 1966 at 8.00 pm Constables E. Mercer and P. Woodman were sitting in Grafton Police Station when a man called stating that there was a funny thing in the sky. The two policeman went outside and saw a bright object hovering over the town and they looked at it through binoculars as it began moving to the south at slow speed. By now the police switchboard was jammed with calls and the constables got into their police car and followed the light across the town. The object travelled at 1,500 feet above the ground and its colour changed from white to red and then back to white. After two hours the light moved off at high speed and disappeared. Also on 4th June 1966 at Lismore, eighty miles from Grafton, the Police at Lismore reported seeing the bright light hovering over Grafton and stated that it had been sighted in the area five times

within a fortnight. From Lismore the object looked like a great multicoloured disc.

Kingston, South Australia. 8th June 1966. A brilliant object was seen hovering over a vehicle for twenty minutes. The luminous object had a white spotlight with a light on top of it. Two icecream truck drivers were the witnesses. Were the UFOs or their alleged occupants hungry? A dome-top after a choc-top?

Westport, Bristol County, Massachusetts. 11th June 1966. The witness in a car saw an oval object like two plates placed one on top of the other ahead of him. The object swooped the car and then hovered ahead over the road. There was a central dome on top and white, yellow, blue and green lights flashed around the circumference. Ho-hum.

Aveyron, mid-Pyrenees, France. 15th June 1966. A woman, 76, in an isolated farmhouse looked out of a south facing window and saw unusual fires outside. These fires frightened the witness. The fires moved about and hovered over the vineyard. The woman called her son-in-law to see. The fiery object was spherical and had a deliberate motion as it crossed the fields. The son-in-law saw the objects rounded on top but flattened underneath then they suddenly vanished on the spot as if controlled by a switch. At one point there were six of them. They had been less than a mile away and moved in one line at slow speed. They then entered a larger luminous object like a fiery tree or an illuminated shell and everything then vanished. Tedious to the point of repetitious boredom. What was once regarded as a laughable and rarely happening occurrence is happening so often that it is often now disregarded due to its banality and repetition. There had now been over 1791 UFO reports singular enough to be listed since 1800.

Georgetown, Halton County, Ontario, Canada. 17th June 1966. Friday. The witnesses were in separate cars. The first car was swooped upon by a bright round silver object with a long light coloured tail. This object sprayed a chemical onto the car that set like concrete and made transparent chemical blisters on the roof. Another car saw this and stopped as well. Was it a machine or a creature of totally unknown composition to us? Had we just been

mated with? Are our vehicles regarded as sentient entities, namely living things? Is this why there is such a fascination with our machines and metallic structures? Are we, the passengers actually invisible to the occupants of flying UFOs due to our differing time scales? For example if we were to look at frames of a movie and we were only to look at every tenth frame or some such, we would then lose a lot of detail such as the humans inside the car and not the car apparently moving around on its own.

Nha Trang, Vietnam. 19th June 1966. A sudden bright light appeared over Nha Trang Air Base. The assembled troops thought that it was a flare but it was not. The light was moving from real slow to real fast at an altitude of 25,000 feet. Then the light suddenly dropped down towards the witnesses who were 40,000 Army personnel. The UFO then stopped 300 feet up and lit up everything. Then the light descended vertically and the base generator stopped as well as the generators at the Airbase half a mile away. So did the engines of two planes taxiing to take off. No vehicles ran for four minutes including eight bulldozers cutting roads. There were no lights. A Shell tanker ship offshore had also lost power. The North Vietnamese did not have weapons capable of doing things like this. Neither did the Russians or the Chinese. But someone did. What sort of energy sucker was at work.

Also on 19th June 1966 Mr. H. Lewish of Currumbin in Queensland in Australia saw a strange light in the sky but did not pay much attention to it. Later at 3.00 am Mr. Lewish then saw a white light about the size of a torch light about one hundred yards away. There appeared to be rays of light coming from it and it lost altitude quickly then moved from east to west. He then called his wife and they watched the light which was almost directly above them and moving slowly up and down for half an hour. That same night at 11.30 pm he saw the light travelling from east to west again though this time it did a high loop in the sky and then began travelling back towards the east. The light turned red as it disappeared behind some trees.

Lake Menindee, New South Wales, Australia 23rd June 1966. Thursday. Noon. Four adult witnesses. Nothing visible had

been seen on the surface of Lake Menindee. Suddenly a loud splash was heard and a UFO was seen rising up diagonally from the lake before it vanished in only a few seconds. What rises up out of shallow inland lakes? Many of Australia's lakes are so shallow that it is unusual at times for them to have water in them for much of the year.

Alfred, Prescott County, Ontario, Canada. 24th June 1966. Friday. Mr. R J. Revers shot and killed a black flying cat that had hairy wings on its back and could glide fifty to 60 feet after a running start. The cat had been terrorising wild animals and family pets and had been chasing the neighbours cat when shot. The cat also had needle-sharp fangs and a wingspan of 14 inches and weighed ten pounds. The town had been terrorised for weeks and others had seen it as well. Where had Canada's flying pussies come from? There were several Canadian flying pussy reports in 1966. One was shot at Lachute, Argenteuil County, Quebec, and the other in Ottawa, Carleton County, Ontario. There were no others ever reported before or after. Just a sudden flurry of flying pussies. Absurd but reported.

At 3.30am on 24th June 1966 Patrolman William L. Stevens Jnr was cruising near the intersection of Laburnum Avenue and Meadowbridge Road in Richmond, Virginia, when he noticed some lights hanging low in the sky. He approached to investigate, leaned out of the car window to make sure he was not being misled by a reflection and saw a light coloured dirigable-shaped object with a string of alternating yellow and white lights along the edge.When he tried to get closer the UFO started moving away, stopping until he caught up and then taking off again. Soon Stevens was chasing the UFO at more than one hundred miles per hour on the Richmond-Henrico Turnpike running generally northeast out of the city. The UFO kept ahead of him following evey twist and turn of the road until finally it sped up and went out of sight in the distance in five seconds. The chase had lasted ten to fifteen minutes and Stevens had radioed for assistance but by the time help could arrive the UFO had gone. The sighting was confirmed by two Henrico County officers and a few citizens of Richmond.

At 8.30 pm on 24th June 1966 hundreds of residents of Rochester in Monroe County in New York State saw a silver pipelike object which spun across the sky for fifteen minutes at an altitude of one hundred and fifty feet. The object seemed to be fifteen feet long and two feet thick and it had blue and white lights and resembled two saucers fastened together.

Ravenna, between Randolph and Atwater, Portage County, Ohio. June 1966. Deputy Dale Spaur was alone in his Patrolcar on Interstate 80 when he saw a hovering UFO. Dale radioed in and soon quit the force. Dale Spaur had a personality change and eventually disappeared. Dale never recovered from the original Ravenna sighting earlier that year.

North Parramatta, New South Wales.Australia. June 1966. Friday. It was the night of the Queen's Birthday Weekend and the children in a boys home were sent to bed early at 6.30 pm so as to be rested for the fireworks the following night. At 8.00 pm a boy and his room-mate heard a humming sound outside the second floor window and their initial reaction was one of sheer terror. They huddled together under a bed and the humming continued.After ten minutes the boys peeked out of an open window. It was a clear night and the moon and stars were quite visible. For the next thirty minutes the boys stared in awe at a hovering UFO to the northeast that was hovering fifty metres from the ground. The luminous object was cigar shaped, made a pinging noise and had a red light on top. Suddenly the humming sound became louder, the brightness increased and it shot off like a bullet and suddenly stopped over the boys home, then descended behind some nearby trees. Next morning several boys were sent out to collect firewood for the Bonfire and the boy and his mates made their way to the landing spot. Trees had broken branches as if something had pushed them down from above and the grass underneath was flattened in a ten metre diameter circle. Whilst the surrounding grass was covered in frost the circular patch was quite warm. Very unusual for a frost in Parramatta being on the coast.

Lough Attarif, County Cork, Ireland. June 1966. Mr W. J. Wood was fishing on Lough Attarif when a long dark brown object

with glittering eyes surfaced 100 yards away. The lakemonster faced the witness and had a head like a well-grown calf. The eyes were almost at the waterline and the body was ten feet long. Previously there had been a sighting of a longnecked Seamonster in Cobh Harbour in 1907 and beforethat several sightings of a seamonster in the Bay of Kinsale in 1850.

Guildford, near Worplesden, Surrey, England. 4th July 1966. Monday. Inspector Eric Bourn, 55, of the Special Constabulary watched a gigantic cat from his garden 100 yards away. A Post Office Engineer walking twenty yards away yelled out “Look at that Puma!". A giant cat like a Puma was seen stalking and killing a rabbit and was watched for twenty minutes and followed for half a mile. The creature was shot at but missed though it was the size of a Labrador dog with a catlike face. Motorcycle Policeman Robin Young arrived after Mr Bourn had rung him. The cat had ginger brown coloured fur and had a long tail with a white tip on its end. Tiddles is still back.Casually wandering through one of the most densely populated countries on Earth and disappearing whenever she wanted to.

Norfolk, Madison County, Nebraska. 5th July 1966. 10.00 pm. Four witnesses saw a large octagon shaped object with coloured lights that dimmed and brightened swooped twice over a field and then went back into the air.

Muskegon, Muskegon County, Michigan. 6th July 1966. 11.00 pm. A green object with a long white tail in the sky was seen travelling horizontally from east to west. There were many witnesses including the Police.

Moltema, Tasmania. Australia. July 1966. 11.15 pm. A UFO was pacing a person named Stephens and his passenger in the same car travelling from Dunorian. Mr. Stephens saw a flying object over the hills to the east and it travelled quickly to get to them. Both witnesses in the car were being paced by the hovering UFO. The UFO made no sound, was ballshaped and heading north and at times was only three metres away from them. It was red, round and soundless and six to ten metres off the ground and was the size of a

large model car's tail-light in the sky. The luminous object then vanished to the north.

Ashtabula, Ashtabula County, Ohio. 11th July 1966. 10.00 pm. A round blue object was observed hovering over Lake Erie and appeared to be facing Michigan. The craft seemed to be a round ball of bright blue light with an outer rim of pale gold as well as a long tail. the luminous object descended westward.

Muny Park, near Cozad, Dawson County, Nebraska. 13th July 1966. 10.10 pm. Scores of people saw a very bright object with multicoloured smaller Stars trailing it that was travelling southwards from the northwest. Nebraska had been so quite over the years and now was having a little flap of its own.

Monmouth, Warren County, Illinois. 13th July 1966. After 10.10 pm. The Sheriff was sitting in front of his Police Station when he saw a fiery orange ball arcing across the sky toward the northeast. The same item as seen over Nebraska?

Galesburg, Knox County, Illinois. 13th July 1966. After Monmouth. A woman and her three children were driving along the U. S. Highway 34 bypass when she saw a green light skirting the treetops. The light had a white coloured fire burning from it and dived towards the ground in the northeast. She thought it was a plane crash and rang the Sheriff who went to Monmouth Park but found nothing. There were eight other individual witnesses of the same event. The luminous object was a green object with a ring around it that trailed a short tail. July13th was off to a good start. Previously in this area there had been a fall of fire from the sky over Brown County, Illinois, in 1871, the same day as the great Chicago fire, in April 1897, a grimy letter written in code and addressed to Thomas Edison was found attached to a reed after an Airship had flown over a farm near Astoria, Illinois, in mid-afternoon, in 1946 at Havana between Canton and Lincoln, Illinois, a ball of fire that filled up the entire roadway one mile ahead of the witnesses in their vehicle and proceeded rapidly towards them forcing them to abandon their vehicle was seen, the same day as another energy ball sighting at Mason City, also in Illinois, and the same day as Galesburg a fiery orange ball was seen heading northeast over Monmouth, Illinois.

Brewster, Blaine County, Nebraska. 13th July 1966. A newsman saw an object the size of a basketball. It had a white fore end and changed colours going from blue to green and trailing a long tail. There were several witnesses of something unusual.

York, York County, Nebraska. 13th July 1966. Several witnesses saw a round, green object in the sky.

Pleasanton, Buffalo County, Nebraska. 13th July 1966. Witnesses saw a bright, whitish-yellow light. It was obviously not flying high enough to be seen from further away.

Arcadia, Valley County, Nebraska. 13th July 1966. After 10.10 pm a blazing object was seen hurtling across the sky heading southwest to the southeast. People driving near the town saw a flashing light and heard strange explosions coming from the sky. The luminous aerial object was travelling in a beeline heading southwest to the southeast.

North Loup, Valley County, Nebraska. 13th July 1966. After 10.10 pm a blazing object was seen hurtling across the sky.

Scotia, Greeley County, Nebraska. 13th July 1966. After 10.10 pm a blazing object was seen hurtling across the sky heading southwest to the southeast. One witness said it was round like a basketball with a brilliant band of orange light around it. The light crossed the southern sky and was visible for thirty seconds.

Ord, Valley County, Nebraska. 13th July 1966. After 10.10 pm a blazing object hurtled across the sky heading southwest to the southeast. And was seen by many. If the blazing aerial object was seen heading northeast from Galesburg, Illinois, and southeast of Scotia, Nebraska, then there must have actually been two of them at least. One aerial object as far as we know cannot be in two positions relative to the Earth at the same time as it passes over it.

Burwell, Garfield County, Nebraska. 13th July 1966. After 10.10 pm a blazing object was seen hurtling across the sky heading southwest to the southeast. Over and over again. No one saw where it went to though.

Comstock, Custer County, Nebraska. 13th July 1966. After 10.10 pm a blazing object was seen hurtling across the sky heading

from southwest to the southeast. No, I cannot make it more interesting. It is boring but it is all that it is.

Richmond, Lulu Island, Vancouver County, British Columbia, Canada. 14th July 1966. Don Gilmore saw a big woolly bigfoot-like animal stampede one hundred cattle on the Number eight Road. The creature was manlike. Had we met him before in the same area? Only once! Along with several Seamonsters, Airships and an earthquake but up until now very few Hairy Hominoids here. Why the sudden bursts of activity?

Lachaud, Correze, France. 15th July 1966. A farmer in a field heard a bang and then felt a sticky dust settle on him. The dust gave him second degree burns on his arms, hands and face as well as giddiness, sight problems and anaemia. A fall of burning matter? Previously there had been UFO sightings in the area in 1947 and in 1954.

Hope Valley, South Australia. 18th July 1966.10.30 pm. A large white light was seen to take off at great speed from where it had landed on the edge of a Reservoir. They still love lakes and reservoirs.

Near Richmond, Lulu Island, Vancouver County, British Columbia, Canada. 21st July 1966. Thursday. John Osborne, a commercial artist, at the foot of Number three Road saw a Hairy Hominoid that was six foot eight inches to seven feet tall. The manbeast was seen for ten to fifteen seconds in the woods. It left no footprints. Now you don't see them and now you do. Don Gilmore saw a Hairy Hominoid here, the first ever reported in the area, only one week before. Was it new to the area?

On that same day and also near Richmond, Lulu Island, Vancouver County, British Columbia, Canada,on 21st July 1966 Darlene sheaf saw the head and shoulders of a Bigfoot standing above six foot tall raspberry bushes at night.

The following day on 22nd July 1966 and on the Fraser River near Richmond, still on Lulu Island, John McKernan was in a car when he saw a Bigfoot cross a dirt road.

Montsoreau, Maine-et-Loire, France. 28th July 1966. Thursday. Evening. Mr and Mrs Lacoste were out walking when they

suddenly saw a red sphere cross the sky like a Meteor. The luminous object seemed to touch the ground and then rise again and hovered at mid-height for several minutes. The light from the sphere was so intense it lit up all of the countryside and the witnesses got to 400 yards from it. On the farm of Alain Rouillet a nine square yard area was found flattened and covered with a yellowish substance. An oily substance covered the wheatcrop. Ho-hum. Previously there had been a UFO and Hominoid sighted on 14th October 1954. near Meral where the witness was covered with a paraffin wax like substance produced by a strange fog. On 8th November 1954 at La Tessoualle the witness in a car was swooped by a blue light wherein he became temporarily inarticulate, paralysed and had pricklings in his fingers. The car had also been rendered immobile.

Erie, Erie County, Pennsylvania. 30th July 1966. Police found tracks at the beach similar to those found at Lake Erie the following day. Something eerie was wandering around Erie and leaving odd spoor that made people sick.

Erie, Erie County, Pennsylvania. 31st July 1966. Police found tracks near Lake Erie similar to those found at the beach the previous day. A strange liquid was also found that formed puddles but did not soak into the sand. A Policeman took a sample and fell ill shortly after.

Presque Isle Park, Erie County, Pennsylvania, Lake Erie. 31st July 1966. Sunday. Douglas J. Tibbets,19, Betty Jean Klein,16, Anita Haifley, 22, and Gerald La Belle were parked in a car. They saw a UFO as big as a house that landed on the beach. The ground shook on landing. The mushroom-shaped craft had rows of lights on it and it made a buzzing noise like a telephone receiver. It was sweeping the beach with rays of light as if looking for something. A Patrol Car arrived lights flashing with Police Patrolmen Robert Loeb Junior and Police Patrolman Ralph E. Clark in it. The lights on the UFO went out. Mrs Anita Happey, 20, with her two young children in a bogged car was honking the car horn in terror and crying. She had seen a Hominoid from the UFO that was six feet tall and with no neck and Anita had heard scratching on her roof. A quantity of Silicone was found at the landing site as well as a strange liquid that

was taken away by the Airforce. All who came in contact with the fluid became violently ill shortly afterwards. The Hominoid was described as tall and dark. In the morning a number of triangular impressions were found as well as skid marks on the beach. As well there were tracks of clawlike marks from the landing site to twelve feet from the bogged car which were six feet apart. Later in the day similar imprints were found leading down to the water's edge. These were found by Police Officer Paul Wilson and Police Officer J. Robert Canfield on Beach Seven. Modern mythology or nightmare come to life? Once again the fascination with courting couples. It seems as if when a Monster shows up, especially of the Hominoid variety, there is hanky-panky going on somewhere close.

Glacier National Park, Glacier County, Montana. July 1966. Brilliant fastmoving lights were seen that passed from the northwest to the southeast. There were many individual witnesses. We shall all now sleep for a while.

Ovalle, Chile. July 1966. A landed was UFO seen. Zzzzzzzzzzzzzzz.

Old Saybrook, Middlesex County, Connecticut. July 1966. Dusk. A group of teenaged boys was having an outing when they saw a hovering UFO rimmed with blinking lights that had fluttered into view at treetop height and then stopped over the clearing that the boys were standing in. One of the boys wanted to run home to get his .22 rifle but then thought better of it. The object floated in the air like a cork in water and seemed to be observing the witnesses for at least five minutes. After this it took off after turning a pearly-grey colour. Now they were visiting Old Saybrook.

Old Saybrook, Middlesex County, Connecticut. July 1966. A woman in a car noticed a light in her rearview mirror as she pulled into her garage. There was a strange, luminous blue lightsource hovering above her garage and the tiny egg-shaped object was emmitting light. It was football sized and fuzzy around the edges and hovered, darted and swooped though it seemed to be observing the witness at the same time. The light took off after a few minutes. Were they tourists? Was it a drone?

Between the Pennsylvania Turnpike and Poconos, Monroe County, Pennsylvania. July 1966. Near Allentown. A young couple in a car were on their way to the Poconos and were driving along a fairly deserted road when they saw a hovering UFO overhead. It seemed as if it was going to directly land in front of them. The husband pulled his car over to the side of the road. The UFO stopped and swooped low over the car. The husband started the car again and they continued to the Poconos. Later when the witnesses looked at their watches they discovered that it had taken them four hours to make the thirty minute journey. Were they in Love? Emmitting pheromones or electromagnetic signalling that UFOs just cannot resist? Previously there had been the sudden and unexplained lifting and carrying of two men through the air by an invisible force in Wilkes-Barre in 1891, cloudless rain over Carbondale several times in 1922 and the fall of a silvery cigar into Harvey Lake in 1956 after it had been seen flying around for a while. Amongst other things.

La Feria, Cameron County, Texas. July 1966. Hundreds of the curious and faithful came to observe water that had started pouring out of a knot hole twenty feet up an Acacia tree. It was recorded to have lost six gallons in one twelve hour period. The tree soon became an object of pilgrimage with healing powers attributed to the water. A religious miracle?

Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts. July 1966. A UFO was seen to land and Hominoids emerged from it.

ZZZZZZZZZZZZZ

Yakima, Yakima County, Washington State. July 1966. A youth driving in town at night saw a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid that was standing on the road ahead. The witness braked and stopped and the car died. The Hairy Hominoid just stood there looking at the witness through the windscreen, walked around behind the car and then turned around and came back to the drivers window and just bent over and looked at the witness again and then left. The car started again and the witness sped off. UFOs if they are primarily electromagnetic fields probably can stop cars. But Hairy Hominoids? This is not an isolated case though. We have met it

happening before. If we have just wandered through from the other side then we may carry exceptionally strong electromagnetic fields as a consequence of travelling through the Quasar Vacuum. This would help explain the strong electromagnetic reactions to many Phenomena.

Near White Rock not far from Richmond in British Columbia in Canada during July 1966 Mr. Letoul saw a light coloured Bigfoot come up to his house and start fooling around in the moonlight.

Jessore,Bangladesh, Ganges River. July 1966. There were many witnesses of a huge hairy thing that was not a bear that killed four people. The Army was called out. The creature seemed like a hairy giant Human. A homicidal Yeti on the loose? Previously there had been a rain of mud from a clear sky here in 1897.

San Diego, San Diego County, California. July 1966. Five witnesses in a car and around it. A six foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen ransacking the car of the five witnesses. The other Hairy Hominoid was nonchalantly sitting on the side of the road. They were Hominoids, not bears, and had long hair. The first tried to reach into the car window as they drove past later. This is our first Hairy Hominoid report for this area though local mythology referred to Bushbeasts further north near San Bernadino where disappearences of children are more the norm.

Lytle Creek, San Bernadino County, California, near Fontana. July 1966. Several boys saw an apelike creature in the woods and one boy claimed to have his clothes torn as well as his skin scratched by it. Called a Bush-Beast by the locals. Speak of the Devil?

Llano, Taos County, New Mexico. Santa Barbara Valley. July 1966. 4.30 pm. There were hundreds of local witnesses including Police and others including Mrs Jane Quintan and her husband Alfares Quintan. Around 4.30 pm every afternoon for several weeks rocks commenced to fall down from the sky onto an adobe house high on a slope overlooking the valley. There were no concealed areas nearby and the happening was seriously investigated by State and local Police. Shots were even fired at the probable sources but it did not stop the showers. Meanwhile in New Mexico nothing much

was happening in this state where falling rocks are not a rarity. There had been another fall of them onto Lovington in 1942 and in 1951 Tucumcari was flattened by a massive Fireball from the sky that crashed into a 750,000 gallon watertank. Better a few rocks.

Danville, Boyle County, Kentucky. July 1966. Summer. There were several sightings of a big cat like a Lion or a Cougar. What with giant cats they are all getting so common.

Deseret, Millard County, Utah. July 1966. A huge bird the size of a Piper Cub plane was seen circling over the town. There were hundreds of witnesses. After birds this size isn't there anything unusual at all? In 1877 a seventy-five foot long horse-headed Saurian came out of the Salt Lake in Utah and approached the camp of a Mr McNeil and his friend, leaving a very visible track of huge footprints.

Elfers, Anclote River, Pasco County, Florida. July 1966. Ralph "Bud" Chambers, in his early twenties, was walking in the woods when he saw something big to the side of him standing in the trees. There was a harsh coughing sound and the witness went to get his rifle and a friend. They came back and found large footprints. There was also a vile smell, a rancid odour like stale urine. They tracked the Monster and called the Sheriff who sent two Officers. Both smelt it but they could not catch it. Chambers' hunting dogs refused to follow the tracks and were frightened. They found fingerlike markings on the riverbank where it had slid in. There were four distinct fingermarks but no thumb. As for Bigfeet and Sasquatches, they are literally everywhere.

During Summer July 1966 three boys saw a Bigfoot called the "White Demon" near Sawyer in Yakima County in Washington State.

At 11.00pm on 1st August 1966, Dr Vasil Uzunoglu was driving on the Washington Beltway through Prince Georges County in Washington D.C. when he encountered a dark object with brilliant body lights of red, green and yellow moving at tremendous speed yet at one time hovering over a house. The speed was assessed at 4,000 miles per hour and the UFO was larger than a house. When the craft hovered a definite upper surface could be seen that was

slightly peaked and of a dark non-shiny material. There was a region of clear yellow light set off centre to the right of the object. Finally the craft flew off to the south.

Erie, Erie County, Pennsylvania. Lake Erie. 3rd August 1966. Wednesday. 5.30 am. Mrs Julie Helwig woken by sound of barking dogs. A 5'6"tall Hominoid was seen through a bedroom window. Wore yellow coveralls and had a Moon shaped head with a flat back to it. Had straggly muddy coloured hair. Had big shoulders but slender build. Moved with stiff mechanical motion. Held arms close to sides. They did not move and it did not bend knees. Walked like old fashioned wind up toy. The local dogs were barking at the Hominoids heels and it seemed to just ignore them. A mechanical Hominoid? Or just a bit arthritic?

Erie, Erie County, Pennsylvania. Lake Erie. First week August 1966. Witness in a car on Third Street saw Hominoid. Witness stopped the car. Hominoid came up to it. Pounded on hood and then vanished into the darkness. We've seen them as well before. Even English alligators.

Leicester, Leicestershire, England. 11th August 1966. Mystery alligator found amongst the roses of a house in Westleigh Avenue. It was six foot long and asleep in the front garden.

Kamloops Lake, British Columbia,Canada. 14th August 1966. Mr Gord Anderson and Mike Tarchup saw a muddy coloured eight to ten foot long animal with three humps swimming only one hundred feet away from them. The humps would emerge and remain above the surface for three to four second intervals before sinking and repeating. Seen through binoculars. Canadian Lakemonsters? Are they rare at all?

Kununurra, Western Australia. 14th August 1966. 11.53 pm. Mr P. Johnson working on bulldozer. UFO swooped him for four to five minutes. Originally was 200 metres away. White and red lights on it. Came back later that night.Another tedious sighting and probably only exciting to the observer at the time.

Kununurra, Western Australia. 15th August 1966. Mr P. Johnson in a car paced by hovering UFO again. Was 100 metres away. Witness shone his torch on it. Saw two doors, windows and a

front window. Incredibly boring to the Researcher after so many reports as well. This was Mr P. Johnson's second sighting in two days.

Malvern, Geneva County, Arkansas. 16th August 1966. Tuesday. UFOs seen in area. Six days later five different sightings of Hominoid. Amazing how often now we have sightings of odd creatures or Hominoids in an area after an alleged UFO sighting.

Niteroi, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, Atlantic coast.17th August 1966. Thursday. Miguel Jose Viana, Manuel Pereira de Cruz, electronics technicians, were found dead and wearing lead masks on the top of a mountain. Were saucer sightings in area. Cause of death unknown. A large saucer was sighted in the exact area the same day. Were slips of paper on ground written on in Portuguese. “At 4.30 pm we will take the capsules. After the effect is produced, protect half the face with lead masks, wait for agreed signal”. There was no possibility of poison, asphyxiation or violence. Second note “Sunday. One capsule before meal; Monday. One capsule in the morning ;Tuesday. One capsule before meal; Wednesday. One capsule before sleep”. There were also slips of paper in notations like code. The bodies were lying side by side, arms at the side, no signs of struggle. Also electrical charts, simple mathematical formulas, a Lady’s handkerchief, a raincoat, sunglasses, a toothbrush and blood on the ground. Was not from the men. Both men were wearing their best suits. They had been seen with two unidentified men going up the Mountain with them. This sighting could be described as weird or at least weirder than normal weird. Were they planning to go somewhere?

Edinboro Lake, Erie County, Pennsylvania. 17th August 1966. Wednesday. eighteen miles from Presque Isle Park. Two Hunters saw a six foot tall Hairy Hominoid Both witnesses fired at it but did not hit it. There were also UFOs in the area at the time. On Peninsula jutting into swampy area at North end of Lake. August was a very busy time indeed in Erie County.

Lions Lake, Morris County, New Jersey. 18th August 1966. Thursday. Many witnesses. A disc shaped UFO discharged pieces of flaming metal over telephone poles. They were like honeycomb

Aluminium castings that rapidly disintegrated shrinking quickly to the size of a pea. Did we say honeycomb? We have met UFOs composed of honeycomb-like material before. More air than metal? Like solidified bubbles? As if a metallic solution had bubbled up and then started decomposing. The mass of the metal would be very minimal in total as the bulk of the object would be comprised of whatever gas was inside the honeycomb itself. If we had a very strong lightweight metal we could do the same even to the point where the equalisation of airpressures inside the craft to the outside would act as a buffer to outside forces inside the very thin cocoon walls. If by using the Quasar Vacuum we are eliminating the concept of travelling through Time and Space then we would not need vehicles that could travel great distances over incredible periods. Little vehicles for travelling short distances would be fine as long as they contained the ingredients for life support for the occupants in many cases. The honeycomb filled with a super lightweight gas, possibly as yet undiscovered, would possibly keep the craft aloft for observational purposes, as well as provide a buffer with outside atmospheric forces once through the Quasar Vacuum.

San Francisco, San Francisco County, California. 18th August 1966. Thursday. That night a rumbling that sounded like a flight of heavy aeroplanes came from somewhere in the sky. Night was clear with no breeze. Were not thunderclaps. Echoes of thunderclaps?

Donnybrook, near Minot, Ward County, North Dakota. 19th August 1966. Responsible Federal Official saw UFO touch landing on hillside. Electrical system of witness's car effected. Violent interference on car radio. Suddenly developed highpitched whining sound and series of beeps. Light like daylight. Round metallic craft with domed top was 200 feet from car. Several rocks displaced by landing. UFO then took off.30 feet in diameter. fifteen feet high. They have physical mass or they would not be able to interact with our physical environment. Even if this physical mass is only in a transient or temporary state.

East Liverpool, Columbiana County, Ohio. 19th August 1966. Friday. Four boys camping in backyard of house. A swooping

light had projected a lightray from out of an open door that hit one of four boys on the side of the head. The boys hearing was temporarily impaired after this. How would a light, an object with very minimal mass, effect hearing? The light would have to be accompanied by something with the ability to interact with solid matter such as a sound vibration. A very highpitched or very low pitched vibration could interfere with hearing either temporarily or even permanently.

Malvern, Geneva County, Arkansas. 22nd August 1966. Monday. Five separate individual witnesses saw an eight foot tall walking luminous orange and yellow creature. UFOs were seen in the area six days before. They've landed and they're heading out!

Lytle Creek, San Bernadino County, California, near Fontana. 27th August 1966. Two teenage girls in a car saw a moss and slime covered Hairy Hominoid which suddenly stood up beside the car of the witnesses and scared them. Jerri Mendenhall was backing the car down a rough track when the Bigfoot stepped out of the bushes and grabbed her through the open window. She screamed and accelerated and it walked back into the bushes. It smelt like a dead animal. Was seven feet tall. Later an officer from the Sheriff's department found a large two-toed footprint that was seventeen inches long and six inches wide. Called a Bush-Beast by the locals. Speak of the Devil?

Towards the end of August 1966 at 8.15 pm a hunting party of seven people saw some odd objects in the sky over Binalong Bay in Tasmania. The objects were round with little lights all around them and a bright light in the middle underneath. Mr. J. Singline shone his spotlight at the lights and saw that they were black on top and white underneath. The objects which had been approaching from the northeast on being hit with the spotlight slowly turned themselves off and only relighting after the spotlight beam was a fair distance away. Then whilst still in formation they shot off to the east. The spotlight had a range of one quarter of a mile. There were independent reports of the same cluster of UFOs from Wivenhoe at 8.30 pm, Ulverstone at 8.30 pm, Burnie at 8.35 pm, Spreyton, and Hobart.

Roxana, Sussex County, Delaware.1966. August 1966. And the UFOs were still landing as did one here.

Anita, Cass County, Iowa. August 1966. And still another landing, almost as per normal. Previously there had been a huge Airship seen over Fontanelle, Iowa, in 1897 from which strange music could be heard and in 1951 several Hunters near Madisonville, Indiana, saw a metallic disc in the sky that was leaving a vapour trail. And that was it for 94 west 41 North.

Sodus, Wayne County, New York. August 1966. Many people saw brilliant hovering light moving about area before heading northeast over Lake Ontario. Up to thirty minutes on one spot. Light oscillated, flashing red and green and white before vanishing over the lake. Other areas were continuing. By now you would think that all of New York State was covered with a long history of Phenomenal sightings yet there are areas virtually next to high sighting areas that have very limited histories of Phenomenal events. 77 West 43 North is one of them. Now it is suddenly having a flurry after a history of only three sightings over the last 177 years.

Port Gibson, Wayne County, New York. August 1966. Many people saw brilliant hovering light moving about area before heading northeast over Lake Ontario. Up to thirty minutes on one spot. Light oscillated, flashing red and green and white before vanishing over the lake. It was only a brief flurry in the grand scheme of things that would only last from August to October 1966 and would be centred on only one type of aerial Phenomena with a fascination for Lake Ontario.

Eden Prairie, Meeker County, Minnesota. August 1966. A UFO was seen to land and Hominoids emerged from it. Oh no! They're still landing!

Richland, Benton County, Washington State. Summer. August 1966. In the area around Richland a whitish grey eight foot tall hairy creature was seen over the Summer. What was unusual with this creature was that its eyes were bright red. The creature weighed six hundred pounds and walked like a human.

Richland, Benton County, Washington State. Summer. August 1966. In the area around Richland a whitish grey eight foot tall hairy creature was seen over the Summer. What was unusual with this creature was that its eyes were bright red. The creature

weighed six hundred pounds and walked like a human. A group of young men saw it on several occasions and used to drive around looking for it in an old gravel pit. On another occasion one of the witnesses repeatedly shot at it with a .270 calibre rifle but it didn't even fall over. The witnesses were Greg Pointer, Roger True, Tom Thompson, Carl Franklin and Bob Franklin, John McNight, Alvin Anderson, Selby Green, Roger Howard, Bob McDonald and Ron Blackburn.

Richland, Benton County, Washington State. Summer. August 1966. In the area around Richland a whitish grey eight foot tall hairy creature was seen over the Summer. What was unusual with this creature was that its eyes were bright red. The creature weighed six hundred pounds and walked like a human. On another occasiona group of teenagers had thrown rocks at it and then tried to run over it with their car and as the car passed it the creature scraped its hand down the side of the vehicle.

Yakima, Yakima County, Washington State. Summer August 1966. A young man claimed to have been chased by a white Bigfoot which had climbed out of a tree at night. The youth was found lying on the ground in a state of shock and clutching white hairs from an unknown animal. Was this the "White Demon" again?

Segamet, Johor, Malaysia. August 1966. Many individual witnesses saw a shy twenty-five foot tall hairy creature that left eighteen inch long footprints. Was apelike and regarded as harmless by the locals. Visitor or resident or does the Earth have both? Quite often there are no single answers.

Chiddingfold, Surrey, England. 1st September 1966. Thursday. Lady farmer walking through a thistle patch when she accidentally stood on the tail of a large catlike creature resembling a Puma. The Puma or whatever it was scratched her cheek and the witness hit it on the nose with her stick. The Puma ran away and hid in a tree. It vanished whilst in the tree. It was never seen leaving the tree. Some hair was found on the tree when the witness came back with a Fisheries and Agriculture official. For animals as cunning and elusive as cats these big ones seem to be a tad clumsy and careless. Granted they are hard to find intentionally but an amazing

number of people walk into or onto them. You never hear of this happening with our normal large felines such as Lions and Tigers. There are usually no witnesses left wandering around in their normal habitats. Are the animals convenient camouflage for something else? Biological robots capable of surviving in the wild for long periods and yet due to some incidental error ending up in the wrong locations from that type of creatures perceived usual habitat? There is an inordinate level of clumsiness or even humanlike error in a lot of the Phenomenal reports that is not necessarily the fault of the observers but seems to be a lack of planning on behalf of the creators of the Phenomena.

Pineland Plantation, near Greenville, near Cairo, Alexander County, Illinois. 1st September 1966. Thursday.2.00 pm. Mrs James Ikart saw flying Hominoid in the sky. Several individual witnesses. Large humans with enormous wings physically cannot fly around. You cannot put on a large pair of wings and zoom around in the sky. Your bones are too heavy. There are physical mass ratios that negate the ability to fly. Unless you are a giant Bat which would need a very large pair of wings indeed. But giant bats do not exist! Neither does anything else in this book so that is not avalid excuse for discounting the existence of them either as residents or visitors.

Scott, Bolivar County, Mississippi. 1st September 1966. Thursday. Several individual witnesses saw a Bigbird that resembled a white flying man. Was going up and down in an erratic manner. There are isolated reports of Hombirds or Manbirds and suddenly the whole chicken coop is left open and flocks of them are suddenly seen in a variety of locations. The Devil’s chicken coop has certainly been left wide open.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 1st September 1966. Several individual witnesses saw manlikeobject with wings flying in the sky at low altitude. The invasion of the Gargoyles?

San Joacquin, Ica, Peru. 7th September 1966. Wednesday. 9.00 pm. A pair of UFOs descended to only a few inches from the ground in front of a crowd of over 200 witnesses. The craft then flew straight up and vanished. Left a pattern of scorched holes in the ground. Another day in Peru.

Bogota, Bogota Department, Columbia, Cordillera Orientale Mountains. 7th September 1966. Wednesday.Thousands, all of City. There was a three hour blackout over the entire City as UFOs were seen in the sky. No physical cause could be found by Power Company officials. Peru and Columbia on the same day? Maybe no great matter.

Durand, Pepin County, Wisconsin. 7th September 1966. Wednesday. Barney Bruns, six years old, and his mother, Mrs E. D. A. Bruns. The mother saw a strange object hovering between the house and the orchard 200 feet away. Was four feet off the ground and thirty feet across. The boy who had been nearest to the craft complained of hearing difficulties and a soreness in the ears afterwards. Ear problems again? Ear problems that children are more susceptible to? Higher frequencies that adults with encroaching deafness may not be capable of responding to? Peru, Columbia and Wisconsin on the same day as well? A very wide curved line could pass through all three places whilst heading south. Coincidence or part of something larger?

Gwinner, Sargent County, North Dakota. 13th September 1966. 7.30 am. Farm of Emmanuel Rotenberger. Wife home babysitting child of friend, Randy,11 years old. Outside an object landed 300 yards away in ploughed field. Randy ran inside. Object metallic like two bowls fastened together lip to lip.Two red lights and a green one along rim. three legs with circular feet. Transparent bubble on top. Craft eight to ten feet high.30 foot in diameter. After one minute Blue glow on bottom. Made roar followed by buzzing noise. Left three impressions. Each one foot in diameter. Formed triangle with sides 26 feet,23 feet and 22 feet. What had Randy seen? Something that a lot of other people believe that they have seen too.

Gaurulhos, Pernambuco, Brazil. 14th September 1966. Wednesday. Mr Antonio Pan Ferro da Silva, farmer, saw several little men emerge from a UFO in his tomato field. The witness hid behind some trees. The Hominoids examined the tomatoes and gesticulated wildly and chattered excitedly amongst themselves in an unknown

tongue. They were quite Human except for their repugnant facial skin. Obviously Aliens in the search of cosmetics.

Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts. September 17th 1966. 4.45AM. Mrs David Rogers woke up to get glass of water. Noticed light shining through window from shoreline. Over waters edge half mile away huge elongated cigar-shaped object standing on end. Glowed dim, golden pulsating white light which brightened at times so that beach sand could be seen at its base. At times tilted to 60 degrees from vertical. David Rogers stepped outside to see. Clear night. No wind. Suddenly two small lights appeared moving towards cylinder. Had skipping motion. Merged with top of cylinder. Almost immediately three similar lights emerged from the top of the cylinder and sped off low over the Ocean. One elliptical object, ringed with a yellow glow, approached within quarter mile of witnesses. Kept entering and leaving larger object. Then the larger object dimmed and vanished from sight. A Mothership? We've seen these vertical light formations before as well. Even with their attendant little ones. A Mothership of a very large energy flare from an interdimensional portal opening. A Wormhole entrance?

Rockcastle County, Kentucky. 17th September 1966. Saturday. Groups and individual witnesses. Joe McFarland,17, and Edward Alcorn,17, began to feel weak and woozy in the woods. Suddenly a strange light appeared above and around them. It became real bright. They could also see a bright circle of light above them that was thirty feet across. This lasted a few seconds. Died down. No noise. The boys went and got Alcorn's brother, sister and a friend. All saw the strange light in the sky plus smaller light between the trees. It would blink once and then three times.It repeated this several times. There were also individual witness sightings of UFOs in the area at the same time. Could wooziness be mistaken for giddiness? If it is giddiness then there are already correlations with hearing related problems in association with Phenomenal activities before, primarily UFOs. Giddiness is generally associated with problems within the inner ear which is responsible for balance. So we are not just interacting with Phenomena on a visual level but in

many cases on an auditory and even extra-auditory level as well. The problem could be a pressure field event as well?

Yakima, Yakima County, Washington State. 19th September 1966. Monday. Mr Ken Pettijohn driving car. A giant silverhaired tall Hairy Hominoid was standing in the middle of the road. It had a flat nose, thin lips and flourescent eyes. Was nearly run over by witness in a car. The witness slammed on the brakes and the engine failed. The silverhaired one raised its arm to shield its face from the headlights glare. It walked around to the back of the car as the witness succeeded in restarting the engine. Was a lightning storm at the time. A bad night to be out and about unless you are a piezoelectrically generated or released Phenomena. Was the rapid braking responsible for the engine stopping or was it the electrical charge of the Phenomena?

Peoria, Peoria County, Illinois, Illinois River. 24th September 1966. Saturday. Mr Leon Gaines in a car with girlfriend, Miss Geneva Robinson. A UFO was seen to land. The witnesses car went intentionally towards it but the UFO had left by the time the witnesses car had got close. After the witness had dropped off his girlfriend he ran into the UFO again. The car started to pick up speed. The brakes failed and the doors would not open. The UFO seemed to have taken over the vehicle and steered its course. The craft left after a few minutes of playing at this. There are some times when you do not want to be on autopilot.

Gastonia, Gaston County, North Carolina. 26th September 1966. Saturday. Mr Robert Glover, cabdriver and two passengers. The cabdriver had shone his spotlight onto two unusual clouds to show his passengers when suddenly from out of one of the two weird clouds there swooped down from the sky a great thing that resembled a flying eye. It headed down straight towards the cab before correcting its dive and departing The pupil was black and the iris was orange The woman passenger had to be taken home as she had become hysterical. There were several individual witness sightings of UFOs and strange strips of Aluminium with traces of Magnesium and Silicone were found in a field that had caught fire for

no apparent reason nearby. A giant eye from the sky that possibly left Aluminium-like traces behind?

Broken Hill, New South Wales. Australia. September 1966. 1.30 am. Light stopped in midair for three to four minutes before taking off and leaving a Rainbow coloured trail. Ho-hum.

Glines, Utah, of America. September 1966. A UFO was seen to land and Hominoids emerged from it. They are landing again. Or is it still?

Parke County, Indiana. September 1966. Various individual witnesses saw a ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid covered with fur. Left footprints 21 inches long and killed two dogs.

Alexander Springs, Marion County, Florida, Ocala National Forest. 1st October 1966. Saturday. Nancy Liechner and Pamela-Ann Nater went up the nature trail at Alexander Springs. It was too cold for swimming they had decided and they went for a walk instead. They were never seen again and no traces were ever found of them. In the late 1970s there would be several Hairy Hominoid sightings around here. Is there a connection?

Sarca, Appenines, Italy. Early October 1966. Giant bird attempted to lift Flavia Vidoli,3. The girls mother Angela heard the child's screams and ran out to where the girl had been playing, grabbing a rake on her way . Flavia was nearly two feet off the ground being hoisted up by a vicious looking Eagle with a seven foot wingspan which dropped the girl and attacked the mother who defended herself with the rake eventually killing it. What happened to the body? Shades of Marie Delex in Switzerland in 1838. Switzerland and Sarca are not that far apart either being only three degrees apart and virtually on the same latitude. Previously there had been a fall of Meteorites at Bescia wherein one Meteorite was found to have an impression of a hand in it. Maybe not that amazing as it could merely be an astrogeological freak. The rarer thing is that there was a pinpoint fall of Meteorites wherein it is inferred several Meteorites of good size were found after the fall.

Yakima, Yakima County, Washington State. Early October 1966. Carl Timberbrook saw a tall grey Bigfoot walking by a canal near a road at 8.00 am.

Wanaque Reservoir, Passaic County, New Jersey. 11th October 1966. Tuesday. Police Sergeant and hundreds of tourists saw brilliant flying light bobbing over the Reservoir. It blinded Police Sergeant Ben Thompson for twenty minutes and sent him hoarse for two weeks. There were hundreds of witnesses in cars parked around the Reservoir. The light was like trying to look into a light bulb and trying to see into the socket when it was on. Fifteen minutes later seven helicopters flew low over the Reservoir in formation as well as ten to twelve jets. All with no markings. Military denied their presence. This was the second sighting over the same Reservoir that year. There had been quite a few Lakemonster reports in the area in the previous century followed by aerial reports in the twentieth.

Elizabeth, Union County, New Jersey. 11th October 1966. Cluster of UFO sightings in previous week around Turnpike slicing through City. James Yanchitis and Martin “Mouse” Munov walking home along Fourth Street and New Jersey Street. Near corner parallel to Turnpike the boys saw a Hominoid behind Turnpike wire fence on very steep incline down from the Pike. Huge man. Over six feet tall. Sparkling green costume. Shimmered and reflected in street lights. Very broad. Dark complexion and little round eyes set far apart. No hair, ears or nose. Strange grin. Boys fled.Had been incidents of violence in area. UFOs seen in area that night. 74 West 41 North has had twelve sightings over the years. 74 West 40 North is up to its Fortieth. These two reports on the same day are only 44 kilometres apart.

Connorsville, Fayette County, Indiana. 11th October 1966. 4.30 pm. Terry Eversole and his sister watched disc shaped craft with segmented compartment on bottom hover over stand of trees. Silver with dome on top. Three green doors on bottom.After several seconds it flew to horizon. 11th October was quite busy.

South Valley, Albuquerque, Bernalillo County, New Mexico. 14th October 1966. A Hairy Hominoid with a black face was seen by the Clifford Mcguire family. Was five feet tall Hairy. Crying like baby. Roamed through backyard for three weeks. Witnesses son,18, was struck by it one night. Knocked unconscious. When coming to

noticed fork shaped footprints near him. After this every time it approached the house the radio would stop and the son would feel pain in the chest. Another creature exhibiting electromagnetic effects. Previously there had been strange aerial explosions here over the Airport over several nights in 1949 and in 1964 Miss Sharon Stull, ten years old, grabbed at a membranous material that fell from a flying eggshaped object that caused her to become very ill with inflammation under the eyes as well as first degree burns under the eyes and nose. Within four weeks Sharon had grown six inches and seemed to have suddenly matured into a young woman. She had to wear sunglasses though for she was extremely sensitive to sunlight from then on.

In mid-October 1966 Mr. George Ashton was on holiday in his caravan, trailer, at Chapel St Leonards near Skegness in England. He and his wife were strolling on the beach with his wife May Ashton when they saw something like the Loch Ness monster less than one hundred yards offshore. The creature had a head like a serpent as well as six or seven pointed humps trailing behind the head. It was travelling parallel to the shore and was watched for some time coming from Chapel Point and disappearing in the direction of Ingoldmells.

Lake Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. 24th October 1966. Crocodile seen in river. Sighted in bayou in area. Was between three and six feet long. Was seen in hotwater ditch entering Lake. Thirteen other crocodiles about one foot long were caught. Crocodiles are not supposed to be native to this area as it is too cold for them though with a hotwater ditch nearby it might help though short-term or long-term we do not know.

Between Vancouver, and Chilliwack, British Columbia, Canada, Fraser River. October 1966. Autumn. Several engineers on geological survey. A Hairy Hominoid was seen on the shores of a lake. Was viewed for half an hour. Footprints were left behind in the snow which were photographed when the witnesses came back later. This seems to be a regular stomping ground.

Winona, Winona County, Mississippi. Autumn. October 1966. Seven foot tall Monster seen by several individual witnesses.

Bright eyes. covered with hair. Four foot shoulders tapering to narrow waist. Size of Kodiak bear. But is this a regular stomping ground as well?

Sodus, Wayne County, New York. October 1966. Many people saw brilliant hovering light moving about area before heading northeast over Lake Ontario. Up to thirty minutes on one spot. Light oscillated, flashing red and green and white before vanishing over the lake. The Sodus light still hasn't gone away.

Port Gibson, Wayne County, New York. October 1966. Many people saw brilliant hovering light moving about area before heading northeast over Lake Ontario. Up to thirty minutes on one spot. Light oscillated, flashing Red and green and white before vanishing over the lake. Something luminous had been intermittently hovering over the lake for the previous three months.

Gulf of Siam. October 1966. The Captain and crew of Merchant ship saw a Lightwheel. Another Gulf of Siam Lightwheel again?

Winona, Winona County, Mississippi. Autumn. October 1966. Seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid seen by several individual witnesses. Bright eyes. covered with hair. Four foot shoulders tapering to narrow waist. Size of Kodiak bear. The Winona Beast is still at large as well.

Yakima, Yakima County, Washington State. October 1966. Mike Corey stated that his dog had attacked a bigfoot. Corey had shot at the creature and it had ran away. Later Mr. Corey's dog was found mysteriously killed. Did the Bigfoot do this ?

Lower Bank, Burlington County, New Jersey. October 1966. Autumn. Married couple found footprints seventeen inches long outside their house. Saw hairy face peering in through window. Seven feet tall. Witnesses regularly left vegetable scraps out for it which it ate. One night they left nothing. It could have been annoyed for it threw the dustbin against the wall. A gunshot fired into the air did not deter it. So the male fired at it. It ran away. Did not return. What is it about New Jersey? We have lists of material for various parts of the state, such as 74 West 40 and 41 North and yet 74 West 39 North, right next door, has only six Phenomenal sightings in the

historic period that we have covered and the other five of these were between 1900 and 1933. The area is not exactly abandoned so our difference cannot be explained away by a scarcity of population.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. November 1966. 1st. National Guardsman at armoury on Camp Conley Road saw a large brown mansized figure standing on limb of tree. The Gargoyles are still around and they seem to be centering their attentions on one particular area.

Marietta, Washington County, Ohio. 2nd November 1966. Wednesday. Mr Woodrow Derenberg driving home. Saw object shaped like the chimney of a kerosine lamp land on Highway directly in front of his truck. Slammed on brakes. Saw man emerge from machine and come towards him. six feet tall, dark complexioned, slightly elongated eyes. Wore dark overcoat and shiny blue pants. Witness told to roll down window. The Hominoid was at the door. Arms crossed over chest. Hands hidden. Fixed grin. Telepathy. Witness told man was named Indrid Cold, from another World. Flew off. Later returned. Established relationship with witness who later claimed to have been taken by Indrid to the planet Lanulos. Delusion or perceived reality?

Gallipolis, Gallia County, Ohio. early November 1966. The German Shepherd dog of William Watson was stolen. Several weeks later it was found near a saucer nest twenty feet in diameter with its blood cleanly drained out and every bone in its body crushed. UFOs had been seen in the area by individual witnesses. Cows had also vanished and were being found butchered in the fields. Tall Hominoids and glowing objects, and luminous spheres were being seen at tree top height. Only organs such as the brains were being removed and the blood drained out. Hominoids wearing white coveralls were also being seen. We have everything listed here and shortly later we actually would. Cryptic or self-fulfilling?

Winona, Winona County, Mississippi. 8th November 1966. Tuesday.1.30 am. William Cagle and James Cagle in truck heading for Marietta, Georgia. As they rounded a curve a Hominoid was seen running down a slope towards the truck with the two witnesses in it. Hominoid was on their left side. It seemed aggressive and angry and

the face was a mixture of a Gorillas and a humans. It had large arms and legs. Chest three foot thick. It looked over at the witnesses and raised its left arm. The eyes it had were unreal though and really scared the witnesses for they were glowing bright, were two inches round and had no pupils. The witnesses then fled in the truck. Hair on body 1.5 inches long. Weighed 500 to 700 pounds. Left arm held up like stop signal. Narrow waistline. Eyes almost pleading, like Human in distress. What was the Winona Monster up to? Was it trying to hitch a ride?

Venice Center, Poplar Plains, Cayuga County, New York. 12th November 1966. 12.30 am . Meteor. Crater. fifteen miles south of Auburn on Howard Lacey farm between Venice Center and Poplar Ridge on town line. State Police, Cornell University Geologists and Army personnel examined gaping holes left by unknown forces on Howard Lacey farm. Strange light seen in the sky. Boom heard. Large hole found. Occurred on the same date the following two years as well. New hole would appear after a blasting noise 300 yards from the previous one. No Meteor fragments. Only craters. The crater was five feet across and three feet deep and surrounded by a 44 foot circle of exposed Earth. Around the perimeter the dirt had been thrown up as if an explosive device had gone off underground. No signs of Meteoric impact. The first of three strange visits.

Clendinin, Kanawha County, West Virginia. 12th November 1966. Saturday. five men digging a grave saw a brown man with wings flying over their heads and performing manoeuvres. There was also seen a six foot long thing like a flying birdcage. Had the bird escaped its cage? It certainly was no Tweety Bird, more like Sylvester with wings.

Clendinin, Kanawha County, West Virginia. 12th November 1966. Saturday. Kenneth Duncan saw Bigbird. Originally fluttering in some trees but then manoeuvred low over the witnesses head for one minute. The same day in the same town a giant bird, not a Manbird, was seen in some trees.

Salem, Harrison County, West Virginia. 14th November 1966. Monday. The television of Mr Newell Partridge started carrying

on crazily. Started making noise like a generator. The witness went to look outside. His pet Alsatian dog “Bandit” was going mad. There were two red glowing lights in the neighbours field. The dog growled and ran into the field. The lights suddenly vanished and the dog was never seen again. As the Chinese say, black dog is best. How tasty is black and tan?

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 15th November 1966. Tuesday. Midnight. Mr and Mrs Roger Scarberry and Mr and Mrs Steve Mallette in a car in TNT area, seven miles out of town. Saw Bigbird standing on the side of the road near the carcasse of a dead dog. Manshaped. 6.5 to seven feet tall. Had big wings folded up on its back. Two big eyes like car reflectors. It took off with a shuffle towards old power plant. four witnesses were followed in a car up to 100 miles per hour. Flying Hominoid was flying low overhead. Wings spread ten feet. Not flapping. Kept up with car. Made squeaking sound like big Mouse. Vanished at City limits. Dead dog on the side of the road had gone. Witnesses drove straight to Sheriff. Deputy Millard Halstead went back with them. Police radio emitted strange sound like speeded up phonograph record outside power plant. Eyes were set in the shoulders. No head. Wings did not flap. Mouselike noises? Seeing that a Bat is similar to a flying Mouse and that we have giant bats in the tropics then theremight be more validity to our giant Bat theory. Who knows it might be the origin of our Vampire Bat legends!

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 16th November 1966. Wednesday. 9.00 pm. Marcella Bennet, her baby Tina and Mr and Mrs Raymond Walmsley visiting the semi-isolated farm of the Thomas family near the TNT area. Parked the car out the front and got out. Only Rickie Thomas, Connie Thomas and Vickie Thomas home. Parents out. The figure of the Bigbird appeared slowly up from the ground. Was big and grey with terrible glowing eyes. The mother dropped the sleeping child onto the ground and collapsed. The two friends rushed into the house with three children of the friends that they were visiting. It shuffled around on the porch and peered through the windows for a while. It later went away. The female with the toddler spent the next few months under medication.

If this was an illusion then what sort of illusion is strong enough or indeed impactiveenough to make a mother drop her small baby? There had to be something there or there would not have been multiple witnesses of the event, the baby would not have been dropped and Marcella would not have required medication in the following months. Consistent fabrications are too hard to pull off in a group as there is always adaptation of the original story. It is much harder to remember a story in detail that has been told to you than to remember the event as a first-person observer, and even then there can be dissimilarities of descriptions between witnesses. Witnesses tend to perceive through their own versions of reality.

Cheshire, Gallia County, Ohio. 17th November 1966. Teenage boy in a car on Route seven saw a huge Bigbird that buzzed his car. Was grey Manshaped creature with red eyes and a ten foot wingspan. Swoop. Pacing. Giant fruitbats of the Tropics have brown eyes and look like flying foxes and that is what they are called in Australia. They do not have red eyes though, even after a hard night feeding.

Gaffney, Cherokee County, South Carolina.17th November 1966. Thursday. 4.00 am. Charles Hutchins and A. G. Huskey, Police Officers. A metallic disc, spherical with a wide flat rim around it, landed on a beach. Dull gold colour. Twenty feet in diameter. Small door opened. Short ladder dropped down. four to six feetlong. Little man in gold stepped out of it and climbed down ladder and walked to fifteen feet from witnesses. Talked to Police. Asked them why they were dressed alike. Talked casually. Lasted three to four minutes. Talked very carefully and precisely. Other little men darted into the forest as if looking for something. The craft was projecting several beams of concentrated light in all directions like laser lighting. The light beams seemed to end definitely and ended abruptly as if they were more solid then light but not much more. Small footprints were found and the home of the main witness was plagued with strange hums later on. We have met this solid appearing light before in South America.

Point Pleasant, Mason County West Virginia. 18th November 1966. Friday. Fire-Captain Paul Yoder and friend,

Benjamin Enochs saw Bigbird with big red eyes. Was huge as were eyes. The nocturnal visitor was certainly getting around.

Campbell Creek, Kanawha County, West Virginia. 20th November 1966. Six teenagers saw a grey Manshaped and man-sized Bigbird with red eyes. Almost every night someone was seeing the Manbird or Mothman as the Author John Keel called it.

Charleston, Kanawha County, West Virginia. 21st November 1966. Monday. 10.15 pm. Richard West saw six foot tall Bigbird on neighbours roof. Had a wingspan of six to eight feet. Had great big red eyes popping out of its face. Flew straight up. Mothman, Manbird, Bigbat? Whatever you call it, too many people were seeing it.

Coulsdon, Surrey, England. 23rd November 1966. Witness saw Lion on the road. In England, all was normal. Lions have always seen sitting on the roads over there. It's such a large country with so many places for big cats to hide.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 24th November 1966. two adults and two children saw giant flying Bigbird with red eyes. The red eyes are a consistent feature.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 25th November 1966. 7.15 am. Mothman. Thomas Ury,25, saw a large grey thing rise up from nearby field. Came up like helicopter and veered over witnesses convertible. Swoop. Witness accelerated to 75 miles per hour but bird was still casually circling car. six feet long, wingspread of eight to ten feet. Large round glowing eyes. Stayed at altitude of two to three telephone poles. Every night someone was seeing it. This grey version was being called Mothman.

Saint Albans, Kanawha County, West Virginia. 26th November 1966. Saturday. Mrs Ruth Foster saw a six foot tall strange bird on her front lawn. Had red popped out eyes and no beak. Sounds like something from Warner brothers cartoons. Was a cartoon character loose in the area?

Cat's Creek, near Lowell, Washington County, Ohio. 26th November 1966. Saturday. A flock of Birdmen were seen by Marvin Shock and his two children Marlene Shock and Philip Shock who watched the birds for two hours. Were later joined by Ewing Tilton.

Were 100 yards away. Birds had dark brown back with light flecks and grey breasts. They had reddish heads. Four to five feet tall. Bills five to six inches long and straight. Ten foot wingspans. Unknown type of bird. The birds bodies were dark. Lowell is seventy miles due south of Point Pleasant. These birds do not fit the descriptions in the plague of other descriptions of the Manbirds, especially that they looked like birds and did not have luminous red eyes, and yet they are regarded as an unknown type of bird as well. Was the camouflage getting better?

Saint Albans, Kanawha County, West Virginia. 27th November 1966. Sunday. Sheila Cain,13, and her sister Eve Cain saw a seven foot tall grey and white bird with red eyes. It flew low over the running girls. Was of a totally unknown type. Were there various types of bird on the loose?

Mason, Mason County, West Virginia. 27th November 1966. Sunday. Connie Carpenter,18, in a car saw Mothman with ten foot wingspan standing on edge of deserted Golf course. Was dull grey colour. Heading for witnesses car. Was flying. Swooped car. Had horrible face with bright red eyes. Later the witness developed Conjunctivitis for two weeks afterwards. Her eyes became red, itchy and swollen after exposure to ultraviolet rays. Mothman had a manlike body and was more like a Birdman than a true Bigbird. Mothman preferred chasing cars and people. Was Mothman's redeye condition caused by exposure to ultraviolet rays as well? Normally Klieg Conjunctivitis effects as described are a consequence of looking at a UFO or very luminous Phenomenon. Was our Manbird alsoproducing these type of rays? We already know that electromagnetic or high frequency sound pitches produced by many Phenomena can effect the ears and that in many cases peoples' eyes have been effected as well. Whatever these Phenomena are they are either composed of high frequency light and soundwaves or in association with sources of them.

Brooksville, near Weeki Wachi Springs, Bradford County, Florida. 30th November 1966. Wednesday.Girl changing flat tyre on her car when she heard a strange noise in the bushes and smelt a most unpleasant smell. Then she noticed a huge thing standing on

the side of the road. Had green eyes and a greenish glow to one side of its torso. Was watching her. Seemed more interested in the tyre changing operation than in the witness though. It then vanished into woods. Was not a bear. Was hairy all over. We have mentioned sight and smell. The Hairy Hominoid smells might have a more mundane origin.

Deltox Marsh, Waupaca County, Wisconsin. November 1966. Six young men in Deer drive. Were hunting. Flushed out tall Hairy Hominoid instead of Deer.Was large and powerfully built with shortish dark hair all over it. Walked on two legs. Was barrel chested with a thick short neck. Had heavy body tapering to hips. Had manlike gait and very long arms which it swung around. Seemed more inquisitive than aggressive. Soon went. Appeared unafraid. We might appear to have primitive Hominoid Marsh, Forest and Desert dwellers where man has not encroached too fully yet. Yet let us conjecture that what a great camouflage it would be physically as well as psychologically to use facsimiles of these legendary and therefore discredited creatures as we roam around checking the environment. Even if we were seen the witnesses would be discredited so that we could at times make our appearence to be totally absurd as the more absurd, within certain parameters, our appearence is the more discredited the witness's statements are. Isn't the Devil in all mythologies called the Great Liar and Deceiver? Who is being camouflaged though? Us or them? Or both? Is there an invisible war going on that no-one wants anyone else to know of?

Mason County, West Virginia. November 1966. Three tall Hairy Hominoids were seen sniffing around an oil pump on banks of Ohio River by Mr Cecil Lucas. Just off Route 62. They were not bears and bears are rarely seen in the area anyway. They walked upright like humans and ran erect like humans towards the river. Vanished into a thicket. Very rare for bears in the area. They aren't no bears in there?

Salem, Harrison, West Virginia. November 1966. A UFO was seen to land.The witness's German Shepherd dog ran over to it. The dog soon came back all bloodied and frightened. Other dogs had disappeared in the area. Even the Dognapper is here!

Greenbank, near Ipswich, Queensland. Australia. November 1966. 10.00 pm. Farmers had seen bright glow in night sky. Then saw and heard fragments hitting ground which were collected. No known alloy. Honeycomb material. Mrs Joan Fraser saw light size of train approach her house from the west. Within one kilometre it hovered over pinetrees. Light went out on landing. Appeared to change colours from orange to blue to green. Exploded. Reeds found flattened and browned. six metre in diameter at spot. Thousands of fragments found. Not metallic or known and subject to great heat stress. Once again the honeycomb construction that we have met before. We are starting to get more consistencies amongst our various themes. Not many of them but enough. The technology always appears higher than ours or stranger. As do the creatures associated with it. It almost always associated with highpitched soundwaves that effect the ears of the witnesses as well as high intensity ultraviolet light waves, visible or invisible, that can effect the eyes. We have even had some cases where cancers have been arrested or the thyroid effected indicating large radiation-likesources though not necessarily radio-active though there have been some cases where radio-active traces have been found. The few traces of craft or residue from craft are either in an unknown honeycomb structured alloy similar to Aluminium with or without Silicone or in a foam-like form usually referred to as Angelhair that disappears, or disintegrates, in a short period of times. Is the Angelhair a total decomposition of the honeycomb metallic structure so that if craft were indicated in accidents they would simply vanish leaving no evidence of their existence at all? We might also be indicating biological craft as well that we rarely if ever seem to find the remains of.

Mason, Mason County, West Virginia. November 1966. Several individual witnesses. Mothman was seen by several individual witnesses. Can our Bigbirds melt away as well? Some of our Hominoids, hairy and otherwise, seem to have had this ability as well as possibly some of our Alien big cats.

Logan County, West Virginia. November 1966. Many individual witnesses saw Bigbird. Or Mothman in the area that

month. What an understatement.

Kanawha County, West Virginia. November 1966. Many individual witnesses saw Bigbird. Or Mothman in the area that month.

Nicholas County, West Virginia. November 1966. Many individual witnesses saw Bigbird. Or Mothman in the area that month. I'm sorry I appear to have been stuck.

Lincoln County, West Virginia. November 1966. Many individual witnesses saw Bigbird. Or Mothman in the area that month. Flying Hominoid. Four different Counties that for a brief period were being bedevilled by giant flying birds.

Middleboro, Plymouth, Massachusetts. 1st December 1966. Oval object carrying two bright red pulsating lights dived in front of witness's car. Swoop. Stopped to hover over woods on the side of the road. Route 25th . Curved shape behind lights.As were other Counties by strange flying and swooping lights.

Bayshore, San Mateo County, California. 3rd December 1966. Saturday. 11.00 pm. Police Patrolman Vern Morse and wife Charmion Morse saw a flare like light in the sky.Was a cylindrical object 9' by 3'. Moving at angle of fifteen degrees below vertical at fifty to 60 miles per hour Solid lower portion was connected with struts to the upper portion which was topped by nosecone resembling a crash helmet. There was a being standing in it that seemed to be strapped in. Resembled flying birdcage. Was vertical and 300 to 400 feet up. Appeared intelligently manoeuvred. There was no noise and a light on it. This suddenly went out and the craft vanished over Baymeadows Racetrack. Baymeadows is between Bayshore and Redwood City. Last seen heading north. The return of the flying birdcage. Totally absurd if it were not for the fact that we had also met this contraption before, indeed even in the late Nineteenth Century. In fact only twenty-one days before on 12th November above Clendinin in West Virginia.

Gallipolis, Gallia County, Ohio. 4th December 1966. Sunday. 3.00 pm. five pilots, Everett Wedge, Henry Upton, Leo Edwards, Ernie Thompson and Eddie Adkins at Airport saw what at first

seemed to be a small plane. On closer sighting was Bigbird. Was 300 feet up and doing 70 miles per hour. It did not flap its wings and had an unusually long neck. Was turning head from side to side. Was travelling downwind. Gliding low over River. Seemed prehistoric. Saurian, not crane. Neck too long. Was type unknown. Surely five pilots would know the difference between a giant bird and a plane at only 300 feet? Pterodactyls on the loose? Were they here or only visibly here. After all we may have to allow for possible changes in how we adjust to perceiving alleged and possibly actual reality.

Brooksville, Bradford County, Florida. 4th December 1966. Sunday. John Reeves' dog started going crazy. A UFO was seen with blinking lights. Was on ground. Then it rose and vanished. Later Alien footprints were found in the sand. These went to John's bedroom window and then off for 1/4 mile. The imprints of landing gear were also found. They were ten inches square and wider at the bottom than at the top. The footprints were 11" long by 4.5"wide down to 2.5" wide. They left a dumbell shape of a distinct grid pattern. Would have had to weigh 250 to 275 pounds to leave such impressions. Had stride of thirty inches. Strange metal fillets were also found. They were composed of Aluminium, Bauxite, Borax, Iron, Calcium, Phosphate and Sulphur plus three milligrams of Sheetlite which is only found on Earth in the Shadow Mountain Range in California. Sheetlite gives off bright blue radiation when in an upper Space atmosphere of heavy concentrations of ultraviolet light. Will only glow if in upper reaches of X-ray band, ultraviolet, atomic radiation rays or in blacklight. Was not normal composition of Earth at Brooksville, Florida. What was the Sheetlite doing in Florida? Once again we have Aluminium compounds as well as Sulphur.

Coudersport, Potter County, Pennsylvania. 5th December 1966. MondayDr I. John. Irving Bentley,92 years old. Only a skull, resting on some waterpipes, half a leg and the brown charred stump of a single foot were all that were left of Dr Bentley. A three foot wide scorched hole in the floor opened down to the cellar below. That is where he suddenly vanished in a blaze. Highly inflammable plastic and rubber objects around him were untouched including the

rubber tips of the Doctors walking frame lying over the hole. The paint had not even been blistered on the bathtub nearby. Dr Bentley's body was reduced to a five inch cone of sooty ashes that had fallen through to the basement. Embers were greasy. It was a freezing Winters day and the poor Doctor was discovered by the gas meter reader, Mr Don Gosnell who had gone into the cellar to read the metres. There was no obvious source for the fire. In the basement a light blue smoke of unusual odour hung in the air. Fire that selectively consumes the inflammable items around it? What had previously happened around here? In 1865 there were three disappearences of children in and around here, two in McKean County and one in nearby Germania, in 1882 Fred Murray saw a flock of gigantic birds with sixteen foot wingspans near Dent's Run, in 1905 a youth disappeared near Medix Run, near Lowell in 1909 a Meteor hit the ground but all that was found there was a fetid jelly-like mass, in 1940 giant birds were seen north of Coudersport with wingspans of twenty to twenty-five feet and in 1941 an anonymous youth disappeared near Emporium. Is there a connection between the giant birds and the history of disappearences in an area affectionately referred to as the "Black Forest"?

Drachten, Belgium. 6th December 1966. Afternoon. Pacing. Greenish coloured oval shaped craft thirty feet in length seen by number of train passengers. Paced train for six minutes. emitted whistling noise. Distinctly heard. Rose and headed for Holland. They like trains.

Maysville, Mason County, Kentucky. 6th December 1966. Tuesday. Postman saw a giant birdlike creature. More Bigbirds, popping up in out of the way.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 6th December 1966. Two adults in the TNT area saw a giant grey manlike Bigbird with glowing red eyes

Ohio Route 33, near Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 7th December 1966. Four adult women saw brownish silver man shaped Bigbird. Had glowing red eyes. Its got red eyes and is shaped like a brownish man and quite a few women were seeing it.

West Virginia Route 35, near Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 8th December 1966. Two adult women saw shadowy figure on hilltop. Had two glowing red eyes.

Gallipolis, Gallia County, Ohio. 9th December 1966. 7.15 pm. Mrs Marilyn Taylor and her four children driving along Georges Creek Road when a circular reddish-orange light appeared in front of her car at treetop height. Bobbed up and down. Flashed beams of light towards the car. Size of helicopter but was not one. Followed it for a mile. Finally hovered above electrical transformer Station. This was not a Bigbird but it was in the same area at the same time. Was it the bird coop?

West Virginia Route 35, near Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 11th December 1966. Adult woman saw huge grey creature with glowing red eyes fly past her car.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 11th December 1966. Bigbird seen.

Flocks of Hombirds flying around.

Rowley, Essex County, Massachusetts. 13th December 1966. 1.00 am. Two witnesses saw an orange red oval glowing object with a halo of light around its perimeter descending and approaching the witnesses before vanishing behind a road embankment which obscured the view.

Cuttingsville, Rutland County, Vermont. 22nd December 1966. 12.45AM. Witness saw a frosty white ellipsoid with a central bright spot hovering. Swung back and forth like pendulum. Street lights went off and on three times during the sighting. More electrical interference in Vermont.

Near Lakeview in Lake County in Oregon in December 1966 some youths out cutting Christmas trees saw their Alsatian dog rush frightened out of the brush after which they saw a bigfoot. Tracks were later found in the snow.

Haynesville, Claiborne County, Louisianna. 30th December 1966. Friday. 8.15 pm. American nuclear physicist driving South with family. Overcast and raining. Saw stationary light in Forest near ground level. Pulsating dome of light. Alternated between dim red and bright orange. At one point luminousity became greater than

cars headlights.Woke two children in back seat. Professor so impressed with amount of light that he returned next day with a scintillometer. Light had been one mile from car. The next day there was no bird, animal or insect life in the area at all. Large numbers of cattle had disappeared that night. Had the Intergalactic Butcher Shop arrived again? Life had left?

In the Teton Forest near Jackson Hole, Teton County, Wyoming. December 1966. Two young men, university students from Marshalltown Iowa, were hunting Coyotes when they shot a Gorilla-like figure that they originally thought was a bear. When they ran up to it turned out to be massive and hairy creature about seven feet tall with a bare face and huge hands and feet. The creature was dark brown, humanlike and haircovered except for the soles of the feet and the palms of the hands. The two men thought that they may have shot a local freak, left the body where it lay and leapt into their car and fled home to Iowa. We don't shoot them or capture them or even see them? Read on, McDuff.

Anclote River, near Elfers, Pasco County, Florida. December 1966. Two hunters spotted a huge, hairy apelike figure.

Mount Misery, Suffolk County, Long Island. New York. 1966. Hairy Hominoid. Many witnesses, especially lovers in secluded locations, have seen giant seven foot tall Human shaped beings. Turn up periodically. Low flying glowing saucershaped objects also seen in area. UFOs and Hairy Hominoids?

Atlantic Ocean. 1966. two Soldiers rowing the Atlantic. A 35 foot long Seaserpent came close to the boat. Was outlined by phosphorescence in the sea like a Neon light. A phosphorescent Seamonster?

Connorsville, Fayette County, Indiana.1966. Multiple witnesses saw a UFO land here.

Cook, Saint Louis County, Minnesota.1966. A UFO landed here as well.

Melbourne, Victoria, Australia. 1966. Female witness saw a bright light in the sky. It landed and a tall figure in a loose green tunic came from it and took her into the saucer. He then had sex with her. Had electric eyes. During this the female witness burnt her leg. It is

reported that she became pregnant but what eventuated if anything is unknown. A female version of Antonio Vilas Boas?

Matsushiro, Japan. 1966. Strange aerial lights were seen here during an earthquake. Had anything unusual happened here before? In 1847 a fiery cloud travelled over the area during an earthquake. In 1906 there was volcanic activity here and in 1965 there was obvious luminescence over mountaintops at Matsushiro.

Holopaw, Osceola County, Florida.1966. Several individual witnesses. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Was very hairy and five foot tall. Had very broad shoulders. Walked on two feet like a man not a bear. You never see Hairy Hominoids anywhere, do you Pa.

Holopaw, Osceola County, Florida. 1966. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Was very hairy and five foot tall. Had very broad shoulders. Walked on two feet like a man not a bear. Eugene Crosby threw a tyre tube at it.

Everglades, Monroe County, Florida, Everglades. 1966. Many individual witnesses. A Hairy Hominoid called the Sandman was seen that year.

Quartz Hill, near Lancaster, Los Angeles County, California. 1966. Two young men saw a Bigfoot on a hilltop.

Maquoketa, Jackson County, Iowa. 1966. Gary Koontz shot at a four to five foot tall Bigfoot which screamed like a woman and then disappeared into the bush.

Provincetown, Barnstable County, Massachusetts. 1966. A grinning giant with silver hair was seen.Unsure if Tall Hairy Hominoid or not. Not even in Massachusetts.

Cass County, Michigan.1966. A Hairy Hominoid was seen in a sparsely populated area near Detroit by various witnesses.

A seven foot tall apeman was reported to be roaming the forest from Wayne National Forest in Ohio in 1966.

Bluff Creek, Humboldt County, California. 1966. Mr. Richard Sides saw a Bigfoot drinking from a creek with cupped hands.

Lachute, Argenteuil County, Quebec, Canada. 1966. Several witnesses. A flying wild cat weighing ten pounds was shot and killed by a Hunter. Its' wingspan was 14 inches and the wings were

stumpy. The colour was black. What sort of cat was this? The flying pussies are fluttering around.

Ottawa, Carleton County, Ontario, Canada, Ottawa River. 1966. A flying wild cat was killed by a Hunter. Was there a plague of flying felines in Canada in 1966?

Shawnee Forest, Alexander County, Illinois. 1966. A black Panther like Beast was seen. There was no plague of big Pussies in Canada. Fortunately this one did not fly.

Nannup, Western Australia. Between Busselton and Manjimup.1966. Mr Tom Longbottom, farmer, heard noise in calf yard. Saw animal for two to three minutes. It ambled away. Was fifteen to twenty feet from it. Size of Kangaroo dog. Big head. Long body. Heavy shoulders.Long tail with brush on last twelve to 24 inches. Some dark bands went around the body. Not dogs eyes. Witness would often leave milk out for it. Would drink it. Could never be trapped. Left tracks. Not dog tracks. Made funny sounds at night like choking or soft barking. Was it a Thylacine? Didn't it know that it was extinct?

During 1966 on a farm owned by Samuel Knight, three miles from Nowra in New South Wales in Australia a large, black, panther-like animal was cornered by two large guard dogs. The big cat tore the two dogs to pieces before escaping into the bush. Nowra is just over Cambewarra Mountain from Kangaroo Valley with its legends of giant black cats.

Presque Isle Park, Erie County, Pennsylvania, Lake Erie. 1966. a Hominoid was seen on the beach. Independent of UFO sighting of 31st July. Was 5'6" tall wearing a yellow jacket and trousers. It moved mechanically and had a moonish head. Moonheads been seen before but not necessarily here. Previously here though we have had a Crocodilian Lakemonster at New Hamburg, Ontario, in 1953, in 1965 Bigfoot was seen in some tobacco fields at Tillsonburg, on July 30,1966, something eerie was wandering the beach at Erie and leaving footprints. For the rest of the month there were UFO sightings in the area as well as Hominoid sightings.

Scraheens Lough, also called Glendarry Lough, Achill Isle, County Mayo, Ireland. 1966. Lakemonster seen. We've got some of our old regulars.

Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah. 1966. A Bigbird the size of a small plane was seen.And some new visitors in the most unexpected places.

Beaver Falls, Beaver County, Pennsylvania. 1966. Several witnesses. A Bigbird that was seven feet tall and resembled a grey Ostrich walking around was seen. The Ostrich is not a native of North America and there were no stray ones reported in the area.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 1966. A UFO was seen to land. From it emerged a being in a silvery suit with long blonde hair. A Venusian? As well as unexpected visitors in expected places.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 1966. Several individual witnesses at different times. A 6.5 foot tall Manbird was seen. It had big red blazing eyes, was black, had huge batwings and the head seemed to be set into the shoulders. There was no neck. Were we having Phenomenal swapovers? Or is it all still in the eye of the beholder?

Preston Brook, Daresbury, Cheshire, England. 1966. Two Fishermen saw something swoop down during the early hours and almost sink a barge upon the Canal. It was an enormous bird, larger than a man, with glowing eyes. The Bigbird has crossed the Atlantic.

1967

Yorba Linda, Orange County, California. 4th January 1967. The family of a boy named Tom saw a huge silvery football shaped thing that made a hissing noise and floated Eastward. What really is the difference between a hissing silvery football and a giant bird? Is it nothing?

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 11th January 1967. 5.00 pm. Mrs McDaniel saw a Bigbird in broad daylight. At first she thought it was a small plane flying down the road at treetop level but as it drew closer she realised it was a manshaped object with

wings which swooped low over her head and circled “Tiny’s", a nearby restaurant before vanishing. The Bigbird had no head or neck and made no sound. All was still busy in West Virginny.

Aveyron, France. 11th January 1967. The son of the woman in the earlier Aveyron sighting saw a shell landing near the house and drove near it. The luminous shell was very large and two small spheres entered it whereon it became very bright and the witness heard a whistling sound. Then the UFO vanished after tilting at 45 degrees. Another object then came which was disc shaped and had two transparent cupolas on it, green light inside it and an odd light around it. It looked like there were two Hominoids inside it that were wearing green coveralls trimmed with white. The object was hovering with a forward and backward, pitching and rolling motion. Then the witness felt a wave of heat and was paralysed as long as the wave hit him. After a week the witness started sleeping twenty hours a day and occasionally felt paralysed but still conscious. At times he was occasionally struck mute. The witness believed that he met Spacemen in his dreams and that he would write a book though he was functionally illiterate. Does it all sound so unusual after all? Previously there had been a UFO spitting out Angelhair over Gaillac in 1952, at Figeac on September 27,1954. there was a rather odd box on the ground with a strange man standing next to it, at Montbazens on 11th October . same year, a round craft landed and then took off from a pasture near Montbazens, on 27th October cigar shapes and discs were seen flying in zigzag movements over Gaillac as well as spewing out Angelhair, this is twice for Gaillac, and in 1966 a woman on an isolated property in Aveyron saw what appeared to be mysterious fires on her property which actually were one large light which entered another even larger light like a fiery tree or illuminated shell and then vanished like a lightswitch had been flicked.

Boxford, Essex County, Massachusetts. 15th January 1967. 3.00 am. Over a country pond a witness saw a bright red oval object looking like an upside down saucer with a white glowing rim which approached and circled his house. Ho-hum.

Shelbyville, Shelby County, Kentucky. 15th January 1967. 9.00 pm. A male teenager saw an erratically moving bright light southeast of town. The light was elongated, almost cylindrical and was soon joined by another one. Both hovered over the one spot and then vanished. Fifty minutes later a power failure threw most of the City into darkness. Just before the blackout a soft blue light was seen over the substation. Several residents claimed to have seen the unusual craft over their houses. What else is new?

Freetown, Jackson County, Indiana. 17th January 1967. 9.30 pm. Mr and Mrs Phil Patton were in their car when a UFO swooped down at them. It was silent and the Patton's had a queer cold feeling. The object blinded them and then took off to the north. Mr Patton's eyes were very sore from flashing lights. Conjunctivitis again. A very difficult symptom to fake I would believe.

Freetown, Jackson County, Indiana. 17th January 1967. 9.30 pm. Mr Francis Bedel Junior was driving south on Highway 135 five miles from town when he saw a bright light in the sky that came rapidly out of the north and approached his car. Francis lost control of his car and ended up in a ditch. The disc was oscillating with red, yellow, blue and white lights on it and was thirty feet in diameter. All seems normal if odd for the 17th January around Freetown.

Williamstown, Berkshire County, Massachusetts. 18th January 1967. Four witnesses saw a flash in the sky preceding a power failure. Soon after they saw a lighted domed object near the ground on the opposite bank of the Green River. When the witnesses drove away to find help the red glowing object buzzed them. Another powerfailure in connection with a UFO sighting? Strange enough one might say. What is even stranger is that many areas in Massachusetts have phenomenal numbers of Phenomenal sightings yet this area has a history of four in total. Including this latest one these are daynight over Albany in 1881, an Airship in 1908 over Pittsfield and at Waterford on July 13,1965, a UFO was seen hovering over powerlines during a huge blackout of New York State as well as the local area.

Dunbar, Kanawha County, West Virginia, 19th January 1967. Thursday. A large metal sphere was seen hovering above a road. It

was twenty feet in diameter and the colour of dull Aluminium and was on top of four legs that seemed to have castors on them. The craft also had a nine inch in diameter window and an idling propellor underneath that began to spin rapidly just before the UFO rose and then vanished into the sky. Later huge tracks of an animal that must have weighed several hundred pounds were found. They came from and led to nowhere. There was also a single giant Human footprint. Did they stop their flight to give Fido Stellaris a walk? Interstellar petwalking again? Other than that pretty ordinary.

Methuen, Essex County, Massachusetts. 20th January 1967. Miss Kimberly Lodge, Ellen Kenney and Janice Shafer, all students, were in a car when they saw a string of nine to ten glowing red lights up ahead over a field to their left. The object stopped and spun around on its' axis. Now there were different lights and configuration. Kim pulled the car over whereupon it stalled and the radio and headlights went out. The object was hovering 100 feet up about 300 feet away. There were four glowing lights that formed a trapezoid, two red lights on top and two white lights on the base that were blinking slightly. The object was as big as a house. The generator lamp on the car's dashboard was pulsating on and off. The object then vanished and everything came back on again and the engine started on its own. There were several individual witnesses of the UFO in the area. Normal again. Almost prepatterned in a way. But why should this part of Massachusetts at 71west 42 North have such a large number of sightings so far at 56 and growing and the previous part of Massachusetts at 73 West 42 North that we visited only just before have a total history of four? Are there more loonies in one area compared to another or is one area just a bit weirder in general than the other?

Yorba Linda, Orange County, California. 24th January 1967. Tom, the boy from the earlier sighting, was upstairs doing his homework. It was raining and when he glanced outside he saw a peculiar top hat shaped object hovering over the houses across the street. Tom grabbed a camera and took a snapshot photograph and then ran downstairs to call his parents. The object had vanished by then. The object was metallic, had a dull black surface and did not

reflect light. Four slender legs extended from its bottom side. Tom's family had seen the same odd craft only recently in the same spot on 4th January .

South Ashburnham, Worcester County, Massachusetts. 25th January 1967. Betty Andreasson saw a pinkish glow outside her house. Then a number of Alien beings came in through a closed wooden door. When the beings entered the house the other members of the family lapsed into a coma. Betty was a devout Christian Fundamentalist and thought they were Angels. They weren't. She and the group leader exchanged greetings. She asked if they would like something to eat. They could only eat burned food. Betty gave the Hominoid a copy of the family Bible and the leader, called Quazgaa, gave Betty a thin blue book. Betty was then floated out of the door toward the craft. The bottom of the saucer became transparent. Once inside she was subject to painful physical examination. Had a needle put into her navel. Same as Betty Hill. A probe was pushed up her nose as well. She was placed in a chair inside a plastic bubble that was then filled with liquid. Air hoses were connected to her nose and mouth. Apparently taken to another World. Given message of peace and warning by Aliens. She returned home. No memory of events after seeing lights in backyard. She recalled her father looking through the windows and seeing creatures that reminded him of Halloween freaks. Betty claimed other encounters from 1944 onwards. The Aliens were small creatures with bald pear-shaped heads. Large, slanted black eyes. Three fingers on each hand. Four feet tall. Blue coveralls. Insignia of bird on sleeve. Leader of group had one white eye and one black eye. Also another creature three feet tall with two arms and two legs but no head. Had eyes at ends of long stalks that could move independently. Slugcreatures again? Oddly enough there was also a sluglike creature that was consumed by fire and then rose again as a big bird. Delusions or alleged realities? And in an area with a very high number of Phenomenal sightings? This is one thing that Betty would not have known which gives greater credence to her undergoing a Phenomenal event. She possibly had a better than average chance being in that place at that particular time.

Osorno, Chile. late January 1967. A man trekking in a forest saw a beam of light and a UFO. He became paralysed. Then a Humanlike form appeared from thin air that was 4.5 feet tall and wore a wrinkle free translucent suit. And this witness was just Lucky.

Malta, Philips County, Montana. January 1967. A Farmer and his wife were awakened by the barking of their dog. Then they saw a large rectangular object with red and amber lights moving rapidly in the distance that finally landed in a nearby field. Nothing much ever happens in Montana unlike Brooksville, recently.

Brooksville, Bradford County, Florida, near Weeki Wachi Springs. January 1967. A huge hairy skulking thing was seen in the backyard of a house. Left strange Hominoid tracks and was not a bear.

Near New Port Richey, near Elfers, Pasco County, Florida, near Anclote River. January 1967. Four teenagers were in a car in Lovers Lane when one of the two female witnesses complained of an unpleasant smell. As the others took deep breaths and smelt a powerful, stifling, nauseating odour an animal the size of an ape suddenly sprang onto the hood of the car. The creature was a greenish colour with glowing green eyes. One of the witnesses started the motor in panic and the hairy manbeast jumped off and ran into the woods. The four in the car tore back to the dance that they were supposed to be at. A Police Officer later found an unidentified green sticky substance on the right side and the hood of the car which he scraped off with his penknife.

Anclote River, near Elfers, Pasco County, Florida. January 1967. Several hunters spotted a huge, hairy apelike figure walking along the Anclote River. The hunters were so frightened that they ran away from the creature without even thinking of using the highpowered rifles that they were carrying. Something is definitely roaming around in this particular area and a group of well seasoned hunters would definitely know what a bear looked like and would have welcomed the arrival as a possible addition to their trophy cabinet rather than running away in fear!

Anclote River, near Elfers, Pasco County, Florida. January 1967. The “Abominable Sandman” as the locals began to call it was

seen several times by individual witnesses, campers, hikers and motorists. The creatures were seen along the Highway and sometimes approached the witnesses. The reported creatures were six to seven feet tall, very heavily covered with long hair often of a greenish tint and emmitting terrible odour. Could anyone suggest a decent shampoo and conditioner?

Wildwood Inn, Trinity County, California. Near Mount Shasta. January 1967. Bob Kelley heard a strange moaning noise from outside and saw a Bigfoot that was dark brown with silver tipped hair, a flat nose and no hair on its face or hands looking into his house through a window.

On 2nd February 1967 seven people saw a small football-shaped object that was bright red and falling very slowly over Cremorne in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia. The object fell to the west and was watched through binoculars before it fell behind some trees. It was not seen to reappear again and nothing was found of it. Where did it go?

On 6th February 1967 Ruth Ford sighted two fast-moving cigar-shaped aerial craft that each had two small propellers on them and a row of windows whilst she was driving between Deming and Las Cruces in Dona Ana County in New Mexico.

Monterey, Nuevo Leon, Mexico, Sierra Madre Orientale. 7th February 1967. Tuesday. A titanium sphere fell from the sky. Ours or theirs or whose?

Tularosa, Otero County, New Mexico. 10th February 1967. 4.30 am. Richard Martinez of Tucumcari was driving home from Alamogordo when he saw a round bottomed metallic object with a domed top hovering beside Highway 54, twenty-five miles north of Tularosa. There were three lights attached to the outer circumference and one greenish coloured light blinking on and off. He reported the sighting to the Police. This is New Mexico, home of frequent Meteor Falls, and occasional UFOs. Previously in this area there had been a fall of fish at Bingham, Socorro County, in 1952, near Round Mountain, Otero County, on April 25,1964, a motorist saw a great Meteor or bright object coming down during a flap, and

on April 30,1964, five days later, the Pilot of a B-52 aeroplane was paced by a white egg-shaped craft that had the same insignia on the side as the famous craft that had landed at Socorro on 24th April , at 106 West 34 North as well as been seen in other places over the next few days such as the north range of the Stallion Missile Site near San Antonio on 30th April .

Big Fork, Flathead County, Montana. 12th February 1967. Monday. 10.00 pm. Mrs James Thompson and her two small children were in a moving truck when the engine suddenly died and the headlights went out. There was a bright greenish blue light hovering overhead. The light veered to the right and changed its' colour to reddish orange and the truck then started again on its own. The mother had felt heat coming from the light. Normal occurrences? They seem to fit recognised patterns of behaviour. If there is a behavioural periodicity so to say to our Phenomena independent of place or time then this thematic structure would lend credence to Phenomenal sightings as independent witnesses would generally have no comprehension of many of the smaller details that are repeated over and over again. Things such as heat coming from swooping lights.

On 12th February 1967 Mrs. Pile in Wollstonecraft in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia was watching the news on television with her husband at 7.20 pm when she saw a bright object travelling very slowly at eye level that then hovered over a nearby house 150 yards away. Mrs. Pile observed it with a pair of binoculars and saw that it was a perfect sphere surrounded by a belt of smaller spheres just below its middle. It was three times the size of the moon and pulsating glowed a bright red and then drifted out of sight. Other people in the area also saw it.

Andover, Essex County, Massachusetts. 17th February 1967. 6.55 pm. Several witnesses including a salesman for Flying Tiger Airlines saw the cars ahead slow and stop to observe a silent object of unknown shape hovering low over the road. The witnesses amazingly passed directly underneath it and saw a rectangular pattern of floodlights on its undersides. This was on Routes 93/495. The cars did not stop though thus ruling out automatically associated

auto malfunction caused by electromagnetic fields as a standard byproduct of Phenomena. The Phenomena of vehicle stalling might then have to be regarded as intentional due to its erratic nature. What was weird was that the cars continued driving under the hovering craft instead of locking on their brakes, U-turning and heading away from the craft as fast as they could go!

Dorchester, Norfolk County, Massachusetts. 17th February 1967. 1.05 am.. Several witnesses saw what looked like a cymbal with a dome on top over the City Rest Home. The cymbal made a whirring beeping sound and there were four to five purplish lights around its perimeter whilst it hovered at treetop level. There were several individual witnesses. Did this one stop any cars?

Around 10.15 pm on the night of 23rd February 1967 four people on the Patawolonga in Glenelg in South Australia saw a red-orange triangular object which rose up out of the sea and then sank in again and taking five minutes to do so. It resembled an approaching ship on fire but with no flickering flames. The object only moved up and down.

On 24th February 1967 three tourists from Adelaide were travelling past the Three Sisters Islands near Penguin in Tasmania when they spotted a row of strange flying objects above the water. Mr. W. Jones leapt out of the car and photographed them. Another youth also took photos. Mr. Jones photo shows four flying things at different levels surrounded by dark shadowy rings.

Winsted, Litchfield County, Connecticut. February 1967. A businessman, as well as two other witnesses, saw an object that hovered over the town for fifteen minutes before disappearing with red and green flashes.

Winsted, Litchfield County, Connecticut. February 1967. Several days after the businessman sighting two girls heard a lawnmower like noise coming from the barn. Then they saw three Hominoids approaching their house but a passing car frightened them off. Minutes later the girls and a Neighbour saw a UFO take off from a nearby hill. Avon calling and why three of them? Why in the majority of Hominoid cases near landed craft is there an Unholy Trinity, namely three Hominoids? Remember that we are concerned

primarily with themes, not erratic details, unless they too can fit into themes.

Hartley Bay, British Columbia. February 1967. Two men were on an island near Hartley Bay when they saw and shot at a Bigfoot which then screamed as it ran off.

Eden, Erie County, New York, Lake Erie. 1st March 1967. A UFO landed and from it came a being in a skin tight black suit, helmet and Goggles, approached the witness and took his gun and examined it. You always hand over your weapons to every strange Alien that you meet?

Hoquiam, Grays Harbour County, Washington State. 1st March 1967. 8.20 am. Mrs Ernestine Brower saw a UFO land in a field. The craft had flashing lights and made a Beep-Beep noise which was also heard by the Police.

Beep-Beep-Beep-Beep-Beep!

Towanda, Butler County, Kansas. 1st March 1967. 9.00 pm. Four young men and Marshall Virgil Osborne saw a flying craft with revolving red, white and blue lights which had landed and then rose 300 feet before heading southwest.

Blodgett, Oregon. 3rd March 1967. 8.00 pm. Mrs Lucky Newell and her three daughters were four miles north of town when one of the daughters heard a metallic beeping noise. All of them then they saw a round light yellow-orange and blue green glow hover over the treetops before vanishing. The Beep-Beep-Beep was back.

Beep-Beep-Beep-Beep-Beep. Was it reversing? Or had someone left the door open?

Hallam, Victoria. Australia. 5th March 1967. 5.30 pm. John Coyle and his sister Miriam Coyle took six photographs of a silver object that was below the clouds which then circled around. The object was initially seen at fifteen degrees East, approached the witnesses in a straight line before circling and then vanished over the horizon but still below the clouds. Did it smile for the camera? Was it curious?

Between Midland, Stanley County, and Pierre, Hughes County, South Dakota. 5th March 1967. Mr and Mrs Russell Carter Junior, and their three children saw bright light following their car that

eventually came closer to the car ten miles east of town. The light was hovering as low as the telephone lines and was Vee shaped with a bright light on it. The road and the area around the car were bathed with a light so bright that you could drive without headlights. There was also a humming noise and the witnesses felt a numbness in their bodies. The car still did not stall though. Better cars? Previously there had been several sightings of cigar-shaped Airships over South Dakota here in 1897.

Canterbury, Sydney. New South Wales. Australia. before 8th March 1967. Over a Lawn Bowling Green off Wairoa Street Mrs Manhood and her sister Mrs Coleman had a UFO sighting that lasted ten minutes during the mid-morning. Mrs Manhood went to fetch her small daughter from the vicinity of the Lawn Bowling Green as it was raining when she saw an odd object come from her left and pass over the Bowling Green. There were no markings on it and it gradually changed from a circular to an elliptical shape. The flying object was dark grey black in colour and the size of a small car at treetop height. It also made a noise likea humming top. The the time of the sighting Mrs Coleman's telephone had died whilst she was ringing her mother. After five minutes the UFO which was still travelling on a level and straight course passed over the nearby Railway embankment and was also seen by Mrs Clavis before reappearing after one minute before it climbed at an angle of 70 degrees into the sky. Mr Manhood now saw it as he joined the Ladies. The telephone was out as it passed over?

Leominster, Worcester County, Massachusetts. 8th March 1967. Sunday. 1.00 am. Mr William Wallace and his wife were parked in their car in a thick patch of fog near Saint Leo's Cemetery when they saw a bright light appear in the nearby Cemetery. They drove into the fog to investigate the strange glow coming from the Church fearing that it might be on fire and parked the car level with the Cemetery and stared in amazement. The UFO was bright as acetyline, like a flattened egg and making a whirring noise and was hovering several hundred feet above the ground. Mr. Wallace got out of the car with a torch in his hand and shone it towards the craft. As he raised his arm the car lights, radio and engine died and William

then felt an electric shock followed by a prickling sensation. His body became numb and paralysed, his torch arm was pulled against the roof of the car with such force that it left an imprint in the packed ice and snow and the UFO then vanished. Was there a light short circuit as the two light beams hit each other? The paralysis wore off after thirty to forty seconds and the car was back to normal. A fog had also surrounded the craft but otherwise it was a perfectly clear night. Incidentally no moisture from the strange fog accumulated anywhere. What were they doing in the Cemetery? We have had sexually based connections suggested before in regard to many of our Phenomenal events. Why else would they be parked in the fog that early in the morning instead of at home? What was the fog that was not a fog? Was it the beginning of the transformation of the craft as it re-entered the Quasar Vacuum or was it camouflage? Was it a fog of light?

Letart Falls, Meigs County, Ohio. 12th March 1967. A UFO was seen. In association with it there was a ten foot tall long haired creature with curved wings. It was a white coloured thing with a ten foot wingspan and it swooped in front of the witnesses' car. You tell me what it is then? A flying Hairy Hominoid?

Juan de Fuca, Clallam County, Washington State. 13th March 1967. 8.17 pm. Three teenage boys in a car were passed at high speed by another car containing an Airforceman and a screaming girl which was being followed by an intense light. The Airman's car turned into the driveway of Cecil Perkins and the Airman got out. At this moment the boys' car died. The engine had suddenly stopped and the headlights were inoperable. The boys then saw a UFO on the brow of a hill that was ducking in and out of the trees and then hovered over the Airman's car whilst giving off a pulsating light. Then the UFO took off into the sky and the car started again. Even on the ground the Airforce aren't safe. And the cars are still no good.

Minot, Ward County, North Dakota. 15th March 1967. Wednesday. Hundreds of witnesses who were personnel at the Minuteman Missile Base were scrambled when a circular metallic UFO one hundred feet in diameter was seen hovering over it at an

altitude of 500 feet. Was it merely curious? This was only ten days after the South Dakota sighting.

Salem, Marion and Polk County, Oregon. 16th March 1967. Ronald Baker with his brother and a friend photographed a disc-shaped object hovering near his home. The hovering object was dark and oval-shaped and hovered close above the boys. It was flatbottomed with a domed top. Smile for the camera please!

Lebanon, Warren County, Ohio. 16th March 1967. Mrs Robert Smith and her daughters Cindy Smith and Lee Smith werein her car when they saw a bright white craft flying around. The object was shining and almost as big as a house and the light hurt their eyes. Sometimes the light turned red. There was also a halo around it and it was hovering at treetop height and spinning like a top underneath. The witnesses drew nearer and the lights of the car then died. Mrs Smith was so fascinated she got out of the car and stood in her driveway waving her arms for 45 minutes. The object also emitted a highpitched noise that hurt the ears and the family dog scurried under a bed. Sore ears? Sore ears? Dead car headlights? All hallucinations? Was Mrs. Smith only remembering that she had stood in the driveway for fortyfive minutes waving her arms? Had she actually been doing or been somewhere else?

Between Saint George and Mitchell, Queensland, Australia. 16th March 1967. 8.30 pm. Mr. Barry Morris and his fiancee's mother, Mrs Vera Lidden, were driving along about 64 kilometres from Mitchell when they saw a greenish light nearby. The light came from an object four metres high by five metres long that was hovering just one foot above the ground in a nearby paddock in a clearing near some trees. There appeared to be a doorway in its' front and a fold up hatchway which led to the ground. From smoke-haze inside this doorway a very bright blue light like a welding arc seemed to emanate that was a blue-green colour at first and then changed to silver. The object itself was a silvery colour like unpainted metal. As the witnesses drove closer it took off. At this moment the radio stopped working though the lights and engine were unaffected. About three kilometres further on the UFO reappeared and followed the car until it vanished about eight kilometres out of Mitchell. Barry

returned the following day and found three rectangular holes each about fifteen centimetres wide, thirty centimetres long and seven centimetres deep forming an equilateral triangle with sides one metre long. The UFO followed the car for fifty-three kilometres and effected the car radio but not the lights and engine.

Brewer, Perry County, Missouri. 17th March 1967. Several individual witnesses including Police Patrolman K. O. Walley saw a UFO land in a field. The craft had revolving red, white and green lights and Police Patrolman Walley took photographs of it. Four imprints were also found in the field at the landing site later. Why aren't there ever any trustworthy and reliable witnesses? You never hear of Police seeing these things! Sure Dude. Police are actually amongst the most common witnesses. Why did no one report the UFO leaving?

Munroe Falls, near Kent, Butler County, Ohio. 28th March 1967. Tuesday. 2.30 am. Mr. David Morris, twenty years old, was in his car when he saw an orange-red glare behind a hill. Then twenty-five yards to his left in a wheat field David spotted a wedge shaped object that was twenty-five foot tall by twelve foot wide and was hovering at only three feet off the ground. On the pointy top was a ballshape. On looking back at the road in front of him David then saw several Hominoids that were only 3.5 to four foot tall on the road scurrying around and across fifty feet ahead of the car. David braked hard but hit one though the other Hominoids did not seem to notice the car. The hand of one of them had flown up as david had heard a thump. Instinctively he made to stop and then realised that what he had hit was not Human. David then tramped the accelerator and sped home. It was a slightly foggy night. The next day David went back to the site with a friend and there were skid marks there from the car. The chrome trim was also dinted in three separate places and scratches were visible on it. The object had been hovering over the field and at the time the witness had smelt something like hot brass that he knew was not his car. The four or five Hominoids had an orange glow to them and were stockily built with enormous heads in relation to their bodies. They were wearing coveralls and were very agile, much more than humans. The car functioned perfectly

during the incident. Obviously the Hominoids were not agile or not alert enough to spot a car travelling down the road and to take evasive action. Is it breaking the Law to not stop and render assistance after a motor accident in which one is involved even if one has had the accident with an alleged Alien? Did the Aliens see the car approaching? Were they agile at all or running in a different time space to that of David that appeared much faster?

Peterborough, South Australia. 30th March 1967. 8.30 pm. Mr Smith and another witness saw an object emanating a blue purple glow and flashes underneath it. At the same time their car died. One hour later at 9.30 pm they saw a stationary purple glow in a creek bed. At 10.30 pm the same witnesses saw a six metre disc take off from the ground. The ascending object gave out blue, purple, green, orange and yellow colours. A whole litany of sightings in a single long sighting.Previously in 1854 a hairy long necked creature came out of the Rocky River near Mount Remarkable here and startled a Gentleman who was camping near a large and deep waterhole and on 5th March 1953 two railwaymen at Quorn saw a UFO fly over.

Wellington, near Loco, Collingsworth County, Texas. 31st March 1967. 10.30 pm. Mr Carroll Wayne Watts, a farmer, was returning home when he saw a strange light. He drove to within twenty feet of it on dirt road. The Light was one hundred feet long by eight to ten feet high. Watts walked up to it and found a door and knocked on it three or four times. A voice began speaking to him. The voice was genderless and asked if Watts could submit to a rigorous physical examination and if he passed it he could make a flight with them. No woman or child could though. The voice asked Watts to stand before a machine. Watts saw a map on a wall and the voice continued coaxing Watts to come inside. Watts left and got back into the car and turned his lights on the ship. It gave off a clear flourescent glow and began to move and then took on a reddish cast. The UFO took off and headed south as Mr. Watts drove away. There was no noise from the machine. The promises continue as does the mythology.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. March 1967. Harold Sonny Harmon, a Police Officer, was cruising around the TNT area when he suddenly came upon a large dark elliptical form that was hovering a few feet above a small pond. The craft had windows and rocked like a boat hitting waves and then floated away silently over the trees. Everything is happening at Point Pleasant. What a name!

Huntington, near the Ohio River, Wayne County, West Virginia. March 1967. One morning early in the month Mr Bean Shetzer, the driver of a Redcross Bloodmobile and a Nurse were on Highway two when the Nurse first saw a glow which became a circular glowing orange. The UFO had taken off from a hill and headed in the van's direction. After a few minutes the light was hovering directly over the van. An aerial disc with extensors like two flattened tongs coming down from it tried to pick up the Redcross Bloodmobile. The UFO retreated as the headlights of oncoming cars appeared and retracted the grapple. It is after all only fifty-five kilometres as the Gargoyle or Bigbird flies between Huntington and Point Pleasant.

Route 33, near Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. March 1967. It was a rainy night and an Ohio man in a car was pursued by a huge winged something. Where the Gargoyle was still very busy.

On 1st April 1967 Mr. W. Wilson of Para Hills in South Australia saw a large circular object the size of a plate in the sky. Clouds obscured it at first but through a break Mr. Wilson saw a small object leave from below the larger one and leave at fantastic speed.

Crestview, Okaloosa County, Florida. 6th April 1967. Hundreds of children, Teachers and nearby adult residents saw circular metallic objects hovering over the Crestview Elementary School. How many massed schoolsightings have there been so far? The first was in 1883 at Segeberg near Hamburg in Germany when the Teacher and students of an elementary school saw two fiery spheres the size of Full Moons travelling side by side. The second was in 1930 when the Headmaster of Barton High School near

Bristol called the Teachers and pupils outside to see a wonder in the sky. It was a silvery-white metallic cigarshape moving in a stately manner through the sky. The third was in 1955 over Whitsett, North Carolina, when ten objects resembling shiny steel balls flew over whilst dropping Angelhair. In 1959 there was a sighting by students and staff at the Boianai Mission School in what was then Papua-New Guinea and the list continues on to Lima, Peru, August 24,1965, followed by Spring Grove Elementary School in New York State on 16th October , the same year, to March 1966 when the students and staff of Point Pleasant High School saw a hovering saucer and its Venusian appearing occupant on to Westall High School in Clayton, Victoria, Australia, on 6th April ,1966 where a grey domed object took off from behind some trees and remained in view for twenty minutes. This does not include sightings on schoolgrounds by individuals or groups of individuals of which there are several as well.

Wellington, near Loco, Collingsworth County, Texas. 11th April 1967. Carroll Wayne Watts saw a strange light on the way home. Again. The engine of his pickup truck stalled and Mr. Watts got out. There was an eggshaped object directly behind him and a door opened. Four small men appeared that were less than five feet tall with a muscular build, elongated eyes and slitlike mouths that did not move when they spoke. The hominoids wore white coveralls and asked the witness to again go with them. This time Carroll went with them and was flown to a much larger machine where he was examined by a machine which probed his body with wires. In the months following the witness saw the Hominoids again and photographed them eleven times. Carroll Watts again. The only other events to have happened in the area were in 1897 when an Airship was seen over Childress and more recently on 31st March when Carroll first allegedly met the Aliens.

Orange, Franklin County, Massachusetts. 11th April 1967. 6.45 pm. Three witnesses saw an elliptical object resembling a squashed egg that was hovering at 100 feet over Tully Pond before moving off at great speed. The craft had a rotating red light on its' bottom. Some parts of Massachusetts have very long histories of

Phenomenal events. Some do not. This is one of them. The first sighting occurred here at Amherst in 1819 when a bright light was seen in the sky from which a bowl fell to Earth containing an unknown substance. In 1908 an illuminated Airship passed over Ware on 21st October and then again in 1908 on 31st October ten days later. In 1922 crocodiles up to six feet long were sighted in Dismal Swamp and one two feet long was captured followed by more crocodiles on the Franconia Golf course at Palmer.In 1961 in Springfield over one hundred automobiles had their rear windows shattered by unknown and unfound objects. Near Westfield, in May 1962. a UFO that could be seen from two miles away landed on Highway 23 near the junction of Highway 20. At Brimfield in 1964 a landed UFO was seen the same day, 13th November as another landed UFO was seen at Sturbridge.

Coon Rapids, Anoka County, Minnesota. 24th April 1967. Mr and Mrs Willard L. Hays saw two oversized bunnies during the evening in an open area one mile west of Highway 47 near the Anoka County Fair-grounds. Giant Bunnies? This area had had numerous giant kangaroo sightings since 1957.

Clinton, Custer County, Oklahoma. 27th April 1967. A Motorist was pursued by a pacing UFO hovering at an altitude of 200 feet. The UFO shone a bright light down on to him and followed the car for some distance. There were a number of individual witnesses as well. All is normal.

Sjaellands, Zealand, Denmark, Odde Peninsula. April 1967. Two witnesses saw a dark object swooping down. The craft was hovering and lowered three legs as if about to land but then retracted them and sped off over the Kattegut Strait at a low height. The craft then evacuated some lumps over the sea and near the shore. Then the craft turned over whilst above the sea and came back to the original spot and hovered. Then the craft lowered a box on a cable and eight little Hominoids got out of it. They seemed to have cameras and appeared friendly and waved stiffly and smiled. One was in a black suit and the others were in stripes and they all carried electrical torches with lights on both ends. They then re-entered the craft and it rose with a soft humming noise. The

evacuated lumps were found to be lime and inorganic coal mixed in an unknown way and were examined by the local Institute of Technology. Why should the United States have all of the fun?

Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts. April 1967. Spring. 2.00 am. At Pond River Airport Mr Seaman saw an oval object that made a whirring noise and had an electrical smell. The craft resembled two silver plates placed rim to rim. There were two moving Hominoids that were seen inside the transparent dome and dome ports glowed on the perimeter. What is the electrical smell? Is it ozone?

Edmonton, Alberta, Canada. 7th May 1967. Sunday. Ricky Barnyard, 14, saw a UFO manoeuvring over a graveyard. The object cast a rectangular-shaped light over the area and the areas that the light beam had hit on the ground, the drive and the walkways were charred. A heatray? Shades of Mount Kilimanjaro.

Holbak, Zealand, Denmark. 11th May 1967. Thursday. A lone witness saw a bright light land in a field. The object left behind a fine cotton substance that disintegrated within three days and it was a strange colour that the witness had never seen before. This is commonly called Angelhair. The last Danish sighting was only in the previous month.

Wareham, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. 11th May 1967. 2.05am. Four witnesses saw two objects shaped like inverted dishes with red and white lights rotating around a rim. They hovered and descended behind some trees in a cranberry bog and went up and down like Yo-yos. Police spotlights caused them to move away. What is a Cranberry Bog? Were the Ufohoms making jam or jelly?

Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania. 18th May 1967. 6.35AM. Mrs Ruth Smythe was driving six miles out of town following a large moving van when she saw a disc-shaped craft with no fins, wings or other protuberances except for an exhaust pipe from which a thin stream of steamlike vapour came. There was no sound and the object was a dark, dull gunmetal colour with a black band around the middle. The craft had portholes and was hovering no higher than the height of three telephone poles. It had a domed top which was rotating on a central axis. Below the middle or belt

section was a rather flattened saucer-shaped bottom. Ruth watched it for three minutes and suddenly cherry red sparks came from the exhaust and the craft took off vertically into the overcast sky. At that moment Ruth got the most awful toothache. After few minutes the toothache went. This is our first tooth-ache amongst other aches and pains.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 19th May 1967. 10.30 pm. Two women saw a Mothman fly to meet a hovering UFO near the TNT area on Route 62. Brenda Stone saw two redlights on a shadowy form high in a tree just off the road when suddenly a big red light appeared and approached the tree and the shadowy form rose up towards it and vanished. Then the big light took off to the north. A Bigbird or Hombird hitching a lift in a UFO?

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 19th May 1967. A group of witnesses saw a brilliantly lighted object land briefly in a field next to Ohio River Junior High School. Back to school again?

Falcon Lake,75 miles from Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada. 21st 1967. May, Sunday. Noon. Steve Michalak was out fossicking when he saw two luminous UFOs that were like stainless steel. The second one landed and the other one left in the direction that they came. They were circular. Steve commenced to sketch the remaining one. After twenty-five minutes a door slid open and revealed dazzling purple lights. Steve pulled down the visor of his welders helmet that he wore to protect himself from flying rock fragments and through the dark glass of the visor the lights appeared to be arrangements of red, blue and green lights on a panel. Steve had thought that it was a Secret craft. As Steve moved closer the UFO emitted a high pitched humming noise like a motor being run at highspeed and there was a burned out electric smell followed by a whoosh of air. The witness thought he had heard voices inside the craft and walked up to the craft and asked who they were in Polish and English. He touched the side of the craft with his gloved hand and the glove melted. The door in the ship suddenly closed and the UFO began to rotate counterclockwise. Steve was blown to the left by a blast of hot air and the craft gave off heat that set his clothes on

fire. The craft then sped away. The ship was 35 foot long by eight foot high with a three foot protrusion on top. The flame caught the witness full in the chest as the craft left and knocked him backwards. Both his skin and the shirt were burnt with a chequer-board pattern. Eventually Steve suffered blackouts, nausea and lost 22 pounds but returned to normal after a few weeks. Later a burnt smell came from within him and 124 days later the burns reappeared and his body swelled up. Then he returned to normal. The illness from then on reappeared every 109 to 124 days. Steve seemed to be suffering radiation sickness. Whatever it was the craft emitted extremely strong electromagnetic waves that left symptoms and burning similar to radiation burns. Thankfully for the witness he was wearing his Goggles or he would probably have a case of Klieg Conjunctivitis without equal. For the body to swell up might even indicate abnormal microwave radiation. For a period Steve might have even been cooking from the inside.

Murray Bridge, South Australia. 28th May 1967. 2.00 am. Four young people watched as two very bright pale yellow coloured balls, some ten metres across, crossed the road behind the car they were in. Then a third similar ball was seen in an adjacent paddock hovering six metres above the ground. Was the car moving or parking?

Beausejour, Manitoba, Canada. 31st May 1967. A woman saw a hovering UFO approach him with a brilliant white light. Her husband checked out the site the next day and the soil had been scorched. Scorched ground? Quite normal for many alleged landing sites.

On 31st May 1967 a sixteen inch long alligator was captured in a horticulture pond at Michigan State University, Lansing, Ingham County, Michigan.

Malagasy Republic, Africa. May 1967. Noon. A platoon of twenty-three soldiers, four NCOS and Officer Wolff of the French Foreign Legion were on a reconnaissance mission. It was noon when they saw a bright shiny object resembling a metallic egg. The egg landed rapidly making movements like a falling leaf and made a piercing, whistling noise and then thumped into the ground. All

witnesses at the time were paralysed. Almost immediately the witnesses looked at their watches. It was now 3.15 pm. There had been a massive timeloss of three and a quarter hours. The object was 23 feet high by ten to 13 feet wide and rose slowly at first then vanished at high speed as though being sucked up into the sky. The egg left three marks on the ground that seemed to be made by legs. Also there was a ten foot deep crater at the bottom of which was a vitrified ring of coloured crystals. For two days afterwards all of the witnesses had headaches with constant beating in the region of the temples and a constant buzzing sound in the ears. It is reported that the witnesses lost time which is not an unusual side-effect of UFO sightings either. Where did three hours fifteen minutes go?

Brooksville, Bradford County, Florida. May 1967. There were many individual witnesses of a tall Hairy Hominoid that left three toed tracks in the area. Cattle were disappearing at the same time and there might have been a connection. There were no traces of rustlers or trucks and no remains were ever found. All is normal around Brooksville. The intergalactic butcher is getting some stock.

Naples, Napoli, Italy, Bay of Naples. May 1967. There were thousands of witnesses over a large part of the City that encountered a fog that acted like an overpowering toxic gas that had drifted into the city. It was unidentifiable and a large part of the city had to be evacuated. Toxic fog or toxic smog? Volcanic or industrial? Previously Naples had been visited by a falling lump of coal in 1818, a giant Meteor over the city during an earthquake in 1821, Vesuvius erupted in 1872 and during this the city was veiled in fog and darkness, in 1885 an artificially worked piece of stone fell from the sky, ashes fell from the sky at Avellino in 1901, in 1906 on the same day as the San Francisco earthquake Vesuvius erupted, on October 17,1954 a UFO landed on Cape Massulo on Capri from which four little beings emerged and in 1958 a shell casing fell from the sky that bore the date of 1942.

The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. May 1967. Group of teenagers, Dennis Taylor (19), Dave Churchill and others, saw seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid on several occasions. On the first occasion the Bigfoot was following them. The boys carried guns but did not

fire them. Left nineteen to 24 inch long by eight to ten inch wide foot or hand prints. We have met this one probably before.

The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. May 1967. A group of witnesses saw a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid that left nineteen to 24 inch long by eight to ten inch wide foot or hand prints. On one occasion the witnesses were chased into a field by a Bigfoot that burst through a fence and then stopped to watch them. The group got onto the nearby road and saw in the cars' headlights that the creature was crossing the road in front of them. The group went to a nearby café, rounded up some friends and armed with sticks and rocks they returned to the sighting area. The creature was now halfway up a hillside and easily outdistanced them.

The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. June 1967. A same group of witnesses saw a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid that left nineteen to 24 inch long by eight to ten inch wide foot or hand prints the following night. The group had returned armed with guns but only saw the Bigfoot at a distance.

The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. June 1967. The third night the group returned now numbering twelve people and they were armed with high caliber guns. Dennis Taylor and Dave Churchill became separated from the others and as they passed a tree on the hillside the branches of which hung down to the ground, they pulled aside the branches peering into the gloom and saw a large figure that was seven feet tall even though it was crouching. Dave Churchill blasted it twice in the chest with his shotgun, knocking the creature down with such force that it rolled over twice and and smashed its way through a fence snapping off three fence posts at ground level. The next day the group returned to follow any tracks but after one hundred yards they ran out as well as the blood trail.

Santa Monica, Madrid, Spain. 1st June 1967. Dusk. Four kilometres from San Jose de Valderas a UFO landed close to "La Ponderosa", a restaurant whose owner Senor Antonio Munoz was on a ladder that his chef was holding. Suddenly a lot of excited people streamed onto the patio declaring that they had all seen a ball of fire of enormous size passing right over their heads and that it was lowering three legs to land. Later some metal tubes were found

at the landing site and a young boy picked one up and opened it with pliers. The liquid in it evaporated. The tube also contained two green strips like plastic bearing an embossed emblem of three vertical lines bisected by long horizontal line. The material was tested and was very pure Nickel. The plastic strips were polyvinyl fluoride that was not available commercially and only available from Dupont at the time. Insignias again and this time embossed on plastic like material dropped from a UFO followed by a UFO being seen with the same insignia on its side on both occasions in front of quite a few witnesses.

San Jose de Valderas, Madrid, Spain. 1st June 1967. Dusk. More than fifty witnesses saw a craft hovering low over them following a trajectory of electric powerlines. It was a large, lense-shaped object that was forty metres in diameter with a brilliant dome. Suddenly the UFO flipped on its side and there was an insignia or marking on the underside of the craft that was of three vertical lines with a horizontal line going through the middle. Then the craft swung to the right, stabilized itself, reached a point to the southeast, exposed the insignia again and then turned northwards and remained stationary near the Castle then flew up at an unbelievable speed. The craft's colour had changed from bright yellow to orange and finally to red.

Lake Kipissing, Ontario, Canada. 3rd June 1967. Saturday. 10.00 pm. The crew of a buoy tender saw green and white lights between two small Islands. They had been seen to rise from the water with a whoosh and speed off into the sky. The bouy tender thought it was a boat in distress and got to within one hundred feet of it when the UFO took off. Hello? Who have we here? Previously we had seen spontaneous combustion near here in 1828 and on Wasaga beach on Nollawasaga Bay a Lakemonster had been seen in 1938 by several witnesses.

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 13th June 1967. morning. Richard Raynor, seventeen years old, filmed an animate object of great size in the Loch. The film was examined by the RAAF. Ho-hum.

Caledonia, Haldimand County, Ontario, Canada. 13th June 1967. Tuesday. 2.30 am. First one and then two witnesses saw a 36

foot long UFO that was flashing multicoloured lights in a mine dump. The craft was cigar-shaped and had four small evenly spaced windows along the side as well as a boomlike aerial protruding from one end. There was another UFO twelve foot across there as well and they were both hovering twelve feet above the ground. There were three small Hominoids wearing miners helmets moving about under the boom aerial and they had four small amber lights on their helmets. They were only seen for ten minutes and there was no noise. When the second witness came the hominoids had gone though the UFOs were still there. They then left. The discs then took off to the southwest. A reasonably busy area over time.

Henrico County, Virginia. 13th June 1967. Tuesday. Mr Charles W. Fletcher, 65, was sitting in his yard reading a newspaper when a bright light swooped down from the sky and hovered above him. It ejected a purplish substance which fell onto his left elbow. While Mr Fletcher was wiping it off another glob fell which burnt the right side of his face. Caustic spoor or just an act of viciousness? Previously there had been a fall of flesh and blood from a little red cloud over Cloverlea in 1850, two men were struck by lightning from a clear sky at Cold Harbour in 1900, in 1947 a Meteorologist and his crew tracked the movement of a silver saucer in the sky over Richmond using a theodolite and in 1962 there was a fall of only beans and peas onto Blackstone.

French Creek, Idaho County, Idaho. 16th June 1967. A Hairy Hominoid was seen here. Previously there had been an object like an inverted pieplate seen flying through Hells Canyon on the Snake River by two boys and a man in 1947. It was flying below the rim. Had it left someone behind? Like a big hairy friend?

Burrinjuck Dam, near Yass, New South Wales, Australia. 17th June 1967. 12.40 am. A local couple saw a red glowing object some sixty metres up and half a mile ahead of them. Suddenly a blast of greyish white light in a Vee shape came from this object towards the ground. It was quick. The male witness stopped the car and got onto the roadway. The object was a fair size and shape and similar to an old style beer barrel lying on its side and it was moving towards Burrinjuck Dam and parallel with the road. The male witness

got back into the car and followed it. The car was travelling at 45 miles per hour and got within 200 yards of the object. There was a flickering light all around it and it was much faster than an aircraft's light. The craft travelled slowly and made a clicking noise at one stage like cars' blinker lights. The object then made a left hand turn and headed off towards some hills between the towns of Bowning and Yass. The craft had a bouncy action from side to side and the sighting lasted fifteen minutes. Pretty normal we would say? Previously there had been a fall of fire onto Murrumburrah nearby in 1902, a Lion seen near Burrawang in 1933 and in 1954 a yellow Leopard with black spots and an upright tail was seen near Muttama.

Lake Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. 26th June 1967. A ten inch long crocodile was caught at 895 West Eldorado Street. You can find anything in Decatur, even Coldwater crocodiles.

On 27th June 1967 a mountain lion loped across the road in front of Anthony Viccone's car at dawn whilst driving south of Decatur, Macon County,Illinois. Anthony knew that it was a mountain lion from television. The creature was six and a half feet long and a shiny metallic bronze colour and was not a bobcat. Bobcats and Mountain lions are never bronze. Around twenty sheep had been mysteriously killed in the area over the previous two weeks.

Rapid City, Pennington County, South Dakota. 30th June 1967. 2.00 am. Police Highwaypatrolman Dennis Eisnach and Perchant Township Policeman James Ferguson saw an unusual object rising up off the ground from behind some trees and stopped in the air, hovering just above the branches. The object had flashing lights and through binoculars light could be seen coming through three windows. There were also red, green and white lights and the craft made several horizontal movements and then sat back on the ground again out of sight. Eisnach drove the Patrol Car closer to it and when he got behind it two blocks away it rose up and went over a hill. The closer the craft got to the ground the brighter the white light would get. Other Officers had arrived by now and thye all saw it. One of them saw three similar craft hovering a considerable distance away through binoculars that were the same as the first one. The

group of policemen watched it for 2.5 hours. Never any trustable witnesses are there?

The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. June 1967. A group of witnesses saw a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid that left nineteen to 24 inch long by eight to ten inch wide foot or hand prints. We have met this one probably twice before.

Youngstown, Trumbull County, Ohio. 4th July 1967. Tuesday. A strange fog appeared over much of the City. It caused difficulty in breathing and watery eyes and was luminous and smelt like burning tar. In many cases it caused collapse and caused dizziness before gradually vanished to the east. Killer fog or industrial smog?

On 10th July 1967 Mr. T. Appolini and his wife saw two strange objects in the sky above their tobacco farm twenty miles west of Mareeba in Queensland in Australia. One of the objects kept changing its shape from a half cigar to a half circle and the other was a luminous silver cigar travelling at tremendous speed. The two lights were signaling red and green lights together and the silvery thing was travelling northwest. There were three red flashes on its right side and two green flashes on its left side which were flashing at one second intervals.

On 11th July 1967 a falling meteorite struck a building in Denver in Denver County in Colorado.

Cronulla, New South Wales. Australia. 13th July 1967. Several witnesses saw a glowing red Orb in marshes that illuminated the area.

Millerton, Dutchess County, New York. 17th July 1967. Monday. 11.25 pm. Mrs Funk was driving along Route 22 when a shiny black object the size of a softball came from overhead and bounced off her windscreen. The car headlights went out and the car stalled. Suddenly a bright light flared inside the car and Mrs Funk lost consciousness. When she came to the car was pointing in the opposite direction to that which it had been going and was one mile south of where it had been hit. What happened to Mrs Funk? Something like this could make her quite depressed.

Arc-sous-Cicon, Doubs, France. 17th July 1967. 3.00 pm. A group of young children were walking through fields dotted with bushes toward a pine forest when suddenly one of the little girls who was in the straggled lead began to sob and ran back towards her mother. She said that she had surprised several little Chinamen who had been sitting behind a bramble bush and one of them had gotten to their feet with the intention of grabbing her. A few moments later two teenage girls claimed to have just seen a strange little entity with a protuberant belly running from bush to bush. The little man wore a short jacket and moved much faster than a human being. The girls also heard other entities speaking in a sing-song manner. If you go down to the woods today it might not be necessarily Teddy bears that you run into. Previously there had been a fall of coal onto Ornans on 11th July 1868, and later that year on 5th September a great light was seen above Tremont-sur-Saulx in the sky near Jupiter, incidentally which was only seen by one other City and that was Bergamo in Italy on the same day. On 6th October ,1954. two women in Villers-le-Lac saw a whitish light on the western horizon that rose up into the sky between the Railroad Station and a bridge and six days later at Orchamps Mr Beuc saw a landed craft with a small Pilot that glided over a road before taking off.

Youngstown, Trumbull County, Ohio. 18th July 1967. Many individual witnesses saw circular UFOs above the city two weeks after a luminous fog descended upon it. Fog and UFOs? We have met it before. Previously there had been a brilliant object hovering over Poland, Ohio, for more than one hour in 1825. In 1833 there was a brilliant hooklike shape in the sky over Poland, Ohio, again, during a Meteor shower. In 1959 a truckdriver though he saw the lights of an airliner crashing into Lake Pymatuning which was ice-covered at the time. This weird light then headed straight for the truck causing its engine to die as the entire area for one hundred yards was bathed in light. On 11th July 1966 a round blue object with a long tail was seen over Lake Erie near Ashtabula and at Edinboro Lake on 17th August two Hunters saw a six foot tall Hairy Hominoid which they both fired at but did not hit. There were also UFOs

around at the time. On 4th July 1967 the luminous and poisonous fog rolled in from the lake into Youngstown, Ohio making thousands of people ill. It smelt like burning tar.

Cape Santa Marthe Grande,120 miles off coast of Brazil. 20th July 1967. 6.15 pm. The Argentinian ship “Naviero” was running at seventeen knots when Captain Julian Lucas Ardanza received a call from Jorge Montoya, a ships’ Officer, of something strange near the ship. There was a shining object fifty feet away on the Starboard that was luminous cigar-shaped and 105 to 110 feet long. There was a powerful blue and white glow, no noise and no wake and no periscope, railing, tower or superstructure. The craft was pacing the ship for fifteen minutes before it suddenly dived and passed right under the ship and then vanished rapidly into the depths. The craft glowed brightly beneath the water. The ship as carrying explosives at the time. No one has glowing submarines anywhere. They would be too easy to find and destroy if you could illuminate them.

Newton, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 26th July 1967. Wednesday. Gary Storey, a former Radar operator, his sister and brother-in-Law, Mr and Mrs Francis Frappier, sighted a hovering UFO that made several passes over the town. Through binoculars and a telescope the witnesses saw five lights flashing in definite sequence. Storey answered them with a torch and the craft had answered the patterned flashlight signals with exact responses. The UFO then returned to its original path when suddenly Air Force jets appeared and the UFO took off. Not the first parroting of light signals either and this does not necessarily take much intelligence as a parrot can indeed do that, not that I would like to put any parrots down.

Churchville, Monroe County, New York. 31st July 1967. Monday. Sydney Zipkin, 50, was in a truck when he saw a greenish cigar shape with blinking lights underneath it in a carpark. There were two small Hominoids near it who boarded the UFO and took off within 60 seconds when the witness shone the truck headlights onto them. Before the craft vanished into the sky it was seen to have a hump or dome on top. It seems that they did not respond to the truck headlights. Previously in this area a large planet with a ray of light

coming from it was seen over Rochester in 1883, in 1948 a fiery ball moving at terrific speed vanished into Lake Ontario near Bear Creek Harbour, in 1958 a fiery object like a burning plane crashed into Lake Ontario near Wayne County, near Salmon Point the navigation equipment on the Star of Suez went erratic and the freighter went miles off course and ran aground. Later a mystery fire hit her. In August 1966 many people saw a brilliant hovering light heading northeast over Lake Ontario that would hover over one spot for up to thirty minutes flashing red, green and white lights. This light was also seen off Gibson at the same time. This happened for three months at both Sodus and Gibson.

Toledo, Lucas County, Ohio, Lake Erie. July 1967. Robert Richardson was in his vehicle when he collided with a large glowing object on a dark country road at night. There were found to be tiny metallic fragments found at the site after the object left by departing the scene through the air. The fragments were analysed and found to be composed of Magnesium with a few other trace elements such as Aluminium, Zinc, Manganese and a significantly small proportion of Copper. You never know who you are going to run into and we do not know if the occupants of the craft came out to exchange drivers licences either for their respective insurance companies.

Middletown, Butler County, Ohio. Great Miami River. July 1967. During the summer a huge bird was seen flying over the town. Mr. James Morgan stated that the creature had a wingspan between fifteen to twenty feet wide and was dark coloured. He described it as a pterodactyl and there were four other witnesses who saw the bigbird as it glided in the sky over their porch.

Lins, Sao Paulo, Brazil. July 1967. A ladder emerged from a landed UFO in front of a group of witnesses. Suddenly a young excited boy ran towards the disc and the ladder retracted and the craft rapidly took off. The craft had landed in the grounds of a Hospital and afterwards impressions were found in the ground from something heavy. Northern or Southern hemispheres, it does not matter.

Newport (Isle of Wight),England. July 1967. Strange whirligig patterns were left in a barley crop and the grass was flattened along

a narrow strip three quarters of a mile long. There were no storms and very little wind. A UFO was seen in the same area by individual witnesses. The effected areas were six yards wide, sometimes clockwise, sometimes anticlockwise but predominantly clockwise. The centres of some vortexes had tufts with broken stems in them and others none and they appeared to have been threshed. There were no straying cattle and the damage went parallel alongside a road through three fields. The patterns also made neat rectangular turns and neatly skirted a dilapidated hut. No wind could do this. No wind seen or felt. Who knows?

Saint John, New Brunswick. Canada. July 1967. Summer. Two men were sitting by a lake at night when they saw a UFO with red, orange, green and blue lights that came down onto the water making a sizzling sound before submerging completely. Next day the water was muddy and hot at the spot. No one had reported an airliner as going down that night as they do tend to be missed. Previously there had been three sightings of a serpentine Lakemonster at Lake Utopia in 1867 and in 1872 a jawsnapping Lakemonster chased two men in a canoe.

Holopaw, Osceola County, Florida. July 1967. Several prominent witnesses saw a five foot tall Hairy Hominoid. It was not an ape and no apes are native to North America. Back in Florida the natives were restless.

Anclote River, near Elfers, Pasco County, Florida. July 1967. Summer. Ralph “Bud” Chambers saw a Hairy Hominoid in his backyard. It stared straight ahead and Bud’s dog attacked it. The hairy hominoid took no notice of the dog and very slowly and methodically turned and started walking down the road that leads back to the swamp and river. The monster had to turn its’ entire body to alter its course. Is it a robot? Maybe it just had a bad back?

Caracas, Distrito Federal, Venezuela. 3rd August 1967. Tuesday. 11.30 pm. The family of witnesses were sleeping in a car in front of their house shortly after an earthquake. Then they saw a disc that was 100 feet up in the air. The object was was white and an opening appeared and a teardrop shaped object descended from it. It had a pinched top and was upside down and descended and was

glowing the same as the disc. A little glowing Hominoid stepped out of the teardrop and picked up stones and examined them. When the little man looked up at the UFO its' breath condensed in the air. The little hominoid seemed to be talking to someone above him. After a few minutes the little hominoid re-entered the teardrop and ascended to the UFO. It took off. The witnesses had been sleeping in their car in front of their house as they were unsure as to how safe the house was after an earthquake in late July How incidental or accidental are our UFOs and earthquakes connected? Scientific curiosity, testing or a side-effect of the use of the Quasar Vacuum?

Arrecife, Gulf of Venezuela. 4th August 1967. Friday. Dr Hugo Sierra Yepez was fishing north of the town when he felt an off vibration. Then the sea began to boil in big bubbles in a circle six metres in diameter and a grey blue flat globe emerged from it and hovered close to the surface dripping water from itself before it then ascended in a curve and shot into space. The craft had a revolving section with triangular windows. This was no Meteor returning to the Heavens but ascending even whilst still dripping!

Pilar de Goias, Goias, Brazil. 13th August 1967. Sunday. 4.00 pm. Inacio de Souza, a ranchworker, 41, and wife saw three Hominoids playing on a landing strip. Inacio thought they were naked and his wife thought they were wearing skintight yellow clothes. The Hominoids saw the witnesses at the same time and approached them. Inacio then saw a strange aircraft at the end of runway that was like an upturned washbasin. Inacio became frightened, unslung his .44 Carbine, took aim and fired a shot at the nearest Hominoid. Suddenly a beam of green light shot back at him hitting him on the head and shoulders and knocked him out. The UFO made a noise like humming or buzzing bees and left. Next day Inacio came down with a headache, numbness, severe nausea and the tingling of his body. By the 3rd day he had tremors of the hands and head. The Rancher was informed of this and flew Inacio 180 miles to Goiana where he was examined by a Doctor. There were burns on his trunk and head that were in perfect circles fifteen centimetres in diameter and he was covered with yellow blotches. The witness came down

with leukaemia and died on 31st October that year. How much radiation do these things put out? Please don't shoot at the aliens!

At 11.00 pm on 13th August 1967 Lt. Colonel Lev Vyatkin, a Fighter Pilot First Class, was flying his interceptor plane on a night training exercise when at an altitude of 33,000 feet over Yalta in the Crimea on the Black Sea he saw a very large oval object that was somehow fixed to the port of his plane. Lev asked his flight commander who was in the zone but the flight commander replied that all of the other planes had already landed and no one else was in the zone. Lev banked to the right and tried to determine in what direction the object was going. Seconds later the objects lights dimmed as if a dimmer switch had been turned off. Lev then banked to the left and adjusted his speed and thrust when he noticed a flash of bright light above him straight on course with his plane. A slanting milky-white ray appeared in front of him and closing in. Lev leveled his plane out and avoided running into the ray with the fuselage or cockpit but still hit it with the left wing. The collision was at very high speed and no sooner had the wing touched the ray when the ray broke into a myriad of tiny sparkles like a spent firework. The plane shook violently and the instruments read off the scale. The strange sparkling pillar stretched downwards but he light above and the ray below quickly disappeared. Lev flew back to the airfield but for many days afterwards the surface of the left wing shone at night.

Joyceville, Frontenac County, Ontario, Canada. 23rd August 1967. Wednesday. 4.00 am. Stanley Moxon, a salesman, was in his car 40 miles southwest of Smith Falls on Highway fifteen near Glen Grove Road north of Kingston when he saw a huge glowing object giving off a brilliant green light as it descended from the sky. At treetop height it moved down the Highway ahead of the witnesses' car and went round a bend in the road. Minutes later Stanley rounded the same bend and saw an inverted soup bowl sitting on three legs in a field 200 yards away from the road. Stanley pulled up and switched off the cars lights. Stanley watched three small humanlike creatures that were collecting bits of soil and plants. The little hominoids were three feet tall and wore white coveralls with

bubbletype helmets on their heads. After a few minutes Stanley switched on the headlights to highbeam to get a better look. Stanley beamed the headlights at them and they scurried into their disc-shaped craft and ascended noiselessly but rapidly into the sky. The craft went straight up at tremendous speed. Then Stanley were to the Police who had received several calls about a strange green light in the sky. The Police and Stanley went back to the site. There were burnmarks on the ground and three indentations from something very heavy were pressed into the ground. Scientific examination?

Near Wodonga, Victoria, Australia. 24th August 1967.

Thursday. 12.00 am. Mr Ron Hyde, a lone motorcyclist was suddenly surrounded by a blue glow coming from above him. He was temporarily blinded. There was a disc shaped object 100 feet to the left of the road like two saucers joined together at the rim that had a silver top and was dark grey or black underneath. No light shone on the ground and the craft was hovering and not landed. Ron tried to flag down a car that was going past. Next he saw two Hominoids on the side of the object closest to him that were five foot tall wearing metallic coveralls with no fasteners of any type, either zippers or buttons. The helmets on the heads were not transparent and were darker than the suits and were like fishbowls. Ron stepped forward and so did the Hominoids. Ron became frightened. One of the Hominoids then took more steps towards him and beckoned to him to approach. Ron panicked and dived onto his bike, the motor was still going unusually enough,and he took off down the road. The UFO kept company with him up to 100 miles per hour. Ron also heard a humming noise with it and at times it was 200 feet ahead of him. There were no houses or farms to pull into. Eventually both vehicles, the UFO and the motorbike, came to a standstill. The disc then tilted its base towards the witness and shot up into the air at a 45% angle and vanished in two seconds. It was now a pinkish colour all over. The incident had occurred on the Hume Highway in Victoria. It is a long stretch between townships on this stretch of the road but it is a closely settled rural area along the Highway. There should have been plenty of farms for Mr Hyde to drive into. The distance from Wodonga to Chiltern is thirty kilometres so at one hundred miles per

hour or 160 kilometres per hour this distance should have been traversed in 11.5 minutes and that does not include a detour to Barnawartha which was just off the Highway between Chiltern and Wodonga. There could not have been more than six minutes between sightings of civilisation as such. Had Ron also lost time during the event, or only memories of it? Previously there had been a sighting of a UFO over Beechworth nearby in 1874, in 1885 there were Tiger sightings near Wangaratta, in 1902 fire fell from the sky onto Chiltern and set fire to some houses and in 1961 several witnesses at a caravan park at Bowna saw a landed UFO and some Hominoids wandering around near it near Hume Weir.

Also on 24th August 1967 at midnight Mr. M. Allen and his friend Mr. G. Mitchell were fishing four miles out to sea off Cronulla in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia when they saw what they thought was a plane with its' landing lights on. The two men then realized that it was a golden ball of light which had a flickering light like flames that was two hundred feet in diameter that swept across the sky and then descended almost vertically from 1,700 feet to sealevel over a period of twelve seconds and appeared to land near Cronulla golf links. An hour later the two men brought their boat into Botany Bay when they saw the luminous object again about ten miles away over Taren Point where it seemed to land behind the Taren Point Bridge.

Catia La Mar, Venezuela. 25th August 1967. Friday. Ruben Norato was on a beach when he saw a precipitous movement of water as three huge plate-shaped discs appeared out of the sea and streaked into the sky. More aquatic risers! Reversing meteorites?

Cussac, Cantal, France, near Saint Flour. 29th August 1967. Tuesday. 10.30 am. Francois Depleuch,13, and his younger sister Annmarie,9, were tending cows when they saw four hominoids that were 40 to 45 inches tall in a field. Francois thought they were children. The hominoids wore black skin tight clothing with a sheen like black silk, had long slender arms, webbed feet, pointed skulls, prominent chins, pointed noses and had beards of sorts on either side of their heads with tufts in the middle. They had no eyes, mouth or ears. One Hominoid was bending over holding something that

reflected the Sun like a mirror that was flashing occasionally and the hominoid was waving its' hands and making signals to its'companions. Francois called out to them "Are you coming to play with us ?". The Hominoids then noticed the children and immediately shot into the air and into a bright sphere of light in the sky hovering over them. The 4th rose into the air and dived back to the ground, picking up the mirror object, and catching up with the sphere as it was rising in small circles fifty feet up. The light made a low fairly sharp hissing noise and as it became brighter the noise stopped. The UFO sped northwest and the children then noticed the smell of Sulphur in the air. This was also noticed later by researchers. The cows became restless and their dog "Medor" was barking frantically. The UFO was 6.5 foot in diameter and silvery. Francois, who wears glasses, had watering of the eyes for fifteen minutes after the event and this happened for several mornings afterwards. The girl who did not wear glasses had no ill effects. The Hominoids appeared to go right through the walls of the UFO. Cussac is twenty kilometres westsouth-west of Saint Flour. Only one sighting but it was a doozey. What a great description of the hominoids!

The Gardens, Tasmania. Australia. 29th August 1967. 8.15 pm. A party of Hunters saw six round saucers appear out of a gully and vanish to the east after the witnesses shone a spotlight on them. They don't like lights being flashed at them.

Caracas, Distrito Federal, Venezuela. August 1967. There were many individual witnesses to these sighting. There were quite a few reports of strange Hominoids flying in and out of windows of houses though with no visible means of propulsion or support. There had been a major earthquake in the area in late July We have had earthquakes and UFOs but this time it's earthquakes and Hominoids? UFOs had also been seen in the area after the earthquake.

Farmingdale, Nassau County, Long Island, New York. August 1967. There was a power failure whilst UFOs were seen cavorting in the sky. Many hogs had also disappeared that month. Many of them from special high fenced pens. Had pork replaced dog

on the 11.53 pm from Alpha Centauri? UFOs and blackouts are quite common. UFOs, blackouts and Hognappings are not?

Between Naracoorte and Lucindale, South Australia. August 1967. A group of schoolchildren saw a strange striped animal running along in front of their schoolbus. The creature looked like an extinct Thylacine. There were other sightings in the area as well as well as numerous hearings of strange noises like a woman screaming. Tracks werealso found. The Thylacine is still around? Or does it only look like a thylacine?

Bentilee Estate, Stoke-on-Trent, Staffordshire, England. 2nd September 1967. 9.00 pm. On Beverly Drive opposite Wendline Close a child by the name of David McCue saw a brightly glowing object flying above the rooftops heading for the Close. The object was also seen by Mrs Stevenson. It had a scarlet glow, was domeshaped and made little sound. It sounded like wind and the dull orange disc was surmounted by a glowing bright red dome. Six children ran towards the landing site and two women followed with a dog before marshy ground stopped them. It looked like a Bonfire in the field. The women turned back to phone the Police whilst the children saw it hedge hop before vanishing. A Police Sergeant and two Constables arrived and gave up the search laughing and joking. As the Police left the fields to return to their van a man upstairs in a house saw a bright light arising from the field and everyone looked back. The light, now a yellow-orange rose to a height of 300 feet, held still for an instant and then dwindled out of sight like a T.V. being turned off. The Police suddenly stopped laughing. A pretty ordinary sighting?
Had it flown away into the sky or into another dimension?

Avon, Hartford County, Connecticut. 3rd September 1967. Three individual witnesses saw a shiny suited robot or Spaceman roaming about Talcott Mountain. The robot was apparently trying to stop cars on Route 44. The one piece silver suit covered the face, hands and feet and it wore a helmet or hood whilst it moved stiffly and awkwardly. Had he lost his craft or had no one noticed it?

Bethpage State Park, Nassau County, New York. 6th September 1967. 10.30 pm. Dr Howard W. Goldstein in his car

circling Bethpage State Park on his way home to Long Island when he saw an odd illuminated cigar in the sky to the west only 300 feet away and fifty feet up. Howard then saw a second craft to his south which was rosecoloured. Then Howard's car slowed down and stopped on its own and he then heard four strange voices on the radio which was off at the time. This broadcast lasted thirty minutes! Howard had seen UFOs in the area the previous April. How do you get a radio that is turned off to pick up messages?

Shenango Valley, Lawrence County, Pennsylvania. 7th September 1967. There was a forty minute blackout of thousands of homes and businesses when a three phase power transformer shorted. During the blackout several UFO sightings were reported to Police Stations. Police Chief Earl Holby of Sharon saw a glowing white object north of the city. This was hovering and not Meteoric. A Police Captain also saw the object as well as a large crowd of onlookers who had joined them. Hadn't we had a blackout quite recently nearby on Long Island in August?

Vermilion, Erie County, Ohio. Lake Erie. 11th September 1967. A yellow object that was visible for twelve seconds to thirty seconds was seen. The witnesses say that it may have split into two or had been two separate objects that crashed into Lake Erie. How many is this for Lake Erie so far?

Brooksville, Bradford County, Florida. 11th September 1967. Monday. A family's teenage daughter saw a very tall Hairy Hominoid in the backyard from her bedroom window. The creature had extremely long arms and legs and was swaying andwas more like a Gorilla than a man. All is normal in Brooksville.

Great Sand Dunes National Park, Alamosa, Colorado. 13th September 1967. Wednesday. "Snippy" the horse was found with the flesh completely stripped from its head and neck and the vital organs were also missing. There were also fifteen circular exhaust marks found on the ground covering an area of 100 by fifty yards, the Chico bush was flattened and near it were six identical holes two inches wide by four inches deep. Individual witnesses had seen a strange object in the sky at rooftop level on the day the horse had disappeared and later there was a high radiation count in the area

where the horse was found. Looks like the menu was getting exotic now. When were they going to add long pig to the menu? Or had they already? Quite a varied menu it seems. If you are not sure what Long Pig is just look in the mirror and view this formerly Polynesian delicacy.

Marietta, Whatcom County, Washington State. Nooksack River. Mid-September 1967.

Mr. John Davis saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot that crossed the road in front of him and headed towards a river at 3.00 am. Why was John out walking then?

Marietta, Whatcom County, Washington State. Nooksack River. 21st September 1967. Mrs. Martha Washington saw a dark brown Bigfoot sitting on an oil drum in her neighbors yard. The creature had a human face but with reflecting eyes and sat with its arms straight and with its hands on the drum.

Ferndale, Whatcom County, Washington State, Nooksack River. September 1967. There were many groups of witnesses and individual witnesses during the Salmon Run on the Nooksack River northwest of the San Juan Archipelago. Mr. and Mrs. Joseph Brudevold were fishing in a skiff when they saw a HairyHominoid standing with water up to its knees one night. The next morning 13.5 inch long footprints with distinct toemarks and heels with no discernible arch were found in a mud bank .

Ferndale, Whatcom County, Washington State, Nooksack River. 21st September 1967. During the Salmon Run on the Nooksack River northwest of the San Juan Archipelago. On another night to the previous sighting Mrs. Brudevold was fishing in a skiff alone when a HairyHominoid suddenly appeared near her one night. The manbeast loomed out of the dark water within four feet of the witness's boat. The next morning 13.5 inch long footprints with distinct toemarks and heels with no discernible arch were found in a mud bank that were the same as the prevous sighting.

Brandon, Manitoba, Canada. 28th September 1967. 1.45 pm. Jim Wall of Maple Leaf Aviation saw a flame followed by a silver object vanish north of the airport. The flame was pointing downwards. Around the same time UFOs were sighted at several

points by individual witnesses. Mr Wall took to the air and searched the area. Nine miles northeast of the airport he saw smoke from a patch of bush that was burning in the middle of a dirtfield. Jim circled the area. Green willow trees were burned and the grass in a dried up slough was severely charred in a circular shape apparently with the hottest part of the fire were in the centre and all that remained was white ash from the extreme heat. We know where it landed but where did it go? No-one saw the UFO go back up again. Had it burnt up?

On 28th September 1967 three young women from Junee in southern New South Wales reported to the police that they had been chased by a UFO for fifteen miles on the Temora-Junee road as they returned from Temora. They informed the police and Constable Apps of Junee police who viewed the object through binoculars. Miss Campbell who was driving thought it was a star at first but it kept getting closer and when she dipped the lights on and off it got brighter. Near the wheat silos at North Junee she slowed down the object stopped and Miss Campbell and the girls drove to the home of Miss Withers, a passenger, parents who also saw the craft. They saw it at the end of the street and it appeared to be only six feet above a streetlight. They dropped off Miss Withers and continued to the police station where they reported the matter with the light following. The light was yellowish like a headlight.

Clare, South Australia. September 1967. 6.00 pm. Mrs Collins saw a very bright light hovering at that height of one metre about sixty metres away. She ran to get her husband and they came back as it took off vertically and shot off fast over the hills. The object was a white oval shape. Ho-hum.

Marietta, Whatcom County, Washington State. Nooksack River. September 1967. Mr. Harold James smelled a strong animal smell and saw a Bigfoot sitting by the Nooksack River at dawn.

Near Marietta, Whatcom County, Washington State. Nooksack River. September 1967. John Green, Reynold James and Randy Kinley were night-time fishermen who found that their nets were being pulled in by a Bigfoot on the Nooksack River.

Bellingham, Whatcom County, Washington. September 1967. Mrs. Carol Davis saw a Bigfoot wading out to sea. The last phenomenal event to occur here in Bellingham was in 1954 when there was a massive micrometeorite attack in the area.

Marietta, Whatcom County, Washington State. Nooksack River. September 1967. There were many groups of witnesses and individual witnesses during the Salmon Run on the Nooksack River northwest of the San Juan Archipelago. There were at least eight sightings of a tall Hairy Hominoid that was seven foot tall and left footprints seventeen inches long as well as leaving a foul smell. The manbeast also had grey tipped hair and glowing eyes. It occasionally raided fishing nets whilst the farmers were fishing.The Hairy Hominoids in the northwest were certainly quite busy during the Salmon Run that year.

Brimpaen, Grampians, Victoria, Australia. 2nd October 1967. Around noon Bob Rethus and Wendy Rethus saw a strange animal eating a sheep carcasse only 180 metres from their home. They thought that it was a dog and looked through binoculars at it. It was not a dog. The creature chased away two wedge tailed Eagles that were also interested in the carcasse and it went for them. When they took off the animal jumped into the air trying to pull them down and the hindquarters were almost three feet off the ground when it jumped. After lunch Mr Rethus and a shearer took a utility vehicle, a pickup truck, and drove down to the spot and chased the Thylacine-like creature. They were doing thirty miles per hour but it kept up pace fifteen to twenty yards in front of them. The creature was a very dark brown with almost black stripes running around its rib cage and it was covered in short fur like a dog. The tail was long, stiff and smooth and curled back at end and it had a big head with small ears. The head sat up almost vertical to its body as it ran like a horse arching its neck and after 300 metres it vanished. The Thylacines are trying to disprove their extinction?

Melville, near Huntington, Suffolk County, Long Island, New York. 3rd October 1967. Phillip Burkhardt, an Aerospace computer systems Engineer was alerted by his son Donald Burkhardt, 14, and his son’s friend Shawn Kearns,13, to look at an odd machine that

was hovering over the house on Roundtree Drive. Just above the trees was a hovering disc that was a silver metallic white colour that was illuminated by lights. There was a set of rectangular shaped lights blinking on and off revolving across the lower portion from left to right as well as another light on top that was not blinking. There was no noise and the object dropped down behind the ridge. Phillip went to get binoculars and set out to find it with others in a car. The object flew out of sight again. Phillip noticed that it was not flying regulation red and green lights. He phoned Suffolk Air Force Base in Westhampton Beach to alert them of the strange aerial vehicle. Afterwards all of the witnesses detected a peculiar odour of burning chemicals at the site of the sighting. Oddly enough the telephone played up for a while afterwards and there were odd blackouts in the area. The usual sighting mixture. Smells, dead telephones, shifting lights, blackouts and quite a popular area for them.

Shag Harbour, Shelburne County, Nova Scotia, Canada. 3rd October 1967. Tuesday. A sixty foot long UFO that had a series of bright portholes was seen to descend from the sky and glided into the harbour of Shag harbor and submerged into the Ocean half a mile offshore. The UFO was sizzling and floating on the surface before descending in a patch of strange yellow foam and bubbling water. This was no Meteor unless Meteors have windows.

Brewster, Putnam County, New York. 8th October 1967. Sunday. 3.30 pm. Patrolman Gene Blamey saw a big ball of fire fall from the sky that exploded on impact. Balls of flame seven to eight feet in height erupted from it and white smoke billowed out. Blamey thought that it would never stop. Was this a Meteor?

Shillong, Meghalaya, India. 17th October 1967. Tuesday. Many witnesses saw a UFO at a height of 500 feet that was then seen to swoop down damaging vegetation and sucking and churning the water of a river before speeding off into the sky again. This one went almost into the water and then took off again. Previously there had been a cloudless deluge during an earthquake here in 1897 that had been preceded by a green Moon in the sky the week before.

Bluff Creek, Humboldt County, Pacific range, California. 20th October 1967. Friday. Roger Patterson and Bob Gimlin were at the

confluence of Bluff Creek and Notice Creek. A female Hairy Hominoid was shot on movie film by Roger Patterson who had suddenly came upon the Hominoid squatting on the bank behind a jumble of uprooted trees blocking the creek bed. The horses panicked and reared and Patterson's horse fell over onto him. He worked himself free, pulled out the movie camera from its saddlebag and ran after the fleeing Hominoid that was filmed from 100 feet away. He used the remaining 28 feet of film. The horses had bolted and Hairy Hominoid tracks led up to bare rock. The witnesses made plaster casts of the footprints that were half as large again as a Human foot with a stride 42 inches long. The depth of the tracks suggested a weight of 800 pounds. The height of the manbeast was between six feet and 6.5 feet. Old Faithful was filmed. Previously in the area in 1932 bolts of lightning were seen going up into the sky during an earthquake in Humboldt County, in 1950 a ten year old girl saw a redeyed Hairy Hominoid with strange fangs as well as tattered and torn clothing, in 1958 at Korbel, Bigfoot footprints were found around a worksite on 27th August at Bluff Creek before 12th October 1958. an irate Hairy Hominoid woke up Roy Wallace who gave it a candy bar and on 12th October 1958. at Elk River several dogs bodies were found that had been ripped apart by a giant Hairy Hominoid creature. Also on that same day Mr Ray Kerr saw an eight to ten foot tall naked Hairy Hominoid seen running away. At Bluff Creek in 1959 a husband and wife team in a plane spotted great tracks in the snow and followed them. The tracks led to an enormous Hominoid covered in brown hair. In 1963 and also at Bluff Creek a tall Hairy Hominoid appeared between two workgangs laying concrete culverts and upended a truck containing the 48 inch culverts. Culverts had previously been found as if thrown around after being lain. In the sea off Eureka the yacht "Hattie D" ran into a submerged metallic moving object 105 feet long that was moving around and was damaged. There was no conning tower thus ruling out submarines.

This particular sighting has been claimed to be a fake by several persons over the years but has not been proven to be a fake. No one has proved either way. No Bigfoot costumes were ever

offered up or any explanations of how the very deep footprints were created.

Holsworthy, Devon, England. 24th October 1967. Two Police Officers, Constable Roger Willey and Constable Clifford Waycott, were in their Patrol Car near Brandis Corner when they saw a starshaped object hovering at treetop level which chased the Patrol Car before the Police chased the UFO for twelve miles to Okehampton. Two other Police Constables also saw it. The craft was cross shaped with the alternate arms shorter and was viewed over thirty miles for fifty minutes. It is boring playing catchies. Previously there had been the sighting of a pair of Plesiosaurs off East Looe in Cornwall in 1949 and Pumas were seen in Cornwall in 1964.

Reading, Berkshire, England. 25th October 1967. 4.30 am. Mr B. J. Collett was in a Ford Transit van carrying a load of Titanium castings on the A32. It was a clear sky and then the van stalled several times. The radio then failed and the headlights went out. The witness looked under the bonnet but nothing seemed wrong so he tried to start it again. Then Mr. Collett noticed a shadowy form up the road ahead that was set against the sky. After several more stalls of the van's motor there was the smell of electrical burning but is was not coming from under the bonnet. The object was now hovering only 100 yards away and resembled a flattened ice cream cone sixty feet across at the rim ande thirty feet from the curved upper surface to the point of the conical understructure. The UFO was watched for several minutes and eventually moved away. The witness's ears kept popping which was consistent with sudden airpressure changes in the vicinity. There was a feeling of tension. When he resumed driving Mr Collett found that he had difficulty in coordinating the movements of his hands and feet. It was as if the witness had to learn how to drive again. There was a tingling numbness and crawling feelings at the ends of his fingers. There are a good number of physical reactions to the sighting from olfactory to visual to electronic.

Reading, Berkshire, England. 25th October 1967. 4.30 am. This was the same sighting as that of Mr. Collett. Another witness was in a car travelling in the opposite direction to Mr Collett. His engine also failed as a large eggshaped object crossed the road in

front of witness. The same sighting viewed from a different direction but with the same electromagnetic effects.

Moigne Downs, Dorset, England. 26th October 1967. Angus Brooks, a former RAAF photographic interpreter, was taking his two dogs, a German Shepherd and a Dalmation, for a morning walk. He lay down in a hollow to shelter from a strong wind whilst the dogs ran around. Almost immediately he saw a contrail in the sky which disappeared revealing an object hurtling towards the ground which stopped at an altitude of 250 feet. The central disc was twenty-five feet in diameter and twelve feet thick with four protruding fuselages that were 75 feet long by seven feet high by eight feet wide. As the object approached three of the fuselages were lined up next to each other behind the central chamber while the remaining fuselage was pointed forward. On deceleration the two outer fuselages at the rear swung forwards ninety degrees so that all four fuselages formed a cross with the disc at the centre. As soon as it had finished its descent the entire object rotated ninety degrees clockwise and hovered silently and seemed unaffected by the very strong wind. The craft was made of translucent material that assumed the colour of the sky above it changing as clouds passed overhead. The nose cones and groove fins were visible under the fuselages and dark shadows spotted the bottom of them and the disc. After twenty-two minutes the front and rear fuselages moved around to line up with one of the lateral fuselages and the object took off to the east-northeast, single fuselage in front and the three parallel fuselages in the rear. The German Shepherd was panicking. On future visits to the area she showed signs of nervousness. Within six weeks she died of Cistitis. The dog dies. Coincidence? Otherwise a very detailed sighting the day after Reading which was also cross-shaped as this one was from some views.

Belleview, Marion County, Florida. 26th October 1967. 5.15 am. Police Trooper B.J. Futch of the Highway patrol saw a UFO at a 500 foot altitude which followed his Patrol Car for half a mile.it was a giant white object which glowed like one thousand candles. This was the same day as Moigne Downs in England.

Marietta, Whatcom County, Washington State. Nooksack River. Late October 1967. Rita Lawrence saw a hand covered with dark hair except for the fingers and knuckles reach into her bedroom through the window and feel around. Nightmare inducing stuff.

Marietta, Whatcom County, Washington State. Nooksack River. Late October 1967. Frank Lawrence Jnr a few days after the previous case involving Rita Lawrence saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot outside the house. The Bigfoot then ran away.

During Autumn October 1967 by the Chehalis River near Chehalis in Lewis County in Washington State a hunter by the name of Billy Brown saw a white Bigfoot that was eight foot tall. Billy shot at the creature's head and the creature ran off into the swamp screaming and later Billy found traces of what appeared to be blood.

Dead Horse Creek, near the Grande Ronde River in Wallowa County in Northeastern Oregon. Mr. Joe Jackson saw a Bigfoot standing on the side of the road that then ran off into the bush during Autumn October 1967.

Boyup Brook, on Kojonup-Mayanup Road, Western Australia. 31st October 1967. Tuesday. 9.35 pm. Mr A. F. Spargo was in his car. Mr. Spargo was also called Mr Harris, a woolgrader, a married man with three children who were not with him at the time. He was doing 60 miles per hour heading from Mayanup to Boyup Brook when suddenly he saw a mushroom shaped bluish oval shaped object. This object shot a beam of light at him which was two feet wide and at the end of the beam was an oval shaped object. The craft was thirty feet long and hovering at an altitude of 100 feet. It gave off an iridescent bluish light and a beam of light coming from its' underside at a 40 degree angle that was pulsating. At the same time the car radio failed, the engine died and the headlights went out. Also the witness's watch played up and was now five minutes slow. There was absolutely no noise at all and the car had jerked to a halt. Even the insects were quiet. The witness lost memory of much of the event and for two weeks he had a constant headache. The sighting lasted five minutes. The colour of the craft darkened as it vanished swiftly to the west and the car started working again and there was no sensation of acceleration as there had been no feeling

of deceleration in the beginning. It was as if he had been momentarily frozen in time. Where did the five minutes go? Everything else seems normal so far. Maybe Mr. Harris and Mr. Spargo were different witnesses of the one event or different aliases used.

Winsted, Litchfield County, Connecticut. October 1967. A mother and her two small children driving along country road, rounded a bend and suddenly confronted by huge triangular shaped object resting on the road 200 feet ahead. Silvery grey colour, light at its vertices. The UFO took off silently as car approached. Vanished into gathering dusk. Always watch out for oncoming traffic even if you do not know where it's from.

Round Mountain, near Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon. Late October 1967. Mr. Glenn Thomas, a logging contractor saw three hideous Ogre-like things lifting rocks from beneath which they dug up and devoured nests of rodents. The rocks weighed up to 200 pounds each and it looked like a family group of male, female and youngster. The creatures had catlike faces and were watched for fifteen minutes. Ogres? As good a name as any.

Branford, New Haven County, Connecticut. October 1967. Autumn. State Senator Lucy T. Hammer and her husband Mr Thorvald Hammer saw a huge cat stroll past their home on their Estate which walked into the woods on their forty acre estate. A Connecticut Kitten?

Hilltown, South Australia. October 1965-November 1967. 2.00 am. A family was awakened by a buzzing noise when they saw an oblong rounded yellowgreen ball of light 2.4 metres across with a red pulsating light on it nearby. There was a buzzing sound audible all of the time until the ball vertically took off. Quite a popular area for UFO sightings only unlike some other places.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia, 2nd November 1967. Thursday. A lone witness at first heard a sound like a squeaky fanbelt outside his home. Outside he saw a tall manlike creature, far taller than a man, moving swiftly among the igloos in the T. N. T. Area. The Hominoid was not walking but appeared to be sliding or

gliding and was wearing grey and seeing it was hunting season grey was an unsafe colour to wear.

Sowbery, North Livingstone, near Thessalon, Algoma County, Ontario, Canada, 5th November 1967. Sunday. Orne Wolgemuth saw UFOs that night. The next morning one horse was found in a state of shock with a long slash in its neck and another horse was dead with its throat and jugular vein cut. Shades of “Snippy”! French Aliens?

Fordingbridge, Hampshire, England, New Forest. 6th November 1967. Monday. 2.30 am. Karl Barlow, a truckdriver, was driving on the Highway A338 when he saw a strange green object that was fifteen feet wide. The eggshaped light was over the trees to the right of the road and were approaching the truck. When the lights were one quarter of a mile away the radio and lights of the truck went out. The diesel engine was still running and Karl stopped the truck. Then the object descended 45 feet away and a porthole opened in it. A tube-like contraption came out of it like a vacuum cleaner hose. There was a box on the end of it with four short tubes. There was a high pitched whining noise and the object sucked up sand, gravel and leaves from one side of the road and then from the other. The hose then retreated into the UFO which then hovered for twenty seconds. The craft was still whining and took off in the direction that the craft originally arrived from. The UFO was fifteen foot wide, eggshaped and with a small saucer shaped form on the underside. At the same time a white Jaguar car had stalled on the other side of the object opposite the truck. The UFO was blocking the road. The Jaguar could not start after the UFO left. Both vehicles’ batteries were completely burnt out. The truck driver was terrified. The Jaguar driver did not want to make a formal report to the Police as he had had a few drinks and did not want to go on the breathalyser. Two witnesses to a hovering UFO that acted as a Street sweeper?

Veksoe, near Ballerup, Denmark. 7th November 1967. Several witnesses saw a UFO land. Ho-hum.

Woking, Surrey, England. 12th November 1967. Sunday. A man was cleaning the windscreen of his car at night when a man

became aware of a strange smell. It was not the engine of car which was on and was unpleasant. Then he saw a face through the nearside passenger window that was ten inches high by eight inches wide. The face was faintly luminous and seemed to have no features such as eyes, nose or mouth. The witness also saw an arm reaching up the cars hood that was attached to a very dark body that was 4.5 feet tall. The sighting lasted two minutes. Another missing UFO?

Venice Centre, Poplar Plains, Cayuga County, New York State. 12th November 1967. 12.30 am . Fifteen miles south of Auburn on the Van Nostrand farm on a wooded area 400 yards east of the Howard Lacey farmhouse between Venice centre and Poplar Ridge on Town Line Road a sharp blast stunned the area. This had happened the previous year on the same day and at the same time on the Howard Lacey farm. State Police, Cornell University Geologists and Army personnel examined gaping holes left by unknown forces. Strange lights seen in the sky when the boom was heard. A large hole was found. The new hole would appear after a blasting noise 300 yards from the previous one. There were no Meteor fragments, only craters that were five feet across and three feet deep and surrounded by a 44 foot circle of exposed Earth around the perimeter. The dirt had been thrown up as if an explosive device had gone off underground. There were no signs of a meteoric impact. Pinpoint accuracy on a Cosmic level?

Cranleigh, near Woking, Surrey. England. 13th November 1967. 12.30 am. Philip Freeman, 22, and Angela Carter, 20, were in a parked car when the smell of food being cooked badly appeared. It was a pitch black night and suddenly a luminous face appeared that was attached to a bellshaped body of a hominoid that was visible in the rearview mirror for two minutes. This was just the day after the previous Woking Hominoid sighting and smelling.

Yerecoin, Western Australia. 16th November 1967. 6.30 pm. Mr Poole, a farmer, was mustering sheep heard a humming noise which increased in intensity. Mr. Poole also saw a UFO half a kilometre away and he could feel vibrations coming from it. Then the object approached and stopped just by his vehicle being only two metres away. The craft was like an inverted saucer five metres

across. It had four windows, two round and two square and was a grey colour and was two metres high. The craft hovered a few metres above the ground the farmer spoke to it and received an echo of his own voice. By the time Mr. Poole got out of the vehicle it had gone. Was it curious about sheep? Previously there had been a landed UFO seen at Moora near here in 1925.

Gull Lake, Saskatchewan, Canada. 19th November 1967. Cedric Cunningham saw a blinding ball of fire near Swift Current Creek. He later found a large circular burned area there. Meteor or UFO?

Calgary, Alberta, Canada. 19th November 1967. 5.45 pm. David Seewaldt, fourteen, was walking between houses across a paddock which normally took three minutes. This night it took 45 minutes.David arrived home in a daze with glazed eyes. Under hypnosis he recalled that he had heard a highpitched noise, looked up, and saw a hovering silvergrey UFO. Dotted around its' centre were coloured lights that were flashing on and off. David had no memory afterwards until he was under regression. On first seeing the craft he had turned and run away. Then an orange beam emerged from the bottom of the craft. When it reached him he had fallen into a trance after which the beam seized hold of him and lifted him into the ship. Once inside he saw two Monsters which had brown scary skin like a crocodile's, holes for their ears and noses and slits for mouths. They were six feet tall with four fingers on each hand but no thumbs. Four of them put him onto a cot and then started to examine him. They stripped him of all of his clothes including his underwear which upset him greatly. They lifted up his head and examined his hair, eyes and nose. One talked in a buzzing noise. They then let him put his clothes back on. He then went down a hallway to another room in which there were all sorts of bright lights. They laid him on a table and a grey blanket was thrown over him before a huge orange light descended and was shone onto him. One of the Monsters took a grey needle and stuck it into his arm. He then was walking through a computer room before emerging into a hallway. The orange beam then reappeared and the boy found

himself back on Earth. A high pitched whine came from the craft as he dashed for his home. Just as he arrived home the craft shot up into the sky and vanished. Boring.

Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. 24th November 1967. Friday. Carlos Alberto de Mascimento,14, was in his 8th floor apartment on Rua Gomes Caneiro when he heard a highpitched whining noise. He looked out a window and Mr Ugo Battaglia also came to the window. They saw that whilst a large metal disc was landing it struck a tree and exploded in flames. Then three tall beings in white coveralls could be seen walking around. They had to be fifteen feet tall as the grass in the area was six foot tall and the grass was knee-high to them. The Hominoids walked stiffly and had their arms held tightly to their sides. The next day the tree was found bare of leaves with the trunk burned and charred with some limbs broken on the other trees as well. Learner drivers again? They run into as many trees as we do.

Komovi Forest, Montenegro. 26th November 1967. Sunday. Many individual witnesses during rainy weather saw a large section of the forest which caught fire for 24 hours. A round object had been seen low in the sky over it and trees were seen to be catching fire from the flames from the object. The same hopeless driver? Where are the Police when you need them? Or were the sightings at Gull Lake, Rio de Janeiro and the Komovi Forest in the one seven day period all misidentified Meteors or energy forms?

North Livingstone, near Thessalon, Algoma County, Ontario, Canada. November 1967. A very bright light in the sky chased Terry Goodmurphy and Steven Greyton,two youths in a car. There was a smell of Sulphur in the air during this event. Originally the two youths had seen a circular object 100 feet in diameter on Highway 17. The witnesses were so frightened that they reversed their car back down the Highway. Sulphurous smells again? Were they being chased by something from Hell? Previously there had been ghost-lights seen over Caseville, Michigan, in 1897 and on 5th November ,1967, a horse had been attacked by a UFO nearby at Sowbery.

Conway, Faulkner County, Arkansas. November 1967. A stainless steel sphere fell from the sky. Not our first one either. Previously there had been the fall at a very low angle of a Meteor at Cabin Creek, Arkansas, and in 1909 a strange light that was going up and down like a bird was seen over Mabelvale.

Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. November 1967. A Hairy Hominoid was seen during the day. It was not a bear. They should know the difference between a bear and something else up there by now.

Candy Pass, Washington Cascades, Chelan County, near Little Wenatchee River Washington State. morning November 1967. Frank Kaleson spotted a tall Hairy Hominoid in the sights of his 30-06 rifle at a range of 75 yards. The creature was 7.5 feet tall, appeared to weigh 400 pounds and had bowed legs. The long arms were almost reaching its' knees and it had sloping shoulders and reddish hair all over its body. The manbeast had small dark eyes that stared at the witness. The creature also had black hair on its head, a broad flattened nose and protruding lips and chin. The man and the manbeast faced each other for five seconds and then left leaving footprints that were fifteen inches long and seven inches across at the ball of the foot and were 1.5 inches deep. Frank knew that it was not a bear and he could not bring himself to shoot it. The creature made a grunting noise. This is a Hunter and even he reckons that this war no bear.

Banasea Airport, Bucharest, Romania. 2nd December 1967. 9.30 pm. The witnesses saw a conical object hovering at 35 degrees over the northern horizon. It was a brilliant but vacillating light which suddenly dropped down to the ground and then rose up again to its original position before moving a short distance from left to right. The object then paused and then repeated the up and down manoeuvre once again and was at first seen by an Army Officer at a Military Airfield who alerted dozens of others. At 11.30 pm it vanished over the northern horizon. They like airfields too though they are usually not scheduled flights.

Ashland, Saunders County, Nebraska. 3rd December 1967. Patrolman Herbert Schirmer was driving his Patrol Car on the edge

of town when he felt something was wrong. Near the intersection of Highway 63 he saw something ahead of him that he thought was a truck. When he flipped on his highbeam headlights the truck flashed up into the night sky. Early in the morning he returned to the Police Station and he ne noted a report of a Flying Saucer in the Police report. At home he had a headache, a red welt on his neck and buzzing in his ears that kept him from sleeping. Under regression Schirmer saw a saucer land when legs shot out from the bottom as if telescoping from it. He was prevented from starting his Police cruiser. Then a hatch opened and Hominoids emerged. Schirmer could not draw his weapon and the Hominoids surrounded the patrol car. One pointed something at Schirmer and there was a bright flash and he passed out. The Hominoids were 4.5 to five feet tall and wore closefitting uniforms that were of a silver grey material. They wore boots and gloves and had hoods like pilots helmet with a small antenna over the left ear. Their skin was grey-white, their noses were flat and they had slit mouths and slanted eyes with strange pupils that opened and closed like a camera lense. The Hominoids communicated by voice and telepathy in broken English. They took Herbert onto the craft and told him that the craft was vulnerable to Radar due to Ionisation. The Hominoids also stated that they had hidden bases on Earth, one of which was underwater near Florida and another in the Polar region. They came from another Galaxy. Then the Leader of the Hominoids showed Herbert a view screen showing three warships flying in front of the big dipper. The Leader of the Hominoids had also stated that they had stolen electricity from powerlines. During the event Herbert had lost twenty minutes. Nobody has ever actually reported seeing a big, red herring flying by.

Banasea Airport, Bucharest, Romania. 4th December 1967. 4.30 am. A Lieutenant-Major and several other witnesses saw similar object to the sighting two days previous. A return unscheduled flight?

Nooksak River, near Marietta, Whatcom County, Washington State. Early December 1967. Frank Lawrence Jnr and another man saw a six foot tall Bigfoot with red eyes walk out of the river at night and then go into the fields which were covered by mist at the time. Real mist?

Copenhagen. Denmark. 7th December 1967. Hans Lauritzen with was with four friends in Hareskoven Wood in the evening. Lauritzen suffered from Hepatitis and had given up work. This night Lauritzen saw two big yellow dim globes about 100 metres away and another member of the party also saw them. Lauritzen walked alone for ten minutes and seemed to be under a trance. Suddenly he felt the presence of something above him and said “Please help Humanity. Please let me help you in helping Humanity ". A telepathic conversation followed and then he heard his friends calling him. An hour had passed. One member of the party had been blinded by a bluish light. Lauritzen ran down a slope to his car. Later it was found that his Hepatitis had been cured somehow and this was confirmed later by Doctors. Lauritzen’s mind started fragmenting after a while and he had difficulty with moral questions such as right and wrong. He felt something that had been done to his brain and every time he wished to talk about it an unbearable pain flooded his spine, neck and head. Turning his emotions off in regard to the UFOs turned the pain off and he was able to write about his experience. Lauritzen believes that thousands of people are manipulated in this way. Welcome to the wonderful World of paranoid conspiracy theories or are they? This could be the onset of schizophrenia as well. Or just another day in the Universe of Shadows and Illusions?

Ithaca, Tompkins County, New York State. 12th December 1967. Tuesday. 7.00 pm. A woman and her son were in her car when she became aware of a red light following her. At first she thought that it was the Police but she soon realized that it was an illuminated flying thing above the power lines to her left that was pacing her. Then the control of the car was overtaken and she shouted at her son to brace himself. They ran off the road, over an embankment into an alfalfa field. Then a white twirling beam of light flashed down and the witnesses heard a humming noise as well as heard voices that were broken and jerky like a chorus. The woman went hysterical and her son would not respond to her. He was in a trance. Then the woman heard the voices name someone she knew who was having a terrible car accident at same time miles away. The son would not

remember any of this. Then the car moved itself out of the field, over a ditch and back onto the road and control of the car was then given back to her. She sped home. Remember that every report in this book is an alleged happening. It is up to you to decide if they ever were real or even not to decide at all. The question of what is real is a sticky one to begin with. Maybe nothing is!

Ventura, Ventura County, California. 12th December 1967. During the afternoon Henry Madrid was installing a fence around the Ventura County Sewage treatment plant when he saw a black panther pacing back and forth on the nearby mountain side. The big black cat was also seen by his fellow workers Dick Simmons, Fred Salinas and Manuel Portillo who kept an eye on it whilst the County Sheriff's Deputies were notified. The deputies spotted the big cat and charged across what appeared to be an open field towards it when they found to their horror that the open field was a thin dry crust over the sludge from the sewage treatment works. The police car sank beneath the sludge and the cat had escaped by the time the towtruck arrived. Imagine filling out that accident report.

Mahomet, Champaign County, Illinois. 19th December 1967. Tuesday. Since October the electricity usage in a lone witness's house had gone berserk everytime a UFO was seen in the area. That night the witnesses dogs were going crazy and the witness looked outside to see a golden object in the sky. The next day the witness suffered severe ear-ache and nosebleed and where his skin had been exposed the previous night it was like a bad sunburn. It would be funny if it were not so unpleasant, and almost predictable.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 24th December 1967. Sunday. Hundreds of witnesses. The "Silverbridge" over the Ohio River collapsed during a massive UFO flap. Several lives were lost. Was there a connection?

Woodstock, Greene County, New York. December 1967. There were many individual witnesses of UFOs in the area that month and at the same time fifteen dogs disappeared. Was dog favoured on long Interstellar voyages? As companions or as lunch?

Gallipolis, Gallia County, Ohio. December 1967. A cow had been found neatly cut in two in a paddock. The organs and blood in

the lower half had been totally removed. Had the Intergalactic Butcher Shop been around again? Cows as well as horses?

Biloela, Queensland. Australia. December 1967. 8.00 pm. Mr S. Milno was in his car when he saw three men in silver uniforms on the roadside 100 metres below a lookout. Mr. Milno pulled up and reversed the car as he thought that he had run over one of the three men. No-one there. Was there a UFO lingering around as well? Usually is when there are three hominoids nearby.

Saint Brides Bay, Dyfed, Pembrokeshire, Wales. December 1967. There was a Flight of four Hunter RNAS aircraft out of Brawdy and the weather was good. Each plane had one Instructor and one Pilot practising formations when suddenly one plane touched the wing of another and both planes fell towards the ground. The Supervising Pilot Instructor saw four seats eject and four parachutes open all of which deployed perfectly. Then they dived through the cloud base with the planes heading out to sea. Under the cloud base were two parachutes waiting for the other two. Visibility was unrestricted for miles and it was a calm sea. Two parachutes and Airmen never came through the clouds. Disappeared! What was waiting or passing in the clouds? Where did they go? You can't land on clouds! Or can you?

Chief Cornstalk Park, near Marlinton, Pocahontas County, West Virginia. 1967. Ohio River Valley, West Virginia. Four men were out hunting when they saw a giant grey hairy Hominoid figure with bright red eyes. A West Virginia Hairy Hominoid? Previously in 1895 little Landy Jenkins,10, was taken by a giant bird in Webster County on 1st February. On 7th February, Deputy-Sheriff Rube Nihiser saw a giant bird carry off a fawn. On 12th February Peter Swadley, a bear-Hunter, was attacked by a giant bird that carried off his bear-hunting dog after it had ripped open its stomach with one sweep of its claws. That same month sheep had been taken through a hole in the roof of a shed that the bird had made on the farm of Hans Hardrick. In 1924 a farmer saw a plane as big as a battleship crash down near Gem in Braxton County. The Sheriff and a party of men found it soon after but there were already a group of men there who were in black business suits and who were all under five feet tall. On

12th September 1952, at 7.10 pm, several independent witnesses saw what appeared to be a plane crash near the Elk River near Sugar Creek. At James Knoll near Frametown two of the James boys saw an illuminated UFO on top of a hill. At 7.15 pm at Flatwoods five children reported seeing a disc in the sky letting out little sparks. After this a red light could be seen pulsating on top of the hill. A search party went out to investigate. As they got closer to the light a metallic smell was smelt. Then a Hominoid appeared and the witnesses fled back to the house. On 13th September ,the day after, a husband, wife and child were in a car when it stalled. There was a sulphurous smell in the air and the husband got out to investigate a light in the woods. The wife then saw an enormous Hairy Hominoid in the woods followed shortly after by the light rising into the sky. In November 1959 Mrs Ruth Foster saw a giant Manbird standing next to her porch. It had flaming big eyes that popped out of a funny little face and no beak. Several other witnesses also saw the manbird with six to eight foot wings. In 1960 near Marlington a car stalled when a Hairy Hominoid appeared with eyes like balls of fire. In December 1960 near Hickory Flats a hairy Hominoid with blazing eyes was seen standing in front of a truck. Also in 1960 in the Chief Cornstalk Hunting Grounds a five to seven foot tall bird with grey plumage and glowing eyes was seen. It resembled a winged man with its head set between its shoulders. In 1961 the winged man was seen in the Ohio River Valley. It had huge batlike wings. In Nicholas County in November 1966, many people saw the same winged man-creature again. Quite a busy area.

Ithaca, Tompkins County, New York.1967. During a UFO flap there were also sightings of Hairy Hominoids. One of these giants was supposed to have assaulted and torn the jacket off a boy. UFOs and Hairy Hominoids again? Where is Chewbacca?

West Rock Fall, Middlesex County, Connecticut,1967. A Busdriver saw a large black Panther wandering around the town. The big cat was walking around on Valley Street. None had escaped from circuses or zoos. The origins of the particular animal were unknown and it was seen on numerous separate occasions. The Connecticut Kitten was still loose even if it was changing colour.

Goroke. Near Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia. 1967. There were numerous reports of strange striped doglike animals. Witnesses said that they were Thylacines. The area was roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. The creature was called the Ozenkadnook Tiger and also called the Tantanoola Tiger. The Thylacines in Australia were still forgetting that they were extinct. In quite a few different places.

Dimboola. Near Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia. 1967. There were numerous reports of strange striped doglike animals. Witnesses said that they were Thylacines. The area was roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. It was called the Ozenkadnook Tiger and also called the Tantanoola Tiger.

Mount Arapiles. Near Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia. 1967. There were numerous reports of strange striped doglike animals. Witnesses said that they were Thylacines. The area was roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. It was called the Ozenkadnook Tiger and also called the Tantanoola Tiger.

Casterton. Near Ozenkadnook, Wimmera, Victoria. Australia. 1967. There were numerous reports of strange striped doglike animals. Witnesses said that they were Thylacines. The area was roughly bounded by Kingston, Horsham and Hamilton in the west, north and east and Bass Strait in the south. It was called the Ozenkadnook Tiger and also called the Tantanoola Tiger. Who or what else could they be?

Between Lucindale and Naracoorte. South Australia. 1967. After August Mrs Anderson and her son saw a Thylacine for fifteen minutes as it moved along a ditch in a Swamp. For something that's extinct it's sure getting around.

One day in 1967 “Red Jack Ellis”, a local identity, his wife and twelve year old daughter were driving across a weir on the Turon River in New South Wales in Australia. Jack’s daughter asked if she could dangle her feet in the water as they went across the weir and Jack agreed and pulled up. Then one of the thongs or flip-

flops that the girl was wearing fell off and she ran off after it in the moonlit night. Around a curve in the river she waded out into the river to get it and whilst returning to the bank saw a hairy beast 2.4 metres tall standing on the riverbank looking at her. It was a well illuminated moonlit night. She described it as big and hairy and she ran through the water and down the bank to the car as white as a ghost and couldn't talk about what happened. This was the same weir that ten years later where George and Janice Gibbs saw their manbeast.

Springdale, Washington County, Arkansas. 1967. A seven foot tall hairy being was seen looking through a window. Business as normal.

Viojm River, Sweden. 1967. 1.30 am. Lenney Soderstrom, 18, and Tommy Soderstrom, 14, were returning home when they saw two big lights hanging motionless in the air near them. The left the car lights on and rushed into the house and woke their parents. Their mother, father and sister Elba Soderstrom,16, dashed outside and saw the UFO. The object was silent and hovering at an altitude of 150 feet about 350 feet away. The craft had a smooth surface, was dark grey in colour and the thickness in the middle tapered off to a round edge. It was 100 feet in diameter and accompanied by a smaller object that looked similar. After fifteen minutes the elder Soderstrom went inside to get his rifle and the objects began to drift or float north across the river before accelerating away. A few minutes later the same family saw a brilliant light approach their farm, hover, light up the area with white light whilst making a whining, whistling noise. Then the object made a right turn and vanished. Ho-hum.

Trout Brook Lake, New Brunswick. Canada. 1967. The witness saw a small Lakemonster that was three feet in diameter travelling across the lake in a spinning fashion and spraying water seven to eight feet high. The lakemonster zipped into bushes on the shore, came back out and submerged into the lake. Waterskiing? Who behind?

During 1967 there was a sighting by nearly twenty people on the southern shore of Lake Okanogan in Yale County in British

Columbia in Canada of a lakemonster with a head like a bucket that was spouting water. Was this Ogopogo?

Ithaca, Tompkins County, New York. 1967. During a UFO flap there were also sightings of Hairy Hominoids. Hairy Hominoids and UFOs still together?

Ravenswood, Jackson County, West Virginia. 1967. There were several witnesses of a bright light that came from a UFO that bathed them in light. They became sunburnt from it and one of the witnesses eyes were swollen shut for two weeks. There was also a loss of two hours. Was their memory erased by others or by themselves? You could write books about West Virginny.

Lackagh Lough, County Kerry, Ireland.1967. Mr W. J. Wood saw a light yellowish brown Lakemonster that was seven feet long and surfaced only a few yards from him whilst he was fishing in a boat. The Lackagh Lough Lakemonster had been preceded by the Shannon River Lakemonster in 1933, the Mutton Island Seamonster that was shot and killed by the lighthousekeeper in 1935, the Lough Bran Lakemonster in 1940 and the return of the Lough Bran Lakemonster in 1954. Remember that we only use definitely dated reports of alleged events.

Mosque Point, Tarrant County, Texas, Lake Worth. 1967. There were many individual witnesses of a hairy Satyr like creature that resembled an Ogre that was seen on Mosque Point. It scared several people. An ogreish watermonster?

Allison, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. 1967. A nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen. Pennsylvania Hairy Hominoids?

Belpre, Washington County, Ohio. 1967. The witness was in his car when he flashed a torch at a UFO. Suddenly as if in response the torch went out and the electrics of the car were burnt out. The UFOs are very light sensitive. They do not like flashing lights.

Appleton, Outagamie County, Wisconsin. 1967. A UFO was seen hovering over the power lines. From the lines was found to be dripping balls of fire. This was from the high tension wires. But they love powerlines.

Berwick, Kings County, Nova Scotia, Canada. 1967. There were many individual witnesses of giant luminous snakes in the

area. What can we say about giant luminous snakes? Very little except to acknowledge that they have been reported.

Olavarria, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 1967. Police and Military personnel in a Garrison saw a flat oval shape that was hovering that then landed on an emergency runway. Three Hominoids two metres high and wearing silver uniforms were standing near it. They advanced towards the Military Garrison and a Police Officer fired a volley of shots at them. All three Hominoids lifted their hands simultaneously displaying a small luminous ball and the witnesses were then overcome by a strange lassitude and a reluctance to use their weapons. The Hominoids then returned to their craft and it zigzagged away. After this the witnesses then recovered. A busy day at the Airport for another unscheduled landing. Was 1967 a freak year for Phenomenal sightings or for Phenomenal reportings? By far it has the majority of both but it had been building up to it as Phenomenal reports increased in numbers over the preceding years.

1968

Whitehorse, Yukon. Canada. 2nd January 1968. Tom Banks and Errol Smyth were in snowmobiles when they saw a pulsating orange yellow hovering UFO. Both of the snowmobiles then stopped whilst the witnesses felt unusual heat coming from the hovering craft which was then hovering above them. Did it melt the snow?

Chiba, Japan, Tokyo Bay. 5th January 1968. Friday. Thousands of witnesses, most of the City, during a major earthquake saw that there were searchlight-like beams of light in the sky. Their cause was unknown. Lights and earthquakes together?

Confidence Ridge, near Sonora, Sonora County, California. 6th January 1968. Mr. Robert James Junior, a pilot was flying over an area north of Yosemite National Park when his passenger Leroy Larwick, also referred to as Warwick, saw a brown, fuzzy-haired creature about ten to twelve feet tall on the ground fifty feet below them. They took another pass and took a photo. They landed the plane and returned to the sighting area where they found twenty inch

long footprints which they also photographed. More Hairy Hominoids.

Ventura, Ventura County, California. 9th January 1967. Kenneth French and his wife saw a big black cat like a panther on a mountainside whilst they were driving near Ventura.

Wattamalla Beach, Royal National Park, New South Wales. Australia. 13th January 1968. Four youths, A. Tory, J. Rizzo, T. Smith and M. Zines, who were camping noticed a silent erratic flying light which became larger and brighter. It was zigzagging in the sky and the rocks were lit up. Then the object switched off its lights and hovered 400 metres away at an altitude of 60 metres. It was clearly visible as a disc with a dim red band along its rim. There were ten lights on a row along each side and the object had a bell-like shape and glided closer to them. One of the boys flashed a torch at the craft and it responded to torch signals by switching its big lights on. The boys turned the torch off and the craft did likewise. They did this three times.At least this one did not feel threatened by the torch beams. Eventually the craft moved away slowly to the northwest. Soon afterwards Alex Garriock who was piloting an Airliner was startled by a strange green fiery object that flashed past his wing tip while at an altitude of 14,000 feet.

At 10.15 pm on 15th January 1968 Mr. M. Crowley of Bathurst in New South Wales in Australia saw a strange glow coming through his window. Mr. Crowley went outside and saw the glow flicker and dim and then disappear. A few minutes later the luminous object reappeared. It did this several times and each time drew closer to the house. After a while it stopped approaching and Mr. Crowley then saw several objects hovering over trees on a nearby hill. They moved about freely and the witness seemed to think that they were communicating with the glow in the sky. Finally one of the objects shot across the top of the hill and disappeared at 11.30 pm and Mr. Crowley went back inside his house though the glow was still flickering on and off. This was two days after Wattamalla Beach.

Three Hills, Alberta, Canada. 15th January 1968. An oddlooking object that was glowing a flourescent greenish blue and

resembling a stunted dill pickle was seen by a number of observers. Beware the giant aerial dill pickle.

Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts. 17th January 1968. 9.30 pm. Three witnesses in a car saw an oval or boomerang shape with five horizontal white lights on it in the sky. It approached the car and stopped in midair before it moved slowly in front of car. Then it took off at great speed. And the flying boomerang?

Manhattan, Manhattan County, New York City, Manhattan Island. 19th January 1968. Friday. A strange fog appeared that caused a burning of the throat, difficulty breathing and collapse in several cases appeared. The fog was not from the New Jersey oil refinery as the fog that day would have had to fight a strong wind in the opposite direction. There were UFOs seen at the time as well as power failures occurring. The UFOs had been seen for a week prior. There were at least fifteen individual sightings. Phones were also cut out from the 13th to the 19th . There were massive powerfailures in the same period. New York! Oh what a town!

Wellington, New Zealand. 20th January 1968. Many witnesses including Airport officials saw a large yellow disc moving over the City towards Island Bay which then landed near the stretch of Cook Strait. The UFO was visible from the coast by binoculars and the sea was rough. The object appeared to burst into flames on landing. Landing UFOs onto water is not only a North American Phenomenon. Previously there had been a large arc of light seen in the sky near Island Bay in 1909.

Orford, Tasmania. Australia. January 1968. 9.00 pm. A family taking a weekend trip around Tasmania were on the east coast. The Husband was driving at 55 to 65 kilometres per hour and then they rounded a curve a bright light suddenly came over the drivers side. It was yellowish and they did not know where it came from. Seconds later the vehicles lights dimmed. Then the bright light went out and vehicles lights went back to normal. This happened at the next bend as well. When the car came out of the bend and into the straight the lights had failed completely. This lasted from fifteen to twenty seconds. The witnesses then stopped the car and the

yellow light was gone. Then the car lights came back on by themselves. Pretty normal really.

Gerona, Spain. January 1968. Several individual witnesses saw a tall manlike creature in the woods during the month. It was apelike and had long arms. Footprints were found which were neither ape or Human though. What they were is unknown. The sightings continued into February. Suddenly the Hairy Hominoids appeared in Spain.

Criacao do Cabrita, Azores. 1st February 1968. A watchman at an Air Station saw an oval UFO with a glass tower and balustrade where two entities stood. Two other enitities were in the tower. The witness shone his light at the craft and was immediately covered in dust. The UFO then vanished and the witness fainted. They don't like lights shone at them most of the time.

Koorda, Western Australia. 8th February 1968. Around 10.00 am Mr Stephens was ploughing a paddock when he saw an unusual object nearby when he looked up and saw an orange red circular object hovering four metres above the ground less than 600 yards away. Mr. Stephens' dog took off and chased the craft for one hundred yards. The craft at the time had been travelling at fifty kilometres per hour and there were no windows or lights and it eventually vanished over the hill 300 metres away to the southsouthwest. I'd run away from one if I were a dog though. Or a horse or a cow. Mr. Stephens ran to his boss's house and they both saw the craft heading off in a southsouthwest direction.

Washington , District of Columbia, Potomac River. 8th February 1968. Thursday. A grapefruit sized lump of ice fell from the sky and through the awning of 89 Elmira Avenue. It was unusually pure ice and contained no organisms. The ice was so hot when travelling down that it had even left a burn mark, a sort of glassy spot, on the Aluminium awning. Hot ice? Was it the size of an iceberg when it started falling to get that hot? Ice does not normally get hot though, it tends to melt and turn into water or steam.

Campobello di Mazara, Sicily, Italy, near Trapani. 10th February 1968. Saturday. Throngs of tourists saw the remains of a giant Lizard-like creature found washed up on a beach. The

carcasse had been initially found by Vincenze Croce, a fisherman, who had been walking on the beach. There was flesh still on it and the spinal column was still intact and it had obviously only died recently. The creature was 23 to thirty feet long with a duck-shaped head. The body was taken to a Museum and remained unidentified. We know that the Dinosaurs are dead but for how long ? A duckbilled Seamonster? Previously there had been a shower of stones from a small black cloud over Marsala, Sicily, in 1835.

Johnston, Providence, Rhode Island. 11th February 1968. 7.00 pm. The witness was in a car near Hawkins Pond when he saw an oval domed object which passed over his car. The craft had pulsating white or pinkish lights around the rim.

Newfield, Gloucester County, New York. 12th February 1968. Two boys saw a hovering UFO near their home. As the object tilted a six foot wide window was seen on top of it and two beings were standing behind it. Tourists? Who was watching who?

Koorda, Western Australia. 15th February 1968. 4.00 pm. Mr King was working on his tractor when he saw an object in the sky three kilometres away. The object rose up from a paddock in a vertical fashion, banked towards Mr. King and was lost to view over Lake Moore. On 8th February , just passed one week before, Mr Stephens dog had taken off when a UFO was seen in the same area.

Vashon Island, King County, Washington State. 18th February 1968. Sunday. Midnight to 1.00 am. It had been raining for several days with below freezing temperatures when Richard Frombach, Boone Powers and Chris Beachner saw an oval or crescent shaped glowing object in a gravel pit. It was a pale bluish-white colour and reflecting light from an unknown source. The witnesses then went back into town and dropped off Frombach who did not come back the the gravel pit with them. They picked up Joseph Frabush and returned to the gravel pit with him instead. The object had moved from right to left. The craft was lense shaped, the size of a compact stationwagon and apparently made of shiny metal and was thirty feet in diameter. All of the witnesses fled back to town and more witnesses came back to the gravel pit at 2.00 am. They

discovered that a one hundred foot wide pond in the gravel pit was completely frozen over to a depth of five inches though the puddle around it was not. The ice was very dry and riddled with airbubbles and dirt. Something had agitated it whilst freezing it and it was unknown how it happened. The ice seemed very dry though it was still raining.

Bengough, Saskatchewan, Canada. 19th February 1968. Martha Heggs saw an inverted bowl. There was a smaller dome on top and six portholes. There were also riveted seams on the base as well as a highpitched whining noise that caused a tingling sensation throughout the witness's body. Prickling, tingling.Whatever. Are these hallucinations or physical contact reactions?

Claddaghduff, near Clifden, near Lough Nahooin, Galway, Ireland. 22nd February 1968. Thursday. 7.00 pm. Stephen Coyne, his wife and five children. At first Stephen and his son, 8, and their dog saw a black object in the water which they thought was another dog. Stephen whistled to it and his own dog went crazy. Suddenly a head shot up out of the water. It had a pole like neck that appeared out of the water and the head was one foot in diameter. The creature also had a flat tail, slick skin and was aimlessly swimming about. At time to time it put its head under its two humps and the flat tail also appeared at times. The dog started barking and the Lakemonster started swimming towards it. The creature came to within nine yards of the dog. The mouth's interior was pale though no teeth or eyes were visible. The creature then saw Stephen and swerved off. Overall it was twelve foot long, had humps on its back and hornlike growths on its head. By dusk the group of witnesses, now the entire family, left the Lakemonster and went home. Is dog a Lakemonster delicacy? A giant Lakemonster in a Lough the size of a large pond. Was it just passing by?

Pulham, Norfolk, England. February 1968. Mr Sydney Webb was walking home along Mill Lane when he saw a tall luminous shape glide from an entrance in a hedge, travel slowly along the road and then vanish. The object was half the height of a telephone pole. Watch out for traffic. You never know what is going to appear from behind the next hedge.

Gerona, Spain. February 1968. There were several individual witnesses. A tall manlike creature was seen in the woods during the month. It was apelike and had long arms. Footprints were found which were neither ape nor Human though. What they were is unknown.The sightings had begun in January and finished in February. Hairy tourists? The Spanish Hairy Hominoids are still on the loose.

Hostalrich, near Vilovi de Onar, near Barcelona, Spain. February.1968. Before the Hairy Hominoid on the pond sighting Ruperto Juher saw a Hairy Hominoid with long arms crossing the Highway. The manbeast walked with a weary sort of gait right in front of the witness's car.

Vilovi de Onar, Barcelona, Spain. February 1968. A Hairy Hominoid was seen drinking water from a pond. It left footprints in the clay that were 40 centimetres long. It was either a very big Hairy Hominoid or it had massive feet for its size.

Between Lucindale and Naracoorte. South Australia. February 1968. Mrs Anderson along with fifteen other people in three cars tried to corner a Thylacine in a reedbed. How do you succeed in catching the nonexistent? As are the Thylacines. Why drive in a reedbed?

Broughton Island. South shore, twenty-five miles northeast of Alert Bay, Queen Charlotte Strait, Vancouver County, British Columbia. Canada. February 1968. Tom Brown and Harry Whonnock, a pair of fishermen digging for clams, saw a six foot tall Hairy Hominoid looking at them. The Hairy Hominoid probably wanted the clams.

Beallsville, Monroe County, Ohio. 19th March 1968. Tuesday. 9.30 pm. Gregory Wells, 9, his mother and his grandmother. Gregory heard a noise like a generator getting louder and louder when a red football-shaped flying object with a row of brilliant red lights along its sides appeared. A tube-like appendage emerged from the bottom which r rotated to point towards Gregory and then emitted a flash of bright light which struck him on the right shoulder. Gregory's jacket ignited instantly and he fell to the ground and screamed for his mother who came over and pulled off the

jacket. Then both of them saw the UFO just fade away. There was a burn the size of a fifty cent piece between his elbow and his shoulder. There was a smaller burn behind his shoulder almost under his arm. They were second degree burns and both blistered. Gregory had been carrying a pitcher of water from his grandmothers house to his mothers trailer home at the time. Some of them can be quite titchy, especially around little boys as we have seen before. Previously in 1878 three or four farmers had seen what appeared to be an opaque white horse in the sky over Parkersburg, West Virginia, on April 18th 1897, a cigar-shaped aerial object with lights was seen over Sisterville,West Virginia, as well as Cochransville, Ohio, shortly after, followed by the aerial crafts returning over Sisterville the following morning. It was three hundred feet long and seen by hundreds who were alerted by the frantic whistling of the sawmill whistle. On 2nd November 1966, Mr Woodrow Derenberg met some Aliens outside of Marietta, Ohio, and on November 26th 1966, a flock of Birdmen were seen over Cat's Creek, Ohio. Sometime in 1967 at Belpre, Ohio, a witness shone a torch at a UFO. Suddenly, as if in response, the torch went out and the electronics of the witness's car were burnt out.

Gulf of Mexico. 27th March 1968. Wednesday. 2.10 am. The crews of the tanker "Alfa Mex 11" and the Mexican Warship "Guanajuato" saw two or three objects in the centre of a bright ball of fire during an earthquake. The waters of the Gulf were churned up into fountains of spray as the object passed over. At the same time twenty-five miles from the ships at Vera Cruz in Mexico there was a deafening rumbling noise and a bright light seen in the sky. It got closer and the noise kept on. The strange Meteor that the ships had seen loomed over the scene. It dipped towards the ground and then shot up and off again heading back in the direction that it came. This was no Meteor. Aquatic UFOs? Technically USOs or Unidentified Submarine Objects.

Vera Cruz Llave, Vera Cruz, Mexico, Gulf of Mexico. 27th March 1968. Wednesday. 2.10 am. The population of the city heard a deafening rumbling noise that got louder as a strange light

appeared from the direction of the Gulf of Mexico. The noise got louder and the earthquake which was happening at the time got more active. The strange light in the sky then dipped down and then ascended before virtually doing a U-turn and heading back over the Gulf. This was not a meteor. It seemed that the earthquake came and went with it. Was this the same light seen by the crews of the two ships? The same thing had apparently happened here on 27th March 1958.

Menghir, India. March 1968. Hailstones fell that were one kilogramme in weight each. Ho-hum.

One night in March 1968 Mr. John Noyce was driving on the Mount Kosciusko Road in New South Wales in Australia when he saw a large bear on the side of the road. The beast was standing upright on the road ahead of him and was illuminated in the car headlights. The creature was much taller than a man and was covered in long hair but quickly vanished into the scrub. There are no bears in Australia though. Nor are there big apes, actually any apes.

Lake Uppramen, Sweden. 1st April 1968. A perfectly triangular 500 square metre hole was found in 90 centimetres thick ice on the lake. Blocks of ice over one metre in diameter were found around the lake as well and divers sent into the lake found a reddish skin or crust of something. Small and equally as large triangular holes were found in nearby lakes as well. Odd holes are often found in ice but what was big enough to make a hole in ice three feet thick? In 1897 an Airship was seen in the sky over here that had an occupant in the gondola.

Cochrane, Buffalo County, Wisconsin. 3rd April 1968. Wednesday. 8.10 pm. Several people in two cars on the road saw a red boomerang-shaped luminous object swoop low over them. The lights and engines of both cars then failed and one of the witnesses reported a feeling of great stillness and a temporary weightless sensation whilst the craft was overhead. They also experienced a burning sensation in their feet some time after. The boomerang had returned and shouldn’t this be the case always?

Narrabeen Lakes, New South Wales. Australia. 3rd April 1968. 1.15 pm. Mrs Mabel Marsh was driving with her nephew when both witnesses saw a strange creature with both of its feet in the water nearby. The creature was one metre tall, had dark grey tough leathery skin and small front legs and walked on thick and round hind legs like an elephants legs. Eventually it ambled out of lake and into scrub. Was this a marsupial watermonster? A Bunyip. This is a pretty built up area yet we still have an odd creature even here. Maybe it is a reptilian version of a kangaroo?

Near Trinity Alps north of Weaversville in Trinity County in California on 6th April 1968 Larry Browning , who had seen a Bigfoot before, saw a Bigfoot wading in the river at night.

Near Trinity Alps north of Weaversville in Trinity County in California on 7th April 1968 Larry Browning, from the previous days sighting, saw a female Bigfoot that chased him after thirty minutes of watching him.

Near Trinity Alps north of Weaversville in Trinity County in California on 8th April 1968 Mike Melton saw a Bigfoot leaning over a river to drink.

On 12th April 1968 a house was hit by a falling meteorite in Schenectady in Schenectady County in New York State.

Westmoreland, Oneida County, New York. 15th April 1968. Monday. 2.00 am. Miss Shane Kurz,19, was woken up by her mother who asked Shane how she could sleep with the light coming through the window. Her sisters in the next room woke as well. The light though was only shining in Shane's room and came from behind the neighbours house across the street. There was no noise and the light then went upwards. Both witnesses had had UFO sightings in the previous few days and there were many other individual witnesses as well. It liked Shane.

Huntington Beach, Orange County, California. 16th April 1968. Tuesday. Louis Duenweg, 17, and three friends discovered strange whitish blobs bobbing at the waters edge. Louis broke one open and began to wash off sand particles in order to examine the unfamiliar pinkish substance within the plastic-like shell when there

was a sudden hissing noise and the blob exploded which temporarily blinded him and burnt his face. Beware pink floating blobs. Rogue cordite? In plastic shells?

Fayetteville, Onondaga County, New York. 17th April 1968. A strange skyquake occurred here.

Parry Sound, Georgian Bay, Lake Huron, near Espanola, Sudbury County, Ontario. Canada. 18th April 1968. A vacationing family saw a brilliant UFO on the water. It was a fiery glow at first and seemed to be moving and came closer to them. It was a craft with red, yellow and green lights and they watched it for an hour until it sped across the channel and up into the sky. We've seen odd craft, and their occupants even, in Georgian Bay before.

Cleveland, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. Lake Erie. 22nd April 1968. Monday. Two boys, William Schwark and his friend, saw an eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid in the woods behind the Zoo. It was not a bear or Gorilla. The Hairy Hominoid ripped the jacket off William and left strange scars on his shoulders and then knocked him down a slope. There were several other witnesses. The Hairy Hominoid had been seen back in 1950 in the same area. Our friend is back but he is not very friendly. Nor was another Hairy Hominoid in Ithaca, New York, in 1967, that had done the same thing to another boy.

Seal Beach. Near Huntington Beach, Orange County, California. 23rd April 1968. A young man found an odd blob which he cracked open and tossed over his shoulder. There was a sudden blast which knocked him down and made a small crater. The pink exploding blobs are still being washed ashore. This was only seven days after the first sighting or exploding.

Lakewood, Los Angeles, California. 25th April 1968. Bert Martin saw large chunks of ice fall out of a clear sky onto a Hollywood Street corner. No planes were overhead or tall buildings and the largest chunk weighed twenty-five pounds. Ice can fall anywhere at anytime in any weather.

Selah, Yakima County, Washington State. 28th April 1968. A series of witnesses saw a hovering UFO. One witness in a car saw three Hominoids four feet tall emerge from it wearing orange shiny

clothes. He blew his car horn and was nearly in a state of collapse when help arrived. Some people over-react to almost anything.

Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts. 30th April 1968. 1.50 am. An oval greyish object reflecting a flashing red light on its underside hovered low over trees and then dropped behind them before it suddenly ascended straight up, hovered a while and then streaked away at great speed. A reversing meteor?

Beverly, Essex County, Massachusetts. April 1968. Spring. 10.00 am. The witness was playing in the yard of Centerville School when the sky got dark and a beige coloured oval object with pulsating yellow and green lights descended and hovered for several minutes before moving away. The witness was joined by ten other witnesses.

Gobi Desert, Mongolia. mid April 1968. Military personnel working on an irrigation project saw a great disc of light trailing flames land onto sand. When a team of motorcycle troops arrived it took off leaving a seared cross on the ground. It must have been very hot.

Salem, Columbiana County, near Youngstown, Ohio. April 1968. Spring. Several individual witnesses. Mrs Alice Allison and her son Bruce Allison,7, both saw a black unlighted object hovering at a height of thirty feet. It had a clear dome with an occupant visible in it that resembled a man in a khaki shirt with olive skin and slanted eyes. The craft was making spluttering noises and rocking back and forth and then it took off to the southwest. Twenty minutes later a giant cat was seen that was three feet high by three foot six inches long and was seen quite often by the family, quite often in the driveway. Once pawprints were found that were three inches round with clawmarks half an inch deep and six inches long. The creature made growling panting catnoises. The Puma had been extinct in the area for over 100 years and this strange Panther-like creature that was seen around the house was large and black. In the same period there were several reports of a large hairy Hominoid moving around in the nearby woods. It was a big manlike creature with a black outline. It was not a bear. Were they dumping their unwanted pets here? Or were they cleverly disguised?

Salem, Columbiana County, near Youngstown, Ohio. April 1968. Spring. Several individual witnesses. Mrs Alice Allison and her son Bruce Allison,7, of a previous sighting were aware of a large shadowy manlike creature that would stand in the nearby woods and watch the house. Once when it was disturbed near their driveway it took off so fast that it did not seem to touch the ground. A large person running at the same speed would have stumbled and tripped over roots and rocks. Bruce also found the spot in the woods that the creature had been lying. There had also been UFO sightings in the area by the same witnesses as well as big cat sightings.

During Spring April 1968 Mr. Glenn Thomas was in the Clackamas River area in Clackamas County in Oregon when he had the opportunity to watch a female Bigfoot eating willow leaves.

Monteagle Mountain, Grundy County, north of Chattanooga, Tennessee. Spring. April 1968. Brenda Ann Adkins, a lone witness, became aware of a nauseating smell. There appeared in front of her a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid with an enormous chest and huge arms and legs and it was covered with blackish red hair. The creature was growling at first and stepped within six feet of the witness. It cocked its head in a quizzical way, stared at the witness, seemed to smile and then left and made little blubbering noises as it went away. A Hairy blubberer?

Glendarry Lough, also called Scraheens Lough, Achill Isle, Mayo, Ireland. 1st May 1968. Michael McNulty and John Cooney were driving home at night and as they passed the Lough a strange creature ran across the road a few yards in front of them and then vanished into thick undergrowth. It was seen clearly in the headlights and the witnesses accelerated away. The creature was eight to ten feet long, two and a half feet tall, had a long thick tail and a long neck like a Swan’s. The head was like a sheep’s or a greyhound’s and the skin was shiny dark brown and slimy and scaly. The eyes were glittering and the creature rocked from side to side as it ran. You don’t see them on land very often but then again you’re not even supposed to see them in the water at any time. Large lizards like monitors and perentis rock from side to side as they run but they are not native to Ireland.

Heyfield, Victoria. Australia. 2nd May 1968. Mr Whelan and Mr Lord, sanitary collectors, were with their truck which had broken down one and a half miles from town. They thought that they were about to get a tow as a string of red lights appeared. But it was not another vehicle that they were familiar with. There was object in a paddock with a string of lights and a dome on top. The two men stood on the bonnet of their truck to get a better view and the lights did not get any closer. Later they discovered that the grass in the area was wilted as if poisoned. This is one lift that they would not have wanted. Previously there had been a near collision between a dazzling golden ball that was hovering just above the roadway and a woman and her son in a car near Maffra in 1947 and near Mansfield in 1954 a UFO landed in front of witnesses for almost twenty minutes before departing.

The following morning at 4.40 am on 3rd May 1968 Mr. Whelan and Mr. Lord again saw the lights hovering above ground level.

Westmoreland, Oneida County, New York. 3rd May 1968. 4.00 am. Shane Kurz,19, a female nurses aide, who was also involved in a previous sighting, saw a UFO and then woke in bed with her mother shaking her. Muddy footprints led into her room from outside. After this Shane suffered nightmares, migraines, strange red rings on her abdomen, and was not capable of menstruating for a year. In February 1973, everything became normal. Under hypnosis three years later Shane remembered being kidnapped and taken into a room by small figures with off-white skin, probing eyes and no hair. They insisted that she get on a table. She did not want to. Ova samples were taken through a long needle. Shane is then told that she has been chosen to give them a baby and rape followed. Shane feels that the creatures know her. New York State has some of the highest rating areas for Phenomena and some of the lowest rating areas. This typical medical examination Contactee example is from one of the lower rating ones. Is any of it real at all?

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 4th May 1968. Police Sergeant Richard Yonge and others saw a long black shape in the loch 500 yards away. It was thirty to 40 feet long and seen for thirty

minutes and changed to two humps, the one on the left being bigger than the one on the right. There was also a large fin sticking up and flopping about. The creature vanished towards Dores. Isn't the one on the left always bigger than the one on the right?

Arrecife, Gulf of Venezuela, Venezuela. 7th May 1968. Five aerial craft apparently travelling in formation were seen to dive into the sea. They did not seem to be Meteors. Another pinpoint Meteor shower?

Glendarry Lough, also called Scraheens Lough, Achill Isle, Mayo, Ireland. Second week of May 1968. Gay Denver, male,16, a trainee carpenter, was cycling home from Mass. He had dismounted and was walking up a rise when he saw a Lakemonster crawling out of the Lough in trees fifty yards away. The creature was humping itself along and climbing up the turf bank near the wood and moved in a jumpy way like a Kangaroo. It was much bigger than a horse and its hind legs were longer than the front legs . The animals length was twelve feet and it was a dark colour with a humped, bumpy back and a small head. This is a giant Otter? A misidentified cow?

Coogee Beach, Sydney, New South Wales, Australia. 10th May 1968. 5.00 pm. A rocket-like object rose up out of the sea, rotated 360 degrees, inclined, and then headed north. One photograph was taken of a blurred -ike shape. Rockets are always appearing out of the sea, aren't they?

Caconde, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 18th May 1968. Saturday. 5.00 am. Mr C.S. Dos Santos, a Nightwatchman, his wife and family and neighbours were witnesses. Mr C.S. Dos Santos found an object in the courtyard of his house. It was a strange metallic cylinder the size of a large coffeepot and there were glass or plastic encased dials on either end with Arabic style writing on the dials. The object was as heavy as a car battery. Mr Dos Santos put the object on the bathroom sill and went to work as a night watchman. At 12.45 am that night his pregnant wife was woken by the noise of a very large transformer and thought that there might be a short circuit. She got up and went to turn off the main light switch and upon emerging from the bedroom saw a brilliant blue light beaming from the bathroom. The noise was coming from there as well. Frightened she grabbed

her son and fled to the neighbours. Mr Dos Santos soon after came home to check on her condition and the house was ablaze with light and his wife, son and neighbours were in the front yard. The wife related the events of the past few minutes and suddenly there was the sound of tiles shattering after which the light and the noise were absent. The man went into the bathroom to investigate and there was a pile of broken tiles on the floor. There was also a gaping hole in the roof just above where the object had rested on the sill. The object itself was gone. Had it blasted off? Unless you want to be up for a huge renovating bill never put UFOs in your bathroom as they are likely to destroy everything in their path, generally in an upwards direction. Such is their nature. This definitely indicates the physical state of this particular Phenomenal event. How transient is physicallity though?

Littleton, Grafton County, New Hampshire. 20th May 1968. Monday. Three witnesses on a wharf saw a whitish round light that was two foot high and was hovering one foot above the water. The light seemed to have two red glowing eyes. All the normal night noises had stopped and the glow moved towards the wharf that the witnesses were on and pervaded the wharf area. Previously there had been the famous alleged abduction of Betty and Barney Hill in the White Mountains only thirty or so kilometres south of here.

Roxbury, near Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts. 28th May 1968. 10.15 pm. Communities in the area heard buzzing noises and two witnesses saw three flying objects making an intermittent roaring noise. The nearest one was oval-shaped with a blue glowing square on its' underside. The sound vibrated from one witness's eardrums down to their stomach. More physical effects from UFOs.

Monroe, Butler County, near Dayton, Ohio. 31st May 1968. 2.30 am. A motorist on Ohio Route 63 reported to the Ohio State Patrol that he had seen a kangaroo hopping about. A patrolcar was sent out and Patrolman James Patrick reported back that the kangaroo had hopped right across the road in front of him leaping off in the direction of Lebanon, Ohio.

Monroe, Butler County, near Dayton, Ohio. late May 1968. 2.15 am. A Kangaroo appeared alongside Interstate Highway 75,

south of Dayton. There had been numerous reports of hopping Macropodians in the area. As we know Kangaroos are not resident to North America nor had been or ever would be seen in this area again.

Chascomus, Bahia Blanca, Buenos Aires, Argentina. May 1968. Dr Geraldo Vidal and Mrs Geraldo Vidal were driving in their Peugot 403 following friends, the Rapallini family, to Maipu. Whilst still in the suburbs of Chascomus they were suddenly surrounded by a thick fog. Their friends wondered where they were. The next thing the Vidals knew was that they were on an unfamiliar side road. Both of them had pain at the back of their necks but were otherwise unhurt. Their watches had stopped and they were actually now in Mexico. The car had been scorched and 48 hours had passed. They then called their friends from the Argentine Consulate in Mexico City. There was no way that they could have driven overland and scorched the car let alone any reason for doing so. The car was shipped off to the manufacturer and later they received another one the same as a replacement. They had travelled 6,400 kilometres in 48 hours. This would have been at an average speed of 133 miles per hour. Urban legend or strange truth? After all if we are postulating that there are Quasar Vacuum induced naturally occurring Wormholes through Space as a naturally occurring consequence of Cold Plasma buildups then we can also postulate or hypothesise that there are little Wormholes as well. Had the Vidals driven into a pinpoint Wormhole of very limited spatial and temporal duration? If Wormholes occur as a consequence of flaring up of Cold Plasma so as to induce a Quasar Vacuum then allowing for our previously introduced concept of movement of Phenomenal points over the Earth's surface in periodic patterns based on a Sine wave then as the Cold Plasma builds up it would appear to jump from place to place as it flares up and then flares down whilst at the same time following the projected paths based on periodicity studies of the Earth's surface as discussed earlier and tested by Mr Illert. The Cold Plasma flare might well be triggered by multiple sine waves integrating to produce a chord, similar to a musical chord, that resonates at a particular pitch or tone. Each sine wave is an

oscillation therefore when we have multiple sine waves integrating they would produce a chord that would produce a large Cold Plasma increase as the chords became more complex. As the pitch becomes full due to the apparent hopping of flares, merely the pitch increasing or decreasing, then we have chords produced as long as they occur at the same time in the same place. This would explain why Phenomena are not consistently ongoing like a giant snake of energy travelling across the planet, possibly even through it, but instead tend to flare up and then die down.

Maipu, Bahia Blanca, Buenos Aires, Argentina. May 1968. On the same night as the Vidal vanishing a man had checked into the Main Hospital in Maipu for medical treatment claiming that he had encountered a strange fog which had left him badly shaken and nauseated. Something was allegedly happening in South America.

Between Lucindale and Naracoorte, South Australia. May 1968. Mr Trevor Taylor, a Stock and Station Agent, saw a Thylacine, an extinct striped creature. A cast was made of the toeprints and it had small toes compared with the large palm pad. There were Hair samples as well. Thylacines again.

Calama, Antofagasta, Chile. 29th May 1968 - 27th June 1968. There were numerous reports of a UFO landing and three Hominoids in bright jumpsuits approaching and staring into huts. Chile was getting warm now.

Peine, Antofagasta, Chile. 29th May 1968 - 27th June 1968. There were numerous reports of a UFO landing and three Hominoids in bright jumpsuits approaching and staring into huts. Quite warm.

Socaire, Antofagasta , Chile. 29th May 1968 - 27th June 1968. There were numerous reports of a UFO landing and three Hominoids in bright jumpsuits approaching and staring into huts. A sudden flurry of strange brightly dressed Hominoids?

Tocanao, Antofagasta ,Chile. 29th May 1968 - 27th June 1968. Numerous reports of a UFO landing and three Hominoids in bright jumpsuits approaching and staring into huts.

Tilomonte, Antofagasta ,Chile. 29th May 1968 - 27th June 1968. There were numerous reports of a UFO landing and three

Hominoids in bright jumpsuits approaching and staring into huts.

Lima, Peru. 2nd June 1968. A group of people saw six UFOs hovering over a Highway near Lima. Each flying object had a red light and made a noise like a helicopter but moved at speeds too fast for helicopters. They were shaped like soup plates and rounded at the bottom. Flying soup-plates? Remember that the traditional soup-plate is flattish rimmed and domed in the middle unlike the dessert dish that we associate with soup-plates today.

Achill Sound, Glendarry Lough, also called Scraheens Lough, Achill Isle, Mayo, Ireland. 2nd June 1968. Sunday.1.00 pm. Mary O'Neill and Florence Connaire were hiking home when they were given a lift in a car by a Dundalk businessman. As they were driving one of the girls pointed at an animal out on the shoreline one hyundred yards away. A twelve foot long dark Monster was seen that moved in a jumpy way and had a long head, neck and tail. The lakemonster was seen going from the lake into the woods. The hind legs were longer than the front legs and it seemed like a dinosaur. The businessman took photographs. It was a Full Moon. Irish dinosaurs? Coming out of lakes?

An eighteen inch long alligator was caught in the Capitol Building in Lansing, Ingham County, Michigan, before 11th June 1968.

Buffalo, Erie County, New York. Lake Erie. 12th June 1968. Two Police Officers witnessed landed UFO. Ho-hum.

Villa Carlos Paz, Cordoba, Argentina. 13th June 1968. Saturday. 1.00 am. Maria Eladia Pretzel,19, and her father, Pedro Pretzel, owner of the "La Cuestra" Motel were the witnesses. A strange looking Hominoid dressed in a blue helmet and suit that was made of shiny scales walked in off the courtyard of the house. The hominoid was six foot tall and glowing with an eerie light and smiled. The hominoid did not walk but seemed to glide whilst it held a blue ball in its left hand. The hominoid beckoned Maria with his hand, palm up and spoke in a strange language. Maria lost consciousness and was frightened out of her wits. Her father was with her when she woke up as he had just got home and had seen two red lights resting

near the home which had moved on and vanished as he approached. Pedro hurried inside finding Maria unconscious on her bed. What had happened to Maria? In times past these would have been described in religious imagery as Archangels and some such but even imagery has to evolve.

Between Boulogny and San Martin, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 15th June 1968. Many witnesses saw a hovering UFO. Juan Carlos Barros, a Railway worker, said the passage of the UFO had caused the roof of his house to collapse. Many witnesses said there was a noise like thunder from it as well as a strange smell and a strange light. Not our first collapsing roof either.

El Choro, Oruro, Bolivia. 16th June 1968. 300 kilometres from La Paz. German Rocha, Chief of the Provincial Police and Police Major Niceforo Leon saw a round object giving off a vivid blue light. The luminous object left behind a strange and powerful odour and the surrounding grass and shrubs were burnt. Not our first smelly UFO either.

On 16th June 1968 near French Creek in Idaho County in Idaho Mr. Frank Bond was fishing when he saw a pair of silver grey Bigfeet that were respectively seven feet and eight feet tall.

Near Clipper in Whatcom County in Washington State in mid-June 1968 Frank Lawrence Jnr, a logger, who we have met before, saw a female Bigfoot and a child that were covered in black hair. Frank ran off on seeing them only one hundred yards away.

On 17th June 1968 at Banyule High School in Heidelberg, a Melbourne suburb, in Victoria in Australia, thirteen school pupils saw a UFO that was the size of two houses shoot past overhead. The craft was round, flat and seemed to have a hole in the middle and moved along a flat approach towards the witnesses and making no noise. Suddenly it changed course and streaked upwards at sixty degrees and vanished from sight. The boys reported the matter to their headmaster and their drawings tallied with their descriptions.

Cabreria, Bolivia, near El Choro. 19th June 1968. Wednesday. Mr Romulo Velasco, 25, saw a UFO land. A tall slim being emerged from it and tried to approach the witness who

fainted.More fainting witnesses? Are we all getting fits of the vapours?

Scarborough Bluffs, Scarborough, York County, Lake Ontario, Ontario. Canada. 17th June 1968. 10.30 pm. Alderman James Bryers and his wife stepped from their car into their driveway when they saw a huge orange globe of light pass over their house at treetop height. The pass over took five minutes and the craft seemed to be breaking up. Orange chunks would fly off and the craft would glow brightly, vanish, reappear, still glowing, and then vanish seconds later. The object moved a few hundred yards over the bluffs at edge of Lake, went forward, paused, hovered, rose, moved ahead again and followed the bluffs into the distance. The witnesses then went to their house. It was 10.45 pm. The son, watching from a second floor, spotted a second object coming from the east on the same course as the first but at a slightly higher altitude. As it repeated the same manoeuvres as the first object the witnesses compared it to a commercial plane flying overhead at a much higher altitude. There was no Moon and the pilot must have seen the UFO. There was no confirmation from Toronto International Airport. At 11.20 pm a third object was coming in much lower than the other two. The craft was huge. It was one hundred feet across one mile away. Alderman Bryers took his binoculars to his yard and climbed on top of a three foot tall wall and held the object in view for three to four seconds. The craft was moving faster than the other two and went below the level of the trees. Then Alderman Bryers went to the Bluff and was joined by two teenagers. The trio took turns watching it through binoculars until it vanished. The craft was very round, large and flat and had a central hub and spokes which appeared dark against the rest of the craft. There was an intense yellow orange light coming from it yet the bright glow did not reflect off rooftops or trees. There was no sound from any of the three objects and altogether there were twenty witnesses. Were the three passing objects actually ever here or merely seen but not heard to be here. They were close enough to be seen but not close enough to be sensed in any other way.

San Lorenzo, Rosario, Santa Fe, Argentina, Rio Parana. 25th June 1968. Tuesday. J. J. Racoski, an employee of the Carmel Chemical plant. Something unknown had dazzled and paralysed him and he was found by his workmates unconscious and grasping a torch in his left hand. He came to half an hour later and shouted “I can’t see a thing". His eyes were bulging and badly swollen and the skin had turned red. He took three days to recover from the paralysis and the blindness. Afterwards he continued to suffer extreme nervousness and severe pain in the body. The cause was unknown and no earthly animal leaves such a wound. San Lorenzo is a suburb of Rosario. Eye problems again?

Saladillo, Rosario, Santa Fe, Argentina, Rio Parana. 27th June 1968. Thursday. 7.50 am. Several operators of a gas plant whilst unloading and loading boxes saw a UFO hovering at an altitude of 450 feet. The object was round, silvercoloured and flat and emitted an intensely red light from its centre and moved slowly from the northeast to the southeast. There were many individual witnesses including the Police. Boring. Unless we infer that this UFO was responsible for the attack two days before on Mr J.J. Racoski?

El Sosniego, fifteen kilometres from Mar del Plata, Argentina. 27th June 1968. Dr Marcelo Anibal Betnaza, a Lawyer, his wife who was a Professor, their daughter and various others. Marcelo had just got home and found his family and others observing an object that when seen through binoculars was shaped like a mushroom or spinning top. It was stationary and hovering not far from the ground and emmitting flashes of light that changed colour constantly. From the cupola came a steady green light and the part of the craft below was emmitting red and yellow flashes. The craft then started climbing, halted at an observed angle of twenty-five degrees, and then dropped again. It was wobbling. The witnesses got into their car and drove to 1000 metres from the hovering craft. The wife saw the object on her own and on the following day with her family. Good witnesses? Trustable witnesses?

Salmon Arm Inlet, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada, Salmon River. 27th June 1968. Thursday. Gordon Baum, a logger, saw a five foot tall small Hairy Hominoid that jumped over a four foot

tall pile of logs and ran on two legs much faster than a man. “He was gone in two seconds!” Gordon said. A bear could not run that fast and especially not on two legs. Bears travel at speed loping along on four. If it was not a bear what was it?

Rolla, Phelps County, Missouri. 29th June 1968. On an airliner flying from Kankakee, Illinois to Dallas, Texas, Mr. Jerrold I. Potter disappeared from the toilet during the flight. The plane had given a strange jolt over Rolla but no doors opened and if they were they could not have been closed again in flight. The jolt was like hitting an invisible obstacle. A miniature pinpoint in between Time and Space. Remember that we are dealing with multi-dimensions here so openings might not merely be sitting or moving over the Earth’s surface but possibly even through it or over it.

San Luis del Palmar, near Corrientes, Argentina. 29th June 1968. Eduardo Sanchez Aguilar, Pastor Ortega and Damien Vega were in a car on Highway five when they saw a flattened circular object emmitting an intense bright light. At one point it was dangerously close to the car. The witnesses turned off the car lights and the car was shaken by a powerful vibration so strong that the gears went into reverse. It was no illusion that physically interacted with the car. Why didn’t the Pastor see a religious vision?

Mendoza, Mendoza Province, Argentina. 30th June 1968. Sunday.1.15AM. Jose Paulino Nunez was on a private beach reserved for analysts of a distillery when he met two people who he thought were guards. Then he realized that they were Hominoids with metallic voices and wearing onepiece suits. These strangers showed him a spherical object thirty centimetres in diameter in which colourful figures moved like film. One of the strangers said there were many more people like these. Then Jose found himself back in his laboratory. His partner Alberto Gonzalez noticed something wrong. They went to the beach together an hour later. Illusions or drifting realities?

Cordoba, Argentina. June 1968. Three children, 10, 11 and two years old saw an eggshaped object that had landed. Two hominoids came out of it wearing luminous suits. They were holding

hands and walked around the craft a few times before getting back in and ascending into the sky. The craft flew away at tremendous speed. They must have been good friends.

Miramar, near Mar Del Plata, Buenos Aires, Argentina. June 1968. Oscar Vivas, 24, was cycling home when he was confonted by a mysterious craft on the road ahead. It was a very large elliptically shaped craft hovering half a metre above the ground with the upper portion rotating rapidly. There was a vivid beam of light coming from object as well as a buzzing noise as it zigzagged into the sky. The craft left a white powder on the ground and the soil was scorched at the spot. Boring.

Skamania, Skamania County, Washington State. June 1968. Evening. Mr Cal Houdeshelt saw a tall hairy homoinoid standing in a ditch on the side of the road. The manbeast was over seven feet tall and was covered with brownish to grey hair. It also had a head like a pumpkin, strange eyes and no snout. This ware't no bear Pa!

During June 1968 near Estacada in Clackamus County in Oregon a man saw a Bigfoot with no neck standing at the edge of the woods.

Between Bluff Creek and Fish Lake, Humboldt County, California. June 1968. Steve Martin and Bruce Cornwall saw a smelly Bigfoot at night in a clearing. That smell is familiar.

Ricardone, Santa Fe, Argentina. Rio Parana. 1st July 1968. 4.00 am. Monday. Raul Salcedo,17, was returning home from a dance during a UFO flap when he saw two hominoids that were three metres tall standing on an intersection. Raul felt drawn to them and had to physically resist the urge by running in panic to his home. He was in such a state that he passed his father and friends without stopping. More tourists or gourmet butchers? They certainly know how to impress a person.

Botacotu, Brazil. 1st July 1968. Three boys saw a grey circular landed UFO with a dome on top. The craft had a tripod base with a ladder on the bottom and was seen for forty minutes. There were deep symmetrical marks found on the ground afterwards. ZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZ.

Cofico, Salta, Argentina. 2nd July 1968. 8.15am. Near the sporting club a boy named Sola sawa bright object hovering above the "Peak of February 20th " when he saw a strange being 2.10 metres tall hanging suspended in the air from a luminous body. The luminous body suddenly turned around like a top yet the body remained motionless before it rose into the air and vanished only a few metres from the witness. There were many individual witnesses of the craft as well. The flying trapeze or the Alien version of the spacewalk?

Sierra Chica, near Ollavaria, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 2nd July 1968. Tuesday.11.30 am. Oscar Herberto Iriart, 15, was riding a horse on his fathers rancho. Near a wire fence he saw two Hominoids making signs for him to approach and he rode over to them. The hominoids were 1. seven metres tall, had short white hair and wore red clothing. The hominoids had deep set eyes and did not blink. The legs seemed semitransparent as Oscar could see grass behind them. The hominoids told Oscar that they would show him the World but not today as it was too big a load on the saucer and they showed him the machine that was standing in a muddy drainage ditch. The craft was elliptical with three legs, one behind the other that were 2.2 metres in diameter by 60 centimetres tall and fifty centimetres long. The craft was a silvery colour. After the contact one of the Hominoids extended an envelope from his clothing and gave it to the witness who was told to dip it into a nearby puddle. The witness did this. Written on it in crude Spanish was “Uste va a conocer el Mundo. P. Volador. " (You are going to know the World. F. Saucer.) The word “uste” was missing at the end. Then the hominoids re-entered the object through the top which lifted up and the UFO took off vertically. Oscar felt as if he had been asleep and ran over to his horse. The horse was paralysed though as was the dog. Oscar also had strange bulging eyes for a period and the paralysis eventually wore off. Oscar mounted in terror and was disoriented as if coming out of hypnosis. After the sighting his family and neighbours went to the spot and found three holes,12 centimetres deep, that formed a perfect isosceles triangle with a

base side of two metres and the other two sides of 1.50 metres. The message meant nothing to them. This was the first sighting here and this was the second and last.

Wooler, in Murray Township, Northumberland County, eastern Ontario. Canada. 2nd July 1968. 11.00 pm. Fred Coulthard jnr, 24, and his brother Wayne Coulthard, 20, were standing outside of their house when they saw a flying object with revolving flashing lights hovering over the hill three miles north of them. The object took off and a brilliant flash of light lit upthe sky. Two carloads of men and boys went to investigate on this bright moonlit night. Fred saw a bush jerking around violently and a dark shape detached itself and hovered above ground before moving off towards the house. From then on poltergeist activity of a destructive nature occurred. The Coulthards were a Catholic family and there were many witnesses. The events calmed down by the end of July. When the odd things started happening were they the effects of the Devil or the effects of electromagnetics?

Sierra Chica, near Ollavaria, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 3rd July 1968. 11.15 pm. Five sceptics went to the landing site from the previous day and to their shock the UFO suddenly appeared and swooped them. The craft made a zigzagging motion and the witnesses threw themselves to the ground and were no longer sceptics. This was reported UFO number 2052, but who is counting, since 1800. Remember that we only deal with phenomena that leave traces, impact in a physical way with their environment or are multiply independent witnessed or both and also possess at least a year and a place at least. This leaves out the alleged other hundreds of thousands of sightings that were never definite enough or were merely of airborne sightings.

Quilmes, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 3rd July 1968. Wednesday. 11.30 pm. Mrs Alejandro Martinez de Fascucci was walking across an open space at the crossroads of Calle Alvear and Calle Saavedra when she suddenly found herself being held down by an invisible force. She was terrified and could not shout . Instantly she found herself in an enclosed space with two men in luminous metallic clothing, shoes and helmets. One was over two metres tall

and the other one was shorter. Both talked in an unknown language. The heat inside the space was unbearable and the shorter of the two Hominoids pressed a button and the witness felt the space move as if it was in a machine. Suddenly and mysteriously she descended from the UFO opposite a Cemetery some distance away from where she was picked up. The craft was round with four or five windows. Anyone for a lift?

Gosford, New South Wales. Australia. 3rd July 1968. Two sisters saw a semi-circular craft aglow with flashing red and green lights hovering for two minutes over their parents car. ZZZZZZZZZZZZZZZ.

Dowerin, Western Australia. 8th July 1968. 8.30 pm. Peter Harris, a farmer, was moving some sheep when he saw a bright coloured light moving in a southerly direction at a height of the fenceposts. The object made no sound but was seen for twenty minutes. Sight but no sound?

La Nariz, near Cauquenes, near Maule, Chile. 10th July 1968. Wednesday. All the cars on the road were mysteriously and suddenly stopped for no reason. The drivers stayed with their vehicles till morning when the cars started again. One car that was already stopped was drawn up a hill for 40 metres. Shades of Saxony Woods Parkway in 1930.

On 11th July 1968 a family saw a Bigfoot walk past their camping site at night by the Trinity River near Salyer in Trinity County in California.

Murray, Calloway County, Kentucky. Before 11th July 1968. A Hairy Hominoid was seen on the road by Dr. Richard Young and Mr. Charles Denton. Ho-hum. This was boring. Previously around here there had been the sighting of a 28 foot long snake in Hazell in 1962 and prior to that in 1932 in Dukedom an ailing farmer who was suffering from cancer was cured by a bolt of lightning. What is the relationship other than time or place?

Cauquenes, near Maule, Chile. 14th July 1968. 6.30 am. A strange heat wave suddenly occurred when normal temperatures were below Zero. The temperature shot up to 26 degrees Celsius

and lasted for several hours. A hovering UFO was also seen. Now its odd heat effects with UFOs?

Santiago, Chile. 14th July 1968. 7.00 pm. A woman and her husband were in their car when a mysterious luminous sphere appeared above them and emitted a strong flourescent, blue, blinding light that seemed to be surrounded by a rainbow aura. When the witnesses got too close the sphere vanished and when looking back was there again. The sphere was the size of a bus and had flourescent flashes.

Chile and Argentina are certainly busy.

In the early hours of 19th July 1968 several taxi drivers and a hotel manager in and around Scarborough in Western Australia reported seeing a strange flying thing whilst they were driving along Cambridge Street. The object was fifty feet wide and about twenty feet thick with a fiery tail coming from behind. The main body was an iridescent grey colour with a streak of green which could have been windows. It came down to an altitude of one thousand feet.

San Carlos de Bariloche Airport, Bahia Blanca, Argentina. 22nd July 1968. 2.00 pm. A UFO circled the Airfield at a 200 feet altitude and seemed to be landing. There were a huge number of witnesses and they all observed that this aircraft was unusual. It had an unusually long fuselage, Delta wings that seemed far too short and appeared to be moving too slowly to be actually capable of flying. The Control Tower tried to contact it but were unsuccessful. A green light flashed at it to signal permission to land and the gigantic machine continued to lope around the field at the end of Runway 28 when it suddenly rolled over on its axis and completed a 360 degree turn in too little room. Through binoculars there were no markings or insignia seen except for three small black squares and one large one on its fuselage. The craft seemed to glide rather than fly and made a faint hissing noise. After a few minutes it picked up speed and shot away to the southeast. There were hundreds of qualified observers but none recognised it.

Lake Okanogan, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada. 23rd July 1968. Tuesday. 5.45 pm. Willie Walls, Bruce Johnson and Gwen Johnson, Renee Bliss and Sheri Campbell were out

waterskiing and got to within five feet of Ogopogo. Ogopogo is the local lakemonster and had blue green grey scales and was twenty feet long with no head or tail visible. It was seen at first by Sheri who was so alarmed she had dropped the towrope to the boat and was treading water. As the boat circled back the Lakemonster started moving with its scales glistening like a Rainbow Trout's in the Sun. The witnesses chased the Lakemonster up to 40 miles per hour in a motorboat but Ogopogo outpaced them. Ogopogo left behind a wake which streamed behind it in a Vee shape. Would you chase Ogopogo?

Mexico City, Mexico. 28th July 1968. A UFO landed on the Highway and had a great dome and was twenty feet in diameter with four legs. There were seventy-five witnesses. The craft was aluminium-coloured and made no sound until it made a humming nosie when its legs retracted. Boring. This is the eighth in a series of sightings that started in 1897 with a deluge of water during an earthquake in which the sky appeared to be ablaze under the cloudcover. In 1898 there was another earthquake during which an out of season mist appeared. In 1963 there was a rain of greyish mushroom-shaped objects near the Airport and on August nineteen,1965, two brothers near the Polytechnic Institute saw a landed UFO and Hominoids that departed leaving an engraved metal plate on the ground as well as a strange fluid that was composed of Alumina and Silicone. On 6th September 1965, a UFO landed in one of the many lakesized pools in the dried up lakebed of Lake Texcoco. Also during September 1965, a lowflying UFO was skimming roofs as it came down and traffic was stopped due to its electromagnetic field. In October 1965, three women in the southern suburbs saw three beings ten feet tall who were wearing shiny clothing.

Saint-Stanislas-de-Kosta, Beuharnois County, Quebec, Canada. 28th July 1968. Sunday. Evening. Five children saw UFOs and a sort of circle surrounded by a blue light.Then a second UFO landed in a cornfield near the house. Then the children saw a creature that was less than 45 centimetres tall, had an ugly black face and rough furrowed skin. The children then ran back into the house and the Hominoid looked in through the windows and was

knocking on the glass and making a mooing noise. Shortly after the UFO took off with a red halo. The landing site was an area of flattened Oats. Were they misidentifying a blackfaced sheep?

Upton, Bagot County, Quebec, Canada. 28th July 1968. Night. Three hours after the previous sighting in Quebec by the five children a family saw a sparkling rotating cloud in their garden. Then they saw several Hominoids three foot tall who chased the cows in a nearby field. Had the first Hominoid sighted been mooing to attract the cows?

Barnstable, Barnstable County, Massachusetts. 29th July 1968. 1.30 am. Two witnesses saw a snow-white glowing object land on the grass at the County Airport. The object made a noise like a swarm of locusts. The Airfield had closed at sunset. Locust or bee noises again like loud humming? Like transformers? Like the hum of an electric field? Like the vibration of electromagnetic waves harmonizing?

Plaine-des-Cafres, Reunion. Indian Ocean. 31st July 1968. A farmer saw an oval object hovering just above the ground. It was fifteen feet in diameter and two small entities stood in it. Then the craft vanished in a blast of hot air. Pretty ordinary sighting by now.

Pacific Ocean, near New Zealand. July 1968. The crew of a Japanese fishing boat caught a creature in a net. It was six foot long weighing 200 pounds and had razor sharp side fins and was covered with polka dots. The seamonster also had nine thorny protrusions on its head and back and was an unknown type of Seamonster. The polka-dotted people eater?

Grodner Pass, Dolomites, Italy. July 1968. The witness, a male, 25, saw tall beings with domed heads and beautiful Oriental eyes that came from a UFO. There was telepathic communication stressing benign contact with useful information passed on and the hominoids stated that they were from a far away Galaxy. They stated that everything is God and other philosophical statements. They also gave some prophecies including that there was a Pole shift due soon, Earth's crust would crack and life would be in great danger. The usual bad news. It is quite common for UFO occupants to give

forth prophecies that rarely come to anything along with unusual or puerile philosophies.

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. July 1968. Dr Kenneth McLeod of Cortland, New York, saw a greyblack object in Loch Ness. The object was fifteen to twenty feet long, three to five feet high and was speeding down the Loch in the same direction as his car. Its not often that one is paced by the most famous Lakemonster in the World. Or was it a very fast lump of wood or a marshmass accelerating along?

Borrego Sink, near Borrego Springs, San Diego County, California. July 1968. Harold Lancaster, a treasure Hunter, saw a sandy coloured giant Hairy Hominoid walking across the desert towards him.Harold fired at the manbeast to keep it away and this seemed to work as the startled creature jumped three feet into the air, looked at the witness and ran off in the opposite direction to the him. This one must have decided not to stay around. Quite often they don't seem to notice.

Yukon, Galena, Alaska. July 1968. Summer. A tall Hairy Hominoid was seen. Ho-hum.

Anthony, Dona Ana County, New Mexico. July 1968. Summer. There were sightings of an ape with long black wavy hair in the area. Further South but still rather ho-hum.

Anthony, Dona Ana County, New Mexico. July 1968. Summer. A young couple were out driving when they saw a Hairy Hominoid with long black wavy hair eating an animal that had been killed on the road.

Kinloch, Saint Louis County, Missouri. July 1968. A four year old child was playing in the backyard when a large hairy creature appeared from the woods and grabbed him and attempted to run back into the woods with him. The aunt who saw this screamed and the family dog started barking furiously and went after the tall Hairy Hominoid who dropped the little boy and ran off back into the woods. No tracks or signs of such a strange animal were found though. Was the child to become an adoption or a snack-pack?

Da Nang, Vietnam, South China Sea. July 1968. 1.00 am. Earl Morrison, First Division Marine Corps, and two other G. I.s were

on guard duty and were sitting on top of a bunker when they saw a grayish-greenish naked black woman with wings flying over them. The arms had hands yet were also wings. This sounds more like Greek mythology than an hallucination. What were these guys on? Were they on anything?

Clearwater River near Golden, Idaho County, Idaho. July 1968. Summer. Mr. C. E. Rickets and Fred J. Richardson eventually saw a cinnamon coloured Bigfoot that had been visiting their camp unseen and which had left tooth marks on a bag and a tin and taken a bag of flour. Was it doing some baking?

Leavenworth, Leavenworth County, Kansas. July 1968. Summer. Dennis Williams and others were monster hunting when they almost caught one. They saw a seven to eight foot tall light coloured Bigfoot in broad daylight. What would they have done with it if they had caught one?

The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. July 1968. Summer. Two girls woke up whilst sleeping outdoors and saw a Bigfoot on its haunches watching them. The creature ran away when they screamed. I would too.

Oaxaca de Juarez, Oaxaca, Mexico. 2nd August 1968. Thousands of people, many of population, saw Searchlight-like beams of light that lit up the sky during an earthquake. They were yellow and red in colour and animals went berserk beforehand. Previously there had been the mass sighting of an aerial trumpet-shaped form in the sky that was seen for five minutes in 1874. It was estimated to be 425 feet long.

Lansing, Ingham County, Michigan. 3rd August 1968. There was a report to the State Police that there was a kangaroo hopping around the campus of Michigan State University near College and Jolly Roads. A student prank with an easily accessible kangaroo? Kangaroos in America are not very common at all.

Revelstoke, near Hanna, British Columbia. Canada. 7th August 1968. Harold Howery was driving late at night to the west of the village when a circular object descended sixty feet in front of his car. The luminous object swayed from side to side like a pendulum and was a light blue colour. It had one large light and made no

sound. The craft then went southwards toward Glacier National Park in Montana. Why do some sightings never stand still?

Mendoza, Mendoza Province, Argentina. early August 1968. A female Nurse, 46, saw a mushroom-shaped UFO land in a courtyard of the hospital where she worked. Her ears buzzed and she shielded her eyes from the bright red colour of the object. A few minutes later it started flashing bright red and blue colours and went flying away. It left a burnt spot on the ground five inches by twelve inches in size. The witness was also found to have been exposed to some radiation from the object. They also like hospitals or is this merely a byproduct of a place where there is people traffic at times when there are normally no people around?

In early August 1968 Anthony Anable was near Rogue River in Jackson County in Oregon when he saw a silver and charcoal coloured Bigfoot that was an unusual twelve feet tall and with amber reflecting eyes. The creature approached to within five feet of Anthony who was sleeping outdoors at the time. Tracks were found that were fifteen inches long with a 78 inch stride. A Bigfoot with a big stride!

On 10th August 1968 at 10.08 pm Miss Hetty Miller and her friend Miss Lucie Smith were having a cup of tea on the verandah of Hetty's house when they saw a dinner plate sized light that was red-orange descending towards Woodward Street in Strathfield in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia. It became a perfect sphere and descended to twenty feet and then moved towards some trees and then swerved towards the northeast and then whilst still large in size it vanished in midair. There were no protrusions or appendages on it and it was watched for ninety seconds. It did not seem to go anywhere but vanished where it was. Had it gone through a hole in the sky?

Chittyville, Williamson County, Illinois. 11th August 1968. Sunday. 8.30 pm. Tim Bullock and Barbara Smith were parked in a car when a ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid threw dirt through the window at them. This of course scared them. The creature had a hairy head the size of a steering wheel and had suddenly emerged from the bushes. A large depression was found in the area the next day. It

was not a bear. Hairy Hominoids had been seen here in 1941. In the meantime there had been sightings of giant cats and a Hombird or giant manbird.

Near Stewart in British Columbia in mid-August 1968 two hunters saw a Bigfoot over seven feet tall running up a hillside at dusk. The creature had a short neck, flat nose and long arms.

Phelps Corner, Prince Georges County, Maryland. 19th August 1968. 8.20 pm. An oval object with a centre band of red and white flashing lights hovered over Rosecroft Racecourse. Mrs Gwen E. Donovan, one of many witnesses, saw seven helicopters circling the craft. Helicopters would normally be regarded as too slow and lumbering for chasing UFOs. Whose helicopters were they or did they only appear to be helicopters?

Terracina, Italy. 22nd August 1968. 12.25 pm. A busload of tourists were buzzed by a UFO. The craft was disc-shaped and flew parallel to the bus. The object was also metallic grey with a dome on top and moved in a straight line and had square windows on the outer edge and a small, darker spot in the middle. A bus full of witnesses. Previously there had been the fall of non-Meteoric stone near here at Supino in 1975.

Between Easterville and Grand Rapids, Manitoba, in Canada, on 23rd August 1968 three men saw a short-haired Bigfoot that walked onto a road only one hundred yards from their car. There was another sighting of a Bigfoot shortly afterwards.

Around 7.45 pm on 24th August 1968 numerous witnesses between Wollongong and Sydney's southern suburbs in New South Wales in Australia saw a high flying white glowing light which made no sound. Mrs. Watson of Caringbah stated that it was a tremendously powerful cigar-shaped white light around 7.45 pm.

On that same night of 24th August 1968 four Wollongong boys in a hostel in Fairy Meadow in New South Wales in Australia saw an intensely bright white light forming an elliptical pattern around 7.50 pm. This was five minutes later.

The following day 25th August 1968 in the morning Mrs. Ann Robinson of Belmont near Newcastle in New South Wales in Australia heard her children calling out excitedly. On going out to see

what they were excited about the children drew her attention to a cigar-shaped object moving over the ocean towards them that looked like a giant tadpole with an enormous neon light shining brightly down its entire length.

The following night 25th August 1968 Mrs. Schweppes of Coogee in Sydney in New South Wales in Australia saw an oval object over twelve feet wide that was studded with lights around its perimeter that was darting in and out of the clouds over the sea. None of these aerial events seem meteoric in character.

Lins, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 26th August 1968. Monday. A female Hominoid appeared in the vestibule of a Sanatorium. The Hominoid was wearing silvery coveralls with a hood over the head and apparently pointed at the water purifier and said “Baura” to the attendant. The word and the gestures were repeated several times and eventually the attendant gave some water to the female Hominoid who then left the building and boarded a pear-shaped glowing object sitting in a nearby field. This took off into the sky in only a few seconds. Is a sanatorium similar to a Hospital in that there are always people around at odd hours?

Near Dores, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 26th August 1968. 9.30 am. Mr F.W. Holiday had been watching the Loch through his camera from first light. Mr Holiday then strolled fifty yards from his camera to chat when he saw a large black object ploughing through the water along the opposite shore. The large black object moved from right to left and though it was one mile away it was enormous and undulated into three connected humps. The lakemonster was seen by F. W. Holiday, Mr and Mrs Pickett and a couple of their children. As soon as Holiday got back to his camera fifty yards away the Lakemonster was gone. Funny how they do this, time after time after time?

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 26th August 1968. 9.30 am. Mr Mackay and other occupants of a car pulled up for petrol when they saw a black hump 200 metres away. There was a much larger mass visible underneath it and it showed three humps. Mr. Mackay had noticed a black Mercedes following it. Who was in the black Mercedes? Not the men in black? Weren’t they supposed to chase

only UFO witnesses? What sort of myths are these? This book is full of myths anyway. How dare I let rationality and sanity interfere!

Sao Paulo, Brazil. 27th August 1968. Tuesday. There was a massive fall of chunks of violet coloured spongy meat from the sky. They were two to seven inches long and fell two feet apart and covered an area of one square kilometer. Drops of what appeared to be blood were also seen to fall. There were no clouds in the sky at all. The fall occurred on the Via Dutra Highway between Coapava and Sao Jose dos Campos. Violet coloured spongy meat falling from the sky?

Cacapava, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 27th August 1968. Meat and blood fell from the sky for five minutes. At Coapava as well as Cacapava.

Montevideo, Uruguay. 28th August 1968. Two witnesses saw a landed UFO in a field that gave off blinding lights of many colours. Afterwards oil-like drops of a strange substance were found on the ground. Previously in 1928 the Danish training ship “Kobenhavn” disappeared in Montevideo Harbour and was never seen leaving it even though other ships were sailing in.

Smithton, Tasmania. Australia. August 1968. 12.00 am. A commercial Pilot driving home saw very a bright light 75 metres away that was hovering thirty metres up. It had a bluish white glow, made a swishing sound and paced the witness for four kilometres. Even when the Witness increased his speed to 160 kilometres per hour and then back to 75 the craft still paced him. Then he turned a curve in the road and it vanished. Boring.

Woodsmansterne, Surrey, England, near Banstead. August 1968. A hovering light was seen in a field and a strange whooshing noise was coming from it. The outline of a dark shape was seen rising into the air above the field and vanishing into the sky. The next day an enormous horseshoe with a tail to it was found gashed into the ground that was fifty yards long by twenty-five yards wide. The outer edges were cut sharply into the soil by something like a vacuum cleaner as the Earth from the depression was thrown up around it for eight to ten inches all around. Not really that unusual.

Seven Oaks, Kent, England. August 1968. Hailstones fell that were fifteen to thirty centimetres across. It's still continuing. Ice falling here, UFOs there,along with paralysis and periodic penis problems, not unknown either, as well as a Lakemonster here and there.

Catskill Mountains, New York State.August 1968. A bachelor alone on his farm saw a hovering UFO and at the same time heard a piercing shrill noise like a dynamo. His dog was paralysed and so was he! Whilst he was standing motionless he noticed that over the barn hovered two white holes in the sky. They were three feet apart and the size of car tyres and stayed still for ten to fifteen minutes. The phone would not work till next day. The witness developed some physical problems as well. His urine became burning like red hot poker, dysuria, and ten minutes later it was alright. Some hours later red streaks appeared on his penis. The witness had no strains of venereal disease at the time. Or at least any type known to us. Had the witness forgotten something? How many of our witnesses forget things?

Peachland, Lake Okanogan, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada. August 1968. Arthur Folden and his wife filmed a Lakemonster on eight millimetere cine film from a camera with a telephoto lense. The creature was sixty feet long and travelling at great speed. The head and tail were discernible and it had a three foot girth at the head end that tapered towards the end and was changing direction and moving fast enough to create a bow wave. The creature dived and surfaced three times and left a definite wake as well. The Foldens were on Highway 97 just south of town.

Loch Morar, Highland, Scotland. August 1968. John McVarish whilst fishing in a boat saw a head and neck emerging from the water. The neck was five to six feet long and eighteen inches wide and tapered into a flat snakelike head which was small in comparison with the neck. The skin was smooth and black and the movement of the water at the side suggested a paddling motion. It either had flippers or legs with which it propelled itself. When the witness started his engine to get closer to the Lakemonster it submerged.

Banff National Park, Alberta, Canada. August 1968. Mr. Gerald Martin and his family watched a black Bigfoot walking up a ridge. We have all of our old regulars.

North of Hyder, Alaska. August 1968. Two men stopped to shoot what they thought was a bear. It was a Bigfoot that walked off uphill on two legs. Even if in irregular places. Considering that Hyder is only 3.5 kilometers from Stewart where we had an earlier sighting of a Bigfoot as well this month.

On the Yukon River near Galena, Alaska, Hazel Strasburg saw a Bigfoot on the riverbank at dusk in 1968. There were other Bigfoot sightings in the area that year as well.

Some time in August 1968 on the banks of the Katherine River near Katherine in the Northern Territory of Australia a young woman was surpised by a 2.6 metre tall manbeast with long white hair trailing from his head. He had large genitals and was easily identifiable as a male. The creature also had very hairy muscular arms and large hands with long fingernails. The monster had suddenly appeared from the bush, grabbing the girl's dog and and hurling it against a rock which killed it. The girl ran away screaming back to her parents at the camp site. The creature was yelling and snarling all through the sighting and at first persued the girl until they got to the camp and he saw the people and vehicles that were there at which he fled.

Mendoza, Mendoza Province, Argentina. 1st September 1968. 3.30 am. During a UFO flap several employees of the Belgrano Railroad reported that the lights of the station house had been mysteriously turned off. At the same time the owner of a Renault car faced a similar problem.

Mendoza, Mendoza Province, Argentina. 2nd September 1968. The following day Carlos Peccineti and Fernando Jose Villegas were driving home from Casino where they worked. Suddenly the car stopped and Villegas got out to investigate. When Peccineti got out to join him, they found themselves paralysed. Facing them were three Hominoids who were less than five feet tall, had large hairless heads and were wearing coveralls. Across the road two others stood next to a hovering object twelve feet across by

five feet high. A powerful beam of light shone from it. The Hominoids approached the two witnesses and apparently floated over a drainage ditch. A voice sounded in the ears of the witnesses like radio saying “Do not fear. We have just made three journeys around your Sun, studying custom’s and languages of the inhabitants of the system. The Sun benignly nurtures the system. Were it not so then the Solar System would not exist. Mathematics is the Universal language”. How banal. One of the Hominoids traced peculiar designs on the car with a small device like a soldering Iron. Then a circular screen appeared in mid-air and showed a succession of images. Fertile country with a waterfall, the mushroom cloud of an atomic explosion and then the waterfall now dried up in an arid landscape. Two of the Hominoids took hold of the witnesses left hands and pricked their fingers three times. They then turned and walked back to the craft and entered it by walking up a beam of light. There was a sudden explosion surrounded by vast radiance and the UFO simply vanished. It was not seen to go anywhere. Had it entered a portal at the site of the contact? The witnesses rushed to the local Military Academy where investigators found pinpricks on the left index and middle fingers of both men. Indecipherable markings were on the car as well as two metal objects that were found attached to the frame of the car. The metal objects resembled the Greek letters Alpha and Kappa. Always the happy and optimistic messages.

Near Clifden, Lough Nahooin, Galway, Ireland. 8th September 1968. 5.00 am.Thomas Connelly saw a black creature bigger than a young donkey in reeds on the lake shore fourteen feet from the waters edge. It seemed to have four stumpy legs and an unusually long body and was slithering off towards the Lough. It then sank into the water and vanished. The creature was two feet wide and lying down originally. It then stood up on its heavy stumpy legs, rolled and slid into the water. A funny type of Pony this one. An odd looking one as well.

Billings, Yellowstone County, Montana. 11th September 1968. Wednesday. Mr. Harold E. Nelson saw a huge and reddish Hairy Hominoid with a face more ape-like than Gorilla- like peering into the door of his camper wherein Mr. Nelson who was inside at the

time scrambled for his gun. The creature had broad shoulders and weighed 600 to 800 pounds. It also had a pointed head and spots of white hair on the body and stood erect. They can display curiosity. In fact curiousity is one of the hallmarks of many of the sightings, irrespective of the phenomenon.

Lima, Peru. 12th September 1968. A Flying Saucer emitted light rays which doused a Peruvian Custom's Official who had been standing on the terrace of his house. The Violet-coloured rays shone on his face. Previously he had suffered from short-sightedness and rheumatism for some time and wore very thick glasses. Both conditions were completely cured following the event. The phenomena can produce the healing of the Gods. Previously around here there had been the appearence of a dense mountain-like cloud to the west of Collao shortly before an earthquake in 1868, in 1912 an aerial ship was seen at treetop height also in Collao, in 1947 two Amoeba-like creatures descended from a landed UFO near Lima and gave the witness a tour of their craft and in 1949 also near Lima, a lone witness entered a landed round craft and met several mummy-like Hominoids who could communicate in English as well as Spanish. On July 26,1965, a UFO hovered over the parking lot at the electric centre in Lima and on 1st August that same year a teenager was paralysed by a light from a landing UFO from which a froglike occupant emerged. On 17th August that same year, Mrs Hilda Santa Cruz and several neighbours reported Martian looking creatures looking through the windows of their homes. On August 24, twenty students and adult Teachers heard strange sounds on the top of the school and discovered a throbbing disc-shaped object that took of from the roof. Incidentally the paralysed teenager of August 1, was on the roof of his house as well. On 2nd June 1968, a group of people saw six UFOs hovering over a Highway near Lima. These were shaped like soup-bowls.

Dhekelia, Cyprus. September 1968. 3.00 am. A Military Guard was in his room with his Turkish Wolfhound when he heard a highpitched whine like electric equipment. He then saw a bizarre figure floating up the stairs that was glowing bright orange. Its hair was sticking out as if chock full of electricity. The Guard slammed the

door but the sound came closer. He then shot the being through the door with an underwater speargun. The Soldier was found an hour or two later still shaking on his bed. The man later suffered muscular paralysis and the dog became very timid and hid at the least noise. Previously there had been the sighting of a huge reddish ball of light in the sky after an earthquake also in Cyprus in 1941.

Badajoz, Badajoz, Spain. 14th September 1968. A man riding a motorcycle saw a hovering disc giving off an intense orange light. The UFO then flew along above the witness pacing him for five minutes. The light changed to a brilliant blue and the witness turned off the motorcycle headlights and fled in fear. How come the motorcycle did not stall as others had? It could not have been a diesel one? They don't make diesel powered motorcycles. Ho-hum.

Near Chetwynd British Columbia on 14th September 1968 Eddie Barnett and another game guide saw a bigfoot.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 15th September 1968. Sunday. UFOs were reported being seen in the sky as well as a strange white being six foot tall standing on the ground. The white being had glowing red eyes. Isn't there anything new happening anywhere at all?

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 15th September 1968. Three teenage boys saw hovering a UFO which shone a white light onto them. The light was so bright that the witnesses could not look at it and it came from a round object 300 feet long. Only the usual!

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 15th September 1968. Over Jerrico Road a round object with long and short prongs was seen by several witnesses. There were also reports of an aerial object flying fast then slow that would hover displaying green, red and white lights.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 15th September 1968. Timmie Clendedin and Johnny Love saw a bright light at the Ordinance School. When they went to investigate it they chased it to Route two as it eluded them.

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 15th September 1968. People on Thomas Ridge saw an aerial object hovering for 35 minutes. It was circling the area and shone an extremely bright searchlight onto the ground. Were they rounding up the Bigbirds?

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 15th September 1968. A Teenager in the TNT area saw a big thing that he could not identify. He had turned a curve in his car and on the bank was a creature six feet tall that was white with glowing red eyes. The boyss stopped the car but the creature ran off. There were other sightings of the same creature as well. What the Hell, literally, was happening around Point Pleasant on September 15th 1968?

Point Pleasant, Mason County, West Virginia. 15th September 1968. Swoop. A UFO was hovering over a person's car whilst he was travelling home from his job.

Letart Falls, Meigs County, Ohio. 15th September 1968. A UFO was seen circling over the area for 35 minutes. Previously in the area around Letart Falls, Ohio, in 1952 in Charleston, West Virginia, a fiery ball disintegrated into ashes over the town, in 1965 a brown man with wings was seen over Clendedin, also in West Virginia, and on 12th December 1966 another winged man was seen by gravediggers, again in Clendedin as well as an independent witness. On 20th November 1966, six teenagers saw a grey Manbird over Campbell Creek in Kanawha County, and back in Charleston, the day later, a six foot tall Manbird with bright red popping out eyes was seen. The same red-eyed bird was seen in Saint Albans on 26th November , following as well as the day after in the same town. On January nineteen,1967, a large metal sphere was seen hovering over a road near Dunbar, West Virginia, along with giant dog tracks, which were not hovering, and on 12th March at Letart Falls a UFO was seen in association with a ten foot tall long haired creature with a ten foot curved wingspan. Later on in 1967 at Ravenswood, West Virginia, two witnesses were bathed in light from a UFO. They both became sunburnt from it and one witness's eyes were swollen shut for two weeks. Both witnesses had lost two hours of the event. How

many events had not been reported as this portal of Hell periodically opened up?

Halifax, Cornwallis River Nova Scotia, Canada.15th September 1968. Sunday. Four boys saw a black circular object dive out of the sky and vanish into the waters of the Cornwallis River dyke after being seen hovering for a while. For ten minutes the object oscillated like a spinning top. It was fifteen feet across and six feet high, made no noise and the water did not splash when it submerged so it must have submerged very slowly. The object moved with the current like a black shadow underwater and actually broke the surface twice before it slowly moved out and sunk into the river. This would not be the last visitor to Halifax to behave in this same manner.

Taradale, New Zealand. 15th September 1968. Two youths who jumped from their car seconds before it crashed into a shop window claimed that they had to bail out because they were being pursued by a diving UFO. There were many reports in the area that week and numerous residents were frightened to the point of hysteria. The boys story was accepted by the local Police as well as the Insurance Company. Ominous rumbling sounds were coming from the hills at the time. Were there any earthquakes as well or just rumblings?

At 7.15 pm on 16th September 1968 a triangular orange coloured object was sighted over Jerramungup in Western Australia. The aerial object changed in brightness and pulsated and changed colour from rusty orange to bright orange. The object also moved up and down at least five times before vanishing below the horizon.

Steinbach, Manitoba, Canada. 18th September 1968. A farmer saw three grey football- shaped objects flying over him. They were all connected by a long white arc or loop three times the length of the objects. There was a fall of Angelhair afterwards that covered everything but it disintegrated by next morning. Cojoined saucers in the formative stage? Ectoplasmic saucers?

Whipsnade, Bedfordshire. England. 21st September 1968. At thebottom of Bison Hill Mr E. Bennett and his daughter,15, saw a

conical shaped mass rising slowly out of a field twenty-five yards in front of them. The object was six feet tall and had a glowing aura surrounding it. The object then just seemed to vanish into an impenetrable hedge. The area around Whipsnade has its moments as well.

Cuernavaca, Morelos, Mexico. 23rd September 1968. A Lawyer saw a luminous object hovering near the City. There was a blackout at the same time. Ho-hum.

On 23rd September 1968 at Nyngan in New South Wales in Australia Mr. Gordon Brandon saw an object that looked like a full moon with green blue iridescent light tapering behind it like an ice cream cone. Mr. Brandon was driving home at 8.25 pm when he saw it and he reckoned that it was travelling at eighty to ninety miles per hour and was skimming over the ground at a height of ten feet with sparks coming from its tail.

Hamburg, Ashley County, Arkansas. September 1968. Hairy Hominoid or Apelike creatures were being seen by several individual witnesses. People described it as looking like a man but with a gorilla head. Might have been the only one for this latitude and longitude but not the first for Arkansas.

Lins, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 1st October 1968. 6.00 am. A bulldozer operator saw a car-sized UFO land near his bulldozer. He then saw three humanlike forms peering out of windows at him and suddenly a yellow light ray shot out from the object and knocked him semiconscious. The witness was dazed but saw two Hominoids leave the ship, pick up handfuls of dirt and reenter the craft which rapidly took off.

Shag Harbour, Shelburne County, Nova Scotia, Canada. 3rd October 1968. Tuesday. 11.30 pm. A sixty foot long UFO was seen to descend from the sky. It had a series of bright portholes and glided into the harbour and then submerged into the ocean half a mile off shore. The UFO was sizzling and floating on the surface before descending in a patch of strange yellow foam and bubbling water. The soon to be submerging craft had at first been seen as a bright, reddish orange light in the sky like pinpoint sources in a row blinking one at a time. The lights were at an angle of 45% dipping to

the right. The area of foam was 80 feet wide and no traces of anything were found. How far from Halifax was this? Only 212 kilometres and seventeen days later.

Curitiba, Brazil. 3rd October 1968. An oval hovering UFO as seen hovering two hundred feet up. Several hundred bathers on the beach on Ilha do Mel, off the Pana Coast saw it as the craft blinded the witnesses with multicoloured lights. The flying object was fifty feet across and had round portholes as well as square lighted windows. There was also a series of terraced decks with a large dome on top. Another Brazilian beachside sighting.

Correa, near Rosario, Santa Fe, Argentina. 14th October 1968. A Rancher discovered a dead cow near seven unusual circular patches of burned grass. A few days later fungi the size of basketballs were growing there. Neighbours had seen strange lights hovering in the area around that same time. Previously there had been the fall from the sky of a large mass of boghead coal at Entre Rios in 1880 and in 1962 a well known Physician near Crespo saw a large saucer land beside the road and giants allegedly came out of it. On June 25th 1968, something that was very bright attacked the Nightwatchman at a chemical plant in San Lorenzo and two days later on 27th June several operators of a gasplant saw a round saucershaped aerial object at an altitude of 450 feet. On 1st July 1968, a witness walking away from a dance saw a group of giants standing at an intersection.

Deltox Marsh, Waupaca County, Wisconsin. 17th October 1968. Thursday. Three male witnesses saw a powerfully built Hairy Hominoid in the swamp. The first of several sightings here. Why were there none before?

Medulla, near Lakeland, Polk County, Florida. 18th October 1968. Friday. 7.30 pm. Mrs McMullen and her family heard the family dog going crazy with howling and barking. A purplish red object was then seen hovering ten feet up. The hovering object was completely transparent and there were two normal sized men inside it that appeared to be pumping a horizontal bar up and down. They wore coveralls and hoods like parkas and there was a strong odour of

ammonia in the air. The thirty foot wide sphere ascended slowly and flew off. There were strange explosions in the area at the time. Intergalactic Railway trolley workers? Haven't we met the smell of ammonia before as well?

Stewartville, Olmsted County, Minnesota. 24th October 1968. Richard Anding, a Department Store owner, his two sons and a teenage friend were raccoon hunting when they saw a UFO hovering over a knoll near their car. The object was twenty-five feet in diameter and the light was too bright to directly look at. The craft sped along at an altitude of 200 feet and then suddenly stopped and turned off the main light. It then turned on a red and green whirling light and rose up, did a couple of figure eights in the sky and vanished towards the town, six miles north of them. The craft then hovered momentarily over a farmhouse and then took off at steep angle into the sky. Ho-hum. Typical meteorite behavior.

On 28th October 1968 two girls, Sandra Noble and Pam Cuneen, were walking along Denman Road in Muswellbrook in New South Wales in Australia when they noticed two rectangular flying objects that were travelling together in the sky and coming towards them that emitted an orange glow. There was a bright light coming from them which followed the girls as far as the subway adjoining the Greyhound track.

McCall, Valley County, Idaho. October.1968. Autumn. A logger by the name of Roy Fletwood saw a Bigfoot whilst driving a skidder. There's not only potatoes here.

During October 1968 a fisherman near Estacada in Clackamus County in Oregon was chased back to his truck by a Bigfoot that was waving its arms. When the fisherman fell over the Bigfoot stopped running and waited for the fisherman to get back up before the chase began again. Was this part of a game or part of a plan?

Point Isabel, Clermont County, Ohio. October 1968. Autumn. At 10.00 pm one evening the Abbott family heard a noise like metal being hit outside. Larry Abbott, fifteen, his father and a relative, Arnold Hubbard went outside to look around for the source of the noise and heard a rustling in the bushes and in the torch light a

massive creature rose up about fifty feet away and headed towards them. The creature was ten feet tall, its shoulders were four feet across and it was covered in light brown hair. The arms hung down to the knees. The teeth were prominent, the ears were pointed and the eyes were glowing. According to Larry he and the others were in a trance and could not talk. The creature then vanished. Later they heard it near the garage again and Hubbard borrowed a .22 rifle from Mr. Abbott. As the group crossed a field they saw the same creature again fifty feet away. Larry shone his flashlight at it and Hubbard made a direct hit at it. The creature screamed terribly and two more shots were fired at it. The next moment a white mist enveloped it and the creature abruptly vanished. Was it dematerializing into the Quasar Vacuum?

Lacrescent, Houston County, Minnesota. October 1968. Autumn. Dawn. The witness and his friend were in a duck blind but the friend had gone back to car to get something. The witness was left alone in the blind when he heard heavy clomping noises approaching him. He abused his friend stating that the loud noise would scare the ducks back to Canada. He then stuck his head out of the blind and straight into the chest of a big, black, hairy Monster that had apparently been looking for roots etc. The witness was six foot three inches tall but stood at chest height on the Hominoid. This scared the witness who fired his shotgun and ran off screaming. The gun was not aimed at the Hominoid as it was too manlike. Why aren't all of the Hairy Hominoids up in Washington State where they belong but instead literally spread across North America?

Lorain County, Ohio. 9th November 1968. 5.45 am. Mr and Mrs Cataldo saw a Hairy Hominoid that resembled a Lion. It weighed 600 pounds, was six feet tall, and the hands were turned backwards. Pawprints were found on windowsill that were were humanlike but reversed and running in a straight line. The creature was a greyish brown colour with the front side lighter and initially the Cataldos had heard a loud bump on the roof which woke them. The bump was followed by the sound of something moving near the bedroom window. Suddenly there was a huge face staring down at them through their bedroom window with the two front paws or hands

resting on the window-sill. Mr Cataldo leapt out of bed, frantically searching for his gun whilst the animal ran off on two legs dashing around the east side of the house whilst weaving from side to side. The creature crossed two streets and vanished into the woods. Even if some of them are weirder than others? Is this a cat or a Hominoid? How did it know to weave when being chased by someone chasing you with a gun?

Cannifton, Prince Edward County, Ontario, Canada. 11th November 1968. A lump of glass and pure Zinc amalgamated together was seen to fall from the sky. It was a soft brown oval lump and weighed twelve ounces and fell onto a driveway of Wesley Reid. Another impossible fall.

Floodwood, Saint Louis County, Minnesota. 12th November 1968. Mr. Uno Heikkila, a Hunter saw a 4.5 foot tall small Hairy Hominoid which jumped from a tree and walked into the woods about 125 feet away. How far from Lacrescent is Floodwood? About four hundred kilometres. A bit far for a walk thus indicating the possibility of at least two colonies of Hairy Hominoids active in or visiting Minnesota.

Venice Center. Poplar Plains, Cayuga County, New York. 12th November 1968. 12.30 am. Fifteen miles south of Auburn on the Howard Lacey farm between VeniceCenter and Poplar Ridge on the town line. State Police, Cornell University Geologists and Army personnel examined gaping holes left by unknown forces on the Howard Lacey farm. A strange light had been seen in the sky and a loud boom heard. Afterwards a large hole was found and this had occurred on the same date the previous two years as well. The new hole would appear after the blasting noise 300 yards from the previous one. There were no Meteor fragments, n0 signs of Meteoric impact. and only craters. The crater was five feet across and three feet deep and surrounded by a 44 foot circle of exposed Earth. Around the perimeter the dirt had been thrown up as if an explosive device had gone off underground. The last hole was eighteen feet wide and five feet deep in an alfalfa field. Army Ordnance Sealed off the area and tested it and concluded that no explosive device had

been planted there. How can we have pinpoint repetitions of apparently colliding celestial Phenomena down to this small area?

Necochea, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 12th November 1968. Tuesday. Necochea is 310 miles south from Buenos Aires. A UFO had been seen to land by several individual witnesses including a civilian Pilot. From the air the Pilot saw a strange formation on the ground. When he investigated the site with some military men the following day he saw that it was a circle six yards in diameter. The Earth was calcined in it and this could only be produced by great heat. There were also eight giant mushrooms inside the circle the largest being three feet in diameter. Mushrooms or UFOs? Haven't we met the intergalactic mushrooms before? Were there giant fairies and goblins as well?

On 14th November 1968 there was the fall of an iron meteorite at Alandroal in Evora in Portugal that was described as still being incandescent after crashing into the ground.

Hill River, South Australia. 18th November 1968. 5.45 pm.Two children saw UFO 60 centimetres by twenty-five centimetres in size that resembled a golden football only fifty metres away and landed in paddock. Later a flattened two metre square oval was found at the site and the flora there had been tangled in corkscrew fashion as if a giant top had been spinning on the spot. Once there was a theory of vortex fields that swirled like miniature tornadoes and were composed of various types of energies. What happened to that theory? Is it forgotten but still active? Was this a baby crop circle?

Albany, Dougherty County, Georgia. 22nd November 1968. Hunters had seen a UFO which had swooped them and spooked their dogs. Once again, dogs that are hallucinating as well as people! And meteors don't swoop either!

Albany, Dougherty County, Georgia. 22nd November 1968. A bank employee's car's electrical system went hay-wire when a UFO approached it. As well as a car and a bank employee that were also hallucinating. Had the area around Albany had other hallucinations beforehand? There had been cloudless rain here at

Dawson in September 1866, more pinpoint rainfall also at Dawson in September 1886, and there were numerous sightings around Edison and Loveland in 1955 and 1956 of little clawhands, a naked little grey man terrorizing the area.

Vermilion, Erie County, Ohio, Lake Erie. 24th November 1968. Sunday. Something resembling a plane crash occurred. An aerial object that seemed to be on fire skidded along the surface of Lake Erie for a distance until the flames eventually vanished. There was no sound or smell and no planes were reported missing. This was not a meteor as it was too controlled in its descent and it was not our first falling light for this body of water either.

Deltox Marsh, Waupaca County, Wisconsin. 30th November 1968. Saturday. Three male witnesses from the October sighting, Bob Parry, Dick Bleier and Bill Mallo, plus nine other deer hunters, strung out on a line on a deer drive saw the same or a similar Hairy Hominoid as seen before. The creature was watching the men and keeping a certain distance from them. None of the men attempted to shoot it as it looked too manlike before it vanished into the swamp. This one is relatively new visitor but already familiar.

Between Oakwood, Dewey County, and Canton, Blaine County, Oklahoma. November 1968. Roger Boucher saw a non-human primate creature like a gorilla running across a road at night. It had a long beard and dark coloured fangs. Some reports state that it was wearing a sort of plaid jacket. A survivor? A feral used car salesman?

Clackamus River,Oregon.November 1968. Glenn Thomas studied two female Bigfeet as they slept and ate.

Tannum Valley near Yakima, Yakima County, Washington State. November 1968. Two students saw a Bigfoot that was eight to nine feet tall that came to within twelve feet of them. Tracks were found the next day.

Minersville, Otoe County, Nebraska. November 1968. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Was this one a feral used car salesman too? Previously there had been a sighting of an Airship near here in 1897.

North Lansing, Tompkins County, near Ithaca, New York. 12th December 1968. 7.00 pm. Rita Malley and her son Dana Malley were on Route 24 heading south. There were snow flurries but no traffic when she noticed a brilliant red glow on the inside of her car that was coming from the rear. Rita assumed it was a Police car following her but there was none there. Suddenly a strange object appeared to her left over a telephone pole. The luminous object had red and green lights underneath it, was 55 to 60 feet in diameter and had a dome on top which was visible when it tilted once. It was too bright to look at for long and was three to four telephone poles over the road. Then Rita's car stopped when a white beam of light extended from under craft and hit it. In a panic Rita grabbed her son fearing the worst. The accelerator did not work and Rita was suddenly aware that the car was moving sideways off the road. At the same time there was a humming noise coming from the craft that made a sound like bees. Then the humming stopped and Rita heard voices from the craft like coming from a loudspeaker. The voices seemed synthesized and told her that Paul Donald's of Moravia had been killed in Massena in a tractor trailer owned by Joe Etinger. Rita knew Paul's sister. Rita had no memory of anything from then on until the car was back onto the Highway with the steering wheel turning by itself. Once on the highway the engine started again and the lights went back on but Rita still had no control over the cars movement. Then some cars appeared from the opposite direction and immediately the craft took off to the south and Rita regained control of the car. Next day she was informed by her sister that the prophecy had come true. Before it used to be Demons and Angels that gave forth prophecies as well as the occasional burning shrub. Had we merely updated?

Wairakei, South Auckland, New Zealand. 18th December 1968. 10.30 pm. Two witnesses in a car saw a Hominoid in a divers suit striding along like a Zombie beside an isolated Road. The hominoid did not even notice the car of the witnesses. Could be anyone out walking though. In a divers suit. On the side of the road.

Goulburn, New South Wales, Australia. 28th December 1968. A landed twelve metre in diameter craft that was three metres

high was seen by a man who approached it. The man then saw a Hominoid 167 centimetres high with long hair and youngish features and wearing silvercoloured clothes near it. The man spoke to the Hominoid for three minutes and apparently the Hominoid replied in English, stating that he had come from Saturn. The object left after a while. Orthon from Venus, Anonymous from Saturn? Mind you we have had others stating that they were from Saturn as well.

On 29th December 1968 the crew and passengers of a Pan American Boeing 707 flew into Sydney in New South Wales in Australia. At 2.00 am they had seen the Apollo eight capsule after its return from the moon. The captain of the plane J. Marcum of Saratoga California told reporters that he was amazed to find an odd red and yellow object flying underneath the space capsule on its re-entry. This odd light disappeared quickly without leaving a trail.

Also on 29th December 1968 hundreds of Melbourne residents in Victoria in Australia reported flare-like objects streaking in formation from north to south over the city early in the morning. The Weather Bureau, the Navy and Air Force could not explain them. What a welcome home for the Apollo eight capsule when all of the neighborhood gets involved!

Clackamus River,Oregon. December 1968. A female Hairy Hominoid was seen that left footprints in the snow. Old Faithful or one of its relatives from Oregon. Whose family are scattered everywhere.

Clackamus River,Oregon. December 1968. Glenn Thomas turned around to find a nine foot tall Bigfoot standing behind him. What Glenn Thomas's reaction was is not stated.

Fontana, San Bernardino County, California. 1968. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a neighborhood boy.

Fontana, San Bernardino County, California. 1968. Witnesses were Geri Lo Whelchel, two children she was babysitting and a girlfriend who had asked her to go out to where a Hairy Hominoid had been seen by a neighborhood boy the night before. Geri went there with her friend and saw it approach her. It was hairy and big and smelly. In fact it smelt terrible. The bigfoots' hand

reached inside the car as she started it and brushed against her face and scratched it.

Evans, Stevens County, Washington State. Sometime in 1968 Mrs. Gruber saw a Bigfoot walking near the Columbia River.

Haymarket, Prince William County, Virginia. 1968. A large bird was seen in the sky. It was eight to twelve feet tall with large red eyes that were really striking and had huge wings. There are no birds that size in North America. There are no birds that size on Earth. Imagine trying to call in the chickens of an evening. Colonel Sanders would love to get a hold of it. How he would catch it would be another matter. Imagine the carbon footprint of the deep fryer!

Salmon Run, Yale County, near Cedar Swamp, British Columbia, Canada. 1968. A Logging crew heard unusual hooting noises and catlike but unusual footprints were also foundin the area. Shortly afterwards Mr Peters, the Foreman, was walking and heard the hooting so close by that he was terrified and ran for safety under a caterpillar dozer.

Salmon Run, Yale County, near Cedar Swamp, British Columbia, Canada. 1968. Eventually Mr Woods, whilst driving a caterpillar, saw a tawny coloured Hairy Hominoid. It was a cross between a big cat or Mountain Lion and a Monkey. The cat creature would leap from trees and land on its back two legs only, stretch out and then jump across the skid to another tree on the opposite side.As well there was an apelike creature wandering around as well which was not a bear. We have met these cat-Hominoid crosses as well before.

Muskrat Lake, Ontario, Canada. 1968. A Lakemonster was seen by Mr Don Humphries who was canoeing along the Snake River. The creature was 14 to 16 feet long and a gray colour. It resembled a part alligator and part fish animals and was easily seen as it left the water and began feeding on the shore. A Single tooth hung downward from its mouth. A single middle tooth which is absurd but possible or a single oversized left or right tooth? Was it a mutant muskrat or did it eat them?

Cambewarra Mountain. Kangaroo Valley. Southern Highlands New South Wales. Australia. 1968. Mr Harold McMahon

saw a big cat like a Black Panther in the area overlooking the southeastern end of Kangaroo Valley on two separate occasions. Here Kitty. Kitty, Kitty! Hang on, giant cats aren't native to Australia! Or are they?

Stanislaus County, California.1968. A small Hairy Hominoid was seen that was five feet tall, disproportionately broad and square at the foreshoulders and with arms of great length. The legs were short and the body was long. The head was small compared to the rest of the creature and it seemed to have no neck. The entire creature was covered with dark brown and cinnamon coloured hair with a shock of hair on its head that grew down close to its' eyes. We've seen big Hairy Hominoids here, why not children? Or at least adolescents?

Pretoria, Transvaal, South Africa. 1968. There was a report of a lone female who saw a pair of strange Hominoids who appeared in her house. One wore grey coveralls and the other had long hair and long dark curved fingernails. Both of them made amorous approaches to the witness in the house for a period. They were not humans. Not an unusual event either though not often reported.

Pinar del Rio, Cuba, Greater Antilles,1968. Four times during the year there was a rain of mud, stone, pottery, wood chunks and broken glass onto the area. Selective whirlwind or Intergalactic dump truck with a litter problem?

Scarborough, York County, Lake Ontario, Ontario. Canada.1968. John Alexander saw a twenty foot long waterserpent near Toronto. Scarborough is usually more famous for UFOs going into and out of Lake Ontario.

Delaware County, New York State. 1968. A grinning giant covered with silver hair was seen. At least this one appeared happy.

Kookaburra, near Grafton, New South Wales, Australia. 1968. George Gray was sleeping in his hut with his two sons when he suddenly woke up with a small Hairy Hominoid on top of him that was trying to choke him. George wrestled with it until it gave up and ran out of the hut. The creature was built like a wellbuilt little man and was four feet tall and felt greasy. The little manbeast was covered with six inch long hair that was a grey colour. It tried to drag

George out of the hut but George managed to escape. The creature also had short arms, a short and bullish neck and large legs and its skin felt loose and slippery. Kookaburra is 80 miles north of Kempsey. A pigmy variety or Junior on the loose? Mind you this year we have had a disproportionate number of juniors.

1969

Jacksonville Beach, Duval County, Florida. 5th January 1969. Sunday. Hundreds of witnesses saw multicoloured lights and UFOs in the sky at 9.00 pm. At 9.30 pm there was a blackout. Mystery clouds were seen that emitted sound like someone walking on pebbles. The clouds were pursued by the Police to the edge of the Atlantic Ocean where they dissolved into nothingness. Funny weather. Funny area.

Mount Misery, Suffolk County, Long Island, New York. 12th January 1969. Sunday. 8.00 am. Mr Jay B. Paro, Richard Dimartino and Barbara Lamonica saw a tall Hominoid that had black hair and was wearing a long black garment. The hominoid had a Human like but seemingly disfigured face and the hair was long and wild. It made no sounds and three photos were taken. The odd hominoid also had pale long fingered hands. A feral Human or a humanlike feral? Unusual enough though for three people to want to photograph?

Childers, Queensland, Australia. 14th January 1969. 4.30 am. The Vas family were sleeping in their caravan (trailer) when they were woken by the frenzied barking of their dog. They then heard a noise like a big swarm of wasps and outside the caravan (trailer) the witnesses saw a twenty-five to thirty metre wide violet-coloured glowing sombrero. Three tall Hominoids descended from it in a smaller similar craft. The three Hominoids were three times Humansize and they gave off a violet-yellowish glow. The hominoids collected plants and sugarcane which were sucked up into the craft by a transparent tube and after ten minutes the they re-entered the craft and it took off into the sky. The hair on the witnesses' heads

and arms stood up. The collectors are back. Is the sound of wasps similar to the sound of bees?

Indiana, Indiana County, Pennsylvania. 24th January 1969. A witness in a car saw a UFO hovering over a pond one hundred yards away. The saucer was at eyelevel and the front was transparent with the interior visible.Two Hominoids were inside. They were of average height and wore coveralls and seemed to be making repairs. Their backs were to the witness. One of Hominoids then glimpsed the witness and worked faster. Then the other shook his head as if agreeing with first and ran over and pulled two levers. Suddenly everything just vanished. It was not seen to go anywhere, it just vanished. Or was it made to appear as if it had just disappeared?

Saint Mary's City, Saint Mary's County, Maryland. January 1969. Hundreds of ducks appeared to have crashed into an invisible something in the sky that exploded and was heard but not seen. Many fell with multiple subfractures and severe haemorrhages acquired before they hit the ground. The ducks were Canvasbacks, Redheads and Scoups.What invisible exploding something did these hapless ducks crash into and at great speed? At times there appear to be gaps between dimensions. Are there sometimes solid shields as well? What would it be holding back from the other side? Or did the ducks collide with something on its way out?

Jacksonville Beach, Duval County, Florida. 2nd February 1969. Hundreds of persons on the beach including Police Chief James Alford heard strange sounds coming from two clouds that sounded like someone rattling cellophane or walking on pebbles. The two clouds had arrived and departed individually. Chief Alford ordered one of his men to follow the cloud whereupon Captain Harold Bryan did so to the edge of the Atlantic where the cloud vanished. Listeners shrugged and started going home when another cloud promptly repeated the same performance. This cloud too was followed by Officer Bryan. A repeat of an earlier Phenomenon or a mismatch of dates. Impossible to work out with limited means.

Houston, Harris County, Texas. 6th February 1969. Thursday. Many of the population of Houston noticed the effects of a nausea-inducing fog that appeared and crept over the south side of the city. There were also UFOs seen before and after the fog. Smog again coming in from the Gulf of Mexico.

The residents of Orange in New South Wales in Australia were startled in the early hours of the morning by the appearance of a luminous arrow to the north side of the moon on 6th February 1969 at 5.25 am. There were dozens of witnesses of this strange light which occasionally sparkled.

Pirassununga. Brazil, 7th February 1969. Friday. Tiago Machado,19, and several hundred others saw a strange circular craft swoop low over the town. It settled on tripod legs in a valley nearby. Tiago was closest to it. The craft was Aluminium-like and luminous, and the rim was spinning around a transparent centre. There were shadowy figures in the craft standing around what seemed to be an instrument panel. Tiago got to within thirty feet of it with scores of people watching from nearby hills. Suddenly a bright beam of light struck him in the legs and he fell over partially stunned and paralysed. The object leapt into the air and vanished quickly. Tiago's legs had no visible marks but became bright red and painfully swollen. Nothing unusual here either.

Pueblito de Allende, Sierra Madre Occidentale, Chihuaha, Mexico. 8th February 1969. Saturday. 1.09 am. The residents of the whole town saw a blinding blue white Meteor that had been tracked for 1,000 miles over Arizona. There was a sudden blinding flash followed by a tremendous explosion and a shower of metal fragments ensued that covered ten square miles. These fragments contained Carbon. One 40 pound piece narrowly missed striking the Post Office. There was also organic matter in the Meteor. The Fireball had exploded in the air and showered the area with four tons of fragments. Thousands of stones fell and they were classified as CV3 chondrites. About two tons of carbonaceous chondrite were recovered from an area about fifty kilometres by ten kilometres. The fragments contained Amino Acids, the building blocks of life, both

Alien and normal types. Where did it come from? It would have scared the crap out of the Chiahuahuas!

Miami, Dade County, Florida. 9th February 1969. The crackling clouds of Jacksonville Beach repeated their performance here. Is this the second or third occurrence?

Dartmouth, Bristol County, Massachusetts. 10th February 1969. 10.30 am. A Truck driver left his vehicle to get closer look at a hovering ball of flame that was low over the snow-covered trees. When 200 feet from it the witness shone a flashlight at it at which the UFO took off at a 45 degree angle causing snow on the treetops to swirl. Ho-hum. It did not even flash back. Or attempt to hit him with a lightbeam.

Flinders Park, Adelaide, South Australia. 17th February 1969. 2.50 am. Ms Ballestrina was woken by a noise like a whirr and looked out a window. She saw an object in an adjacent area that was ten metres across and only 100 metres away. Near it was a Hominoid 1.8 metres tall with a lean build and with light hair.The Hominoid stepped out of the shadows wearing white coveralls and then walked around the object several times. Ms Ballestrina went to get her neighbours but the object was gone when they got there. The area in this latitude and longitude has been very busy for years!

Sremcica, Serbia, Yugoslavia. 18th February 1969. Tuesday. Whole village. There was a tremendous explosion in the sky and several windows of a house were broken. Four trees were burnt and there was a crater in the ground that was found to contain an oval object twenty centimetres in diameter. This object was dark grey and ribbed and weighed 1900 Grams and was apparently artificial and made of Magnesium. We do not shoot up ribbed masses of Magnesium to have them fall back to us and if they did they would burn up completely in re-entry and not remain intact. Magnesium flares up very easily. Previously there had been a fall of a single stone from the sky in this area during an earthquake in 1889. This stone was identified as an exceedingly rare substance called Banjite which had only ever been found once before. This was at Soko-Banja, also in Serbia, in 1872, and fell also during an earthquake. Earthquake Falls and pinpoint accuracy again? Over Belgrade,

capital of Serbia, in 1898 a strange light like a Meteor was seen for six minutes. It was not seen to land and was too slow for an ordinary Meteor.

Norseman, Western Australia. 20th February 1969. 3.00 pm. The witnesses' fully fuelled car gasped as if out of petrol as a 9.5 metre wide cigar was seen hovering 24 metres away from the road. The craft was moving above trees and kicking up dust and leaves before it vanished taking ten seconds to rise. The car then sped ahead. Previously there had been a swooping of a car here in 1963 by a UFO.

Awanui, New Zealand. 22nd February 1969. A Maori met several tall entities with thin faces, very white skins and long fair hair in a wood beside a big glow. The Hominoids tried to grab him.The Maori had no idea what was happening so he ran around carrying out a ritual for warding off Spirits. This consisted of running around in a circle whilst urinating. Seems logical to me. I would probably be urinating myself too!

Renown Park, South Australia. 22nd February 1969. 3.00 am. Mrs Daniel was woken by what she thought was a noise of a strong wind. She then noticed that her curtains were not moving though and then saw a pyramidshaped object 61 metres away that was six metres in diameter. The pyramid was a dirty white colour and hovering close to the ground Her daughter also saw it. After an hour of watching it both witnesses went back to bed. This seems to be unnaturally calm UFO watching the same day as the New Zealand sighting.

Tecolutla, Vera Cruz, Mexico, Gulf of Mexico. 28th February 1969. Friday. Many witnesses saw a 35 ton in weight thirty foot long serpentine creature that was covered with jointed armour and was washed up alive onto a beach. It died there. The creature also had three tusks that were ten inches long. The seamonster itself was eighteen feet wide. An armourclad three-toothed Seamonster?

At Khutze Inlet in British Columbia in late February 1969 Ronnie Nyce and two other men shot at a Bigfoot which ran screaming into the woods.

Near Trumann, Poinsett County, Arkansas, in February 1969 Nathan Russell saw a creature that was a cross between a dog and an ape with a human head and shoulders. The creature was jumping from tree to tree and chased him briefly.

Penrith, Sydney, New South Wales. Australia. February 1969. 2.00 am. A young man saw a huge disc with windows. He also saw Human shaped beings inside it. After five minutes the UFO rose to a height of twenty metres, all of its lights went out and then back on again and it took off into the sky. The witness and his friends followed it for several miles. Ho-hum.

Bracknell, Berkshire, England. February 1969. A house roof was fractured by a falling icebomb. This is not an unusual English activity either. Funny how there sometimes appear to be regional specialities.

Beacon Rock State Park, Skamania County, Washington State. 5th March 1969. 4.00 am. Wednesday. Don Cox was in his car rounding a bend on Highway 14 when an eight to ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen in the headlights! The manbeast had a face like an ape and leapt up a 40 degree slope after running across the road. It then made an eight foot jump up an embankment that would have been impossible for a bear. The creature was covered with fuzzy hair. A very athletic bear?

Squamish, Westminster County, British Columbia, Canada. March 1969. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Footprints were found as well.

North Saskatchewan Valley, Alberta, Canada. In March 1969 Mark Yellowbird saw a bigfoot.

Near Skamania, Skamania County, Washington. March 1969. Mrs. Ellen Satterthwaite saw the legs and body of a Bigfoot that crossed the road in front of her car. The car lights were set too low to see more. She estimated that the Hairy Hominoid was eight to ten feet tall.

Near Skamania, Skamania County, Washington. March.1969. A Hairy Hominoid eight to ten feet tall was seen.

Little Neck Bay, Queens, New York. March 1969. A huge slimy, black and grey creature that resembled a Seaserpent was

seen. It was much bigger than a Whale and was chased by the Harbour Police. This little Seamonster then went from here to the Bronx.

The Bronx, Bronx County, New York. Hudson River. March 1969. Police and many others saw a huge slimy grey black creature that was not a Whale pass under the City Island Bridge. It went up the Hudson and was much bigger than a Whale. The creature successfully escaped a Police hunt. This was in front of a mass of onlookers and Police, all of whom were probably considered not reliable enough witnesses. Surely there was at least one reliable witness amongst them? And it was not the first time here either for unusual Phenomena. The latitude of 73 West 40 North has had a long and varied history since 1877 when a flying Hominoid was seen by hundreds of witnesses over Brooklyn. In 1880 the same manlike creature with batwings was seen over Coney Island. In 1891 two men were momentarily blinded by an explosion in the sky and were then hit by invisible projectiles in Vanderbilt Avenue, Brooklyn, and in 1895 there were spontaneous fires, up to twenty in one day, in the Colwell home in Brooklyn. Over Yonkers in April 1897, a brilliant Airship was seen heading northwards over the Atlantic and another Airship was seen and heard over Long Island in 1909. In 1913 a Seamonster was seen in Rockaway Shoals, Long Island, and in 1922 big cats were seen around New Rochelle in Westchester County. Forty cars all stalled simultaneously on the Saxon Woods Parkway in 1930 and in 1931 there was a rash of big cat and dwarf Hairy Hominoid sightings around Babylon, Malverne, Mineola and Huntington, Long Island. During a blizzard in December 1933, a mystery aircraft buzzed Manhattan from 72nd Street, over central Park and onwards to The Bronx. In 1935 a three foot crocodile was caught in North Yonkers followed by a four foot one in East River Harbour in June Also in June 1937, another crocodile was caught in the Brooklyn Museum Subway Station. In August 1938, five crocodiles were caught in Huguenot Lake in Westchester County. Where are the alligators that incidentally, like crocodiles, could not survive here anyway? In 1952 a pinpoint skyquake over Glencove, Long Island, hit twelve square miles, where walls collapsed and

young children were blown over. There had been several Skyquakes recorded that year in the United States. Off Rye, Long Island, in 1957, the Police reported seeing a large object with two white lights and one red light plunge into Long Island Sound. In the Seaford, Long Island, in 1958. the Hermann family were tormented by paranormal Phenomena after seeing what appeared to be a giant flaming bird crash to Earth. In 1961 a spherical object was seen bobbing up and down in the waves off Bailey's Beach, Long Island, until it suddenly took off into the sky and on 13th July 1965, flashing lights moving in unsteady patterns were seen heading over Fire Island heading towards New York City. After this a blackout hit the state. In 1966 there were numerous reports, especially by young lovers, of giant Hominoids and UFOs being seen around Mount Misery on Long Island. In August 1967, there was a power failure whilst UFOs were being seen cavorting in the sky over Farmingdale, Long Island. Incidentally there were also occurring that same month in the same area. In September 1967 Howard. W. Goldstein was circling Bethpage State Park on his way home when he saw a large disc-shaped flying object to the west followed by a second one to the south. Then his car stopped and he heard four strange voices on the radio which happened to be off at the time. In October 1967, an odd machine was seen hovering over Melville, Long Island, and in January 1969, several people saw a tall Hominoid with black hair and wearing a long black garment on Mount Misery. The face was humanlike but disfigured and the fingers were very long. And this was only a small part of New York State. There had been58 different phenomena in this latitude and longitude up until now.

Hong Kong. March 1969. Benjamin Chae, Lulu Chow and a group of students on a beach heard a crying noise from nearby but in the water. Twenty yards out to sea they saw a big black creature rising up out of the water. The creature was thirty feet long with big green eyes and had a big head but was not a fish. The seamonster sank again after thirty seconds and vanished. A Seamonster? What were these students smoking?

Raspberry Strait, Alaska. 15th April 1969. The Captain and crew of M. V. “Skylark” saw a creature two hundred and fifty feet long and dinosaur-shaped pass under the vessel at a depth of three hundred feet. How did they see it at three hundred feet though? Human vision does not stretch that far. The seamonster was registered on a sonar machine called a Simrad which actually drew a picture of the creature under the sea surface.

The interesting and bizarre have seemingly been reduced to normality and regularity. Like old and worn favourite slippers.

Bungawalban, New South Wales. Australia. 16th April 1969. Two men working night shift on a flood mitigation dredge saw a glow in the sky 400 yards away to their south over a sacchaline patch. A neighboring farmer had also seen toplike hovering objects. Four flattened areas were discovered in the sacchaline crop. All of the stalks lay in a north-south direction. More vortex winds?

On 16th April 1969 on the road between Paradise, Butte County, and Stirling City, also in Butte County, in California, Mr. and Mrs. Robert Behme saw a Bigfoot with short black hair flecked with white that limped across the road in front of them.

Harwood Island, New South Wales. Australia. 20th April 1969. 7.30 pm. Sugar cane rustled as a UFO landed in a sugar cane field and then took off again. Then the craft hovered three metres above the crop for a while. The witness thought that part of the crop had been flattened. A small flap in New South Wales.

Itacu, Goias, Brazil. 20th April 1969. Mr Dolor Roque saw some strange lights in the sky as he rode towards town to get some medicine from the pharmacy. Next he remembered finding himself at Itumbiara, 250 miles away on the banks of the Paraiba River. His horse was still in Itacu and had gone back to its stable on its own. Dolor took a bus back to the relief of his distressed family. Why hadn’t the horse been carried away as well? It wasn’t a shared hallucination probably because it was not an hallucination?

Greenacre, New South Wales. Australia. 24th April 1969. 7.30 pm. A Taxidriver and his woman passenger and her young

daughter saw three tall Hominoids in a football-shaped object hovering over a floodlit field. Were they waiting for a football match?

Port Huron, Saint Clair County, Michigan. 24th April 1969. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that frightened children in the woods. The creature was six feet tall and grey-coloured. No Hairy Hominoids had been reported here before. In 1880 there had been rising stones in East Kent, a crocodile near Mount Clemens in 1958, a saltwater monkfish in the Saint Clair River in 1963, a UFO over Port Huron also in 1963 and a landed UFO near Harrow in 1966.

On 25th April 1969 a building in Bovedy in Londonderry in Northern Ireland was struck by a falling meteorite.

Choccolocco, Calhoun County, Alabama. April 1969. Spring. Several individual witnesses saw a hunchback cross between a bear and a Panther. The creature resembled a Hairy Hominoid. It was also reported that cars stalled near it and there were hovering lights in the vicinity as well. The creature was the size of a cow. The bearcat is certainly getting around. In 1968 we had reports of a cross between a cat and a Monkey roaming around. This was at Salmon Run in British Columbia.

Berwick, Kings County, Nova Scotia.Canada. April 1969. Many individual witnesses saw an eighteen foot tall Hairy Hominoid that was reported seen striding around on the edge of town at speeds up to twenty miles per hour. As I said this creature was seen by many individual witnesses. This is a World height record. How come no one had ever reported him before? The only previous Phenomenal report from here was of giant luminous snakes in the area in 1967. These would also return in 1969.

Bossburg, Stevens County, Washington State. April 1969. A seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen. There's a bear out there or at least that is what the scientific establishment would want us to believe.

Between Bossburg and Northport, Stevens County, Washington State. A woman saw two Bigfeet looking in her dustbins during April 1969. They were definitely not bears as she knew bears

and their habits quite well. And you reckon raccoons can be a problem?

Sterling City, Butte County, California. April 1969. A six foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Williams Lake, Stevens County, Washington State, near Columbia River. Spring April 1969. A pair of Hairy Hominoids were seen going through trash cans on Williams Lake Road.

Kettle Falls, Stevens County, Washington State, near Columbia River. April 1969. Mrs Betty Peterson saw a pair of black Hairy Hominoids over seven feet tall and heavy that ran quickly across the road. They were not bears. There were several individual witnesses in the area as well. This was five miles up the Highway from Williams Lake.

Marietta, Whatcom County, Washington State, Nooksack River. April 1969. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a sailor and three other people with him. When the car was parked the headlights lit up a seven to eight foot tall white long-armed Bigfoot that ran off into the woods.

Near Oroville in Butte County in California in April 1969 Mr. Ed Saville and Mr. Eldon Butler saw an eight foot tall greenish eyed Bigfoot which came to their rabbit call at night.

Clackamus River,Oregon. April 1969. A logger saw a Bigfoot standing in a small lake.

One night in April 1969 five young teenage friends were driving in a Mustang on a gravel road south of Park Forest in Cook County in Illinois when he noticed his friend leaning over the steering wheel and staring up at an angle out of the windshield. The witness could not get his friends attention so he looked up as well and saw silhouetted against the full moon was a pteranadon sitting on the top of a telephone pole. The body was covered with fur like a bat and it had its wings tucked up tight against its sides so that the little claws were visible at the end of each wing tip. The tail was similar in length to that of a cat but smooth like a rat's tail except for a single tuft of hair at the end. There was no hair on the head or neck and they were smooth like leather. All the time the tail was swishing like an aggravated cat's. The creature then looked down at the car and

threw back its head and opened its mouth showing some impressive teeth and with a blood-curdling screech and three flasp of its wings it sailed softly toward a foggy marsh to the south.

Choccolocco, Calhoun County, Alabama. April 1969. Spring. Several individual witnesses saw a hunchback cross between a bear and a Panther. On one occasion one of these bearcats ran the car of the witness off the road. More Bearcats?

Choccolocco, Calhoun County, Alabama. April 1969. Spring. Johnny Ray Teague and three friends in a car which suddenly stalled got out to look at the motor. They then heard something crashing through the leaves and branches and also heard its loud breathing. The boys jumped back into the car and locked themselves in. they then saw a hunchback cross between a bear and a Panther that was the size of a cow that proceeded to circle the car. It was grey to black in colour and humped like a camel with a large head and prominent teeth. The creature did not try to attack the witnesses and shortly afterwards left. Then the car started again. Whilst the witnesses were driving half a mile down the road they saw three to four more creatures larger than the first.They tramped on the accelerator and got out of there. Bearcats and cars stopping? Too incidental for incidence? We have had reports before of hairy hominoids stopping cars just by being nearby. How natural are they?

Bebedouro, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 5th May 1969. Monday. Jose Antonio da Silva was fishing beside a lakewhen he claimed that he had been abducted by Aliens and taken into a Flying Saucer. This was his explanation as to why he was found 200 miles away from his tent site the following morning wandering around dishevelled and trancelike near Vitoria. He was clearly frightened. Jose, the Orderly to the Deputy Commander of the Military Police, had been fishing and around 3.00 pm he heard voices and thought that they were of other campers. One of them uttered harsh rasping groans and Jose felt his legs being burned by a blast of fire from, apparently from one of these Hominoids. Then Jose saws the Hominoids. One of them was holding a weapon. This Hominoid was stockily built, masked, and seized Jose by the arms and dragged him across the swampy ground. They passed another Hominoid who was four feet tall. They

wore metallic helmets that covered their heads as well as humanlike bodies. There was apparently breathing apparatus running from the front of the helmet to a container on the back. Then Jose saw a machine that was like a tumbler with an upside down saucer on top and below it. Slanting tubes ran from the rim of the saucer into the bottom of the tumbler. The object was six feet high by eight feet deep and they entered inside by a small door. There were stonelike walls lit by sodium light and a bench along one wall. The Hominoids pushed Jose down onto it and forced a helmet onto his head. Jose was fastened into a seat and then a third Hominoid entered who pushed a small lever on the floor. There was a humming noise and a sense of movement that seemed to last for hours. Then the light began to pulsate brilliantly and there was a sudden jolt. The Hominoids released Jose by covering his eyes. He was taken out and he heard many voices and footsteps. His eyes were uncovered and the Hominoids were no longer in spacesuits. They had long beards, hair below their waists, big noses and bushy eyebrows. They also had big ears and toothless mouths. Had Jose been kidnapped by ZZTop? Or trolls? One of the Hominoids was the Leader. There were pictures of earthly scenes including a giraffe on the wall. On a wide shelf beneath were the naked bodies of four Human men. Jose was terrified. The Hominoids then searched through Jose's belongings that he had clung to all along and took away everything that there was a duplicate of. They also took his I. D. Card. The Hominoids were jabbering and excited and one let a weapon fire which left a scorch mark on the wall. The Chief Hominoid attempted to communicate with Jose by symbols of concentric circles drawn on greyish tablets and somehow told Jose that he should stay on Earth for three years and then go with them for several years to learn their ways and after ten years he could be their guide. Jose said "No!". then the Hominoids grabbed his Rosary beads and broke them. Then a Monk appeared that was invisible to the Hominoids and gave Jose a message in fluent Portuguese. The Chief Hominoid then covered Jose's eyes and he went on a journey again. The Helmet was pulled off and Jose was dragged out into the open air. He was semi-conscious and sprawled on the ground. Four days had passed

and his leg hurt from where he had been shot. His neck and shoulders were visibly rubbed raw from the pressure of the helmet and he was obviously tired and hungry and constantly darting his eyes Skywards. Jose was also now terrified of bright lights. Trolls? Trolls from Space? Or red herrings from elsewhere? Who was the monk? Which reality was Jose actually interacting with?

Kelvedon, Tasmania. Australia. 7th May 1969. 7.30 pm. Two boys saw a red glowing object fifteen metres by twelve metres in size with lights on its centre that was on the ground and then took off towards the Freycinet Peninsula. Boring.

Casino, New South Wales. Australia. 12th May 1969. A witness had a lowlevel sighting of a hovering UFO. Afterwards there was a faint luminous patch where the craft had been. The sighting lasted over half an hour and there was heavy rain at the time. Still boring.

Aston, Birmingham, Midlands, England. 12th May 1969. A small rock three inches by four inches in size fell from the sky in front of a man who was gardening. The rock was warm and sticky and expanded as it cooled. A warm and sticky and expanding rock or a spore?

Merritt, British Columbia. On 18th May 1969 David Ludlam and several army cadets saw a hairy ten foot tall Bigfoot near their camp during the day as well as during the night. In 1966 a lakemonster had been seen near here in Kamloops Lake.

Rising Sun, Ohio County, Indiana. 18th May 1969. Sunday. All town. There was a two hour blackout over the whole town. There were also strange lights and UFOs seen in the sky that night. A six foot tall Hairy Hominoid was also seen in the area as well as during the blackout.The Daily Double is still around. UFOs and Hairy Hominoids!

Rising Sun, Ohio County, Indiana. 19th May 1969. Monday. 7.30 pm. Mr G. Kaiser was walking through his farmyard on the way to his tractor when he suddenly froze. He saw a strange figure twenty-five feet away. A five foot seven inch tall Hairy Hominoid covered in black fur was standing there. The manbeast had normal looking hands which were not hairy and footprints were found from

which plaster casts were made. The creature was in the farmyard and had a very muscular structure with no neck. The hair stood out on the back of what should have been the neck and it had very close-set eyes. The creature also had a very short forehead and was covered in hair except for the backs of the hands and the face. When Mr. Kaiser eventually moved the creature grunted, turned and leapt over a ditch and then vanished down the road at great speed. It ran off quickly. It was quite busy around Rising Sun.

Rising Sun, Ohio County, Indiana. 19th May 1969. Monday. A Hairy Hominoid that was five foot seven inches tall was seen. It was covered in black fur except for the normal looking hands which were not hairy. Footprints were found which plaster casts were made of. All of a sudden the combination of UFOs and Hairy Hominoids and even blackouts is quite unnerving at times.

Rising Sun, Ohio County, Indiana. 20th May 1969. Tuesday.10.15 pm. That evening a Neighbour of Mr Kaiser, Mr Charles Rolfing, watched a glowing greenish white object moving about in the sky for eight minutes.

Rising Sun, Ohio County, Indiana. 20th May 1969. Tuesday. There was a spectacular UFO sighting over the town that lasted eight minutes. The previous two days there had been Hairy Hominoid Reports and a blackout. For the previous few weeks a strange light had been seen on a nearby ridge.

Glenorchy, Tasmania. Australia. 22nd May 1969. 11.30 pm. Mr G. Lange saw a bright white glowing object hovering in the backyard that was 6.5 metres by three metres high. It left a scorched circle 3.3 metres by 2.5 metres wide. There was no noise. Meanwhile back in Tasmania all was normal.

Mount Lloyd, Tasmania. Australia. 23rd May 1969. 11.30 pm. The following night half a dozen people saw a red light like a spotlight in a paddock that was hovering at a height of 4.5 metres. Previously there had been sightings of Bulldog-like watermonsters in Lake Echo near here in 1863.

Nun’s Island, Quebec, Canada, Saint Lawrence River. 23rd May 1969. Friday. A round shiny object with flashing red lights plunged from the sky and vanished into the Saint Lawrence River.

Nothing was found at the site and it was not an airliner crash or a Meteor. No planes were reported missing of the dimensions of the craft that plummeted down. Maybe it had been aiming for Lake Ontario and missed by a bit. Incidentally there had been a fall of metal into the Saint Lawrence River in 1960 that seemed of artificial origin. There have also been several UFO sightings.

Dublin, South Australia. May 24th 1969. 2.55 pm. Mr Stevens was driving car his when he heard an engine noise and looking up saw a hovering UFO hovering at an altitude of fiftyfour metre. It was a six metre oval of a silver colour that moved sideways ten metres before shooting off at 45 degree angle to the northwest.

Dublin, Dublin, Leinster, Ireland. 89 Prussia Street. May 1969. Mrs Margaret Hogan was found charred to cinders in a burnt armchair. The only other thing that was touched at all by the flame was the linoleum under her feet which was scorched. Goodbye to Mrs Hogan and to Dublin as well. Previously there had been a cloud as white as snow seen in the sky with three beings standing under it near Warwick in 1843. In 1849 and 1856 there were black, foulsmelling rains and in 1867 a fall of seemingly fossilised nuts or berries onto Dublin which was witnessed by the Police amongst many others. In 1898 a yellow luminous triangle the size of the 3/4 Moon was seen above Wicklow for five minutes and in 1913 an exceptional Meteor was seen. In Dublin in 1919 a floating luminous ball with two protuberances was seen in the sky before suddenly vanishing with a thunderlike noise and the following day was replaced by another without protuberances. In 1952 a flying disc ten inches in diameter landed in Dublin and a child nearby was burned by it. In 1963 a huge Lakemonster was seen in Lough Bray and in 1966 near Rath House in Drogheda a couple in a car braked hard as a Monster reared up ahead, blocking the road. It had a horses body but a huge leering face. This lasted for two minutes and terrified the witnesses so much that on getting to the home of one of them they did not even stop to open the gate but drove straight through it.

Eden Valley, South Australia. 4th June 1969. 6.35 pm. A latticework of red lights held together by white rays passed over the

top of the car of Mr G. Koch,16 years old, at high speed at Angaston on the road two kilometres northwest of Eden Valley. It was soundless. The following day three circular scorch marks were found on the car bonnet. Eden Valley had been busy before.

Istanbul, Turkey. 17th June 1969. Fall of frogs. An Old Faithful returns. Obviously not sophisticated enough for our modern crowd. And not even in France.

Dallas, Polk County, Oregon. 26th June 1969. Mrs. Doris Newton saw two black Bigfeet walking upright across a field 150 yards away. In 1961 Larry Martin lost a deer to a Bigfoot near Alpine, in 1964 at Hubbard a cow and a boy were both panicked by a landed UFO, on March 3rd 1967 a beeping UFO was seen by a family in Blodgett and a little later on March 16th 1967 another family saw a landed UFO near Salem, all in the same latitude and longitude.

Minlaton, South Australia. 27th June 1969. 4.00 am. A farmer working at night on his Combine Harvester was followed home by a four metre light. Arriving home his wife also saw it as it came so close that the light reflected off a neighbours shed. Finally it vanished behind a hill. They still like machines.

Dover, Norfolk County, Massachusetts. June 1969. The Acheson family saw a barn-sized hovering UFO with red lights rotating on its bottom and a white triangle underneath. Ho-hum.

Mamquam, near Garibaldi, near Squamish, British Columbia, Canada. June 1969. A Hairy Hominoid with a large bushy tail was seen. It left three toed tracks. It was not a bear or a Wolverine. Another Bearcat but this time back in British Columbia.

The Dalles, Multnomah County, Oregon. June 1969. 5.00 am. Four young witnesses driving to Portland saw a Hairy Hominoid climbing up a high rocky Bluff. The sighting lasted several minutes. It squatted up there until the witnesses left. Something normal for a while.

Wildwood Inn, Trinity County, California. Near Mount Shasta. June 1969. About 8.30 pm Bob Kelley and his family heard a lot of noise outside and discovered a six foot tall dark brown hairy hominoid fighting with some of the local dogs. The creature was

throwing the dogs four to five feet into the air and one of the dogs was covered in saliva though there were no bite marks on it. When the people arrived the creature ran away up a steep embankment. Bob had shot at a peeping tom Bigfoot here before in January 1966.

Orofino, Clearwater County, Idaho. June 1969. About twenty miles north of Orofino in a sawmill the nightwatchman and several others saw at least three different types of hominoid footprints in the sawdust. They were from very large to childlike. The watchman, Mr. Moore, also heard the creatures jabbering and throwing timber about. One time Mr. Moore saw a black haired six foot tall creature with large red eyes and very large breasts. The nipple area, hands and face were not covered by hair and the skin was pink. The creature also had an unpleasant smell. Also an enormous dog was seen running with Hairy Hominoids in the area. Granted not every neighborhood has one but if it waits long enough one might just appear.

Witheridge, ten miles west of Tiverton, Devon. England. June 1969. Colonel U.A.C. Haines saw a giant cat fifteen feet away. It was like a Malay Leopard and the size of a calf with a brown head, large prominent eyes and a pug nose. The left ear was pricked and the other ear hung down as if torn. Torn by whom? Another big cat? The ribs were a bright chestnut colour turning to ginger and the hindquarters ere darker still. There were three black spots there as well that were the size of a penny. Along the spine there was a ridge of hair two inches long which waved in the breeze. The body was smooth-haired and thin with a tail that was long and thin like a piece of dirty rope. The legs were very long for the body and a pale fawn colour. Was it a giant Burmese cat? They can be a real bother. Kitty's back! But where does she go when she's not being seen here?

Anolaima, Cundinamarca, Columbia. 4th July 1969. Friday. Mr. Arcesio Bemudez, his family and friends, comprising five adults and four children, were in his farmhouse when they heard shouting from Mauricio Gnecco,13, and Enrique Osorio who had seen a low level yellow orange light 600 feet away over a farm field. Arcesio attempted to signal it with a flashlight whereupon the object sped up

and approached the house hovering over two tall trees for five seconds. It then landed. Only Arcesio saw it land. The object was four to six feet tall and an arc of light surrounded it. It was supported by two blue luminous legs with green tips. When the object started moving again Arcesio ran towards it waving the torch. Then the object blinked on and off and took off towards Bogota. Arcesio had got to twenty feet from the object. It had blinked off but in time for Arcesio to see a person inside it. From the waist down the Hominoid was shaped like the letter “A” and was luminous.Otherwise normal. Within two days Arcesio took very ill. His temperature dropped to 95 degrees and he had a cold touch. He did not claim that he felt cold though. Within a few days his condition deteriorated and he had black vomit and diarrhoea with blood flow.He was taken to Bogota for specialised treatment but died on 12th June . The symptoms indicated Gamma Ray poisoning. He had been exposed to a very strong radio active powersource. Was he attacked by the saucer with a black light when he was flashing at it? Try not to go near them. This is not a one off report.

Ossipee Lake, Carroll County, New Hampshire. 4th July 1969. 7.00 am. Ed Moore was fishing in his boat when he heard a splash behind him that sounded like a horse falling into the water. Ed swung around to investigate what had disturbed the area of water 55 feet away.Then Ed saw a silver oval object thirty feet in diameter hovering at an altitude of 300 feet which then rose to 3000 feet. The object had made a humming noise. What if it had risen up underneath him? The noise was not falling in but the mass of water falling from it as it was falling out.

North of Wildwood in Trinity County in California on 4th July 1969 Eldon Brackett saw a seven and a half foot tall Bigfoot with no neck. The creature left no tracks.

Early in July 1969 near Twain, Plumas County, California, Lester Orlinger, 16 years old, and two girls in his car, saw a Bigfoot crouched in the road, swerved to avoid it and stopped but the creature had gone.

Finiskaig, Moeble Bay, Highland, Scotland, Loch Morar. 8th July 1969. Tuesday. Bob Duff was travelling at two knots in his boat.

The visibility in the water was like glass and one could see down to the bottom which was 16 feet down. One could even see leaves on it. One could also see a large Lizard-like creature walking around. It was twenty feet long and it was looking up at the witness. The witness revved up and left the spot.The head was snakelike with a wide mouth and slit eyes and had four legs with three digits each. The colour of the skin was greyish brown and it was rough like burnt coke. Is what you are looking at quite often looking back at you?

Lake Worth, Tarrant County, Texas. 9th July 1969. Wednesday. John Reichert, his wife and two other couples, witnesses in a car, saw a Hairy Hominoid that resembled a Satyr that pounced onto the hood of the car with the six people in it. The creature was covered with scales as well as fur and looked like a cross between a man and a goat. The attack left scratches. It was a Hairy Hominoid and it might have been offended by the group courting or wanted to join in. This is not the first time for attacks on courting couples or groups either. The three couples raced to the Fort Worth police station and reported the matter to the police who sent four patrol cars to the site and saw an eighteen inch long scar running along the side of the Reichert's car. All of the witnesses stated that had never seen the scratch before.

Two days later on 11th July 1969 almost exactly twenty-four hours later Jack Harris was driving on the only road leading into the Lake Worth Nature Centre when he spotted the same creature crossing the road in front of him. The manbeast ran up and down a bluff and was soon being watched by thirty to forty people who had come to the area to see it after the Fort Worth Star Telegram headlined a story entitled "Fishy Man-goat Terrifies Couples Parked at Lake Worth". With a short time sheriff's officers were also there and observing the same creature. When it appeared that the onlookers were getting too close the manbeast fired a spare tyre complete with rim at them and they jumped back into their car. The seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid weighed three hundred pounds, walked on two feet and had whitish–grey hair. It also made a pitiful cry like something was hurting it. The manbeast was seen to throw a

tyre and rim more than 500 feet. The Hairy Hominoids don't like cars or machines very much at all. The creature was high up on a bluff and apparently annoyed by the carloads of witnesses who were looking for it. This was in Lake Worth, Tarrant County, Texas.

Oroville, Butte County, California, 12th July 1969. Saturday. 9.30 pm. Mr Charley Jackson, his six year old son Kevin and his dogs ran for cover. They had been watching a bonfire they had built when they saw a female Hairy Hominoid standing on an old building fifteen feet away. She had black skin on her chest and face which was almost bare though the rest of her was covered with filthy grey hair. She was seven to eight feet tall and had no neck and also had giant flat breasts which hung down to her navel. She had a puzzled look on her face. Her arms were longer than a human's arms and she swung her arms when walking. The hairy hominoid was three to four feet wide at the shoulder and had a yellowish chest area. The feet were 14 to fifteen inches long and very flat and very wide. So much for Miss Oroville, 1969. The three normally very fierce dogs were cowering under the furniture inside the house.

Los Llanos, Venezuela. 22nd July 1969. A grey, hollow kidneyshaped object fell from the sky here. They can fall anywhere.

Hoquiam, Grays Harbour County, Washington State. 27th July 1969. Sunday. 2.35am. Deputy Sheriff Verlin Herrington was driving home along Deekay Road near Copalis Beach when he saw an eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid that was standing in the middle of the road in front of the car. Verlin hit the brakes hard to avoid hitting it and got out of the car with a spotlight. Verlin aimed his spotlight at it, cocked his pistol and was ready to shoot. The manbeast had a humanlike face and was covered with dark brown hair except for the feet and the hands and ran away. The hair on the head was longer than on the rest of the body and five to seven inches long. The creature also had breasts but unlike other Bigfoot reports these were with hair on them except for around the black nipples. The face was black and the fingers, face and buttocks were like a Human's. The creature appeared to weigh three hundred pounds. Next day footprints. eighteen inches long by seven inches wide found. It was a female Hairy Hominoid. The females are appearing.

Greer Island, Lake Worth, Tarrant County, Texas. July 1969. Several witnesses. A swimming Gorilla-like creature was seen in the lake. It looked like half man and half goat and was covered with fur and scales. Though we are not so sure about this one.

In the last three weeks of July 1969, after the tenth of July, parties of searchers, many carrying guns, descended onto the area around Lake Worth, usually at night, and many stated that the manbeast resembled a big white ape. Tracks were also found that were sixteen inches long and eight inches wide at the toes. On one occasion searchers fired on the beast and insisted that they followed a trail of blood and tracks to the edge of the water. On another occasion three men insisted that the creature leaped onto and jumped off only after the car collided with a tree. Other witnesses stated that they heard the beast and also smelled it as it was associated with a foul odour.

Trinity Alps, near Trinity Centre, Trinity County, California. Mount Shasta. July 1969. An eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen by Don Ballard and a friend. The sighting was in daylight.

And now the rest of them were coming out to annoy us.

Train, Butte County, California. July 1969. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. It was not a bear according to the witness.

Oroville, Butte County, California. July 1969. Mr Homer Stickley saw a dark Hairy Hominoid walk across a field by moonlight.

Oroville, Butte County, California. July 1969. An independent witness to Mr Stickley saw a female Hairy Hominoid.

Great Smoky Mountains, North Carolina. July 1969. Summer. Denis Martin, seven, vanished next to his father and family in the open while running. He never went out of view and yet he was never seen again. He disappeared into thin air.

Kettle Creek, Potter County, Pennsylvania. Blackforest. Summer July 1969. Three roadworkers saw a huge Bigbird. It flew over a lake and picked up a live fawn weighing fifteen pounds. This was too heavy for an Eagle to pick up. Had one of these also picked up young Denis Martin that same summer?

Also in Summer July 1969 at Little Pine Creek in Lycoming County in Pennsylvania the wife of the Sheriff of Clinton County John

Boyle was sitting in front of their cabin when she saw an enormous gray-coloured bird land in the middle of the creek. A few moments later it rose to fly away and its wingspread was as wide as the creekbed which was about seventy-five feet.

Leavenworth, Leavenworth County, Kansas. July 1969. Monster seekers saw a seven to eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid that was sandy coloured. But we did have a lot of Hairy Hominoids to contend with in that Summer of 1969.

Bradfield Canal, Wrangell, Alaska. July 1969. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by J. W. Huff and a companion who had just set up camp. The creature was watching them from five hundred yards away.

Buckland, Hampshire, England. July 1969. Early morning. A Bigbird made a frightening eerie screeching noise with two distinct notes that lasted as long as thirty minutes. It was a large brown bird with a wingspan of four feet that was reported to have been seen and of a type unknown. Even Bigbird was back but not in his usual roost.

Near Cub Lake, east of Darrington in Snohomish County in Washington State on 4th August 1969 Mark Meece and Marshall Cabe were chased back to camp by three bigfeet.

On 7th August 1969 a building was hit by a meteorite in Andreyevka, Kurmanaevskiy region in Orenburg in Russia.

Loch Morar, Highland, Scotland. 16th August 1969. Saturday. 9.00 pm. Dusk. Duncan MacDonnell of Bracorla and William Simpson of Mallaig were in a motorcruiser passing the islands at the west end of the Loch returning from a days fishing. McDonnell was at the wheel when he heard a splash or disturbance in the water astern or ahead of them. He looked up and twenty yards behind them was this creature coming directly at them in their wake. The beastie only took a matter of seconds to catch up with them and grazed the side of the boat which tilted up beneath them and then shuddered. William Simpson came out of the cabin to see Duncan fending off the Beast with an oar. Both men looked down into two huge tortoise eyes like saucers with a wide gash of a mouth. The

creature was huge and twenty-five to thirty feet long with three shallow humps or undulations and the skin was rough and dirty brown. The head was snakelike and one foot wide at the top which was standing eighteen inches out of the water. The oar broke and William grabbed his deer rifle and fired a bullet at the Beast which then sank slowly away from the boat. There was no blood. The creature was like an overgrown eel. The locals called it Morag. The body of the Lakemonster was quite solid and did not give. This was no hallucination. Though there were others that still were where we expected them to be even if we refute their existence. Who said that a hallucination need not be solid?

Big Horn Dam, North Saskatchewan River, Alberta, Canada. 24th August 1969. About 9.30 pm Guy L'Heureuse, nineteen, and Harley Peterson, seventeen , were building the foundations for a pumphouse near the river when they saw a tall dark figure standing on top of a three hundred foot bank about half a mile away and appearing to watch them. During the hour that they watched it they were joined by Harley's father Stan, fortysix, Mr. Floyd Engen, also fortysix, and Dale Boddy, twentyone. They were all sure that the creature was quite tall and calculated after two of the men went to the place that the creature had been that it must have been fifteen feet tall. The size was judged by comparing it to the size of the men in the same area. They watched each other for thirty minutes. Who is watching whom? And where?

Between Moonah and Chigwell, Tasmania. Australia. 24th August 1969. Mr Lodge spotted a round bright object moving towards him and a still photograph was taken. The UFO moved behind a ridge at the same instant. This was in the small hours of the night. Tasmania was still active as was the Eastern Australian seaboard.

Grafton, New South Wales. Australia. 30th August 1969. 2.45 pm. Streams of white filament were found in a river that when rolled in the hand diminished in size eventually vanishing. At the same time several individual witnesses saw a UFO hovering over the town. Could this be Angelhair?

San Diego, San Diego County, California. 31st August 1969. Sunday. 7.30 pm. Mrs Potter and eventually others saw red rocks fall from the sky. The rocks had arrived with a gust of wind and had fallen on Mrs Potter, her house and parked cars which they bounced off. The falling rocks came from the north in two lots and were lightweight like pumice. The total haul of them filled a half pint coffee jar. They were rough and pitted and the largest was the size of a quarter. This sounds similar to the material that fell from the sky at Maury Island in 1947. Once again we have themes. Were there any volcanoes around to account for the pumice stone? Not in this neighborhood that we know of. Previously there had been the landing of an aeroplane that appeared to have been shredded by a Micrometeorite shower that killed all on board in San Diego in 1939, at 9.00 pm at Point Loma and 11.00 pm at Chula Vista on January 4th 1952, there were massive Skyquakes that shook the areas. These had also occurred over Los Angeles at the same time. In 1955 off Ocean Beach a giant waterspout was seen with what appeared to be the rear end of a strange and massive machine sticking out of the top end of it, and in 1962 walnut sized rocks fell onto the home of Kenneth Snyder at Allied Gardens. In 1966 in San Diego a pair of Hairy Hominoids was seen. One of them was ransacking the car of the five witnesses and the other was nonchalantly sitting on the side of the road.

Buckland, Hampshire, England. August 1969. In the early morning the Bigbird that was seen and indeed heard the previous month was seen again. A Bigbird was seen that made a frightening eerie screeching with two distinct notes that lasted as long as thirty minutes. It was a large brown bird with a wingspan of four feet that was seen and of a type that was unknown. Bigbird is certainly busy in Hampshire.

Locks Heath, Hampshire. England. August 1969. In the early morning the Bigbird from Buckland was seen and heard here as well.

Minersville, Otoe County, Nebraska. August 1969. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

On the east fork of the Coquille River in Coos County in Oregon sometime during August 1969 Mr. Jack Woodruff felt

something shaking his trailer home. The next night he saw a Bigfoot running away fast through the trees. Later tracks were found that were twelve inches long by five inches wide.

On the Sixes River near Port Orford in Coos County Oregon in August 1969 Mr. Joe Bayless saw a Bigfoot several times during a dredging operation. The creature was six feet tall, heavy and black haired and on one occasion sat and watched Joe for thirty minutes with its elbow on its knee and resting its head on its hand. It was obviously frightened of humans.

Near Easterville, Manitoba, in Canada, during August 1969 a schoolteacher and an Indian couple saw a Bigfoot that was leaping small bushes.

During Summer August 1969 near the South Sulphur River near Commerce in Hunt County Texas, Jerry Matlock, Kenneth Wilson and others saw an eight foot tall brown-haired Bigfoot with wide shouders that suddenly came fast over a levee towards their car at night. The men drove away whilst unsuccessfully trying to fire a gun at the creature.

Also during Summer August 1969 Robert Parker and some friends were fishing near North Bend in King County in Washington State when they heard a scream and saw a brown Bigfoot walk across a hillside.

In Maple Springs near Orleans in Humboldt County in California in the late Summer of August 1969 a female prospector saw an adult male and an adult female Bigfoot on several occasions. The creatures took apples and grapes that the witness left out for them.

Ngatea, Bay of Plenty, New Zealand, Hauraki Plain. 4th September 1969. Thursday. Many individual witnesses during a UFO flap found several nests that were alleged to have been made by UFOs. They were twelve metres sixty centimetres in diameter, had three V-shaped grooves ninety centimetres by ninety centimetres and twohundred and seventy centimetres apart and fifty to seventyfive millimetres deep in them. Even trees twentyseven metres away were burnt and bleached. Plants in the circle were vaporised and bone dry and brittle. There was sudden evidence of

vaporisation of Coca sap. (?). There was also unexplained radioactivity in the area. It must be nesting season again. What are they laying?

Rice Lake, Northumberland County, Ontario. Canada. 12th September 1969. Evening. Robert McConkie, a High School Teacher, saw a brightly glowing object come down in a lake near a small island. The object continued to glow brightly for two minutes, went out, reappeared a little later for five minutes then came straight down and splashed into the water. A hesitant Meteor? Almost boring now aren't they.

Deception Pass, Skagit County, Washington State. 13th September 1969. A youth saw a small Hairy Hominoid five foot three inches tall crossing the road at night. The parade of Hairy Hominoids just keeps on passing us by.

Lost Trail Pass, Ravalli County, Montana. September 1969. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. At 3.00 pm one afternoon a man cutting poles with a power saw felt he was being watched and switched off his saw. He turned and then saw a seven foot tall black haired ape man weighing about three hundred pounds about twenty-five feet from him. To defend himseld he turned the saw on again. Something weird happened. As soon as the saw was on the hair on the back of the creatures neck stood up. On turning off the saw the hair went flat again. The creature then moved off never keeping its eyes off the man.

On 16th September 1969 a building was struck by a falling meteorite in Suchy Dul in Krahlovehradecky Kraj in the Czech Republic.

Fife Heights, near Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington, Puget Sound. 20th September 1969, or 30th. Dick Hancock and Gary Johnson saw a Bigfoot run across the road and hit a metal road sign leaving it bent. Of all shapes and sizes.

On 28th September a falling meteorite struck a building in Murchison in Victoria in Australia.

Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington, Puget Sound. September 1969. A hairy hominoid was seen of indeterminate size.

Marietta, Whatcom County, Washington State, Nooksack River. September 1969. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that left thirteen and a half inch long foot or hand prints.

Bellingham, Whatcom County, Washington. September 1969. A woman witness opened her curtains at 4.00 am and saw a sad-looking, huge face covered with white hair looking in. Surprize!!!!!!!

In the area of Kananaskis Lake and Ribbon Creek near Banff in Alberta, Canada, three male prospectors saw a female Bigfoot that was seven to eight feet tall that was squatting near their camp at noon. The creature chattered with its teeth and moved its arms up and down. This was in September 1969.

Santa Rosa, Sonoma County, California. 1st October 1969. Wednesday. The whole town were witnesses to strange aerial events during an earthquake. There was ball lightning, flashes of strange light in the sky and cannon-like sounds like explosions coming from above during an earthquake. There were also beams of yellow and red light like searchlights appearing in the sky. Sound familiar?

Dargaville, Northland, New Zealand. Before 8th October 1969. Four alleged saucer nests were found. Two were five metres forty centimetres in diameter. The 3rd was eight metres seventy centimetres, and the 4th was nine metres ninety centimetres.The grass was brown and dying and the Earth had sunk twenty-five to seventy-five millimetres. There was indented dark green grass encompassing all four circles that was one hundred to one hundred and thirty millimetres wide. The nests were twenty-seven to thirty-six metres apart in a direct line with the coast. This was during a UFO flap. Still nesting season in New Zealand?

Dargaville Northland, New Zealand. 8th October 1969. Wednesday. A torpedo shaped UFO was seen shooting flames and flying through the sky from the coast to the site of the nests. This lasted several minutes and there were several witnesses. This was during a UFO flap. But how often do they nest? Previous sightings in this area were at Dargaville in 1909 as well as in Kaihu that same year when Airships were seen in the sky. In Awanui earlier in 1969 a Maori was startled and frightened by a group of Hominoids and in

October 1969, there was a saucer-nest flap allegedly occurring around Dargaville.

Near Anahim Lake, British Columbia, Canada. 25th October 1969. Mr. Pan Philips, a game guide, watched a brown Bigfoot through a telescopic sight for ten minutes. The creature was by a snowhole that was apparently its home at the edge of a glacier at an elevation of 6,000 feet.

On 31st October 1969 Mr. Wes Strang who lived near Oroville in Butte County in California saw a squatting Bigfoot outside of his house. Wes and the creature looked at each other and after a while Wes went inside to watch T.V.

Swedes Pass, Stevens County, Washington State. Near Columbia River. Autumn. October 1969. Hairy Hominoids were seen and footprints were found in mud near Williams Lake.

Sometime during October 1969 Mr. Charles Mauldin was in a boat when he saw a Bigfoot running on an abandoned road near Feather River near Oroville in Butte County in California.

French Creek near Oroville in Butte County in California. October 1969. Ron Sanders saw two Bigfeet turning over rocks and eating something from underneath the rocks.

South of Twin Falls, Twin Falls County, Idaho. October 1969. Autumn. A man rabbit hunting saw an eight to ten foot tall Bigfoot momentarily step into his spotlight beam.

Watford, New Zealand, North Island. October 1969. A strange nest was found. It had two V-shaped marks in it and the diameter of the circle was three metres thirty centimetres. There had also been a low pitched droning noise in the area for several days earlier. The grass in the circle had been bleached. The October flap continued on.

Rotorua, Bay of Plenty, New Zealand. October 1969. Three UFO nests were found. Horses were spooked and would not go near them. The first two circles were of burnt grass fifteen metres ninety centimetres and nine metres in diameter. The dimensions of the 3rd are unknown.

Takapuna, Central, New Zealand. October 1969. A nine metre UFO nest was found. It was composed of dead grass and

plants.

Puketutu, Central, New Zealand. October 1969. Three days after the discovery of a UFO nest at Takapuna another nest was discovered at Puketutu on a floating Island. This was a burnt out circle of blackened vegetation four and a half metres in diameter. The plants were pressed down in an outward spiral. It was also radioactive.The islands frog population and four tame ducks disappeared and the other ducks and cows would not drink from the islands pond. They ran away from it. Previously there had been an Airship seen at North Auckland in 1909, a USO in Kaipara Harbour in 1965, a Globster found on Muriwai Beach in Auckland in March 1965, and UFOs and nests seen and found in and around Takapuna in October 1969.

Bossburg, Stevens County, Washington State. October 1969. Autumn. A Hairy Hominoid was seen in a garbage dump. The manbeast left seventeen and a half inch long by seven inch wide footprints with very Human appearence. The left foot appeared normal but the right one was a club foot. At the front the foot was twisted inward and kidney shaped and indicated dislocation of bones along the outer rim. The third toe was also squeezed out of normal alignment.Nothing unusual seems very unusual anymore.

Little Cricket, southwest of Yakima, Yakima County, Washington State. October 1969. A deer hunter by the name of Ross Hendrich saw a pair of dark-brown Bigfeet seven to nine feet tall. The two creatures were reaching down to pick up something from under rocks as they walked uphill.

Saint Louis County, Missouri, .October 1969. Angelhair. There was a fall of material like spiderwebs that just floated down out of the sky and dissolved on touch. This material was analysed and found to be not of biological origin. It has actually become quite ordinary.

Near St Clair Lake near Fort Lewis in Thurston County in Washington State on 1st November 1969 an army sergeant by the name of Lloyd Stringer was driving on a foggy night when he hit a six foot tall Bigfoot that was standing in the middle of the road. Lloyd

reported the incident to the local sheriff. The Bigfoot did not stay around to see what happened.

Windsor, South Australia. 3rd November 1969. 4.30 pm.Three children saw a landed UFO on a back road which then took off. The craft was eggshaped and two metres long, had a tail and four legs and was originally seen flying in circles. Diamond shaped traces found were found afterwards as well as three circular holes two and a half centimetres apart in the centre. At one end of the diamond was a small diamond shaped area not dug out as well as a line seven and a half centimetres long which curved away from the end of the diamond. Three of these shapes with one smaller than the others. Ordinary seeming now though at times physically not predictable.

Lake Worth, Tarrant County, Texas. 7th November 1969. 2.00 am. Charles Buchanan was sleeping in the back of his pickup truck when he suddenly awoke to see a tall Hairy Hominoid towering over him. The manbeast seemed to be a cross between a Human and a Gorilla. The creature jerked Charles to the ground, who was still in his sleeping bag and gagging from the stench of the Beast. Charles in his desperation grabbed bag of leftover chicken and shoved it into the creatures face. The creature grabbed the bag from him and with its long arms it took the sack into its mouth, made some gutteral noises and then loped off through the trees, went into the water and swam towards Greer Island with powerful strokes. Was it Colonel Sanders to the rescue?

Panteijos, Santander, Spain, Atlantic coast. 17th November 1969. Monday. 8.30 pm. A pale Hominoid was seen moving about in a luminous square. The Hominoid was joined by another one and soon three more appeared. The square was in a strong orange coloured dome. Most of them though verge on the usual now.

Lytton, Yale County, British Columbia, Canada. 22nd November 1969. Ivan Wally was driving on the Trans-Canada Highway that night when he saw a grey brown Bigfoot about seven feet tall that just appeared standing on the road with its hands above its head.

At the Calkins Ranch on Neimi Road near Woodland, Cowlitz County, Washington State, on 23rd November 1969 Charles Kent saw an odd “bear” standing near the ranch in the moonlight. Later eighteen tracks were found that were eleven and three quarter inches long by four inches wide and definitely not a bears.

Quincy, Adams County, Illinois. 30th November 1969. Sunday. Russell Ator, an X-ray technician, his wife and child were in his car on state Highway 96, 13 miles south of town when they spotted a red glowing UFO was hovering over the car. Then the car was lifted wholly to a height of ten inches. Even the unbelievable is now repeatable.

Calaveras Big Trees National Park, Calaveras County, California. November 1969. Mike Scott, twenty-six, a Logger, and another man shot three rounds into a Hairy Hominoid at thirty yards. It fled uphill on two legs leaving a trail of blood. Scott fled too. This one actually bled. It did not even explode or vanish.

Neah Bay, Clallam County, Washington State. November 1969. Loggers saw a bigfoot.

Bigfeet had been seen in the same area in 1964. At least up in Washington State one can expect Hairy Hominoids.

North Bonneville, Skamania County, Washington. November 1969. Mrs Louise Baxter saw a Hairy Hominoid crossing the road in front of her car. It was daytime and she described the creature as a coconut brown colour and covered with shaggy and dirty brown hair. The mouth had large square white teeth set into a big head set right into the shoulders with apparently no neck and there was hair two inches long on the head. The creature had a jutting chin, a receding forehead, a wide nose with big nostrils and glowing amber eyes. Glowing eyes? Does this indicate nocturnalism or supernaturalism?

On 17th December 1969 the body of an elderly man named John Komar was found with extensive and badly infected burns of the arms and back. John had been found unconscious in his room by his landlord who had become worried having not seen him for several days. There was no sign of a fire in the room though. This was in Toronto in Canada.

Quincy, Adams County, Illinois. 19th December 1969. Friday. 6.15am. Three witnesses were in a car behind Marvin Mixer in a late model Ford pickup truck with a camper installed on it. On Ellington Road between Columbus and 36th Street in the northeast of the town and unknown force lifted the small truck off the road for a short time. The truck was lifted into the air at 80 miles per hour and then came down again. Marvin felt as if he had hit a bump though there was no bump or ridge on the road. The camper unit on the back went up 28 feet into the air seemingly in slow motion and landed, one would expect completely demolished, on the road a short distance away. The only damage though was a broken glass window on the camper door. The three witnesses in the car behind who did not know the camperdriver helped him put the camper back into the six foot by one and a half foot stake holes in the back of the truck. Even gravity goes in slow motion sometimes.

On Christmas Eve, 24th December 1969, a Fuji light aircraft disaapeared in Bass Strait on a flight from King Island to Morrabin Airport in Victoria. No traces were ever found. The plane was piloted by Mr. Peter Phillips, twenty-five years old, and was eight kilometres off Cape Otway in Victoria when it disappeared without trace. The plane was reported to be having engine trouble at the moment of its disappearence. This is almost the same area where Valentich disappeared on October 21st 1978.

Bossburg, Stevens County, Washington State. December 1969. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Now the unthinkable is becoming reliable.

During December 1969 a Bigfoot was seen near a Teachers College in Bridgewater in Plymouth County, Massachusetts. Normally its UFOs in this area. Have they swapped?

During December 1969 several timber cutters in the Atherton Tablelands near Cairns in Queensland in Australia reported seeing a two metre tall hairy male ape that was watching them near Atherton. Apes are not native to Australia remember?

That same year, 1969, another logging team near Kuranda, also near Cairns, reported seeing three strange hominoid creatures.

This appeared to be a family group of a male, a female and a juvenile. The two adults were two metres tall and the child was 1.3 metres and they were seen foraging in a gully below the loggers.

Taimilek, Myanmar, formerly Burma, Mekong River,1969. Two beings ten feet tall were seen. They were terrifying local villagers and made sounds like children crying. They had khaki coloured hair over their bodies.

Penn, Buckinghamshire, England.1969. Veronica Papworth, a well-known newspaper columnist, was going to a dinner party when there was a sudden storm. Doors and windows flew open and thousands of little frogs were leaping around. As fast as they were chucked out they leapt back in again.

Munoscong Bay, Chippewa County, Michigan.1969. A strange big cat was seen.

Guyra, New England. New South Wales. Australia.1969. A big, black cat like a panther was killing stock with massive stock losses.

“Pineview”, Byaduk, twenty-four kilometres from Hamilton, Grampians, Victoria. Australia. 1969. Mr Les Rentsch saw a big cat four feet long and three feet high. It had a catlike head and on its body was a magnificent silver grey coat that glistened in the sunlight. Les watched it for five to six minutes. There were two large fangs jutting out of the top jaw. It all feels normal to me.

In the Numinbah Valley in northern New South Wales in Australia a farmer reported seeing a three metre tall hairy manbeast that was carrying a dead calf whilst walking across the field that the farmer was working in. The farmer grabbed his .303 rifle and fired at the monster as it effortlessly cleared a wooden paling fence in a single stride and vanished into the forest. There are local legends around here of hairy giants that live in the area of the Lamington National Park. The famer had previously seen giant footprints and heard weird cries at night. This was in 1969.

Texas,1969. Several individual witnesses. There were several sporadic reports of Dinosaurs wandering around that year in Texas. It even seems normal now even when we are discussing dinosaurs in Texas and giant luminous snakes in Nova Scotia.

Berwick, Kings County, Nova Scotia, Canada,1969. Giant luminous snakes were seen in the area by several individual witnesses. These giant luminous snakes were also seen in 1967 in Berwick and also in 1969 an eighteen foot tall hairy hominoid was reported in Berwick as well. Was he looking for his snakes?

Davie, Broward County, Florida.1969. Mr. Charles Robertson met a smelly, growling Bigfoot in an abandoned guava orchard. They seem to pop up in the strangest of places.

Also that same year 1969 near Davie, Broward County, Florida, Henry Ring saw a huge Bigfoot that had been treed by dogs in an orange grove. The creature swung away through the trees and dived into a canal. How do you swing through orange trees? Henry would also see a Bigfoot again in August 1971.

Near Massett in the Queen Charlotte Islands, Canada, in 1969 local Indians saw a tall Hairy Hominoid at least twice.

During 1969 a woman passed a Bigfoot that was standing by the roadside at night in the Klickitat Valley in Klickitat County in Washington State.

Lake Catemaco, Vera Cruz, Mexico,1969. A huge black Seaserpent with two horns on its forehead was seen waddling ashore at night. There were legends of a giant crocodile in the lake. Only one dated sighting though being this one.

1970

Pullman, Allegan County, Michigan. 1st January 1970. 12.15 am. A gigantic explosion rocked the town. Windows were broken and things fell from shelves. A mysterious large hole had suddenly appeared in the surface of Lake Michigan only two hundred yards from shore and threw great chunks of ice high into the air. The blast was felt up to four miles away. This was the same time as the Upper Scott Lake event on the eastern side of Lake Michigan. Was antimatter hitting the area? How many places in between were hit and not known about? Pullman is one and a half miles from Upper Scott Lake.

Upper Scott Lake, Allegan County, Michigan. 1st January 1970. 12.15 am. Following a mystery explosion a hole in the ice on the lake was found that was forty feet across. Ice chunks were scattered up to one hundred feet away. Initially the buildings at the YMCA camp were rocked violently and the witnesses, Mr. and Mrs. James Eastep who had been playing cards with their relatives, were thrown from their chairs. Storm windows blew out of the walls. Picture windows were also cracked as were small window panes, a light fitting and the fireplace frame. Wooden window shutters on several cabins looked as if they had been cut to ribbons with an axe. Mr. Eastep and his brother-in-law Dale Lamb also noticed a strange mound of mud containing seaweed from the lake bed had oozed upwards through a three foot wide hole in the ice covering the lake about thirty-five feet from shore that created a bulge two feet high. The bulge subsided by that afternoon.

At the same time in the town of Bravo in Allegan County, four miles to the north of Upper Scott Lake books fell from shelves and windows rattled at 12.15 am on 1st January 1970.

Cowichan, Nanaimo County, British Columbia, Canada, Vancouver Island. 1st January 1970. Thursday. 5.00 am. First Doreen Kendall, a regional Nurse, and then six nurses including Mrs Freda Wilson, saw a brilliant circular light with a transparent dome at the same height as the 2nd floor of a Hospital. The craft was only

sixty feet away from the window and hovering. Two Hominoids in it seemed to be making repairs to the craft which had a fifty foot diameter and was tilted slightly downwards towards the Hospital. There was a necklace of lights around middle of the craft and it made no noise. One of the Hominoids saw the witness, placed his hands on the back of the second Hominoid at a console who pulled a lever and appeared to be changing gears. The UFO tilted sideways even more, circled five times and then vanished to the southeast. By this time there were five more witnesses.

Whitewater, near Gallup, Grant County, New Mexico. Early January 1970. Four young men, Clifford Heronemus, Robert Davis, Carl Martinez and David Chiaramonte were out driving when a Bigfoot ran beside their car at forty-five miles per hour. The Hairy Hominoid was five foot seven inches tall. Car accelerated to sixty miles per hour and one of the witnesses fired at the Bigfoot and hit it. The creature fell down but no blood was found. Then the Hairy Hominoid just got up and ran off. I would too if people were shooting at me. There was apparently no blood and it got up and ran off. How odd? The two sites of Hairy Hominoid shooting for January in New Mexico are 330 kilometres apart. Misreporting or incredible coincidence?

On 7th January 1970 in Cheakamus Canyon near Squamish in Westminster County in British Columbia Bill Taylor, a road works foreman, saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot that crossed in front of his car. This Bigfoot was carrying a fish in its hand.

Imjarvi, Finland. 7th January 1970. Wednesday. 4.45 pm. Aarno Heinonen, thirty-six, and Esko Viljo, thirty-eight, had heard a buzzing sound and saw a flying object surrounded by a red-grey cloud. The buzzing noise got louder as the object descended further and there seemed to be a short tube hanging from underneath the craft. The buzzing stopped when the craft was nine to twelve feet above the ground and a bright light was emitted from the tube. The light beam was three foot wide. A three foot tall being seemed to walk down the light ray. It had thin arms and legs and had a black box in its hands. The box shot out a blinding red grey mist that hit Aarno’s right side which became insensitive and he fell to the ground

and he could not ski. By the time the red grey mist had lifted the craft and the Hominoid had gone. It took one hour for Viljo to take Aarno two kilometres home. Afterwards Aarno suffered severe internal complaints, pains in his back and limbs, headaches, nausea, vomiting, black urine, breathing problems, balance problems and became tired easily. Previously he had been very fit. Esko Viljo, the other witness, one hour later developed a swollen reddish face, unbalanced walking, and the next morning had difficulty with balance, lightness in his legs and hands and his chest became red. From January 9th they had headaches for a few days as well as swollen painful eyes. This continued for a time. Both men were nondrinkers or smokers and had been out skiing near Heinola, one hundred and thirty kilometres from Helsinki. Several individual witnesses of a hovering UFO saw odd lights in the sky.

Rouillac, Charente, France. 10th January 1970. Saturday. There were several individual witnesses in the area where a UFO had been seen on the ground the previous day. That day a hole had been found from which the soil was missing and the boulders at the bottom were pulverised. The sand at the bottom of the hole was like ash. What sort of energy force does this ?

Foyers, Loch Ness, Highland. Scotland. 15th January 1970. Mr M. K. Smithers, B.SC, B. E. M. I. E. (Australia) the on site Engineer at the Power Station was on the shore at Fiyers when he saw a huge hump near the mouth of the Foyers River. The hump was thirty to forty feet long and rising five to ten feet out of the water like a large upturned boat. Mr. Smithers then quit his job. Do hallucinations cause you to do this?

Brussels, Belgium. 24th January 1970. A luminous cloudy area twenty-five feet long by five feet high was seen above the city centre. It became a phosphorescent green colour and vibrated and then changed shape and form and moved away. The cloud was formed of tiny luminous particles. Not cooked long enough in the Quasar Vacuum?

Ash Range, near Aldershot, Hampshire. 27th January 1970. Freda Siggers and her neighbour were walking their dogs early in

the morning when the dogs suddenly growled and were uneasy and turned for home. Freda and her friend then heard a terrifying scream and saw a giant cat crossing their path twenty yards ahead.

Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. January 1970. William F. Beatty, an employee of the Macon Seed Company saw a Cougar west of town. The creature was Black and left very large tracks with the clawmarks visible. The creature had twice torn down an electric fence and left large catlike tracks.

Pemberton, Westminster County, British Columbia. January 1970. A nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen.

During January 1970 on Route 45 in Centre County in Pennsylvania a teenage girl was in her house watching a Bigfoot that was watching her for more than two minutes.

In early February 1970 Andrew Robinson who was in a boat saw a six foot tall light-brown coloured Bigfoot that was standing on a beach near Klemtu on Swindle Island in British Columbia.

Salem, Marion County, Illinois. February 1970. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Big Cypress Swamp, Collier County, Florida. Everglades. February 1970. 3.00 am. Mr. H. C. Osbun, also spelt Osborne, an amateur archeologist and another man saw a smelly Bigfoot with no neck running away from their tent. The creature left seventeen and a half inch long tracks with five toes that were not bear tracks. Later in the year Mr. Osbun would have another sighting of a Bigfoot in the same area.

Jasper County, Illinois. February 1970. Mrs Donald Miller saw an all black cat as big as a German Shepherd dog though not as tall. The creature was longer in the body and the tail was as long as the body and it came to within one hundred and fifty yards of the house. The witness’s dog continued to lie near her house and watch it but would not bark.

Scottsdale, Tasmania. Australia. March 1970. A Forestry worker driving along a road saw a flash in the sky at the same time as his car radio was overcome with static. He saw a soundless green object three times the angular size of Moon that was hovering two hundred metres to the rear of his vehicle.

Salem, Marion County, Illinois. March 1970. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. What else is new?

During March 1970 below Priest Rapids Dam in Yakima County in Washington State Mr. Bill Harwood , a camper, saw an eight to nine foot tall Bigfoot by flashlight at night.

In the Queen Charlotte Islands in British Columbia in March 1970 Tina Brown saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot in her car headlights at night.

Bridgewater, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. March 1970. A Bigfoot was seen near Route 28.

On 2nd April 1970 Keith Shepard saw an eight foot tall dark hair covered Bigfoot anble across the road in front of his car near Harrison Hot Springs in British Columbia.

Bridgewater, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. Before 8th April 1970. During numerous sightings of a seven foot bear or Bigfoot type of animal. A Police Officer was lying in wait for the creature in his patrol car when without warning something picked up the rear end of the Police Patrol Car in the dark. The Police Officer spun the car around and had a good look at a huge hairy creature lumbering away in his searchlight between houses. It was like a huge bi-pedal bear. Bears are not bipedal when they are running though. Definite non-Bearlike tracks were found. What was this non-bear apart from very strong?

Bridgewater, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. Before 8th April 1970. Heavily armed State and local Police with a pack of hunting dogs tracked what was reported to be a huge bear that left large tracks that were not bearlike.

Bridgewater, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. Before 8th April 1970. Farmers reported killed and mutilated pigs and sheep and sightings of large hairy creatures that were not bears.

Bridgewater, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. Before 8th April 1970. A local resident complained to Police that a large hairy creature was thrashing about in the local backyards and in the local woods.

Bridgewater, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. 8th April 1970. Police Officers found tracks after a seven foot tall hairy

creature was seen.

Bridgewater, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. 8th April 1970. A seven foot tall bear that was not a bear was nearly run down by a driver. Police Officers later found tracks. In 1909 an Airship swooped and circled two fishing boats off Pasque Isle near here, in 1953 Lieutenant Barkoff and his plane disappeared after a UFO encounter over Buzzards Bay, in 1957 there was a seamonster seen at New Bedford, on May 14th 1964 a seamonster was seen at Nantucket and a few days later on May 17th 1964 another seamonster was seen at New Bedford followed by the return of the seamonster to Nantucket on May 22nd, in December 1966 a UFO swooped a car in Middleboro, in May 1967 a UFO was playing hide and seek in Wareham and in 1968 there was a landing report of a UFO that made the noise of a plague of locusts in Barnstable. Now it was 1970 and Hairy Hominoids for everyone!

Onslow, Western Australia. 9th April 1970. 11.00 am. Bob Manton and others saw an Aluminium coloured object with a white tail that appeared to touch the ground A fire was also seen at the spot. Was the fire caused by the apparent touching?

Olive Branch, Shawnee National Forest, near Cairo, Alexander County, Illinois. 10th April 1970. Friday. 8.30 pm. There were two separate witnesses. Mike Busby was driving his car on State Road Three when his car engine faltered and stopped and he got out of it to investigate what had happened . A six foot tall black catlike creature suddenly appeared and looked straight at him with dime-sized almond-shaped glowing greenish eyes. The body had a wet look like steelwool and was fuzzy around the mouth like whiskers. The creature was covered in short hair or fur and made deep growling catnoises. The Pantherlike creature walked on its hind legs over to Mike and hit him hard in the face with its paws. They then wrestled. Busby held the cats head back at arms length whilst it clawed at him with dull two inch long claws which left wounds on his left arm, chest and abdomen and shredding his shirt. The creature also had long, yellow feline teeth. This most unusual wrestling match was only stopped by the chance intervention of a passing truck that

scared the feline away. The truckdriver saw the fight and stopped and assisted the badly scratched witness. The cat loped off into the forest but not before the truckdriver saw it. Busby staggered back to his car which then started with no difficulty. When he arrived in Olive Branch the truckdriver confirmed the story. In the next few days Busby was frequently dizzy and once fainted.

Kursu, near Salla, Lappi Province, Finland. 15th April 1970. A man saw a UFO land outside his backwoods cabin. Then the witness saw inside a room whose door was closed in which stood a Hominoid in a helmet and shimmering clothes. The Hominoid had big eyes and the man and the Hominoid talked about Apollo 13 before the Hominoid vanished through a wall.

On 23rd April 1970 the crew of the seiner “Bruce” saw a beige-brown coloured Bigfoot that was standing on a beach near Klemtu on Swindle Island in British Columbia. There had been a similar sighting here in early February just passed. At Kwakwa Kitasu Bay on Swindle Island in 1930 a Bigfoot had been seen, on Price Island in 1960 another Bigfoot had been seen and later that same year at Watson Bay, Roderick Island, in December 1960 Timothy Robinson and Samson Duncan shot at a small Bigfoot and in February 1970 at Klemtu on Swindle Island a bigfoot was seen.

Between Rabaraba, and Goodenough Bay, Vogel Cape, Nuigini. April 1970. 2.00 am. Albert Robins and five Papuan crew in small coastal boat saw a brilliant light approaching from under the sea to their Starboard. The submerged light rose up so as to be easily seen and was twenty-five metres long by six metres wide. It was a cigar so bright that it hurt the eyes and was pacing the boat for several minutes. It kept six metres from the boat at all times and then descended into the sea again.

Over several nights in April 1970 Buzz McLaughlin and several others saw a bad smelling nine foot tall Bigfoot from a ranch school window in Hyampom, Trinity County, California. It was described as a like a giant gorilla. Previously around here in 1964 a Bigfoot had shaken the car of the witness near Blue Lake and in 1968 a family saw a Bigfoot at Trinity River near Salyer.

Madison, Dane County, Wisconsin. April 1970. 1.30 am. A male Attorney, thirty-two years old, was driving on the Interstate Highway when he saw a bright light low in the sky and thought that it was a helicopter. The UFO hovered over the Highway and the witness passed under it and at that moment there were static on the radio and the interior of the car heated up. The sitness started getting a severe headache and swallowed two aspirin from his glovebox without water. Everything then returned to normal. He reached the exit on the Interstate and took it and ten miles from home he inexplicably and suddenly applied the brakes, twisted the wheel and turned into a deadend gravel road that led to the marshes. He did not know why. As the car crested a hill he saw a Flying Saucer that had landed in a dip and almost crashed into it. There was a row of lights on it and they started glowing a bluish green colour. Then the witness put the car into reverse to get away but the engine stopped and the headlights and dashlights went out. The radio also stopped and he started to whimper and cry when hesaw shadowy forms walking around his car. The witness then blanked out and there was timeloss. Next morning he found a small tender welt on the back of his neck directly over the spinal cord that became extremely sore and painful. His Doctor found scores of tiny perforations of the skin within the welt. The witness's behaviour became erratic and nervous and he had severe headaches. He became obsessed with politics and his father talked him into seeing a psychiatrist. Under hypnosis the witness recalled meeting Hominoids who were collecting plants. Sometimes they stated to him that they would take people and had placed a metallic device against the back of his neck. The device tingled and the fear of the Hominoids left. There were five Hominoids with the captain being six foot five inches tall. They all wore white coveralls with a black belt around the middle and a greyish silver box on the side. One Hominoid remained on guard in the craft. The crewmen were five feet tall, apparently weighed one hundred and twenty-five pounds, had flat elongated faces with slanted eyes and thin lips and wore helmets. The craft was silvergrey in colour and one hundred feet in

diameter standing on tripod legs. There was a small antenna on the rear.

Big Cypress Swamp, Collier County, Everglades, Florida. April 1970. Spring. Mr H.C. Osborn, also spelt Osbun, an Engineer and amateur archaeologist, was with four friends in the Big Cypress Swamp digging up an Indian mound when suddenly a creature like a Hairy Hominoid popped up in front of them. It was seven feet tall and weighed seven hundred poundsand left footprints in the soft earth that were seventeen and a half inches long by eleven and a quarter inches across at the toes. Later he found three different sized tracks. In 1961 a bird like a Vulture but with a 55 foot wingspan was seen here when it swooped a woman.

Farmer City, De Witt County, Illinois. April 1970. Spring. A Hairy Hominoid as seen and three sheep were found dead.

Salem, Marion County, Illinois. April 1970. A Hairy Hominoid was seen and hogs were disappearing.

Napier, New Zealand. 7th May 1970. An immense UFO was seen that was described as a “hole in the sky”. This was over Richmond School near Napier. The headmaster Mr. Billings and three hundred students stood in total silence as the craft hovered overhead for twenty minutes. Other teachers reported that the craft resembled a huge wingless plane that gleamed brilliantly in the sun. The side facing away from the sun was also gleaming brilliantly.

Marion County, Illinois. after May 10th 1970. A Hairy Hominoid with strange glowing eyes was seen. Twenty-four hogs vanished.

On 12th May 1970 Mr. Clifford Brush shot a Bigfoot four times with a .22 calibre rifle in Butte Creek Canyon near Chico in Butte County in California. The creature had been waving its arms and growling at him as he went to get water at his well. After the shooting it went away making cries of pain.

Isle La Motte Bridge, near Enosberg Falls, Lake Champlain, Vermont. 17th May 1970. Mrs Grace Lee, her husband and six friends were fishing from the bridge when Mrs Lee saw the water begin to churn and a huge snaky head emerged followed by three

humps. It was greenish-black in colour. Mrs Farnham, one of the party, felt a tug on her line and reeled it in and found that she had caught an eel. Mrs Lee also had a strike and reeled in the biggest eel of all except that it was so strong that it snapped the line and vanished. At this point the Monster turned and swam away in the direction of Isle La Motte which is at the end of the lake seventeen miles northeast of Plattsburg, New York. Were Mrs Lee and her friends reeling in “Champ’s” children?

Festus, Saint Louis County, Missouri. 26th May 1970. A small red-hot cylindrical object fell from the sky. Mrs Elida Kent heard an explosion and saw a red-hot cylindrical object about two inches long lying in the grass outside her house. The article remained smoking hot for five minutes and then became heavily charred. She neither saw nor heard aircraft at the time. The object had a leadlike interior and was turned over to the Saint Louis Planetarium and never seen again. Keeping it safe is not the word.

Roscoe, Winnebago County, Illinois. May 1970. Tom Ferry and five other people saw a pair of big cats along the Rock River whilst they were loading sod on a truck two miles east of Roscoe. They saw a lion run off with a bag of meat put out for stray dogs and some of them followed it in a car.The cat was eight feet long with a long mane and a long tail. The lion jumped a fence and vanished. Maybe literally.

Winnebago County, Illinois. late May 1970. Several residents saw a large male African Lion with hairgrowth at the end of the tail. An animal resembling an African Lion was seen according to the witnesses. No African Lions though were reported to have escaped in the Winnebago area though. The lion was also seen to run alongside a Volkswagen containing a group of young men.

Roscoe, Winnebago County, Illinois. May 1970. A Male African Lion was seen. It was eight feet long with hair growth at the end of its’ tail as well as a mane.

Salem, Marion County, Illinois. May 1970. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Hogs were disappearing from their styes. A Bigfoot with a penchant for pork? Was the Bigfoot related to the lion that was being seen nearby?

San Leandro, Alameda County, California. May 1970. Archie Buckley enticed a tall Hairy Hominoid into his camp three times using a salmon lure to attract it. The manbeast was seven and a half feet tall and weighing eight hundred 800 pounds. Footprints were found that were fifteen inches long.

Sometime in May 1970 near Footedale in Fayette County in Pennsylvania a pair of parents and their three children were driving home from church when they all saw a reddish-brown Bigfoot on the side of the road that was walking in a slumped manner.

Near Copalis Crossing, Grays Harbour County, Washington State. May 1970. Diane Higby, Becky Flegg and Rosemary Tucker saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot with silver tipped hair in their headlights at midnight whilst they were out driving.

On 14th June 1970 in Yakima, Yakima County, Washington State two young couples were besieged in their car at night by an enraged, or was that aroused?, nine foot tall bigfoot. One of many theories about Bigfeet is that they attack and are interested in human mating and this is only a suggestion as there were possibly other reasons two young couples were parked in the bush at night. Maybe they were doing homework?

Trinity Forest, Trinity County, California. Mount Shasta. 18th June 1970. A seven and a half foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen by Archie Buckley. Archie had hung a fish in a tree as bait and waited in his Volkswagen. After 3.00 am the moon went down and then Archie spotted something at the campsite. He swung a light onto the fish which was untouched and still swinging the light around saw two glowing eyes one hundred feet away. They belonged to a seven and a half foot tall dark hairy Bigfoot that weighed 450 pounds. The next morning footprints fifteen and a half inches long and six and a half inches wide were found coming close to where the Volkswagen had been parked.

Sharon, Norfolk County, Massachusetts. 26th June 1970. 1.00 am. The witness saw an oval object with rotating balls of white light around its perimeter and a bright yellow aura surrounding it that descended slowly behind some trees during a rain storm.

Leblon, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. 27th June 1970. Saturday. 11.38 am. Mrs Maria Nazare Machado, Mr Aristeau Machado, their four daughters, a neighbour Jaoa Aguiar and a Policeman. A UFO was seen 500 metres out to sea off Avenida Niemeyer. It was obviously a disc and was visibly bobbing on the sea surface for half an hour. There were two Hominoids inside it who were also visible. They wore helmets and bright grey Aluminium coloured coveralls. The disc took off and left a ring on the sea like a stabilizer. When the UFO took off it was then that witnesses who had been watching it for forty minutes realised that it was not a crashed motorboat. The craft skimmed the water for three hundred yards throwing off a wake from its bows and then lifted up from the sea and took off to the southeast. An hexagonal shaped appendage retracted into it. A number of lights on it glowed in sequence, green, yellow and red. On the sea where it had rested witnesses saw a white hoop-shaped object that suddenly sank then reappeared. A yellow oval section separated from it that was sixteen inches across by eight inches out of the water.After three minutes this object moved towards shore with the longer axis aimed directly at the witnesses. More manoeuvres occurred and then the object headed towards Gaveal. A Police launch headed to spot, picked up a red cylinder from the water and sped back to its' base.

Emerald Beach, New South Wales. Australia. June 1970. Near Woolgoolga. A Truckdriver travelling from Coffs Harbour to Grafton saw a bright circular object rise up near the Highway just after Midnight. The luminous object was on the ocean side of the Highway only 450 metres from the road. The object was circular and hovered for half a minute at an altitude of eighteen metres. It was nine metres in diameter and had flames along its' bottom. It then returned to the ground and was partly obscured by timber. It had lightrays coming up at an angle from its' top and sides and flames along the bottom. the witness drove away in fear. Burnt tree limbs and circles of poor grass were found at the landing site as well as six circles that were found. Two of the circles with 9.1 metre diameters. The grass and fern growth was stunted and there were a number of dead and burnt trees as well.

Also in Australia that June 1970 at Geehi, northwest of Mount Kosciusko, the tallest peak in Australia, in New South Wales, Ron Bartlett and Frank Sinclair were camping when at daybreak as they were abandoning the camp they noticed some large manlike tracks in the freshly fallen snow. There was also a strange odour in the air and they felt as if they were being watched. As they worked their way down through the mountainside scrub they spotted a 2.6 metre tall dark hairy manlike creature that was staring at them that as suddenly as it appeared vanished again into the thick scrub. Local legends mention the “Doolagahl” with this description that inhabited the area.

Queen Charlotte Islands, Canada. June 1970. A seven feet tall Hairy Hominoid was seen. Previously here in 1937 the body of a furry seaserpent was found in a sperm whales stomach, near Massett a Bigfoot was seen twice in 1969 and in 1970 another Bigfoot was seen.

Roscoe, Winnebago County, Illinois. June 1970. On the east side of the Rock River huge feline tracks were found that were five inches long by four and three quarters inches wide. The distance between pawprints was forty inches. There were also smaller tracks the same and they were not doglike but something else.

At Tahola in Grays Harbour County in Washington State police went out to investigate a rock throwing report and found Allan Ebling and other youths looking at a dark eight foot tall Bigfoot leaning against a tree in their car headlights. Obviously unfazed by the rocks being thrown at it. This was in June 1970.

Near Carlisle, Grays Harbour, Washington State. June 1970. Three teenage girls were in a car chased by a bigfoot. Sixteen inch footprints were found after the event. This is not too far from Copalis, another Bigfoot sighting area.

During the month of June 1970 there were seven sightings of a crocodilian creature basking on the banks of the river Ouse at Little Barfield in Bedfordshire. British crocodiles are so shy and irregular.

Mount Rainier, Pierce County, Washington State. 9th July 1970. Wayne Thureringer and his companion, both youths, were in

the Mount Rainier National Park where they watched a Bigfoot nearly eight foot tall for fifteen minutes. The creature walked, bent at its knees and waist.

Near Salt Creek, Farmer City, De Witt County, Illinois. 9th July 1970. 10.30 pm. Don Ennis, Beecher Lamb, Larry Faircloth, Bob Hardwick. All eighteen years old were camping out when they heard something moving in the tall Buffalo grass. Whatever it was moved between the witnesses who were around the campfire and their tent. Lamb turned the car headlights on and they showed a Hairy Hominoid with widely separated eyes, gleaming at them. It was squatting by the tentand then ran off on two legs. All of the witnesses ran off as well. Ennis, with one foot in a cast, he had a broken ankle, was so scared he left his crutches behind him.

Farmer City, De Witt County, Illinois. 10th July 1970. Hairy Hominoid. Ten witnesses saw a pair of glowing eyes near Salt Creek.

Yakima, Yakima County, Washington State. 10th July 1970. Several men saw a dark Bigfoot standing on a dyke by a swimming hole. The creature was watching them and did not even move when they fired at it so they left instead.

Farmer City, De Witt County, Illinois. 12th July 1970. Fifteen witnesses saw a large furry creature that was not a bear.

Farmer City, De Witt County, Illinois. 14th July 1970. A Hairy Hominoid seemed to be attracted by loud music and campfires. There were many witnesses in an area used as a Lovers Lane.

Swordlands, Loch Morar, Highland, Scotland. 14th July 1970. 2.00 pm. Dr Neil Bass, a Marine Biologist, W. F. Parker, a research technician, Philip de Nahlik, a Zoology Student. All three men were on the north shore of Loch Morar when Dr Bass noticed a black, smooth-looking hump shaped object three hundred yards away. Dr Bass called the others but the creature had submerged by then. Half a minute later all three witnesses saw a disturbance of water at the same spot followed by circular wake or ripple radiating to fifty yards in diameter. This could not have been caused by fish, singly or shoally.

Farmer City, De Witt County, Illinois. 15th July 1970. .2.15 am. Police Officer Robert Hayslip heard something running through the grass and saw a pair of extremely bright eyes watching the witnesses whothen fled and later returned to the site. At 6.00 am the heavy steel grommets in the tent which were intact at 3.00 am were found ripped out and a quilt was nearby torn to shreds. After this the Police Chief locked the gate to the area to keep people out. Our Hairy Hominoid was still on the loose?

Forli, Emilia-Romagna, Italy. 20th July 1970. Antonio Samoran, forty-eight years old, was chased by a fifteen foot long scaly thing that resembled a Saurian or giant lizard which walked on thick legs. The creature's breath felt searing hot and Antonio ran for his life. He was chased for several hundred yards and later Police found large unusual footprints in a glade. There were three other individual witnesses of the same animal as well.

Weldon Springs, near Farmer City, De Witt County, Illinois. 24th July 1970. On Willis Bridge over Salt Creek a couple spotted a "bear". Later Police found large cat tracks. Footprints with clawmarks were around the waters edge and on the sandbar in the middle. Not bears.

Urqhart Bay, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 26th July 1970. A Lakemonster was seen by a wellknown local.

Alcocebre, Castellon, Golfo de Valencia, Spain. 26th July 1970. A Diver fishing in the Gulf found a strange metal cylinder twenty feet long that was two hundred feet offshore at a depth of twenty-five to thirty feet. He was unable to scratch it with his knife it was so tough. Early the following morning a friend of the diver was fishing and saw a strange object leave the water at the same spot. A few hours later the diver went down and nothing was there at all. Was it one and the same object?

Borlum Bay, Fort Augustus, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 28th July 1970. 6.00 pm. Fred Anderson, his wife and his two children stopped above the Castle to observe the view when they saw a thing like a brown upturned boat in the Loch. They looked through a telescope and observed it moving around. The boatlike

object travelled to mid-Loch turned North and then ank. The Strone camera belonging to the expedition was unmanned at the time as the Person who was meant to man it had left the post to go to Achnahhanet just beforehand. How often does this happen? Do they sense when there is no one there to capture some form of evidence?

Fort Collins, Larimer County, Colorado. 30th July 1970. Thursday. Hail stones fell that were the size of grapefruit.

An eighteen inch long alligator was seen on the shore of a man-made lake in Lombard, Dupage County, Illinois on 30th July 1970.

Beacon Rock State Park, Skamania County, Washington State. 31st July 1970. 4.00 am. A man saw a Bigfoot asleep in a cave and remarked that it had a human shaped foot with flat nails.

Port Monmouth, Monmouth County, New Jersey. Summer. July 1970. A woman, thirty-three years old, saw a glowing whitish ball bouncing back and forth across a field and flashing brightly. She then saw a hovering UFO that was the size of a garage. One week later a glowing ball of light fell from the sky in at the same spot. After this poltergeist activity was let loose and there were numerous hovering and landed UFOs seen in the fields. Tripod-like marks and circular compressed areas of grass were also found and electrical appliances played up or stopped. The ignition system of the car failed often and the phone went haywire. At times a UFO would also pace the witness's car as well. There was also a strong odour at times like rancidity that was very offensive.

McCall, Valley County, Idaho. July 1970. Summer. A seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid was studied by five men through binoculars from half a mile away.

Bloomington, McLean County, Illinois. July 1970. A baboonlike creature was seen.

In Summer July 1970 a man saw a Bigfoot by the side of the road during daylight near Reynolds in Manitoba in Canada.

In Boston Basin near Cascade Pass in Skagit County in Washington State Ronald Zimmerman saw a six foot tall whitish haired Bigfoot with a very large stomach walking across a ridge on 2nd August 1970.

Kickapoo Creek, Logan County, Illinois, near Rantoiul. Early August 1970. Three youths saw a hominoid creature as big as a cow that was walking on its hind legs. A partly eaten fish was found. Later that same month there would be another hairy hominoid sighting here.

Loch Morar, Highland, Scotland. 4th August 1970. 11.10 am. A Lakemonster was seen by Alan Butterworth through binoculars. The water was dead calm and Alan initially thought that he had seen a rocky islet. Then he realized that it was a dark coloured hump of similar size to nearby islet fifteen feet long by three to four feet high. It was more regularly dome-shaped than the islet and was a mile and a half away.

Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York State. 4th August 1970. A four foot long crocodile was killed in a pond ten miles northeast of Kingston. People keep letting their pets out.

Cobalt, Timiskaming County, Ontario, Canada. 5th August 1970. Busdriver Aimee Latreille nearly crashed a busload of miners including Larry Cormack when a Hairy Hominoid suddenly walked in front of the bus!

Ruined Castle, Jamieson Valley, Wentworth Falls, Blue Mountains. New South Wales, Australia. 7th August 1970 at 3.30 pm. Mr. Rex Jackson came face to face with a tall manlike hair-covered being about two metres tall. The manbeast seemed young and had big eyebrows and hairy arms and long dark hair trailing down from its head. After being viewed for four to five minutes whilst it rummaged for food the manbeast suddenly leapt off the track and vanished down an embankment and into the trees.

Heyworth, McLean County, Illinois. Early August 1970. A witness saw a Hairy Hominoid and followed it along Kickapoo Creek. It ate mussels and minnows.

Bloomington, McLean County, Illinois. early August 1970. A baboonlike creature was seen by Vicki Otto. It was in a ditch and its' eyes were reflected in the car headlights. This was on Ireland Grove Road three miles southeast of town. Vicki described it as an ape running in a ditch.

Waynesville, De Witt County, Illinois. 11th August 1970. 9.15 pm. Two miles northeast of town Steve Rich, eighteen, George Taylor, seventeen , and M. Shafer, twenty, were hiking when they saw a tall Hairy Hominoid standing atop a cliff. The creature was seven to eight feet tall and slightly hunched over. It was not apelike and its' arms were as long as a man's. One of the witnesses fired an arrow at it. The next day the youths got to where they had seen the beast and found the undamaged arrow and piles of broken shells.

Basin Gulch, Trinity National Forest, California. 11th August 1970. Ben E. Foster Jnr, Sharon Gorden and Richard Foster were camping on a fishing trip and had left out a bait of food items for a Bigfoot. Just after 8.00 pm Sharon saw a Bigfoot watching them from a hilltop one hundred and fifty feet away. Ben approached it to within 75 feet and the boy and the Bigfoot watched each other for a few moments and when Ben approached closer the Bigfoot tossed a rock at him. The rock landed seven feet to his left whilst the creature retreated up a ravine. Half an hour later Ben and Richard walked up the track looking for the Bigfoot and Sharon saw another Bigfoot about thirty feet away. Sharon tried to start the car motor and the creature took off. During the night the group saw forms of creatures and at least four pairs of bright red glowing eyes in the darkness. Sharon stayed in the car. There were several other sightings that night and huge footprints were found as well. The Bigfeet were described as eight to ten feet tall, weighing 500 to 800 pounds, heavily built with eggshaped heads, no hair on the faces and small eyes beneath a heavy brow ridge. The boys saw dark coloured creatures whilst Sharon's was light. Up until 10th August 1970 tracks, a dead fawn and faeces were found. The car aerial had also been flipped by the creature as well.

During the evening of 12th August 1970 there was a violent thunderstorm over Sidmouth in Devon in England. During the storm a red ball of fire appeared, crackled for a few seconds and then exploded with a deafening roar. At this moment jagged flashes of lightning shot from it towards the ground. At the same instant two and a half thousand television sets were cut off.

Jutland, near Haderslev, Denmark. 13th August 1970. Policeman Evald Hansen Maarup was in his Patrol Car when suddenly the engine stopped and the lights failed. The car was surrounded by a bright bluish white light and the radio was dead. The temperature in the car rose and light rising from a circle was forming around the car. The light cone ended at a huge greyish object that was hovering directly above the car. The light vanished into it and the object vanished vertically. Evald had stepped outside of his car and by then the car worked normally. He photographed the object three times. Also the road was lit up by headlights afterwards three times. The object was round, ten metres in diameter and the light was projecting from a hole in the bottom. There were two domes also underneath. The same event was seen by the same witness three years and one day later as well.

Puente de Herrera, near Vallodilad, Castilla-Leon, Spain. 15th August 1970. 11.00 pm. Near Rio Duero a female witness was watching television when she suddenly heard a whistling noise and the T.V. cut out, blotted out by a mass of lines. After five minutes the witness went to the front door and saw a weird object with various lights hovering in the driveway. The UFO was twelve feet wide by eight feet high and had a hemispherical cupola uppermost that seemed to be made of crystal. A bluish light revolved erratically on top and this light dimmed whenever it slowed down. The cupola was surrounded by a ring of coloured lights and the colour changed constantly from white to purple to yellow. Nearby was a strange looking man looking at the alfalfa crop. The Hominoid was five foot ten inches tall and wore dark tightfitting garb and a helmet. There were glowing white bracelets on the ankles and wrists and a square buckle of similar material on the belt. The witness was scared and went back inside and shut the door. The whistling sound started again and the witness looked out of the window. The UFO was gone. Later on shoeprints were found with heelmarks narrower than the sole where the Hominoid had been seen.

Winslow, Pike County, Indiana. 15th August 1970. A Hairy Hominoid was reported to be seen south of town.

On 15th August 1970 in the Blue Mountains near Walla Walla in Walla Walla County in Washington State Mr. Rich Myers, a motorcyclist, saw a ten to twelve foot tall Bigfoot in his headlights in the brush. The creatures arms were outstretched showing its pale paws. The sighting happened at dusk.

Kickapoo Creek, Logan County, Illinois, near Rantoiul. 16th August 1970. 9.30 pm. On approach to Kickapoo Creek Bridge on Route 136 Dan Lindsay and Mike Anderson saw a Hairy Hominoid that was six foot five inches tall, brown, with stooped shoulders and hairy all over illuminated by their car headlights. The Manbeast trotted across to the west side and along the creek's edge.

Beacon Rock State Park, near North Bonneville, Skamania County, Washington. 19th August 1970. Mrs Louise Baxter was driving when she heard a noise like a flat tyre. She got out of the car to see if she had a flat and then suddenly felt as if she was being watched and without straightening up looked towards the woods. She saw a Hairy Hominoid that was ten to twelve feet tall standing there. It was daytime. The manbeast was a coconut brown colour and covered with shaggy and dirty brown hair and had one huge fist up to its mouth at the time. The creature had large square white teeth set into a big head set right into the shoulders. Apparently there was no neck. Hair two inches long grew on the head and it had a jutting chin, a receding forehead, a wide nose with big nostrils and glowing amber eyes.

Bukit Mertajam, Penang, Malaysia. 19th August 1970. The witnesses were several boys playing in the vicinity of Stowell English Primary School. They were Mohamed Mohamed, Abdul Rahim, David Tan, K. Wigneswaran and Mohamead Zulkifli. The boys saw a soup-plate sized Flying Saucer which landed near them. What looked like a plank was put out of it and five tiny Hominoids came forth. Four were in blue uniforms and the fifth was in yellow with Stars on its shirt. The miniature Hominoids ignored the boys and began to rig an antenna on a nearby tree. Wigneswaran tried to capture the leader at which it fired a small gun at him. The other boys fled in terror abandoning him. He was later found in the bushes by School officials. There was a small red dot on his right leg where

he had been struck by something from the weapon. The Hominoids were three inches tall and their leader, yellow shirt, had horns on his head. Are we talking fairies? Even updated fairies? It is all fantasy? You forget that everything in this book is all fantasy. Why does it seem so real though?

Narken, Norrbotten, Sweden. 19th August 1970. Three witnesses were in a car driving through the forest south of town when they saw a little man that was three feet tall standing on their path ahead. When the car headlights shone on him he covered his face with his arms and the witnesses heard a sound like a shot and saw a flash of white light. The little man had disappeared. During the sighting he wore a greyish raincoat and a helmet. Other witnesses in the area had also seen a similar little man.

Rockford, Winnebago County, Illinois. Late August 1970. On the east bank of the Rock River a roaring noise was heard and dogs barked vigorously. Witnesses insisted that they were lion roars as lions had been reported in the same area.

Wilsonville, Clackamas County, Oregon. 29th August 1970. A young woman heard someone shooting in some woods on her farm and went out to find the trespassers. She put her shotgun down as she got through a barbed wire fence on the edge of the woods and before she had time to straighten up something grabbed her and threw her back over the fence. It was big and hairy and had a terrible smell and she landed ten to fifteen yards away in a patch of thistles which scratched her but cushioned the impact. The creature had departed by the time that she had gotten up.

Funil Dam, near Guanabara. Rio de Janeiro State, Brazil, near Itatiana. 30th August 1970. Sunday. Mr Almiro Martens de Freitas, a Nightwatchman, saw a row of orange blue lights making a strange noise like a jet turbine turning. It was almost deafening him and he fired his service revolver at the lights several times. Suddenly a light flash burst from the lights and struck Almiro and blinded him as well paralyzing his body with great heat. Almiro was later found by a passing motorist and still had the revolver clutched in his hand repeating “Don’t look! Beware of the flash! I am blind!" The watchman only regained the ability to move when he was put into the

car. Tests later show that the blindness had been brought on by shock of a massive order and Almiro was hospitalised. There was a circular area of dry ground where the craft had been seen yet the ground elsewhere was still wet from recent rain.

Twickenham, London, England. August 1970. A single huge ice block fell from the sky.

Tongham, Surrey, England. August 1970. People were puzzled over a large bird seen around the village that was cross between a Peacock and a Turkey. It had dark wings on the outside but when it flew away it had white centres. The strange Bigbird made noise like a duck when flying. No one could identify it though many tried.

Caldwell, Essex County, New Jersey. About eight miles northeast of Newark on Bloomfield Avenue. Two silvery threads converged on the general area of Forest Avenue and Hillside Avenue. One of them ended up about 150 feet above the Smith house at 85 Forest Avenue and the other hung over a swimming pool not far away. The lines ran upwards at thirty to fifty degrees from horizontal and in different directions of the compass. They remained tight and stationary for a month and were undisturbed by several bad electrical storms and high winds. Finally on the afternoon of Monday 31st August 1970 Mrs Smith heard a loud thunderclap and shortly afterwards saw some of the string had dropped to the ground. Mr and Mrs Smith hauled down quite a lot of the stuff which somehow still remained suspended in the air until its angle dropped so low that it snagged on tall trees. The skyline over the swimming pool dropped at the same time and was pulled down for almost one hour by a group of young people until they grew tired of the task and had acquired a pile big enough to fill a 44 gallon drum. In some cases the line ravelled up as soon as it came to Earth. It was translucent and quite stiff like plastic broom fibres. The material was analyzed by Dupont Chemical people who were unsure as to what it was though it seemed similar to various nylons used in fishing lines. It was hollow in cross section. What was keeping it taut in the sky was unknown.

Kickapoo Creek, Logan County, Illinois, near Rantoiul. August 1970. Individual witnesses saw a Hairy Hominoid that was as big as a cow. It was very hairy and seven to eight feet tall

Adrian, Oldham County, Texas. late August 1970. Forty-three miles north of Amarillo white hot chunks of metal fell onto the George Gruhlky ranch.

Winslow, Pike County, Indiana. August 1970. Over a two week period a ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen that was haircovered and walked on its' hind legs at a top speed of sixty miles per hour. This war no bear!

Benton, Lafayette County, Wisconsin August. 1970. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by about fifteen witnesses who described a seven foot tall white haired ape-like creature with pink eyes and claws. An albino?

Near Cub Lake, east of Darrington in Snohomish County in Washington State during Summer August 1970 a man was looking for Bigfoot in an area where they had been reported before he saw one looking out of a bush and photographed it.

Pana, Christian County, Illinois.19th September 1970. Saturday. Mr A. V. Hamm and five others in a car saw a cat-like creature on the side of the road where it had seemed to just materialise. It was tan and grey and running alongside the car and looked at the witnesses, not all of whom saw it though they all could have, and then jumped a fence and vanished. Why could some see the cat whilst others couldn't?

Beverly, Essex County, Massachusetts. 20th September 1970. 6.30 pm. On the Country Club Golf course four witnesses saw a bright red orange ball the apparent size of the Full Moon descending slowly behind trees. It appeared to have spikes or rays sticking out at all angles which also glowed a red orange colour.

On 20th September 1970, a three foot long alligator was seen in Wyandotte Street West in Windsor, Ontario, Canada, just east of Detroit. Alligators just love the warm Canadian climate.

Brownsville, Cameron County, Texas. 21st September 1970. An eighteen inch long crocodile was found in a cotton bin. It could not have climbed into the bin by itself. Maybe it had fallen there?

Georgian Bay, Ontario, Canada. Lake Michigan. 26th September 1970. A Cessna 21.5 collided with an invisible something like a glass wall. The right wing was ripped apart like Aluminium foil. Georgian Bay again? Previously here in 1902 the “Bannockburn”, a steel ship vanished in front of numerous witnesses and in 1914 several witnesses saw a UFO and its occupants floating on top of Georgian Bay. There have also been several other sightings of phenomena in the environs of Georgian Bay.

Nannup, Western Australia. Between Busselton and Manjimup. September 1970. Spring. Many people reported seeing Thylacines in a large pine plantation ten kilometres north of the town. The animals were darkstriped, longtailed, fast moving and the size of a big dog.

Near Coos Bay in Coos County in Oregon during September 1970 Edward Flowers saw two bigfeet. One of the creatures was eight foot tall and dark in colour and the other was six feet tall and also dark but with long silvertipped hair on its head, neck and calves. Both creatures were seen running together on a hillside.

Pratt, Pratt County, Kansas. September 1970. About seventy miles west of Wichita chunks of white hot metal weighing hundreds of pounds crashed to the Earth. Just recently in August 1970 metal had fallen onto Adrian in Texas.

Salisbury, Rowan County, North Carolina. 6th October 1970. 9.30 pm.There was a mystery explosion over the town.

Cape Ann, Essex County, Massachusetts. 9th October 1970. Henry E. Cooper Jnr and five friends were sailing towards Plymouth when they saw what appeared to be a dog swimming in the water. The dog would submerge at five minute intervals and never let the boat get within fifty feet of it. Eventually they got close enough to the dog to see that it was in fact thirty feet long with a huge head. Maybe it was not a dog after all?

The remains of a thirty foot long seaserpent was found washed up on a beach at Scituate in Plymouth County, Massachusetts in early October 1970. Was this the same creature seen by Henry Cooper?

Whalan, Sydney, New South Wales, Australia. 12th October 1970. 3.30 pm. Mrs Joan Draper went to pick up her children from School when she saw a vertical needle of white smoke between Penrith and Picton. The smoke lengthened and curved towards Penrith and there was a tiny black dot at the top which then made a sharp right turn and swooped the witness. There were no wings. It reached the end of Waikanda Crescent and hovered fifty feet above the rooftops. It was a rocket shape. Joan got out of the car and stood in the middle of the road. The rocket was doing thirty-fivemiles per hour, was white, rounded in front and had two square windows like dull yellow perspex edged in black. Silently it passed to her right and she saw that it was the length of a telephone pole and ten feet across at the centre. It appeared to be made of white metal with no seams or weld marks and appeared to be moulded in one piece. At the back was a round hole five feet in diameter with a central hole with six metal spokes around it from which white smoke was trailing out of the central hole forcefully.

On 28th October 1970 in Jersey Shore in Lycoming County in Pennsylvania several people driving west of town, we are only one County east of Clinton, was a gigantic winged creature soaring towards Jersey Shore. Judith Dingler stated that it was a gigantic winged creature that was dark coloured with the wingspread of an aeroplane.

Hill River, South Australia. 29th October 1970. 1.00 am. A young boy, surname Pink, saw a landed cigar on the ground one hundred and fifty metres from his house. The object was white with four legs and was transparent in the middle.

Nulato, Koyukuk River, near Ruby, Alaska. Autumn. October 1970. Patty Nolnar and six other Nulato villagers were trapping Muskrat twenty miles up the river from its confluence with the Yukon. They were lying around a fire when suddenly a large rock was thrown at them. The men fired back. Certain it was a Hairy Hominoid attacking them they threw their gear into their boats and rapidly left.

Fayetteville, Washington County, Arkansas. October 1970. Autumn. There was a spectacular aerial flashing and booming

display which attracted general public notice one evening. A silver disc was visible over the town before orange coloured flashes occurred. Calls to Police came as far away as Cassville, Missouri.

Cassville, Barry County, Missouri. October 1970. Autumn. There was a spectacular aerial flashing and booming display which attracted general public notice one evening. A silver disc was visible over the town before orange coloured flashes occurred. Calls to Police came as from as far away as Fayetteville, Arkansas.

Huron, Erie County, Ohio. October 1970. A Hairy Hominoid was seen south of town. A young woman in a car nearly hit a dark brown seven foot tall Bigfoot with a pointed head and unusually long arms that was on the road at the time.

On 9th November 1970 a huge bird was seen soaring over the home of Anna Mincer and Clyde Mincer at Jersey Shore in Lycoming County in Pennsylvania. The sighting lasted fifteen minutes and was seen again later that same day. The wingspan was eighteen feet. The bird soared on the air currents and would flap its wings to get back onto an air current.

Stevens County, Washington. November 1970. A nine foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Near Easterville, Manitoba, in Canada, during November 1970 a schoolteacher saw a Bigfoot. Incidentally the last sighting in 1969 here also involved a schoolteacher. Was it the same one? Was it the same sighting misdated?

Vader, Lewis County, Washington State. 4th December 1970. Mrs Wallace Bowers heard her children calling her to come outside. They had discovered footprints in one inch deep snow that were sixteen inches long by five to seven inches wide and so heavy that the animal had broken through the snow with every step plus leaving one and a half inch deep impressions into the gravel below. The family dog had been acting oddly the night before.

Vader, Lewis County, Washington State. 7th December 1970. Witnesses saw a bright Star move across the sky. The star then flew closer to the witnesses and they saw that it had a centre dome around which a large circle was revolving. It had a deep orange centre and a definite bright rim and was tipped sideways.

The craft hovered over the Bonneville powerlines with its colour changing from orange to bright and clear. It made one last sweep closer, again turning orange and the children saw a grey shape drop from it. From then on every night between 2.00 am and 3.00 am the sound of a thudding jar going across the yard was heard yet the house was so well insulated that you cannot even hear a car coming down the drive.

Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. 11th December 1970. A large black panther along with its half-grown cub were seen in a field near here. They were seen twice that day by members of the Clarence Runyon family. The Runyons thought that the two cats were the reason that forty chickens had disappeared that Summer.

Vader, Lewis County, Washington State. December 1970. Several individual witnesses saw a Hairy Hominoid that left footprints. There were also UFOs seen in the sky that resembled bright Stars and that hovered over powerlines.

Dover, Kent, England. December 1970. A cat creature like a Puma was seen. It had killed four sheep.

Victor Harbour, South Australia. 29th December 1970. Midnight. A red saucer was seen to the North of the witness. It was hovering two hundred metres away at a height of three metres. It then made a humming noise and suddenly vanished in midair.

El Reno, Canadian County, Oklahoma. December 1970. A farmer found the door to his chickencoop ripped off and lying on the ground. On the surface of the door and inside the coop handprints were found that were seven inches long by five inches wide. Several chickens were missing. The door was shipped to Zoologist Lawrence Curtis, the director of the Oklahoma City Zoo, who did not know what they were from. The handprints were like a Gorillas' but more like man. The thumb was crooked inward, either from being deformed or previously injured.

Lake Elsinore, Riverside County, California. December 1970. Winter. Two separate witnesses saw a twelve foot long snakelike thing in the lake. The lake serpent was three feet wide and moved through the water with an undulating motion. Lake Elsinore had completely dried up though in 1951 and 1955. Had it burrowed? Was

it an amphibian capable of living in deep mud for long periods? Where do our lakemonsters sometimes go when there is no water to be found? Underground or elsewhere?

Lake Elsinore, Riverside County, California. December 1970. Winter. Bonnie Pray, a local identity, saw the Lakemonster twice. It went through the water with an up and down motion. This was reported as a separate sighting to the previous two.

Lake Elsinore, Riverside County, California. December 1970. Winter. Same day as Bonnie Pray. Three officials of Elsinore State Park in a boat saw a Lakemonster fifty feet from them. They could not agree on details but was unusual being snakelike and very large. You don't see them for ages and then there is a glut of them as if they have just escaped from somewhere.

Machapuchare, Nepal, Himalayas. December 1970. Don Whillans claimed to see an apelike creature above the snowline after being alerted to its presence by his Sherpa. Don turned around just in time to see it drop down below a ridge. It left tracks nine to ten inches long that were not bear tracks being long and narrow. Later that same day Don saw it or another one again bounding along with an ape-like gait over a distance of half a mile. Don was part of an expedition climbing Mount Annapurna.

Lake, near Priest Lake, Boundary County, Idaho.1970. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Two fishermen saw a Bigfoot swimming across the lake though its arms did not break the surface at all. When it reached the shore it stood up, shook the water from its arms and disappeared from view in the lake side grasses.

Calumet, Canadian County, Oklahoma. 1970. A man tried to capture a Chimpanzee-like creature by feeding it. He was unsuccessful. They are not stupid.

Trumbull, Fairfield County, Connecticut. 1970. A white Bigfoot type creature was seen that could run at thirty-five miles per hour .

In the area of Talihina in Le Flore County in Oklahoma there were several reports of a Bigfoot in 1970.

Humboldt Hill, Allen County, Kansas, near Iola.1970. Several individual witnesses saw strange lights in the area as well as

unusual catlike creatures. Car engines stalled during these sightings and the tracks of big cats were found as well.

On Highway 63 near Welasco in Hidalgo County in Texas Mr. Jesus Martinez claimed to have seen a brown bird that was as long as a car with a sixteen foot wingspan and the head and beak of an eagle. Odd things happen in the Rio Grande valley. I wonder if these are also illegal Mexican immigrants?

Nannup, Western Australia. Between Busselton and Manjimup.1970. Many people reported seeing Thylacines in a large pine plantation ten kilometres north of town. The animals were darkstriped, longtailed, fast moving and the size of a big dog.

Gympie. Queensland. Australia.1970. A striped nocturnal marauder mortally wounded a dog on the property of D.G. and D. E. Rodgers. The creature was described as a Tiger. Was it a striped Thylacine?

Sometime during 1970 a farmer near Nerriga in southern New South Wales in Australia reported seeing a three metre tall male hairy hominoid eating apples from a tree in his orchard. The farmer was too scared to approach it. Eventually the manbeast walked away into the scrub. Local Aborigines and whites have long reported the “Doolagahl” with this description in the nearby Budawang Range. Why is it then that with all of these anecdotal reports that we never catch one? Or at least catch one with the catching making world headlines and filling pages of scientific journals. This happened with the gorilla in the nineteenth century. Why not the “Doolagahl” and its relatives. Indeed all of the relatives in this very mixed and bizarre uncatchable, so it is said by science, family?

Timothy Lake, Clackamus County, Oregon.1970. Dawn. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a fire lookout from his fire tower. It was strolling along the road towards the tower and then suddenly turned off.

Mount Hiba, Japan. 1970. Several individual witnesses saw a small Hairy Hominoid. It had a revolting smell and was five foot tall. The face was shaped like an inverted triangle and it had large deep

glaring eyes. The creature was covered with bristles and was not an ape or a macaque.

Midlands, Tasmania. Australia.1970. A group of people including a Policeman were followed by a luminous disc. The disc had a ladder below it and a manlike figure was seen near it. Was this before it chased them?

Fort Augustus, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland.1970. Two Ladies out walking decided to photograph each other in front of the Loch. This was when a large long necked animal came into view around a headland and was joined by a similar but smaller creature. Photographs were taken but the mechanism had inevitably failed with the shutter simply clicking onto a piece of static backing paper. Why does this seem common when photographing our phenomena?

Ouse River, near Little Barford, near Huntingdon, Cambridgeshire, England. 1970. Mr Walter Tomlinson, a crocodile Hunter, was called in to catch a four foot long Saurian or Crocodilian in the warm water near the outflow from an electricity transformer station. There were complaints about the Lakemonster by swimmers and anglers. We do not know if he caught it or not.

Lake Champlain, New York. 1970. Mrs Robert A. Green, her mother and a friend saw a snaky head and three black humps gliding over the water. They called the Hotel Barman over to provide another witness and he was incredulous saying that “I’ll never say I saw that".

Humboldt Hill, Allen County, Kansas, near Iola. 1970. Several individual witnesses saw strange lights in the area as well as strange catlike creatures. Car engines stalled during these sightings. The tracks of big cats were found as well.

1971

Scargo Lake, near Dennis, Barnstable County, Massachusetts. 7th January 1971. 7.10 am. John Brogan was on his way to catch the schoolbus when he saw a hovering UFO. Then Martha Koempal and her mother who was watching from a window also saw it. It was a metallic cylindrical object that was descending over the frozen lake. The leading edge tipped forward and a trail of

flame issued from its rear end. An elongated hole was found in the ice on Scargo Lake as well as steam from agitated water as if something large had just fallen in. Another witness, Paul McCarthy also saw it as it moved slowly in horizontal flight towards the lake. The object had no wings and nosed down as it went into the lake behind some trees. The resulting hole in the ice was one hundred and twenty-five feet long by twenty-five feet wide and had been melted through three inches of ice.

Flagstaff, Coconino County, Arizona. 23rd January 1971. Two students were in a parked car when a five foot tall Hairy Hominoid looked inside a window at them at 1.00 am. Were they doing homework as well?

Kokhanok, Lake Iliamna, southeastern shore, Alaska. January 1971. A monster broke up the Winter ice and local children sketched it before it went away. It looked like a giant Sturgeon or Whale with long tendrils coming from it. There was a long anecdotal history of the creature in the lake.

Dutchess County, New York State. January 1971. A Bigfoot was seen on three occasions by the young man from the previous sighting. The Bigfoot was eight to nine feet tall and seen whilst the witness was snowballing.

Dutchess County, New York State. January 1971. This was the third sighting of Bigfoot by the same young man as th previous two sightings here. The Bigfoot was eight to nine feet tall and seen in a lovers lane. What was the young man doing in a lovers lane on his own? Or was he? The Bigfoot was carrying a four foot long stick when it approached the pickup whilst the witness was Bigfoot hunting.

Mount Naman, Warrumbungle Mountains, New South Wales. Australia. January 1971. Afternoon. Philomena Haylock had just gotten off her horse when she was suddenly confronted by a very ugly striped animal with big jaws that was only twelve feet away. Phiolomena froze as the animal loped off into the bush. Next day Philomena and her aunt, Mrs Kath Haylock, were riding in open country just downhill from the first sighting area when they both saw the same animal and followed it up a hill. The animal had a striped

brindle coat, small round ears, a stiff low set tail that was thick at the base and was thin at the end. The hind legs were ugly and bent and many clear footprints were left by it of which plaster casts were taken. They were three toed prints with no claws and from an animal that was unknown. They were only two and a half inches by two and a quarter inches in size but pressed very deeply into ground indicating that the animal that made them weighed sixty pounds.

Straken, near Overkalix, near Narken, Norrbotten, Sweden. 16th February 1971. 6.00 pm. Mr Ake Westerberg was going to a bus stop when he saw a dark form in the middle of the road about fifteen metres away. It looked like a little man with a grey spot instead of a face and it did not move at all. Ake stepped closer and the little man suddenly growled and Ake retreated. Suddenly an intense white light appeared that was so bright that Ake had to close his eyes. This lasted for five to six seconds and when the light was gone the Hominoid had vanished. The Hominoid appeared black and clumsy and wore a lamp or box on his stomach.

Lawton, Comanche County, Oklahoma. 26th February 1971. Friday. 11.00 pm. Mr C. Edward Green and his wife were driving home along Lake Avenue when they saw a strange figure on the side of the road. A nonhuman Hominoid was seen with a long beard, dark pants and a sort of plaid jacket. It was stooped and the beard began unusually high. At 11.15 pm Mr Green saw the same Hominoid staring into the window of his apartment. Then he saw the Hominoid with a glazed expression crouched down on a walkway. It seemed disoriented and was barefooted and six feet tall. When it saw Mr Green it jumped fifteen feet with no effort.

Lawton, Comanche County, Oklahoma. 26th February 1971. Friday. 11.10 pm. A group of passersby saw a monkeylike figure running down a street. The monkeylike figure was dodging cars and running behind bushes.

Lawton, Comanche County, Oklahoma. 26th February 1971. Friday. 11.30 pm. A nonhuman Hominoid was seen with a long beard, dark pants and a sort of plaid jacket. It was stooped and its beard began unusually high and it was seen by Soldiers leaving a grocery store.

Lawton, Comanche County, Oklahoma. 27th February 1971. Saturday. 11.00 pm. A nonhuman Hominoid was seen with a long beard, dark pants and a sort of plaid jacket. It was stooped and the beard began unusually high. It also had a glazed expression and seemed disoriented. It was barefooted. Donald Childs, thirty-six, who had a heart condition, stepped into his backyard after having heard a sound when he came upon a Hominoid trying to drink out of an empty pond. It saw Donald and sprung from a squatting position and jumped twelve feet across the pond. This was nonhumanly fast and the shock of it gave Donald a heart seizure. There were twenty other individual witnesses as well in the same period.

Lawton, Comanche County, Oklahoma. February 1971. A nonhuman Hominoid was seen with a long beard, dark pants and a sort of plaid jacket. It was seen ripping the legs off cattle. It was apparently an animal mutilator.

Kinnula, Finland. February 1971. A one metre tall Dwarf clad in a divingsuit emerged from a five metre landed disc. It walked stiffly over the snow and was seen by two Forestry workers. One of them tried to catch it but it retreated into the craft and the witness only succeeded in grabbing its foot. Doing this he received severe burns to the inside of his hand that were still clearly visible two months later. Do we have a very hot dwarf?

Halls Gap, Grampians, Victoria. Australia. February 1971. 5.30 am. Mr Rob Wallis and his two sons were out photographing birds in the heart of the mountains. Just as Rob snapped off his last frame of film his sons called him over to look at the cats. Two adult Pumas strolled quite casually towards and then past them. They were as close as seven paces away and a smoky grey to fawn colour and were virtually identical. Rob had previously worked as a Zoo-keeper in England and he knew what Pumas looked like. Pumas are not native to Australia though and that is the problem.

Fairfax County, Maryland. February 1971. A black Panther was seen in the area. No Panthers had ever been seen in the area before. It was prowling through the streets of Washington D.C where it killed three dogs and a horse and left four and a half inch pawprints with clawmarks in them.

Centralia, Clinton and Marion Counties, Illinois. 1st March 1971. Sixty miles east of Saint Louis a neighbour observed a strange animal skulking around the Howard Baldrige Residence just east of the town near State Route 161. It was a sort of shrunken Lion with a long tail, a yellow body and was twice the size of a large Tomcat. It had very short legs and a face like something on television.

Tenino, Thurston County, Washington State. 2nd March 1971. Charles Smith and Margie Barker were in a parked car at night, guess what they were doing, when a seven foot tall Bigfoot came up to the car and patted it on the roof.

Monterey Bay, Monterey County, California. 22nd March 1971. 5.50 pm. A large smoking object plunged into the bay and was witnessed by Mr and Mrs Ted Baldwin of Marina. No planes were reported missing and no meteors were reported falling.

Canby, Yellow Medicine County, Minnesota. 27th March 1971. A creature that was a cross between a Wolf and a Deer was seen by two Hunters.

Boreham Field, near Warminster, Wiltshire, England. March 1971. Dorothy Fear saw a troop of six rather tall grey figures with curious heads under her apple tree at Midnight. They floated in single file and wandered around in an aimless yet curious fashion for thirty minutes. It was a walled garden and they could not have been normal intruders.

Centralia, Marion County, Illinois. March 1971. Howard Baldridge met an African Lion that was twice the size of a domestic cat with short legs, a long tail and the face of a lion.

Kempsey, New South Wales. Australia. 2nd April 1971. 6.00 pm. A large well witnessed lighted craft landed in the area. There were fourteen witnesses who saw a pink flare approaching the Macleay River from the south. Reaching the river the light turned following its course in a northwesterly direction and then vanished in the direction of the Greenhill Aboriginal Settlement just after dinner time.

Greenhill, near Kempsey, New South Wales. Australia. 2nd April 1971. 10.00 pm. Friday. An Aboriginal man went for a drink of water from his kitchen when he suddenly saw a small face pressed

against the window pane. It was a small being who had appeared outside of his window. The being had no hair and had the shape of a small saucer. The man immediately felt a force that seemed to suck him into the air and he was too terrified to run away and seemed to be drawn towards the face. His wife was in the next room and heard glass breaking and ran into the kitchen just in time to see her husband vanishing horizontally through the top section of the bottom window. He was smashing through the window pane above a sink covered in dishes. When found outside he was not even winded or stunned by fall. The witness blacked Out and was found cut and shaken seven feet below the window which was smashed. An Iron bar across the middle of the window was still there leaving only a thrity-two inch by ten inch hole. How the witness got through it is a mystery. His wife ran outside to see him rush like Hell down to the gravel near the house where she found him crying and shaking.

On 3rd April 1971 Mr. Ewen Gillies, who had lived all of his life on a house overlooking Loch Morar as well as his twelve year old son John who had alerted him to the lakemonster, saw Morag for the first time. This was in Loch Morar in Scotland. It was a clear sunny morning around 11.00 am. Half a mile away a huge was lying in the water. The neck was three to four feet long and pointed straight up though bending at the top with the head barely distinguishable from the neck. There were twoor three humps that were moving up and down slightly and were running along the creature's back. The skin was black and shiny and the total length of the beast was thirty feet long. Mr. Gillies went into his house to get a Brownie camera and took two pictures of the beastie from an upstairs window just as the creature lowered its head, straightened its body and sank below the water. The pictures did not turn out.

On 8th April 1971 a falling meteorite struck a house in Wethersfield in Hartford County in Connecticutt.

Loxton, South Australia. 10th April 1971. 9.30 pm. Two men saw a yellow red burning light slowly descend behind some trees. All through the night they heard a pinging noise on the roof of the trailer (caravan) that they were sleeping in.

Callery, Butler County, Pennsylvania. 14th April 1971. 8.00 pm. Dennis and Marion were out driving when Marion saw a hovering UFO that was pacing the car. The UFO was one hundred yards away and was a glowing yellow-white colour. It was also silent and followed the contours of the hills and always staying equidistant from them. The witnesses pulled off the road and stopped the engine. The UFO took off into the sky and became a pinpoint and then returned to the same spot again. It looked like two bowls placed together at the rims and was luminescent and the size of a one and a half storey bungalow. Then it dropped behind a hill and the witnesses followed it. Now it was only eighty yards away and hovering and the witnesses parked the car and noticed an odd odour. The object was twenty-five to thirty feet wide and twenty feet high and a misty area was now around it. Suddenly a shaft of light shot up from it. There were several windows in the upper portion like vertical rectangles and three round windows in the bottom half. There were also two humanlike forms visible through the windows. The Hominoids were ten feet high and the witnesses got back into their car and fled the scene.

Hughendon, Queensland, Australia. 15th April 1971. There was a fall of fish. Numerous Grunters, a type of fish up to eight centimetres long were found after a heavy shower of rain. Why no other types of fish or mussels or aquatic plant life. Is this our old friend the selective whirlwind again?

Collombatti, near Kempsey, New South Wales. Australia. 23rd April 1971. Three children outside the Collombatti Rail Post Office observed a fiery object with four legs flying over them. A Kempsey Schoolteacher, Mrs Jill French, saw what might have been the same object.

Groesbeck, Hamilton County, Ohio. April 1971. A lion was seen. This was not unusual for this area as giant panthers and lions, not mountain lions, had been seen here since 1947.

Jonesville, near Fouke, Miller County, Arkansas. 2nd May 1971. Sixteen miles southeast of Texarkana Bobby Ford, twenty-five, and his family moved into the old Crank place in Jonesville. Mr

Ford's wife was lying on the couch after Midnight when a great paw made a pass at her through a hole in the window screen. She screamed the house down and Bobby and three other adults ran outside. Near a wood beside the house Bobby saw what looked like a man about six feet tall covered with hair and very massive. His brother Douglas fired a gun at it and it lurched away. Bobby notified Constable Ernest Walraven who searched the area. One hour later the creature kicked in the backdoor of the house but at a second gunshot it vanished. Later as Bobby walked around the house the thing grabbed him from the darkness pulling him to the ground. Next morning Sheriff's Officers found several large footprints outside. I wonder if the rent was especially cheap?

Jonesville, near Fouke, Miller County, Arkansas. 6th May 1971. Sixteen miles southeast of Texarkana. Bobby Ford, twenty-five, who had recently moved into the old Crank place came face to face with a six foot tall hairy Monster that frightened Bobby so bad that he had run through the front door without even opening it. After a few days he said that he would not stay another night. Bobby was treated for scratches and shock after being attacked by what he described as a large hairy creature. Mr Ford had moved into the place in late April

Willi Willi, New South Wales, Australia. 10th May 1971. 5.15 pm. Sue Johnson, fifteen, was holidaying with her grandparents. When she was feeding carrots to a horse in the paddock it became very skittish and began prancing about and snorting excitedly. At the same time the dog ran out of the house barking and whining. Then Sue noticed that the evening sky had suddenly changed from grey to pink and the clouds to flaming red. She then noticed a red streak above her head that was quite long and travelled quite fast across the southern sky. A moment later it became a metallic thing that slowed down and seemed to hover over her head. Sue started yelling. The object seemed right over her head and not at a great altitude and she was frightened and ran for the house. The UFO then moved forward accelerating and arced over Mount Sebastopol. The UFO had a bally shape like a football with the top peaked and the sides sloped. There were strange marks at each end and a sort of

door at the front. The tail or exhaust was very red and long. During the entire sighting there was no noise at all. Mr Fischer and his married daughter Helen Ross watched the UFO take off to the north.

Wood River, Madison County, Illinois. 18th May 1971. A greyish white substance that was getting bigger and bigger was seen in a yard. It was like a mass of bread yeast gone bananas. The same thing had happened exactly two years later to the day in Dallas, Dallas County, in Texas.

Norwood, Tasmania. 22nd May 1971. 8.30 pm. A motorist saw a three metre object with dull white, blue and red lights land near the roadside fifty metres away. It then took off upwards leaving a flattened area of broken and twisted undergrowth that was twisted to the right over three metres.

Cethana, Tasmania. Australia. 23rd May 1971. 7.30 pm. Mr Riley saw a round red light thirty to fifty metres away that was flying thirty metres above the road to the right hand side of his vehicle. There was no sound at all as it crossed the road in front of him and then vanished behind some tall trees.

Near Fouke, Miller County, Arkansas. 23rd May 1971. A Bigfoot that was six to seven feet tall was reported running across the road in front of cars by Mr. and Mrs. D. C. Woods and Mr. and Mrs. R. H. Sedgass as well as other drivers on Highway 71.

El Reno, Canadian County, Oklahoma. Late May 1971. A Hairy Hominoid described as midway between a Gorilla and a man was ranging around the area. It was dubbed the “Abominable Chickenman” due to its proclivities for raiding Hen-houses.

Buffumville, Worcester County, Massachusetts. 29th May 1971. 4.00 am. Warren McCarthy, his sons Mark McCarthy and Michael McCarthy, and another teenager, Ray Baudry, went fishing. They were walking along Buffum Beach when they noticed a bright erratically moving light that appeared from the west. It was a bright bluish white light that seemed to be bobbing up and down as well as moving from side to side. The light then assumed the shape of a glowing rectangle that seemed attached to a dark object that hovered silently three hundred feet from them at treetop level. The

object then flipped up on its' edge and revealed a round bottom with seven to eight different white lights spaced evenly along the perimeter. Then the light backed off at terrific speed and vanished only to reappear a few minutes later. It streaked right at them and stopped suddenly two hundred feet away on the opposite shoreline. They saw the ports reflected on the water surface as it hovered and seemed to watch the witnesses before it streaked away. All of the witnesses fled home.

Newmarket, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 31st May 1971. 1.00 pm. Two brothers in a truck were heading for an isolated field. On entering the field the brothers saw an odd object that was hovering at a height of only three feet. They slammed on the brakes. The object was whitish grey, the size of a car and shaped like a squashed pear. There was a horizontal series of indentations around its circumference. Suddenly it picked up speed and vanished into the clouds.

Strahan, Tasmania. Australia. May 1971. 10.00 pm. The Rean family were travelling home when they were startled by a bright light hovering above the road. The vehicle's lights failed and the driver switched off the engine and the Reans got out to have a look and then got back into the car again. The lights then came back on again. As they drove on the light was pacing them and matched its speed to theirs.

Pinewood Mobile Manor Trailer Court, near The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. 1st June 1971. The three owners of the trailer court, Dick Ball, Jim Forkan and Frank Verlander were having a business meeting in their office when looking through the window they saw a seven and a half to eight foot tall greyish creature about 260 yards away. They watched it for twenty seconds until it moved away amongst the rocks at the edge of a meadow.

Pinewood Mobile Manor Trailer Court, near The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. 2nd June 1971. That evening Richard Browne, a high school music teacher was returning home with his wife after choir practice when they saw a large creature standing in a nearby field. Mr. Brown fetched a rifle with an 8X telescopic sight from his trailer and watched the creature from only one hundred and

fifty yards away. It was ten foot tall, muscular and weighing 600 to 800 pounds and was not an ape or a bear. Mr. Browne could not shoot it though he put his finger on the trigger. It seemed more human than animal.

Warminster, Wiltshire, England. 4th June 1971. 11.15 pm. A Soldier of the First Battalion of the Worcestershire and Sherwood Foresters, Battlesbury Barracks, gazed from his barrack room window at a long cigar-shaped aeroform hovering over Cradle Hill. There were three bright lights along its side and one huge red light glowing from the right hand end. Dogs became disturbed as a round bright object surrounded by smaller lights landed in paddock only four hundred metres away. The light went out after first dimming.

On 8th June 1971 a gigantic bird was seen feeding on a dead opossum along Cement Hollow Road east of Jersey Shore in Lycoming County, Pennsylvania. The two witnesses stated that the bird was big and filled out and just flapped its wings twice and was up in the air. The wingspan was eighteen feet and the big bird had been seen near Jersey Shore on November 9th 1970, the previous year.

Arcis-sur-Aube, Aube, France. 17th June 1971. Thursday. Leon Eveille, forty, spontaneously combusted in his automobile. His body was found burnt to a crisp in his locked and parked car. The heat was so strong that it melted the windows. This is far higher than an ordinary car fire where the windows do not melt. What had caused it to reach such extreme temperatures?

Rouen, Seine-Maritime, France. June 1971. A one kilogramme block of ice fell from the sky. It’s either very hot or cold. Take your pick.

The Dalles, Multnomah County, Oregon. June 1971. Richard Brown and his wife in their car had just returned home when they caught sight of a creature in their headlights under a tree. They both saw an eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid near a fence. Mr Brown went inside his house and got his rifle but could not shoot it. The creature was too Human. He followed its movements through the telescopic sights on his rifle. It must have been very heavy for it left footprints

twenty inches long by nine and a half inches wide by three and a half inches deep. How heavy was it?

Sharpsville, Tipton County, Indiana. June 1971. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that smelt rank and sickening. It smelt like a cross between decaying meat and vegetables. The same hallucination was also seen and smelt the next month. Olfactory hallucinations?

Sharpsville, Tipton County, Indiana. June 1971. 10.30 pm. All the dogs started barking and the male witness went to investigate. His dog “Zipper” was lunging at a thing that was standing in a low spot. As he got closer he realized that it was a Hairy Hominoid that was taller than the witness and only twenty-five feet from him. When the witness stepped out of his house door the creature looked at him. The head was not apelike but not like a mans’ head either. The creature was furry and had a rank and sickening smell like decaying meat and vegetable composition. The height of the beast was nine feet and it had dirty hair and stood in a stooped manner with no neck visible. It had long arms and was growling in a deep rumbling manner and seemed to swing at the dog in slow motion for two to three minutes. It seemed confused or uncertain as to what to do with the dog or the situation.

Greenville, Washington County, Mississippi. June 1971. Mae Pearl Young saw a Hairy Hominoid. The creature was six foot tall and black and standing beside her daughters home at night.

Cold Springs, Tuolomne County, California. First week July 1971. A Hairy Hominoid seen by Warren Johnson,42, and his brother Lewis Johnson,32, who were out hunting.

Narrawa, Tasmania. Australia. 9th July 1971. 7.30 pm. A white three metre by one metre oval shape was seen in a paddock three hundred metres away. It moved away as the Mr. Williams tried to approach it in his car.

Pewaukee Lake, Pewaukee, Waukesha County, Wisconsin. On 9th July 1971 a thirty inch long alligator was caught in the lake. Alligators are not loners, they tend to like company.

Newport, Jackson County, Arkansas. 28th July 1971. Wednesday. Three witnesses saw a huge column of water splash

skywards from the White River. The cause of it was a long grey creature in the water that was thirty feet long and appeared to have a bony backbone. A photo was taken. Had the creature erupted from the deep or suddenly fallen from the sky or somewhere else? Was it a sudden delivery by airmail?

Towhead Island, White River, Jackson County, Arkansas. July 1971. Six miles south of Newport a number of people observed a Monster as long as three or four pickup trucks and with grey peeling skin. The lakemonster had a horn projecting from its forehead and a spiny backbone ridge and splashed angrily and very conspicuously. Many fourteen inch by eighteen inch footprints with three clawmarks were found on the Towhead. Was this the latest delivery?

Stone Park, Jones County, Iowa. July 1971. A Hairy Hominoid was hit by a car and the group of teenagers in the car described the beast as manlike.

Stone Park, Jones County, Iowa. July 1971. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by Gary

Parker and two friends. The creature was walking up a hillside. This was after the Bigfoot car collision in the same park.

Sharpsville, Tipton County, Indiana. July 1971. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that smelt rank and sickening. Like a cross between decaying meat and vegetables. It was also seen and smelt the previous month.

Joao Pessoa, Paraiba, Brazil. July 1971. There was a fall of beans on to rancher who boiled them but found them too tough to eat.

Evanston, Cook County, Illinois. July 1971. A mystery animal resembling a kangaroo was seen on the grounds of the Northwestern University by a campus policeman who reported it to the Evanston Police.

Louisiana, Pike County, Missouri. July 1971. North of the town on Highway 79 Joan Mills and Mary Ryan were having a picnic lunch when they encountered a Hairy Hominoid on River Road. They both wrinkled up their noses at the same time as an incredibly bad smell assaulted them. Behind a bushy thicket was the top half of a

hairy manlike creature with a human face and not a gorilla's. It was a hairy half-ape, half-man and made a gurgling sound. The arms were covered with hair but not the hands or palms and it walked upright while its arms dangled way down. The women rushed for their Volkswagen. The Hairy followed and tried to open the doors which the women had locked as they got in. Mills though had left the car keys in her purse which was still with the picnic stuff on the ground. They were in the car and the keys were on the other side of the Hairy Hominoid. Mills then hit the horn ring and the hairy jumped straight up and moved back eventually to what it must have believed was a safe distance where it picked up a peanut butter sandwich and ate it in one gulp. Then it picked up the purse with the keys in it, probably to eat it as well, but dropped it instead and disappeared back into the woods. Joan Mills retrieved her keys and the two women drove at ninety miles per hour to Saint Louis where they reported the event to the Missouri State Patrol. Ninety miles per hour in a Volkswagen? Now that is hard to believe. The rest of the story was quite credible up to that point.

Triabunna, Tasmania. Australia. 1st August 1971. 11.25 pm. A motorist reported seeing a white oval, nine metres by twelve metres in size with red glow below, which rose up from the roadside and sped to the south.

Gladstone, Queensland, Australia. 1st August 1971. A Finnish couple in a car, Ben and Helen, left Gladstone at 11.35 pm and arrived in Rockhampton forty minutes later. The trip normally should have taken much, much longer and both of the witnesses could not recall passing through intervening towns. Initially they saw an unusual green light in the sky and after the trip their 1971 Chrysler Valiant sedan was covered with a thin film of odourless oil and had unusual marks on the bonnet. Maybe there was something that they had forgotten?

On 2nd August 1971 a building in Havero in Lansi in Finland was struck by a falling meteorite.

Syracuse, Onondaga County, New York State. 7th August 1971. 4.20 am. A detonation of unknown origin broke windows and

liberated a heavy stench in the southeastern suburb of De Witt centering on the Lyndon Park area, a conglomeration of trailer houses. No gas leakages found or other causes were found. It was just a smelly skyquake.

Walleroo, near Kadina, South Australia. 8th August 1971. 6.30 pm. A man, fifty-one, was driving in his car five kilometres from Kadina when the car engine stopped after the witness noticed an odd area lit up by an orange glow. The man got out of his car and then saw a ten metre disc radiating orange with two red lights and one green light on it that was actually hovering thirty metres up. The disc made a buzzing or purring noise and then left to the southeast. The car then started again. The owner of a nearby house had been under an infrared lamp at the time and it cut out for three to four minutes which was the length of the sighting. The sighting was near the wheat silos.

Oakley, near Decatur, Macon County, Illinois. before 9th August 1971. A crocodile was caught not far from Lake Decatur in the Sangamon River. This is a really weird area as far as phenomena go.

Santa Catalina Island, California. Santa Monica Channel. August 1971. 2.00 am. Two witnesses had left their house and were getting into their car when they saw two strange objects on the road ahead. The objects appeared brainlike and were three feet high. They even had surface convolutions on them like the surface of the brain. One was larger than the other and had a red patch on its side. The witnesses drove past them and returned home at 4.30 am which was two hours longer than it should have taken. Under hypnosis it was revealed that there was contact with a sixfingered Hominoid using telepathy. The Hominoids were monitoring Earth because it had too much power. There was great danger and the witnesses were shown pictures of destruction. Same old message. Why had they decided to go for a drive that should have taken thirty minutes at 2.00 am in the first place?

Chongqing,(Chungking)Sichuan, China. late August 1971. A witness out in the fields saw an entity with a huge head and wearing

a one piece spacesuit which looked metallic and shone brightly. The enitiy's head was in a helmet and the Hominoid walked stiffly but fast. The witness ran away but looking back the Hominoid had vanished. It was an open field. Where did it go to?

The Baraque Michel, Belgium. August 1971. 3.00 pm. An aerial object was seen skimming above the ground at a height of fifteen metres. The object was round, metallic, grey and had a dome and left a black smoke trail when it suddenly vanished.

Brive, Loire-Atlantique, France. August 1971. Hailstones over one kilogramme in weight and the size of large grape-fruit fell from the sky.

Canton, Lewis County, Missouri. August 1971. Hundreds of chickens and rabbits were chased into a cornfield and killed by an unknown animal. Giant catprints were found with the clawmarks visible. Cats do not walk with their claws out though when walking or running. The Glenn brothers had a close look at the cat creature and chased it into a cornfield.

West of Fort Lauderdale in Broward County in Florida in August 1971 Henry Ring, a rabies control officer, saw a Bigfoot with long dangling arms that was crossing the road. During a search that followed there were other reports of a Bigfoot in the area.

Between Mansfield and Easton, Bristol County, Massachusetts. August 1971. Summer. 2.00 am. Norton Police Sergeant Thomas Downy was driving along Winter Street in Mansfield towards Bird Hill on the edge of the Hockomock Swamp when he was suddenly confronted by a tremendous winged creature over six feet tall with a wingspread of eight to twelve feet that suddenly flew up, flapping its wings and heading for the swamp. Downy radioed the Easton Police as soon as he got home and they looked for it but were unsuccessful. How did Bird Hill get its name? Incidentally Hockomock means the Devil in the local Algonquian Indian dialect. Any connection? Could we call it the Devil Bird?

Mammoth, Mono County, California. 1st September 1971. A Sheriffs Lieutenant saw an eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid southeast of the town. It was a shaggy creature with outstretched arms.

Port Richey, Pasco County, Florida. 7th September 1971. Hundreds of small fish fell from the sky. Nothing else, only fish.

Allison Pass, E. C. Manning Provincial Park, British Columbia. Early September 1971. 4.00 am. A man saw a dark eight foot tall Bigfoot with a small head and long arms walking across a lighted highways department yard.

Itaperuna. Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. 12th September 1971. Paulo Silveiro, a sewing machine mechanic, was driving home when he saw a shining disc that blocked the road ahead. A luminous beam shot out from it and Paulo's car died. Then Paulo felt physically drained and heard an engine start as two Hominoids the size of ten year olds in blue onepiece suits carried him aboard the craft. Paulo went into a coma and came to when the same Hominoids were carrying him out. They laid him beside his car and returned to the craft which took off. Another motorist found Paulo dazed, blinded and disoriented and lying on the road and took him to Hospital. Once again, timeloss.

Ojebyn, Norrbotten, Sweden. 20th September 1971. A car driver was surrounded by vertical beams of light when his headlights and brakes failed. When the light beams vanished the driver saw a black UFO rise up from a field half a mile away.

Tocopilla, Antofagasta, Chile. 23rd September 1971. Many witnesses including the Police saw a red ball in the sky for eight hours. The red ball then flew around a ship before sinking into the sea three miles away. It was sixty feet in diameter and had a helicopter like cabin. A Police Sergeant shot at it during the sighting at which it moved rapidly t to within one hundred and fifty feet of the witnesses and illuminated the area like daylight. Good thing it did not shoot back!

Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. 24th September 1971. Two men were independently buzzed by a lowflying object carrying a blinding light. Both vehicles would not respond to the drivers when they tried to speed away from the objects.

Bodicote, near Coventry, West Midlands. England. 24th September 1971. 2.30 am. Leonard Denman saw an eight foot tall green figure standing next to the road at which he screeched his

truck to a halt but saw nothing. Leonard got out of the truck and then got back in. At this moment saw a tall Hominoid approaching him and Leonard sounded his horn. In response to this the Hominoid turned and ran, jumping over three foot tall hedge with ease. Several other trucks stopped and saw a saucer taking off in the direction of Cherwell Heights Estate. The Hominoid had red eyes that seemed to reach around the sides of its head.

Kembla Heights, Wollongong, New South Wales. Australia. 30th September 1971. A dozen lawn bowlers saw a whitish grey hat-shaped object descend and hover at flagpole level over the Kembla Heights Bowling Club. It shone two lights onto the carpark before moving off behind the trees.

Arroyo de La Miel, Malaga. Spain. September 1971. A luminous aerial object dived into a lake and then emerged and flew off.

On 2nd October 1971 Mr. Elmer Wollenberg heard a ten second long bellow from across Yale Reservoir on the borderline of Cowlitz County and Clark County in Washington State. Elmer then watched while two Bigfeet walked from a beach and across a logging road.

Lismore, New South Wales. Australia. 3rd October 1971. North of the town in a lagoon there were sightings of a furry aquatic creature with a barrel-shaped body that was three to six feet long at the waterline. It also had a dog-like head and small piglike ears and whined like a Dingo or native dog. It had a long history in the area. There had bee six sightings. The girth of the body was that of a twelve gallon oil drum and it reportedly ate aquatic birdlife. Haven’t we met waterdogs in inland Australia before. How would a seal get here?

Monterey Bay, Monterey County, California. 4th October 1971. 8.00 am. Monterey and environs were presented with a sprinkling of fine, translucent, fibres. Strands were found on bushes, trees and telephone wires. A witness said that two or three Spaceships appeared over the bay about 8.00 am. Both spaceships looked translucent to her like Jellyfish and quivered gelatine like in the air. They left floating fibres behind in a magnificent floating

cascade. Then they suddenly shot away in a broad circle over the bay. The fibre was generated from the objects' outer rims. UFOs in creation or a different form of reality. Is the air to them like a sea to us?

Previously around Monterey Bay there had been an airship landing with contact with occupants in 1896, a seamonster in 1914, earthquake lights in 1926, "Bobo" the seamonster in 1947, a seamonster in the Carmel River mouth in 1948, the fall of a multitude of dead birds in 1960 over Capitola, more earthquake lights over Hollister in 1961, an aerobatic light was seen to crash into the bay in 1965 and this was followed in 1971 by the crashing of a smoking object also into Monterey Bay in 1971.

Crolan Lough, Ireland. October 1971. A dog one hundred yards away was very excited and barking which had directed its' owners attention to a lakemonster which splashed around and swam towards some reeds.

Salem, Washtenaw County, Michigan. 10th October 1971. An aeroplane collided with an invisible something like a glass wall over Salem and broke up. The crash was witnessed by a second plane that the first plane had been over-taking at the time. Wreckage showed collision stress fractures. What it collided with was the mystery as the second plane that it was over-taking saw nothing ahead, only the overtaking plane colliding with an invisible unknown.

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland, Loch Ness. 14th October 1971. Thursday. Two witnesses saw a Lakemonster so large that its head rested on a mastlike neck seven feet above the water. If the neck was so long how big was the body?

Daly City, San Mateo County, California. 22nd October 1971. Detonations centering on Daly City were audible over a fifty mile radius and awakened many thousands of residents in the middle of the night as well as damaging houses. There was no earthquake though, only the aerial detonations.

San Francisco, San Francisco County, California. 22nd October 1971. Detonations centering on Daly City were audible over a fifty mile radius and awakened many thousands of residents in the middle of the night as well as damaging houses.

During Autumn October 1971 a prospector saw two Bigfeet that were the colour of a collie dog running away from a small lake where they may have been pulling up lily roots near Sechelt in British Columbia.

Abilene, Dickinson County, Kansas. 1st November 1971. A strange type of Kangaroo was seen by Mrs Edward Johnson not far from her home. Remember that kangaroos are not native to North America, and sometimes these kangaroos aren't really kangaroolike at all.

Delphos, Ottawa County, Kansas. 2nd November 1971. Tuesday. Sundown. Darrell Johnson and his wife Irma Johnson were inside their house. Ronald Johnson, sixteen, their son, was in a sheep pen behind the family home when he heard a rumbling sound and then saw blue, red and orange lights flash in a nearby grove of trees. The lights illuminated an object like a giant button mushroom that was nine feet in diameter and hovering two feet off the ground. The glow grew so intense that it hurt Ronald's eyes. The animals went crazy probably thinking that the Intergalactic Butcher had arrived. The family dog went berserk, the sheep began to bellow and the UFO took off with a whine like a jet engine. Robert's parents arrived in time to see a small blue light fading away on the horizon shortly afterwards. The Johnsons photographed the spot and it revealed a flourescent glow in the shape of the object that had landed. The UFO left a shiny doughnut ring on the ground. The ring would not absorb water and was found to have a layer of Silicone formed on it. The landing site was also irradiated and radioactive. An odd feature though was that when the witnesses touched the ring their fingers went numb permanently.

Weida, near Manhattan, Riley County, Kansas. 4th November 1971. A retired Army dentist, Dr Dean H. Stewart, reported seeing a cigar-shaped object with an orange nose cone and a white body as he was duck-hunting on a lake.

South Johnstone, Queensland. Australia. 5th November 1971. Two locomotive men were disturbed enough to need hospitalisation after observing a strange object in a sugar field. It was a landed UFO. Cane was burnt as well.

Lot-et-Garonne, France. 13th November 1971. Saturday. 1.50 am. Fifty-six miles east of Bordeaux. It was overcast with drizzling rain when Angelo Cellot, a farmer, was ploughing a field at night. He saw a light in the distance and assumed that it was another tractor. Then saw that the light was in the air underneath the cloud-cover and as Angelo changed direction he saw the light was following him up the field. The light was pacing him at a height of one hundred and thirty feet. It was preceded by a red light and had five bright lights underneath it and was soon directly over the witness when it then descended. Now it was only fifty feet up directly above him. Angelo fled the tractor and left the engine running and the headlights on. Angelo ran thirty yards to his brother Jean's house and looked back. The UFO took off to the north. Then Angelo ran back and turned off the tractor engine and lights. The object was completely silent. Was the tractor a diesel?

Lucerne Valley, near Antelope Valley, San Bernardino County, California. November 1971. Three Hunters were camped under a ridge when a disc shaped brilliantly glowing object the size of a car came over the mountains and then vanished. Then another UFO arrived that was a self luminous football shape which went down the contour of the mountain and across the desert before it settled on a small plateau. Something then got out of it and moved rapidly towards the Hunters who ran in the opposite direction. Within seconds branches were heard cracking and two unintelligible cries were heard. Then it was silent. In the morning five round impressions were found in the soil. They formed a triangle. Three were from the base of the craft. The other two to the side were a mystery.

Waikerie, South Australia. 14th December 1971. 11.00 pm. Two young men were in a parked car when a strange figure attracted their attention.it came floating through the trees in a mist and had a doglike head with pointy ears and long nose. No eyes or mouth were visible though. It had a brown head and overall was two metres high with a lumpy body. The men moved their car and then saw a half sphere with windows and lights sitting on the ground. It was the size

of a truck. After fifteen minutes this dissolved away in the space of only ten seconds. It did not vanish? It dissolved away?

On 15th December 1971 a woman and her three children watched from their house as an eight foot tall Bigfoot looked into the house from five feet away near Bremerton in Kitsap County in Washington State.

Bananeiras, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil. 17th November 1971. 9.30 pm. Paulo Gaetano was driving back from Natividade de Carangola with Mr Elvio. B. (Surname withheld)when they noticed that the car was not pulling normally. Suddenly the engine stalled and Paulo stopped the car. Paulo then saw a luminous object twelve feet ahead of them. A red beam of light projected at the car from the object and the car door opened. Several small beings appeared from the landed UFO and took Paulo into the craft where they made him lie down on small table where they fastened his arms to the table and lowered a machine from the ceiling tht cut near his elbow and collected blood. Elvio only saw a bus. Afterwards Elvio helped Paulo back to the car but then they both took a bus into Itaperuna where Paulo was checked out at a First Aid Station. They could not explain why they left the car. Why did Elvio only see a bus? Why did anyone see anything?

During Winter December 1971 George Hildebrand saw a Bigfoot jump from the road and into the snow west of Sherman Pass in Ferry County in Washington State. This happened whilst George was approaching in his car.

Tooligie Hill, South Australia. December 1971. A family saw a red ball of light hovering over where a 1.5 metre circle would later be found. This circle was ringed by a fifty centimetre deep trench pressed deep into hard clay soil. The trench itself was ringed by a fifty centimetre band of flattened wheat swirled in an anticlockwise direction.

Rowsham, between Wing and Aylesbury, Buckinghamshire. England. December 1971. A male, twenty, was walking home at 1.30 am after a visit to his fiancee. On the A418 Road he spotted a light that flashed onto the ground that then turned into a greenish bullet shaped object. The beam of light projected out and hit the ground

and from this came a very tall being in a silvery onepiece suit. The Hominoid glided towards the witness who found himself paralysed at the time. The Hominoid moved its hand up and down over the witnesses face and the witness felt a warm tingle coming from it. He also felt that information was being drawn out of his mind. The figure then returned to the beam of light and was pulled up into the bullet which vanished with a brilliant flash of light. The young man was distressed and ran one mile to the village and stopped a Police car. He felt that parts of the experience were still missing and there was a timeloss of one and a half hours.

Randallstown, Baltimore County, Maryland. December 1971. Winter. Bearlike but bipedal footprints were found in the snow at an industrial site.

Pinamar Coast, Buenos Aires, Argentina.1971. A man saw a rotating UFO emerge from the sea. It followed him for a short distance before climbing out of sight.

Delphos, Ottawa County, Kansas. 1971. A quadrapedal wolf woman terrorised the area. Was this a Female Hairy Hominoid?

Cape Nelson, south of Portland, Victoria. Australia. 1971. Early in the year Mr Bob Herbertson saw an odd animal six times. It was a large striped quadruped. The body was a strange grey colour and furry and there were stripes running around its ribcage. The creature was one metre high and had the muzzle of a dog and the head and forequarters of a cat. It had powerful hindquarters and a tail like a Kangaroo and covered the ground in tremendous bounds. It looked like an extinct Thylacine.

Cape Nelson, south of Portland, Victoria. Australia. 1971. Thylacines were seen by numerous farmers and roadworkers.

Broome, Western Australia.1971. A mother and her daughter saw a light on the side of the road that came from a man bathed in a luminous glow. He had one hand outstretched and from it to the ground a ball of white light bounced up and down. Suddenly the witnesses were surrounded by thousands of small lights which they drove over and in the meantime the man disappeared.

Chuska Mountains, San Juan County, New Mexico. 1971. Hairy Hominoid activity. There was an earlier report that during the

1960’s two Navaho shepherds shot at an eight foot tall Bigfoot that ran into a canyon when wounded with two other Bigfeet assisting it.

Chuska Mountains, San Juan County, New Mexico. 1971. Hairy Hominoid activity. Bigfeet were seen taking sheep from corrals and one Bigfoot was even seen with sticks on its arms. These are witness statements even if they are odd at times.

Davie, Broward County, Florida. 1971. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by Sergeant Harry Rose and Sergeant Joseph Simboli. The two witnesses had heard a Bigfoot wandering around some deserted buildings and watched as it escaped by swinging through the orange trees. This is the same as Harry Ring’s sightng in 1969. But how do you swing through orange trees?

Grays Harbour County, Washington State. 1971. A Deputy Sheriff saw a shaggy Manthing shambling along Forest Road. The witness sat entranced until it lumbered away through the trees.

Salem Heights, Columbiana County, Ohio. 1971. Something like a large hairy man leapt in front of the male witness’s car, putting a hand up against the car as if to avoid being hit. The car thumped against it yet when the driver jumped out there was nothing there. Nothing there of the Bigfoot. Only a big dent in the fender with black hairs sticking to it.

Winslow, Pike County, Indiana. 1971. A nine foot Hairy Hominoid was seen. It had no neck.

Roachdale, Putnam County, Indiana. 1971. A large glowing object was seen as well as a Hominoid. The Hominoid left no tracks.

Oklahoma City, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma. 1971. Many people saw a large hovering disc. It was sending down a beam of light and seemed to have the wording IX-1478 on its underside. Why not?

24 miles from Lyttleton, New Zealand. 1971. The crew of a Japanese fishing boat saw a Seamonster that looking like a Hippopotamus. The sea hippo was also seen by individual Fishermen who called them “Funny Things”.

Boreham Field, Wiltshire, England, Warminster. 1971. UFOs and Hominoids with strange heads were seen.

1972

In a canyon near Pocatello in Bannock County in Idaho Justin Phelps, a railway engineer, stated that he saw a six foot tall grayish brown Bigfoot on 2nd January 1972. Justin stated that he had seen Bigfeet in the same spot before.

East Kingston, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 5th January 1972. 10.45 pm. Five witnesses came upon an odd object whilst snowmobiling through a field intersected by Railroad tracks. The oval object glowed yellow and hovered ten feet above the tracks at a distance of three hundred feet. The UFO took off vertically and descended behind some trees. It was a swampy area.

On 14th January 1972 near Drexel in Burke County in North Carolina a Deputy Sheriff and a volunteer Deputy saw a six foot tall gray Bigfoot cross the road in front of their car. It's a wonder there aren't more of them run over!

Balls Ferry, Tehama County, California. 21st January 1972. Friday. Four teenage boys were in a car on their way to Battle Creek to fish a UFO was seen to swoop the car. The boys then parked at Battle Creek Bridge and whilst there heard an odd scream scream from the bush. John Yeries,sixteen, flashed a light over in the brush and illuminated a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid with teardrop shaped ears and lumps all over its body that was standing there. It turned and ran. So did the witnesses. Darrell Rich, sixteen, James Yeries and Robbie Cross who headed back to the car but to their horror the car would not start. The boys pushed the car to start it. The Hairy Hominoid seemed to actually be wearing a uniform with lump-like pouches on the front like a Kangaroos' pouch. Afterwards Darrell saw fireworks going off on pavement without sound. Then all the witnesses saw blue, white, orange and red fiery objects moving erratically in the open fields. One glowing ball assumed Human shape on the side of the road. It was too much for the boys and they fled the scene.

Shirley, West Midlands, England. 23rd January 1972. A single ice mass one metre square fell from the sky.

Springdale, Washington County, Arkansas. January 1972. On two occasions Mrs G. W. Humphrey heard dogs barking loudly, looked out of her trailer home door and saw a strange hominoid creature walking past. She did not say if it was hairy or not. There had been Hairy Hominoid sightings in Springale before.

Near Stone Park, Jones County, Iowa. January 1972. A seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid with six inch long brown hair was seen by Mr. Jim Britton. When he fired at the creature it ran away on all fours. Was it a misidentified bear?

Tooraweenah, New South Wales. Australia. 4th February 1972. 6.30 pm. A circle of brown grass one hundred centimetres wide as found after a sighted UFO landing. At 90 degrees to the angle of takeoff was another circle with the same width but with a diameter of 65 centimetres making a figure eight with the first circle.

Cheslyn Bay, Staffordshire, England. 16th February 1972. Wednesday. Miss Edith Thompson, sevent-five, was trying to light a fire in her grate. She failed. The grate would not light. Instead Edith was incinerated along with her armchair. Nothing else was burnt including the fire kindling. Other reports state that this was in an old peoples home and that Edith erupted into a ball of flame in front of several amazed witnesses.

Terrace, Prince Rupert County, British Columbia. Canada. late February 1972. A Schoolboy saw a little green man who spoke in an incomprehensible language. The little man then gave the boy a lump of a strange substance before vanishing which the boy later lost. Nothing is forever.

In February 1972 Jim Kunkle and another man, both hunters, saw a Bigfoot on a hillside at night near Triangle Lake in Curry County in Oregon. When they fired at the beast it ran away flailing its arms.

Four young people were at a campground in Lake Isabella in Kern County, California, when they saw a Bigfoot prowling around in the moonlight in February 1972.

Near Kapowsin in Pierce County in Washington State a farmer studied a Bigfoot through a telescopic sight after seeing it

cross a field. The creature was eight feet tall and had glowing amber eyes. This was in February 1972.

During February 1972 at Bremerton in Kitsap County in Washington State a woman saw a Bigfoot that was seven to eight feet tall in broad daylight that was standing twenty-five feet from her house. This creature had red brown hair and was obviously, like the previous Bremerton bigfoot, a student of architecture.

Near Aloha in Grays Harbour in Washington State Mr. Don Waugh saw a black Bigfoot that jumped a ditch during February 1972.

Riverside Road, Loveland, Ohio. 3rd March 1972. 1.00 am. A Police Officer saw a Hominoid in his headlights that was a three to five feet tall leathery skinned creature with a frog or Lizard like face. It leapt over a guardrail after looking at the witness for a few seconds then leapt over an embankment into the Little Miami River. A fortnight later another Policeman saw it on the same road and fired at it with his gun but missed hitting it. It had a row of serrations on its back.

Riverside Road, Loveland, Ohio. 17th March 1972. A Police Officer saw a Hominoid in his headlights that was a three to five feet tall leathery skinned creature with a frog or Lizard like face that was lying in the middle of the road. It then leapt over a guardrail after looking at the witness for a few seconds then leapt over an embankment into the Little Miami River. He fired at it with his gun but missed hitting it. It had a row of serrations on its back.

On 18th March 1972 a UFO crashed into the rocky slopes of a mountain near St. Geniez in France. Witnesses described it as a red ball of fire though others stated that it was a red-orange object shaped like a disc. The crash of the fiery object set fire to forty acres of brush around the crash site.

Riverside Road, Loveland, Ohio. March 1972. A farmer saw a Hominoid that was a three to five feet tall leathery skinned creature with a frog or Lizard like face. It had a row of serrations on its back. This was the third sighting in one month. Seventeen years

previously the same or similar creatures were seen in the same area.

Lancashire, England. March 1972. After an earthquake there was a sighting of a Meteorite in the sky that appeared to be crashing to Earth. No traces of it were found though.

Scituate, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. 20th April 1972. 2.45 am. A Policeman noticed a light reflection moving along the ground and then glanced up to see a perfectly round white glowing disc moving over him. It descended into a marshy area behind trees and the local dogs had gone crazy.

Sharpsville, Tipton County, Indiana. April 1972. Two women were hysterical after a Hairy Hominoid tried to pry open a window of their house. The Hairy Hominoid smelt rank and sickening like a cross between decaying meat and vegetables. It was also seen the next week by male witness in a creek.

At Watsons Creek, northwest of Bendemeer in New South Wales in Australia in April 1972 Mr. Frank Moore came across huge humanlike footprints in the sand on the waters edge. As Frank bent over them he saw a huge reflection behind him of a tall dark shape and suddenly Frank was struck by a blow and reeled into the creek just as powerful hands gripped his waist and hurled him several feet into the rocks and bush. Frank rushed back to town to get some locals who also saw the footprints.

Canterbury, Merrimack County, New Hampshire. 13th May 1972. 9.40 pm. A group pf boys, Jimmy Lilley and Scott Lilley, and Tommy and Peter, two friends of theirs, were camping in a partially constructed chicken coop. It was a clear sky and they saw a very bright light approaching towards them rather erratically. The light descended and Jimmy turned on his fathers flashlight and pointed it at the object. At this the object stopped and a loud grinding buzzing noise filled the air and passed directly over the boys who fled home. The craft was toplike with pipelike legs with round pads at the ends. There was a bright white light on the forward side which lit up the coop and a flashing red light on the objects trailing side. A fiery red exhaust streamed down from the underside. The craft changed

colours and then rose to a height of one hundred and fifty feet. The boys dog had slept through it though the cat had sped off. The parents saw a light moving slowly over the Swamp and there were no aircraft in the area. There were other individual witnesses as well of the odd light.

On 26th May 1972 Mr. James Figg saw a black Bigfoot on the road in daylight that walked into the brush near Copalis Crossing in Grays Harbour County, Washington State.

Mannum, South Australia. 31st May 1972. 6.35 am. A factory Manager was driving in fog and came across a dark oval shape with one light on one side and a red light on the other side. The witness stopped the car fearing a collision and the object took off with a swishing noise.

Marion County, Illinois. May 1972. Several individual witnesses saw a Hairy Hominoid with strange glowing eyes.

Bents Basin, near Silverdale, New South Wales. Australia. 4th June 1972. 6.00 pm. Six young people encountered an object on a hill near their vehicle. After driving along they heard thumping noises from the roof after which the cars engine caught fire. Later a huge shadow of a human-like creature appeared that was three metres tall and like a robot according to the witnesses.

Elberton, Elbert County, Georgia. Mid-month June 1972. About thirty-five miles northeast of Athens, Georgia, Mr “Hut” Wallace was sitting on his front porch just before dawn when he noticed a shining line that extended up to the Moon apparently from the west front of his house. It stretched into the glow of the dawn from the back. There was nothing holding the line up so “Hut” called his friend Herbert Wilcox to witness it. By the time Wilcox had come the Sun had already risen and the line was still there shimmering in the sunlight. There were two types of line. The one that pulled in from the west was light and fluffy and white coloured. The one that pulled in from the east was narrower, hardfinished and greenish.

Merricks, Tasmania. Australia. 16th June 1972. 8.30 pm. Bass Strait. Bill Meerton was leaving his house when he suddenly looked back inside and saw an orange glow in the kitchen. Bill went back in though he thought that all the lights had been switched off.

Bill then came back out and found himself face to face with a solid dull metallic object that was ten metres long and five metres high. The object had thirty lights on it and the whole area was lit up by it. There was a fierce wind blowing at the time. The luminous object was only two hundred metres away and made a noise like a Mix-master blender, suddenly rose and vanished to the west. There were three blue lights underneath it and at the same time the wind stopped blowing. The sighting lasted ninety seconds.

Fort Beaufort, Cape Province, South Africa. 26th June 1972. 9.00 am. Bernards, “Benny”, Smit, a farmer, fired a shot at a landed UFO on Braeside Farm, nine miles from Fort Beaufort. Boer de Klerk had run up to Smit beforehand. Boer had gone to inspect an irrigation dam and thought that he saw smoke rising from some trees. Then Boer saw a shiny object with a bright star on top that emerged from the trees and hovered overhead. By then Smit went and saw it and it was glowing bright red and then green and then yellow. Smit went home and telephoned the Police and then came back and fired at the craft with his .303 rifle. Two Police arrived at 10.00 am and fired shots at the craft from two hundred and seventy-five yards away. The craft was now a grey colour and when Smit hit the star on top the colour changing stopped. Immediately the humming craft took off into the bush. A cut was found in the ground where the object had been.

On 27th June 1972 three timber fellers were in the McKenzie River Valley near Eugene in Lane County in Oregon when they observed a Bigfoot one hundred yards away. The creature walked off quickly when it saw them.

Troy, Lincoln County, Missouri. 30th June 1972. Friday. A Hairy Hominoid with a hair covered face and no neck was seen. It left three toed footprints and was not a bear.

On or around 30th June 1972 in the Cuivre River near Cuivre State Park in Missouri two fishermen reported seeing a Bigfoot wading in the river and walking along the riverbank towards them. This was near Troy in Lincoln County.

Sharpsville, Tipton County, Indiana. June 1972. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that smelt rank and sickening like a cross

between decaying meat and vegetables. The male witness heard the dogs going crazy and went and got his gun but could not shoot at it. Not for humanistic reasons though as the Bigfoot was too cunning. There was always something in the road when he tried to fire and it was last chased through the Cemetery.

Cascades at base of Mount Jefferson, Jefferson County, Oregon. late June 1972. Thomas E. Smith and a friend were fishing in a two man rubber raft when they saw a couple of guys over near some rocks. One was six feet tall and the other one was four feet tall and a darker colour like a dark brown. The guys had long heads and they were standing near the witnesses' packs. When the witnesses rowed over they realized that the guys were in fact not guys but were in fact a female Hairy Hominoid and her offspring, namely a juvenile Hairy Hominoid. The two mother and child Hairy Hominoids watched the witnesses. They were graceful and not fierce looking and eventually walked away up a cliff.

A Colorado rancher named Ron Monteleone was just across the border in New Mexico on the I-25 near Maxwell in Colfax County in June 1972 when he saw a huge flying creature coming up out of an arroyo or gully. Ron was driving south and stopped the truck and watched the bigbird fly across the interstate and into another arroyo and disappearing to the south. The bigbird's wingspan was twenty-five to thirty feet and it had long legs hanging out behind. He did not notice if it had a tail. Ron believed that it was a pteradactyl.

Peoria, Peoria County, Illinois. June 1972. Over two hundred calls were made to the Police about Hairy Hominoids.

In June 1972 in the Quinalt Indian Reservation in Grays Harbour County in Washington State Allen Ebling and several others saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot running across a logging slash. Allen had seen a Bigfoot before near Tahola in 1970 and also in June.

Between Canterbury, and Lympne, Kent, England. June 1972. 3.30 am. Peter Cookson saw a large catlike animal bound across the road. Don't let the Hairy Hominoids get all of the attention.

Bagshot, Surrey, England. late June 1972. Edna Hughes of High Street saw an animal through her bedroom window. It was walking up and down the street and stared at the witness. It was

white and three feet high when it sat up. We're in Surrey so this must be the Surrey Puma. Or is it? We haven't had this white description before though Edna insisted that it was a giant cat.

Las Cruces, Dona Ana County, New Mexico. Twenty-three miles east of Deming. June 1972. /July 1972. Hilda McAfee, in her late fifties and her mother, were driving home from Las Cruces when they saw a bright blue light that was flashed on them from a short distance away. The light seemed to come a from lane on Interstate 10. It was a bright blinding light. Then Hilda saw an object ahead of her and she prepared to pull around. Both witnesses then saw two Hominoids under the object. Black rods four to five inches wide were near the Hominoids who were male, five foot six inches to six feet tall, robust in build and wearing blue quilted coveralls with gloves, belts and boots to match. The boots reached halfway up the calf and they also wore helmets with dark visors. The Hominoids appeared rigid and not interested in the witnesses and they continued working as the car passed by. After they had passed the object both women looked back but the object was gone. Afterwards both witnesses suffered burning aching chest and arm pains and both women said that their bones seemed to hurt. Ms McAfee is landlady to Chaney Rogers, brother to Mike Rogers who was involved in the Travis Walton abduction

Mooruduc Road, between Frankston and Dromana, Victoria, Australia. 3rd July 1972. 9.15 pm. Mrs Maureen Puddy, twenty-seven, observed a blue disc hovering over the Highway and thought that it was a helicopter. She stopped the car to have look and then realized that the hovering object overlapped the road on both sides. The object was hovering at an altitude of two telegraph poles and one hundred feet in diameter and shaped like two huge saucers, one inverted, on top of each other. There were no joins, welds, seams or rivets, doors, portholes or wheels and the object made a humming noise. Maureen who had got out of car tumbled back into the car and fled in terror. The object stayed in position above and behind her car and followed it for eight miles.

Mount Arrowsmith. Tasmania. Australia. 5th July 1972. A motorist reported seeing a bright white cigar at road level that had

landed alongside the road. Then its light went out. Next day the witness returned and found distinctly visible path-way in the undergrowth that was all flattened.

Springdale, Washington County, Arkansas. Early July 1972. Peter Ragland using a .22 calibre pistol shot at a strange hairy hominoid creature as it walked past.

Tower, Saint Louis County, Minnesota. early July 1972. Debby Trucano, thirteen, and a friend saw a white Bigfoot in the woods. The creature was four and a half feet tall and three feet wide and was in the woods near her house.

Tower, Saint Louis County, Minnesota. early July 1972. After the Trucano sighting four youngsters saw a white Bigfoot in the woods. The creature was four and a half feet tall and three feet wide.

Louisianna, Pike County, Missouri. 11th July 1972. Tuesday. There were several individual witnesses of “Momo”. From July 11 there were sightings of a creature nicknamed ”Momo” which was short for Missouri Monster. There were also red and green Fireballs seen in the sky. “Momo” was a Hairy Hominoid with blazing red eyes and a smell like burning rubber or the sweat of a hundred High School football teams as one witness described it. “Momo” was six to seven feet tall with no neck and usually carrying a dead dog. “Momo” made strange screaming noises at night and many huge three toed footprints were found. These were no bear tracks. “Momo” was always black.

Louisianna, Pike County, Missouri. 11th July 1972. Tuesday. 3.30 pm. Doris Harrison, fifteen, and two other Harrison children, Terry Harrison and Wally Harrison. After Terry and Wally went to tend rabbits at the foot of Marzolf Hill Doris heard a scream. She looked out of the bathroom window and saw a Hairy Hominoid by a tree. Doris and Terry described it as six to seven feet tall and black and hairy. It stood like a man but did not look like one. The children started crying and ran to their mother. The creature had no neck and was carrying a dead dog flecked with blood under its arm. Harrison’s own dog vomited for three hours afterwards and its eyes grew red. Terrible odours emanated from the previous sighting area and Mr

Edgar Harrison heard eerie howls as he and investigators prowled the site.

Louisianna, Pike County, Missouri. 14th July 1972. 9.15 pm. Edgar Harrison, the father of the Harrison children who was the deacon of the local Pentecostal Church, forty-five minutes after the regular Friday evening Prayer meeting at his house, heard ringing noises such as could be caused by stones being thrown against the huge water reservoir on top of Marzolf Hill. After one loud ring he heard a loud growl that got louder and louder and closer and closer. At the same time his family came running from the house urging him to drive off. Edgar wanted to stay and find out what was causing the noise. Eventually he drove off down Allen Street across the Town Branch and stopped the car. His wife and family told the congregation "Here it comes" and the forty people turned and ran down the street. Police Officers Jerry Floyd and John Whitaker searched the Harrison residence and found nothing. Later that evening Edgar Harrison and several others explored Marzolf Hill and discovered a pungent, unpleasant odour emanating like rotting garbage from an old building.

Louisianna, Pike County, Missouri. 15th July 1972. 5.00 am. Pat Howard saw a dark object walking like a man cross the road near Marzolf Hill

On 16th July 1972 in Gering in Scotts Bluff County in Nebraska two housewives and a neighbor saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot which the neighbor shot at. Police later found the creatures tracks.

Kuraby, Queensland. Australia. 19th July 1972. Wednesday. 2.00 am. A man was driving his car when he became aware of six objects on the side of the road. A solid silvery looking object was seen to land and six beings emerged from it. They were a soft grey colour and one of them held up its hand. Its face was covered with a faceted covering with no facial features and they were wearing faceted coverings on their uniforms. The witness heard the noise of “P-doing, P-doing” during the event. The witness then sped away. I don’t blame him!

New Haven, Franklin County, Missouri. 20th July 1972. The daughter of Leonard Strubberg saw a Hairy Hominoid. She was driving in the early morning and saw a huge silver gray Bigfoot walking in a field.

On 20th July 1972 the Chief Surveyor of the three timber fellers that were in the McKenzie River Valley near Eugene in Lane County in Oregon the previous June observed a Bigfoot that was brown and muscular with a pointed head and no neck.

Springdale, Washington County, Arkansas. 20th July 1972. 10.15 pm. Mrs Humphrey, her three sons and a daughter-in-law were awakened by a pounding on her trailer. Mrs Humphrey quietened down one of the children and went outside to find the cause. Outside was the biggest looking thing that she had ever seen that alternated between walking on all fours and walking upright. Mrs Humphrey had twice seen the same thing in January that same year.

Springdale, Washington County, Arkansas. July 1972. Shortly after the rapping on Mrs Humphreys trailer Bill Hurst, who lives just south of there, saw the creature in his garden. The creature was staring at him with two great big eyes and he thought that it was some sort of animal and when he yelled at it it took off running. Other witnesses said that it resembled a huge hairy man.

Louisianna, Pike County, Missouri. 20th July 1972. 9.15 pm. After an unsuccessful search for “Momo” on the 19th Edgar Harrison, Richard Crowe, a reporter, and Loren Smith went up Marzolf Hill. Near the tree where Doris had seen “Momo” was a circular spot where leaves and twigs had been stripped from branches and further along someone or something had been digging in an old garbage dump. Nearby were two disinterred dog graves with the bones scattered about. Tracks were found higher up the hill that were over ten inches long by five inches wide as well as a possible handprint five inches long. The prints were in hard soil and would take considerable weight to make them. At the abandoned building Harrison's dog ran away and the overpowering stench like stagnant water or rotten flesh assaulted them again. In the distance dogs were barking furiously. No “Momo” was seen but certainly smelt.

Louisianna, Pike County, Missouri. 21st July 1972. Friday. 10.00 pm to 10.30 pm. Ellis Minor who lived on River Road heard his dogs bark. Thinking it was another dog he flashed a light out in his yard and then stopped outside to observe a six foot tall creature with long black hair standing erect in his yard which then dashed past the railroad tracks and into the woods.

O'Fallon, Saint Charles County, Missouri. 24th July 1972. Two teenage girls saw a Hairy Hominoid walking at the edge of a wooded area near sundown.

Creve Coeur, near Pekin, Tazewell County, Illinois. before 25th July 1972. The witness saw something big and hairy swimming in the Illinois River. Lakemonster or Hairy Hominoid ? Or both?

Creve Coeur, near Pekin, Tazewell County, Illinois. late July 1972. Several witnesses saw something big and hairy and manlike on two occasions. One hundred people searched the woods after two sightings in two days.

East Peoria, Peoria County, Illinois. July 1972. Over two hundred calls were made to Police about Hairy Hominoids.

East Peoria, Peoria County, Illinois. 25th July 1972. Two men saw a ten foot tall smelly Hairy Hominoid. One hundred searchers found no trace of the creature.

Cairo, Alexander County, Illinois. 25th July 1972. Leroy Summers saw a ten foot tall hairy white creature standing erect near the Ohio River levee that evening.

Mooruduc Road, between Frankston and Dromana, Victoria, Australia. 25th July 1972. Mrs Maureen Puddy, twenty-seven, observed a blue disc hovering over the Highway. Then Maureen lost control of her car as it took control of itself and went to the side of the road and stopped. There was a blue light all around the car and Maureen put her foot down hard on the accelerator. There was no effect and the engine cut out and Maureen felt like she was in a vacuum. Then she heard a voice in her head. "All your tests will be negative. Tell media, do not panic, we mean no harm. (pause)you now have control". The vacuum effect then went away and the car started after which Maureen went to the Police. When the car

restarted itself the object took off. It was the same craft as on the previous sighting.

Cole Hollow Road, Peoria, Illinois. 26th July 1972. Randy Emert, eighteen, saw the Monster twice over the previous two months. The Hairy Hominoid was eight to twelve feet tall and white-coloured and moved quickly. It had a rancid odour and scared animals near Cole Hollow Road. It also made a screeching noise like a steam engine whistle. Footprints were also seen and there were several other individual witnesses as well. There were many sightings around an old abandoned house in the woods.

Pekin, Tazewell County, Illinois. 27th July 1972. Two witnesses saw a ten foot tall something like a cross between an ape and a Caveman. The creature had long grey U-shaped ears and a red mouth with sharp teeth and also had thumbs with long second joints and smelled like a musky wetdown dog as one witness described it.

Balachladoich Farm, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 27th July 1972. Mr Frank Searle photographed two shallow humps breaking the surface of the water. At the front was a patch of broken water where the head should be. At the rear the tops of rear flippers were seen rising from the water.

Louisianna, Pike County, Missouri. late July 1972. Mysterious three-toed tracks made by something with an oval foot appeared on the Freddie Robbins farm eight miles south of town.

Peoria, Peoria County, Illinois. July 1972. Over two hundred calls were made to the Police about a Hairy Hominoid.

Kirghiz Mountains, Kazhakstan, July 1972. Anatoly Pechersky and two teenage students were camping out when Hairy Hominoids tried to steal from their tents and followed the group around.The male Hairy Hominoid sounded asthmatic and the closest that they came was twelve to thirteen feet from the witnesses. The “Almas” as they were called left for good when the oldest witness panicked and went for his gun.

Creve Couer, Tazewell County, Illinois. July 1972. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Jackson, Teton County, Wyoming. July 1972. Summer. A woman saw a Bigfoot crossing a field with giant strides.

Lander, Fremont County, Wyoming. July 1972. Summer. Two boys, Tom Hernandez, thirteen ,and Kurt Leininger, also thirteen,whilst riding horses saw a Bigfoot running along near them.

Toledo, Lucas County, Ohio, Lake Erie. July 1972. A being with a wolflike head, an elongated nose, long fangs and glowing red eyes was seen. The manbeast was six to eight feet tall and there were several individual witnesses. The Hairy Hominoid had huge hairy feet and ran from side to side.

Vineland, Cumberland County, New Jersey. late July 1972. Teenagers around 2.00 am saw an eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid running near a sandwash. The same creature was seen next morning by a farmer and his wife.

Herrington Lake, Mercer County, Kentucky. Summer. July 1972. Twenty-six miles southwest of Lexington a lakemonster with a piglike snout at one end and a curly tail at the other and about fifteen feet long was being seen that Summer. It habitually surfaced in the early morning hours before motorboats started buzzing about it and frequented the quiet stretch of Herrington Lake between Chenault Bridge and Wells Landing.There are many caves surrounding the area and many sightings including that of the French explorer Constantine Rafinesque.

Marion County, Illinois. July 1972. Several individual witnesses. A Hairy Hominoid with strange glowing eyes was seen.

Palmdale, Los Angeles County, California. July 1972. The witness drove into his carport one evening. There was total silence and the witness saw a large bush that was swaying as well as a rotten odour coming from it. There was no breeze though. Then the witness realized that the bush actually was actually a Hairy Hominoid! The witness fled inside and looked out of a window. They were paralysed and felt controlled. The Hairy Hominoid was fifty feet away and nine feet tall and the witness felt urged to go to it. Both the witness and Hominoid stared at each other. What happened after this is unknown.

Richmond Heights, Cuyahoga County, Ohio, near Cleveland. July 1972. There was a sudden and unexpected loud explosion and an iceball had broken up. Where it landed it left a crater ten inches deep by two feet across.

Melton Mowbray, Tasmania. Australia. July 1972. 8.00 pm. A twenty-five year old housewife driving at sixty-five kilometres per hour from Kempton to a Cabaret looked out of her rear vision mirror and saw a light behind her. At first she thought it was a car with one headlight. It was soundless but no car was seen. Then the light came up behind her and swooped her. The incident lasted thirty seconds. During the swooping the engine started to splutter and jerk as if stopping and the car slowed down but was alright after the object had gone.

Dundee, Restigouche County, New Brunswick, Canada. July 1972. A stone fell from the sky that gave off a strange green glow for several days. Kryptonite?

Rocky Mountain House, Alberta, Canada. Summer July 1972. Three people reported seeing the head and shoulders of a Bigfoot that would have been eight to ten feet tall standing in the bushes.

North of Boise in Ada County in Idaho in Summer July 1972 a trapper saw a bigfoot.

Buffalo, Erie County, near Lake Erie, New York. Summer. July 1972. The male witness was fishing in a boat when without warning a large silver disc burst up from under the water and shot up into the sky. This created a wave with such force that it almost swamped the witness's boat. The UFO was thirty to forty feet across and less than one hundred yards away. Goddanged meteors! They're not supposed to rise up out of the water?

Buffalo, Erie County, near Lake Erie, New York. Summer. July 1972. The wife and daughter of the male witness from the previous week who saw an object coming out of lake. The mother and daughter saw a glowing ball coming down out of the sky that landed near home. Both witnesses went closer and it then shot back into the air.

Pinnaroo, South Australia. 3rd August 1972. 4.45 am. Mrs Venning was travelling by car on her way to catch a bus when she saw an object like a grey-white oval with lights on both sides to her left in a paddock. The object was hovering thirty metres up and was soundless. During the sighting the witnesses hair stood on end during the sighting.

Louisianna, Pike County, Missouri. 3rd August 1972. Just before Dawn broke Mr and Mrs Bill Suddarth on their farm northwest of the town heard a highpitched howl in the yard, grabbed their flashlights and headed outside. In the middle of the yard they found four tracks of a three-toed creature. Mr Sussarth quickly rang Clyd Penrod, a hunting buddy, who drove over to make a plaster cast of the prints which began and then ended twenty-five feet from anywhere, beginning and then ending nowhere. The prints were narrow, long and perfectly formed and clearly showed three toes.

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 8th August 1972. Tuesday. The Rines scientific expedition with sonar recorded simultaneously on sonar and underwater strobe photography the passing of two large animals in the Loch. They were twenty to thirty feet long in the sonar and the photos caught vision of eight foot long tails and fins.

Taize, near Cluny, Saone-et-Loire, France. 11th August 1972. At a Monastery a group of thirty-five young people were in an open air theatre. The sky was overcast and it was 2.00 am. Then four members of the group noticed a star that was seen descending and landed on a slope behind the group. A whistling noise came from it. The object was thirty yards long and lit up. There were seven yellow lights that appeared in a row and then two orange ones outside to its left. After that five of the yellow ones began to emit beams of light that extended to the ground. The beams resembled pylons of solid matter that the craft was resting on and appeared to have cupolas on top. The witnesses felt tingling in their fingers and knees. Then a train of red sparks was seen at the right end of the object which then went out. Three small discs were now there, each with two bright points of light. These gyrated around the main craft. At 3.00 am the four original witnesses went closer to the craft with torches and were watched by the other thirty-one. The group now

saw that the main light beams were revolving around individual vertical axes and the lights brightened there was also a shower of sparks. Then a row of portholes appeared in the white light. After twenty minutes the main beam to the left flashed several times. By now the four original witnesses saw a haystack shaped object in a field six to seven yards high around which a point of red light moved in a haphazard manner that was impossible to aim torches at. Eventually the main light beam struck the witnesses and they felt heat and covered their faces with their hands. The three discs vanished into the big object. It was 4.40 am and the mothership flew off towards Cluny.

Harrogate, North Yorkshire, England. 17th August 1972. 2.00 am. Peter Taylor, thirty, and his wife Sandra Taylor saw a strange object by the side of the road. It was melon shaped and appeared to have just landed. Peter and Sandra had seen the UFO hovering in the sky just beforehand. After this the car radio began to falter and became filled with static. The witnesses were fifty feet from the melon which was behind a hedge and thirty feet high by sixty feet wide. There were two cars ahead of them as well as one behind. The lead vehicle was a Police car and they all stopped. No one got out of their cars. Then a flourescent door on the side began opening. It was a brilliant blue white door opening that began as a dot and then spread outwards into a T-shape. There was no noise. Sandra opened the car door to get out and felt that something was making her want to get out. Peter dragged her back in and the witnesses left the scene. They got home and as they did so a Police car pulled up and asked if they had anything to report.

Thetis Lake, Vancouver County, British Columbia.Canada. 19th August 1972. A watermonster was seen with a humanlike body which was silver and scaly. It had big ears as well as razor sharp points on its head. The bipedal creature emerged from the waters and chased a couple of young men from the beach. One of the boys allegedly suffered lacerations to one of his hands from six sharp points on the creatures head.

Sussex, Waukesha County, Wisconsin. 21st August 1972. 2.30 am. Gregory Flatersack, wighteen, was driving home in a 1963 Plymouth. He had just visited his girlfriend when suddenly the electrical system of the car failed. Gregory braked and skidded twenty-five feet across the road. There was a large circular object twenty to thirty feet in diameter that was hovering at treetop level. After ten seconds the object made a beeping noise and then shot out of view. The car then started again but not the headlights, horn or radio. All of the auto fuses were blown.

Thetis Lake, Vancouver County, British Columbia. Canada. 23rd August 1972. A watermonster was seen with a humanlike body which was silver and scaly. It had big ears as well as razor sharp points on its head. The creature was shaped like an ordinary human body and had a monster face and it was all scaly. There was also a sharp point on its head. This was only two days after the previous sighting at the same spot.

In Roachdale, Putnam County in Indiana, on 23rd August 1972 Carter Burdine and Bill Burdine found sixty of their chickens had been killed and they had shot at a Bigfoot that they had seen.

Pimba, South Australia. 28th August 1972. Two women saw a mushroom shaped object that was hovering in the sky. At one time it was on the ground close to the road.

Gresham, Shawnano County, Wisconsin. 30th August 1972. A farm family was visited by a large orange eggshaped object which came out of the east. Tom, eleven years old, was distracted from television by a highpitched whining from outside and went to investigate it. The object came across in front of him and suddenly dropped several feet and then returned to its original position to again cross in front of the boy and move to the east over the horizon. The object was around sixteen by twenty feet in size. Another member of the family caught a glimpse of it, a third member had been inside attending to the dog which had suddenly became excited. The television picture became very snowy for five minutes and for five minutes after the sighting Tom's eyes began to swell and his ears began to ache. Was it a sudden change in air pressure or

was it super-high sound frequencies? The object was seen for one and a half minutes and was as bright as the Sun.

Roachdale, Putnam County, Indiana. August 1972. Night. Randy and Lou Rogers and their family who were living in a trailer home saw a luminous object in the sky hovering over a cornfield. The object then appeared to blow up. Afterwards noises were heard that same night and one of the men went outside and saw a large broadshouldered creature going into the same cornfield. It was a tall Hairy Hominoid which kept coming back at night. The manbeast was covered in black hair and had a rotten odour like dead animals or garbage. Once the manbeast even looked into the trailerhome through a window. The creature stood like a man but ran on all fours and unusually enough left no tracks even in mud. The creature also made no sound when running even when running through weeds. Sometimes it was almost transparent. There were many other witnesses as well and it was reported that nearly two hundred chickens were taken by it though it did not eat them. One other time it blocked out the lights inside a chickencoop. The shoulders were six feet high and it had no neck like a Gorilla. It was covered in long brown hair and made a groaning noise. The Burdine men chased it and shot at it to no effect. They're very hard to catch.

Roachdale, Putnam County, Indiana. August 1972. Night. Randy and Lou Rogers and their family who were living in a trailer home saw a luminous object in the sky hovering over a cornfield. The creature retreated into the luminous object after visiting them. Once it appeared as if the luminous object exploded as though an aircraft had blown up but no debris was found. Afterwards noises were heard at night. There were sightings of a tall Hairy Hominoid which kept coming back at night. It was covered in black hair and had a rotten odour like dead animals or garbage. A posse was set up to catch it but was unsuccessful.

Toledo, Lucas County, Ohio. Lake Erie. August 1972. A being with a wolflike head, an elongated nose, long fangs and glowing red eyes was seen. It was six to eight feet tall with huge hairy feet and ran from side to side. There were several individual witnesses.

Brookside Park, Cleveland, Lucas County, Ohio, Lake Erie. Second week August 1972. A huge, blackhaired, apelike Hairy Hominoid was seen by Wayne E. Lewis and other independent witnesses.

Defiance, Defiance County, Ohio, Lake Erie. August 1972. A being with a wolflike head, an elongated nose long fangs and glowing red eyes was seen. It was six to eight feet tall and there were several individual witnesses. It also had huge hairy feet and ran from side to side. A trainman stated that in the early hours of the morning it had sneaked up behind him and clobbered him with a two by four board. The Hairy Hominoid had carried the big stick over its shoulder. Not our first stick carrying Hominoid either.

Marion County, Illinois. August 1972. Several individual witnesses saw a Hairy Hominoid that had strange glowing eyes.

Parke County, Indiana. August 1972. A ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid covered with fur was seen. It left footprints that were twenty-one inches long.

Fountain County, Indiana. August 1972. A ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid covered with fur was seen. It left footprints that were twenty-one inches long.

Marion County, Ohio. August 1972. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that had a terrible smell. It was called the Limberger Monster and confronted women motorists and raised Cain for a few weeks.

Wyandot County, Ohio. August 1972. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that had a terrible smell. It was called the Limberger Monster and confronted women motorists and raised Cain for a few weeks.

Defiance County, Ohio. August 1972. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that had a terrible smell. It was called the Limberger Monster and confronted women motorists and raised Cain for a few weeks.

One day in August 1972 Steve Moncrief was fossicking in a dry creek bed in the Ooldea Range near Yarle Lakes at the edge of the Great Sandy Desert in South Australia. Steve then noticed a very bad smell and saw a 3.3 metre tall hairy male creature standing on the bank only six metres away. The creature had a large stone club in its right hand! Steve saw his Land Rover one hundred yards away and bounded away towards it as the creature snarled and chased

after him. Steve hurled his geologists pick at the attacking animal's face and it screamed in pain as it clutched its face with both hands. Steve drove off in a panic and never returned. Incidentally this was in the area of the Maralinga atomic bomb tests during the 1950s.

In Watsons Creek in New South Wales in Australia in August 1972 the Jones family played host to a hairy hominoid that was 2.6 metres tall, dark haired, muscular and appeared half man and half ape standing only fifteen metres away, snarling at the barking dogs. Wal, the father, yelled out to Vera, Mrs. Jones, who was in the outhouse toilet and pushed his family inside the back door of the house whilst he grabbed his twelve gauge shotgun. Mr. Jones then charged out of the back door firing off a couple of rounds at the manbeast that was retreating into the bush.

Loch Morar, Highland, Scotland. 6th September 1972. Tim Dinsdale saw the head and neck of the Lakemonster.

Springdale, Washington County, Arkansas. 6th September 1972. Five miles north of Fayetteville Barbara Robinson called police to report that a prowler had peered through her bedroom window at 612 West Allen Avenue. Police who investigated remarked that the prowler had to be at least seven feet tall since the window was that high and there was nothing there on which he could have stood. There was nothing there for it to stand on due to the structure of the house. They are getting taller.

Mount Butler, near Armidale, New South Wales, Australia. 15th September 1972. Three University students saw a monklike apparition floating in a semicircle. It had no limbs and a black void where the face should be. Animals were spooked and the apparition vanished in a flash of light. It seemed as if the flash of light went into one Student, Greg, and then from him into a horse.

Parke County, Indiana. 20th September 1972. Four people independently saw a ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid covered with fur. It left footprints that were twenty-one inches long.

Lodi, Parke County, Indiana. 20th September 1972. A Hairy Hominoid killed several animals which were slashed across the stomach. There were many individual witnesses.

Tangier, Parke County, Indiana. 20th September 1972. A Hairy Hominoid killed several animals. There were many individual witnesses.

Howard, Parke County, Indiana. 20th September 1972. A Hairy Hominoid killed several animals. There were many individual witnesses.

Sylvania, Parke County, Indiana. 20th September 1972. A Hairy Hominoid killed several animals. There were many individual witnesses. So tedious, so boring. Over and over.

Parke County, Indiana. 21st September 1972. Wednesday.11.00 am. A ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid covered with fur was seen. Sheriff Gary Cooper broadcast a warning to Authorities in other areas. Be on look out for ten foot tall Monster. The feet were twenty-one inches long.

On September 22nd 1972, a three foot long alligator was seen on US 66 in Chenoa, McLean County, Illinois. Illinois weatherwise is not really alligator country.

Punta Palenque, Dominican Republic. 22nd September 1972. A driver was flagged down by three entities wearing green clothing and with yellow grey skin. The witness also saw an oval object that had landed in the bushes. One entity told the witness that he was Freddy Miller, a Dominican who was rescued from drowning in the sea by a UFO and taken to Venus to live. Miller had disappeared in 1959 on a boating expedition.

Valea Plopolui, Posesti, Prahova Province, Romania. 28th September 1972. Midnight. Vasile Carabus, sixty-nine, a night watchman, saw an object travelling straight over fields until it suddenly fell down. Strange marks were found at the landing site next day and the corn stems were broken. There was also a cylindrical hole in the ground as well as increased radioactivity in the soil.

On 30th September 1972 Dewey Strong saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot at around 4.00 am in the Lee Valley, Coos County in Oregon. The creature was standing in a ditch with its arms raised. Was it surrendering?

Duck Bay, near Inchmurrin, Loch Lomond, Highland, Scotland. September 1972. Mr James Dickson, an accountant, Mr Lionel Saysell and his wife Mildred Saysell, and Tom McArthur all saw a Lakemonster in the Loch. The monster sank beneath the surface and re-emerged seventy-five yards from shore. The creature had two humps spread over thirteen feet as well as speed and grace. Definitely a creature. Not a current as it appeared to have mass.

Gering, Scotts Bluff County, Nebraska. September 1972. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Dixie, Idaho County, Idaho. September 1972. Earl Armstrong and another man were out hunting when they saw two Hairy Hominoids. The two creatures were eight feet tall and covered in reddish-brown hair. Four toed tracks were found later. A lot of them around this year. Was 1972 the year of the Hairy Hhominoid?

Don’t forget Tiddles though!

Fleet, Hampshire, England. September 1972. A Strange cat-like animal was seen frequently at the Railroad Station, often behind the railings. The animal had a black head, a brown body and grey markings. Mr. Dennis Long saw it across the lines near the Up platform.

Fleet, Hampshire, England. September 1972. A strange catlike animal was seen frequently at the Railroad Station. It ws seen often behind the railings. It had a black head, a brown body and grey markings. Joan Deverell saw it in the car park of the Station weaving between the cars with a fish in its mouth. The creature threw back its head, tossed the fish up, made a purring noise, caught the fish and vanished into Large Fleet Pond adjoining the Station.

Lower Bartley Road, Woodlands, New Forest, Hampshire, England. September 1972. Stuart Cron,twelve, Andrew Cron,ten, and Donald Cron, six, saw a giant cat creeping through the grass on the edge of the forest five miles from Southampton. It was larger than an Alsatian dog with a big head with stickup ears and fierce eyes. The animal was a tawny brown and when Andrew slapped his dogs lead against his legs the animal bounded off in big leaps. The witnesses own Alsatian dog ran home with them. Normally it would

chase anything. Large pawprints were also found by Mrs Cron. Claws as usual were showing.

Kulja, Western Australia.September 1972. A giant cat was seen by a farmer, Mr. George Moir. The big black cat had killed several of his pigs by tearing their hearts out and ripping open their throats. The next day George saw a flock of panic stricken sheep being rounded up sheepdog style by two large black cats which ran with a canter-like gait. The cats were chased by George and Don Noble, the local fauna warden, in their jeeps but easily outran them. There were numerous other attacks on stock in the area for the rest of the year as well as bloodcurdling cries in the night. Eventually there were numerous witnesses to the big black cats and their depredations.

On 8th October 1972 Randy Norton and Steven Gillespie saw a Bigfoot crossing a creek at night whilst they were crossing the Placer Street Bridge in Clear Creek, near Redding in Lassen County in California.

The following day on 9th October 1972 Randy and Steven, from the previous days sighting, saw a rusty brown Bigfoot running with its knees bent. This was also in Clear Creek in Lassen County in California.

Invermoriston, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 13th October 1972. Miss Turner saw the wake of something turn around in the Loch as well as terrific turbulence underneath it.

Invermoriston, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 14th October 1972. A Police Inspector and a Police Sergeant saw the Lakemonster on the surface of the loch.

Borlum Bay, Loch Ness Highland, Scotland. 14th October 1972. A monk and a friend saw the head and neck of a Lakemonster protruding from the loch. It was a busy two days in Loch Ness.

Isla de Lobos, Uruguay. 28th October 1972. 10.00 pm. The Garrison of a remote lighthouse. Corporal Fuentes left his four companions and went out to inspect the generators at the base of the lighthouse that were only one hundred and fifty feet from the Garrison headquarters. Fuentes noticed something parked next to the lighthouse on top of a terrace so he returned to the Garrison

headquarters and collected his gun and then made his way towards the strange object. Next to a odd object were three Hominoids who saw Fuentes who realized that when he raised his gun he could not use it. It was like a vibration was attacking him and he was paralysed. The Hominoids boarded the craft and then it took off into the sky.

McCall, Valley County, Idaho. October 1972. Autumn. A man drove past a six foot tall light-brown colour Hairy Hominoid on a forest road.

Near Seven Persons in Alberta, Canada, there were sightings of a Bigfoot with reddish-brown fur walking along Seven Persons Creek during October 1972.

Near Carlisle, Warren County, Ohio. October 1972. Mr and Mrs Ed Miller. Mrs Miller looked across a field and saw a Hairy Hominoid. It was a being with a wolflike head, an elongated nose, long fangs and glowing red eyes that was six to eight feet tall and it came towards them, crouched down and almost crawling. Mrs Miller screamed for her husband to take her home. When they got home they told their three teenage friends about it theyy raced out to the scene and saw the same creature. The Millers then went back but still could not get close to it. It would start to run towards the car standing up and then would crouch down and hide in the weeds. The creature made a howling, snarling, hissing noise.

Near Carlisle, Warren County, Ohio. October 1972. Mr and Mrs Gary Moore saw a Hairy Hominoid but were uncertain about its' height. The creature was wide and was not a man. The manbeasts huge eyes glowed like fluorescence in the light of the car. The face and body were very hairy.

Hiwa, Mount. Hiba, Hiroshima, Japan. October 1972. Autumn. There were many witnesses of a Hairy Hominoid that looked like an Ape and smelt like decaying. The creature was five foot tall with a face shaped like an inverted triangle. The creature was also covered with bristles and had a snub nose and large glaring eyes. It was not a Monkey or a macaque. Footprints were also found that were ten inches long. Mrs Reiko Harada, forty-six, a seamstress, was walking home with her small son and was alerted

to the animals presence by the sound of rustling in the underbrush. It looked like a Gorilla standing at the road-side and it raised its arms as if begging her to stop. The face was chocolate brown and the body was covered with dark hair. The witness was paralysed. Her body went numb and she shook with fear. After the creature left and the paralysis wore off Mrs. Harada picked up her little boy and ran home. Four witnesses hunted for it that night but saw nothing but trampled shrubbery. The smell like a dead body after it starts decomposing was still haniging in the air. This was the legendary “Hibagon”.

Rosmead, Cape Province, South Africa. 12th November 1972. Red lights were seen over the school tennis court at night. Holes were found in the tar surface of the court afterwards.

Orofino, Clearwater County, Idaho. Mid-November 1972. Mr. Harvey watched a stocky eight foot tall grayish white Bigfoot with long thin arms walking in fields behind his house and then step cleanly over a four foot high fence.

Munoscong Bay, Chippewa County, Michigan. 21st November 1972. 7.30 am. Walter Wegner, out hunting, saw a giant catlike creature that was eating a large Deer. The cat appeared abnormal in both size and general cattishness. There was something strange about it. These odd animals are never normal. It is as if there is always something unusual about them.

Between Nannup and Bridgetown, Western Australia. Between Busselton and Manjimup. November 1972. 6.00 pm. Freda Carmody and Joe Carmody, a husband and wife, saw a Thylacine cross the road at the end of a hot day. The Thylacine was going down to a nearby pool to drink. When the car was almost upon it the animal leapt around in the middle of the road with a most unusual bound like a Kangaroo and loped off. The Carmodys described as a grand upstanding creature and it had a broad head, neck and shoulders and was much heavier and stronger than familiar animals or foxes. The Carmodys were only ten metres from it and stated that it looked like a Thylacine.

Campania. Tasmania. Australia. November 1972. 10.00 pm. Two people in a parked car saw a brightly lit railway carriage in the

sky that was moving soundlessly northwards. There were six or more separated lights that must have been windows in which shapes and figures were clearly visible.

Murray Bridge, South Australia. 30th November 1972. 11.15 pm. Ron, a motor mechanic, was testing a car when he noticed the lights and engine playing up. The motor and lights rose and fell in intensity and Ron pulled the car to a halt. The radio made a Beep-Beep noise and the engine would not restart. Ron then became aware of an object forty-five metres away in paddock that was diamond shaped and had red, purple and green lights on it. After thirty-five to forty minutes the UFO took off into the sky and the car started again. Three air holes were found in the soil the next day.

One night in November 1972 at 1.00 am Mr. Robert Lloyd and a friend were driving a truck towards Orange in Central New South Wales in Australia. Just a few kilometers from town they saw a strange hairy man in the truck headlights that was walking quickly across the road in front of them. The creature was 2.3 metres tall and vanished into the scrub. There are local legends here of the Mount Canobalos Monster in the area.

Dublin, Franklin County, Ohio. November 1972. An eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen by two security guards on a golf course at night. Sometimes its just impossible to book a game during the day.

Ironton, Lawrence County, Ohio. November 1972. A taxi-driver saw a white Bigfoot dragging what appeared to be a dog or a deer. Not our first carnivorous one either. Lawrence County has certainly been busy compared to Franklin and Clearwater.

Genoa, Liguria, Italy. 6th December 1972. Fortunato Zanfretta, twenty-six, a night watchman found himself pushed to the ground by a huge green being that was ten feet tall whose body was a mass of dark fleshy folds and whose oddly shaped head was framed with spikes. There were two horns on either side of the forehead and the face was dominated by two triangular yellow eyes that were inclined upwards. There were luminous wrinkles on the forehead which might have surrounded a third eye. Abruptly it vanished and a huge triangular craft rose into the sky from behind a

nearby building with a loud whistling noise. We haven't been to Genoa for years, but we have been here before. In fact we have been to many of our phenomenal sites several times before.

Near Aloha in Grays Harbour in Washington State Julie Reed and another girl saw a Bigfoot on 24th December 1972. The creature was brown with hanging arms. Was this the same one that was seen in the same area the February just passed? The creature had a stoop and was crossing the road at dusk.

Tres Arroyos, Buenos Aires, Argentina. 30th December 1972. 10.20 pm. Mr Ventura Maceiras, seventy-three, a Nightwatchman, was sitting listening to a transistor radio when the radio suddenly failed. The witness then heard a loud humming noise like a swarm of bees and then saw a powerful light hovering above the eucalyptus trees. The light belonged to a UFO that was twenty to twenty-five metres in diameter. In the middle of the light was an enormous object whose colour kept changing from orange to purple. There was a round cabin with windows and two figures wearing helmets in the cabin. The Hominoids wore dark grey divers suits made of inflated tubes that were joined together to give an accordion effect. A tube from the helmet ran down the Hominoids back. Their faces had slanting eyes and their mouths were thin lines. The craft tilted towards the witness and instruments and dials could be seen inside the cabin. There also seemed to be an emblem or symbol on one side of craft that resembled a Seahorse wearing a crown. A brilliant searchlight then hit the witness and blinded him momentarily. The humming rose in pitch and the UFO took off to the northeast. Immediately after the witness felt a strong tingling sensation in his legs and for several weeks suffered unbearable headaches, violent nausea, and diarrhoea, abnormal loss of hair, swollen red pustules on the back of the neck, difficulty in speaking and his eyes were watering constantly. A new set of teeth were even growing back. At the landing site the tops of the trees were scorched or completely burned and a large number of catfish were found dead in a nearby stream. There was a strong smell of sulphur in the air. A mother cat which had been with the witness came back forty-eight days later

suffering scorchmarks to her back. Previously the witness was almost totally illiterate. After the attack he became very worldly in speech and thought and began discussing philosophy, theology and astronomy, including mathematics and has had prophecies of geological cataclysms that were to come. More happy news?

Victorville, San Bernardino County, California.1972.Evening. Three crewmen from George Air Force Base saw an orange object the size of the Moon moving low and adjacent to the barracks. It then veered west and the men followed it in cars down a dusty access road at fifty miles per hour. The object stayed parallel to their right and always just ahead of them but after ten miles it vanished. The witnesses stopped and walked into the desert where there stood two cylinders that were nine to ten feet tall and three feet in diameter. It was eerie and the witnesses fled. Next day the odd object was gone.

Rehoboth, Bristol County, Massachusetts. 1972. A giant cat was seen that resembled a lion. The local Police organized a lion hunt. The cat creature was killing cattle and sheep and carcasses were found with claw marks in them. Police took plaster casts of the animal's tracks and even hunted it by helicopter.

Sometime in 1971 in Harlingen in Cameron County in Texas a Mr. Gonzalez saw what he regarded as an unusual very big brown bird. This is the area where Bigbird would be making lots of appearences in 1976 and 1977.

Griffith, New South Wales. Australia. 1972. Mr Tony Fernandes, twenty-three, saw a big, black cat. Tony was sitting on some high rocks when the jet black cat of enormous proportions ambled into the scrub near him. The cat was six feet long and large pug prints were found.

New Zealand.1972. A sixteen inch metal sphere was reported to have fallen from the sky.

Tabor City, Columbus County, North Carolina. 1972. Several beings that were eight foot tall were seen. They had big red eyes that glowed and were wearing brown shirts and pants that were ragged at the bottom. Were they castaways? They were too tall for ordinary Hobos. Remember I am listing reports, not necessarily judging them.

Near the North Fork of Logy Creek, Yakima County, Washington State. 1972. A Rancher, sixty plus, watched in horror as a large hairy being with an overpowering stench came to his cattle camp and approached his camp fire. It had followed his dogs and stood on the edge of the fire light. The dogs were paralysed with fear. Finally it shuffled back into the forest. In the morning the stench still lingered.

Mount Hiba, Hiroshima, Japan. 1972. A Hairy Hominoid that looked like an ape and smelt like decaying flesh was seen by many witnesses. It was five foot tall with a face shaped like an inverted triangle. The body was covered with bristles and the face had a snub nose and large glaring eyes. It was not a Monkey.Footprints were also found that were ten inches long by six inches wide.

Fort Atkinson, Jefferson County, Wisconsin. 1972. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Pittsburgh, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, Ohio River. 1972. All year over one hundred individual witnesses saw hair-covered beings that were being seen in association with the reported disappearance of animals. Were they butchers?

Arun Valley, Nepal, Himalayas. 1972. A mountain climbing expedition saw a strange Hominoid. It was not Human and certainly not a bear or an ape. Huge footprints were found around the expedition camp.

Milton, Lake Champlain. Clinton County, New York State. A family saw something like a Lakemonster in shallow water near Milton in 1972.

Sopelia Lookout, Yakima County, Washington State. 1972. Near Satus Pass late in the year a Forest Ranger saw a rocketshaped object shoot up out of the canyon in front of her. The Forest Ranger had seen nothing fly in as she had been concentrating on that particular area. The rocket just seemed to have appeared there.

Nannup, Western Australia. Between Busselton and Manjimup. 1972. Many people reported seeing Thylacines in a large pine plantation ten kilometres north of town.the animals were darkstriped, longtailed, fast moving and the size of a big dog.

1973

Camden, Ouachita County, Arkansas. 2nd January 1973. There was a shower of tiny frogs that were the size of Nickels. Thousands fell onto a golf course during rain.

Alkham, Kent, England. early January 1973. Fred Arnold saw a large catlike animal bound across the road in front of his car. Tracks were found that resembled Puma prints.

Nowra, New South Wales, Australia. early January 1973. Five people in a vehicle saw a light in front of them. They then saw that it was a large object with portholes that was hovering close to them and near to the ground. The UFO paced them over a twenty-four kilometre distance and then it took off just as the car passed the Sussex Inlet Turnoff. The UFO was large and there were red lights under the portholes like a ribbon of light. The craft was disc-shaped with a distinct searchlight beam effect rotating under the bottom of the object. One witness, an Army Officer, saw Hominoid figures inside the craft. Near the turnoff to HMAS Albatross Naval Base the craft vanished. It had instantly relocated to a higher altitude and then arced over Nowra and headed out to sea.

Shoalhaven Heads, near Nowra, New South Wales, Australia. Early January1973. One of the same group of the sighting near Nowra earlier that day was at a campsite with a large number of holidaying campers gathered at the waters edge. They saw a large number of helicopters passing low over the campsite and heading out to sea. The helicopters were flying over a fiery mass in the water. Was our UFO also a USO?

During mid-January 1973 at 7.30 am on the road between Grants Pass, Josephine County, Oregon, and Eureka, in Humboldt County in California a seven foot tall Bigfoot stepped into the path of a logging truck which ended up severely damaged. What damage did the Bigfoot endure? The creature was six foot six inches tall, reddish haired, with a domed head like a humans but with no neck and the arms were very long with the hands reaching down to the

knees. The creature appeared not to be aware of the truck which hurled it off the left shoulder of the road. By the time that the truck had stopped the creature was gone and there were no traces of blood or hair on the damaged areas.

Island Lake, Saint Louis County, near Duluth, Minnesota. 26th January 1973. A white furry Bigfoot about eight foot six inches tall was seen walking across the yard and through the unfinished house by Bob McGregor, eleven, and his parents Mr. and Mrs. Donald McGregor.

Warminster (Penn),Bucks County, Pennsylvania. January 1973. Yellow ice fell onto the house, porch roof and yard of Mr J. Fitzpatrick. The blocks of ice were potato-shaped pieces that contained Iron and Magnesium and the yellowing was caused by rust. The ice potatoes looked like flattened potatoes and fell for several days and only into the backyard of Mr Fitzpatrick's house. On the first night of the fall a strange beam of light was seen in the sky.

New Forest, Hampshire, England.1973. January. There were several sightings of a Puma in the New Forest.

Arrawatta Creek, on Inverell-Emmaville Road, New South Wales. Australia. January 1973. Summer. 7.00 pm. Fourteen kilometres southwest of Emmaville Mr C. R. Leigh and his wife and a friend. Mrs Leigh first saw an animal sitting thirty yards ahead of them on the right off the road. The Leighs pulled back up and stopped the car. Mr Budda and Mr Leigh jumped out of the car with .22 rifles and fired two shots at the animal but did not hit it. It was a giant cat and it ran off. The animal was a fawn colour and had a white tipped long tail. The length of the body was three to four fee with a height of twenty to twenty-four inches. The animal had a round head and looked like a Mountain Lion. Claw marks were found on a large tree nearby and a dead rabbit was found next day at the same spot where the cat was seen.

Between Iron Knob, and Kimba, South Australia. 4th February 1973. 10.00 pm. Brian and Sharyn, a young couple in a car, saw a landed UFO near the side of the road that was a

rectangular shape three metres by two metres wide. The rectangle was orange and there was a white blob on top of it and there was also a man in a white spacesuit two metres high floating in the middle of the rectangle.

Between Iron Knob, and Kimba, South Australia. 4th February 1973. 10.00 pm. Simon, a truckdriver, was passing a clearing when he saw what appeared to be something like an open doorway with a figure standing in it. The landed UFO looked like a red flash on the side of the road. Peter reported the sighting to the Police.

Clearwater Reservoir, Reynolds County, near Piedmont, Missouri. 21st February 1973. Reggie Bone, the coach, and five members of a basketball team were returning from a tournament in Essex one evening when a UFO swooped their car on Route 49. The luminous object illuminated the Highway in front of it. The craft was first seen as a bright shaft of light in the sky near Elsinore and was next seen hovering near the intersection of Route 21 and Highway 34. The craft was hovering fifty feet up and only two hundred yards away. On the craft were four flashing lights that were red, bluish-green, amber and white and possibly coming from portholes. The sighting lasted five to ten minutes during which there was no sound from the craft which had followed the car for several miles.

Clearwater Reservoir, Reynolds County, near Piedmont, Missouri. February 1973. Strange shadowy forms were seen glowing underwater in the Clearwater Reservoir. These were the only two phenomenal sightings reported from this area and both from the same month.

Norah Head, New South Wales. Australia. February 1973. 12.45 am. A man and a woman were in a vehicle near a Kiosk and there was light rain falling. The witnesses noticed the street light dimming and brightening before fading out to a dull glow. They then saw a bright gold coloured ball rise up behind some trees and hover in the air. After a few minutes it went from gold to orange to deep red. The couple decided to get closer but the car would not start. The only response was from the headlights which came on dimly. After several seconds a number of smaller red glowing balls shot out from

the object and travelled obliquely downwards before vanishing behind some trees. The craft eventually went south-west after which the street lights came back on and the car engine started the first time. At the same time there was an unusual drain on the power source in the area at the Power Station.

Edwardstown. South Australia. 3rd March 1973. 3.00 am. A large domed orange object three metres high with a dark patch in the centre was seen landed on the ground outside a bedroom window. At the time there was a noise like a thump as well as the sound of tin cans banging together. Triangular marks were found on the lawn the next day.

Canton, Stark County, Ohio. 14th March 1973. 9.30 pm. All twelve members of Mount Calvary Methodist Church Parishioners in two separate groups saw red and white flashing lights that were stationary on the ground. The lights belonged to a circular or saucer-shaped object that made no sound. Other lights were seen darting about as well.

Lancaster, Los Angeles County, California. 14th March 1973. Three Marines reported seeing a big dark creature eight feet tall running across Avenue J. It caused the witnesses to halt their car with a screech of brakes as it jumped in front of the car.

On 15th March 1973 a building was hit by a falling meteorite in San Juan Capistrano in Orange County in California.

Gerena, fifteen kilometres from Seville, Spain. 17th March 1973. 11.30 pm. A lady saw a landed ovoid metallic object that was a bright orange colour. Inside of it were two humanlike figures in Space suits that were seen through some lighted windows. The lady shouted and the craft ascended vertically and was soon lost in the clouds.

Agnallcollar, near Seville, Spain. 19th March 1973. Near El Castillo de Los Guardas. Don Adrian Sanchez Sanchez, thirty-one, saw an aircraft dive down towards a watercourse. It was a giant cigar that was one hundred and fifty to two hundred metres long by twenty to twenty-five metres wide. The craft then hovered two metres from the ground and made no sound though it emitted a strong purplish

light. There were two mushroom antennae coming out of top. Suddenly a huge sliding door twenty metres in diameter opened in the craft and three smaller Yoyo shaped craft arrived and entered the door. Two of the objects entered the big cigar but the third reversed suddenly and raced towards the witness who ran to the safety of his car and drove off fast followed closely by the craft which paced him by hovering immediately overhead for several kilometres.

Gerena,fifteen kilometres from Seville, Spain. 20th March 1973. 11.30 pm. Senora Antonia Diaz Ramos saw an odd craft land on her patio and a fierce glow momentarily blinded her. The sighting was preceded by a highpitched grating noise and Senora Ramos saw the object hovering at a height of her window four metres away at a height of one metre. The object was ovoid, two metres long by one metre wide and glowing a sparkling bright red with a transparent white centre. Two black objects were seen inside of it as it took off.

Near Cadiz, Spain. 20th March 1973. Don Cristobal Munoz Romero, a Chauffeur, was driving at dawn near San Lucar de Barrameda and was astonished to see a great light which immobilised his car and later moved it. The witness managed to restart the car and raced off towards Cadiz.

On 21st March 1973 at Bute Inlet in British Columbia in Canada Peter Spika, Luko Burmas and Nick Pisac, herring fishermen, watched a beige coloured ten foot tall Bigfoot walking along a beach.

Belfast, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania. 23rd March 1973. Denis de Nardo and his wife and a dozen or more other witnesses saw seven UFOS flying in a Vee formation. At the same time there were planes holding to land at Allentown-Bethlehem Airport but every time the UFOs got close to them they moved away.

Robesonia, Berks County, Pennsylvania. 27th March 1973. Tuesday. Mr and Mrs Clyde O. Donahower and their family saw a manned vessel descend to Earth in a pasture on their farm. The craft stayed nearly thirty minutes and during the sighting they saw a stick figure visibly moving about within and without the craft. The craft had landed only one thousand feet from their house. The Donahowers called the Police and it took off before they arrived.

Carayaca, Vargas, Venezuela. March 29th 1973.. A man saw a tiny figure like a five year old child at a small window in a UFO that landed onto the sea a few yards from the shore. His wife saw two craft land in the sea. One submerged for a while before they both took off again.

In March 1973 a strange creature was seen around Pottstown in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania. The monster had flaming red eyes, smelt of Sulphur or rotten eggs and screamed hideously in the night. It raided local henhouses and posses were set up to catch it. They were unsuccessful and several members of them shot themselves or others in the posses but never the monster.

Roma, Queensland, Australia. March 1973. During a UFO flap circular marks appeared in a field.

Cockatoo Creek, near Billy's Creek, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. March 1973. Green lights and flashes were seen in the sky and a noise like a humming fridge was heard that would last twenty minutes. This happened numerous times and sometimes horses and cattle were agitated.

Lancaster, Los Angeles County, California. March 1973. 2.30 am. Kim Hawkins, also referred to as Kim Mcdonald, a girl, nineteen years old, was scared into hysterics by a giant Monster rising up out of a field that also wounded two dogs. This was east of town just off Avenue J. Kim had got out of her car expecting her dogs to greet her but instead she heard a whining plaintive noise from behind the trailer. It was a Full Moon and the being rose up to eight feet high from the tall grass and ran away. The creature was completely covered with hair.

Lancaster, Los Angeles County, California. March 1973. A UFO with flashing red green and white lights was seen hovering over a telephone pole in front of the Baylor house by twelve children witnesses from 16 years down in age. The witnesses saw an iron cable or hose being lowered down to touch the electricity cables. The UFO resembled two plates put together with a dome on top and no wings and it made a highpitched humming noise and was half an acre in size. The craft hovered for fifteen minutes before suddenly

taking off in the direction of the microwave tower on top of the butte to the east.

Farnborough, Hampshire, England. late March 1973. Charlie Christopher of Cove Road was on an early morning bike training run when a Puma ran across the road in front of him. It was not a fox and it turned around and stared at the witness before bounding away. I can't understand bicycle riders either.

Manchester, Greater Manchester, England. 2nd April 1973. Monday. 7.54 am. Dr Richard Griffiths, a registered lightning recorder saw a flash of lightning and at 8.03 pm a four and a half pound chunk of ice crashed to the ground. Its structure was totally unlike an ordinary hailstone. Both planes that had flown over the area had no traces of icing up.

La Estrada, between Vegedeo and Pontevedro, Spain. 4th April 1973. 8.00 am. Two girls, Maria Luisa Dieguez Lopez, thirteen, and Manolita Lopez Rodriguez, twelve , saw a grey craft that was the size of a bus. The object was metallic and hovered ten to twelve metres above the ground only one hundred metres away. There was a turret on the highest part with a kind of reflector on it. The object itself was aluminium coloured and after a few seconds it took off over the horizon.

Estacada, Clackamus County, Oregon. 5th April 1973. Don Stratton was driving twelve miles to the east of the town at 6.00 pm when an object flew out of the woods and landed in front of his vehicle. Don stopped his truck and discovered that it was a rotted stump and twenty-five feet from it was a creature with brown hair tipped with silver that had thrown it. The creature was five feet tall with broad shoulders and no neck, a muscular bronzed chest and the rest of the body was covered with hair and had apparently been digging at the tree stump.

Big Rock, San Gabriel Mountains, California. 22nd April 1973. Richard Engels, Brian Goldojarb, Willie Roemermann, teenagers, were camping. It was their third night there and Willie kept inventing reasons for leaving which was unusual for him. Willie left in the only transport which was his 1953 Chevy pick-up. As Willie was driving past Sycamore Flats Campground Willie thought that he

glimpsed something huge and dark near the Campground entrance. The two friends were in the back of the truck and could not believe their eyes. From the Campground had emerged a tremendous figure loping easily down the centre of the road behind them and matching the twenty miles per hour speed of the truck. The light from the Full Moon was behind it. The creature had a conical head and no neck and was eleven feet tall. There were five other reports that same week of the same Manbeast. The trio went back the following morning and footprints were found that were nineteen inches long and with only three toes.

Enfield, White County, Illinois. 25th April 1973. Late evening. Greg Garrett, ten, who lived behind McDaniel, was playing in his backyard half an hour before the McDaniel sighting. Greg saw a strange Hairy Hominoid, the same creature that would be seen at the McDaniel house, that had approached him, stepped on his feet and tore his tennis shoes to shreds. Greg ran inside crying hysterically.

Enfield, White County, Illinois. 25th April 1973. Late evening. Henry McDaniel heard something scratching on his door and upon opening it he did a double take at what he saw. A Hairy Hominoid that had three legs, a short body, two little short arms coming out of its breast area and two pink eyes as big as flashlights was standing there. The creature stood four and a half feet tall, was greyish coloured and trying to get into the house. Henry grabbed a pistol and opened fire and hit it. The creature hissed like a Wildcat and bounded away covering seventy-five feet in three jumps and vanishing into the Railroad embankment. State Police found tracks like a dogs except they had six toepads. Two were four inches around whilst the other was three and a quarter inches.

Kempsey, New South Wales, Australia. 30th April 1973. Four people were out driving when one of them saw an eggshaped object drop out of the sky in the southeast and vanish behind a group of trees in a fraction of a second. Two hundred metres later the witnesses noticed a distant glow in a paddock. When they returned to the spot where the girl had seen the light their car’s headlights blacked out momentarily as they arrived. All of the group then saw a

landed object on open ground. The object was dome shaped and a reddish-orange colour. After five minutes the witnesses left the area.

Near Easterville, Manitoba, in Canada, during April 1973 a schoolteacher was driving and nearly hit a nine foot tall broad Bigfoot that had been walking down the road. The creature leapt away into the woods. A schoolteacher again? The same schoolteacher again?

Cockatoo Creek, near Billy's Creek, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. April 1973. Green lights and flashes in the sky and a noise like a humming fridge were heard that would last twenty minutes. This happened numerous times and sometimes horses and cattle were agitated.

Monmouth, Gwent, Wales. April 1973. Two little girls saw a luminous wingless shimmering landed craft in a field. They became scared and ran away but came back with a GPO Engineer who also saw it. When all three reached a point seventy-five yards from the craft it suddenly dematerialised. Was it a hole closing?

Crete, Saline County, Nebraska. April 1973. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Lancaster, Los Angeles County, California. April 1973. John Parkhurst, a High School Student, was driving down Avenue J to his parents ranch one morning whe he thought that he saw one of the burned black trees that lined the road on his right move. Then one of the trees took a large step and stood in the middle of the road. It was actually a Hairy Hominoid with a peaked head shaped like a bullet at top that sloped down into massive shoulders. It had a small head in proportion to its bulky body which was covered with black hair. Rather than turn its head to look at the car approaching at fifty-five miles per hour it turned its entire full upper torso and then took one more massive step and cleared the road and went out into the Desert. Footprints were found that were eighteen inches long with five toes and eight inches across the top and six inches across the heel. There was nothing there to hide an eight foot tall giant though in the area. Did it live underground?

Kalyan, South Australia. 2nd May 1973. 7.30 pm. Near Murray Bridge Mr Bedford's truck's lights and engine cut out for four seconds whilst a farmer, Peter, was watching a red and white light at

five to ten degrees above the northnortheast horizon. It gained elevation at the instant everything died. The engine and oil lights did not come on and the battery was found flat the next day. A UFO was seen in the area. It was angular and the size of the Full Moon and a reddish-white dazzling colour though it did not light up its surroundings. Mr. Bedford had been driving at sixty kilometres per hour when he saw the light. After four to five seconds the lights and engine came back on themselves.

Enfield, White County, Illinois. 6th May 1973. Rick Rainbow, news director of Radio Station WWKI, Kokomo, Indiana, and three others saw a strange creature beside an old abandoned house near the McDaniels place. Its' back was to them and it was running in the shadows but looked apelike about five and a half feet tall, greyish and stooped. Rainbow taped the cry it made.

Enfield, White County, Illinois. 6th May 1973. 3.00 am. Mr McDaniel was awakened by the howling of the neighborhood dogs and looked out of the front door and saw the creature again. It was walking down the railroad track.

Enfield, White County, Illinois. 8th May 1973. Five young men were arrested by Sheriff Jim Clark for hunting violations after they had seen and shot at a grey hairy creature in the bush. Two of the men thought that they had hit it but it sped off faster than a man.

Palmdale, Los Angeles County, California. mid-May 1973. Ron Bailey saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot standing by a telephone pole. There were large footprints found there later.

Red Creek Road, Pueblo County, Colorado. May 15th 1973. There are old tales of a resident critter called the "Wazooey Man". Two boys were plinking with an air rifle in an Arroyo one evening and gradually became aware in the fading light of two huge red eyes staring at them. They looked like bicycle reflectors. One of the boys shot at the eyes with the air rifle. The next thing that they knew both boys had been picked up and dumped unceremoniously into a nearby ravine by an unknown force. A large wooden fencepost came out of the ground and struck one of the boys on the head. Thoroughly cowed the pair headed for their truck where they found

that they had lost the ignition keys. They scampered back towards the road attempting to hitchhike towards Beulah. They found that every time they headed west on the road an entity that resembled a mobile haystack with two huge red eyes would materialise and herd them away from the canyon where they had started their adventure.

Garland, Dallas County, Texas. May 15th 1973. Marie Harris encountered a black jellylike globule growing in her backyard. It was a mysterious membrane that pulsated and had multiplied itself over sixteen times in two weeks. It was full of blackish red glop with thick bubbles and changed colours when punctured.

Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. 18th May 1973. Blob. A greyish white substance that was getting bigger and bigger was seen in a yard. It was like a mass of bread yeast gone bananas. The same thing had happened exactly two years earlier to the day at Wood River, Illinois.

East Dallas, Dallas County, Texas. After 15th May 1973. Edna Smith reported a glob climbing a utility pole. It was red and pulsating.

Sherlock, South Australia. 18th May 1973. 9.30 pm. Three young people travelling back to Victoria saw a light following their car. They stopped the car to watch it as it hovered over trees pulsating. The driver turned the ignition key and no lights showed and the engine would not start until after few attempts.

Kristianstad, Kristianstad Province, Sweden. 21st May 1973. Monday. A huge totally unnatural looking black bird was seen in the sky that made an Eagle look like a Crow. When one of the witnesses tried to photograph it with a telephoto lense the camera jammed the film. Funny how that happens.

Catanduva, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 22nd May 1973. Tuesday. 3.00 am. Mr. Onilson Papero, or Onilson Pattero, forty-one, a prominent local man was followed by several other witnesses in a car that was driving from Sao Jose do Rio Preto to Catanduva. The radio began to fade and the engine started to miss. Then a bright blue ball of light appeared in the car and he could see through it like an X-ray. He saw the engine through the dashboard. There was no

Moon and it was raining. Onilson then noticed a bright blue line of light directed at him from the top of a Hill. The light was coming closer and Onilson pulled over. He thought it was an out of control truck. Then he saw an object thirty-five feet up in the sky. The interior of the car got very hot and stuffy ande Onilson opened the car door. It was just as hot outside. Onilson then heard a buzzing noise as the object which resembled two upside down soup plates swooped down at him. The craft was twenty-five thick by thirty-five feet wide. The entire area was illuminated as a transparent curtain slowly encircled the object. The witness thought that he was being kidnapped and panicked and ran for one hundred feet into the woods. He felt as if he was being tied back with a rubber band attached to his body. There was nothing physical holding him or behind him though. Onilson then looked back at the car. A blue -like beam of light seven inches in diameter was coming from the UFOs brim. Wherever it struck the witnesses car it became transparent and the witness fainted. The car's headlights did not go out. Two passing men saw the car with the lights on and the drivers door open and the witnesses body lying down in the rain. They went to the Police as they thought that it might have been a murder or an assault. The witnesses suitcase, the key was still in his pocket, was open and the contents were strewn about the car. There were no wounds on the witness and the car again operated normally. That afternoon in Hospital the witness noticed a small itch on his back and stomach. The next day these areas turned into irregularly shaped purplish blue spots that were large and especially visible on the buttocks and hips. They turned yellow and began to bruise. The witness had a complete medical and the cause was unknown.

White River Bridge, Benton County, near Fayetteville, Arkansas. 27th May 1973. Ten miles west of Fayetteville a Rivermonster surfaced. It thrust its head four feet out of the water and bit one fishing pole in two belonging to onje of two women who were fishing. Then it re-emerged from the water after submerging and bit the propellor of their boats motor. It was green and black with long black hair parted in the middle and glowing yellow eyes and was often seen in Spring and Summer by other witnesses.

Sykesville, Carroll County, Maryland. 28th May 1973. It was reported to Police that a luminous UFO with red flashing lights had flown over Liberty Dam and Reservoir and dropped or pushed out a large dark object which landed with a splash below. This was the same time as reports of Hairy Hominoids came in. Next day and for two weeks afterwards local Police were plagued with calls of an eight foot tall Monster with big luminous eyes being seen in the vicinity.

Sykesville, Carroll County, Maryland. 28th May 1973. A Hairy Hominoid with luminous eyes was seen. Tony Dorsey encountered something in the woods that came charging at him and suddenly stopped. There was no sound. Just a thumping noise. Tony's torch picked up two big glowing eyes the size of Jumbo marbles about seven foot off the ground which suddenly vanished when shot at. Sykesville Police took a cast of a giant footprint that was 13 inches long by six inches wide.

Near Sitkum in Coos County in Oregon an engaged couple met a ten foot tall Bigfoot in a mountain park at 1.30 am in May 1973. Was the Bigfoot being a voyeur or are there other reasons that they like sneaking up on courting couples? As long as they don't try to join in!

Mollydale, Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. May 29th 1973. An agile object with bright flashing red and blue lights zigzagged making vertical and horizontal accelerated movements in the sky was seen for several nights.

Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 31st May 1973. At least nine adults in four independent groups saw two very agile lights in the sky. The lights were photographed by Marwin Copland before they vanished towards a Mountain Range to the northeast.

Cockatoo Creek, near Billy's Creek, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. May 1973. Green lights and flashes were seen in the sky and there was also a noise like a humming fridge that would last twenty minutes. This happened numerous times and sometimes horses and cattle were agitated.

Ganmain, New South Wales. Australia. May 1973. Certain unusual marks were found on the ground after the sighting of a

circular object with yellow-orange lights at the same spot.

Houston, Harris County, Texas. May 1973. Judy Doraty, her daughter Cindy Doraty along with her mother and sister-in-law were driving back from Houston. It was a clear moonlit night and the family became intrigued by a bright light hovering in the sky. Judy remembered stopping the car and then continuing home. Afterwards she began suffering terrible headaches and uncontrollable anxiety. Judy was hypnotised by Leo Sprinkle and had a memory of a calf being sucked into a tube into a hovering UFO. Judy then felt that she was in a room with the same calf. It was alive but being sliced up and needles were being put into its parts including its testicles, eyes and tongue. Two small men were doing this. Then Judy sees her daughter being lifted onto a table and she was asleep as two little Hominoids examine her. They ignored Judy as they took some samples from her daughter.

Sykesville, Carroll County, Maryland. May 1973. A Hairy Hominoid with luminous eyes was seen which suddenly vanished when shot at.

Marion County, Illinois. May 1973. Many individual witnesses saw a Hairy Hominoid with strange glowing eyes.

Mollydale, Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 2nd June 1973. 11.00 pm. A UFO was seen hovering over major high tension power lines connecting the towns of Armidale and Grafton. One object joined the others performing synchronous antics including horizontal zigzags, backwards and forwards, and vertical and horizontal accelerations. Then one object moved away from the other, did a loop de loop and dropped like a stone behind Boney Mountain. This was a brilliant blue white light.

Pine Bluff, Jefferson County, Arkansas, Early June 1973. Two boys, twelve and 13 years old, saw a great big ol' shaggy looking thing in the woods. This was the first sighting of a hairy hominoid in the area as previously there had been UFO reports here in the past as well as a lakemonster. In the future there would be a big cat sighting in the area. No more hairy hominoids.

Gravel Pit Road, northwestern Jefferson County, Arkansas. Early June 1973. Four teenagers, Sandra, thirteen , Gail, sixteen , Ricky, seventeen , and Jessie, nineteen, had taken some rubbish to a dump off Gravel Pit Road. There was a sudden heavy thunderstorm and they waited in their car in the dumping area for the weather to clear. They at first heard the sound of crunching gravel then a sound like a woman's scream followed by a growl. Looking through the rear window in the light cast by the tail lights and the lightning flashes the group saw a dark hairy creature seven to eight feet tall with glowing red eyes. There was a foul odour like rotting flesh surrounding them. The creature peered through the rear view window and Ricky, the driver, took off in a hurry. Within the next few hours they saw the creature or its twin three more times, crossing the road in front of their car and later at Ricky's house where it ambled off into the woods. A search of the dump the following day found an oversize footprint with claws instead of toes. There were several sightings in the area over May and June.

Dundurrabin, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 8th June 1973. 9.00 pm. A group of six boys saw a circular object that was yellow and red with alternating red and green lights following what appeared to be a Military jet heading to the northwest. The object came from the direction of Tyringham and the jet passed over but the UFO suddenly stopped and hovered over the town for half an hour.

Mollydale, Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 9th June 1973. Early morning. A rotating flashing object was seen in the northwest at a 45 degree elevation. It had flashing red and green lights and a globular uneven lemon-coloured object hung from underneath it which was almost twice the diameter of the main object. The object stuck out like a tongue for ten to fifteen seconds. The UFO seemed to have spears of light radiating from its surface.

Orofino, Clearwater County, Idaho. 9th June 1973. A six foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen by Mr. Harvey as it walked up a hillside. Mr. Harvey had also seen a Bigfoot in a field near here the previous year.

Bostobrick, New South Wales. Australia. 14th June 1973. 12.30 am. Trevor Butler was driving from Bostobrick to Tyringham when he saw an odd object in the northwest sky. At a 45 degree elevation he saw a large circular object with a green light and a rotating red light. On top of the object was a lemon light. The UFO paced his car for twenty minutes. Trevor got home to Tyringham and the UFO went to Boney Mountain almost directly to the west and was hovering one hundred metres above some trees moving slowly in a pendulum-like motion. At the same time there was a constant Bullroarer noise. Eventually the aerial light vanished behind Boney Mountain with a small quivering motion lighting up a dead tree as it went.

Bostobrick, New South Wales. Australia. 16th June 1973. Several witnesses independently saw a vertical elongated object with several square red lights around its base. Later that night one of groups of witnesses saw a yellow object drop out of the sky. Burnt circular areas were found after sightings and at one stage the lights landed on top of a mountain. The lights were flashing and turning themselves on and off for two minutes at a time.

Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 21st June 1973. A UFO was seen at ground level for few minutes and apparent ground traces were found later. Thinner grass grew inside these alleged landing sites. The UFO was a greyish colour.

Cockatoo Creek, near Billy's Creek, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 24th June 1973. 10.30 pm. There was a glow in the sky and a changing light display. A strange repetitive noise sounded like it was approaching at the same time. This was not a normal bush noise though.

Dundurrabin, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 25th June 1973. The Dorrington family watched a large disc-shaped craft which hovered over Boney Mountain. The whole object was surrounded by a green glow and there was a rotating brilliant red light around the middle of the object. A Vee-shaped green solid beam seemed to oscillate up and down more than a dozen times before retracting into the main object. The luminous aerial object

vanished from view after fifteen minutes by moving straight down the Mountain.

Murphysboro, Jackson County, Illinois, Big Muddy River. 25th June 1973. Midnight.12.00 am. Randy Needham and Judy Johnson were parked on a boat ramp on the Big Muddy River. Suddenly they were startled by a cry three times as loud as a Bobcat only deeper that was coming from the nearby woods. Then they looked up and saw a huge Biped lumbering towards them. The creature was still shrieking but now in altering tones. It was definitely not Human and was seven feet tall. The creature was covered in short body hair that was matted with river mud. The creature got within twenty feet of them before leaving. Later Police Officers Meryl Lindsay and Jimmie Nash checked the area and found footprints that were impressions in mud ten to twelve inches long by three inches wide. At 2.00 AM the Police returned to the scene and found better defined prints but deeper and smaller. No two were the same distance apart and some were five to six feet apart. When the police went looking for more prints they suddenly heard a shriek followed by an elusive splashing sound. Had somebody dived into the Big Muddy River?

Murphysboro, Jackson County, Illinois, Big Muddy River,1973. 26th June. 10.20 pm. Christian Baril, four years old, saw a big white ghost in the yard. Was it a ghost or an albino Bigfoot?

Murphysboro, Jackson County, Illinois, Big Muddy River. 26th June 1973. 10.30 pm. Randy Creath and Cheryl Ray saw a Hairy Hominoid in the neighboring yard to Christian Baril when they were sitting on the back porch. They had heard something moving about in the trees just beyond the lawn when they saw the creature standing in an opening. It had glowing pink eyes, was white and dirty and appeared to weigh 350 pounds. The creature stood seven feet tall, had a large round head and had arms that were described as ape-length. It was standing in waist-high grass before it ambled off making a considerable noise. Later investigators found a trail of crushed weeds and broken brush as well as imprints in the ground. Cheryl's mother, Mrs Harry Ray, called Police who smelt a strong odour like a sewer for a while. Police Officers Jimmie Nash and

Ronald Manwaring arrived and followed its path. They brought a German Shepherd. As they went along the track they found a slimy substance on weeds that left black colouring on their fingers and the dog hesitated each time some slime was found. They went towards a pond and the dog attempted to pull Nellis down the steep embankment. The scrub was too thick to go through and they returned to the Police car with the dog. They then went to another area south of this area. At the end of the first road past the Westwood Hills Turnoff. As the police officers approached an abandoned barn the dog suddenly would not enter. Nellis pushed the dog aside and it ran out. Nash and Nellis found nothing inside. But had the dog sensed something that the police officers had missed?

Cockatoo Creek, near Billy's Creek, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. June 1973. There were several witnesses of green lights and flashes in the sky as well as a noise like a humming fridge. This would last twenty minutes and happened numerous times. Sometimes horses and cattle were agitated when this happened.

Edwardsville, White County, Illinois. June 1973. There was a report of a musty smelling redeyed Human-sized being lurking in the woods on the eastern edge of the town. The manbeast was 5.5 feet tall, was broadshouldered, its eyes were sensitive to light and it mysteriously made no sound when it walked.

Murphysboro, Jackson County, Illinois. Big Muddy River. June 1973. Many individual witnesses saw UFOs in the area followed by the appearence of a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid weighing 300 to 400 pounds. It smelt badly and emitted a highpitched screaming noise at night that could not have been anything else. The sound it made was terrifying.The creature left strange footprints and it was covered with white hair. It was not a Polar bear though. Polar Bears do not live this far south.

Edwardsville, White County, Illinois. June 1973. There were reports of a musty smelling red-eyed Human-sized being lurking in the woods on the eastern edge of the town. The manbeast was 5.5 feet tall, was broadshouldered, its eyes were sensitive to light and it mysteriously made no sound when it walked. It was also reported to

have chased witnesses and ripped the shirt of one witness and clawed his chest.

During June 1973 at Chapman Creek near Sechelt in British Columbia a timber worker saw a Bigfoot that was jumping up and down. A humanlike footprint was found at the site.

West Wickham, London, England. June 1973. An ice mass fell that was five kilogrammes in weight. We don't get many ice reports anymore or less people are reporting them.

Armidale, New South Wales. Australia. June 1973. A green Fireball grazed some trees. Two weeks later all the leaves on that the side of the tree turned brown but another two weeks later were back to normal.

In June 1973 a man was sitting by his campfire on the Collowash River, Clackamus County, in Oregon when a Bigfoot walked by. When the witness shot at the creature it screamed and ran into the forest.

Tres Arroyos, Buenos Aires, Argentina. June 1973. A seven foot tall Hominoid was alleged to have entered a bar. It had a strange gaze and the customers gaped in astonishment as the Hominoid vanished into the Mens room which was windowless. Then the hominoid apparently disappeared as it was never seen coming out again. Did it go out through the s-bend, if there was one?

Queen Elizabeth Park, near Farnborough, Hampshire, England. June 1973. 4.20 am. Police Constable Anthony Thomas and another Constable saw an animal ten yards away. The light was good and the animal was three to four times the size of an ordinary cat with a long tail and pointed ears. It was not a dog or a fox though and resembled a very large cat.

Murphysboro, Jackson County, Illinois, Big Muddy River. 4th July 1973. Carnival workers saw a Bigfoot eyeing off the Shetland ponies.

Murphysboro, Jackson County, Illinois, Big Muddy River. 7th July 1973. Mrs Nedra Green heard a strange shrill piercing scream from near her shed on her isolated farm. Nedra did not go out to investigate.

Richelieu River, between the towns of Lacolle and Clarnecy, twelve miles north of Isle La Motte, Quebec Province, Canada. 15th July 1973. Divers examined and photographed a strange torpedo-shaped object in the Richelieu River. The object weighed 500 pounds and resembled the object that flew over Burlington, Vermont, in 1907. The object is long and thin and no Government has claimed it as of 1977.

Ebor, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 18th July 1973. 9.30 pm. Suddenly on the road ahead a young couple in a car with their young daughter saw a group of blinking white lights with light radiating in all directions. The lights were pulsating in a confused and meaningless manner and sat on the road for five to ten seconds and then moved up at an oblique angle and vanished over the trees at top of a hill.

Durham, Androscoggin County, Maine. 25th July 1973. Tammy Sairo, 12, Lois Huntington, 13 ,George Huntington Jnr , 10, and Scott Huntington, 8, were out bicycling when they saw a five foot tall chimp covered with shaggy black fur. The chimp just stood there and looked at them.

Durham, Androscoggin County, Maine. 26th July 1973. The next day Mrs. Neota Huntington, the mother of four of the children from the sighting of the previous day, went to the same area and saw the chimp standing on the side of the road. The chimp ran off on two legs and was later seen amongst the trees as the neighbors searched the area.

Montreal, Quebec, Canada. 28th July 1973. A 10.5 inch long alligator was found in a vacant lot.

Kingsbury Grade, El Dorado County, California. 29th July 1973. 8.30 pm. Mr and Mrs Donald Cowdell and Mr and Mrs Charles Searles were in a car southeast of Lake Tahoe when they thought that they saw a black bear on its' hind feet on the side of the road. The bear vanished into the bushes and before it turned it looked at the witnesses. The creature was not a bear. It had a flat face like a Gorilla, was seven to eight feet tall and was very shiny. The manbeast's body was well proportioned but it had small head with a face that was leathery. It took long steps with a smooth swinging

gait. It was Sunset and it was not bear. After a while it walked into the brush.

Cockatoo Creek, near Billy's Creek, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. July 1973. Green lights and flashes were seen in the sky and there was a strange noise like a humming fridge that would last twenty minutes. This happened numerous times and sometimes horses and cattle were agitated.

Marion County, Illinois. July 1973. There were many individual witnesses of a Hairy Hominoid with strange glowing eyes.

San Gabriel Mountains, California. July 1973. Summer. John Baylor, John Bailey and other men were climbing a canyon trying to find a Hairy Hominoid. Joyce Baylor and the women were left in cars below. The men heard scuffling sounds ahead of them and retreated as rocks were thrown at them from above. At the same time John Baylor felt his mind was controlled by the creature commanding him to lay down his gun. The men reached the carpark but Joyce had gone with the car. She had fled when a giant being emerged from behind some bushes and passed slowly in front of the vehicle. The creature's head was visible above ten to twelve foot tall Sycamore trees. Next morning giant footprints were found that were helter skelter all over the place.

Lancaster, Los Angeles County, California. July 1973. Summer.10.00 am. Bret Baylor,12, and Stefanie Baylor, his sister, were walking down a dirt road when they glanced up on Lovejoy Butte. Bret suddenly yelled out. There was a brown apelike creature on the Butte with white hair around its' face and a pointed head. There was hair all over its' body and the creature was looking at them from around a boulder.

Mojave, near Antelope Valley, Kern County, California. July 1973. Summer. Mike Pense was riding his motorbike when he stopped near an old mine and turned off the motor. Instantly an immense rock was thrown at him that narrowly missed his back tyre. Pense looked up and saw an immense black hairy thing that was manlike and standing on a Butte with its arms raised overhead ready to throw another boulder. Mike retreated as more missiles were thrown at him.

Bay City, Bay County, Michigan. Summer. July 1973. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by two men whilst they were out camping.

Roscoe Inlet, British Columbia, Canada. July 1973. A Fisheries Patrolman watched a six foot tall gray Bigfoot that was rooting around in vegetation on a beach. He watched it for a while.

Castle Craggie Mountains, California. July 1973. A naturalist watched an eight foot tall Bigfoot with a humanlike face for 45 minutes.

New Sewickly Township, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. July 1973. A man saw a Bigfoot with glowing red eyes that was staring at him through a window. An eighteen inch long footprint was found later.

Greensburg, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. July 1973. A doctor fired several shots at a Bigfoot after it had tried to enter his trailer home. The apparently uninjured creature walked away.

Greensburg, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. July 1973. A man saw a bigfoot's head pass his bedroom window which was nine feet off the ground several times. When the witness got up and looked out of the window he saw the tall creature running towards the woods.

Bonneville, Multnomah County, Oregon. July 1973. A woman and her daughter saw a six foot tall Bigfoot on the road.

Tomakomai, Hokkaido, Japan. July 1973. Masaaki Kudou, 20, a University Student was working as a night Security Guard at a timber yard. He was listening to the radio and smoking. It was a still night and the stars were clearly visible. Suddenly there was a streak of light that flashed across the sky. It resembled a spectacular shooting Star that suddenly stopped in its tracks.it then vanished and then reappeared. The bright light was now stationary. It strated growing and expanded and contracted at high speed. Once it was the apparent size of a Baseball at arms length it darted about and began to descend spirally towards the sea. Masaaki felt alarmed as the light halted near the cement works and directed intermittent pulses of green light to the north. It then continued towards the sea and swept in an arc. Then it stopped 70 feet up and a transparent tube emerged and lowered itself into the water. There was a Min-

Min-Min noise as it was sucking up water. The tube retracted soon after and the craft moved towards the witness. Until it was now 160 feet above his car. The light had a smooth surface and was white with windows around its diameter. Shadowy Human shaped figures were seen behind some of the windows and the witness was paralysed and felt tied up. Then three or four other objects arrived that were glowing and similar to the first one. Also there was a large dark brown one which resembled three gasoline drums connected together lengthways. Suddenly the glowing spheres vanished into the end of the large brown object which seemed to be a mothership which then shot off to the north. The witness was numb all over and had a severe headache. The car radio was giving off meaningless sounds during the event.

Lake Storsjon, Jamtland, Sweden. 2nd August 1973. Thursday. Mr Ragnar Bjorks, 73, a Fisheries Inspector was in a boat checking anglers permits when he saw the tail of a creature five to eight metres long. He hit the Lakemonster on the back with an oar and it t slapped the water with its tail which sent the boat flying through the air for two to three metres. The Lakemonster was greybrown on top and yellow on the bottom.

Tullebudeera Creek, Gold Coast, Queensland. Australia. 4th August 1973. Three youths claimed that they were attacked by a furry creature two metres tall with protruding eyes. The locals call this hairy manbeast a Yowie.

Deervale, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 4th August 1973. 7.15 pm. Two teenagers who were out driving that evening saw a hovering cone-shaped light in the sky to the west.

Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 7th August 1973. A huge brilliant white light was hovering over the left-hand ridge of Boney Mountain. The witness called his wife and together they watched it for five minutes. Then it suddenly switched of leaving only an orange knob in the sky which then moved straight down vanishing behind the mountain in four to five seconds. After two hours an orange glow developed behind the mountain in the same spot the knob had earlier gone down. The glow built up, looked like it was about to come into view and then vanished behind Boney Mountain.

Hagley, Tasmania. Australia. early August 1973. 4.30 am. A round,yellow, soundless light was seen pacing a car at a height of 180 metres before it then climbed at a 45 degree angle and vanished.

Greensburg, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. 14th August 1973. Two men saw a huge Bigfoot running across the railroad tracks forty feet away. The witnesses also noticed a very strong smell, possibly not pleasant at all.

Jutland, near Haderslev, Denmark. 14th August 1973. Policeman Evald Hansen Maarup was in a Patrol Car watching a UFO beaming down light onto fields, disturbing cattle and horses before knocking out the electrics of his car. Evald saw three domes under the object and took photographs. This had previously happened to Evald three years and one day before at the same place.

Dundurrabin, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 19th August 1973. A group of witnesses saw an odd planet in the sky. Then they saw it rapidly fall behind Boney Mountain. For five minutes they then saw a Phenomenon the same as the earlier sighting with the orange knob at Tyringham. A glow had built up where the planet had landed on the Mountain on August seventh just passed.

Buffalo Mills, Bedford County, Pennsylvania. 19th August 1973. Sunday. 8.00 pm. Groups of witnesses on the main street saw a nine foot tall Hominoid wearing oddly cut clothes made of a shimmering material. The creature was walking down the main street of the village and its' legs barely seemed to be touching the sidewalk as he passed through. The hominoid also had a strange gaze in his eyes. Was the giant Hominoid actually in our dimension? Those who saw him were terror-stricken and locked their doors. Previously there had been a fall of mud from the sky around here in 1902 and reports of the "Pennsylvania Python" came from Broadtop Mountain in 1919.

Derry, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. 21st August 1973. A woman was lying in bed with the curtains drawn but the window open. She suddenly woke with the feeling that something was watching her and when she turned over she saw a horrible face

three feet away staring at her through the window. It had drawn back the curtains and the face was an upright oval with eyes with no whites, no eyelids or eyelashes and the nose pushed in. When woman moved the manbeast moved back awkwardly from the window which was nine feet above the ground. No sound was heard as it moved and the woman estimated that it had to be over nine feet tall.

Mollydale, Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. 23rd August 1973. 12.00 AM. A bright white light was seen between some trees and at one point a weak beam of light extended from it and began to play over the house of the witness. The light was flashing when both suddenly vanished. Just after Midnight a dull silvery object passed overhead. It was not bright and there was no vapour. Around 1.00 AM a weird whirring noise was heard. One witness had dream of a transparent disc containing figures at 4.00 AM that ws three metres in diameter and followed the fenceline near the old watertank, hovering three metres above ground and making a droning noise. Dream or reality or a little bit of both?

Herminie, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. 24th August 1973. Dusk. A seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid was seen by a male witness who was mowing his lawn. His chained dog became excited when the Hairy Hominoid came to within thirty feet from it. The witness went inside to get a gun and the creature left in the meantime. Footprints eighteen inches long by seven inches wide and there was a strong foul smell in the air like rotten eggs.

Luxor, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. 26th August 1973. A Bigfoot with a humanlike face was seen.

Beech Hills, near Jeanette, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. 27th August 1973. Monday. A Hairy Hominoid with prominent fangs was seen.

Cockatoo Creek, near Billy’s Creek, near Tyringham, New South Wales, Australia. August 1973. Green lights and flashes and a noise like a humming fridge were reported that would last twenty minutes. This happened numerous times and sometimes horses and cattle were agitated.

Derry, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. August 1973. A Hairy Hominoid was seen ripping open an electric powerbox.

Whitney, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. August 1973. A male witness had heard a banging noise outside and had gone to investigate. Then he saw a Hairy Hominoid standing motionless and staring at the house where the children were sleeping. It was a tall hairy manlike creature with its back to the witness.

Marion County, Illinois. August 1973. There were many individual witnesses of a Hairy Hominoid with strange glowing eyes.

New London, Huron County, Ohio. August 1973. A seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid with glowing red eyes was seen.

Oberlin, Lorain County, Ohio. August 1973. Rudy Rheinhold and five other men who were coon hunting saw an eight foot tall smelly Bigfoot with glowing red eyes that chased them when they came near it .

Near Bovil, Latah County, Idaho, a man and his wife saw a ten foot tall Bigfoot while they were camping in August 1973. The creature was in thick brush.

Mansfield, Richland County, Ohio. August 1973. A farmer saw a Bigfoot with very long arms standing by his barn. The creature ran away when the farmer shot at it. Previously in 1966 there was a UFO and occupants report in the same area.

Antelope Valley, Los Angeles County, California. August 1973. Margaret Bailey and Joyce Baylor were sitting in a car when they saw the silhouette of a manlike creature that was twelve feet tall. Giant footprints were found afterwards.

Greensburg, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. August 1973. On Rhodabaugh Road off Route 30 several young teenage males heard noises in a thicket in the woods. One boy threw a rock at it and suddenly an enormous Gorilla- like animal emerged. The manbeast walked on two legs and vanished across the road. Footprints were found that were 13 inches long by eight inches wide.

Greensburg, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. August 1973. Four adults and one child were on a golf course when they saw two bigfeet. One was six feet tall and the other was four feet tall. The witnesses gathered up the courage to go closer but ran away when

they saw a third Bigfoot over nine feet tall and with glowing red eyes heading their way. So much for the story of the three bears.

New Hampshire. August 1973. A man and his son were driving along a highway when they saw a tall Hominoid standing next to strange machine in nearby field. Neither man felt the urge to stop.

On 1st September 1973 a woman was with her baby in Youngstown cemetery in Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania, when she saw a Bigfoot walk out of the woods towards the baby. Later that day the same woman and her brother and sister saw a Bigfoot near the house that she was visiting. Was it the same Bigfoot following her?

Whitney, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. 2nd September 1973. Mr. and Mrs. Chester Yothers saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot standing outside of their trailer home. What is it with trailer homes? They phoned the police who came and found tracks.

Ivy Tanks, South Australia. 6th September 1973. 3.00 am. Ms Ringer, 32, a passenger in a semitrailer driving on the Nullarbor Plain had been asleep for an hour when she heard a strange voice call her name. It seemed like telepathy. The voice told her to wake up and look out of the truck window and the witness saw an eggshaped craft surrounded by what appeared to be a forcefield on the ground. There was a figure of a man walking towards the egg and another man sitting inside it. The first man entered the egg and the glow died down leaving only a white light on. The driver pulled up the truck but did not go back to the location.

South Sulphur River Bottoms, near Peerless, Hopkins County, Texas. Early September. 1973. There were two separate sightings of a bigfoot.

Hunter Air Force Base, Savannah, Chatham County, Georgia. 8th September 1973. It was early morning and two Military Policemen, Bart Burns, 22, and Randy shade, 23, saw an odd object hovering at an altitude of 2,000 feet. Then at high rate of speed it suddenly dived for their Patrol Car. The UFO had quick flashing lights on it that were mainly blue, red, white and amber. The craft then hovered 200 yards above their vehicle which was now in a ditch. There was no sound. It took fifteen minutes to get the car out

of the ditch and craft was pacing them all way back to headquarters with the object vanishing shortly before reaching their destination.

Savannah, Chatham County, Georgia, Savannah River. 9th September 1973. Sunday. A UFO was seen to land in a Cemetery by several youths. Out of it came ten big black hairy dogs which raced around the Cemetery before returning to their craft. The UFO had extinguished its lights on landing. Intergalactic Hounds. The return of Anubis ? UFO dogs?

Spalding County, Georgia. 9th September 1973. A strange object was seen hovering over a house. It had two red lights, descended slowly to earth and then vanished.

Griffon, Spalding County, Georgia. 9th September 1973. A golden egg fell slowly onto the lawn of the Res Canton house in the Orchard Hill area. The object twisted as it fell and there was a sharp report in the sky and a cloud of smoke as it touched the ground, vanishing in smoke and an explosion as it landed. The object had vanished by the time that it had landed but the soil remained extremely hot for an unusually long period afterwards. Four hours later the temperature at the spot was still three hundred degrees Fahrenheit.

Quartz Hill, near Lancaster, Los Angeles County, California. 17th September 1973. Two young people were in a car when the headlights showed up a Bigfoot standing at the edge of the driveway. The creature had matted hair and footprints were later found.

Greensburg, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. 21st September 1973. A group of ten boys told police that they had seen a tan-coloured Bigfoot in the woods. Hair samples were found as well as footprints and the boys saw the creature again during the search. Three-toed prints were discovered that were deeply impressed into the soft earth and were fourteen inches long by seven and a half inches wide.

Saint Joseph, Buchanon County, Missouri. 21st September 1973. Friday. 10.45 pm. The witness was looking out of their front window when a strange flying craft approached at treetop level. The object was a brilliant red and blue bright light and passed over the

garage and house and settled above the lawn about six feet from above the garage roof high. There was no sound and the sighting lasted six minutes. The witness was petrified and the UFO hovered perfectly still for a minute or two and then started to rotate. Then a sort of ribbed shield came into view which extended ten inches from the side of the craft rising up and slanting inwards towards the transparent dome. The craft was circular.

Brignoles, Var, France. 23rd September 1973. Sunday. Tens of thousands of little toads and nothing else fell from out of the sky during a freak storm. Why only little toads? Why only little toads in France and frogs everywhere else? Did the French have a first preference for toadfalls so that the rest of us had to be content with frogfalls?

Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. 23rd September 1973. At 9.30 pm two girls were waiting for a lift in a country area when they saw a white, furry creature with bright red eyes that was seven to eight feet tall. What was unusual about this Bigfoot was that it was carrying a luminous sphere in its hand or paw. The girls ran home in shock and told the father of one of them who went into the woods to find the creature. He was away for an hour and forbade anyone to go into the woods. At the same time several people in the area saw a stationary object like an aeroplane above the woods that was shining a bright beam of light down into the trees. After this event the father acquired a book of prophecies and often talked about the end of the world.

Greensburg, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. 24th September 1973. Two boys reported seeing a Bigfoot asleep on a pile of grass clippings but when they returned with a group of adults the creature had gone. It was certainly busy around Greensburg.

Greensburg, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. 24th September 1973. A boy that was delivering newspapers saw a tall tan-coloured Bigfoot walking with a stooped posture. The boy stated that the creature appeared to be walking as if it were drunk.

Sydney, Colleton County, South Carolina. September, 26th 1973. A non-human entity was seen on several occasions. The

hominoid had red glowing eyes in a grey face and pointed ears and a hooked nose as well as long hair . One hand was missing and the creature walked with a limp. Amazingly it could leap forty to fifty feet at a time. The creature had a medallion on its chest that it seemed to be using for communicating. There were many witnesses from the 21st to 26th of September including a radio disc- jockey and his friends who saw it. One of the witnesses fired five or six shots at it. Previously volcanic ash from a possibly nonexistent volcano fell at Summerville near here in 1876 .

Beaver County, Pennsylvania. 26th September 1973. Two teenage girls saw a seven to eight foot tall Bigfoot with white hair. This particular creature was running into the woods whilst holding a luminous sphere in one of its' hands. Is it getting weirder? This same creature and its luminous toy was previously seen only three days before in Westmoreland County, also in Pennsylvania.

Barnsley, Gloucestershire, England. September 1973. A three kilogramme ice mass fell from the sky.

Penn, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. September 1973. Three women in a car saw a UFO land. The UFO was large, metallic and rectangular and a ramp came down from it and down this ramp came three Hairy Hominoids that were seven feet tall. They ran into the woods and the UFO took off. Were they delivering biological probes?

Tabor City, Columbus County, North Carolina. late September 1973. The family of Rose Williamson were living in a trailer park four miles north of Tabor City. Several times they saw two Spacecreatures roaming around the neighborhood. They were seven to eight feet tall. And were dressed in brown shirts with black pants that were ragged at the bottom. They had also been seen in the area the previous year. A tall Hairy Hominoid was also seen that had big red eyes that glowed in the dark.

Albany, Clinton County, Kentucky. September 1973. Many individual farmer witnesses saw a Hairy Hominoid with a long black bushy tail. The creature also had its mate and cub with it on one occasion. The creature was three feet tall at the shoulders when

walking on all fours and six feet tall when walking upright on two legs. The tail was catlike and it also had mule like ears, an Apish-human-like face and it left three-toed tracks. The longtailed creature was also seen to be eating scraps by houses' backdoors.

Albany, Clinton County, Kentucky. September 1973. Rick Hall saw a catlike animal that was very cunning, agile and strong and left ten to fifteen feet between footprints. The creature could toss around a 300 pound sow with ease and had wiped out two herds of pigs, a calf and a dog. All wildlife had suddenly moved off the Mountain. Dogs would not track it and the tracks were 3-toed. Rick saw the Hairy Hominoid with a long black bushy tail also had its mate and cub with it on one occasion. It was three feet tall at the shoulders when walking on all fours and six feet tall when walking upright on two legs. The tail was catlike and it also had mule like ears, an Apish-Human like face and left three toed tracks.

Albany, Clinton County, Kentucky. September 1973. An aunt of Rick Hall's girlfriend saw ananimal eating old table scraps outside her backdoor. She shot at it six times with a pistol and seventeen times with .22 rifle but mysteriously missed at close range. The animal then ran 100 yards away and sat on its haunches at the edge of a cornfield and watched the witness. The creature finally vanished when the aunt's husband went after it.

Latrobe, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. September 1973. A catlike creature that seemed to have its hands or paws turned on backwards was seen.

Near Latrobe, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. September 1973. A woman was woken at 2.00 am and saw a dog attacking a Bigfoot which then broke clear and ran away with tremendous leaps. It's not very often that the dog wins. And what relationship is there to the cat creature also seen in the area? Are they one and the same? Throw in luminous spheres and UFOs and it gets quite interesting. Are we still talking psychological camouflage? Meaning that the more absurd the disguise the more unbelievable the witness?

Woodinville, King County, Washington State. September 1973. A man met a six to seven foot tall Bigfoot that was running

down the road towards him with its arms up in the air. Was it trying to get his attention? What happened next? Did they dance or did the man run back as fast as he could to where he had come from?

Lancaster, Los Angeles County, California. September 1973. Neil Forna and Rich Engels were looking for a hairy hominoid. At the end of Avenue J. Neil discovered a neat pyramidal pile of rocks and felt an overbearing sense of hostility. Then Neil saw a creature nearby that was seven feet tall and with a lean build and shaggy black hair. The manbeast also had a conical head. Three toed footprints were found that were fifteen inches long.

Frederick, Frederick County, Maryland.. Autumn. October 1973. Mike Bershad was driving on Route 40 heading for Baltimore. He had been visiting his girlfriend. Suddenly he was overwhelmed by a feeling that he was being watched. It took a long time to go home and he wished that his car could go faster. Mike could not exactly remember whether he had seen a light in the sky or had pulled the car over for no known reason but was disturbed by this. Under regressive hypnosis Bershad remembered that he had pulled over and got out of the car. Some black clad figures with chalky putty white skin then emerged from behind a fence and then placed a brass clamp over his shoulder that held his head in place. The brass clamp was connected to a Flying Saucer. Bershad was then led up a ramp into the humming craft. After walking around for a while he found himself lying on a table in a round white room Mike remembered that he was wearing a kind of nappy. A round metal bulb which was extended on an arm from the ceiling seemed to soothe him and all sorts of blades and other instruments stuck out of it and one of them dug into his back painfully. Then the Hominoids pushed a tube into his stomach and stirrups grabbed his thighs before lifting and spreading his legs while a Hominoid examined what was between them. The Hominoids are quite fascinated with our genitalia.

Rainbow Lake, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. 1st October 1973. John Hanson, 68, saw two UFOs land onto Rainbow Lake. There were other individual witnesses as well. Remember, they landed on the lake and not into the lake.

In the Doctor Rock area near Big Flat in Curry County near Brookings in Oregon Mr. Rick Blagden, a hunter, saw a dark coloured barrel chested Bigfoot that was six foot plus tall and watching him from a close-standing position. After watching Rick for a while the creature slowly walked away. Are the west coast Bigfeet normal creatures, of sorts, and the east coast ones, especially in Pennsylvania, visitors? Or are they all visitors? Some better at using their camouflage than others? This was early in October 1973.

Galveston, Cass County, Indiana. early October 1973. A sandy coloured haircovered Hominoid was seen watching a fisherman on a lake. The witness was Jeff Martin or Jim Mays, one name could be a pseudonym, who was only twenty feet away. The Hairy Hominoid approached the witness and touched the witness's shoulder and then ran away in leaps and bounds. The witness heard its feet slapping on the ground. The manbeast was very fast. Soon after a glowing bronze object rose up from behind some trees a short distance away. We do not know what the witness's reaction was though! Cheeky Chewbacca!

Galveston, Cass County, Indiana. early October 1973. Jeff Martin, the original witness from the previous sighting where the sandy coloured Hairy Hominoid was seen to touch a Fisherman, was with his fiancee, her father and two friends, when they saw the Hairy Hominoid again. They threw rocks at it but they seemed to have no effect on it. Was eight to nine feet tall and standing motionless in the tall growth. The witnesses had originally seen a strange white light low in the sky.

Bruceville, Dyer County, Tennessee. 2nd October 1973. 10.00 pm. Tuesday. Otis West and Doug Viar saw an object in the sky that had one red, one white and one green flashing light. The luminous object landed in a field and then would come up from behind trees. It looked like an orange ball and had strobe-like flashing.

Tupelo, Lee County, Mississippi. 3rd October 1973. A Deputy Sheriff and four Park Rangers saw a hovering UFO that was the size of a two-bedroom house and had red, green and yellow lights on it. Incidentally Tupelo was Elvis Presley's birthplace.

Simi Valley, Ventura County, California. 4th October 1973. Gary Chopic saw a triangular object hovering in a cloud of dust near the Simi Freeway. Inside a rotating transparent plastic bubble on top of the triangular object was a Hominoid in a silver wet suit. It glanced at Chopic who then leaped from sight. The bubble began to rotate faster as it went into the object. There was a whirring sound as a fog engulfed it and it disappeared. There is that convenient fog again.

Montgomery County, Ohio. 4th October 1973. A Police Officer saw an oblong light covered with lights stationary in the sky at treetop level for several minutes. The witness tried to shine a spotlight on itand it then swooped him before taking off straight up only after witness turned off his light.

El Centro, Imperial County, California. 5th October 1973. It was evening and a retired Teacher and their daughter was driving home in San Diego. They saw a Greyhound bus and several cars that were pulled up to the side of the Highway. They then saw a group of people standing by the side of the road who were watching a flying disc surrounded by a glistening vapour. It vanished at 1,200 feet and vapour drifted towards the ground. After a minute or two it evaporated but none hit the ground. Is the fog part of the rematerializing and dematerializing process? In earlier times this would have been called transmogrification.

Saint Mathias-sur-Richelieu, Quebec, Canada. 6th October 1973. A man and wife saw a bright spotlight bouncing over the ground and thought they were cattle rustlers. Next morning he watched an orange-yellow dome-shaped tent hover near a cloud of smoke one quarter of a mile away. Later he saw what appeared to be a small bulldozer a quarter of the size of the UFO and five scouts near it heading towards a spring. They wore bright yellow clothes and helmets and ran between the two objects. Afterwards the grass was found matted at the landing site.

Petal, Forrest County, Missouri. 9th October 1973. Constable Charlie Delk chased a UFO for over thirty miles. The chase was interrupted when the car and its radio both went dead at the same time and then started up again. The object vanished after doing a double flip. The object had at first been seen hovering over

Petal High School. It was top-shaped and had yellow lights all the way around it. Near the Jones-Forrest County line it slowed down and some lights came out of its side like blowtorches. Then it went north toward Tallahalla Swamp and the car died.

Avery Estates, Saint Tammany Parish, New Orleans. Louisianna. 10th October 1973. Several witnesses saw a UFO hovering over a Housing Estate. Radio, television and citizen band radio were effected. Jimmy Fisher saw a big silvery hamburger-shaped UFO hovering 400 to 500 feet above his house. Fifteen or more witnesses were watching the craft including a Police unit including Lieutenant Robert Lonardo and Captain Huey Farrell. Lonardo had a tape-recorder and switched it on when the UFO made a noise like a generator hum that was rising in pitch and intense energy. The noise was a cross between tyres at high speed and noise inside a tornado. There were several sightings over the next few days.

Pascagoula, Pascagoula River, Jackson County, Mississippi. 11th October 1973. Thursday. There were individual sightings of hovering UFOs in the Pascagoula area.

Connorsville, Fayette County, Indiana. 11th October 1973. 7.30 pm. Bill Tremper and fifty others saw an oval object cross the sky. It hovered over a restricted area which was a Government owned ammunition dump. The object was a pale yellow colour and there was a segmented compartment on its' bottom which was seen as it settled gently to the ground. Then it was hidden for thirty minutes before rising and taking off to the northeast.

Hartwell, Hart County, Georgia. 11th October 1973. A former Methodist Minister was driving along when he saw a landed UFO on the road in front of him. He also saw silversuited white-haired occupants.

Tanner Williams, Mobile County, Alabama. 11th October 1973. A three year old boy told his mother that he had been playing with a nice Monster that had wrinkled grey skin and pointed ears. October 11 was certainly getting busy! When we look at the events later that same day in the same area could we safely assume that this wrinkled grey man was possibly an alien?

Laurel, Franklin County, Indiana. 11th October 1973. 8.00 pm. Randi Stevens, Joel Burns, and three others spotted a UFO like two saucers joined at the rim. The bottom was divided into three equal segments and it hovered until a truckdriver climbed into his cab and blew his horn.

Pascagoula, Pascagoula River, Jackson County, Mississippi. 11th October 1973. It was 9.00 pm on a Thursday and Charles Hickson, 42 or 45, and Calvin Parker, nineteen, were fishing on a pier on the west bank of the Pascagoula River in Pascagoula. A bright blue light attracted their attention when a strange zipping noise filled the air and a luminous silvery saucer was seen to land 40 feet from the pier that the two men were on. It made a whirring noise and was blue grey and hovering one foot above the river. There was no wind or blast from it and it was eight feet across and eight and a half feet high. It had two portholes on one side and no seams or rivets and had oscillating lights. One end of the egg-shaped object opened and three hominoids floated out of it. They were pale and fuzzy and ghostlike and were five feet tall, naked and with their skin hanging in folds like an elephants's skin. There were no eyes but a narrow slit and there were sharp pronounced noses and no lips. The hominoids had long arms that ended in lobsterlike claws and oddly enough the legs looked fused together. The hominoids legs stayed together and did not move. They made a buzzing sound. Two of the hominoids approached and grabbed Hickson and took him to the ship. Parker fainted. Both men later found themselves on board the ship. The had moved whilst they were unconscious. Whilst Parker remained unconcious Hickson could only move his eyes as he was laid down in midair. An optical device like an eye came out of the wall and examined him. No pain was felt and Parker floated. The eye scanned the front of Hicksons body who was in a separate room to Parker and was examined lying face down. The hominoids turned him over and he was moved to a 45 degree angle and the eye still examined him.When he was handled the hominoids were very gentle. At one point he was left alone in the room. The hominoids then returned and took him back to the original spot where they had been on the pier. He seemed to float down. Parker was returned at

the same time and could hardly speak. The UFO vanished. The hominoids hands were like pincers or claws and they seemed to act more like robots rather than sentient beings. There were also independent sightings of UFOs over Pascagoula that night as well as the rest of Jackson County.

Pascagoula, Pascagoula River, Jackson County, Mississippi. 11th October 1973. 9.00 pm. Thursday. The same night as the abduction of Parker and Hickson Mr Larry Booth who ran a service station near the Pascagoula River was at his home when he saw an object drifting in the air at thirty to forty miles per hour. It had lights all around it and was spinning and was so close that had it been a helicopter it would have jarred everybody in the neighborhood. There was no sound coming from it at all.

Burbank, Los Angeles, California. 11th October 1973. Two small children reported a buzzing landed UFO. Hominoids descended from it and invited the older boy into the craft but the boy was afraid. The dog was barking throughout the sighting.

Berea, Giles County, Tennessee. 12th October 1973. James Cline was wakened by barking dogs. A farm family saw blinking lights and Cline saw a creature with a glowing white head cross the road fifty feet in front of him. Tracks from the Hominoid and marks from the UFO were found the next day.

Longview, Gregg County, Texas. Mid-October 1973. Silver strands of unknown material fell from the sky. UFOs were seen in the area as well.

On Interstate 90, between Biloxi, Mississippi, and Gulfport, Mississippi on 15th October 1973 a taxidriver reported that his car had been stalled by a blue UFO that had landed in front of him. As he sat staring at it he heard a tapping at his windshield and saw a crablike claw and two shiny spots. The Pascagoula Hominoids are back? It was only four days after the Pascagoula sightings.

Washington Parish, Saint Landry County, Louisianna. 15th October 1973. Sheriffs Deputies chased five red orange objects through a twelve mile stretch of woods. When one of the Deputies turned on his patrol lights the object appeared to descend and

approach the Police cruiser. The UFO swooped and scared the Officer who put out his lights after which the UFO then took off.

Huntington, Huntington County, Indiana. 15th October 1973. Dusk. The Farmer's wife was in a car in front of the farmer in his truck when they were chased by a UFO. When they got to their home it hovered over their barn before taking off by flying off at an unbelievable speed.

Langford Budville, near Wellington, Somerset, England. 16th October 1973. 11.15 pm. A female witness, 33, was travelling in a car on B3187. Suddenly a light appeared in a field to her right to the southwest and the car started failing with the headlights going out. The car coasted to a halt and the witness got out and looked under her bonnet. She heard a faint humming noise and the glow was still in the field. The witness was scared and slammed the bonnet down. Suddenly she felt a force hitting her shoulder which pushed her downwards. She then saw a tall metallic man and lost consciousness. The tall robot had a light flashing on its head. There was timeloss and she briefly recalled being outside a metal disc with a flat base and a dome on top. A yellowish glow issued from the windows and the woman woke to find herself in a room strapped down to a table. There was a metallic man there like a Robot who was standing in a corner. Three normal height men wearing skullcaps, facemasks and light blue apron-like clothes stood next to her whilst the third performed a medical examination all over her body by moving glowing different coloured cubes on a guiderail around the bed. A fairskinned round-eyed man did the examination. He had an instrument in his hand which moved over her body. The witness was naked and the room was icy cold. A pencil-like device was used to prod her fingernails and blood samples were taken. A suction device was placed over her reproductive organs causing a pulling sensation. She felt sick and had a sore throat. One man returned, after they had left her, stared at her lower regions and placed a small pin in her thigh which made the witness go numb. She was paralysed and her eyes were closed. She was then raped. Immediately after this the pin was removed and she was helped off

the table by the men. Later the witness came to fully clothed and standing next to her car which started again. The witness eventually got home at 2.30 am.

Drumright, Creek County, Oklahoma. 16th October 1973. Monday. William Hatchett and his wife Donna Hatchett were travelling on the Highway when they spotted a bright blue light to the south which was coming closer and began pacing the car. The light began descending and came towards them. Near the front of the truck was a blinding white light making a low pitched hum. When Donna climbed out of the truck William warned her to come back. She had begged William to stop the truck. She came back but got out twice more. When she returned Hatchett tried to escape. The UFO flew off in the opposite direction, gaining altitude but not much speed. The witnesses reported the pacing light to the Police in Drumright. The witnesses believed that the occupants of the UFO knew what they were thinking.

Albany, Athens County, Ohio. 16th October 1973. 7.30 pm. Monday. Mary Geddis, 21, was returning to her trailer home when she saw a tall ghostlike thing 1,000 feet away that was hovering fifty feet above the ground. It was like a person with a close-fitting sheet wrapped around it and it was four feet tall and thin with no limbs visible. The body was straight and there was a white light jetting about behind it. The light passed a side window and kept getting closer and closer. As the witness turned away the light flew low over a field and faded away. The light was twenty feet in diameter and hovering at twenty-five to thirty feet. Mary was still standing next her car when Joe Ben-Israel, her defacto, returned home. The light was also seen by the neighbours Chuck and Rhonda. Joe went outside to talk to them and just then Mary saw a little aqua thing looking in around the corner of the trailer door. It was like a little electric man and stared at Mary for ten seconds. The little man had spiky things at the top and sides of its' head and was 2.5 feet tall with stumpy arms but no legs were visible. The eyes were unblinking. Oddly enough the creature was almost transparent. There were many individual witnesses of the UFO .

Saint Joseph, Champaign County, Illinois. 16th October 1973. Four youths, Bill Duncan, Bob Summers, Daryl Mowry and Craig Flenniken, encountered a hairy Gorilla-like creature on the road south of town. Originally they stopped their car to investigate what they thought was a campfire near the bridge on Salt Fork. One of the boys lit a match that clearly showed the five foot tall creature only fifteen feet away. The witnesses fled.

Dayton, Montgomery County, Ohio. 16th October 1973. There were reports of a flashing UFO in the area. One was reported to have landed and killed a couple of cows.

Peetersburg Pike, near Boston, Summit County, Ohio. 16th October 1973. There were reports of a flashing hovering oblong object with blinking lights in the area. One was reported to have landed and killed a couple of cows. Does this sound like a repeat? It probably is.

Chattanooga, Hamilton County, Tennessee. 17th October 1973. A thirty to forty foot long by ten foot wide cigar-shaped flying object was seen by more than two dozen witnesses including the Police. Police Sergeant Lester Shell, 47, and Patrolman Harry Jarret, 35, got to within 100 yards of it as it was hovering twenty feet above the ground. It glowed a brilliant blue-white more intense than any airplane. Eventually it took off silently and slowly and straight up.

Lehi, Utah County, Utah. 17th October 1973. Ms Pat Roach, a divorcee, and her children Bonnie Roach, 13, and Debbie Roach, 6. Just after Midnight Pat was awakened when two of her daughters told her that Spacemen had been in the house. She disbelieved them though they checked out the area and neighborhood. They then spent the night with friends. Under hypnosis two years later she recalled that two smallish Hominoids were standing near the couch when she woke up. They reached down, touched her arms and lifted her up. She saw some of the children in the room struggling with the other Hominoids. They were lifted slowly and then were then floating in the waiting craft. Inside the ship Pat was separated from the children and taken to a metal table. She seemed to float as she was given a gynaecological examination. She was questioned about her past and her emotions and shown some technology. Pat was then

given her clothes and told to dress. Her daughter Debbie said that they had been on a machine run by an Indian girl. Debbie also saw several of the neighbours standing in line to get on the ship. Bonnie remembered her mother being examined and remembered seeing a human Doctor working with the Aliens. He had regular ears. The Hominoids were small with large heads, big eyes, pasty white faces and long three fingered hands. They wore shiny suits like uniforms and a cap or helmet hid the top of their heads. They had small brown belts with chest straps that held small packs and they all wore gloves. One female had long hair and wore a long skirt and a headband. The human was balding and greying. Is this a posible shared hallucination? Except that you can't share them? Is this a possible shared self-created dominating reality? Or a fusion of several different self-created realities?

Watauga, Washington County, Tennessee. 17th October 1973. A copper-coloured UFO was seen hovering just above the ground. A tall creature with claw-like hands and wide blinking eyes reached out to grab two children.

Falkville, Morgan County, Alabama. 17th October 1973. Wednesday. 10.00 pm. Police Chief Jeff Greenhaw was in his patrol car responding to a woman in a house who had telephoned him to come and look at a Spaceship with flashing lights that had landed in a field west of the city. Jeff took a camera. A landed UFO with an attendant was reported in the backyard of the woman’s house. Jeff had seen the UFO on his way to investigate. The UFO was on the side of the road and the Hominoid was like the metal Mercury. The light reflected off different angles as it walked and it looked like it was made of tinfoil type stuff. The witness photographed the Hominoid four times and turned on the blue flashing light on the roof of the patrol car. The Hominoid then dashed off, walking stiffly like a robot and moving very fast. Later Jeff’s house burnt down and his car blew up. A photograph of the Hominoid had been taken.

Highway 29, near Danielsville, Madison County, Georgia. 17th October 1973. Paul Brown saw a bright light making a swishing sound pass over his car. He was forced to stop his car as the coneshaped UFO landed on the road 300 feet in front of him. The

panic-stricken witness jammed on the brakes and skidded to a halt. Two creatures wearing silver suits and white gloves then appeared. Paul grabbed his pistol and stepped out of his car to challenge the oncoming beings. When they spotted the witness they returned to their craft and took off. Brown fired several shots from his revolver at them. They then re-entered the craft and took off back into the sky again with a whooshing noise after shutting off its lights.

Chatham, Pittsylvania County, Virginia. 18th October 1973. Two youths reported that they were chased by a white Hominoid three or four feet tall with a large head and no eyes which ran sideways. A hazy green cloud was seen drifting away and there were UFO reports in the area.

Savannah, Chatham County, Georgia, Savannah River. 18th October 1973. A small Hominoid was seen standing on the side of the road outside town. Dozens of cars zipped by but none of them stopped. This was during a UFO flap in the area.

Shreveport, Caddo County, Louisianna. 18th October 1973. Angel hair fell from a clear sky. Glistening fibres were festooning trees and powerlines during a UFO flap.

Ruston, Lincoln County, Louisianna. 18th October 1973. Angel hair fell from a clear sky. Glistening fibres were festooning trees and powerlines during a UFO flap. Shreveport is 104 kilometres from Ruston. They were both maifesting the same phenomena.

Spring Hill, Webster County. Louisianna. 18th October 1973. Angel hair fell from a clear sky. Glistening fibres were festooning trees and powerlines during a UFO flap. Spring Hill is 65 kilometres northeast of Shreveport and 92 kilometres northwest of Ruston.

Noblesville, Hamilton County, Indiana. 18th October 1973. Police Patrolman Herchel Fueston saw a cigar-shaped object with a row of portholes just before Midnight above the Morse Reservoir. The aerial object briefly descended to treetop level and then took off.

Copeland, Surrey County, North Carolina. 18th October 1973. A farm couple saw an oval-shaped landed UFO near their home. A small Hominoid in a gold jumpsuit was seen moving near it.

Between Columbus and Cleveland Ohio on the night of 18th October 1973 Lt. Colonel Larry Coyle and the crew of a U. S. Army utility helicopter saw a UFO. At first it appeared to be an aircraft with a bright red light that demonstrated erratic manouvres that was at first seen to the helicopters west and then to the east. Later the UFO was observed approaching the helicopter on a perpendicular course and was travelling at around 600 knots. Pilot in Command Coyle radioed Mansfield Approach Control on VHF radio and requested any information on high performance aircraft in the area. His call sign was agknowledged with a request for the message to be repeated. Nothing further was received. No communication was established. Coyne anticipated impact with the UFO. Later during the encounter Coyne noticed that while the helicopter was set for a 600 metre per minute descent the vertical velocity indicator showed that they were in fact climbing at one thousand feet per minute! He checked this by looking out of his window checking the ground to see that he was actually climbing. During this keytones and channel tones were heard on the radio but communication could not be established. The helicopter was bathed in green light coming from the craft which was fifty to 60 feet long and grey and metallic with no wings. Coyne noticed that his instrument panel magnetic compass was spinning. The encounter ended at an altitude of 3800 feet when a bump was felt and the UFO moved away. Coyne was terrified and at no time was there any other noise than that of the helicopter.

Ashburn, Turner County, Georgia. 19th October 1973. A woman's car lost its' power steering and brakes and the engine died causing it to coast to a stop. Then a small Hominoid in metallic clothes appeared. The hominoid had a bubble head with rectangular eyes and moved around the woman's car as if inspecting it. The homioid then vanished. There was a UFO flap at the time.

Covedale, West Cincinatti, Hamilton County, Ohio. 21st October 1973. Sunday. 2.30 am. Mrs Rose lived in a trailer court and got out from her bed to get a drink of water. There was an intense light coming through the windows that attracted her attention and Mrs. Rose opened the curtains. She saw a row of six individual lights forming an arc six feet from her window that were a silvery-blue

colour, self luminous and hovering four feet off the ground. No light was cast on the ground below though. Mrs. Rose then saw another light further out over the carpark that resembled a seven foot tall bell-shaped vessel and to her amazement she saw an apelike creature inside it. The light moved to the rear of a parked car as if doing something to it. Mrs. Rose then dashed into her son Carl's bedroom. The creature was standing in the light 35 feet from the car and she could see that it was grey in colour and looking at a warehouse building. The face was featureless except for a downward sloping snout and it had no neck. The manbeasts' arms were moving up and down stiffly and the elbows never bent. It looked like a hairy robot. Mrs. Rose phoned the Police and heard a loud boom noise when the UFO took off.

Middletown, Orange County, New Jersey. 22nd October 1973. A sixteen year old girl saw a Bigfoot with what appeared to be two of its young standing in her front garden.

Hartford City, Blackford County, Indiana. 22nd October 1973. Monday. Debbie Carney saw two creatures in silver suits cross the road in front of her car. She raced past them but did not recall seeing a craft. This was fifty minutes before the Donathan sighting.

Hartford City, Blackford County, Indiana. 22nd October 1973. Monday. Mr and Mrs De Wayne Donathan were in their car when they saw a pair of four foot tall Hominoids ahead on the road. They had to stop the car to avoid hitting them. The Hominoids moved slowly and clumsily and the witnesses lurched their car thirty feet from them and then sped off. The Donathans reported to the matter to the Police.

Hartford City, Blackford County, Indiana. 22nd October 1973. 9.45 pm. Monday. Gary Flatter and Deputy Sheriff Ed Townsend were in their patrolcar on State Road 26 when they had to suddenly brake hard to avoid hitting seven rabbits, a raccoon, a possum and several cats which were crossing the road. There was also a highpitched noise at the time. The animals had emerged from a nearby field. Flatter got out to investigate and glanced over a hedge after the Deputy Sheriff had gone back to town. A pair of four foot tall men were standing on the other side of the hedge. They were

moving clumsily and wearing silversuits and they hhey had egg-shaped heads and were wearing gasmasks. The field had just been ploughed and the hominoids were ascending into the air and then descending again and were doing this very slowly and eventually they flew off. Strange heel prints were found in the area and occasionally a weird highpitched noise was heard as well. Flatter was answering the call from the Donathan family.

Sudbury, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. 22nd October 1973. A woman saw a shining globular UFO in the sky at the same time that she saw sparkling fibres on the wires and leaves. The woman collected them and put samples of them in a sealed jar in her refrigerator. Analysis showed that it was not spiderwebs and its' origin was unknown. The UFO vanished to the west in a clear sky and the sighting lasted half an hour. The fibres were sticky and became entangled when disturbed. In time the fibres shrank away or evaporated and no remains were found in the sealed bottle. Analysis at the University of Massachusetts confirmed that it was not spiderwebs.

Skyquakes struck Pennsylvania, Maryland, West Virginia, Ohio and Indiana on 24th October 1973 at 9.00 pm when windows were rattled over a wide area. No earthquakes were reported.

North West Cape, Western Australia. 25th October 1973. 7.30 pm. A Lieutenant Commander in the Royal Australian Navy saw a large black airborne object eight kilometres away at six hundred metres altitude. It then sped to the north at high speed. A U. S. Navy Captain had also seen the same UFO at an altitude of three hundred metres. North West Cape is home to a powerful American listening station.

Uniontown, near Greensburg, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. 25th October 1973. Thursday. 9.00 pm. Fifteen people saw a hovering red ball of light which landed in a field. The ball of light was the size of a barn and dome-shaped. A man and twin ten year old boys went to investigate the strange light that maade a noise like a lawnmower. One of the boys then saw a pair of eight foot tall Hominoids with glowing green eyes. The male witness fired a gun at them. There was also a smell of burning rubber and sulphur. The

creatures whined together and were immune to gunfire and eventually the smell of Sulphur filled the air. The witnesses became physically distressed, lightheaded and had difficulty breathing. Then the older male witness temporarily went “animal” before passing out exhausted after running around the field growling as well as attacking two investigating witnesses. Other reports state that the man and the twins were watching the sphere when they saw two Bigfeet walking by a fence. Take your pick. It is not the first time for either combination, especially in Pennsylvania. Incidentally on 26th November 1956 a fireball had crashed into the same township and hit a gasoline line.

Skaneatles, Onondaga County, New York. 27th October 1973. Two men fishing in a Lake were disturbed by a large stone falling near them which was followed by a second and then a third falling stone. Each stone was progressively larger.They searched the locality with their torches and found nothing. A rain of small pebbles forced them to pack up and followed them as they ran to their car. Later, when they stopped to change their clothes a rock shower started again and also happened when they later stopped for a drink. They were bombarded as they left the bar. As they parted company in front of one of their homes the stones fell in torrents. Had anyone else seen or felt these stone falls? Were they game to report the fact? Was it one large shower that the men were actually traversing that only appeared to be selective at the time? There are no other witnesses though which one would expect if it were a geographically lengthened area of occurrence.

On 27th October 1973 the state of Florida was shaken by a skyquake that shook buildings in four counties. This was three days after skyquakes had struck Pennsylvania, Maryland, West Virginia, Ohio and Indiana on 24th October at 9.00 pm when windows were rattled over a wide area. Earthquakes are rare in Florida due to its limestone foundation that cushions shocks.

Also on 27th October 1973 a building was hit by a falling meteorite in Canon City in Fremont County in Colorado. Had invisible meteorites or somesuch been causing the skyquakes?

Villa Bordeau, El Cholo, near Bahia Blanca, Argentina. 28th October 1973. 1.00 am. Dionisio Llanca, 25, a truckdriver, was fixing a flat tyre when the ground around him brightened up with a blue glow. Suddenly he was struck by a yellow beam of light that paralysed him. Then from nearby three entities approached him. They all had long blonde hair and elongated slanted eyes and wore tightfitting grey coveralls with boots and gloves. They were of normal height and had squeaky voices. Dionisio felt something prick his finger and then felt at peace. He was carried onto a strange craft on a beam of light and a blood sample was taken from his finger. Dionisio passed out and woke up three days later in a vacant field. He was taken to Hospital and was found to have traumatism of his skull and right temporal forehead along with total Amnesia.

Albany, Clinton County, Kentucky. Late October 1973. Gary Pierce, 18, was chased off a mountain by a mystery animal. Gary had to be placed in Hospital for hysteria rather than for any injuries. He recalled seeing a Hairy Hominoid with a long black bushy tail. The manbeast with the tail also had its mate and cub with it on one occasion. The hairy creature was three feet tall at the shoulders when walking on all fours and six feet tall when walking upright on two legs and the tail was Catlike though it also had mule-like ears and an Apish-Human-like face. The creature left three toed tracks.

Albany, Clinton County, Kentucky. late October 1973. Charlie Stern, a farmer, saw an animal prowling around his barn. Charlie opened fire apparently wounding the animal and tracked it to a cave which he chose not to enter. The sightings subsided after this. A Hairy Hominoid with a long black bushy tail was seen in the area. It also had its mate and cub with it on one occasion. It was three feet tall at the shoulders when walking on all fours and six feet tall when walking upright on two legs. The tail was catlike and it also had mule-like ears, an Apish Human-like face and left three toed tracks.

Santa Cruz, Santa Cruz County, California. October 1973. There were a number of reports of a silver and black hovering UFO that was flying just 150 feet above the town. Mr Sig McGill was attracted to the object by the strange noise it was making and as it flew down Almar Avenue, it turned right and vanished behind some

trees. There were so many sightings that evening that the Police kept a special log just for sightings of it alone.

Carteret, Normandy, France. October 1973. 7.00 pm. twenty miles from Cherbourg. Noel Jean, 18, saw three yellow spheres in a staggered formation over a beach. They were hovering twelve to fifteen feet above the ground and their lights went on and off as it followed the car. Pacing. The witnesses stopped the car to get out and look at it and all of the lights belonged to the one craft.

Near Midland, Beaver County, Pennsylvania. October 1973 Autumn. A woman saw a Bigfoot with glowing green eyes. There were other reports of a strange animal in the area from other witnesses and to make it uniquely Pennsylvanian there were also UFO sightings with landing sites and three-toed footprints.

New Buffalo, Berrien County, Michigan. October 1973. A Hairy Hominoid was seen on several occasions.

Near Seven Persons in Alberta, Canada, there were sightings of a Bigfoot with reddish-brown fur walking along Seven Persons Creek during October 1973.

Fort Calhoun, Washington County, Nebrask. October 1973. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Massillon, Stark County, Ohio. October 1973. A seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid with a strong smell was seen and smelt by several independent witnesses.

Branksome, Dorset. England. October 1973. A giant cat was seen.

Goffstown, Hillsboro County, New Hampshire. 1st November 1973. Florence Dow heard a thump on her porch and on going out to investigate she saw a Hominoid in a black coat with a hat pulled over its eyes on it. The Hominoid's face was hidden by what appeared to be masking tape. She definitely thought that it was not human.

Perry, Wyoming County, New York. 1st November 1973. Thursday. Mrs Wanda Jones looked out of her kitchen window and was stunned to see a rotating orange coloured object hovering five feet above the ground. The object was the size of a double car

garage and emitted a loud buzzing noise. Wanda gathered her children and fled to a neighbours house.

Pinardville, near Goffstown, Hillsboro County, New Hampshire. 2nd November 1973. 2.45 AM. Mrs Lyndia Morel was driving along Route 114 when saw a bright yellow Star to her left that was pacing her. Descending directly in front of her was a bright orange glowing honeycomb-like aerial object with a spherical shape that had an oval window. At the same time it was making a highpitched buzzing noise and Lyndia felt her body tingling as if she was going to sleep. Then a strange pulling force took over her body. She then saw a figure staring at her from a transparent section of the hovering craft that was covered with wrinkled grey skin and had large slanted eyes like cat. The body was darker than the face. Lyndia then heard in her head telepathy “Don’t be afraid”. There was a short point where she experienced loss of memory and then suddenly realised that her car was travelling at high speed and she was convinced that she was about to be captured. Her hands seemed to be stuck to the steering wheel but Lyndia covered her eyes and yanked the car wheel and swerved across the road onto the lawn of Mr and Mrs Beaudoin who sheltered her and also saw the craft in the distance along with Officer Daniel Jubinville who had responded to the call from the Beaudoin’s. When he had arrived he had turned off the lights and engine of Lyndia’s car which suggested that it had been abandoned quickly. He also noted in his report that the witness was badly frightened by something.

Goffstown, Hillsboro County, New Hampshire. 4th November 1973. Mr Rex Snow and his female German Shepherd bitch “Miko". Just after Midnight Rex ordered the dog to attack two silversuited Hominoids who were cavorting in his brightly lit backyard. “Miko” bounded to thirty feet from them, stopped, growled and slunk back past her surprised owner and lay down inside the house whining and clearly frightened. Rex had a .38 calibre pistol but was shaking too much to hold it and followed the dog into the house from where he watched the Hominoids through a window. The Hominoids had pointed ears, dark egg-shaped recesses for eyes and were 4.5 to five feet tall. The hominoids had large pointed noses, no mouths and

wore Klan type hoods the same colour as their suits and were picking things from the garden and putting them in a silver bag with slow deliberate motions. An eerie glow filled the yard. Afterwards the hominoids walked off into the nearby woods. Rex and Theresa Snow were originally startled by a brushing sound against their window.

Pascagoula, Jackson County, Mississippi. 6th November 1973. Raymond Ryan, 42, saw an unidentified underwater object following his boat in the Pascagoula River. The submarine craft had a light on it. Ryan left the river and summoned his twin brother Rayme Ryan and the two of them went back to the brackish water, found the object and poked at it with their oars. They then went to the Coast Guard Station and at 9.40 pm the Coast Guard sent a 16 foot boat to investigate. The underwater object was located in four to six feet of water and moving at a rate of six knots. There was an amber beam five feet in diameter that was attached to a large bright metal object. They could not retrieve the object as it would keep moving away and then reappear elsewhere.

Istrana Airbase, near Venice, Italy. November 1973. Two Hominoids emerged from a landed UFO. Ground traces were found.

Boshkung Lake, Haliburton County,75 miles north of Lake Ontario, Ontario Province, Canada. 23rd November 1973. Earl Pitts and Jim Cooper were driving on Route 35 to their homes in Minden, Ontario, when they saw an awesome thing that flashed through the sky from the west to the east. It was eighteen feet long and tapered and vanished in seconds.

Boshkung Lake, Haliburton County,75 miles north of Lake Ontario, Ontario Province, Canada. 23rd November 1973. Pete Sawyer of Halls Lake saw an object like a helicopter with no tail passing over a small valley at treetop height. There were four partly raised landing struts on its bottom and the top of the object was lit up and glowing. The craft came down the gully by Shaws and was heading for Boshkung Lake.

Boshkung Lake, Haliburton County,75 miles north of Lake Ontario, Ontario Province, Canada. 23rd November 1973. The UFO was also seen by Dale Parnell, a Private Pilot, and his wife were driving along Buckhorn Road further East. They described it as a

huge and awesome sight. The sightings in the area continued for another three months.

Stuttgart, Arkansas County, Arkansas. 30th November 1973. In the afternoon frozen Mallard ducks fell upon the town. Several were completely ice encrusted. How do flying birds, their wings no longer able to move they are so ice encrusted, manage to stay aloft so as to have time to freeze over originally?

Johnson Siding, Pennington County, South Dakota. November 1973. Three men saw a ten foot tall shaggy dirty-white Bigfoot in their car headlights. It picked up a Deer carcasse and then ran into the undergrowth.

Uniontown, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. November 1973. A man saw a Bigfoot at night and fired at it with a revolver whereupon it vanished. Later he saw it again and shot at it with a rifle and this time it screamed. From shock or pain.

Fort Norman, Northwest Territories, Canada. November 1973. A Bigfoot was seen.

Fouke, Miller County, Arkansas. November 1973. Mr. Orville Scoggins, his son and his grandson saw a four foot tall Bigfoot with black hair that was walking slowly. There was quite a bit of activity around Fouke in late 1973.

Carteret, Normandy, France. 2nd December 1973. 5.30 am. twenty miles from Cherbourg. Noel Jean, 18, and his father Mr G. Jean, 44, got up to retrieve their nets. Half an hour later they saw a very bright object over the area where their nets had been spread. It was only 150 yards away and appeared as an intense yellow window, eight feet long by five feet high that was emmitting a cone-like beam of light towards the ground. Suddenly it changed and the yellow light turned off. Over the area where it had been hovering was now a blue green football that flew away at 6.05 AM. Noel Jean had seen a UFO in this area only two months before.

Hoquiam, Grays Harbour County, Washington. 10th December 1973. Monday. Mrs S. Satlow had been dead for three days when she decided to spontaneously combust in the Mortuary. She had been inside a Sealed coffin for that period. Whilst in the

coffin the body had been consumed down to the hips. How the fire started is unknown.

Gladstone, Queensland. Australia. December 1973. 11.00 pm. A driver saw a yellow light in a field and approached it. Within 300 metres the yellow light moved off three metres above the ground. A sandbank three metres tall lay in the way and the light cleared this easily and took off into the sky.

Fremont, Alameda County, California. 19th December 1973. Wednesday. Larry Rephahn told Fremont Police that he almost hit a black mountain lion as it crossed Niles Canyon Road near Joyland Park. Mountain lions do not come in black!

Vilvorde,(Vilvoorde),Flanders, Belgium. north of Brussels. 19th December 1973. 2.00 am. The male witness, 28, went to go to the toilet in his backyard. He reached the kitchen and heard a scraping noise outside. He then noticed a greenish light coming through the window and then at the other end of the enclosed garden he saw a Hominoid 1.10 metres high that wore a luminous green shining one piece suit. The hominoid wore a transparent globular helmet and had two very large oval-shaped eyes. There was a tube that ran from the rear of the helmet to a rectangular box on its' back. The hominoid also wore a belt as well as a small bright red sparkling square box on his stomach as well as baggy trousers that were tucked into their boots. There was a luminous halo around its' head and it held an instrument like a metal detector and was passing it over a heap of brick bats. The Hominoid waddled as the witness flashed his torch twice towards the Hominoid who turned his whole body around. There was no nose or mouth, pointed ears and a black face. The hominoid made a Vee signal with the index and second finger of his right hand before turning and walking up a wall and was then perpendicular to the surface of it. The hominoids legs were held stiffly as it walked up the wall which was three metres high. Four minutes later the witness heard a noise like a cricket. A round object was hovering above the wall where it stayed for four minutes. The craft was five metres in diameter with the upper part half orange and phosphorescent. A transparent cupola in its centre emitted a green light and the lower half was a dark claret colour.

Blue, yellow and red lights flashed on from its left in sequence three times and there was a shower of sparks on the periphery. There was a Hominoid in the cupola and below the cupola there was an emblem of a black circle traversed diagonally by a yellow lightning flash on an orange ground.At a height of twenty metres the craft began rocking gently and the chirring noise changed to a hiss. The object then vanished leaving a luminous trail.

Wentworth Falls, New South Wales. Australia. 25th December 1973. There was a low level sighting of a hovering UFO. Charcoal-like particles were found afterwards.

Palmdale, Los Angeles County, California. December 27th 1973. A young woman and her brother saw a Bigfoot about twice as tall as a man that was walking across the desert before suddenly running off very fast.

Lymington, Tasmania. Australia. 31st December 1973. 11.00 pm. There were thundery conditions when four reporters saw a moonlike object in the sky and a large yellow cigar in the paddock by a house. The glow faded and little lights were seen. There was also damage to a tree, house-paint, and a refrigerator.

Voluntown, London County, Pennsylvania. December 1973. UFOs were seen over the town and in the same period the majority of the canine population disappeared. Had the Interstellar Dogmeat Company called again?

Toowoon Bay, near Bateau Bay, Central Coast, New South Wales. Australia December. 1973. Three brothers, 9, 14 and 16 were fishing at dusk from the pool on the beach and watching Constellations form in the night. Suddenly there was a flash of light that moved from the horizon in the northeast and crossed the sea to the south. It was an extremely bright yellow orange hot colour and moving very fast at a height lower than an aeroplane. It came in close overhead and halted abruptly over Crackneck, a local headland. It was a disc-shaped craft and it hovered at a height of thirty metres and blinked on and off several times before suddenly speeding eastwards towards the Pacific Ocean horizon.

Near Seven Persons in Alberta, Canada, there were sightings of a Bigfoot with reddish-brown fur walking along Seven Persons Creek during December 1973.

San Jose Hills, Los Angeles County, California.1973 late. A giant cat was seen.

Upper Pottsgrove Township, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania. 1973. A strange unknown animal was seen that had been also seen 28 years before. There were several sightings of a Hairy Hominoid. Why the big gap between sightings?

Dublin, Franklin County, Ohio,1973. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Honey Island Swamp, Pearl River County, Mississippi. 1973. 9.00 pm. Mr, 23, and Mrs Perry Lee Ford of Picayune, were walking across part of a Swamp looking for his missing boat. He then heard peculiar screams coming closer and becoming terrible and loud and Perry fired a gun in the direction of the noises.

Fouke, Miller County, Arkansas. 1973. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by several independent witnesses.

Fouke, Miller County, Arkansas. 1973. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by several independent witnesses. A Wild Man was seen on or near U. S. Highway 71 and particularly at the crossroads of State Route 134, south of town.

Fouke, Miller County, Arkansas. 1973. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by several independent witnesses. A Hairy Wild Man was seen in a snake infested thicket along a creek to the west of the town.

Lancaster, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, 1973. Two brothers who were bringing in a load of hay saw a grey Hairy Hominoid with a white mane. The creature also had tigerlike fangs, curved horns and long grizzly claws. The boys' horses bolted at the sight of it.

Lancaster, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, 1973. The night after the previous sighting involving the two brothers. The next witness was scything in the evening when the same creature as the night before charged him and tore his scythe from his hands as he

fled. The next day the remains of the scythe were found with all of the wood eaten away. A hungry hominoid?

Lancaster, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, 1973. A woman was feeding her hens when a Bigfoot suddenly appeared and took off with a goose in each hand. The woman then took off in hot pursuit of the thief who threw one of the geese at her and knocked her down. The Bigfoot and the other goose were never seen again. A very hungry hominoid. Was it a long time between meals? Say twenty-eight years?

The Buttes, Lincoln County, Mojave Desert, California. 1973. Kent Lacy and others in a research team saw a haircovered figure at night and also noticed a strong rank odour.

Beacon Rock State Park, Skamania County, Washington State. 1973. Mr. Louis Awhile and his young daughter saw a Bigfoot that crossed the road ahead of them.

Wallacia, Sydney, New South Wales, Australia.1973. Five people saw a UFO land onto a hill. It was a large pulsating disc which caused severe headaches as they watched it.

Lake Eufaula, McIntosh County, Oklahoma, 1973. There were Lakemonster reports here.

Reheboth, Bristol County, Massachusetts. 1973. Patrons of Joseph's Restaurant on Main Street allegedly saw a UFO whilst the restaurant experienced a short power failure. When the lights came back on two large perfect circles were found imprinted in the dirt behind the building.

Ulster County, New York. 1973. A lone male witness was watching a hovering UFO and felt heat coming off it and a particular sensation in his genital area that felt as if they were burning up. The gonad attacking heat blasts are back again. If all of this has been made up why then are people making up the same obscure things. Have many witnesses got a hot genital fetish?

1974

Warneton, West Vlaanderen, Belgium. 7th January 1974. 8.40 pm. The male witness, 31, was in a car when suddenly the

headlights went out and the car engine cut out after misfiring. The radio died. The witness was about to step out when he saw an object 150 metres away on his right. The object had areas of orangish-white light and was standing on three legs resembling the tin hat that British Soldiers wore during World War One. Two Hominoids were standing thirty metres away from it and began approaching the car. They were walking rigidly and slowly and halted fifteen metres away before then continuing. There was a smaller hominoid like the man in the French Michelin advertisement. It wore a round helmet on its' head with a large window and held a ruler- like object with a pointed Pyramidal tip in its' right hand and pointed it at the car. The second Hominoid was taller at 1.2 metres tall and wore a cubic helmet over a head like an inverted pear. The skin was grayish with two circular eyes like marbles sunken into the eyesockets. It also had eyebrows, a small nose, a slitlike mouth with no lips and a face the same as the other hominoid. There were perfectly round eyes like agate marbles and they were deeply set. There was no tongue or teeth when the mouth was open and there was a black rectangular box beneath the chin. The hominoid wore a dull metallic grey suit that was onepiece including footwear like boots that were heavy and pointed. There was a tube above the cube helmet. The second Hominoid was athletic, broad shouldered, had narrow hips and wore a black belt at the waist with a phosphorescent oval buckle. There was a black strap from the belt to the left shoulder starting from the base of the helmet. There were two rows of buttons down each side of the shirt and its arms hung down to its knees. The Witness then felt a shock in the back part of his cranium and sensed a lowpitched modulated sound which grew louder. It was a loudening modulated sound. The Hominoids were now four metres away. There was a third Hominoid near the craft. Suddenly both Hominoids turned their heads towards the left and the sound stopped. Both Hominoids then pivoted on one leg and turned their back to the witness and set off briskly to the craft. They were unhampered by the wet sticky soil of the field and went into the craft which took off immediately. A car was approaching behind the witness whose driver also saw the Hominoids entering the departing craft. The second

cars engine had faltered but not the lights. The witnesses car started again. The UFO was 2.5 metres high by seven to ten metres wide and was originally orange white, then reddish and electric blue till takeoff.

Glenham, Walworth County, South Dakota. 9th January 1974. An object followed the car with six witnesses in it and affected the cars' motor. The craft sped up when the car did and when the car turned around so did the object. Hours later after reaching home the craft was still hovering over the witnesses' house. Through binoculars it appeared to have windows.

Fort Lauderdale, Broward County, Florida. 9th January 1974. In the early hours of the morning Richard Lee Smith reported in to the police that he had run over a giant black man seven to eight feet tall on Hollywood Boulevarde. Trooper Johnson was dispatched to the scene and examined the car the front of which was damaged and had bloodstains and coarse dark hair stuck to it. Smith told the trooper that he had overtaken a huge man wearing dark clothing and as he came alongside the man lurched in front of the car and rolled under the front. The driver stopped and whilst shocked saw the man rise up slowly to a height of seven to eight feet, make a roaring noise and lurch towards him. Richard jumped into his car and took off. Soon other police were receiving calls and there was a full scale hunt underway. At 2.12 am patrolman Robert Hollemayal saw a creature coming down the road towards him and leaving his car ordered it to halt. When he shone his light onto it he was amazed to see a manlike creature over seven feet tall, covered in dark grey hair and with long swinging arms. Panicked the patrolman drew his revolver and fired two rounds at it. The creature then screamed, jumped twenty feet up and ran away at about twenty miles per hour.

In mid-January 1974 Deputy Sheriff Harry Gilpin at 4.00 am on a freezing morning saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot on the road in Rowena, Wasco County, Oregon.

At Cadair Bronwen, near Llandrillo in the Berwyn Mountains in Clwyd in Wales on Monday 23rd January 1974 at 8.30 pm all of the village, shortly before an earthquake which shook the area, saw a Meteor or Fireball with a long tail that had appeared in the sky. The

object was a blue-green streak of light travelling across the sky and looked like a great ball of fire that seemed to hang in the sky for the duration of the earthquake. No traces were ever found and it did not seem to hit the Earth though it appeared large enough and near enough. Police could not find any wreckage of a plane crash or anything else that could have collided with the mountain. Other reports state that the object crashed into the mountain. What was the connection ? Seismologists at the Insititute of Geological Science in Edinburgh reported an earth tremor in this area at magnitude 3.54 on the Richter Scale. The same type of event occurred again here on 6th August 1976.

Leek, Staffordshire, England. January 1974. 9.30 pm. A man, 20, and his Fiancee,20, were driving in their car near Werrington. A green light appeared in the sky and followed them towards Leek and then it headed towards Cheddleton. The witnesses felt that they were being observed. The witnesses stopped the car and inexplicably got out. Above them hovered a black oval shape shining two lightbeams downwards. The green one lit the road and the blue one the car, an Austin 1100. The lights then drew together and encircled the car. The witnesses then panicked and dived into their car and took off. They followed the light and suddenly there was a bump when they crossed a cattle grate at Ilam in Derbyshire. It was now 1.30 am and they had no memories of what happened. A few minutes later there was another bump. They were now in Macclesfield in Cheshire and it was now 3.30 am. They were now twenty miles from the previous occasion. They then asked the Police to send a patrolcar around to the female witnesses parents' house to tell them they would be another hour. Several hours were missing.

Spruce Run, Hunterdon County, New Jersey. January 1974. 8.00 pm. Mr and Mrs Frank Pilon and their daughter,10 years old, were in their car and there were two other cars with witnesses as well. On Route 31 near Washington, New Jersey, all of the wintesses saw three brilliant lights in a triangular formation which came in at the Pilon's car. It swooped so close that the Pilons pulled off to the side of the road to bail out as did the two cars behind them. Then

three huge round craft came in over the Pilon's car and they broke formation. One went straight over the car and the other two went east and west. They flew out, regrouped and vanished over the Mountain Range over which they had first appeared. As the lead object passed over the Pilon's car the glow intensified and then diminished as the craft took off. This happened next to the New Jersey Power and Light Company Station.

Aurora, Kane County, Illinois. January 1974. There were several sightings of "Big Mo". "Big Mo" was a huge and dirty white Hairy Hominoid that left large footprints.

Big Rock, Los Angeles County, California. Early in year 1974. Four witnesses heard a strange whistling noise. Richard Engles answered it with an imitation of the call and then the whistling came closer. The witnesses then saw a pair of glowing red eyes ten feet from the ground and the female witness, a girl, screamed and Engles ran towards the Hairy Hominoid with a flashlight and a camera in his hand. There were no tracks and no creature.

Uniontown, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. 6th February 1974. Wednesday. Mrs Thelma Arnold heard a clattering at her front door. She grabbed her 16 gauge shotgun and stepped outside and saw a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid standing six feet from the front door of the house. It had its hands in the air as if surrendering. Thelma was terrified. She fired a 16-gauge shotgun into its middle and it disappeared in a flash of light. Her son-in-law came over to investigate the gunshot and saw four to five shadowy forms in the bushes. They were seven feet tall, had very long arms and fiery red eyes that glowed in the dark.The dogs were barking. There was also a red flashing light seen hovering over the woods. Earthly animals do not tend to explode when shot. Though we do have several reports where these particular animals do. And several have already in this part of Pennsylvania.

Asgat Mountains, Mongolia. 13th February 1974. Musai, a Shepherd, saw Hairy Hominoids that were half man and half Beasts with reddish black hair. The backs of the heads were conical and the small forehead was flattened and they had prominent brow ridges as well as protruding jaws. They were the size of a medium Mongol

man at around five feet tall and walked with their knees bent and their backs stooped. They had broad shoulders and long arms and their big toes stuck out.

Bowlen Springs, Oklahoma County, Oklahoma. 17th February 1974. 4.30 am. Clay Knight, a dairy farmer, saw an object with flashing red and orange lights and as big as a bedroom in the sky that made a highpitched shrill noise. The object was silver coloured and lifted up from a field.

Boshkung Lake, Haliburton County,75 miles north of Lake Ontario, Ontario Province, Canada. mid February 1974. Mr. and Mrs. Ashley Lunham had three months of sightings of a UFO in connection with the lake since the November sightings. In mid-February 1974 they saw the UFO which they had been seeing almost nightly move over the lake and head towards their house. Midway the craft began to glow with a brilliant white light lasting a second or two and produced so much heat that the frost on the windows melted that were facing it. Mrs. Lunham went to wipe up the water but the windows were too hot to touch. Outside it was twenty degrees below zero. Over the three months of sightings the Boshkung Lake UFO was described as cigar and pollywog shaped and sometimes flashing amber, red, blue or white lights and would appear over the lake at sundown. Sometimes singly and sometimes in pairs which quite often appeared to be flashing to each other.

York Plains, Tasmania. Australia. 25th February 1974. 12.00 am. A builder was amazed to see three Hominoids standing on the rim of an approaching dome-shaped object. The Hominoids were 1.5 metres tall, of normal Human proportions and covered in one piece garments. They remained motionless as the UFO passed him at fifty kilometres per hour at thirty metres from him then took two to three minutes to get lost to view over the hills nearby.

Boshkung Lake, Haliburton County,75 miles north of Lake Ontario, Ontario Province, Canada. 26th February 1974. On this night the Lunhams saw four UFOs on the lake within forty feet of their home. This time they were of a different design to the previous

ones and had four wings with an overall wingspan of twenty feet. Each as it departed discharged a fog. They had blue-white lights.

Latrobe, Tasmania. Australia. 27th February 1974. 9.45 pm. Mr Thornton and another person noticed an orange dot partially obscured by trees. They stopped the car and the UFO approached them. It eventually hovered 250 metres away at an altitude of twenty-five metres and beamed brightly and resembled a triangle with rounded corners. The Thorntos started the car and the UFO took off at high speed and vanished behind some trees. Later, at 10.00 pm. one of the witnesses saw an orange light pacing his car nearer to Latrobe.

Les Routieres, Origny-en-Theirache, Aisne, France. 28th February 1974. 5.35AM. Thursday. The witness, 59, was riding a Moped to work along Highway 38 and then Route Nationale 363 had just crossed a Bridge over the Thon River when he pulled up face to face with two strange Hominoids. He could not recall stopping or seeing them beforehand. There seemed to be timeloss. There was a large dark circular mass 35 metres to his left in the field below. the craft was 1.8 to two metres tall. The Hominoids grabbed the witness's handlebars. The hominoids made gestures as if to eat and the two helmets faced each other suddenly. They gave a piece of a substance to the witness who ate it. It was brown and tasteless and after eating it the Hominoids departed. Landing marks were found later with the grass all squashed and flat. The Hominoids wore onepiece suits and square helmets and were 1.7 metres tall. They had normal movements and wore five fingered gloves which came up very high on the arms.

Les Routieres, Origny-en-Theirache, Aisne, France. February 1974. Over a period of one and a half weeks three people saw luminous red balls which appeared on top of the slope above and opposite their house and then shoot down at great speed towards the valley. They would then rise up over the slope opposite and vanish into the woods.

Killarney Station, Northern Territory, Australia. February 1974. There were three rains of fish in the one fortnight onto cattle farms 200 miles from the sea.

Grass Tree Hill, Tasmania. Australia. February 1974. 9.00 pm. Mr A. Richardson and his two children were travelling in a vehicle when the children said that they saw a large object wobbling over a house. The object had windows and there was a dark shape inside it. The Father only saw a small light moving soundlessly away by the time he pulled the car up.

Littlerock, Los Angeles County, California. February 1974. Andrew Stone and Hilda Stone and their infant son Michael Stone were settling into a cabin and the child started screaming when placed under the window. Next evening the Puli dog went wild and vanished outside and was never seen again until its dismembered body was found near a watertank. Soon after a large catch of fish left outside also vanished. They had been placed at the twelve foot level of a telephone pole. Immense three toed Footprints found and screams were heard in the San Gabriel Mountains like a woman screaming. One night a Hairy Hominoid hit the side of the cabin very hard.

Esk, Queensland, Australia. 4th March 1974. 12.00 am. A lady looking out through a car window and saw a self illuminated object shaped like two saucers one inverted on top of the other 200 metres away. There was a row of four to six openings around the middle of the object and emanating from a door was a fantastically bright shaft of light. The lady left the area.

On 8th March 1974 Nick Wells, nine years old, was on his way to school when he saw a six foot tall Bigfoot in the scrub beside the road. The creature growled at him but did not chase him. This was in Florence, Lane County in Oregon.

Boshkung Lake, Haliburton County,75 miles north of Lake Ontario, Ontario Province, Canada. March 10th 1974. 10.00 pm. A UFO was seen by journalist Peter Courtney over the lake. The lake was bathed in bright moonlight at the time and a dull red light appeared on the far side of the lake and moved above the treetops very erratically.

Boshkung Lake, Haliburton County,75 miles north of Lake Ontario, Ontario Province, Canada. March 10th 1974. 10.00 pm. The

same time as the UFO was seen by journalist Peter Courtney over the lake there were fifty people gathered along the lake shore to see what the phenomenon was. Then members of a six unit snowmobile unit started firing high powered rifles at the UFO. Mrs. Lunham stated that she heard a distant clunk when they hit the craft.

Les Routieres, near Origny-en-Theirache, Aisne, France. 15th March 1974. 8.25 pm. On the road to Foigny Mr Theeten and his wife, a Professor, were driving on Highway 38 when they saw a hovering UFO fifty metres on their right. It was a yellowish orange cigar flying at a height of fifty metres above a meadow. The witnesses pulled up and twenty seconds later saw a cigar inclined at an angle of 45 degrees for ten seconds. The craft was fifteen metres long by 1.8 metres thick and the witnesses reported the matter to the Police.

Burra, South Australia. 17th March 1974. 12.30 am. Two young men travelling in a Ford Falcon sedan saw a big round yellow-green stationery light near the top of a hill. They stopped the car to watch and after a minute or so it came towards them. They tried to start the car but it would not respond. Again they tried. The ignition light came on but there was no start. Finally after holding the key on for thirty seconds it did start. They left the area but the light followed them all the way into Burra. They woke a Policeman who looked at the object and declared it was a Star.

Les Routieres, near Origny-en-Theirache, Aisne, France. 22nd March 1974. Mr Theeten from the previous sighting was six kilometres from Etraupont when he saw a big red flashing light for fifteen minutes in a field beside the road. Mr. Theeten went towards the light several times and each time it stopped flashing. After a while he drove home.

Vallentuna, near Markim, Sweden. 23rd March 1974. Anders, a man, was walking home from a party and whilst walking from Vallentuna to Lindholmen he took a shortcut over a hill. Suddenly he saw a blinding light against the night. A voice inside his head had told him to walk in a particular direction. He then saw a column of light rise into the air from a small hillock and found the light rushing towards him. Anders threw himself to the ground to

avoid it. He recovered awareness later outside his home at Lindholmen. His wife found him upset with cuts and a slight burn and he was bleeding from a wound on his forehead. Only days later under hypnosis he remembered being abducted onto a landed UFO. Anders described being sucked up before hitting the ground and then arriving in a strange room with six foot tall entities. He had an instrument placed against his skin and a mental block preventing further recall except of a promised return visit. He was then dropped off at home. After the event Anders could disrupt electrical equipment just by walking near it. The Hominoids were hooded.

Vallentuna, near Markim, Sweden. 23rd March 1974. A woman on a nearby road saw a light beside the hillock at the time when Anders had his UFO encounter. A courting couple who were out for a drive also saw a strange light in the sky. They thought that it was a light from a watertower but there wasn't one there. The following night more strange lights were seen in the area and televisions and telephones were playing up.

Sanlucar do Barrameda. Spain. 23rd March 1974. The Chauffeur of the President of the Cadiz Provincial Commission was driving on a Highway when a luminous metallic object moved up towards him with great brilliancy. The witness felt a strange sensation as it approached and the car came to a halt on its own, wavering back and forth like a feather.

Pinner, Middlesex, England. 25th March 1974. Monday. A massive ice block fifty centimetres wide crashed down out of the sky and straight into a car bonnet. There were no planes flying overhead at the time.

Fort George's Island, near Jacksonville, Duval County. Florida. 26th March 1974. Terry Matthews, 21, found a shiny steel ball similar to other unidentified balls found in other countries. The ball was emmitting a series of subtle autonomous vibrations or possible radio waves and when placed on the edge of a rectangular table it would amazingly roll back in rectangular circuits until it came to rest in the centre of the table. It also rolled backwards, forwards, and sideways on the glass. The metallic ball was seamless and of a noncorrosive metal which under X-ray revealed four smaller balls

strangely suspended inside. It weighed 1.3 kilogrammes. The ball also had magnetic poles and was perfectly balanced. The ball could chime in with a strummed guitar with metallic tones of its own. No one knew who manufactured it.

Valdehijaderos, Castile and Leon, Spain. 27th March 1974. A truckdriver saw three silver ships parked on the Highway. There was a light similar to a floodlight coming from them. The witness stopped the motor of his car and some figures approached him. He ran off, frightened, and they followed him. He then threw himself into a gutter. The Hominoids passed within two metres when he saw them. They were two metres tall, had arms and legs but he could not see their faces. After they passed him he returned to his truck. The Hominoids returned to observe him again and then returned to their craft and next day the Guardia Civil investigated and found a hole in the ground that the truckdriver said he had not made.

Boshkung Lake, Haliburton County, 75 miles north of Lake Ontario, Ontario Province, Canada. end of March 1974. Mr. and Mrs. Barnes of Lochlin, Ontario, watched a manouvering UFO for half an hour over the lake. It had red, white and blue lights and came back two days later joined by a second craft. The second UFO departed and the first one appeared to land.

Littlerock, Los Angeles County, California. March 1974. Andrew Stone and Hilda Stone and their infant son Michael Stone were returning from marketing in town. Whilst driving up the winding canyon road in the late afternoon they rounded a curve and saw a black hairy form standing in a shallow stream on their left. The Hairy Hominoid was twelve feet tall and scooping something out of the water.

Nemo, Lawrence County, South Dakota. March 1974. Two small boys saw a Bigfoot with orange brown hair standing on a hill.

Branksome, Dorset, England. 7th April 1974. 3.30 am.Between Poole and Bournemouth. Joan Gilbert saw an animal loping across Western Avenue. The animal had stripes, a long thin tail and appeared to be all grey though possibly with some yellow on it. The creature had a thin build and was definitely not a fox. It seemed to be a giant cat.

Woodside, South Australia. 15th April 1974. 5.30 pm. Six people in two cars were travelling back to Adelaide when someone in the second vehicle saw a hovering object in the sky. Both cars pulled up. One of the other witnesses said that as the object went over the car there was a temporary power loss.

Santa Maria del Tempio, Allesandria, Piedmont, Italy. 16th April 1974. 12.50 am. On Strada Frassineto 15/A, 51 kilometres from Allesandria, Mauro Bellingeri and Carla Bellingeri, husband and wife, both 26, were in their car when they saw a strange object dive towards their house. It then hovered twelve to thirteen metres up above their house. It was soundless with a transparent dome with a ring around its' base. There were yellow, red and green lights rotating clockwise along its horizontal plane every twenty seconds. There were three Hominoids inside in front of the dome. They wore big greyish round helmets, opaque, at the base of which was a protuberance that Frogmen have. The front Hominoid looked at the witnesses. Suddenly three to four jets blazed out beneath the craft in phase with regular pulsating. The UFO suddenly made a whizzing noise and the light increased as did the speed of rotation as the craft took off to the northeast near the river Po towards Valenza-Milan.

Boshkung Lake, Haliburton County,75 miles north of Lake Ontario, Ontario Province, Canada. mid April 1974. Mrs. Wallace Brown of Lochlin, Ontario, looked out of her house and saw an object with blue, green and yellow lights moving erratically through the sky. Her television set ceased operating whilst the craft was in the area. This was the last sighting of the Boshkung Lake UFO that had first appeared on 23rd November the previous year.

Koniglso, Flemish Brabant, Belgium. April 1974. The same witness as at Vilvorde with his wife and cousin in a car saw a second Moon hovering at low altitude. The engine cut out after sputtering and then the lights went out. After a minute the Moon took off and the engine and lights started again though still being in third gear it failed again as the slope of the road was too steep.

Littlerock, Los Angeles County, California. April 1974. Andrew Stone and Hilda Stone and their infant son Michael Stone were living in a cabin. Hairy Hominoids would drink out of the

overflow of the watertank and Andrew saw red eyes in his flashlight beam. Three-toed tracks found that were up to nineteen inches long with no arch. The manbeasts had long and stringy hair that was a dirty white colour. They had deepset eyes and two fangs coming from the top jaw and two from the bottom. they had flat noses and large breasts and ran up the hill on two legs. They were also strong and smelly, like goat or possum urine and also threw rocks at the roof of cabin.

Big Horn Dam, North Saskatchewan River, Alberta, Canada. 11th May 1974. Mr. Ronald C. Gummow, also spelled Gummell, came across two twelve foot tall Bigfeet standing in the middle of the road. Ronald stopped and the two creatures watched him for a few seconds before they “jogged” away.

Fir Mountain, Hood River County, Oregon. 12th May 1974. Sunday. Jack Cochrane, 43, was in a crane when he saw a 6.5 foot tall Hairy Hominoid in a clearing fifty yards away. The manbeast was covered in thick black hair, walked like an athlete and had massive shoulders. The head seemed to spring straight out of the shoulders and there was no neck. The arms hung out like a humans’ and not a bears’.

Fir Mountain, Hood River County, Oregon. 13th May 1974. Monday. Jack Cochrane, Fermin Osborne and Tom the Catskinner saw a huge Hairy Hominoid which rose up out of the bushes in the woods. It walked away from them. Fermin ran after it and threw rocks at it. Tom was standing agape. The creature was broadshouldered, hairy looking and moved fast. It also had a very short neck with real broad shoulders. There was dark hair all over it and footprints were found. They were not those of a bear.

Old Mahabaleshwar, near Bombay, Bharat, India. 16th May 1974. Many witnesses saw a hovering UFO dancing in the sky at dusk. Small red and green globes came from it and later returned to the craft that was described as a large yellowish saucer that was hovering motionless for forty minutes.

Boobyalla Estate, Tasmania. 25th May 1974. 7.30 pm. Three people watched large bright orange banana with fire red in the middle blending to yellow on top hovering six metres above the

ground. The UFO moved towards the witnesses passing in front of some fencing and a log heap 200 metres away. The craft was thirty metres long and came even closer. The witnesses started their car and fled. The same object was seen in the area over several days.

Umvuma, Zimbabwe. 30th May 1974. 2.30 am. Peter and and his wife Frances were driving to Durban, South Africa. They were 400 kilometres from their home travelling via Beit Bridge when they saw a bluish tinge in the sky that was pacing the car. At first it was pulsing. First on for five seconds and then off for two seconds. Then the object closed in on them and as it approached their lights began to fail and the car turned very cold. Peter turned the heater on. Now there was an immense light around the car like Neon lights. Peter took his feet off the pedals but the car kept going as if under remote control. At one point they appeared to be driving through a landscape that they both knew did not exist along that route. They had passed only empty buses parked in laybys and there were no other vehicles. It was a holiday weekend and it was a main Highway yet there was no sign of the rest of the traffic to be expected. The UFO vanished as the witnesses pulled up in Fort Victoria for petrol at 4.30 am. It was a warm night but the car was still cold. They left at 5.30 am and the UFO reappeared with another one. They went through a Swamp for miles and the ground was wet though normally it was sparse and dry. It was normally very dry ground but looked lush and tropical. There were no engine noises and no insect sounds though the radio was still on. The car was doing 190 kilometres per hour and still seemed to be under remote control. The road appeared dead straight to Beit Bridge like it was a straight ribbon. It was normally winding. There was no dawn. It was just grey and the radio died by 5.45 AM. Frances fell asleep by 6.15 AM. The car lights were not onfor most of the trip. Frances woke 7.00 am. The clock in the border post showed 8.30 am yet the car clock and watches showed 7.30 am. The radio was switched on and the radio time check was 7.30 am. There was timeloss. The witnesses were still cold though the border guards were in Safari suits. The speedometer trip meter showed only seventeen kilometers though the trip was actually 288 kilometres. They had last tanked up at Fort

Victoria yet it only took 22 cents worth of petrol at the bridge for less than two litres. The retreads on the car were not even worn. The witnesses had seen a Hominoid in a metallic suit at 2.30 AM ten kilometres south of Umvuma. The suit appeared plasticky but the witnesses could not account for the lost time.

Strathalbyn, South Australia. May 1974. Two green lights were seen in a paddock and a bare patch of ground was found 2.65 metres in diameter with a depression in the centre. The landing marks were twenty to 22 centimetres deep by sixty centimetres wide.

Littlerock, Los Angeles County, California. May 1974. Andrew Stone and Hilda Stone and their infant son Michael Stone were living in a cabin. Hairy Hominoids would drink out of the overflow of the watertank and Andrew saw red eyes in his flashlight beam. Three-toed tracks found that were up to nineteen inches long with no arch. The manbeasts had long and stringy hair that was a dirty white colour. They had deepset eyes and two fangs coming from the top jaw and two from the bottom. they had flat noses and large breasts and ran up the hill on two legs. They were also strong and smelly, like goat or possum urine and also threw rocks at the roof of cabin.

Delamere Forest, Cheshire, England. May 1974. An unidentified catlike animal was seen frequently eight miles north of Chester.

Norley, near Chester, Cheshire, England. May 1974. Thomas Marrington, owner of a lakeside cafe twice saw an Alsatian dog like animal with a brush tail like a fox in his headlights. His son Tom had also seen it twice as well. It was not a fox and was two feet high. Was it a dog or a cat?

Warneton, West Vlaanderen, Belgium. 6th June 1974. The Male witness, 31, the same person as four months before, was again at the same place at the same time. It was 8.40 pm and the witness saw both of the Hominoids again. They were standing on the edge of the road as the car engine died again and the cassette player stopped. It had not been working well since the last visit. The witness pulled up next to the Hominoids and was so close that they could touch paintwork. Again the witness felt a shock to the back of his

head. There was a modulated sound for two to three minutes and then the Hominoids vanished as though disintegrating. After this the cassette player started on its own and the witness started the engine.there was no visible craft in the field.

Goulburn, New South Wales. Australia. 7th June 1974. 11.00 pm. An elderly farmer saw an object land and three to four men in silvery suits came out and unloaded items from the craft. After the sighting an area 200 metres in diameter was found all burnt yet the surrounding ground was wringing wet. The grass was long and lush and the ring was smoking. The landing site was on an area on a hill slope separated from the main road.

Near Maple Valley, King County, Washington State. 9th June 1974. It was evening and Tony McLennon was driving. He suddenly slowed up to avoid hitting an injured dog on the road. Then the dog stood up and was not a dog at all. It was a tall Hairy Hominoid, an apelike Beast with long swinging arms and glowing, not reflecting, red eyes. It was eight feet tall. The Police investigated and found a freshly made path through the thick brush as well as four inch long strands of dark hair on nearby branches.

Littlerock, Los Angeles County, California. June 1974. Andrew Stone and Hilda Stone and their infant son Michael Stone were living in a cabin. Hairy Hominoids would drink out of the overflow of the watertank and Andrew saw red eyes in his flashlight beam. Three-toed tracks found that were up to nineteen inches long with no arch. The manbeasts had long and stringy hair that was a dirty white colour. They had deepset eyes and two fangs coming from the top jaw and two from the bottom. they had flat noses and large breasts and ran up the hill on two legs. They were also strong and smelly, like goat or possum urine and also threw rocks at the roof of the cabin.

Cashel, Tipperary, Munster, Ireland. June 1974. A single ice mass fell from the sky. It was one kilogramme in weight.

Howell Township, Monmouth County, New Jersey. June 1974. Four miles north of Freewood Acres a series of eerie crackling booms shook buildings and panicked people and animals over a two County area. The same thing later happened in the following

September. Buildings, utility poles and trees were visibly shaken as the two sessions went on for two hours at a time. No seismograph registered any Earth tremors. This must have been a skyquake then. What causes skyquakes though?

Arlington, Arlington County, Virginia. June 1974. An animal like a medium sized dog with no hair, no tail and big teeth was seen roaming the area killing domestic pets.

Oakland, Burt County, Nebraska. 4th July 1974. Mr. Emory Wickstrom and his two sons Nick and tom saw a medium sized ape-like creature that had a monkeylike face and in the early morning light looked like a medium-sized dog with a monkey face and a curved tail. The creature ran or leapt across the road at high speed.

Oakland, Burt County, Nebraska, 5th July 1974. Dale Jones saw a six foot tall Bigfoot in a cornfield that then ran away.

Lake Okanogan, British Columbia, Canada. Mid-July 1974. Around 8.00 am a teenage girl was swimming just off the southern shore of Lake Okanogan and heading for a diving platform one quarter mile from the beach. She was only three feet from the diving platform when a huge heavy unknown bumped against her legs. She was suddenly startled and became frightened and lunged for the platform and climbed aboard. From there she looked into the clear water and saw a strange animal fifteen to twenty feet away. She could see a hump or coil which was eight feet long and four feet above the water and moving in a forward direction to the north. Five to ten feet behind the hump about five to eight feet below the surface she could see its' tail which was forked and horizontal like a whale's tail which was four to six feet wide. As the hump submerged the tail came to the surface and poked up one foot. The sighting lasted for four to five minutes. The creature was a very dark dull gray colour and moved in an undulating manner and the head seemed to join the body without a neck like a snake.

Harrison Lake, Westminster County, British Columbia, Canada. 18th July 1974. Wayne Jones and thirty youth project boys on camp. A seven to eight foot tall Hairy Hominoid approached to within twenty-five feet of Wayne. It wandered here and there for five minutes licking mud off its fingers as Wayne sat at the campfire. The

older boys were tying up boats at the lakeside and when they returned they flashed their torches which frightened away the animal which made loud sounds as it crashed away through the undergrowth. It was hairy and seemed to have a wet look. The manbeast had a well rounded head, long ears and seemed more manlike than animal. Footprints were found the next morning that were 16 inches long by six inches wide.

Oakland, Burt County, Nebraska. late July 1974. . Connie Johnson, Sheryl Rupert and two brothers were out walking when they saw a Bigfoot coming towards them. The creature screeched and continued towards them until one of the boys threw a firecracker at it and it fled.

Bridgewater, Tasmania. Australia. 26th July 1974. 7.00 pm to 7.45 pm. A woman and her daughter were travelling by car towards Launceston when they saw a lighted object following their car. The car was oval-shaped with a red front top light and a larger bottom light. The witnesses stopped to have look and on starting off again they felt it was pacing their car. The object was noiseless. The witnesses stopped two or three times again and the woman felt she was under its power because it felt hard to steer the car.

Cowra, New South Wales, Australia. July 1974. 12.00 am. A young man out driving was blinded by blazing blue lights as he came over the crest of a hill. The entire countryside was lit up and the driver braked suddenly fearing a collision. He then saw a light move away from his car and was now one hundred metres away and had converged into a beam of light fifteen metres across and thirty metres high which shone down onto the ground. Upon contact the grass was burning which lasted two minutes. There was a fifteen metre perfect circle of burnt grass there the next day.

Delphos, Ottawa County, Kansas. Third week July 1974. Thirty miles northwest of Salina there was a Wolfgirl seen or a Hominoid being covered in hair that was the size of a ten year old girl. The hominoid had light-coloured matted hair and wore filthy and tattered red clothing and ran on all fours extremely fast. Many witnesses had seen “Wolfie” eating from pet dishes and stated that he lived in a brushy vine-covered area at the northwestern edge of

town. A man and a boy claimed to have been attacked by the creature by being jumped on and scratched by it there.

Toppenish Ridge, Yakima County,Washington State. July 1974. A Ranger on Satus Lookout watching through binoculars in the direction of Mount Adams had seen a brilliant flash of light and then saw a low-flying silver cigar-shaped object coming into view skimming low over the treetops. The craft then vanished into the middle fork of Toppenish Creek and did not reappear. Later he noticed a hovering bright round object near the ground a short distance away. There were two smaller and similar objects that approached it and vanished into it. Then the larger craft took off going out of eye range over the Mountains.

Freeport, Rockingham County, New Hampshire. July 1974. Two witnesses were in a car when they saw a six to seven foot tall Bigfoot seen in the car headlights at close range. The creature had a triangular face, pointed chin, prominent nose, large shoulders and dark fur.

Murphysboro, Jackson County, Illinois. Big Muddy River. July 1974. An albino Hairy Hominoid was seen in the area by several individual witnesses.

Nowata, Nowata County, Oklahoma. late July 1974. A Hairy Hominoid was seen frequently which avoided the houses where only men resided and would only go near the houses where there were women.

Watova settlement, near Nowata, Nowata County, Oklahoma. late July 1974. Mrs Margie Lee saw a six foot tall Hairy Hominoid from only six feet away and saw it repeatedly for the next few weeks. There were several other witnesses including members of her family and Deputy Gilbert Gilmore and Deputy Buck Field. The two Deputies both saw it and all concurred that it was a young male with arms longer than a normal mans' covered in one inch long brown hair. It had five fingers with the undersides of hands hairless and ran faster than a Deer. The manbeast or boybeast ran at dusk every night and ran quietly. It also emitted a foul smell that made one sick. The eyes were normal and the witnesses inferred from the eyes that it meant no harm. It also displayed timid behavior and avoided

houses where men lived. Was it possibly looking for a mate. Interested in houses of women only? Was it working on smell? Or Pheromones?

Nowata, Nowata County, Oklahoma. late July 1974. Gilbert Gilmore and Buck Field, Police, saw a young Hairy Hominoid in the headlights of his Patrol Car. They fired at it but to no effect. It dashed for the woods but was not seen again.

Rutland, Rutland County, Vermont. July 1974. A couple saw an eight to ten foot tall Bigfoot in a meadow at night.

Rutland, Rutland County, Vermont. July 1974. Police saw an eight to ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid run across a road shortly after the couple saw the beast.

Machermo, Nepal, near Mount Everest. July 1974. A Sherpa girl, Lhakma Doma, was tending a herd of Yaks. A large Hairy Hominoid attacked the Sherpa girl and picked her up and threw her like a feather and then attacked the herd of Yaks killing one and eating some of the meat of it. It had twisted the Yaks horns around their necks and this required massive strength. The small Hairy Hominoid was five feet tall, had prominent cheekbones, had black hair below the waist and brown hair above and made an odd coughing sound. The manbeast was enormous in size though not in height and possessed large eyes and left footprints that showed that its heels were turned forwards. Handprints were also found.

During Summer July 1974 an Indian boy was fishing on the Columbia River near Stevenson, Skamania County, in Washington State when he saw a bigfeet twice. The Bigfoot was seen at first light standing still in shallow water and went into the bushes when spotted.

Pointe-du-Bois, Manitoba, Canada. July 1974. A man saw an overgrown ape or monkey about six foot six inches tall at night on the road.

Barrmill, near Glasgow, Strathclyde. Scotland. July 1974. Summer. Hugh Gilmour was driving a lorry, truck, early in the morning when a kind of lion bounded across the road in front of him. The body was 2.5 feet to three feet from the ground and it had heavy legs and fairly large paws as well as a long curled up tail.

Beith, Ayreshire, Strathclyde, Scotland. July 1974. Summer. Midnight. John Jackson, a taxidriver, with a car full of passengers saw a Puma sitting on its haunches in the middle of the road. John was forced to stop within only a few feet of it and the animal was clearly visible in the headlights and would not move. The witnesses waited five minutes before driving around it. In so doing the animal brushed against the cab and growled.

Ayreshire, southwest of Glasgow, Scotland. Strathclyde. Summer. July 1974. A puma-like creature was seen roving around the countryside. The creature was often seen. The Surrey Puma had headed north?

Moorlands, South Australia. 7th August 1974. 6.35 pm. Two reporters in individual cars were driving at high speed when a small white light twenty centimetres in diameter overtook one of the cars before rising into the air.

Near the Oklahoma Campground near Willard in Whitman County in Washington State in mid-August 1974 a fisherman saw a Bigfoot sitting on the roadway where it ended at a stream. The witness ran for his life and drove away.

Port Coquitlam, Westminster County, British Columbia. 16th August 1974. David Bates, 7, Steven Stillie, 9, and Henry Stillie, 7, were playing along the banks of the Coquitlam River when they saw an inverted disc-shaped object land in a gravelled area. The boys were terrified and ran home. A month later two black circles were found on the gravel.

At 6.30 pm on 18th August 1974 a falling meteorite struck a building in Naragh in Markazi in Iran. A fireball was seen and a 2.7 kilogramme stone hit the roof of a school making a hole ninety centimeters in diameter. The meteorite was an olivine-bronzite chondrite.

Altamont, Albany County, New York. 19th August 1974. 9.30 pm. Mrs Ruth Currie, director of a Nursing Home and her daughter Laurie Currie thought that a light that they were watching was a car on the road with red lights and other lights on the inside of the vehicle. It was several hundred feet across the road and looked like

a golden glow and eventually straddled the road. There were red lights on the front and back like a trailer. The witnesses stepped outside of their home and the horses were whinnying and the dogs were going crazy. The witnesses walked to 200 feet from the object and saw that it was an oval disc with a large rounded window on top and a figure moving around inside it. Mrs Currie told Laurie to get Rose Curtis, an employee, who telephoned her husband. The three women went outside again. The craft was still there. As the witnesses walked back to the home they heard a whistling noise and then felt a chilling breeze followed by the sound of a whirring noise. They turned around as the object took off. Bob Curtis, Rose's husband, also saw the craft as he drove up. He said that it had red and blue pulsating lights on it. There was a 75 foot scorched circular patch at the landing site with the grass burnt. Two deep indentations were also found.

Malta, Saratoga County, New York. 20th August 1974. 8.00 pm. There were many individual witnesses of a UFO. State Trooper Michael Morgan and a Police Detective answering a witnesses' call saw a blimp-sized object rising to an altitude of 500 feet and moving out over Lake Saratoga. It was reddish and glowing like a strobe light. Two smaller objects came in above it and apparently merged with the first object. Was this a Mothership? The radar at Albany Airport had registered several blips becoming one as well. After a few minutes the blips separated and left in the direction from which they came. The first one swooped State Trooper Morgan who turned off the engine of the Patrol Car. Both witnesses were dazzled by the bright light. There was no sound. Then it passed over the nearby Police Barracks and then suddenly vanished as if a light had been turned off. Was it vanishing into another dimension?

Corby, Northamptonshire, England. 26th August 1974. A fire erupted in a mattress. Roland Davies survived the fire but was unable to explain the origin of the fire. He did not smoke. Roland made a slow and painful recovery in Hospital.

Scunthorpe, Humberside, England.August 1974. A single ice mass fell from the sky that was the size of a rugby ball.

Oakland, Burt County, Nebraska. August 1974. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. We have seen them here before.

Cascade Mountains, Oregon. August 1974. Steve and Jean Fitzgerald and their children Dan, 16, and Gloria, 9, were camping in a very remote area of the Cascades. They saw Bigfeet several times which were apparently curious and often watched the family, generally coning around at night. Once when Jean was out gathering firewood she found herself face to face with a Bigfoot and fainted.

During August 1974 in Sioux City, Woodbury County, Iowa, a woman saw a Bigfoot eating the tomatoes in her garden. The creature was 3.5 feet tall and footprints were found. Was the “Gloop” from “Lost in Space” on the loose? Previously there had been an airship sighting here in 1897.

Big Rock, Los Angeles County, California. late August 1974. Midnight. Bruce Morgan, a teenage Science Student, as well as three other witnesses along with psychic Cinthia McQuillan saw a Hairy Hominoid. Bruce went to the outhouse and saw a light coloured igure on its hands and knees weaving back and forth. It had Shaggy white hair and was six feet tall in a crouching position. It also had long slender arms and a slender torso and was not a bear. Bears are never described with slender torsos.

Big Rock, Los Angeles County, California. August 1974. Terry Albright almost hit a seven foot tall black Bigfoot whilst he was driving down a mountain road.

Blackburn State Park, near Dahlonega, Lumpkin County, Georgia. 2nd September 1974. Les Alexander, Bob Martin and Chris Stevens saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot eating out of rubbish bins in the early morning. The “Billy Holler Bugler” had been reported to have been seen before by local residents. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Rare, aren’t they?

Rogue River National Forest camping ground, Mount Hood, Jackson County, Oregon. 5th September 1974. Thursday. Mr Richard Cowden, 20, his wife Belinda Cowden, their five year old son David Cowden and baby Melissa Cowden were never seen again. The campsite was intact and all was normal save for the absence of people. All personal effects, wallets, etc were still there.

Mr Cowden had been in Copper, one mile away, at 9.00 AM to buy milk. There were no violence or scuffle marks and entire family were never seen again. Disappeared yet absolutely nothing was out of place. Oddly enough there have been Hairy Hominoid sightings here as well.

Near Jefferson, Union County, South Dakota. 6th September 1974. Mr. Jim Douglas watched a Bigfoot dragging a red furry object through an Alfalfa field. The creature was very tall and sandy coloured and stopped and stood and watched Jim for a while. Who was fascinated by whom?

Langenburg, Saskatchewan. Canada. 11th September 1974. Five eleven foot wide metallic discs hovered for fifteen minutes one foot from the ground. Later they were found to have left depressions in the ground. Mr Edwin Fuhr, a farmer out harvesting, saw a cluster of domes hovering above a field. The domes had silvery tops and made a humming noise. One had probes with which it examined vegetation as they were whirring above the crop of Rapeseed causing it to sway. They all took off in a grey vapour as they ascended into the sky in a step formation emmitting clouds of dark vapour and gusts of very strong wind. After this there were crop circles found corresponding to each of the five craft. There were several other reports in the area as well. Were these nests? Cattle in nearby fields had also panicked.

Saint Helens, Tasmania. Australia. 16th September 1974. 9.15 pm. Mrs Andrea Richards, 34, and her daughters Janine Richards, 8, and Kathleen Richards, 5, were travelling home to The Marches. There was light rain and the witnesses were very tired. Suddenly there was static on the radio and the sky directly in front of them lit up immediately the static started. The car unexpectedly lost power on a gentle incline and stopped dead. The headlights, radio, heater and dashboard lights all went out as well. Mrs Richards tried to start the car. After ten seconds a deafening vibrating noise enveloped car which lasted a minute. Simultaneously quite painful electric shocks began penetrating the bodies of all three occupants and the car was filled with an invisible choking smell. Mrs Richards and Janine jumped out of the car taking Kathleen with them and fled

down the road to a house. The light was still visible in the sky. Later when they came back the car started normally. Next day the car was checked at a garage but no faults were found. Mrs Richards suffered a numb right side to her face as well as a five-cent sized mark above her right eyebrow afterwards. The day after her arms and fingers were badly swollen and she had difficulty walking.

Between Didleum and Tayene Plains, Tasmania. Australia. 22nd September 1974. 5.20 pm. Fifty kilometres northeast of Launceston a female witness was parked in a car waiting for someone. A Radio announcer had just given the time when it suddenly developed a high-pitched whining noise. The surrounding area was lit up as a glowing orange and silver object approached slowly from the top ofa nearby hill. The object was the size of a large car and hovered fifty to 60 feet above the ground. The light was descending as the witness reversed her car up the road to get away. As she was trying to escape the witnesses' car went over the edge of the road and became bogged in mud. The hovering UFO swept around the road junction then back to the position it was first seen in. When it swept around the hill a tubular shaped thing on its bottom opened into sections and the UFO took off rapidly. Originally the object hovered at fence height thirty yards away up the road. It was domed with six portholes in a wide band with six to eight horizontal bands below it. Each band was five to six inches wide. At the bottom was a small revolving disc and there was a box or tube below this. The object then went away after dipping to the right. Sighting lasted three to four minutes and next day the bonnet of the car was found to be extremely clean whilst the rest of the car was filthy. Originally the bonnet had feline tracks all over it but was now clean. The witness became ill with nervous twists. The car radio sound was distorted. The witness had abandoned her car and ran a mile home. Later her husband and her son returned to the car but could find nothing wrong. The witness's hair had just been permed and had now turned straight. The female witness was shaken for days afterwards.

Howell Township, Monmouth County, New Jersey. 22nd September 1974. Four miles north of Freewood Acres a series of

eerie crackling booms shook buildings and panicked people and animals over two County areas. This had earlier happened in June that same year. Buildings, utility poles and trees were visibly shaken as the two sessions went on for two hours at a time. No seismograph registered any Earth tremors though.

Howell Township, Monmouth County, New Jersey. 25th September 1974. Three days after the first skyquake in the same spot. Four miles north of Freewood Acres a series of eerie crackling booms shook buildings and panicked people and animals over two County areas. Buildings, utility poles and trees were visibly shaken as the two sessions went on for two hours at a time. No seismograph registered any Earth tremors.

Jindabyne, New South Wales. Australia. 27th September 1974. A Professional musician, nineteen, and a boy, 11, were hunting in the Snowy Mountains when they saw a big white light on the horizon emmitting a low humming noise. There was deathly quiet otherwise. Then there was no memory of anything until the boy alter recalled being medically examined by tall thin grey beings to gauge how electromagnetic fields related to witnesses' bodies. The older witness had tried to resist and was carried away. Both witnesses saw the bright light on the horizon again the following night.

Jindabyne, New South Wales. Australia. 28th September 1974. A Professional musician, nineteen, and a boy, 11, were hunting in the Snowy Mountains when they saw a big white light on the horizon emmitting a low humming noise. It was deathly quiet otherwise. Both witnesses had seen it the previous day.

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 30th September 1974. Mr and Mrs R. Jenkyns had a house near the Loch and viewed the Lakemonster through binoculars for thirty minutes. They described the creature as fifty to 60 feet long with a trailing tail or neck. The witnesses unfortunately did not think of using loaded camera nearby. During the sighting Mr Jenkyns went to the couch and slept for few minutes. Strange behaviour during a Monster sighting indeed.

Renmark, South Australia. September 1974. 10.15 pm. A woman was returning home in a Hillman Hunter sedan when she became aware of an illumination behind her. It was a white light

approaching at great speed and appeared to be wanting to overtake her. She moved to the left and saw the light was now to her right. The car vibrated as if being pushed up and down and the woman held on tightly to the steering wheel. During this the engine must have stopped for although she pressed on the accelerator no power was forthcoming. Suddenly the light vanished. Later the witness could not recall her trip home and she was terrified.

York, York County, Nebraska. September 1974. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Antelope Valley, Los Angeles County, California. September.1974. Neil Forn and Rich Engels were at the eastern end of Avenue J. It was a moonless night and the boys were searching for the footprints of a Sasquatch. During this they noticed a small pile of rocks in a neat pyramid fashion that was centred on a large flat rock. At the same time both boys felt watched. Forn then saw a dark form standing in the torchlight on the crag above them. It was a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid with a lean build and shaggy black hair covering its' body. The head was conical. The manbeast ducked behind some boulders. Later unusual three-toed footprints were found.

Palm Beach County, Florida. September 1974. A security guard fired at and hit a Hairy Hominoid which fled.

Saint Marys Peak, Bitterroot Mountains, Montana. September 1974. Two Hairy Hominoids were seen by Chris Tobias, Diane Stringen, Kathy Mudd and two other university students whilst they were out hiking. The two creatures seen were blackhaired and walking along a ridge.

On 4th October 1974 a motorist driving past Bala Lake in Gwynedd in Wales saw a bright disc descending towards his car. The car was afterwards covered in an odd film of grey dust.

Connellsville, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. 12th October 1974. A low-flying orange oblate object was seen hovering at fifty feet. The luminous object scattered sparks onto the Earth as well as onto the automobile of the witness.

Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 16th October 1974. Sergeant John Keay, driving alongside the Loch saw a Lakemonster

that was twenty feet away from the shore. It resembled a black dome one foot high by four feet long and was much too big for seal or Dolphin. It vanished with an enormous splash as John got out of his car for a closer look.

Scunthorpe, Lincolnshire, England. 18th October 1974. Spontaneous combustion. Terry Nelson, 33, found himself in a madly blazing bed. The origin of the fire was unknown. Terry recovered slowly and painfully in Hospital.

Belwood, Cook County, Illinois. 18th October 1974. A four and a half foot tall kangaroo was seen hopping around.

Oak Park, Cook County, Illinois. 18th October 1974. A four and a half foot tall kangaroo was seen hopping around.

Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. October 19th 1974. 7.00 am. Kenneth Grieshammer, 13 years old, was delivering newspapers. When he was standing on the corner of Sunnyside and Mulligan streets he heard the screech of brakes and spinning around saw a kangaroo standing only a few feet away. Boy and beast looked at each other and then the kangaroo hopped away.

Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 19th October 1974. 8.00 am. Two boys saw a kangaroo near Austin and Eastwood Roads.

Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 19th October 1974. 6.00 pm. A caller to the Chicago Police reported that there was a kangaroo hopping around Belmont and Mango Avenues.

Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 20th October 1974. Residents reported that there was a kangaroo rummaging through their garbage bins that morning.

Chicago, Northwest, Cook County, Illinois. 20th October 1974. 3.30 am. Police Patrolmen Leonard Ciagi and Micheal Byrne responded to a call of a kangaroo on a porch. The kangaroo-like creature was five foot tall and growling. Michael Byrne tried to handcuff the animal and it started to get vicious. Australian kangaroos don't growl. Then the creature started to scream and get vicious, kicking the policemen in the legs before jumping a fence and taking off down the street. Was it actually an Australian kangaroo or only something that stood like an Australian kangaroo which

incidentally punches with its paws and attempts to disembowel with its massive feet. They don't kick you in the shins. Nor do they scream.

Elkhart, Elkhart County, Indiana. 20th October 1974. A bright spinning ball of light was seen in the sky with orange and green lights on it. The car engine of the witness died.

Schillers Woods, Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 23rd October 1974. A kangaroo was seen roaming about near Irving Park Road.

Medicine Bow National Forest, Carbon County, Wyoming. North boundary. 25th October 1974. Carl Higdon, or Carl Hignon, 41, out hunting Elk saw a Prize specimen, took aim and fired. Instead of the usual blast the seven millimetre bullet left the gunbarrel without any noise and moved in slow motion before falling to the ground fifty feet away from him. Silence. Carl then felt a tingling up his spine and saw a Hominoid to his left. The creature was not Human. Its' face blended down to its' throat and there was no chin or jaw. It was six feet high and appeared to weigh 180 pounds. The Hominoid wore a onepiece suit with a heavy metal belt. The middle of the belt had an emblem and a sixpointed Star in its middle. There were also a couple of belts across the chest. The creature had yellow skin and no lips though it had three teeth on top and three on bottom in its mouth. There were no ears though it had extremely small eyes with no eyebrows. It had very coarse hair that was golden and like straw. Two rods were projecting above the head like antennae and stood two inches above the head. Approaching the witness the Hominoid said " How you doin?". The witness replied pretty good. The witness was then asked if he was hungry and the Hominoid directed a package towards Carl. The package floated over and had four pills in it. The Hominoid ordered Carl to take one of the pills that would last four days. Carl seemed to have no control over his actions and swallowed the pill. He put the other three in his jacket. Carl then saw an octagonal object behind the Hominoid that was shaped like a box. It was 4.5 feet wide by 5 feet tall. Carl then instantly found himself inside the cube and looked through a glass or plastic partition. Five Elk he had seen earlier were in there and they

were all apparently paralysed. Carl was tightly belted to a chair and another being entered the room and a football-shaped helmet was placed on his head. Wires were attached to the outside of the helmet. Carl looked outside of the craft and saw a large sphere. The walls of the ship were transparent. According to Carl they landed on another planet. The Aliens said that it was 163,000 light miles from Earth. Carl saw features on the planet that were buildings. One was like the Space Needle. It was surrounded by intense rotating spotlights. Carl threw up his hands shouting that the lights were hurting his eyes and were burning him. One of the Aliens replied that your Sun burns us. Next instant Carl found himself wandering alone along an isolated dirt Road with his rifle in his hands. His eyes were tearful. He got back to his truck which was now in a ravine. A Rescue team used two trucks to pull it out. Carl was delirious. The bullet that the witness had originally fired was found later and shown to the Carbon County Sheriff. The bullet appeared to have been twisted inside out.

Aveley, Essex, England. 27th October 1974. 10.15 pm. John Day and Sue Day and their three children 10,11 and seven were in their car when they saw a strange light pacing them. The light was oval and pale blue and swooped the car before it vanished in nearby trees. The witnesses caught glimpses of it as they drove on. Eventually the Days could not hear the sound of the car engine or their tyres on the road. Upon turning a bend they saw a green mist that covered the road. The radio began crackling and smoking. John pulled the wires out and the engine died as the car jerked violently. The witnesses felt a tingling sensation as well as a sudden jolt. They remembered that they fog was cold. The next thing that they remembered was that they were now driving along the road again. They arrived home and turned on their television but they could not get any channels. The witnesses thought was that it was 10.30 pm but it was actually 1.00 am. Timeloss. John later had a nervous breakdown and Poltergeist activity started in the house. The witnesses went under hypnotic regression and remembered entering a green mist. There was a shaft or column of light and the car including the witnesses was taken inside it. The inside of the light

shaft was like a large hangar. John stood on a balcony looking down at the car and standing next to him was his wife and their eldest son. Behind them was a tall creature that touched John on the shoulder. John lost consciousness and came to on a table. A device was moving along his body and he felt pressure on his skin. Small hairy ugly creatures controlled the device and were in the room. They saw two types of Hominoids and were medically examined. One group of hominoids was over six feet eight inches tall and human looking wearing seamless onepiece rubber suits which were like silvery coveralls which covered their heads and possibly mouths and noses. Their hands were larger than a human's hands and the eyes were visible. There were three digits on the hands and the skin was pale and nearly translucent. The other type had large triangular eyes, beaked light brown noses, slit mouths and had ears that were huge and pointed. Their hands were hairy and clawlike and they had bushy brown hair all over their faces and hands. Their hands had four digits and claws and wore white surgical gowns. They examined the witnesses on the bench with pencil-like instruments. The witnesses were also separated and shown through the craft and the witnesses were informed somehow that the hominoids had a Mask that helped them to see on Earth. The car was also on board the craft in an Amphitheatre-type room. The witnesses were also shown separately a hologram of grey metallic cones under a lurid sky and they were told that that this is what the Earth would look like after its destruction by pollution. They were also shown images of Solar systems like circles with lines connecting them. It seemed like the contents of an Encyclopaedia were pumped into his head. After the encounter they all became vegetarians except for the youngest child. Other messages were given as well that were undisclosed.

On 31st October 1974 Myzell Thompson heard his dogs barking, saw something outside and went to see what it was. In the flashlight beam was a seven foot tall bigfoot. Myzell shot at it and it slowly walked away. This was near Fordyce in Dallas County in Arkansas.

Carol Stream, du Page County, Illinois, 1974. Autumn.
October 1974. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by several witnesses.

The creature had glowing red eyes and a grey-tipped head. Footprints were also found.

Holly Springs, Dallas County, Arkansas. Mid October 1974. There were several sightings of a Hairy Hominoid in the area.

Holly Springs, Dallas County, Arkansas. Mid October 1974. There were several sightings of a Hairy Hominoid. On one occasion a man shot at and claimed to have hit the bigfoot.

Angeles National Forest, Los Angeles County, California. October 1974. Saturday. Jim Mangano, 17, and six companions were camping. Mangano left the group to be alone for a while and sat on a large rock. After one hour he felt that he was in a trance. Later he returned to the campsite before going back up to the meditation spot. Jim was very frightened by now and felt compelled. He was gone for two hours. At Midnight Jim heard a scream like a boy being murdered from the meditation spot. One of other witnesses heard the screams as well. The next morning he found a single footprint nineteen inches long with only three toes.

Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. October 1974. A low flying orange oblate object was seen hovering at a height of only fifty feet. It scattered sparks onto the Earth. There were several sightings.

Butler County, Pennsylvania. October 1974. A low flying orange oblate object was seen hovering at a height of only fifty feet. It scattered sparks onto the Earth. There were several sightings.

Beaver County, Pennsylvania. October 1974. A low flying orange oblate object was seen hovering at a height of only fifty feet. It scattered sparks onto the Earth. There were several sightings. It was certainly getting around.

Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. October 1974. A low flying orange oblate object was seen hovering at a height of only fifty feet. It scattered sparks onto the Earth. There were several sightings. The sightings were over four counties of the one sparkling object.

Buenos Aires, Argentina. October 1974. 3.00 am. Gilberto Ciccioli, a builder, was woken by noises coming from the front of his house and thought it was his dog. As he approached the door he was blinded by a brilliantly intense white light that seemed to have

no source. Gilbertolost all sense of time and later remembered a medical examination by the Hominoids in a UFO. Blood and sperm samples were allegedly taken during the timeloss.

Plano, Kendall County, Illinois. 1st November 1974. Friday. Evening. John Orr, an off-duty Police Officer, was driving on Riverview Road just outside of the city limits when suddenly an animal leapt from a cornfield and landed in the middle of the road and was caught in the beam of his headlights. Orr insisted that it was a kangaroo. Orr's cousin in a car behind him ran off the road and the mysterious marsupial took off into the woods.

Frances, Wimmera, South Australia. Near Naracoorte. 1st November 1974. 9.45 pm. Barbara Adams and her four children were driving past the Frances Gun Club when they saw two small animals playing on the edge of the dirt road. The animals were twelve inches long and were a sandy colour with dark markings on the flank. They were too heavy in the hindquarters to be foxes and had heads like Lion cubs with small ears. The tails were smooth and hanging downwards in a curve or ellipse. Thylacine pups? The witnesses were so close that they could have touched them.

Plano, Kendall County, Illinois. 2nd November 1974. Saturday. 9.00 pm. JerryWagner, Steve Morton and Shawne Clark, all seventeen years old, were driving along Shafer's Road when the car headlights picked up something standing in the middle of the road that looked like a full grown kangaroo that had just landed there before jumping a five foot fence and vanishing. The three youths reported it to the police.

Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 2nd November 1974. Saturday. 9.30 pm. Cathy Battaglia, 17, and her boyfriend Len Zeglicz, nineteen, were out for a walk when they saw what looked to be a dog in the 5600 block off South New England Avenue. When the animal turned around it looked at the couple and then hopped away down the street. The witnesses knew that it was a kangaroo.

Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 3rd November 1974. Sunday. Frank Kocherver, 21, saw a kangaroo near a forest on Chicago's Northwest side that leaped from a two legged position into the woods.

Plano, Kendall County, Illinois. 4th November 1974. Monday. A truck driver saw a deer and what he thought was a kangaroo on the side of the road. The Truckdriver pulled over and tracked the deer and the animal that was not a deer, and the paw prints in the mud confirmed that it was not a deer. But was it a kangaroo?

Scottsdale, Tasmania. Australia. 4th November 1974. 11.00 pm. The lights, radio and motor of a Mitsubishi Colt cut out shortly after a witness had seen a huge flame-coloured glow lighting up the vegetation nearby. The luminous dial on his watch became brighter and after the sighting the car clock was two minutes slow. The duration of the event was two minutes. The witness then started the car and went home.

Lansing, Cook County, Illinois. 6th November 1974. A truck driver was forced to swerve off the road to avoid hitting a kangaroo.

At 7.00 pm on 9th November 1974 in Carbondale in Lackawanna County in Pennsylvania a mysterious glowing object crashed into a small pond on the outskirts of the town. The object was seen by three teenage boys, Bill Lloyd, his younger brother John Lloyd and their friend Bob Gillette. Originally the object resembled a red fireball and approached from the east crossing over Salem Mountain and then hovering. An instant later it turned the colour of a bright star and crashed into the pond. Earlier there had been a phone call reporting a UFO to the police. Within the hour there were more calls and at 9.00 pm police officers John Barbaro and Joseph Jacobina went to the pond where they saw a glowing object in the water about twenty feet away. Eventually there were twelve officers at the pond from Forest City, Greenfield and Fell townships. Officer Jacobina shot at the thing with his service revolver and it moved. At midnight firefighters arrived with a huge net. At 2.45 am the net was placed over the object but it slipped out of the net and buried itself in the silt. Two professors arrived the following day and soon the local authorities had decided that it was a hoax and that a railroad lamp was responsible. Why was it not noticed as a railroad lamp initially? What about the independent UFO reports at the same time? Incidentally there had been a cloudless rain deluge here in 1922 as well as the fall of a silvery cigar into Harvey Lake in

1956 after it had been seen flying around for a while. Any relationship?

Savannah, Chatham County, Georgia, Savannah River. 12th November 1974. Spontaneous combustion. Jack Angel was inexplicably burned whilst sleeping in his motor home. He went to bed on November twelve and woke four days later. His right hand was burnt black and he was also burnt on the arm, chest, legs and elsewhere but only in spots. There was no trace of fire in the van which was dismantled to try and find the cause.

Rensselaer, Jasper County, Indiana. 12th November 1974. 8.30 am. Alfred Hentschel saw a kangaroo come out of a cornfield on the town's south side, hop down Charles Street and cross over into another corn field.

Rensselaer, Jasper County, Indiana. 12th November 1974. Noon. Charles James saw an animal bounding out of the woods near Saint Joseph's College and then hop over a hill about one thousand feet away. Charles stated that it looked like a kangaroo.

Rensselaer, Jasper County, Indiana. 12th November 1974. 5.00 pm. Bill Babcock saw a kangaroo hopping around a gravel pit near his construction company office. The animal bounded west.

Bald Mountain, Lewis County, Washington State. 14th November 1974. Fifteen to twenty-five miles east of Chehalis a fiery object was seen to crash to Earth.

Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 15th November 1974. Friday. Morning. Joe Bernatus was in a train on the way to work when he saw a kangaroo through the window. The animal was five feet tall and black all over except for the stomach and face which were tan and it was standing in a vacant lot near Damen and Montrose Streets. Was this an escaped kangaroo? They are not exactly common in North America.

Angeles National Forest, Los Angeles County, California. November 1974. Val Stemler, Jim Mangano and three others were backpacking. Mangano went off to meditate and after thirty minutes seemed to be sleepwalking. He said that he was being compelled again. There were screams after 11.00 pm and soon after something

crashed through undergrowth before a barrage of rocks began. This was a separate incident to the first.

Carmel, Hamilton County, Indiana. 17th November 1974. Sunday. Amos Miller, his wife and another couple saw a kangaroo whilst they were on the way to church that morning. The animal was sitting on its haunches near the Cool Creek Bridge at Indiana 234 and Keystone.

Carmel, Hamilton County, Indiana. 17th November 1974. Sunday. A woman telephoned police that afternoon to tell them that she saw a kangaroo hop off into the woods.

Bald Mountain, Lewis County, Washington State. 17th November 1974. Fifteen to twenty-five miles east of Chehalis motorists were frightened by a crazy critter that was horse-sized, covered with scales and standing on four rubbery legs with suckers like an Octopus on them. The head was football-shaped with an antenna sticking up according to the first person to see it, a Seattle Grocer named Ernest Smith who was Deerhunting. The Thing gave off an iridescent glow.

Bald Mountain, Lewis County, Washington State. After 17th November 1974. Fifteen to twenty-five miles east of Chehalis. Shortly after the first sighting but before there was any publicity Mr and Mrs Roger Ramsbough of Tacoma were driving along State Route Seven one evening when they saw a dull glow near the side of the road. It was like a Neon sign in the fog but as they drew alongside they saw the same strange creature that Ernest Smith had only just seen.

Sheridan, Hamilton County, Indiana. 25th November 1974. Donald Johnson, a farmer, was driving down a deserted rural road when he slowed down at an intersection and looking to his right saw a kangaroo running on all four feet down the middle of the road. The kangaroo spotted Johnson and jumped over a four foot barbed wire fence and across a field where it was lost to sight. Kangaroos do not run on all fours at any time as they are incapable of running at all. Are we looking at a furry saurian? A furry two legged animal that resembles a kangaroo?

San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas, November 1974. John Martinez and his friend Rick whilst hunting rabbits saw a six to seven foot tall Bigfoot with long matted hair on its head. Their dog snarled at it.

The Sideling, near Scottsdale, Tasmania. Australia. November 1974. 11.00 pm. On his way home to Scottsdale a man saw a soundless object the size of an enormous building half a kilometre away to his left which was to the north. The car engine and radio cut out and the figures on his watch lit up brightly. The UFO travelled along and was last seen going straight upwards. The watch broke down shortly after the event. As well the left hand mudguard changed colour from red to orange and stayed that way.

On County Road W near Frederick, Polk County, Wisconsin. 2nd December 1974. William Bosak, 69, a dairy farmer, was in his car driving through patchy fog when he spotted something on the left side of the road. The headlights reflected from it revealing an object eight to ten feet tall. The object had a transparent glass area and there were no lights on the craft. William saw that it was a circular object and heard a soft whooshing noise. There was a hairy being in it that was seven foot tall and covered in fur and had calflike ears and hair sticking out of sides of its' head. The Hairy Hominoid then crossed the front of the UFO which was parked on the road. The Hairy Hominoid had a square head, long narrow ears, and hair sticking out of the sides of the head. The hominoid also had large protruding eyes and wore a skintight light brown collarless garment like a diver's suit. As the witness passed in the car the cars' interior went dark. The Hairy Hominoid was brilliantly lit up. It looked scared and it and the UFO vanished in a strange cloud of fog as the witness sped away. There's that fog again.

Richmondtown, Richmond County, Staten Island, New York State. 7th December 1974. Frank Pizzolato, 11, and Philip Vivolo, 12, were in the woods when they saw a six foot tall upright "bear" which roared at them. They did not think that it was a bear though.

Frances, Wimmera, South Australia. Near Naracoorte. December 26th 1974. 5.00 pm. Mr Peter Knight almost ran over a

large animal near the Frances Gun Club. The creature was golden with dark stripes, round ears and a bit smaller than a Whippet and resembled the extinct Thylacine.

On 31st December 1974 near Canyon High School in the Newhall-Saugus area of Los Angeles County in California five children aged between five and fourteen saw a dark coloured nine foot tall Bigfoot that raised its arms and jumped off a rock into a canyon.

Bootlegger Trail, Cascade County, twelve miles north of Great Falls, Montana. December 1974. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a coyote hunter. The coyote hunter fired three times at it with his 30.30 rifle but it kept coming at him so he escaped in his car. The creature was seven to eight feet tall. Did he miss all three times? On a large target much bigger than a coyote? They are hard to find and impossible to shoot.

McCall, Valley County, Idaho. December 1974. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by two ten year old boys who were out playing and saw an upright manlike animal flopping its arms and screeching at them.

Near Port Angeles, Clallam County, Washington State, during December 1974 Richard Taylor and Larry Followell were driving at night when they had to swerve to avoid a Bigfoot on the road. The car was wrecked and the men were injured. The Bigfoot as usual got away.

McGregor, Clayton County, Iowa. 1974. A yellow tan-coloured big feline four feet long was seen. It did not resemble a puma though.

Near Castlegar, British Columbia, during 1974 a young couple who were out driving at night saw a Bigfoot standing beside the road.

Near Stone Park Jones County, Iowa in 1974 a man was reported to have wounded a Bigfoot with a deer rifle.

On the South Mountains, North Carolina, during 1974, a man whilst camping had his fourth sighting of a Bigfoot in twenty years. In this case a seven foot tall Bigfoot stood up by a camp fire

but went away when fired at. They might as well be the size of a barn and you still can't hit them.

Also during 1974 on Jumonville Summit in Fayette County in Pennsylvania thirteen witnesses in a car chased a Bigfoot that had looked in at them and then hid behind a large stone. The creature seemed to move instantaneously from one side of them to the other.

Mount Hiba, near Hiroshima, Japan. 1974. Albert Kubo, a farmer, was out in his rice-fields spreading fertilizer when he saw a Hairy Hominoid called the Hibagon, standing in his path. The manbeast was five feet tall with a big head and was very smelly like it had bathed in a septic tank and dried off with cow dung. Albert nearly passed out from the smell before turning and running away.

Broward City, Broward County, Florida. 1974. Several individual witnesses including one in a car made several sightings of a seven foot tall Hairy Hominoid that year. It was covered in hair and was not a bear and one of the witnesses had run into it with his car. The car was damaged but the Hairy Hominoid escaped. There was also severe destruction of the undergrowth and the finding of giant footprints. But the beast had gone. As usual.

Killarawarra, near Manning River, twelve kilometres upstream from Taree, New South Wales. Australia. 1974. 3.30 pm. It was a sunny afternoon and Mr Alwyn Richards and his sister were riding up a hillside when their horses baulked. Alwyn dismounted and led his horse with his sister following. He then saw a huge shaggy creature standing in a firebreak that was nine to ten feet tall, broad chested and muscular with a well proportioned body that was covered in long untidy hair. The arms were longer than those of a man and the creature seemed more human though than apelike. The creature had a black face and stared at the witnesses for several minutes. Alwyn went to thirty metres from it and noticed a terrible smell from it. It finally turned and walked away quickly. The creature stepped right over a four foot high fence. The witnesses went over to where it had been but there were no clear tracks though there were squashed plants. The ground was warm like where a cow had been lying down.

Walker, Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Tyne and Wear, England.1974. Spontaneous combustion. Mr Watt died from unknown fire.

Shaw, Berkshire, England.1974. Spontaneous combustion. Mr Steers was killed by an unknown fire.

1975

Bond County, Illinois. 1st January 1975. A yellow orange object 360 feet wide by fifty feet high was reported to have landed for five minutes.

Carlyle, Clinton County, Illinois. 1st January 1975. A big yellow object like a bunch of Moons clustered together paced the witnesses in their car.

Fingal, Tasmania. Australia. 3rd January 1975. Seven Schoolboys saw two big lights come out of the sky and hover over a hillside. A humming noise was heard and lights were seen flashing. After the event an area of 7.6 metres by 4.5 meters was found of twisted and broken Wattles. The trees had been damaged at 1.2 metres above the ground and had then fallen over.

Bahia Blanca, Buenos Aires State, Argentina, coast. 4th January 1975. Carlos Diaz, 28, a young waiter, was walking home early in the morning when a beam of light hit him after he had just got off a bus. The light blinded and paralysed him and thee atmosphere started humming and vibrating. There was a whining like a radio wave and then Carlos felt himself being drawn up into the air to a height of ten feet before losing consciousness. It was like a current of air lifting him up. Carlos lost consciousness and later woke up in a bright glowing sphere. He tried to get up and his arms and legs would not work. The walls were translucent and the floor was of hard plastic. Small holes in the sphere allowed air to enter. Carlos felt ill. The room was nine to ten feet in diameter and the craft seemed to be moving at a high rate of speed. Carlos then saw three silent green-skinned creatures standing nearby who then approached him from behind. Two of the green creatures tried to subdue him and the third tried to pull hair from his head. They moved

slowly and were very strong. As the struggle continued he felt very dizzy and passed out. Timeloss. Four hours later he found himself dazed on the side of a road just outside of Buenos Aires City, 500 miles from Bahia Blanca. He had been awakened by a man and taken to Hospital. He was interviewed by the Authorities. Carlos still had that mornings' Bahia Blanca newspaper in his hand which had not arrived in Buenos Aires yet. The Hominoids had plucked tufts of hair from his head but it did not hurt. Carloss was rushed to Hospital and was in good health but shocked. Doctors could not understand how his hair could have been tugged out of his head without damaging the roots.

South Webster, Sciota County, Ohio. 9th January 1975. Thursday. Hundreds of residents of the town observed that a strange low flying UFO was seen in the sky. From it was spewing forth a fog or cloud of gas that caused nausea, burning of the eyes, sore throats and skin irritation. The whole town was evacuated, over fifty homes covering two square miles, and the fog took five hours to disperse. The origin of the fog and the UFO were unknown. The craft was circling over the village and the gas coming from it was highly toxic Hydrofluoric gas.

North Hudson Park, New York City. New York. 12th January 1975. 2.00 am. Early morning. Off-licence Manager George O'Barski was taking a shortcut through North Hudson Park to get to an allnight diner. When his car entered the Park the car radio turned to static and then cut out. Suddenly he heard a droning noise like a refrigerator motor and saw a domed object shaped like a pancake drift past him and land in the Park. The object was thirty-five feet in diameter and seven feet high. It had stopped fifty feet away. There were several illuminated vertical windows that encircled it spaced about one foot apart that were one foot wide and four foot high. The craft was four feet off the ground. Then a square illuminated opening appeared and a ladder dropped to the ground. In amazement he watched ten little figures wearing uniforms come down out of the object and onto the ground. The hominoids were 3.5 feet tall and resembled schoolchildren wearing snowsuits. Their faces were

hidden by round helmets. They held implements similar to small shovels and working like Beavers dug up turf and placed it into little bags. They then returned to the little craft and took off. The car radio worked again after the craft took off. Ten months later investigators saw twelve to fifteen little triangular holes in the ground. They had silted up in the rain but the grass had not rerooted.

Jersey City, Hudson County, New Jersey. 12th January 1975. A UFO landed in the grounds of Stonehenge Apartments. Nine witnesses, including the Doorman, saw the craft land in North Hudson Park. A hatch opened and small Hominoids dressed like Kids in snow-suits descended a ladder. The Hominoids dug around in the grass with shovel-like instruments, loaded samples into pails and then reboarded the craft. The UFO took off with a bright flash of light. It was a dark almost black sphere and made a droning noise like a refrigerator motor. This was the same night as a similar sighting in North Hudson Park in New York City. A shared remote hallucination with local characteristics? Sounds feasible but impossible.

Carlisle, Schoharie County, New York State. 12th January 1975. Sunday. 11.00 am. Leonard Tillapaugh was on his tractor. As he passed a tree an object fell from the sky and hit the tree before it bounced off, hit the tractor and ricocheted onto a patch of ice 2.5 inches thick a few feet away. The object melted its way through. Visibility was excellent and there were no aircraft in the sky. The object was golfball-sized and covered in a black brittle substance that broke off as leonard touched it. One end was rounded and the other end was jagged as if broken off like a ceramic. It was extremely heavy for its' size and upon examination contained Iron and was magnetic. The iron had rust and was not earthly. The object had also been exposed to severe thermal shock. There were also a few basic elements missing that should have been present. It was not a Meteorite and was like cast or Gray Iron.

Miami, Dade County, Florida. 12th January 1975. Sunday. Mrs Cooks was found totally consumed by a fire that did not harm anything else in her home. Selective fire?

Langham, Norfolk, England. 15th January 1975. A Lorry driver saw two Lion cubs romping in the rubble of a Council rubbish tip or dump.

Vinita, Craig County, Oklahoma. 19th January 1975. Pacing. A circular sphere with white lights paced the witnesses car. Nearby there was a pair of unknown aerial objects as well.

Richmondton, Richmond County, Staten Island, New York State. 21st January 1975. Mrs. D. Daly was driving late at night and had to swerve to avoid a Hairy Hominoid less than six foot tall that was crossing the road from the church car park and heading for the rubbish dump and swamp behind the church. Lovely location. The English big cat kittens were in a rubbish tip only six days before.

Richmondton, Richmond County, Staten Island, New York State. 21st January 1975. The same night as Mrs. Daly's sighting a young couple saw a Bigfoot in a church carpark early in the morning. Had the couple been there all night?

Miramar, Broward County, Florida. 23rd January 1975. Mr. Kim Dunn, a rookie policeman, saw a Bigfoot that was loping across the road.

Watertown, Jefferson County, New York State. January 1975. Steve Rich, 11, Larry Emerson, 11, and another boy saw a Bigfoot about five feet tall walking along the edge of the forest.

During January 1975, a party of students reported seeing a forty foot long snake on Broadtop Mountain in the Appalachian Mountains of Pennsylvania. Broadtop Mountain is in Huntington County. The same snake had been sighted by several different people since 1919. This was a very old snake in a climatic zone that big snakes do not survive in.

Yarnell, Yavapai County, Weaver Mountains, Arizona. January 1975. A motorist saw a Bigfoot running behind his car but it ran away when he stopped and got out. The next day he saw it again on a mountainside. The creature had long arms which swung as it lumbered along.

Fulham, London, England. January 1975. A lone 22 kilogramme icebomb fell from the sky.

Las Bardenas Reales, near Zaragoza. January 1975. Spain. At a Military Bombing Range military personnel reported seeing two UFOS hovering and landing over a period of half an hour in the late evening. They were structures with white and orange lights. One of the craft was the size of a truck and they were flying close to the ground before taking off fast.

Queenstown, Jefferson County, Alabama. January 1975. A mystery animal resembling a Hairy Hominoid killed a 250 pound Shetland Pony and a 130 pound pig.

Cape Coral, Lee County, Florida. 2nd February 1975. Richard Davis had for a period of three weeks been disturbed during the night by his German Shephard reacting to an unknown prowler. At 2.00 am that morning the dog was especially restless so he let her out. Soon she ran back to the house and cowered beneath the car in the garage, her eyes wide with terror. Davis went out into the yard with a revolver and saw a nine foot tall Bigfoot with greyish brown hair and a flat face that was fifteen feet away. As the creature approached him he fired at it and saw the bullet enter the creature's chest. Davis intended to fire off the rest of the round but he found he was unable to pull the trigger. The creature had grunted and ran off. Later footprints were found on the airconditioner.

Cape Coral, Lee County, Florida. February 1975. Mr. and Mrs. Michalowski, who lived half a mile from Mr. Davis had been plagued by very foul smells near their house in the evening and there were large footprints on the outside airconditioner. These airconditioners seemed to be able to hold great weights.

Annadale, Staten Island County, New York State. 10th February 1975. 7.00 pm. Two boys testing ice on a pond for strength saw a huge orange ball that was football-shaped and twenty feet in diameter four hundred feet away. The sighting lasted ten minutes. Suddenly the outer edges of the ball began to converge on its centre and it shrunk to the size of a basketball and then vanished. The next morning several trees were found sheared off and above four feet were covered with a black carbonlike substance as if the trees had been struck by lightning. The substance tested came from a low intensity fire. Though there was no evidence of fire the trees were

definitely affected by an aerial heat source which only burnt down to bark level. The silent oblate object that was twenty feet wide slowly diminished in size and vanished. Charred ground and snapped off trees were found the next day.

Annadale, Staten Island County, New York State. 10th February 1975. 7.00 pm. Mr Kish and his dog “Rip” were out for a walk when suddenly the dog whined, stopped in his tracks, his hackles rose, he jumped violently, released himself from his collar and sped home in sheer terror. The dog took two days to calm down. There had been a UFO sighting in the same area that same day.

Reunion, Indian Ocean. 14th February 1975. 1.00 pm. Antoine Severin, 21, a shop assistant saw a domed craft land in a field on Petite Ile. Some small figures about three to four feet tall clambered out and knocked the witness senseless with a beam of white light. The hominoids then made off with soil samples. Antoine was left without speech and with poor vision for several days.

Kofu, Japan. 23rd February 1975. Two seven year old boys saw a light hovering in the sky and later saw it in a vineyard. The boys walked around and saw an odd craft with unknown Oriental characters on it. A ladder came out of it and an entity in silver came out. The hominoid had a large head with strange features. There was a second entity seated inside the craft with its hand on a lever. As the boys started to run away the entity spoke to them in a voice like a tape playing fast. The witnesses ran home and fetched the parents of one of them who also saw the light.

Enfield, Hartford County, Connecticut. 24th February 1975. 9.50 pm. Paul Rogers was driving home along Weymouth Road when he saw a hovering UFO at an altitude of sixty feet over a field to his left. Paul slammed on his brakes and just managed to stop before crashing into the car in front of him. Both drivers stared at the silhouetted object that was sixty feet long and hung over a line of trees. The craft was in the form of two platelike objects with one inverted over the other. The space between was lit by red, blue and green rotating lights. The object was two hundred feet away and vanished after thirty seconds.

Enfield, Near Bradley Field. Hartford County, Connecticut. 24th February 1975. 9.30 pm. John Foy and his sister-in-Law Joan Pelletier were driving along Weymouth Road and were amazed by the sight of a huge oval object hovering 200 feet over a field. The sighting lasted thirty minutes. The light was silent and then descended towards the ground and then moved off slowly in an easterly direction at five miles per hour. The craft had lights on it and interestingly enough a green Military helicopter was also seen during the sighting. Whose helicopter was this? Whose UFO was this?

Lake Sorell, Tasmania. Australia. 26th February 1975. Three men saw three UFOs as they camped by the lake. An intense light shone down on to the lake before the objects took off in a flash. The car radio in use at the time emitted a loud static noise when the object flew close to the camp. A beam of light like an enormous cone illuminated the area for over one kilometre. One witness was ex-RAAF, Royal Australian Air Force.

Red Wharf Bay, Anglesey, Gwynedd, Wales. February 1975. Various employees of the Minydon Hotel saw a large creature swimming up the main channel of the bay. It was not a whale or a huge fish.

Bear Swamp, Bergen County, New Jersey. February 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Gee, I wonder why they called it Bear Swamp?

In Elizabethtown, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania during February 1977 there were nocturnal bangings on the walls of mobile homes in a trailer park to the extent that the owner set up floodlights to catch the intruder or intruders. The Police arrived but found nothing. After the lights were installed the monster was now being seen.

Elizabeth Cahill, 28, had just returned to her trailer at Elizabethtown, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania in February 1975 when she heard someone rapping on a window. Thinking it was a neighbor playing a joke she opened the door but instead of a neighbor it was a gorilla-like creature that jumped out of the shadows and into the lights at the end of the driveway. The creature started advancing towards her and its eyes got shinier. Elizabeth rang her

neighbors Maurice Hillier and his family who arrived with air rifles and their Irish Setter. They found nothing or any tracks. Elizabeth described the creature as the height of an average sized man covered with smooth-looking fur. The face was apeish and it stood with bent arms and legs.

Also in Elizabethtown, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania after the Cahill sighting but still in February 1975 another woman stated that a hairy gorilla-like creature had grabbed at her coat. The only way that she escaped it was by taking the coat off and leaving it in the creature's arms. We have no record though of a Bigfoot wearing a lady's coat afterwards.

Elizabethtown, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. February 1975. A forty year old man was driving into the trailer park around 8.00 pm when he saw a big gorilla in his headlights that was apparently ambling through the trailer park.

Gainesville, North Alachua County, Florida. February 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was hit by a car.

Morris County, New Jersey. February 1975. Hairy Hominoids were seen by many individual witnesses.

Warren County, New Jersey. February 1975. Hairy Hominoids were seen by many individual witnesses.

Hunterdon County, New Jersey. February 1975. Hairy Hominoids were seen by many individual witnesses.

Sussex County, New Jersey. February 1975. Hairy Hominoids were seen by many individual witnesses. Where was the Jersey Devil during the Bigfoot invasion of New Jersey?

Bear Swamp, Sussex County, New Jersey. Near Culvers Gap. February 1975. A motorist twice saw a Bigfoot crossing the road. There were other similar sightings as well. Is this the real reason for the name Bear Swamp?

Puerto Rico, Greater Antilles. February 1975. Several individual witnesses reported that UFOs were being seen as well as giant birds. Their huge wings could be heard flapping and they produced unreal loud screeching noises. There were also mysterious animal deaths at the same time.

Cardigan Bay, Barmouth, Gwynedd, Wales. 2nd March 1975. Sunday. Dusk. Carys Jones and Julie Anderson saw a Seamonster rise up only 200 yards away and made across the beach for the sea. The seamonster had feet like huge saucers with three long protruding nails. The girls reported the sighting to the coastguard.

Cardigan Bay, Barmouth, Gwynedd, Wales. 2nd March 1975.. Sunday. Twelve year old female witnesses saw a Monster in the sea. The creature was ten feet long with a long tail and neck and had huge green eyes like saucers. It also had black patchy and baggy skin.

Lake Okeechobee, Martin County, Florida. 6th March 1975. Mr. and Mrs. Steve Humphreys collided with a Hairy Hominoid at night. The creature had been running fast across the road and there was much damage to the car yet the Bigfoot could not be found. Even when you hit them they still don't stay around.

Mellen, Ashland County, Wisconsin. 13th March 1975. 9.00 pm. Phil Baker, his wife and four children, ages ten to seventeen all saw a UFO. His daughter, Jane Baker saw a landed UFO on the road and Phil went outside and also saw it. The craft was dome-shaped. It had a brilliant halo and bluish green lights and red lights around the outside. In the centre was a brilliant yellowish-white light. There was also a loud high-pitched whiny noise which soon died away as the lights dimmed. The craft made a noise like metal hammering. The rest of the family was now watching the UFO and Phil decided to ring the Undersheriff. Whilst on the telephone they heard a loud bang whilst the lights on the object faded off. Then the craft vanished!

Iron County, Wisconsin. 13th March 1975. Four Policemen saw a large bright light on the outside of Highway 77. Another luminous object was to its right. It was hovering at treetop level and travelling quickly towards the bigger light.

Birch Hill, near Odena, Iron County, Wisconsin. 13th March 1975. Two Deputies on Highway 2 went to a tower to watch UFOs sixteen miles east of Ashland. There were several UFOs that were

flashing low in the sky. One was lower than the other two objects and was green and white. The Deputies said blue and white. This light stayed stationary. A second light came up to it and was doing a circle moving from left to right. After twenty minutes the object north of the Highway started to move. One witness's radio went out as the craft swooped over him. There were six Police witnesses in total.

Niagara-on-the-Lake, Niagara County, Ontario, Canada. 13th March 1975. A woman was driving along the shore of Lake Ontario when she caught a glimpse of a cluster of lights near the shore which were moving. They were too bright for a barge and were arranged in a triangular pattern of red and blue with the largest light silver at the bottom and close to the water. Off to one side was a set of gold coloured lights and above these were two lights that appeared to be rising and falling. The brightest light was swaying back and forth and was four times larger than the others and at times it vanished momentarily. The lights had also been seen by her daughter, the family dog who had cowered in fear, and local Police independently.

Burlington, Halton County, Ontario, Canada. 17th March 1975. 10.45 pm. Mrs D. Wilmot looked out of her 4th floor apartment window and thought that she saw a flaming plane about to crash into Lake Ontario. She soon realised that it was not plane. The odd creature was twenty feet long, flourescent and five feet high with a domed top that glowed orange. The UFO hovered for five minutes 1500 feet from the witness and then oscillated and rose slowly upward before shooting off to the west.

Hamilton, Wentworth County, Ontario, Canada. 17th March 1975. Pat McCarthy, a male Waterdown High School Student, photographed a hovering disc-shaped craft whilst out shooting photos of wildlife in a quarry. The pictures were published on March eighteenth in the Hamilton "Spectator" newspaper.

Beaches, Toronto County, Canada. 20th March 1975. 11.30 pm. Two adults and several children were on a pier at a beach when they saw golden coloured objects in the sky that appeared to be travelling west down Lake Ontario and over the shore. The Moon

was visible. One of the objects approached the witnesses and hovered for a short period before moving on. This object was the size of the Moon with red and green lights and shot off to the west at high speed. During the sighting several aircraft passed by allowing the witnesses to make comparisons to the lights. The highspeed manoeuvres of the objects were not those of aircraft.

Pickering, Ontario County, Ontario Province, Canada. 20th March 1975. Phantom lights were seen for one week in the evening near the atomic power plant. They hovered on the shore and passed over the power plant and more than a dozen were counted.

Ajax, Ontario County, Ontario Province, Canada. 20th March 1975. After the twentieth and before 27th around 6.30 pm until 11.45 pm five Ambulance Drivers, one Police Officer and two Newsmen observed multicoloured pulsating lights that were blue, yellow, red and green. When examined through binoculars they were not Stars and were 1.5 miles over Lake Ontario just east of the town. They were just above the lake and moving west at a very slow pace. Shortly after Midnight one of the Ambulance Drivers saw another craft come in from the lake and pass over Highway 401. This craft landed in a field a few hundred metres off the westbound lane. Next morning investigators found a burn ring measuring thirty feet across that was seen by the same Ambulance driver as well as an Investigator.

Nebo, Queensland, Australia. 22nd March 1975. 10.30 pm. On New Mount Flora to Dingo Beach Road an object was seen by a group of people in a gravel storage area. A loud bang was heard coming from it and their vehicle seemed to shake in response. The witnesses fled. There was a row of flashing yellow-white lights on a box-like mass near to the ground with a sphere on top. The sphere was three metres wide and consisted of several rings of concentric non-flashing bluey-green lights on a black central disc. There was a pole connecting the two masses and four legs at the base. The whole object was 2.5 metres high and three metres wide. Unusual indentations consisting of three oval shaped areas were found and the RAAF investigated them.

Pickering, Ontario County, Ontario Province, Canada. 22nd March 1975. Phantom lights were seen for the week in the evening near the atomic power plant. They hovered on the shore and passed over the power plant and more than a dozen were counted in the period.

Goulds Canal, Dade County, Florida. 24th March 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by Michael Bennett and Lawrence Groom who were driving towards Black Point on a dirt road. Near Goulds Canal they saw the creature standing by a stationary blue Chevrolet sedan and rocking it backwards and forwards with great force. An hysterical man got out of the car and yelled for help and the Bigfoot saw the witness's car and ran off into the mangroves. Later the man and the car could not be found either.

Rexville, Bayamon County, Puerto Rico. Greater Antilles. 25th March 1975. Monday. Pellin Marrero saw a whitish bird that was a cross between a Condor and a Vulture and was of a totally unknown type.

Moca, Moca County, Puerto Rico, Greater Antilles. 26th March 1975. Wednesday. Two witnesses saw a large greyfeathered bird with a long thick neck that was bigger than a goose. It was of a type unknown.

Moca, Moca County, Puerto Rico, Greater Antilles, 26th March 1975. Wednesday. Juan Munez Feliciano was attacked by a grey, feathered bird with a long thick neck. The odd bird was bigger than a goose and was of an unknown type. The bird weighed over fifty pounds.

Pickering, Ontario County, Ontario Province, Canada. 26th March 1975. Phantom lights were seen for a week in the evening nearthe atomic power plant. They hovered on the shore and passed over the power plant and more than a dozen were counted in the period.

On 27th March 1975 Polish trekker named Janus Tomaszczuk was with two friends on the Everest trail in Nepal. They were heading for the highest camp of Lobuche when he injured his knee. The two friends went on ahead and he lagged behind. It was

7.30 in the evening when he thought that he heard a man nearby moving swiftly about fifty metres away. Janus called out “Hello! Can you help me? I am here.” There was no answer and then he saw a creature swiftly walking away whilst swinging its long arms. Janus was in his sleeping bag at the time but was too tired to flee.

Puerto Rico, Greater Antilles. March 1975. There were several individual witnesses of UFOs being seen as well as giant birds. Their huge wings could be heard flapping and they produced unreal loud screeching noises. There were also mysterious animal deaths.

Horsham, West Sussex, England. March 1975. Two girls horse riding on Brooks Green southwest of town were thrown when their mounts were startled by a large catlike animal crossing their path. This was no house cat.

Horsham, West Sussex, England. March 1975. Two days after the previous sighting at Brooks Green. At Pease Pottage on the other side of town a woman saw a Puma sitting by the M23 motorway.

Fairfax, Marin County, California. March 1975. A large and powerful looking panther jaywalked across Sir Frances Drake Boulevarde in downtown Fairfax. It was seen by many witnesses and was not a puma.

Camden, Ouachita County, Arkansas. March 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that was seven to eight feet tall. Previously there had been a fall of frogs here in 1973 followed by a sighting of a Hairy Hominoid in October 1974.

Oshawa, Ontario County, Ontario Province, Canada. 5th April 1975. Paul Smith, a salesman, spotted strange lights east of town. There were coloured lights in a cluster that travelled down Lake Ontario to the west. They were moving too rapidly for the witness to get his binoculars to see them better. Paul kept going back every night to see more. He was lucky again on the eleventh of the same month.

Cornwall, Stormont County, Ontario state, Canada. 7th April 1975. Gordon Barrie, a truckdriver, saw a cluster of lights coming down in a quarry. He had first seen a hovering UFO over the Domtar

plant for five minutes that then rose up and headed out over Lake Ontario.

Niagara-on-the-Lake, Niagara County, Ontario Province, Canada. 8th April 1975. During a cluster of sightings of hovering clusters of coloured lights Paul Werner set up a camera on the shore of Lake Ontario and took photographs on five to six minute exposures as they performed over the water. The photographs show several lights streaking back and forth in mutually independent manoeuvres and were shot between 9.00 pm and 10.00 pm. The City of Toronto was clearly visible in the background and no commercial aircraft were in the area at the time. Normal planes could not make the abrupt halts and turns of the mystery lights.

Niagara River, Niagara County, Lake Ontario. Ontario Province. Canada. 9th April 1975. 9.30 pm. Mrs Harry. B. Picken, the wife of an Aeronautical Engineer called her husband over to see group of strange lights out over Lake Ontario. Harry ran out to the driveway with a pair of binoculars and got a clear look at the lights. They were three yellow-orange globes arranged in a triangular fashion at an altitude of forty to fifty thousand feet. Periodically the lights grew extremely bright and appeared much larger and then faded away to almost nothing. Harry and his wife observed the lights for half an hour. Through binoculars each light was made up of two smaller lights closely spaced on a horizontal plane and when they faded out they were replaced by numerous small flickering lights of various colours arranged haphazardly. They were seen many times since and resembled sodium vapour lights, unlike aircraft. There were several other individual witnesses as well.

Oshawa, Ontario County, Ontario Province, Canada. 11th April 1975. Paul Smith, a salesman, spotted a small cluster of coloured lights half a mile above the town. He called the Police and the local newspaper editor. The group watched the lights for one hour from Paul’s home and had been seen here previously on the 5th.

Cornwall, Stormont County, Ontario Province, Canada. 17th April 1975. Two independent pairs of young couples saw a hovering

UFO with red, green and white lights over Highway Number 2 and following the road west.

Enfield, Hartford County, Connecticut. 20th April 1975. 11.00 pm. Six Police Officers saw a UFO the size of a Golf ball at an altitude of 2000 feet to the northnortheast. It was making short up and down movements and was a red light with an accompanying white light that were pulsing on and off at intervals. The sighting lasted 45 minutes and there were other individual witnesses as well.

On 28th April 1975 Mr. Peter Hureuk was driving near Rocks in Harford County in Maryland at about 3.00 am when he hit a Bigfoot with his car. The creature ran off clutching its side.

Puerto Rico, Greater Antilles. April 1975. There were several individual witnesses of UFOs as well as giant birds. Their huge wings could be heard flapping and they produced unreal loud screeching noises. There were also mysterious animal deaths.

Lah-Arum, Grampians, Victoria, Australia. April 1975. John Marlow, his wife and son who were English tourists were driving on the northwestern fringe of the mountains when a great black cat was seen. At first they thought that it was a large black stump. It was stalking something and then started to feed. The creature had a huge tail and heavily muscled shoulders and was entirely black. The big cat stppd 75 yards away and was watched for twenty minutes. The muscles were so big and so well formed that they rippled and bunched as the animal moved. It looked just like black Panther which are not native to Australia. There are no Australian native cats.

Cape Ann, Essex County, Massachusetts. April 1975. A Seaserpent was seen.

On 18th May 1975 near Jeanette, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania a UFO was seen in the area. The following night a hairy hominoid was seen. Is there a connection?

On 19th May 1975 near Jeanette, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania, a male driver at dusk saw an ape-like creature that was running on all fours and then suddenly stood up on two legs and ran into the woods. The creature was seven to eight feet tall with thick black hair.

Puerto Rico, Greater Antilles. May 1975. There were several individual witnesses of UFOs as well as giant birds. Their giant wings could be heard flapping and they produced unreal loud screeching noises. There were also mysterious animal deaths.

Romasaig Bay, Loch Morar, Highland, Scotland. May 1975. Mr MacLellan, Mr John MacVarish and another man in a fishing boat out on Loch Morar saw a lakemonster that resembled a Whale. The creature was quite near the boat and the loch was dead flat. Two feet of the back rose up out of the water for twenty seconds. The portion of back was eighteen to twenty feet long and greyblack in colour. It submerged very slowly and whales are not native to Loch Morar.

Chipping Sodbury, Avon, England. May 1975. On Widden Hill Farm which was owned by Mr Peter Lippiat thousands of little piles of stones were found one morning all over his barley field. They had just appeared and were definitely not there the previous day. They would have taken a lifetime to create manually.

Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina. 6th June 1975. A pearl-coloured fifty foot wide disc flew and hovered for several minutes before it landed and then departed. At the landing site it left ground marks.

Jacksonville, Duval County, Florida. 7th June 1975. Saturday. Five witnesses near the mouth of the Saint Johns River saw a Seamonster or Lakemonster. Its head was as big as a man's head and it turned it to look at the witnesses. The watercreature had horns like a snail's horns and they were jagged looking. On the side of the head were flaps hanging down and there was three feet of neck sticking out of the water. The mouth was turned down at the edges and the creature had big slanty dark eyes. The Beasts skin was pink and it appeared skeletal.

Venice, Sarasota County, Florida. 7th June 1975. Ronny Steves, 12 years old, was alerted at night by the quacking of his ducks and went outside to check the duck coop. There was a six foot tall Bigfoot standing there looking down at the ducks and leaning on a post. The creature had shaggy hair and footprints were later found.

This is an odd coincidence with Jacksonville, also in Florida, or was it?

Norah Head, New South Wales. Australia. 8th June 1975. A ghost light knocked over several trees and shrubs and attacked a group of teenagers, three boys and a girl who were out camping overnight. They had heard strange noises and the boys flashed their torches around the area. They then saw small illuminated object about one metre in diameter which emerged from the bushes at the side of the track leading to a gully. Two smaller oval objects with weird propellor and wormlike shapes inside them emerged from the larger object and approached the group. They appeared intelligent and avoided attempts to deflect or spear them. The group had been spearfishing. The young woman did not see the objects despite the terror of the young men.

Big Chimney, Kanawha County, West Virginia. 12th June 1975. 10.00 pm. Mr Carroll Critchfield, his wife and two children saw a hovering UFO in the sky after Carroll saw a bright object in the sky and called to his wife and kids to investigate. The object then vanished down a gravel road. Next morning the witnesses investigated and found four landing gear imprints. The marks were very distinct and the feet had four flat ends with arcs in between them.

Puerto Rico, Greater Antilles. June 1975. Several individual witnesses saw UFOs as well as giant birds. Their huge wings could be heard flapping and they produced unreal loud screeching noises. There were also mysterious animal deaths.

Comaum, Wimmera, South Australia. June 1975. A Thylacine was spotted near a flock of sheep. Several sheep and lambs had been killed and the blood had been sucked out of their bodies. Was this a Vampire attack? Thylacines are not recorded to have Vampirish qualities though being extinct they could now be capable of anything in the menagerie of the insane.

In June 1975 in the area of Tailem Bend in South Australia motorists were stunned at the sight of a three metre tall giant hairy man ape that was walking by the side of the road carrying a burning

stick late at night. This was followed by three other hairy hominoid sightings in the same area.

Cambewarra Mountain. Kangaroo Valley. New South Wales. Australia. June 1975. 2.00 pm. It was a damp day when Rosemary Drinkwater,15, saw a huge black Panther. The giant cat had frightened Rosemary's horse and other animals. The creature had a long streamlined body with a very long tail and headed north. Rosemary was the Grand-daughter of Mr Raymond Noakes who had seen a similar animal in bracken fern a few months before. The creature was the size of a Leopard and was one metre tall at the shoulder. Three hours later a Neighbour and their family a few kilometres north saw a giant cat. The cat left hundreds of footprints in recently bulldozed soil that were four-toed and 13 by 14 centimetres in diameter.

Nebraska City, Otoe County, Nebraska. June 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Beausejour, Manitoba, Canada. June 1975. A youth was turning his car on a country road around 4.00 am when a Bigfoot suddenly banged on the car boot.

On Route 3 near Saranac Lake, Clinton County, New York State, in June 1975 two men in a car saw a Bigfoot squatting on the side of the road and as they came closer it got up on two legs and walked away.

Goro, Ferrara, Italy. June 1975. Mr. Maurizio Tambora, a farmer hoeing tomatoes saw a large snake with legs that was ten feet long and as thick as a dog. Police found tracks but no Monster and took the call seriously as Tambora had a reputation for seriousness. There were other independent witnesses as well of the creature that Tambora called a giant lizard. The other witnesses stated that it had a wolflike howl. Lizards tend to be a silent order though not known for their vocals. In October 1954 a farmer saw a UFO land and then take off near Po-di-Gnocca, later in November 1954 near Forli a petrol driven tractor stopped though two diesel tractors did not when a hovering UFO appeared near them, and in 1970 a giant lizard chased a farmer near Forli as well. Had the giant lizard returned? Returned from where?

Russell, Russell County, Kansas. 4th July 1975. A dazzling low flying metallic funnel paced an auto nearly blinding the two women inside it.

Parsipanny, Morris County, New Jersey. 4th July 1975. Thursday. Tom Cahill and Jane Tiger in a car. Midnight. Driving on Route 46. Cahill saw odd configuration of bright lights moving slowly just above treetop level on left. Thought was aeroplane. No glare though lights shining directly at them. Moving south-westerly. Huge. Silent. Moved towards witnesses at five miles per hour. Traffic slowed to crawl. Hull of ship passed over. Metallic base completely smooth. No marks. 60 to 80 feet wide. Weighed thirty tons. Shaped like squat submarine. Dull blue, green and red lights at each end. Two small white lights on one side. Turret or dome on top lit by translucent green light. Bright white beam of light appeared. Swept land below whilst hovering at 75 feet. Witnesses pulled over into parking lot as the UFO changed angle.

Parsipanny, Morris County, New Jersey. 4th July 1975. 12.05 am.Thursday. The Police radio system had gone haywire. Units outside of the area heard both sides of the Police Station and patrol units trying to communicate. Neither side was able to hear the other. At 12.30AM the problem cleared up. There was a UFO sighting at the same time.

Denville, Morris County, New Jersey. 4th July 1975. Thursday. Police Patrolman Rick McConnel was sent to investigate a UFO sighting. He drove to the centre of town and stopped for a red light at the Route 46 intersection. He then saw three lights hovering over the parking lot of a restaurant at an altitude of ten feet higher than the top of the building. The upper lights were steady whilst the lower one was rotating. The lights then began to gain height and headed east passed over some trees and then halted beside some buildings before droppingout of view. Rick sped east and it looked as if the craft had vanished into the lake behind a building. There were several other individual witnesses.

Mount Pleasant, Brant County, Ontario, Canada. 6th July 1975. A shining thirty foot in diameter domed object landed depositing an oilish blue-green substance onto the ground.

Previously around here there had been falls of water and breaking windows inside a house at Wellesley in 1880, a three foot crocodile caught near Galt in 1929, and a hovering UFO seen, also over Galt, in 1957.

London, Middlesex County, Ontario Province, Canada. 6th July 1975. On the tobacco farm of Joe Borda, west of Lake Ontario, Police investigated damage to crops. The Witness had seen a shiny dome-shaped object sitting in a field and initially thought that it was a tank truck spraying crops. Two days later he found that all of the tobacco plants in a twenty foot radius circle had been damaged and burnt. Sample of bluish-green substance were found and taken. The substance contained sand and an unknown oily Silicone-based substance. Joe also saw strange visitors in a limousine with Arizona licence plates who went to investigate.

In either Preble or Darke County in Ohio around 10th July 1975 two ten year old children as well as a twelve year old were playing on a farm when they saw a tall brown haired creature watching them over a six foot tall corn crop. The children watched from a roof on the farm where they were playing and saw the Bigfoot running off very fast. Two days later the same creature was watching a child play with a football.

In either Preble or Darke County in Ohio around 12th July 1975 A Bigfoot was watching a child play with a football.

Kincardine, Ontario, Canada. Lake Huron. Before 12th July 1975. No less than ten aquatic creatures of indeterminate origin were sighted swimming against the waves of Lake Huron. They were like the Loch Ness Monster but what is the Loch Ness Monster like? The only other event to have occurred here was in 1881 when a fog swallowed the ship “Jane Miller” near Wiarton on Colpoy’s Bay.

Etterbeck, Bruxelles, Belgium. Brussells. 12th July 1975. There was a fall of stones from the sky. Black and sticky stones fell onto a street in the town.

Dalton City, Moultrie County, Illinois. 14th July 1975. Monday. 7.00 am. Mrs Rosemary Hopwood was driving along Illinois Route 128 south of Dalton City when she saw a kangaroo walking on

all fours along the side of the road. The creature then crossed the road and lifted itself up onto its back legs and hopped away into a cornfield. The kangaroo was four and a half feet tall sitting upright with pointed ears and a long thick tail. Kangaroos do not have thick tails. Nor do they walk on all fours.

Dalton City, Moultrie County, Illinois. 17th July 1975. A couple of people saw a kangaroo. What is it with Illinois, especially around Chicago, and these odd kangaroos?

White City, Morris County, Kansas. 19th July 1975. On early Saturday evening Jan Maddox and Richard Gustafson saw four metallic spheres land in a field. The pasture suddenly blazed up and three burning rings in a triangular pattern were found. Photos were taken.

Dovey Vale, near Machynlleth, Powys, Wales. 22nd July 1975. Trevor was with his parents and his brother looking for the site of a holiday home in the early evening. Trevor took himself to the top of Wilfa Hill and saw a large round object on the ground surrounded by lights studded into the base and separated by grooves. The colours were indescribable. There was a see-through dome atop the base and a piece of equipment in the middle of the dome and surrounding this two incredible creatures. They were shapeless, like lumps of jelly, translucent white, and filled with small circles like blood corpuscles, Trevor called them doughnuts. They were permanently changing shape with only the central part staying intact. Suddenly a panel opened slowly in the right-hand side of the object and one of the Jellymen started to float towards it and disembark. Trevor fled. He ran down to his father and then ran back up the hill, possible expecting his father to follow. The hatch was now shut and the Jellymen was now back inside. There was a noise like a soft engine and the light atop the object and inside the base began to glow and pulsate in a strange mixture of colours that exactly matched the scenery. This morass of colour expanded to envelop the object and the beings inside it. After a few moments it was not visibly there anymore. Trevor ran down the hill again. He was petrified and dragged his father up the slope. 24 hours later Trevor lost the power of speech. His family thought it was Tonsilitis as his

brother had it. In mid-August Trevor lost the sight of one eye and suffered extreme insomnia. For a time he lost sight in both eyes and at times the blindness alternated between eyes. They seemed to be psychosomatic responses.

Lucca, Lucca Province, Italy. 25th July 1975. 3.00 am. Carlo Rossi, a Fisherman, was walking alongside the Rio Serchio River, opposite San Pietro a Vico. He was puzzled by the appearence of an unknown light on the river below which was climbing a high embankment. Carlo looked down and saw a huge circular craft with a transparent cupola on top. There was a shallow turret underneath from which three legs protruded that supported the body of the craft above the water. There was also a ladder and a long tube by which the craft was taking ion water. Suddenly a porthole in the upper part of the turret opened and a Hominoid looked out and pointed at the witness. A green light passed over his head as the witness threw himself down. Looking up a little later he saw a UFO hovering over the embankment which took off and headed towards Viareggio at high speed.

Cheverly, Prince Georges County, Maryland. 27th July 1975. A Technical Writer saw a glowing circular white object which descended from the sky, stopped, was joined by a second object, following which both then ascended fast back into the sky. Meteors do not do this.

Sandwich, Stour River, Kent. England. 29th July 1975. During a heatwave, Maurice Scott saw a basking crocodile on the riverbank near Sandwich. And crocodiles have always been native to England.

Loxton, South Africa. 31st July 1975. Dawn. Danie van Graan, a sheep farmer, saw what appeared to be a parked caravan near his sheep Kraal. He approached it but it was not a caravan. It was a landed UFO with Hominoids inside it. The Hominoids saw Danie and hit him with a blinding beam of light. The UFO then took off leaving several indentations and a circular burned patch in the ground. The UFO was also seen by a coloured male, 20, and his mother who saw the craft take off silently.

Puerto Rico, Greater Antilles. July 1975. Several individual witnesses saw UFOs as well as giant birds. Their giant wings could be heard flapping and they produced unreal loud screeching noises. There were also mysterious animal deaths.

Buckland, Tasmania. Australia. July 1975. 6.50 am. A UFO paced a car. There were electromagnetic effects. The UFO was a round yellow and orange object.

Hobart, Tasmania. Australia. July 1975. 9.30 pm. A car became hot, then stalled and rolled to a halt. A spherical shape seen hovering over the middle of the road at an elevation of twenty metres two hundred to three hundred metres away. The craft was stationary and white-grey in colour and of a metallic iridescent appearence. The UFO was silent and five metres in diameter. The witnesses stared at the object as it took off spiraling and then the car restarted. The sighting occurred near the Airport.

Condoblin. New South Wales Australia. Late July 1975. A contract roofing crew noticed a peculiar thick black smoke ring at twenty degrees to the southeast. There was a black cylindrical craft inside it moving in anti-clockwise circles. Three colour photographs were taken. The craft was slowly moving to the right. After twenty minutes the black cylinder suddenly shot upwards and the smoke quickly dissipated.

During July 1975 a group of skiers saw a large hairy manbeast that was at least 2.3 to 2.6 metres tall moving up a snow covered mountainside near Thredbo in New South Wales in Australia.

That same July 1975 a skier near Mount Kosciusko, near Thredbo, also saw a tall hairy beast like an ape that was walking across a snow covered hillside.

A 2.6 metre tall male hairy creature was seen scavenging food scraps at an isolated picnic ground near Tailem Bend in South Australia in July 1975. There were also sightings by motorists of a hairy hominoid seen in a field near the road.

In another incident in July 1975 at Tailem Bend a family were camping at a tourist ground when their caravan or trailer was violently shaken by something late at night. The husband and wife

who were inside looked out of the windows but could see nothing. When the daughter looked out of a window a large apeish face appeared at it. When the father opened the door a large dark shape was seen disappearing into the scrub.

In mid-1975 a father and his son were feeding their pigs around 5.00 pm when he looked up and saw a large black animal unhurriedly ambling along a fence past their sawmill for a few hundred yards. They were only three hundred yards from it and viewed the creature for four to five minutes. The animal was estimated to weigh between four hundred and five hundred pounds and stood two foot six inches tall at the shoulder. The creature looked exactly like a black panther and as they watched it the animal jumped nine feet to clear a creek and then disappeared into the bush. There was a perfect set of pawprints in the soft sand on the side of the creek. These prints were four inches by five inches wide. This was near Nowra in New South Wales in Australia. The farmer told a neighbor who had also seen the big black cat with his granddaughter on a separate occasion.

Du Quoin, Perry County, Illinois. July 1975. Kevin Luthi as well as several other persons reported seeing a five foot tall Kangaroo bounding merrily through the cornfields. The Illinois kangaroo again.

Cardigan Bay, Barmouth Gwynned, Wales. July 1975. Summer. Two witnesses in a boat saw a Monster out to sea. The creature had a free-moving neck, like a turtles'neck, a head the size of a seal's, two ridged spines on the back, and was eight feet across by 11 feet long. From the ripples on the water the Beast was twice as long as the thirty foot Sloop that the witnesses were in.

Harlech, near Cardigan Bay, Gwynedd, Wales. July 1975. Summer. Marjorie Vernon Bennet in the thirty foot Sloop "Mala" saw something resembling a seal playing in two motor tyres. This was five miles from Mochras Point. As Marjorie came closer she thought it was a giant turtle. It was not. The creature had a free-moving neck, short like a turtles, an eggshaped head the size of a seal's head and the back had two sharply ridged spines. The creature was eight feet

across by eleven feet long. Ripples in the water indicated that it was probably twice that size. This was a very unusual seamonster.

Rutherford, Bergen County, New Jersey. July 1975. Summer. Two boys riding bicycles saw a Bigfoot at dusk near a lake. The creature was nine feet tall and on the trail ahead of them.

Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado. July 1975. Summer. A boy heard a screeching noise and saw a dark-brown Bigfoot that was seven or eight foot tall walking across a park.

North Fort Myers, Lee County, Florida. Summer. July 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Turkey Creek, near Lockridge, Jefferson County, Iowa. July 1975. Gloria and Wendell Olsen saw a large animal with a bushy tail and a monkey-like face near a deserted farmyard.

Long Plains, near Portage La Prairie, Manitoba, Canada. July 1975. Two teenage boys saw a Hairy Hominoid that was dark and eight foot tall near the house at night. Five toed prints that were twenty inches long were found the following day.

Long Plains, near Portage La Prairie, Manitoba, Canada. July 1975. A farmer saw a Bigfoot in a field eight miles from the boys sighting a few days before. The tracks were only fifteen inches long though.

Murphysboro, Jackson County, Illinois. Big Muddy River. July 1975. An albino Hairy Hominoid was seen. The albino manbeast had a long previous history in the area.

During Summer July 1975 Mr. John Clark whilst camping in the Sequoia National Park in Tulare County in California saw a nine foot tall Bigfoot that was either covered in long blonde hair or wearing something that looked like long blonde hair.

During summer July 1975 two boys, fifteen and eleven years old, were riding on a motorcycle trail near Bayou D'Loutre just off Sunset Road in Union County Arkansas south of El Dorado. The two boys were deep in the woods, disobeying their parents wishes, and had just crossed a creek when the eldest boy looked west into the sun and saw an eight foot tall black hominoid figure behind a tree trunk and then jumping behind it. The beast was thin for its size and its hair hung close to its body. Both boys fled the scene on their

bikes and eventually heard the pounding of feet behind them and the oldest boy stated that he felt the vibration of the footfalls through his handlebars.

Levendale. Tasmania. Australia. 5th August 1975. 6.00 am. Shortly after a man left for work the lights of his car went dim. He decided to return home and on the way home he saw a UFO at thirty to 45 degrees elevation. It was a brilliant white round light coming down in slow motion and was in view for ten seconds before it vanished behind a hill. On reaching home his car battery was flat yet fifteen minutes later the battery was fine again.

Corona, Riverside County, California. 12th August 1975. A Hairy Hominoid Chased two witnesses,18 and 20, who were in a car.

Holoman Air Force Base, Alamogordo, Otero County, New Mexico. 13th August 1975. 1.15 am. Airforce Sergeant Charles L. Moody was watching a Meteor shower. He then saw a glowing metallic disc shaped object falling towards the ground 300 feet away. The glowing object was fifty feet long and eighteen to twenty feet wide. It wobbled on its axis as it descended till hovering at fifteen to twenty feet. It then began slowly and steadily moving towards Moody who jumped in his car but could not start it. The UFO stopped seventy feet away and was making a high pitched humming sound. There was a rectangular window in the side of the craft. Shadows resembling Human forms were in it. The noise stopped and Charles felt a numbness all over his body. He saw the object rising up into the sky. Moody then turned his ignition key and the car started. It was now 3.00 am. On the following day Moody felt pain in his lower back and within a few days a rash broke out over his lower body. Using self Hypnosis over a few weeks he remembered that after the numbness two Hominoids approached his car. They were gliding rather than walking and were six feet tall in skin tight black clothing. Charles had a scuffle with them and was rendered unconscious. Next thing he woke on a slab in the craft. Next to him stood the Alien leader who was five feet tall and wearing a silvery suit. The leader had a large hairless head like the others, a protruding brow, roundish eyes, small ears and nose and very thin lips. His skin was whitish-grey and he had a large forehead, no eyebrows and no hair and

large dark piercing eyes. He had very thin lips and the Hominoid asked Moody using telepathy if he would behave peacefully . When the witness promised to not strike out at them he was shown the engines of the craft. The Hominoid applied a rodlike device to Charle's lower back and the paralysis ceased. Moody was then taken to another part of the ship and shown a drive unit which was a large rod surrounded by three glass canopied holes containing a central crystalline object with one rod on each side of it. One rod had a spherical head whilst the other had a T-bar on it. There was a sweet stifling odour. According to the Hominoids it was an observation craft from a larger Mothership 5000 miles away in Space and they were from a League of Space Races looking Earth over for possible future Membership. Moody was told that the Mothership was miles above Earth and was promised a future meeting with the Aliens. Close contact with Earthmen would not be attempted for another twenty years. The Alien told Moody that he would have no recall of the event for two weeks, placed his hands on the sides of Moody's head and rendered him unconscious. Moddy lost an hour and twenty minutes.

Corona, Riverside County, California. 14th August 1975. 3.00 pm. Irene P. Rambo saw a ten foot tall Hairy Hominoid look over her fence in the afternoon. It was half Human, half ape with black hair and human-like teeth. The creature was seen on Chase Drive.

Corona, Riverside County, California. 17th August 1975. 3.00 am. James Mihalko, 36, and Ernest Palmeira, 34, were on the edge of Main Canyon in a citrus grove near an old Reservoir.. There were no insect noises. They saw a crouching Hairy Hominoid with fiery red eyes and shaggy hair in the beam of a powerful spotlight. The manbeast stood erect and was ten feet tall and had dull black hair. The creature had a flat nose, a flattened face, low black hair on its forehead and no obvious neck.The creature took three immense strides and was 200 feet away looking at the witnesses. Suddenly there was a chilling, whistling sound and the Hairy Hominoid turned his whole body to look at the witnesses. James and Ernest were suddenly disturbed by a pickup truck with two teenagers with a

shotgun. When James and Ernest looked back the Hominoid was gone.

Lake Saratoga, near Albany, New York. 20th August 1975. Many people rang Police barracks, Newspapers and T.V.Stations in the Albany area. State Trooper Michael Morgan was dispatched to the scene of one UFO sighting. He met a Police Detective who was already observing a blimp sized object hovering at five hundred feet over the lake. A reddish glowing flashed on and off and two smaller objects approached and merged with it. Air Traffic Controllers were alerted and located the UFO on Radar. After a few minutes two smaller objects broke away and left in the direction from which they came. The first object moved towards the nervous Policemen and as it passed over them dazzled them with a bright white light shining from its base. Silently it turned and moved away. Then it disappeared. Albany Air Traffic Controllers watched it for 45 minutes before they lost contact with it. A short time later they received a call from a Military aircraft flying over the Albany area at eight thousand feet who had seen a red Fireball one thousand feet above him heading towards the Airport. The Air Traffic Controllers located the object just as it entered the fifty mile range of the Radar Scopes. It was travelling at 3,000 miles per hour and was five miles outside Albany when it vanished. It was not a Meteorite.

South Glens Falls, Saratoga County, New York State. 20th August 1975. Large discs and bright lights were seen in the sky at low altitude.

Lake George, Warren County,New York State. 20th August 1975. Large discs and bright lights were seen in the sky at low altitude.

Logan County, Colorado. 21st August 1975. 10.00 pm. Sheriff Graves and his Deputies went out to investigate an unknown helicopter coming in from the east. Seventeen ground units were involved and the Sheriff was in a plane with two Deputies. There were cattle mutilations in the area. The night was clear and there was no cloud. The chase ended at 4.00 AM in Northern Nebraska

over a missile silo. By this time the mystery craft had turned off its lights.

Roachdale, Putnam County, Indiana. 22nd August 1975. Friday. Two members of a family were horrified to see over 60 chickens in a coop being ripped apart but not eaten by an apelike thing that walked upright. It was seen again in the door of the chicken coop and shot at. The Hairy Hominoid escaped. In total over 170 chickens in the coop were ripped open and drained of blood.

Stevenage, Hertfordshire, England. 26th August 1975. An unusual road victim was found. It was a four legged, three feet long Lizard-like animal that weighed ten pounds and was sandy coloured with a black stripe along its back. The Police and RSPCA could not identify it though it was believed to be a baby crocodile.

Ox, Quillan, Aude, France. 29th August 1975. Mr and Mrs Cyrus were driving along the main Highway between Noe and Muret. It was midnight and the weather was clear. After passing through Martes-Tolosane they spotted an aerial light to their left that seemed to take the form of a series of low flashes that were seemingly vibrating. After passing through Noe the flashing lights were succeeded by an enormous orange ball which lit up the whole countryside that was now travelling parallel to the car. Pacing. At the village of Ox they saw the village Church two kilometres away silhouetted against the enormous light in the sky which then vanished behind a Service Station. Then the Service Station's lights blinked three times and went out. The ball reappeared and went back towards the Church, passed behind the tower, flared up brilliantly and then died down. The electricity transformer near the Church then exploded and all the lights in the village went out. The witnesses continued to their home in Muret. An ordinary evening for the Cyrus's?

Seattle, King County, Washington State. Late August 1975. 2.00 am. A young lady awoke to find herself paralysed and unable to utter a single sound. Her window was open. Suddenly a tiny football sized object of a dull grey colour floated through the window and hovered over the carpet near the foot of the bed. Three legs

extended from it and the object landed. A miniature ramp extended from it and five or six tiny beings in tight black clothes climbed down, made some repairs, climbed back inside, withdrew the ramp and took off out of the window. The woman was able to speak and move after this.

In the Tygh Valley area of north-central Oregon, in Wasco County, in late August 1975, Mr. Robert Bellamy Jnr, Mrs. Bellamy, another couple and two children, stopped their car to watch a Bigfoot that was standing on a hill.

Washington County, Colorado. August 1975. The body of a mutilated Heifer was found. It appeared to have been dropped from a height of several feet. There was nothing there though that it could have been dropped from. Or had there been?

Mossley, Manchester, England. August 1975. 8.00 pm. Allan Fellows, 20, a service Engineer, was driving home through the Moors. There was a mist hanging around when he saw a bright light off to one side. Allan thought that it was a farmhouse. Then he realized that it was a monstrous oval shape that was glowing an eerie white. It was gliding across his field of view just above the ground. Allan stopped his car and switched off the engine and headlights thinking that they were attracting the craft. There was no sound. It tooka long time for the egg to pass over. The egg was 25 feet across. Allan seemed paralysed and seemed to have a time lapse. Timeloss. Next Allan saw two dark shapes in front of him but they turned out to be mesmerised sheep. Allan also found himself holding a screwdriver like a weapon but could not understand how and why he had it.

Roachdale, Putnam County, Indiana. August 1975. Over fifty individual witnesses saw a Gorilla like Hairy Hominoid in the area. Animals were being slaughtered by an unknown creature. There were over fifty sightings in connection with animal slaughter.

Sometime during August 1975 a group of boys from twelve to fifteen years in age were playing ball on the grounds of the Londonderry Elementary School in Elizabethtown, Lancaster County in Pennsylvania when they saw a hairy hominoid coming across from a field towards the school. The boys fled.

In Elizabethtown, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, a young girl some time in August 1975 stated that she saw a big hairy creature like a big ape hiding behind a tree near her trailer home around 3.00 pm. The girl was so frightened that she lay on the floor until her parents returned home. She called it a bear and stated that it was taller than her father who was five feet eight inches tall and it had reddish brown hair. She insisted that it was actually more like an ape than a bear. The following year on the 29th March her father insisted that he had not seen a hairy hominoid though his wife insisted otherwise.

Lafayette Hill, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania. August 1975. A UFO swung over the area.

Noxie, Nowhata County, Oklahoma. 1st September 1975. A few miles north of town Kenneth Tosh and others heard clawing on the screen door of a dilapidated house twenty feet from the Tosh Residence. There was a Hairy Hominoid standing there watching the witnesses walk over. It then started growling. The creature was seven to eight feet tall with hair all over its' body that was a blackish brown colour and was 1.5 to two inches long. There was no hair around its eyes or on its nose and the reddish pink eyes glowed. When witnesses got to ten feet away the Hominoid ran away and the witnesses ran in the opposite direction. The creature also had a foul smell. The witnesses saw it again four hours later on top of a barn across the road and it was seen several times over the next few weeks.

Near Oroville in Butte County in California on 3rd September 1975 Mark Kerr saw a six foot to seven foot tall bigfoot. The creature had long arms and it was early morning and the sighting caused Mr. Kerr to run his car into a tree.

Waterloo, De Kalb County, Indiana. Mid September 1975. 3.00 am. A farmer on his way to a bathroom looked out of his upstairs window and saw red light like an auto headlight in a Soya bean field 75 yards away. He also saw a large bipedal animal walking towards the object with a forward swaying motion. Suddenly the red light changed into a brilliant Magnesium flare for five seconds and then vanished. Next morning the farmer found a thirty foot circle

of browned Soybeans. As time went by the beans stopped growing. The beans outside of the circle grew normally though.

Stockbridge, Henry County, Georgia. before 18th September 1975. A black cat creature was seen by several individual witnesses. It had huge glowing eyes and made strange screams at night and was even seen in the daytime appearing in the open even on the Highways. It killed goats and cows silently. On one occasion the Black Panther was seen to attack and kill a goat silently which was tethered next to a house.

Stockbridge, Henry County, Georgia. before 18th September 1975. After the goat killing a Hairy Hominoid killed two cows one hundred feet from their owners in a mobile home. The owners had noticed that their domestic cats had madly tried to claw their way out of the mobile home at the same time.

Manchester, Kennebec County, Maine. 22nd September 1975. A teenage girl, 15, and her younger sister saw a Bigfoot that was watching a man chopping wood. The creature had long brown hair with a white patch on its chest and ran away when both girls screamed.

Maubeuge, Nord, France. 30th September 1975. Tuesday. Ten individual witnesses in ten cars saw a giant UFO hovering over a field. The massive object was 700 feet in diameter. All the cars stalled and stopped and their headlights and radios went out. After the UFO left the area the cars started again and their electrical systems returned to normal.

Loch Lochy, Highland, Scotland. 30th September 1975. 2.00 pm. Mrs Margaret Sargent, her husband and three small children were in a van on the south shore motor road after rounding the corner by the Corriegour Hotel when they saw the lakemonster. The lake was flat calm yet there was a most unusual wake in the water 100 yards out that was like large heart-shaped puddles lying quite separate from the next and growing in size as the line proceeded south. There was a flurry in the water and a long black shape was seen moving swiftly and easily. It had a great black back and was fifteen to twenty feet long. The girth as six feet and no more then two

feet out of water travelling at a speed of ten miles per hour. There were two humps with one smaller than the other. Was it possibly Mum and baby? The husband stopped the van fumbling for a camera and practically fell out of thevan and ran along the shore with the camera. His son Nicholas was shouting out that it was the Loch Ness Monster and his father told him to shut up and then looked back. The creature was gone. Only the enormous swell was left breaking at his feet.

Pendennis Point, Falmouth, Cornwall. September 1975. Mrs Scott and Mrs Riley saw a large lumpy humpbacked creature with stumpy horns and a long neck with bristles down its back which suddenly dived down into the waves. It immediately re-emerged with a Conger eel in its mouth. At least they eat things, or at least this one did.

Noxie, Nowhata County, Oklahoma. September 1975. There were 24 witnesses in total. Some fired at a Hairy Hominoid but to no effect. Gerald Bullock and Marion Parret at different times fired at the Hairy Hominoid and were sure that they hit it. The Hairy Hominoid made a sound like a kid screaming or a woman hollering. There were also strange whistles and the Hairy Hominoid smelt like dead fish, rotten eggs, Sulphur or wet nappies, also called diapers. Only one footprint was found and it was eight inches across the top and two inches across at the heel. The imprint was flatfooted with three toes.

Kelly Lake, near Golden, Idaho County, Idaho, September 1975. Several youths watched a Hairy Hominoid as it moved about for more than one hour. The creature was about three quarters of a mile from and below them.

Indianola, Pittsburg County, Oklahoma. mid-September 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by three people.

Chatham County, North Carolina. September 1975. Nineteen inch footprints were found in the western end of the County near the Devil's Tramping Ground.

Deep River, Chatham County, North Carolina. September 1975. Nineteen inch footprints were found especially in the house

and garden of Mrs Brodie Parker. Over one hundred tracks were seen as well as snapped treelimbs.

Section Three Lake, Pinegrass Ridge, near Rimrock Lake, Yakima County, Washington State. 1st October 1975. 9.00 pm. Three youths were out hunting. Earl Thomas, 18, Kerry Lazar, 16, and Tom V. Gestmar, 17, heard noise in the woods behind them. When they got back to camp there were more noises. Earl Thomas, 18, pointed his torch across a small pond nearby and spotted a pair of greenish eyes staring back. Tom Gerstmar, 17, and Earl talked it over. All three boys then walked over to pond and shone the torch onto an eight to nine feet tall Hairy Hominoid. It was humanlike and shied away from the light. The boys, frightened fired at it with their rifles and it commenced to scream. Gerstmar nearly wrecked his Jeep in the panic to get away. They got to Trout Lodge and then called the Sheriffs Department. The boys noticed a bad smell when they left. The creature had black hair and long arms.

Sexsmith, Alberta, Canada. 2nd October 1975. Bob Moody saw a seven to eight foot tall Bigfoot beside a road with two other Bigfeet that were three feet tall and four feet tall. Was this a Bigfoot family outing?

Turkey Creek, near Lockridge, Jefferson County, Iowa. 3rd October 1975. Mr. Herbert Peiffer was driving a tractor late at night when he saw a Bigfoot that was five feet tall with shaggy black hair and originally walking on all fours. The creature then stood up on its hind legs and advanced towards Herbert who left the area quickly. A hunt for the beast was unsuccessful and the partially eaten bodies of turkeys were found.

Wedekind Park, Cape Girardeau Province, Missouri. 3rd October 1975. 6.15 AM. Eddie Webb, 35, a Trucker, was driving on Interstate Highway 55 just south of the Jackson exit when he saw a bright object approach real fast in the air behind him. The object was turnip-shaped and in three sections. The top and bottom were of Aluminium and spinning and the centre was steady and composed of glittering red and yellow lights. The object was large enough to cover both lanes of the Highway. Eddie woke his sleeping wife who was also in the cabin of the truck. She could not see anything out of the

rearview mirror. Webb then stuck his head out of the window to look behind and was immediately blinded by a bright flash. His glasses fell off. It was a very hot flash. Eddie stopped the truck screaming that he had been burnt and could not see. One of the lenses of his glasses had fallen out of the plastic frame and appeared to have been heated internally. Eddie's Forehead was slightly red as if he had a mild sunburn and he complained of pain afterwards that felt as if it were deep inside his forehead and eyes. Eddiead been driving at 55 to 65 miles per hour. The object was thirty feet in diameter and came up fast behind the rig. Next a searchlight appeared and the object rose higher into the air. There was a humming noise. There was no permanent damage to Eddie's eyes and is was deduced that he was blinded by fright. Eddie's Wife saw a large ball of fire strike him in face and knock his glasses off and she took over the wheel and drove Eddie to Hospital.

What a busy month October was becoming. On 4th October 1975 near Jake's Corners in the Yukon Territory of Canada Ben Able was driving along a country road when he passed a figure at the side of it. Ben backed his vehicle up to offer the person a lift but it did not answer. In the car headlights this strange hitchhiker was 5.5 feet tall with a grayish face and blueish fur. You figure.

During early October 1975 at the Lummi Indian Reservation near Bellingham, Whatcom County, Washington,the Captain of the local police force shot at a Bigfoot that was over six feet tall. And he did not hit it. They are either all lousy shots or there is something wrong going on here.

Noxie, Nowhata County, Oklahoma. 11th October 1975. Kenneth Tosh's brother-in-law saw two Hairy Hominoids. One had red eyes whilst the other had yellow eyes. They were calling each other from 300 yards apart. The yellow-eyed one was greyer and six inches shorter than the red-eyed one.

Noxie, Nowhata County, Oklahoma. 11th October 1975. Anthony Ketchum, Steve Ketchum and Allen Herrin heard something in a fenced farm lot where horses and hogs were kept. Then something jumped out of the bushes in front of their headlights. This something was taller than a man, hairy all over and looked like a big

monkey. The manbeast made a grunting noise and started chasing the witnesses with a hopping motion. A giant rabbit?

Akita, Akita Prefecture, Japan. 17th October 1975. Morning. Masaki Machida, a Television Reporter, saw a disc-shaped object descending from the east. There were approximately fifty witnesses including Air Traffic Controllers and passengers on planes. There was a bright golden disc with white lights shining from its interior that hovered at 5,000 feet over the ground five miles from the Airport. It looked like two plates joined together. Telecommunications Officer Kenichi Waga warned all incoming and outgoing pilots to keep an eye out for it and after five minutes it flew off in the direction of the sea.

Lafayette Lake, near Lafeyette, Contra Costa County, California. 23rd October 1975. A 96 inch long alligator was seen in the lake. Two police-men were sitting on the dam and looking in the water when they saw an eight foot long alligator in the lake. Police used boats, helicopters and horseback to find it but failed. The East Bay Regional Park District closed the lake for safety reasons.

Lummi Indian Reservation near Bellingham, Whatcom County, Washington State. 24th October 1975. There were over a hundred sightings of a bigfoot. At 2.20 am Sergeant Ken Cooper was called out to a report of a plastic door that had been ripped off its hinges. He was with a crowd of people when his spotlight illuminated a 7.5 foot tall black, hairy creature with a black leathery face standing in the backyard. There was no neck and two of the upper and two of the lower teeth were longer than the others and the nose was flat. The Sergeant and the monster stared at each other and though Cooper had a shotgun with him he felt that the creature was too human to shoot. There was a noise to the side and a witness said that there was another Hairy Hominoid there as well. Cooper retreated and noticed steam coming from the bigfoots body. Later he found large tracks. Even later on the creature ran alongside his car and gave out a highpitched call.

Orofino, Clearwater County, Idaho, 24th October 1975. An elk hunter during a snowstorm saw a Bigfoot and took movie film but

the film was of poor quality having issues with distance, weather and bad light.

Tripp Pond, Androscoggin County, Maine. Near Norway. 27th October 1975. 3.00 am. David Stevens, 21, and a male friend shared a trailer home. they were both shift workers and they were listening to music when they heard an explosion outside. They ran out and saw nothing. David then suggested that it was a good night for a drive. They decided to go along Route 26 to Lake Thompson and en route the car made a right turn onto a back road seemingly against their will. They covered five miles in two minutes. This would have been an average speed of 150 miles per hour. They passed through Oxford, down the eastern side of the lake. Cows standing in a field were shaking their heads from side to side. Just after this both witnesses saw two beams of light shining from a cornfield. The car slowed down and as the light rose up from ground Paul turned off the car engine. They expected to see a helicopter. There was no sound as a cylindrical shape rose up from behind the trees. It was surrounded by multicoloured lights that went out as the object lifted. The alarmed witnesses restarted the car and accelerated away after closing the windows and locking the doors. They drove south. Then an extremely bright beam of light struck the car and the witnesses lost their memories. Next they found themselves parked on a dirt road near the cornfield of the original sighting. The car windows were partly open and the doors were unlocked. Paul's eyes were orange as were David's except for dark pupils. The UFO though was still in the sky. Then the men drove on to West Poland, turned around and went back along the same road. After two miles the craft was gone. The witnesses were now travelling south again. On an unexpected impulse Paul turned off the intended Route and went onto a gravel Road leading to Tripp Pond. As they completed the Turnoff they saw the cylindrical object at an elevation of thirty degrees from horizontal 150 to 200 yards from them. The car's engine and radio died. The object was moving in an up and down fashion and took up position at 80 degrees elevation southeast at 500 yards. After the witnesses had been sitting in the car for 45 minutes two disc-shaped objects

appeared that carried red, green and blue lights. They were quarter of the size of the cylindrical craft and made an aerobatic display then descended like falling leaves and skimmed the pond before ascending swiftly as though climbing a staircase. The Pond at this time seemed like an Ocean twenty to thirty feet away though it was actually half a mile away. Both witnesses saw what appeared to be an Island in the middle with the craft hovering over it. Actually there was no island there. A fog suddenly formed and approached and enveloped the car. The cylinder was still visible and when it took off the fog followed it and this was followed by two ducks, two geese, then two more ducks and cows that were also getting up in twos. All of the event seemed dreamlike. Suddenly the radio burst into life. At 6.30 AM Paul started the car. At 7.00 AM they arrived at David's family in Oxford. Later under hypnosis David described being taken into the craft and watching the car and Paul below him just after a lightbeam struck it. Inside was a room with curved walls. Then Paul was jumped by a Hominoid with three webbed fingers and a thumb on his hands. The hominoid had a mushroom shaped head, large slanted white eyes, a small nose and no mouth and wore a flowing black sheetlike garment. The hominoid used Telepathy and communicated by brainwaves. Paul was taken to another room and there were four similar Hominoids there. His blood was taken. David became violent when the Hominoids wanted him to lie down on a table and struck at them. Eventually he was released after being divested of his clothes and thoroughly examined from head to toe with a boxlike device. The Hominoids seemed friendly and both witnesses returned to the car. Paul was unaware that he had been away.

Tripp Pond, Androscoggin County, Maine. Near Norway. 27th October 1975. 3.00 am. David and Paul went back to Tripp Pond. At 4.00 am a substance like snow fell and both witnesses saw strange cubes and spheres whizzing in all directions in the air. Angelhair.

Bedford, Trimble County, Kentucky. October 1975. Elusive creatures making deep voiced oinking noises were heard by residents, It was like the sounds of gigantic pigs in a wooded area

along the Ohio River. Farmers reported strange goings on in cornfields and there were sightings of Hairy Hominoids.

Milton, Trimble County, Kentucky. October 1975. A giant Saurian as seen by many individual witnesses. It was a huge Lizard fifteen feet long with a one foot long forked tongue and big bulging eyes. The skin was a dull white colour and there were black and white stripes across the body as well as speckles over it. Milton is on the Ohio River where several strange hominoid and creature sightings have occurred. In nearby Bedford in the same County Hairy Hominoids were being seen and heard.

Agassiz, British Columbia, Canada. October 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was seen in a Provincial Forest by a man looking for mushrooms. The witness saw a Bigfoot less than six feet tall running through the pine trees. What sort of mushrooms were we looking for?

About 35 miles north of San Antonio, Kendall County, Texas. October 1975. Autumn. North of town a man watched an eight or nine foot tall Bigfoot with grey white hair moving tree limbs near the Lake. The whole event was viewed through a telescopic rifle scope on the shores of the lonely lakeside.

Robstown, Neuces County, Texas, near Corpus Christi. October 1975. Strange flying beasts were seen over a school playground as well as in other parts of Robstown. The winged mystery creature was described by witnesses as being large and black with red markings on its back.

Rio Grande City, Starr County, Texas. October 1975. Locals in the town near the Mexican border stated that a manbird was seen some nights perched on the roof of a local tavern whilst at other times it was on the roof of the courthouse.

During October 1975 residents of Walnut Creek in Contra Costa County in California reported seeing an immense bird that was over five feet tall with a head like a vulture and gray wings. After five minutes it flew away and revealed a fifteen foot wingspan.

Also during October 1975 some residents in East Bay near Walnut Creek in Contra Costa County in California also saw the

same gigantic bird that was seen there. This time it was sitting on a rooftop.

Giles County, Tennessee, October 1975. A farmer watched a Bigfoot in a barn kill a calf by throwing it onto the ground.

Pacific, Franklin County, Missouri. October 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a woman. In the local area it was known as a “Brush Ape”.

Northmead, Sydney, New South Wales, Australia. 1st November 1975. The frenzied barking of dogs and a loud surging windlike noise followed by a noise like an object falling through trees and landing with a thud were heard by a married couple who then saw an object ten metres in diameter only forty metres away. The witnesses ran outside of the house. The aerial object was travelling in a fast arc to the horizon and its passage was marked by a zigzag path of smoke. The red glow had previously flooded the couple’s bedroom window and the wind had suddenly stopped.

Mount Hood, Jackson County, Oregon. 1st November 1975. Mr. Leroy Lucas saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot of a dirty grey colour crossing a mountain road here. The previous year on 5th September 1974 Mr Richard Cowden, 20, his wife Belinda Cowden, their five year old son David Cowden and baby Melissa Cowden vanished from here. The campsite was intact and all was normal save for the absence of people. All personal effects, wallets, etc were still there. Mr Cowden had been in Copper,1 mile away, at 9.00 am to buy milk. There were no violence or scuffle marks and entire family were never seen again. They had disappeared yet absolutely nothing was out of place. Was a Bigfoot responsible? Or was it just one dang coincidence as we have seen throughout this text?

Medford, Steele County, Minnesota. 2nd November 1975. 9.30 pm. Richard Kay, his wife and his two children saw a glowing sphere landing 400 feet from their house in a football field. A dehydrated spot was found there the next day where object had been seen. There was a high radiation trace found in the soil as well.

Medford, Steele County, Minnesota. 2nd November 1975. Highway Patrolman Andy Neswick saw flashing lights in the sky. It was not a plane.

Madison, Lake County, Ohio. 4th November 1975. 3.30 am. Individual witnesses reported seeing strange green and white lights coming in over Lake Erie. Two Police Patrolmen, Zachary Space and Lester Nagle were sent to investigate and saw two separate clusters of lights in the sky. One cluster streaked down towards the town. The other continued hovering over power lines. Nagle shone his Patrolcar's spotlight onto one cluster and it darted away. Nagle then flicked his light on and off few times and the cluster came closer towards the observers. Nagle turned off his light and the cluster of lights went back to its position half mile away over the powerlines. There was a red light, much larger than others on top and the object became a brilliant white colour every time it was close to the powerlines. The sighting lasted an hour and a half. The craft was huge and made twenty passes at the powerlines and then would zoom off very fast. When the brilliance died away it returned to the powerlines. Police radios as well as two truck radios would not work during the sighting.

Heber, 11 miles south of Snowflake, Sitgreaves National Forest, Navajo County, Arizona. 5th November 1975. Travis Walton and a woodcutting crew were out in the forest. Mike Rogers, 28, the driver, Dwayne Smith, Alan Davis, or Allen Dalis, Kenneth Paterson and John Goulette as well as Dwayne Smith, Kenneth Peterson and Steve Pierce all saw a large luminous object like a hovering luminous disc over the trees. It was a glowing golden light with a milky yellow glow. There was also the whine of machinery. The craft was solid with windows and was fifteen to twenty feet across and shaped like two piepans placed together with a smaller bowl shape on top. Suddenly Travis Walton jumped up from the wagon and ran close to the object that was now only one hundred feet away. Walton was bathed in the golden light from the craft. Then a blue ray of light flashed from it and Walton fell to the ground before being thrown back several feet as if having an electric shock and flew back ten feet and hit the rocky ground on his right shoulder. Then Travis vanished. Unknown to the others he was lifted off the ground, his body arched backwards, arms and legs outstretched. The other witnesses fled in the cart back to town and returned with the Police.

TravisWalton was gone and there were no signs of him. Five days later Walton appeared ragged and unshaved in a telephone box near Snowflake and claimed that he was abducted by Hominoids from the UFO. They were shorter than five feet tall and had very large bald domed heads with enormous eyes that were almost all brown with barely any white. The mouth and ears were small. They had five fingers and looked frail. The hominoids had white Marshmallow-coloured skin on their bodies. They wore loose orange-tannish-brown coveralls with no zippers or buttons. There was also a man dressed in blue coveralls who wore a bubble helmet and was six feet two inches tall. Long hair covered his ears and he weighed 200 pounds. Under hypnosis Walton had found himself after the shock lying on a metal table with severe pains in his head and chest. There were three Hominoids bending over him. They had narrow faces and their hands had five fingers without nails. When Walton was found he also had marks of strange injections in his arms.

Bracebridge, Muskova County, Ontario Province, Canada. 7th November 1975. Evening. Robert Suffern, a farmer, received a telephone call from his Neighbour saying that there was a bright glow near one of his buildings. Thinking it was a fire Robert went out and drove to the lane where the buildings were but found nothing wrong. Just to be sure he drove onto the road adjoining his property. Rounding a curve Robert slammed on his brakes. His pickup had almost hit a glowing silversuited humanoid standing in the middle of the road. Robert sat stunned as the glowing figure glided to a fence, floated over it and then vanished. Robert was now even more stunned and looking back saw an odd sight. In the middle of the road a metallic saucer-shaped craft was blocking the gravel Road completely. Robert drove home and called the Police.

Whitefish Bay, Lake Superior. 10th November 1975. 7.30 pm. 100 miles west of the locks to Lake Huron. The "Edmund Fitzgerald” was a 700 foot long and 39 foot deep Ore Carrier weighing 26,000 tons that vanished nine miles from the “Arthur M. Anderson". Both ships were travelling in tandem at the time. There was a light storm but no distress signals or traces were ever found.

The ship suddenly foundered approximately seventeen miles from Whitefish Bay.

Sudbury, Sudbury County, Ontario. Canada. 11th November 1975. There were mass hovering UFO sightings.

Niagara Falls, Niagara County, Ontario, Canada. 11th November 1975. Keepers at a game farm became concerned when the creatures started acting peculiarly. Buffaloes 1500 pound in weight battered down heavy steel mesh enclosures and stampeded. There was a UFO flap at the time.

Falconbridge, Sudbury County, Ontario, Canada. 11th November 1975. A mass of UFOs were seen. They were also recorded on Radar.

Whitefish, Flathead County, Montana. 17th November 1975. Twenty-five miles north of Flathead Lake a V-shaped formation as big as a football field flew low over the area that night. The craft appeared to be joined by long hoses and tails and flew behind the last two saucers as they noiselessly crossed the area at 300 yards elevation.

Nauta, Peru. November 1975. A 4.5 metre saucer with a metallic coating had exploded in the sky.

Poatina Hills, Tasmania. Australia. November 1975. Two shooters saw a 2.2 metre tall black Hairy Hominoid running fifty metres away. It was too fast for a Human. Soon after a big tree fell over though there was no wind and no apparent cause.

In Big Days Swamp in Harewood Park, Baltimore County, near Middle River in Maryland during November 1975 three boys, aged between 16 and 17, on three nights saw a 7.5 to eight foot tall Bigfoot with a bad smell.

Citrus County, Florida, November 1975. Seven young men including John Sohl, 18, saw three Skunk-apes, Hairy Hominoids, near their campfire. They had a strong unpleasant odour and John Sohl was attacked and tossed into the air by one when he tried to photograph it.

Manchester, Kennebec County, Maine. November 1975. A woman in a parked car saw a Bigfoot by a tree. She hooted lightly to attract her husband but the Bigfoot seemed to be attracted by the car

horn and headed her way towards the car. The woman then hooted very loudly and it went away.

Between Beausejour and Lac Du Bonnet, Manitoba, Canada.November 1975. A youth saw a seven to eight foot tall Bigfoot approaching his parked car. The next day footprints that were fifteen inches long were found in the snow.

In Pine Grove in San Diego County in California Rick van Dell, 14, and Joe Coughlin, 13 , saw a Bigfoot twice within weeks of each other during November 1975.

Rio Grande City, Starr County, Texas. November 1975. Several individual witnesses saw a Manbird skulking about in the darkness. It was four feet tall with a bird's body and a man's head. It was seen on the roof of a Tavern north of town.

During November 1975 a terrified man in San Benito in Cameron County in Texas rushed into the local Police Station and stated that he had just seen the BigBird. He stated "I'm not drunk, I'm sober, But I saw it!". Soon after this sighting two children also stopped at the same police station to report seeing a bigbird who had a bald head like a monkey.

Cooper, Hastings County, Ontario. Canada. 11th December 1975. A woman was attracted by a disc-shaped craft that hovered over a Highway. Red, green and white lights pulsed around the rim of the craft and the sighting lasted twenty minutes. At one point the craft landed in a field a quarter mile from the female witness and later took off with a highpitched humming noise.

On 13th December 1975 there was a report of an unusual big bird near Los Fresnos in Cameron County in Texas.

Vaughn, Cascade County, Montana. December 26th 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by two girls that afternoon. They had noticed that the horses in a field near their house were behaving in a strange manner, pawing the ground and neighing. On going out to investigate they saw a 7.5 foot tall Bigfoot twice as wide as a man standing 200 hundred yards from the house. One girl looked through a rifle sight at it and described its face as dark and awful looking and not like a humans. She fired the rifle once into the air to scare it off.

She fired again. Suddenly the creature fell to the ground and started to pull itself along with its arms, then it stood up again. Then three or four other creatures appeared and helped it into the woods. The girls fled.

Cessnock, New South Wales. Australia. December 27th 1975. A Farmer saw a thirty foot long Monitor Lizard in the scrub. Had it teleported from Milton in Kentucky.

Lincoln, Lancaster County, Nebraska. December 1975. Near dusk a Hairy Hominoid was seen by a woman sitting on the back porch of her farmhouse south of Lincoln. She had noticed an eerie silence in the farmyard which was unusual and then three hundred yards away silhouetted against the sky was a huge hairy figure. The huge figure moved rapidly through the pasture towards her panicking her dogs in the process which knocked her over in their haste to get inside the house. Then the Hairy Hominoid broke through the wire fence only thirty feet from her when it suddenly vanished right in front of her. Hair samples were found on the fence though. When the creature vanished why didn't the fair vanish as well. Can traces remain after the phenomenon has gone or dematerialized?

Tamworth, Staffordshire, England. December 1975. A circular block of ice two metres in diameter crashed down from the sky. Flying icebergs? Why England?

Just after Christmas 25th December 1975 a UFO was seen to land near Haverfordwest in Wales. It was described as a glowing red ball until it slowly descended into the woods. It was seen by seven people who organized a search party for it the next morning but nothing was found.

Madoc, Hastings County, Ontario, Canada. December 1975. Clusters of hovering UFOs were seen hovering and moving at treetop level. They appeared metallic and discoid.

Lincoln Tunnel, New York City. December 1975. Winter. Mr Jackson Wright and Mrs Martha Wright had stopped their car in the Lincoln Tunnel to clear snow off the windows. Jackson cleared the windscreen whilst Martha went to work on the windows and finally

the rear window. Martha Jackson was never seen again. She disappeared standing behind a car in the Lincoln Tunnel.

Walsall, West Midlands, England. 1975. Mr W. Cashmore, 82, was found cremated in his home. he was a nonsmoker and there was no reason even for the existence of a fire. His clothes and chair were consumed but nothing else. The pet dog and Budgerigar bird were asphyxiated by the smoke. At the temperatures needed the house should have been totally consumed. Only Mr. Cashmore's body was.

Lake Kol Kol, Karakystak Valley, Dzhambul area, Kazhakstan.1975. Anatoly Pechersky, a Geographer, and his son Volodya Pechersky, were on holiday when they saw a snakelike creature in the lake twenty-five feet away. The lake was covered with ripples which turned into zigzags as a great Beast surged up from the depths. It had a six foot long head that was three feet across, a thick body and was fifty feet long. Anatoly was terrified as he scrambled up the bank to get a gun calling to his son who hid after also seeing the Lakemonster. They then returned to the shore after the Lakemonster submerged in a swirl of water. The witnesses had forgotten to use the still and cine cameras that they had with them.

Mount Everest, Himalayas.1975. Janusz Tomaszczuk, a Polish Trekker, was hiking when he sprained his knee. As he limped back to the nearest settlement he saw a figure approaching him. He shouted for help and the figure came nearer. The man was actually a Hairy Hominoid Apelike creature. It was six feet tall and its arms hung down to its knees and was advancing towards the witness whose screams drove it away.

Tadzhikistan. 1975. 3.00 am. Loik Yunusov and his son were asleep in a ravine. The son woke his father. Someone approaching. They then saw two dark figures. They were very tall and made sounds like a Partridge, dogs barking and the whining of Jackals. The two creatures were one hundred feet away. They were Hairy Hominoids and noticed the witnesses and approached them whilst mumbling angrily. Loik fired a shot over their heads from his small calibre rifle and shouted loudly to drive them away.

Goolma, near Orange, New South Wales. Australia. Several individual witnesses saw a large hairy Gorilla type Hominoid in 1975.

Ponce, Puerto Rico. Greater Antilles. 1975. Orlando Franceschi, a Hospital Janitor, looked out of window of his home and saw a horrible creature. At first he thought it was his dog passing by but then then realised that his own dog was tied up. Orlando grabbed a shovel and went outside. There was a Hairy Hominoid standing there. The creature had long ears, a long nose, a slitlike mouth with no lips, eyes like two black blobs and an apelike jawbone. The manbeast was less than five feet tall and swaying. Orlando hit it three times with his shovel before becoming paralysed and falling to the ground. When he was able to get up again the creature had gone away through a hole in the fence.

Skidwith Common, near Thorganby, eight miles southwest of York, North Yorkshire, 1975. David Bowlby, a Milkman, saw what he thought was a bear as tall as a ten year old child which was standing on its hind legs. The creature was a brown colour and it had black footpads. Is this our first British Hairy Hominoid? Where is Tiddles?

Hoopa Valley, Humboldt County, California. A Hairy Hominoid was seen drinking at a water tank hose in 1975.

Washington State. 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was seen with a shining green light coming from it. It seemed as if the creature was luminous.

Henderson County, Kentucky. 1975. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Spottsville, Henderson County, Kentucky. 1975. A Bigfoot was seen.

Near the mouth of Yashua Creek, Little River, McCurtain County, Oklahoma. 1975. A Hunter saw a Hairy Hominoid. The creature was eight feet tall, had grayish black hair, was long-armed and ran off when it became aware of the witness.

During 1975 near Saugus in Los Angeles County in California a man saw the top half of a Bigfoot holding a small animal briefly in the flashing light of an advertising sign.

Coffs Harbour, New South Wales. Australia.1975. Three people were driving in a car abd slowed down on seeing what they

thought was an automobile accident. They then saw a group of four to six entities with pointed heads and no discernible facial features who surrounded their car. After a beam of light shone over the car they drove away. One woman received permanent damage to one eye. Was this from the light?

Jasper County, Mississippi. 1975. An unidentifiable wolflike animal was biting the ears off pigs.

Bardsey Sound, Cardigan Bay, Gwynedd, Wales.1975. The crew of a fishing boat in calm water observed a seamonster that surfaced a few yards away. It had a huge body, a long neck and head and submerged with amazing speed and then resurfaced three times in the next hour.it was not a fish or a seal or anything these professional Fishermen had seen before.

Hook Head, Wexford, Ireland. 1975. There were sightings by Fishermen of a huge lizardlike creature with a long neck and a humped back that was at least twenty feet long.

Copperas Cove, Coryell County, Texas. 1975. An orange light was seen hovering over a field. Individual witnesses saw shafts of bluish-white light passing from the UFO to the ground. A calf that had been mutilated was found at the spot and the vegetation around it was flattened into leaf shaped patterns arranged into concentric circles seemingly under the impact of blasts of air from above. Forty yards from the calf there was found to be a circle thirty feet in diameter obviously made by something that had come down from the sky and rested there.

La Palma, Cameron, Texas. 1975. A strange Bigbird was seen in the area. It was not an ordinary bird and was huge.

1976

Great Notch, Passaic County, New Jersey.1st January 1976. Thursday. A huge luminous bird was seen by Doctor Berthold Schwarz. It was longnecked and the wings did not flap much at all. This Bigbird was incredibly white and seemed luminous.

Harlingen, Cameron County, Texas. 1st January 1976. Thursday. Two girls, Tracy Lawson, 11, and Jackie Davis, 14, were

playing in the Lawson backyard which faced a ploughed field on Ed Carey Road in South Harlingen when they saw a horrible looking black Bigbird standing in a field one hundred yards away. It had a Gorilla-like face, was five feet tall and had wings bunched up on its shoulders. The Bigbird had dark red eyes and a thick six inch long beak. It left five three-toed footprints that were 8 inches across by 1.5 inches deep in the ploughed field. The bird obviously weighed over 200 pounds. The tracks went for a distance of eighty yards across a field. It made a shrill sound like “Eeeee!" and had a black head and shoulders three feet across. Tracy looked at it through binoculars and noticed that it was watching them with large red menacing eyes. Eventually it appeared to vanish and then reappeared a few minutes later on the northeast corner of the property peering at the girls from behind some bushes. This sent the two girls racing inside the house to wake up Tracey’s parents who had a previous evenings celebration and refused to go outside and investigate. The next day Jackie’s stepfather Tom Walden decided to have a look around and discovered some three toed tracks where the girls had seen the thing behind the bushes. The first three tracks were near a fence right behind the house with a fourth one twenty yards away and a fifth print another twenty yards behind that. The prints were squared at the head with a well rounded impression in the back and were twelve inches long by eight inches across sunk an inch and a half into the ground. Eventually the site was investigated by the sheriff and others.

That same night Stan, Tracey’s father, remembered how his dog had cowered in its kennel not wanting to come out and eat and at one point raced into the house and then had to be dragged outside. There had also been the sound of something scraping against one of the windows. Their neighbor Sergeant Sam Esparza of the San Benito Police had found that there were bloodstains on two of his sheets that he had hung out to dry. It appeared as if something had vomited half digested liver down the white sheets. Their dobermann had also cowered inside the house all night.

San Benito, Cameron County, Texas. 2nd January 1976. 5.15 am. A strange Bigbird was seen in the area. It was not an ordinary bird and was huge. Police Patrolmen Arturo Padilla and Homero Galvan watched a white Stork or Pelican type of bird sailing over the town. Both Officers were in separate Patrolcars at the time and described the bird as having a beak that was one foot long as well as a long neck that sort of bent as it glided. The neck was S-shaped. The bird was large and white and had a twelve to fifteen foot wingspan and was flying above the street lights.

On 3rd January 1976 a disc-like UFO was seen by multiple witnesses that was soaring between the towns of San Benito and Olmito in Cameron County in Texas. The object disappeared by diving into the Resaca de La Palma canal. Is it just a coincidence that there was a UFO in the area at the same time that the Bigbird was seen in the same area.

Hustonville, near Liberty, Lincoln County, Kentucky. 6th January 1976. 1.30 am. Mary Louise Smith, Mona Stafford, 36, and Elaine Thomas were returning home on Highway 78 at night after a Birthday dinner celebration when they saw an intense red glow in the eastern sky. The glow grew and hovered at treetop level near their car. All three witnesses saw a domed disc plunging towards them. It flashed three shafts of light onto the Highway. The massive object then stopped short and paced the car which became filled with blue light and a suffocating heat. The lights on the craft went out. Then Smith realised that they were racing down the road. Smith could not slow down the car as they were heading towards a gateway in a stone wall. They felt as if the car was being pulled. They got home. Smith, the driver, stopped the car and got out. Stafford pulled her back. Everything was silent. Smith, with tears down her face felt the onset of terrific headaches and the others felt the same. They were missing a period of one hour and twenty minutes of time. Strange red marks were found on their necks and back and cold water burned their skin. The following day they found that small areas of paint had bubbled away on the car as well. Under hypnosis they alleged that Stafford was taken from the car and found herself lying

down in a hot dark room. White light forced her back as an eyelike device examined her. Several small creatures stood around wearing surgical masks and gowns. Thomas was in a chamber with a window.Four feet tall Hominoids with dark eyes set in grey skins stood around her. A cocoon was placed around her neck and she choked when she tried to speak. A bullet shaped object was placed above her left breast. Smith remembered being pulled backwards. She was surrounded by intense heat that burned her. The Hominoid had large dark slanted eyes with pupils. The witnesses suffered sun-burn and skin and eye irritation after the event. Under regressive Hypnotism all of the women, who were in their mid-thirties, indicated some type of medical examination had taken place. The witnesses had encountered the landed UFO on the Highway. One of the witnesses had ended her Menstrual period six days before but on the day following her Menstrual bleeding began again as well as the usual Menstrual cramps.

Domene, Isere,Rhone-Alpes, France. 6th January 1976. Jean-Claude Silvente, 10, his mother, his sister Elaine Silvente, 17, and her friend Marcel Solvini, 20, saw a UFO land. It was a sphere that covered five feet and was like a big, red headlight and it came down from the sky as if to land on all four of them. The witnesses fled the scene.

Domene, Isere,Rhone-Alpes, France. 7th January 1976. Jean-Claude Silvente, 10, his mother, his sister Elaine Silvente, 17, and her friend Marcel Solvini, 20. The craft from the previous night landed at the same spot as it had the previous night. It was a sphere that covered five feet like a big, red headlight and came down from the sky as if to land on all four of them. All of the witnesses fled the scene.

Tejas Street, Brownsville, Cameron County, Texas, Rio Grande, River. 7th January 1976. Wednesday. 8.30 pm. A four foot tall black feathered Bigbird with batlike wings folded across its shoulders was seen by Alverico Guajardo who had heard something hit his trailer home and went out to see what it was. It felt like a bag of cement had hit the northeast corner of the trailer and made it vibrate. Alverico could not find his torch so he went and got into his

car and drove it to a position where the headlights would hit where whatever it was hit the trailer. There was a Bigbird standing there that was four feet tall and staring at the witness who was terrified. Other reports state that it was as tall as a man. The Bigbird made noise as it backed off. It had a long beak, red blazing eyes, lots of feathers and made a horrible noise in its throat. It was a brown winged creature and the wings covered most of its body. The bigbird had silver dollar sized terrible looking eyes. The sighting lasted three minutes as the big bird backed away from the scene instead of flying away. By the time that Alverico summoned neighbors it had disappeared.

Saint Jean-en-Royans, Drome, Rhone-Alpes, France. 9th January 1976. Friday. 7.00 pm. Mr Jean Dolecki was driving a truck on a side road when he saw a brilliant light in the sky that suddenly lost altitude and swept towards him. Jean slowed the truck down. It looked like a big globe and shone as if covered with silver paper. Jean thought that it was going to crash into his truck and he hit the brakes hard. The UFO landed 340 feet away and was forty to fifty feet in diameter. The bottom diffused a bizarre light which did not diffuse around it. The craft hovered and a door opened that was 6.5 feet high. Three forms in silvery suits appeared that looked like robots. These robots were 6.5 feet tall and had stiff motions, small legs and telescopic poles for arms. They also had square heads. The robots moved away from the craft for a short distance. They walked jerkily wagging their arms up and down. After ten minutes the Hominoids re-entered the craft and the lights went out except on top of the machine and the UFO took off fast.

Poteet, Atascosa County, Texas. 11th January 1976. Sunday. Jesse Garcia, 44, and Venacio Rodriguez, 40, two supply specialists from Kelly Air Force Base, were on a 400 acre ranch north of town when they saw a five foot tall bird standing on a watertank. It took off without flapping its wings and made no noise at all. It looked like a Pteranadon.

Two weeks after the December sighting of a red UFO near Haverfordwest in Wales there was another sighting in January 1976. During the evening two boys fled in terror from a field in Clarbeston

Road when they saw a ball of red light shoot off into the night right in front of them. The boys, John Davis, 15, and David Bevan, 17, had gone to a field to round up some cows and saw the light twenty yards ahead of them. The light was shaped likea rugby football and was eighteen inches in diameter and glowed with a fierce red light hovering only three feet above the ground.

Northern side of Raymondville, Willacy County, Texas. 14th January 1976. Wednesday. Around 10.30 pm, Armando Grimaldo, 26, was smoking a cigarette on the porch of his mother-in-laws house. His estranged wife Cristina was sleeping inside. Armando then heard a shrill whistling sound as well as the flapping of batlike wings. The dogs in the neighborhood started barking. Armando went to investigate and looked around without thinking of looking up when a Bigbird grabbed at him with its big claws. Armando ran for cover, nearly scared to death. The Bigbird was five to six feet tall and had a ten to twelve foot wingspan. The birdlike hominoid had a Bat or Monkey face with large red eyes but no beak and dark leathery featherless skin. The Bigbird tore Armando's clothes though his skin was not even scratched. Armando in his desperation dove down to the ground and crawled on his belly until he was under a bushy tree where Cristina and the neighbors found him. Armando was shaking and screaming in the back yard and repeatedly mumbling the word Pajaro, Spanish for bird. Armando was taken to Willacy County Hospital where he remained bedridden for two days.

Harlingen, Cameron County, Texas. 14th January 1976. Wednesday. Arturo Rodriguez, nineteen, and his nephew Ricardo Gonzalez, 9, were fishing at sundown on the Rio Grande River when they heard a rustling overhead and when they looked up they saw a huge greyish bird gliding fifty feet above them. The bird did not flap its wings. On seeing the big bird the two of them ran "like the Devil was after us" according to Arturo. The bird had a wingspan of fifteen to twenty feet and had a body the size of a small man's.

Near Laredo, Webb County, Texas, on the banks of the Rio Grande River, two hours later on that same day, 14th January 1976, Roberto Gonzalez, 24 , was driving along interstate 83 heading for

Laredo when he saw a giant bird silhouetted against the clouds near an area of oil fields. The bird was huge and only sixty feet up.

Nerriga, near Nowra, New South Wales. Australia. mid January 1976. Mr Tony Fernandes, 27, saw a giant cat with a round head and a thick heavy neck. He later found huge paw prints as big as the palm of a mans hand.

Brownsville, Cameron County, Texas. mid January 1976. Libby Ford and Deany Ford saw a big black bird when they were driving home after school. The only bird that they could identify was not a bird at all but a flying reptile, the Pteranadon, that was supposed to be extinct for 150 million years. They found the bird in a book on Palaeontology. The big, black bird was the size of Libby. The couple described it as being the size of a small man with the face of a bat.

Raymondville, Willacy County, Texas. 17th January 1976. A strange large brown bird was seen around Raymondsville.

Meadow View, Washington County,Virginia. 18th January 1976. 8.00 pm. A brilliant ball of light was seen 200 feet off the ground before it landed in a field. There were a number of individual witnesses. The Fire Department was called out as a fire had been reported. No fire was found.

Olmito, Cameron County, Texas. 18th January 1976. Sunday. A Bigbird with a catlike or monkeylike face was seen. It was four to five feet tall and had its wings sticking out six feet on either side. The bigbird was crossing the FM 1575 near Olmito.

San Benito, Cameron County, Texas. 18th January 1976. Sunday. A four foot tall Bigbird was seen. It had a four to six inch long beak and was seen next to an irrigation canal by Homer Hernandez and Marie Hernandez. There had been reported sightings of a Bigbird in the area for the previous thirty years.

Eagle Pass, Maverick County, Texas. 21st January 1976. 12.45 am. Francisco Magallanez Jnr, 21, went to invstigate a strange noise in his backyard when he claimed to have seen a bird with short stubby legs and arms that were 2.5 feet long. The Bigbird had pointed ears and the face of a pig with no snout and was dark,

batwinged and redeyed. The creature's wingpan was eight feet. The creature then rose to a height of six feet and made a hissing noise and jumped onto the witness from the clothes line. Mysterious hair and feathers were found at the scene.

In Del Rio in Valverde County in Texas on 23rd January the Barrera family spotted a dark stork-like bird. Another family and also two other Del Rio residents also sighted a big black bird that they did not recognize. It was a big black or bluish-grey storklike bird. The other witnesses were V. Castillo, D. Vasquez and J. Kilroy though who on which day is unknown.

The next day and still in Del Rio in Valverde County in Texas a large bluish-grey storklike bird was seen.

Bolton, Lancashire, England. 23rd January 1976. 5.15 pm. Shelley, 17, got off the bus from work and then saw two lights in the sky. One was amber and the other one was red. They were bumping into each other. Suddenly one object swooped down and was virtually on top of her. It had a curved base, a flat top and lights inset into the metallic side. It was the size of a small house and was hovering at rooftop height. Shelley felt pressure on her shoulders that was pushing her to the ground. Her teeth were vibrating and hurting her mouth. The UFO then turned on its' edge and took off. shelley ran home and tried to scream but could not. She dragged her mother into the street and was pointing at the sky. Her mother called the Police and the police told the Press. Other girls had also seen the lights. Shelley also had burns on her arm and her side and had sore eyes. She felt dizzy and her fillings crumbled into powder. She had to receive emergency Dental treatment. Shelley actually got home at 6.05 pm. The distance had been only a few hundred yards yet fifty minutes had passed. Under hypnosis she remembered that she had been inside a room. A female Alien was there and a medical examination ensued.

Cahore Point, County Wexford, Ireland. 23rd January 1976. A long necked Seamonster was seen which moved like a big worm or seaserpent.

Bencazon, near Seville, Spain. 28th January 1976. Just after Midnight Miguel Carrasco, 24, was walking home from his girl-friends down a dark lane when he saw a powerful beam of light shoot down from the air where a strange craft hovered. Miguel began to run but two tall thin entities emerged and blinded and paralysed him with a lightbeam. Miguel woke at 2.30 AM at his front door screaming “The men from the Star will come back-let me in and shut the door”. Police were called and they brought in a local Doctor who saw a strange burn on Miguel’s cheek. Miguel was taken to Hospital and the marks faded after seven hours. Their origin was unknown.

Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. 29th January 1976. Northwest of town Johnny Sands, a country and western Singer, was returning to Las Vegas from Pahrump and was fifteen miles south of town on the Blue Diamond Road when he saw a craft which then followed him for three miles. John’s car engine started spluttering and stalled and he pulled over and got out of it. He then saw a UFO hovering 1000 feet above him. It was like the Goodyear blimp and was sixty feet long with portholes each ten feet in diameter. It was a rusty orange colour with flashing red and white lights. As Johnny turned back to work on his car he saw two Hominoids approaching him from the landed UFO. They talked to him and calmed him down. They also asked a number of questions. They were five feet seven inches tall, grey skinned, had slits instead of ears and black eyes with white pupils. They spoke laboured English and walked into the Desert after ten minutes. After they had walked two hundred feet there was a flash of light and they were gone. What sort of questions had they asked?

Napanee, Ontario. January 1976. Swoop. A woman was driving along a Highway when she saw a triangular arrangement of lights which swept down from a high altitude to treetop level and then followed her car down. At one point she slowed down to get her car down the Highway and the light came close to the car. When another car approached from the opposite direction it moved up and away from the Highway. The woman then fled the area.

Sycamore Flats Campground , Big Rock, San Gabriel Mountains, California. January 1976. Willie Roemermann saw an eight foot tall creature by flashlight. The manbeast was five toed and 16.5 inch long tracks were found there the next day. Willie had previously seen a Bigfoot here in April 1973.

The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. Early 1976. A woman and her two sons saw a large dark manlike creature climbing up a rock on a steep hillside.

In January 1976 a dentist named Duncan Viner saw a long necked creature that was forty feet long swimming off Rosemullion Head in Falmouth Bay in Cornwall.

Rosemullion Head, Falmouth Bay, Cornwall. England. early February 1976. A Seamonster was seen near Mawnan. Mary F. had a camera and took two photographs. The creature was seen in the sea. It was a dark colour and had a small head and a long neck and was fifteen to eighteen feet long. It was only visible for a few seconds and looked like an elephant waving its trunk which was actually a long neck with a small snakelike head on the end. The creature had a hump on its' back which moved in a funny way. The colour was black on dark brown and the skin was like a Sealion's skin. The seamonster moved strangely when swimming.

Magra, Tasmania. 12th February 1976. 5.10 am. Two witnesses working on a powerline saw a hovering UFO with powerful red and green lights approaching and then hovering over a local Church. The saucer was thirteen metres in diameter with a metallic surface. It flew off, returned and then flew off again at speed.

Lyell Highway, Tasmania. 17th February 1976. 3.30 am. Two truck drivers were paced for three hours by a hovering UFO. It was a sixteen metre wide yellow white light in the shape of a dome and constantly stayed 600 metres away shifting position only if the men stopped the truck. They tried to use the wireless but only got static. The UFO finally took off by climbing into the sky.

Ulm, Cascade County, Montana, 21st February 1976. Two boys were witnesses of a bigfoot. One of the boys saw the hairy arm and the other saw a tall creature with glowing whitish yellow eyes and covered in dark brown hair.

Great Falls Airport, Cascade County, Montana. 22nd February 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a motorist in a field beside the road. The creature was seven to nine feet tall and the witness grabbed a gun and went after it on foot but when it turned towards him he retreated to his car. The same witness also reported seeing a grey, oval UFO hovering ten to fifteen feet above the ground approximately half a mile from the road.

Sun River, Cascade County, Montana. 22nd February 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a man on a back road.

Great Falls, Cascade County, Montana. 22nd February 1976. 10.00 am. Leonard Hegele was passing the Knoll that lies parallel to the Freeway about five miles northwest of town when he saw two large haircovered Hominoids striding along in an adjacent field on the side of the road. Leonard grabbed his pistol and persued the pair on foot but stopped when they turned and faced him. At the same time Hegele had seen a grey oval object hovering about one hundred feet over the Beasts.

San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. 24th February 1976. Tuesday. Three elementary Schoolteachers going to work in three separate cars saw a Bigbird with a fifteen to twenty foot wingspan that was swooping the cars. The Bigbird's shadow covered the road. One of the witnesses, Patricia Bryant, could see the skeleton of the bird through its covering of skin or feathers and it stood out black against a background of grey. The bird had a huge breast and the enormous wings had a bony structure. It glided no higher than the telephone poles and had a different type of legs to a normal bird. The three witnesses pulled over to the sides of the road and saw the bird and agreed that it resembled a Pteranadon which had been extinct for 150 million years. The skeleton stood out against the grey skin and it glided rather than flew. The wings had a bony structure like a batwing. In the distance there was another mysterious bird circling like a Buzzard over a herd of cattle. All of the witnesses saw this one as well which resembled an oversized Seagull. The other two witnesses were Marsha Dahlberg and David Rendon. The three teachers attempted to identify the animals and the only ones that came close in encyclopedias were the extinct pteranodons.

Settlers Park, Oakdale, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. 28th February 1976. That night a UFO was seen over the area and there was a brief power failure. The next day a hairy hominoid was seen.

Settlers Park, Oakdale, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania. 29th February 1976. It was mid-afternoon and two witnesses out walking saw a seven to eight foot tall dark, haircovered biped that had long arms, apparently claws, wrinkled skin on its face and skin hanging over its eyes. There were bumps in place of ears and a dent near the middle of the forehead.

In Elizabethtown, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, the strange knockings started again in the trailer park that was host to them the previous year in February. There were also reports of strange creatures in February 1976. The Hairy Hominoid was back.

Kettering, near Hobart, Tasmania. February 1976. 1.00 am. A man getting up to attend to a sick child saw an aircraft coming down. The man went to an adjacent oval where he found an object close to the ground and through windows he saw shapes although these did not move. There was also an electric motor type of noise like a humming and the UFO took off into the sky and was lost to view. A circular scorched area was found at the spot the next day.

Kettering, near Hobart, Tasmania. late February 1976. 1.00 am. A humming dome-shaped object was seen near the ground. It rose and lifted into the sky and in the morning the witness found a scorched grass circle.

Great Falls Airport, Cascade County, Montana. February 1976. Motorists passing the great Knoll that lies parallel to the Freeway about five miles northwest of town saw large haircovered standing or walking Hominoids of an unknown type by the side of the road.

Woodlawn, Hamilton County, Ohio. February 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by two policemen independently of each other. Hamilton County has certainly been busy.

Lulea, Norrbottens, Sweden. 3rd March 1976. Army Officers saw seven disc shaped UFOs hovering over field exercise,

intermittently over several hours. One witness thought that they were trying to communicate by telepathy.

Vaughn, Cascade County, Montana. 7th March 1976. A woman saw a reddish-brown Bigfoot that was holding one arm forwards and standing in a ditch beside the road.

Timberville, Rockingham County, Virginia. 7th March 1976. Sunday. 8.45 pm. It was evening and Wilbert W. Cullers and two others were watching television. Suddenly there was a roar like dynamite and pieces of the ceiling fell down. Several large pieces of murky ice fell onto the floor in the middle of the room near the T.V. and several pieces bounced into adjoining rooms. The ice mass left a hole in the roof and ceiling. Nearly at the same time, 20 seconds later, another ice chunk hit the driveway of Joan Branner nearby. This was seen and heard by individual witnesses. The next morning Lawrence Cline, a farmer, found a large icemass on the ground. Some of this ice encased gravel. So some gravel was found inside the ice and no planes were heard. It was a clear night. The icemasses fell with amazing force and made a whizzing noise as they fell.

On 8th March 1976 a massive shower of stony meteorites numbering hundreds of stones narrowly missed the city of Jilin in Jilin province in Manchuria in China. The elliptical area within which several hundred stones fell to the ground was offset to the north of the city by an amount equal to the width of the ellipse meaning that the fall just narrowly missed the city. Consider that the largest stone to fall at Jilin weighed over one thousand kilogrammes.

Tea Tree Road, Tasmania. Australia. Mid March 1976. 11.00 pm to 12.00 pm. A man and his wife were on their way home when they saw aircraft lights that were pacing their car. They were not aircraft though. There were five of them on their left hand side and they were an orange colour. A car passed them going in the other direction and the husband dipped the car's headlights. Both headlights then went out though the parking lights remained on. The witnesses then drove along the road stopping for oncoming traffic. The orange lights were visible all of this time and they stopped

whenever the car stopped. Finally the lights veered to the northeast after thirty minutes.

Nemingha, New South Wales, Australia. 22nd March 1976. 5.45 AM. A couple stopped their car after noticing a bright greenish-yellow light descending from the sky. It enveloped a car approaching from the opposite direction and then the light vanished. The other car moved to the wrong side of their car, became enveloped in a thick ball of white haze and stopped. After two minutes the white haze vanished and a woman got out of the car and used a cloth to wipe the windscreen. The car lights were assumed to be out by this stage. After a few minutes the woman was about to get back into car when the car lights came back on their own and suddenly the cleaning cloth burst into flames.

Mill Valley, Marin County, California. 23rd March 1976. Police Patrolman Dan Murphy and Mr. Edward Johnson heard screaming and growling noises in the brush and shone a flashlight into it. In the light of the flashlight they saw a large dark coloured thing that walked upright and then climbed an eight foot high wall. The next day a dead deer was found in the same spot.

Fairfield, Fairfield County, Connecticut. 24th March 1976. Police Lieutenant George Lesnick and another Police Officer saw six luminous ball-shaped objects in the sky over the town. They were moving at extremely high speed but would come to instant dead stops in the sky and then scatter in different directions. There were hundreds of individual witnesses. It was a clear night.

Easton, near Fairfield, Fairfield County, Connecticut. 24th March 1976. Many witnesses saw six luminous ball-shaped objects in the sky over the town. They were moving at extremely high speeds but would come to instant dead stops in the sky and then scatter in different directions.

Putnam County, New York. 24th March 1976. Many witnesses saw six luminous ball shaped objects in the sky over the town. Moving at extremely high speed but would come to instant dead stops in the sky and scatter in different directions.

Dutchess County, New York. 24th March 1976. Many witnesses saw six luminous ball shaped objects in the sky over the

town. Moving at extremely high speed but would come to instant dead stops in the sky and scatter in different directions.

Paddington, London, England. 25th March 1976. Thursday. Mr D. Webb, 20, was put drunk into a cell in the Paddington Police Station. He had been searched beforehand and had nothing to light a fire with on him. He was found soon after having collapsed from smoke inhalation. The mattress in his cell had caught fire for no known reason. Mr Webb survived and was the only person in the cell.

In Elizabethtown, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, on 29th March 1976 at 11.30 pm a married couple were retiring for the night when they saw a bright light illuminate the area that separated the trailer park from the pine woods. The strange flash was followed by a strange growling noise just outside their bedroom window. The growl and the light were only noticed by the female partner who woke her husband and then they both heard it. The male partner grabbed his shotgun, stormed out of the door and went to the back of the trailer. He denied seeing a hairy hominoid heading for the woods but denied it though his wife insisted that was what he said that he saw.

Scaieni, Valcea, Romania. 29th March 1976. Ten children watched strange coloured lights in the sky for an hour. Burn marks were found on the grass afterwards where radioactivity was found that was greater than normal.

Fangxian County, Hubei Province, Shenongjia, China. March 1976. A female Hairy Hominoid and juvenile Hairy Hominoid were seen.

Dempsey Road, Great Falls, Cascade County, Montana. March 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a boy. It was 9.00 pm and the creauture was standing in the middle of the road. The Bigfoot then went through a hedge into a house yard.

During March 1976 in Harford County in Maryland a woman saw in her car headlights a huge, black hairy creature that was standing near her garage. The witness screamed and the Bigfoot fled leaving only a foul odour.

On 1st April 1976 a sea-giant had chased a trawler in the Penryn River in Falmouth Bay in Cornwall. Photographs were taken

and later published in the “Falmouth Packet”.

That same day 1st April 1976 the crew of a tanker moored a few miles away at Coastlines Wharf in Falmouth Bay in Cornwall also saw a similar humped seamonster. These weren’t its first visits either.

East Helena, Lewis and Clarke County, Montana. 4th April 1976. Robert Lea, 16 , awoke at 4.30 am and looked out of his bedroom window that faced out onto a field. At about 5.00 am he saw an eight foot tall dark Hairy Hominoid walking across the pasture, turning its head around though it appeared to have no neck. Another similar but smaller creature joined it and as they were walking the taller creature reached down and picked up a dark object about the size of a bale of hay with something flapping from its ends and handed it to the smaller creature who carried it. The larger creature walked towards the house and looked at Robert in the window. At this Robert ran downstairs and alerted his father but the creatures were gone by the time both of them had gone back upstairs. Later a 17.5 inch footprint was found and Robert was interviewed by two experienced sheriff’s deputies who believed what he had seen.

Rock Island, Rock Island County, Illinois. 6th April 1976. 6.30 am. Harry Masterson, 25, was out walking his dog when he saw a big kangaroo hopping through the yard. The kangaroo stopped and they looked at each other for a minute and then it turned around and hopped away to the north. As the animal was leaving Harry ran into the house and persuaded his wife Barbara and his mother-in-law to come outside. All three watched the kangaroo, hopping faster than a dog into the sunrise.

Penrith, New South Wales. Australia. 12th April 1976. 11.00 pm. A woman in bed heard a whistling noise and saw a large sphere with a periphery of white light. The sphere was ten metres across and approached the witness before it stopped by a fence. A second person noticed an orangecloud effect and the object then vanished. They then noticed a bright orange sphere receding northeast with a vapour trail. An area of long grass was found flattened as well as four pod marks in a nearby paddock.

Grose Valley, near Katoomba, New South Wales, Australia, Blue Mountains. 13th April 1976. Tuesday. Five Bushwalkers saw a female Hairy Hominoid that was eight feet tall, four foot across at the shoulders with dark hair and pendulous breasts. It also had a foul smell and was only a few feet from the group of witnesses. This was the day after the UFO sighting in Penrith, nearby. Coincidence or two different views of the same phenomenon?

Cranfill's Gap, Bosque County, Texas. 13th April 1976. Fourteen miles south of Meridien on the Clifford O. Jensen ranch eight miles east of town a windstorm came up suddenly and a host of Pelicans fell down with it. They were all stone dead. No idea what had killed them.

Mawnan, Cornwall, England. 17th April 1976. Saturday. Bigbird. June Melling, 12, and Vicky Melling, 9, saw a Manbird. The "Owlman" was big and feathered and was hovering over the Church tower. It made a hissing noise and had pointed ears and big red luminous eyes.

Tuttle Hill, Pierce County, Wisconsin. 22nd April 1976. Patrolman George Wheeler was patrolling a back road. When he topped a rise he met a huge craft hovering one hundred feet above the road. The UFO was 250 feet in diameter and had an orange white light on its' top. There were six bluish white lights around the rim and it pulled to a stop 150 yards from the witness who got out of the car. George then saw an open hatch on the underside. There was also a large finned rotor inside the craft that was turning slowly. Now and then he caught glimpses of small manlike figures tending it. There was landing gear underneath as well as a long black tube. Then George saw similar figures moving about on the ground under the craft. They saw him and immediately boarded the craft which took off as George suddenly collapsed. He suffered Amnesia and a passing motorist found him and took him to Hospital. The ailment was undiagnosable and George was unable to resume duties. George died eleven months later.

Flintville, Lincoln County, Tennessee. 23rd April 1976. A Hairy Hominoid that was seven feet tall with red eyes was seen. It

stank and also wheezed like an asthmatic horse as it climbed a bank and was seen by two teenagers in an automobile at night.

Broadhaven Farm, Wales. 24th April 1976. A UFO was seen to land. Was it seen to take off as well?

Flintville, Lincoln County, Tennessee. 26th April 1976. A Hairy Hominoid that was seven feet tall with red eyes and stank as well as wheezed like an asthmatic horse tried to abduct Gary Robertson, aged four, as he played in his backyard that evening. Mrs. Jennie Robertson heard him cry out and rushed out to see a huge figure coming around the corner of the house. The creature was eight feet tall and covered in hair and reached out its long arms towards Gary and came within a few inches of him before she grabbed Gary and pulled him back. Mr. Robertson had run to the door when he realized something was not quite right and saw a big black shaped disappearing into the woods. Did the HH want Gary as an adoption, a specimen or as lunch?

Flintville, Lincoln County, Tennessee. 27th April 1976. A Hairy Hominoid that was seven feet tall with red eyes, stank and wheezed like an asthmatic horse was chased down and cornered by a Posse led by Deputy Sheriff Homer Davis, Melvin Robertson, Gary's father, and Stan Moore of Fayetteville. After it had absorbed about 40 rounds of gunfire the Beast tossed a barrage of boulders at the men and managed to slip away into the woods. Traces of mucous, blood and hair were found the next day along with sixteen inch footprints. The hair was analyzed and did not belong to any known animal though it had resemblances to Human hair. Was the mucous actually Bigfoot blood?

Lake Siljan, Dalarna, Sweden. 30th April 1976. UFO. Meteor. A blazing object was seen crashing down to Earth and leaving a twelve foot wide channel in the ice on Lake Siljan.

Rocklands Reservoir, foot of Mount Bepcha, Grampians. Victoria. Australia. April 1976. David Hamilton and Wally Smith were scouting the area for ducks just after dawn. Then they saw a giant cat that was bigger than a fullgrown Labrador dog and slightly darker than Labrador colour. The cat seemed dozy and was drinking from

the shallows. It saw them and burst from the scene in great leaps and bounds leaving paw prints that were the same as Puma tracks.

Falmouth Bay, Mawnan, Cornwall. England. April 1976. Easter. A Seamonster was seen.

Helford River, Falmouth Bay, Mawnan, Cornwall. England. April 1976. Easter. The Seamonster was seen again.

Helford River, Falmouth Bay, Mawnan, Cornwall. England. April 1976. Easter. A young boy took a murky photo of a Seaserpent. At the same time it was reported that three Witches had swam naked in the river to invoke the local watermonster. This was unknown to the boy as well as to other individual witnesses.

Flintville, Lincoln County, Tennessee. late April 1976. A Hairy Hominoid that was seven foot tall with red eyes, stank and wheezed like an asthmatic horse was seen.

Flintville, Lincoln County, Tennessee. late April 1976. Whilst there were sightings of a Hairy Hominoid that was seven foot tall with red eyes, stank and wheezed like an asthmatic horse a woman stated that her radio aerial had been grabbed by a Bigfoot that had jumped onto the roof of her car.

Okemah Lake, Okfuskee County, Oklahoma. April 1976. Spring. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. So commonplace that reports of them don’t even need elaborating.

Cape Fear River area, Chatham County, North Carolina. April 1976. Spring. A farmer by the name of Brodie Parker watched a Hairy Hominoid for twenty minutes. The creature was seven to eight foot tall, had black fur and was hunched over and looking back at the witness.

Pembroke, Christian County, Kentucky. April 1976. Spring. There were five witnesses to three sightings of a Hairy Hominoid. The creature was six foot tall with big shoulders and glowing green eyes and was seen skulking around lonely houses at night.

Cooper, near Madoc, Ontario. 12th May 1976. Reginald Trotter, a farmer, went into a field and discovered three very large holes that should not have been there. There were no tracks of any sort and no machinery signs. Three 500 to 800 pound chunks of

Earth had been removed from the ground and placed intact and undisturbed fifty feet away. UFOs were also seen in the area.

Hubei Province, Shenongjia, China. 14th May 1976. Friday. Six Communist Party officials in a Jeep between Fangxian and Shenongjia near the village of Chunshuy saw a Hairy Hominoid crouching on all fours on the road in the headlights of the jeep. One of the witnesses tossed a stone at the Hairy Hominoid and it clambered away out of a gully. The manbeast was covered in fine soft hair with a red streak down its back. The creature had a face like Flax and it had long, thick and strong legs. Oddly enough it made no sounds at all. The creature's hair was reddish and it had no tail. The driver kept the jeep's headlights on it whilst the others got out to investigate. The witnesses got within one metre of it and it was not a bear.

Parsons Beach, Falmouth Bay, Mawnan, Cornwall. England. 14th May 1976. Two London Bankers who were fishing saw something rise up out of the water. The creature was 150 to 200 yards away and was a greeny-grey colour. It appeared to have two humps. Another smaller lakemonster also appeared and was visible for several seconds looking straight at the witnesses. Unknown to the witnesses Witches had swum there on May Eve.

On 23rd May 1976 on Old Taylor Road, Dothan, Houston County, Alabama, a Baptist Minister saw a dark-haired Bigfoot with bright red eyes that ran beside his car for one mile at up to seventy miles per hour. This was one fast bigfoot.

In Harewood Park in Maryland shortly before 27th May 1976 Mr. and Mrs. Richard Stewart saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot whilst they were clearing brush. The creature had large red eyes.

Daw Park, South Australia. 31st May 1976. 2.00 am. A Silversuited Hominoid was seen that was 165 to 175 centimetres tall. It wore ablack visor, white boots and a box with the figure eight on it on its' chest. The hominoid was seen in a suburban backyard and as the witness approached the Hominoid which flew into a nearby cigar which took off. Traces were found in the yard afterwards.

Belleville, Saint Clair County, Illinois. May 1976. A giant cat was seen that was like a Cougar. The bog cat weighed 125 pounds.

Cougars have been extinct in Illinois for decades.

Yunyang, South Hubei Province, Sichuan, China. late May 1976. Two teenaged girls saw a female Hairy Hominoid with its' male child. The female Hairy Hominoid threw the Hairy Hominoid baby across a ditch and then followed.

Romans-sur-Isere, Drome, Rhone-Alpes, France. 11th June 1976. Helene Giuliana, 20, a maid, was returning home after Midnight when her Renault failed as she crossed a bridge. A big orange glow poured from the sky and then vanished and Helene drove home. it was now 4.00 am. Timeloss. Under hypnosis she remembered being carried into room by small figures with big eyes and ugly faces who clamped her onto a table and examined her lower abdomen.

Lake Ontario, western end. 12th June 1976. Strange lights returned diving into and out of the water. They were orange and white with some showing red and green travelling in a cluster. The cluster pulsated and moved up and down.

Colborne, Ontario. 12th June 1976. 10.30 pm. Lake Ontario. Lights were seen on the North shore. For 45 minutes a couple of witnesses watched the antics of a brilliant white light with red and green on either side as it zigzagged at treetop level. It then moved away behind some trees and then came back. The witnesses tried to phone the Police but the phone was dead for the duration of the sighting. There was electrical interference.

Grove City, Charlotte County, Florida. mid June 1976. Three youths had two sightings of a skunk ape, the local name for a bigfoot, in one night. The creature was seven feet tall with long, reddish-brown hair and stood up and growled at the youths. The first sighting was at 9.00 pm and the second at Midnight,12.00 am

Grove City, Charlotte County, Florida. mid June 1976. After three youths told the Sheriffs Department that they had seen a Hairy Hominoid twice in one night Deputy Carl Williams drove to the area of the sighting just after midnight and at a small pond caught a big reddish brown haired creature in his headlights. The big, hunched over animal was drinking. It had long brown hair but was not a bear. When spot-lighted it lumbered off into the woods.

Fangxian County, Hubei Province, Shenongjia, China. 19th June 1976. Saturday. Gong Yulan and her son, four years old, were cutting grass when they saw a Hairy Hominoid twenty feet away. It was large and rubbing its back against a tree. The witness scooped up the child and ran. The Hairy Hominoid chased her uttering cries of “Ya, Ya!”. Hairs were later found on the tree and they were found to be those of a higher primate like man but of a type unknown. The strange hairs were found on the tree at a height of four foot three inches and five foot eleven inches above the ground. The hairs were not from a bear. The hairs had been investigated by the Beijing Medical Institute.

Point Nipigon, Cheboygan County, Michigan. 21st June 1976. Lake Michigan. Waterserpent. The owner of a Hostelry, his wife and his two children saw a huge snakelike animal in the water that was eighteen feet long. It had a head five inches across that was flat and dark in colour. There were also several other sightings of the same watermonsters by others.

Las Rosas, Gran Canarias, Canary Islands. 22nd June 1976. Dr Don Francisco-Julio Padron as well as Leon Santiago del Pinoa, a young man, were in a taxi driven by Francisco Estevez and had just negotiated a bend in the road between Galbar and Agaete in the northwest of the island. Suddenly they saw a giant sphere hovering only a few yards from the ground. It had a pale greyish blue outline. Suddenly the radio in the taxi cut out and the witnesses felt a surging wave of cold. The driver stopped the car. All three witnesses were trembling with cold. There were two enormous beings inside the sphere which was the size of a two storey house and transparent. There were panels of instruments on a platform inside as well as two Hominoids facing each other. They wore tightfitting deep red clothing, black helmets and hands enclosed in black gloves with which they were manipulating things on the consoles. There was a disproportionate size to the back of their heads. Suddenly the taxi driver switched on his spotlight and the sphere rose instantly. The witnesses saw a transparent tube inside the object emmitting a blue liquid which filled the sphere until it expanded as big as a thirty storey building. The beings at their console stayed the tsame size

as before. He witnesses then backtracked in the taxi to nearby houses. A family in one of the houses had told the Doctor that their T.V. had just blacked out. They all saw the object in the sky. The blue gas stopped swirling about and the object started emmitting a highpitched whistling nosie and then flashed away towards Tenerife. At the same time it changed into a spindle-shape surrounded by a halo. There were also hundreds of individual witnesses including the Captain, an Ensign and the crew of the Spanish Navy Corvette “Atrevida". Also the passengers and crew of a Ferry between Tenerife and La Palma.

Barnard Castle, County Durham, England. June 1976. Mark Henshall, 16, was riding his motorbike and suddenly felt as if he was being watched. He looked up and saw a brilliant light in the night sky behind him to his left. Then the bike cut out at thirty miles per hour. Mark felt heat on his face and through his jacket and the petrol tank was steaming. It seemed as if something was pulling the Bike forwards. A Jaguar car nearby also started spluttering to a stop. Mark was trembling and touched the car to steady himself. It was really hot. The next morning Mark’s hands and arms came out in a rash which lasted a couple of days. He also felt a prickly heat sensation on his face and arms.

North Fort Myers, Lee County, Florida. June 1976. John Holley, Bill Holley and a friend saw a Hairy Hominoid. The locals called it the skunk-ape and it was six foot tall, had long black hair and was standing in a clump of pine trees.

Madras, Tamil Nadu, India. 1st July 1976. A woman saw an eight foot tall Hominoid with shiny skin in the Moonlight. They then saw a yellow red object rising up into the sky.

Parsons Beach, Falmouth Bay, Mawnan, Cornwall. England. 3rd July 1976. Saturday. Witnesses swimming with face masks and snorkels in the river below Mawnan Church saw an enormous Monster shaped like a Lizard in the water. It was called “Morgawr” by the locals. “Morgawr” in Cornish means Sea-Giant.

Mawnan, Cornwall, England. 3rd July 1976. Saturday. 10.00 pm. Sally Chapman, 14, and Barbara Perry, also 14, saw a Manbird. The “Owlman” was big and feathered and was hovering over the

Church tower. It had been standing in pine trees twenty yards away. The Hombird made a hissing noise and had pointed ears and big red luminous eyes. It was as big as a man and both witnesses screamed when it flew up into the air. It had feet like fingers. The girls had been camping.

Mawnan, Cornwall, England. 4th July 1976. Sunday. Jane Greenwood and her sister saw a Bigbird near the Church. It had red slanted eyes and was the size of a man. The legs seemed to be bent backwards like a birds. It then rose straight up unlike a bird and vanished in the trees. It had silvery grey feathers and feet like big black crab claws and had a very big mouth. There were also crackling sounds heard in the treetops.

Grebe Beach, Falmouth Bay, Mawnan, Cornwall. England. 4th July 1976. Tony “Doc” Shiels, his wife Christine and four of their children. “Doc” was sunning himself. Three times thought saw something out in the estuary and told the others who started to scan the water. The youngsters first saw it. The seamonster was a large, dark, longnecked, humpbacked Beast and was moving slowly through the water.

Lizard Point, Falmouth Bay, Mawnan, Cornwall. England. Before 9th July 1976. John Cock and George Vinniecombe, Fishermen, were fishing twenty-five miles off Lizard Point. The sea was flat and there was good visibility for several miles. Then a Seamonster was seen. It looked like an enormous tyre about four foot up in water with a back like corrugated Iron. The witnesses came up towards it and must have woken it. A gigantic head like that of an enormous seal came out of water and turned on a long neck. It looked at the witnesses and then submerged. The body was black, the head was grey, it was 22 feet long and weighed several tons. If they had not reversed the engines the boat would have been right on top of it. It had a big, rounded back and humps on top. Leathery black shiny skin was on its three humped back. The head on the long neck was slim and seal-like but with proportionally large eyes. George was a Fisherman for 40 years and had never seen anything quite like it. Any relation to Lizard Point?

Ouray, Ouray County, Colorado, 4th July 1976. 5th July 1976. Mr. Heinz Goedde, a tourist from Germany, was hiking in the mountains when he saw a Bigfoot that walked away. The next day Heinz saw another Bigfoot whilst trout fishing and tried to photograph it but it also went away. They are notoriously camera shy.

Rochester, Victoria, Australia. 13th July 1976. 7.30 pm. Two women, nursing sisters, were following a girlfriend on his motorbike. They were in a Volkswagen Kombivan. A swooping light suddenly forced the bike off the road and then swung round in front of the van. The light was noiseless, one metre in diameter. The van's radio went staticky. The next thing the girl on the motorbike was in a ditch and and the light had followed her across to the other side of the road as far as the gravel. The next day the van was difficult to start and minor ignition and electrical problems plagued it for a while afterwards.

Saint Catharines, Ontario. Canada. 14th July 1976. Fall of Sulphur. There was a fall of hot ash, white stuff as well as the smell of Sulphur from a big black cloud.

Walker Flat, South Australia. 15th July 1976. 9.15 pm. A red object the size of the Sun was seen. The lights of the car were effected for one minute after which the object then accelerated away.

Near Rainbow Dam, Cascade County, Montana. 21st July 1976. Four men saw a pair of Bigfeet walking along a hill towards a river.

Lowdham, Nottinghamshire, England. 22nd July 1976. Two witnesses saw a Lion. Such a common animal in England.

Great Falls, Cascade County, Montana. 28th July 1976. 5.30 am. A woman on the way to work in Great Falls saw a Hairy Hominoid standing on the side of the road near the great Knoll on the Freeway five miles from town. The woman stopped beside the road and as she did so the creature began walking west. That same day an earthquake rated at 7.9 on the Richter Scale jolted central Montana. Is there a connection?

Tollerton, Nottinghamshire, England. 29th July 1976. Thursday. Morning, 6.00 am. Two Milkmen, David Bentley and David

Crowther, were near the entrance to Nottingham Airport when they saw a Lion. The animal was fifty yards away. Its' head was down and it had a long tail with a bushy end and was walking away from the witnesses very slowly. Both witnesses saw it together and the Police took the report seriously.

Baghdad, Tasmania. Australia. 29th July 1976. 11.15 pm. A lady in a car saw a hovering UFO in a field that was hovering at a level of four metres. It was fifteen metres long and had two rows of flashing lights on it and was 140 metres away. It seemed stationery in the paddock and then climbed away into the sky.

Mount Holly, Gaston County, North Carolina, 30th July 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen twelve miles northwest of Charlotte by Roger Hoffman who was sitting on his porch at night. Roger shot at the creature that was seven feet tall and ran off.

Baghdad, Tasmania. Australia. 31st July 1976. 7.10 pm. A round flourescent light approached a car from the rear. It swoopd the car and quickly filled up the total field of vision of the cars occupants before it shot off over the roof and vanished. Meteors do not swoop.

Hallsville, Harrison County, Texas. July 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that was twelve feet tall and covered in silver hair. The creature was shucking corn and was in the company of a smaller red-tinged obviously female bigfoot.

On the Santa Anna River bottoms near Riverside, Riverside County, California, in July 1976, two young boys saw a tall, hairy ape.

Pfeiling Gulch, near Hamilton, Ravalli County, Montana. July 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen for half an hour by a mother and daughter. The creature was eight feet tall and dark brown in colour except for straw coloured hair on its head and shoulders.

Fangxian County, Hubei Province, Shenongjia, China. July 1976. A Hairy Hominoid female as well as a juvenile Hairy Hominoid were seen.

Seigel Creek, Idaho County, Idaho. July 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a woman. The creature was seven feet tall with short, dark brown hair and when seen was standing with its

arms wrapped around a tree. As the witness hurried away the creature walked with her on a parallel path up a hill.

White Meadow Lake, Morris County, New Jersey. July 1976. Summer. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Cold Lake, Alberta, Canada. July 1976. Summer. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Oakenholt, near Flint, Clwyd, North Wales. July 1976. Gaynor Sunderland, 9, saw a silver saucer-shaped object land in a field one mile from her home. She looked through a hole in the hedge. Two silversuited people came out of the craft with equipment. One Hominoid was digging holes with a raylike implement.the hominoids were short and angular with large pink eyes and were obviously a man and a woman. The craft was 35 feet long by nine feet tall and there was a band of yellow windows along the side and a flashing box on top. There was a loud humming noise when it took off after half an hour.

Lake Storsjon, Jamtland, Sweden. July 1976. Rolf Larsson, 35, and Irene Magnussen, 20, were fishing on the lake. It was as smooth as a mirror. The witnesses were 500 metres from land going home and when they passed a buoy waves suddenly rocked the boat. About fifty to sixty metres away between the boat and the shore something moved under the water. It then came up, not with a splash but with smooth waves. Part of the body was twenty to thirty centimetres high and a metre long but from the amount of water displaced was much larger. It was like an upside-down boat and it kept swimming in half circles around the boat. Irene was pale as a corpse and wanted to return to the land. Rolf turned on the motor and as they headed for shore the lakemonster followed them and kept up to them at a speed of ten knots. The witnesses got to shore and could see the animals wake for five to six minutes it had submerged after the lake was so smooth.

Lake Okanogan, British Columbia, Canada. July 1976. There were several sightings of Ogopogo, the local Lakemonster.

Lightning Point, Payette Lake, Payette County, Idaho. July 1976. Five people saw that there was a disturbance in the lake about 350 yards offshore. The group had seen a peculiar ripple in the

water that was thirty feet long and two feet high. This elevated hump of water glided along for a minute and a half and then vanished below the surface of the water. Was this the legendary Payette Lake monster? Incidentally the Payette Lake monster was last seen in 1952.

White Meadow Lake, Morris County, New Jersey. July 1976. Summer. A Hairy Hominoid was seen when a woman saw a large dark form in her backyard at dusk. Five-toed seventeen inch long footprints were later found.

White Meadow Lake, Morris County, New Jersey. July 1976. Summer. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a quarry worker who saw the Bigfoot near the quarry in daytime. The creature's hair seemed longer than shoulderlength.

Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington State. July 1976. A lion was seen.

Cape Sable Island, Nova Scotia, Canada. July 1976. A forty to fifty foot long creature with an alligator's head and big red eyes approached a fishing vessel to within ten feet.

Normanton-on-the-Wolds, Nottinghamshire, England. 1st August 1976. Sunday. Eve. Doctor John Chisholm, the Deputy Coroner of Nottingham, saw the rear end of a Lion breaking through some undergrowth to get to the stream in his garden. John returned to the house watching with wife and son, 18, from an upstairs window. Lights of a called Police car arriving scared the Lion off.

Nuthall, Nottinghamshire, England. 1st August 1976. Sunday. On the opposite side of Nottingham to Normanton, a woman watched a Puma through binoculars. It was 200 yards away stalking Wildfowl at a Reservoir. This was the same night as the Normanton sighting.

On 1st August 1976 two boys, seven and thirteen years old, were berry picking on the shores of White Meadow Lake in Morris County, New Jersey when they saw an eight foot tall hairy monster with red eyes and hands, not paws, which was seen when it was walking into the foliage.

Ten Mile Hill, near Granton, Tasmania. 2nd August 1976. 4.00 am. Mr Wood was driving home after a party. All of a sudden a

screenlike projection appeared in the middle of the road and at the same time loud distorted music was heard. On the ghost screen they saw a figure in profile. It wore a black tightfitting jacket and lightcoloured trousers. Wood braked and seemed to drive wholly through the projection. The hominoid was obviously male and had closely cropped hair. It was three metres tall and as wide as three people.

Lake Okanogan, Yale County, British Columbia. 3rd August 1976. A series of five photographs were taken by Ed Fletcher from Vancouver. For several hours that day Ed and his party chased "Ogopogo" back and forth across the lake. The photos show a long humped object moving through the water. Witnesses told of seeing a head and two things standing up from the head like the ears of a Dobermann Pinscher or horns.

Ruddington, England.3rd August 1976. A giant cat was seen. Do you want more detail? Don't you know what it looks like by now?

Nottingham Racecourse, Nottinghamshire, England.1976. 5th August. Thursday. A sandy coloured animal like a a Lioness was seen. There had been about 65 sightings of the same animal up until then.

At Cadair Bronwen, near Llandrillo in the Berwyn Mountains in Clwyd in Wales on 6th August 1976. Shortly before an earthquake which shook a ten mile wide area centred on the Berwyn Mountains, the local inhabitants saw a Meteor or Fireball with a long tail that had appeared in the sky. The object was a blue-green streak of light travelling across the sky and looked like a great ball of fire. No traces were ever found and it did not seem to hit the Earth though it appeared large enough and near enough. Police could not find any wreckage of a plane crash or anything else that could have collided with the mountain. Other reports state that the object crashed into the mountain above Cadair Bronwen. What was the connection? The locals reported that the sky lit up brightly for several minutes above the Berwyn Mountains. The same type of event had occurred here on 23rd January 1974. Meteors are not supposed to return to the same places, shame our data often contradicts this.

Glenfarg, Perthshire, Perth and Kinross, Scotland. 9th August 1976. Sunday. A woman went out into her garden to see what her Terrier dog was barking at. She found her dog shivering with fright and staring at a large catlike creature that was sitting on top of the garden wall. The cat had long pointed ears with tufts on them, the eyes were a burning orange and it was spitting and snarling at her. The witness scooped up the dog and returned to the house. As she did so the cat leapt off the wall and vanished into the fields on the other side.

Thorganby, North Yorkshire, England. Eight miles southwest of York. 9th August 1976. 9.55 pm. Alan Pestell, 33, an electrical supervisor was walking down the main street to call in at Pub. From out of the shadows came a large animal. Alan thought that it was a dog and spoke to it. He then saw that it had a cat's face and a long tail. Alan was scared stiff. The big cat was three to four feet long and nearly three feet tall and sat and looked at the witness with its right paw lifted up until he passed. It looked like a large Lioness. How many of these sightings are not reported.

Watertown, Jefferson County, New York State. 10th August 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by Dennis Smith and Kimmy Slate. The creature was eight feet tall, black and hair covered and was seen at sunrise. Minutes later they saw it again walking through a field.

Golden, Jefferson County, Colorado. 12th August 1976. A Kangaroo-like creature was seen on the outskirts of town and chased by the Police.

Boyer, Tasmania. 15th August 1976. 1.45 AM. Two witnesses in a utility saw an approaching light which then drew back. Later something shone a light into the back window. It was 125 metres away and 250 metres up. It looked like a jelly bean with a dome on top and was an orange to yellow colour. The radio faded and the inside of the car lit up. The road swung under a cliff and the craft was not seen again.

Weston, Lewis County, West Virginia. 17th August 1976. Two teenagers saw an eight foot tall black ape-like creature that was

crouched in the road. The creature then stood up and walked into the woods.

Golden, Jefferson County, Colorado. 17th August 1976. 2.10 am. A Citizen's band radio operator saw a kangaroo. Five police were sent to track it. At 4.15am Patrolman Donald Douglas saw a fully grown kangaroo that hopped away when he approached it near some clay pits.

Heathcote, New South Wales. Australia. August 1976. 3.40 am. On Heathcote Road a motorist saw a Hominoid that came down a ramp of a landed UFO then went back up the ramp following which the UFO took off vertically.

Allagash Wilderness Waterway, Aroostook County, Maine. 20th August 1976. Charlie Foltz, Chuck Rak, Jack Weiner and his brother Jim Weiner were in a canoe on the Allagash Wilderness Waterway when they saw a point of light coming towards them and which then stopped above them. The luminous object played a searchlight on the water for a while during which the witnesses watched it before they returned to shore. When on the shore their fire had burned down and the witnesses wondered how long had they been on water. Under hypnosis they had seen UFO two nights before. On the second sighting it came close to the canoe and played a searchlight across the boat before it vanished. It seemed one hour had gone. Timeloss. The witnesses also recalled that they had been taken from the canoe to the object by some hominoids. The hominoids were shorter than humans and had large heads, pointed chins and large dark eyes. Their heads were out of proportion to their bodies which were thin. Their arms and legs were very thin and their hands had four fingers that were semi-opposed. They were stripped naked and three of them sat on the bench while the fourth underwent medical procedures. Skin scrapings were taken, blood was drawn and semen was gathered. The interior of the craft was cold. After the examinations the men were dressed and returned to camp. They all felt extremely tired and turned in for the night.

Ocheyedan River, near Ocheyedan, Osceola County, Iowa. 22nd August 1976. A boy by the name of Dan Radunz, 13 years old,

saw a black, hairy, six foot tall creature drinking from its hands at the river. Footprints were later found.

Whitehall, Washington County, New York. 24th August 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. Marty Paddock and Paul Gosselin saw the creature three times that day. The police also saw it but only from a distance. The creature was seven to eight foot tall, very hairy and with pink or red eyes.

Whitehall, Washington County, New York. 25th August 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by Patrolman Gosselin, Paul's brother as well as a State Trooper when it came to twenty-five feet off the squad car. When the State Trooper shone a light in its eyes it covered them and ran off screaming.

Kelly Air Force Base, near San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. August 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by Ed Olivarri running out of his backyard. The creature was seven feet tall.

Kelly Air Force Base, near San Antonio, Bexar County, Texas. August 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by Mrs. Rose Medina, the neighbor of Ed Olivarri who had just seen a Bigfoot running out of his back yard a few days earlier. The creature was only three feet tall and sitting on her back step before it ran off on two legs.

Lincoln, Lancaster County, Nebraska. August 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Brooksville, Bradford County, Florida, near Weeki Wachi Springs. August 1976. A huge hairy skulking thing was seen by a lot of witnesses. It was not a bear and the locals called it the Skunk Ape. This might be more indicative of its revolting odour rather than the presence of a long white stripe on its back.

Near Ferrante's Quarry in Bernardsville in Somerset County in New Jersey Lisa Farrell, 13, and two friends caught a glimpse of a Bigfoot whilst playing in the woods. The creature left three toed tracks. This was in August 1976.

Catawba, Catawba County, North Carolina. August 1976. Thirty miles north of Charlotte a group of children claimed that something like a big black bear but not a bear had chased them

through a wooded area. Whatever it was it scared the heck out of them.

Cashton, Monroe County, Wisconsin. 1st September 1976. A farmer saw a seven foot tall dark hairy creature which smelt very strong. The creature made a bellow which sounded like that of a young bull. The farmer's dog ran out and bit the creature on the leg whereupon the Bigfoot brushed the dog aside. Some of the creature's saliva fell onto the dog and it smelt the same as a smell that the farmers cows had when they had been in the same part of the woods.

Fencehouses, Durham, England. 3rd September 1976. Two woman witnesses, 63 and 18, were walking near their homes when they saw a small oval object land nearby and found themselves hypnotically attracted to it. The object was sitting on top of a mound of Earth and was five feet long by 3.5 feet high with an orange dome on top. As the witnesses approached the craft two Hominoids the size of large dolls, eighteen inches tall, appeared. They sat on sleigh runners and had large round eyes larger than a humans eyes. They had white hair which was parted in the middle. They seemed startled by the witnesses and retreated quickly into the object which took off whilst making a humming noise.

Elephant Pass, Tasmania. Australia. 8th September 1976. 3.00 am. A tingling sensation accompanied the observation of a house-sized oval object near the ground in a roadside gully. The light was seen by a motorist and remained stationary.

Little Britain, Lake Scucog, Lake Ontario, Ontario. Early September 1976. 3.00 am. A resident woke and glanced out of a window and thought he saw the Moon reflecting off the waters of the lake. He glanced up into the sky and saw a bright circular object with red and white lights around its rim. He called his wife and their 13 year old daughter outside and watched it for quarter of an hour. Originally he thought that it was a star breaking up. He then decided it was too mechanical. The light remained at the one location and after twenty-five minutes moved slowly to the southwest towards Toronto before it finally vanished.

Grebe Beach, Falmouth Bay, Cornwall. England. 12th September 1976. Allan White and Sally White, a brother and sister, were out on an early morning walk. During this walk they caught a momentary look at something fifteen to twenty feet long and brown sliding off the beach into the water.

Upton Scudamore, two miles from Warminster, Wiltshire. England. Mid September 1976. 3.00 am. Willy Gehlen, a German Parachutist, was asleep in an estate car. He had locked all of the doors and he woke shivering. The hatch at the rear was open. He slammed it shut and when he turned the car key the same thing happened again. Willy decided to make coffee. He then heard a strange humming noise that sounded like a swarm of bees in flight and saw a figure standing behind a farmgate ten yards away. The hominoid was seven feet tall and he thought that it was a farmer. Willy explained that he was only camping there for one night but there was no answer. The hominoid then shone a square torch from his chest onto the witness. The light was dark orange and Willy thought that the Hominoid needed to get new batteries. Willy then heard the humming noise again and saw a large shape lift up off the ground. There was a pink pulsating glow underneath it and the object disappeared across the field and lifted at a 45 degree angle to the ground. Willy assumed the farmer was towing something up a hill. Next morning Willy realised that there was no hill there.

Wingen, New South Wales. Australia. 17th September 1976. 3.30 am. A motor mechanic, 32, had been directed to repair a broken down vehicle. On his way to the scene his car started to slow down and the lights went out. He pulled up the car and restarted the engine. No ignition dashboard or headlights were operating. The witness noticed the speedometer varying from Zero to 40 kilometres per hour even though the car was stationary. He checked under the bonnet and nothing was amiss. He grabbed his torch but it would not work and it would not stick to the car though it was magnetic. He fitted new batteries to the torch and it still would not work. On his left he saw a bright light heading his way which became brighter. After two minutes it was seen clearly. It was a roundish object hovering

four metres off the ground and it passed directly over his car. As it did so it gave out a small amount of heat. There was no sound. Its speed was 40 kilometres per hour and it passed off into the distance. As the witness touched the fanbelt the engine started itself but stopped just as quickly. Then the headlights and the radio came back on. Finally all systems were operating and the witness drove off after the craft departed.

Tabriz Lake, East Azerbaijan Province, Iran. 20th September 1976. An Iranian history Researcher and his wife were allegedly abducted into a UFO which landed by their car. The entities looked like two Egyptian Mummies.

Skegness, Lincolnshire, England. 20th September 1976. Police Surgeon Doctor Alec Jamieson and Police Constable Jock Gartshore saw a huge cat in the grounds of the Seafront Convalescent Home. The staff at the home had seen it several times in the past few weeks. Pug marks were found that were 2.5 inches by three inches in the grounds that would have to have belonged to a very large cat.

Mount William, Grampians. Victoria. Australia. 24th September 1976. 2.30 pm. Friday. Mr John Middleton and Mr Barry Henderson, a Surveyor for the Crown Lands and Survey Department, and his assistant, were doing trial observations from Trig Station Mount William to the Watgonia area. Travelling west along Jimmy Creek Road a quarter mile east of Yarram Park Road on the crest of a hill they saw a catlike animal sitting in the centre of the road only seventy metres away. It turned its head towards the witnesses and then bounded away. It was as large as big Labrador dog with a long straight tail which was three feet long. It also had a round cat head and its fur was jet black and sleek.

Grand Bend, Ontario. Late September 1976. A hovering bright object 40 feet across landed in a corn field. It flattened and swirled the crop in an area over 75 feet wide and also left four indentations in the ground like landing gear.

Lindsay, Lake Scucog, Ontario. Late September 1976. Many witnesses saw flashing red, green and white lights which hovered

and then headed southwest over the Lake.

Karawinna, Victoria. Australia. 25th September 1976. Four witnesses in a car saw a group of red lights sitting in a paddock fifty metres away. The lights then began flashing and took off vertically up into the sky. It hovered briefly and went to the east. One witness received severe neckpains and ear trouble and required medical attention A twenty-five metre wide circle of discoloured grass was found two days later at the site. Karawinna is 69 kilometres west of Mildura.

Mildura, Victoria. Australia. September 1976. Mrs Vera White and three others saw a UFO taking off from a paddock west of town. Next morning they found a perfect circle of flattened discoloured grass that was nine metres across. It was on the property of Bill Boulton. Was this actually the Karawinna sighting or part of a localized event?

Cashton, Monroe County, Wisconsin. September 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. It made a sound like a young bull would make.

In East Kootenay in the Kimberley area of British Columbia Barbara Pratula saw a black Bigfoot with a light stomach. The creature was six to seven feet tall and behind their store. Barbara took a blurred photograph before the creature left. This was in September 1976.

Also in East Kootenay in the Kimberley area of British Columbia Michael McLelland saw a tall tan-coloured long armed Bigfoot only 125 yards away and followed it in his car along a road. This was also in September 1976.

Mount Shasta, Shasta County, California. September 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen and smelt. It was said to smell like rotten bearhides but was not a bear.

Ruined Castle, New South Wales, Australia, Jamieson Valley, Wentworth Falls, Blue Mountains. September 1976. Ian Mack and Donald Weston saw four hair covered Hominoids. They were four feet tall and retreated when the two witnesses made sudden movements.

Near Glide, on the edge of Umpqua National Forest, Douglas County, Oregon. 3rd October 1976. Whilst driving in the evening Rodney Boder stopped to watch a 6.5 foot to seven foot tall Bigfoot standing on a hill only 150 yards away. After a few seconds the creature walked away.

Rankins Springs, New South Wales. Australia. 5th October 1976. 6.40 pm. A Credit Manager, 26, was returning home from a trip with a friend and his younger daughter. As they approached a rise in the road they saw an object in the sky. It was low down and stationary and had travelled from southeast to northwest at 45 degrees to the horizon. The object was like a flattened disc and was swollen at the front with portholes. The car radio had been on all the time and stopped when the object appeared.

McCall, Valley County, Idaho. Early October 1976. Mrs. Virgil Donica and her fifteen year old son saw a tall dark Bigfoot near their house.

Saint Croix Falls, Polk County, Wisconsin, 8th October 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Bateau Bay, New South Wales, Australia. 10th October 1976. 10.15 pm. A Hairy Hominoid creature three metres tall seen. It had huge arms, broad shoulders and no hair. Its eyes were like those of a fly and it had a round mouth as well as round arms with three joints. It was seen climbing a cliff and then vanished. The amazed witnesses were a group of teenagers.

Dunn, Harnett County, North Carolina. 12th October 1976. A boy, Tonnlie Barefoot, 8 years old, saw a little man in a cornfield. The little man was not much bigger than a coke bottle and wore black boots, blue trousers, a blue shiny top, a black German type hat and a pretty white tie. The little hominoid seemed to be reaching for something in his back pocket, then froze, squeaked like a Mouse, and then ran off fast. Footprints were found that were 2.25 inches long and one inch wide. Was it Mickey Mouse on an outing? But then again any kid would have recognized it as Mickey!

Deva Lane, Upton, near Chester, Cheshire. England. 23rd October 1976. A lioness was seen one mile from the Zoo. No Lions

were missing at the time. Later the same lioness was seen twice at West Chester Hospital.

Dunn, Harnett County, North Carolina. 25th October 1976. Shirley Ann McCrimmon, 20, saw a little man as she came home from a party just before daybreak. The little hominoid wore boots, a thin garment and had light brown skin. The hominoid shone a bright yellow light across Shirley's eyes and ran away when she screamed. Dogs also barked at him. Later footprints were found in the hard ground yet none in the soft ground. The footsteps ended abruptly. Was this one also the size of a Coke bottle?

El Abrojal, Rivera, Uruguay. 30th October 1976. A rural worker and his wife saw a blinding light and heard a loud noise as it moved towards them. Then a gust of hot wind knocked them down and they became unconscious. Afterwards they suffered nausea, vomiting, dizziness and eye irritations. Other witnesses saw the same object for twenty minutes.

Rochester, Alberta, Canada. 31st October 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by Daryl Lange, 11, and Paul Schleier. The two boys saw a seven foot tall dark animal walking along a road.

London, England. October 1976. Mr Fletcher of Belvedere was driving home late at night after dropping his girlfriend off. He travelled 100 yards up the road when he saw a Star coming down towards him. It was like two small stars emmitting blue and white light. The witness flashed his headlights on and off and the light veered off and then hovered over a roundabout. The car engine died. The UFO slowly moved away after a long while. There was no noise. Then the car started again. The UFO flew parallel to the car and dodged power pylons on the way. The witness drove to the nearest Police Station and alerted the Police. An Officer on duty said two of his men had reported seeing strange lights shooting across the sky around the same time.

Chester, Cheshire, England. October 1976. A giant cat that looked like a lioness was seen twice.

Hang Hau, Sai Kung, Hong Kong. October 1976. A big dark catlike animal was seen by several people. Large dogs were killed by the mystery animal.

Rochester, Alberta, Canada. October 1976. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Northwest Wasco County, Oregon. October 1976. A husband and his wife whilst he was arc-welding on two occasions saw a large, dark hominoid creature on a boulder about quarter of a mile away. Was it watching the arc lights?

Oxbow, Jefferson County, New York State. October 1976. Autumn. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a coon hunter. The creature was very big and very heavy with dark brown hair and was running across a clearing in the moonlight.

Prince George's County, Maryland. October 1976. Autumn. A Hairy ape was seen in the area. It was called Goatman and was scaring couples in a local lover's lane. There were many sightings. It was Gorilla-like, six feet tall and round-shouldered and covered in grey brown hair. There were two sightings.

Talvera La Real Air Force Base, Badajoz, Spain. 12th November 1976. Two sentries heard a painful whistling noise that hurt their ears. Going outside they observed a very bright light. They were met by a third Guard who sounded the alarm. They searched the area with a German Shepherd dog. The dog showed no reaction until very localised blasts of air struck the group. The dog was sent into the bushes where the noises emerged from and the dog returned looking and walking seasick and trying to protect its ears from the noise. Then the dog began to circle them as it was trained to do when it sensed danger. The men swivelled around to be confronted by an eerie green glow out of which a misty figure appeared floating in midair with legs and other extremities not fully formed. The figure was very large. One Soldier attempted to fire his rifle but felt the strength drain from his body and he began to lose his eyesight. He cried out "They'll kill us. " as he collapsed onto the floor, conscious, but unable to move. His two colleagues fired off up to fifty rounds straight into the apparition that was right in front of them. There was a flash of light and the entity simply vanished. The effected Soldier later suffered severe head pains and spontaneous loss of vision. Despite a thorough investigation not a single bullet was ever found and no marks were ever found in the wall in front of

which the entity had stood. Where did the bullets and the figure go? Through a wormhole?

Winchester, Hampshire, England. 14th November 1976. Sunday. Joyce Bowles and a male friend were in a car when the car suddenly ran off the road for no apparent reason. This was after both of them had seen a hovering UFO in the sky. The car ended up on the grass verge and the UFO was seen to land that had been seen in the sky only seconds before. A manlike Hominoid was seen to emerge from the landed craft and walked over to the car where it placed one hand on the roof of the car and looked through the window at the witnesses for two minutes before moving away to the back of the car and vanishing.

Parsons Beach, Falmouth Bay, Mawnan, Cornwall. England. 17th November 1976. Tony “Doc” Shiels and David Clarke the editor of “Cornish Life” were taking pictures of “Doc” for the magazine. "Doc” noticed an object halfway across the estuary. A small dark head was poking up out of the water. It moved between 70 to 80 feet from the witnesses. It was a greenish black head supported on a long arched neck that was more slender than that of a seal. In the wave troughs four to five feet of neck was visible. The head was rounded with a blunt nose. At one point a gently rounded shiny black body broke the surface that was fifteen feet long. On top of the head there were two small rounded buds or horns. Both witnesses photographed it. David’s camera failed to wind on correctly and Doc’s showed little detail due to a wide angle lense. Why do cameras malfunction even when trying to photograph something as prosaic as a Seamonster?

Walton Heights, Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas. November 1976. A big black Panther was seen.

Goat Rocks Wilderness, Lewis and Yakima County, Washington State. November 1976. A hunter was hunting alone when he heard footsteps and prepared to take aim at a deer. Instead he saw a large dark form standing upright before him. The creature had lighter coloured palms and face compared to its body and watched the hunter for a moment before going into the brush.

Fangxian County, Hubei Province, Shenongjia, China. November 1976. An adult male Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Montalba, Anderson County, Texas. Bigbird. 8th December 1976. Wednesday. Mr. John S. Carroll Jr, a hog rancher, was in a field in Montalba which is fifteen miles from Bethel. A Bigbird was seen standing in a pond one hundred feet away and was apparently trying to fly and finding it difficult. John went to his pickup to get his Deer rifle. As he returned the bird took flight and landed north several hundred feet away circling briefly before rising above a ravine to the northwest before it landed on a limb of a hardwood tree twenty-five feet up. The whole tree shook and vibrated violently and the bird must have weighed one hundred pounds and was now one thousand feet from the witness who fired his gun at it and was amazed to see the bird drop at that range. John's neighbour Mike Ellis heard the shot and ran over and both men raced to the scene. They discovered a bloodstain but no bird 75 feet from the tree. The bird was eight feet tall, had a steel grey beak that was twelve inches long, and its' feathers were a steelgrey on the body with a golden breast. They also found a bloodstained feather of indeterminate origin.

Bethel, Anderson County, Texas. 17th December 1976. Friday. Montalba is fifteen miles south of Bethel. A big bird was seen there that was eight feet tall, had a steel grey beak that was twelve inches long and whose feathers were a steelgrey on the body with a golden breast. The bird was standing in a field and then flew off. It appeared to have a wounded wing. Was it the same bird that had been shot at Montalba? It was seen by Doloris Moore who was only one hundred and fifty yards away and was feeding in an oats and rye pasture.

Catfish Creek, Anderson County, Texas. 22nd December 1976. Wednesday. Catfish Creek is three miles from Bethel. A Bigbird was seen there that was eight feet tall, had a steel grey beak that was twelve inches long, and whose feathers were a steel grey on the body with a golden breast.

Palestine, Anderson County, Texas. December 1976. An eight foot tall Bigbird was seen by Donnie Simmons.

Morris County, New Jersey. December 1976. There were many sightings of Hairy Hominoids up to seven feet tall. There were also reports of lipless reptilian Hominoids that had bulging froglike eyes. Take your pick. Where the Hell is the Jersey Devil? Or had it mutated?

Warren County, New Jersey. December 1976. There were many sightings of Hairy Hominoids up to seven feet tall. There were also reports of lipless reptilian Hominoids that had bulging froglike eyes.

Hunterdon County, New Jersey. December 1976. There were many sightings of Hairy Hominoids up to seven feet tall. There were also reports of lipless reptilian Hominoids that had bulging froglike eyes. This was old Jersey Devil territory. Was it metamorphosing?

Sussex County, New Jersey. December 1976. There were many sightings of Hairy Hominoids up to seven feet tall. There were also reports of lipless reptilian Hominoids that had bulging froglike eyes.

Hang Hau, Sai Kung, Hong Kong. December 1976. A Big dark catlike animal was seen by several people. Large dogs were killed by the mystery animal which left two to three inch long cuts in the back of each animals neck. It was not a tear but a smooth cut and as smooth as could be gotten with scissors.

Honey Island Swamp, Mississippi. 1976. Arnold Gibson was driving his pickup truck on a logging road when he glanced out of his side window and saw a Hairy Hominoid. It was a big, hairy thing over six feet tall and was definitely not a bear. Arnold drove up beside the manbeast and it turned and wheeled.

Poplar River, Manitoba, Canada. 1976. Many Indians often saw a seven to eight foot tall Bigfoot with broadshoulders. The creature left three toed tracks that were sixteen inches long by five inches wide. The creature was covered with grey fur with white fur on top of the head and had the unusual habit of looking into peoples windows and doors.

Brown Mountain, near Bega. New South Wales, Australia. A Hairy Hominoid or Doolagard was seen. There were several

sightings during 1976.

Cape Fear River area, Chatham County, North Carolina. 1976. There were numerous witnesses of a seven foot tall apelike creature with black hair, a slumping gait and a deathly scream. Three toed eighteen inch long footprints were also found.

Tanner Creek, Multnomah County , Oregon. 1976. A young couple saw a Bigfoot crossing the creek.

Near Claysville, Washington County, Pennsylvania. 1976. A man whilst hunting saw a huge manlike figure moving in the shadows of the woods. The creature was 7.5 feet tall. When the man called out the creature stopped for a moment and then slipped away into the fog.

Sometime during 1976 near Port Angeles, Clallam County, Washington State, a logging truck driver nearly ran over a Bigfoot as it stood in the road ahead as he was driving a load of logs down a mountain road.

Rio Grande, Cameron County, Texas. Rio Grande. 1976. There were several individual witnesses of a five foot eight inch tall black batlike creature with claws, a wingspan of ten to twelve feet and big bright red eyes.

Rio Grande, Cameron County, Texas. Rio Grande. 1976. There were several individual witnesses of a four foot high bird that had the head of a man.

Rio Grande, Cameron County, Texas. Rio Grande. 1976. There were several individual witnesses of a five foot tall bird that was big and black and had dark red eyes.

Palestine, Anderson County, Texas. 1976. An eight foot tall Bigbird was seen.

Belleville, Saint Clair County, Illinois. 1976. A giant cat was seen.

Drumright, Creek County, Oklahoma. 1976. A black Panther was seen.

Abington, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. 1976. There was a giant killer dog on the loose. It ripped out the throats of two ponies and was seen by the ponys' owner standing over them gnawing at their necks. The giant dog terrorized the community for

several weeks and only disappeared after a Police Officer, Frank Curran, shot at it and apparently missed. This did not even faze the dog who merely sauntered off along the railroad tracks. The reports were taken so seriously that school children were kept in at recess and store-keepers armed themselves with rifles.

1977

Lithgow, New South Wales. Australia. 4th January 1977. 9.30 pm. Two witnesses in a car saw an orange glow in the distance. They thought that it was fire and it moved towards and over the car. A patch of fog enveloped the car and remained until the glow passed over.

Napanee, Addington County, Ontario, Canada. 8th January 1977. 12.30 am. A woman at the eastern end of Lake Ontario phoned the Police. She had seen a forty foot wide disc that was making a droning sound that was hovering over her property at treetop height. The craft tipped at an angle as it rotated counterclock-wise and three bright yellow coloured lights were visible glowing around the rim. The lights illuminated her backyard. As the UFO was taking off it rose and the lights changed to blue. The Police arrived later and saw it for few minutes before its' taking off.

Bay Springs, Jasper County, Mississippi. 8th January 1977. A large black cat bit the ears off two pigs. There were also two to three inch long cuts in the back of each animals neck that was not a tear but a smooth cut as smooth as could be gotten with scissors. Had it come from Hong Kong?

Bay Springs, Jasper County, Mississippi. 9th January 1977. Mr Dixon saw a catlike animal bigger than an Alsatian, longer than any dog, jumping further than any dog could jump.

Bay Springs, Jasper County, Mississippi. 10th January 1977. A Pig lost half an ear during a cat attack. It survived.

Cobourg, Ontario. 10th January 1977. Just before a falling object hit Wakefield, New Hampshire, there was an earth tremor that shook the township of 11,000 people. The tremor did not register on seismic instruments though.

On 10th January 1977 Thomas McCarthy, 26 , was watching his fathers pond begin to melt though the outside temperature was only five degrees above zero during a blizzard. This was in Wakefield, Carroll County , in southeast New Hampshire near the Maine border. Thomas alerted his parents and they found a three foot wide round hole in the ice of the one hundred foot long pond. Through the hole they could see a square black object sitting on the pond bottom. The ice was eighteen inches thick and the object had crashed through it. The McCarthys contacted the police who arrived with a Geiger counter to check the pond for radiation. The pond was emitting four roentgens which was considered to be dangerous. Civil defence then arrived and their Geiger counters showed different readings whilst the ice kept melting. Eventually there was a host of government people there who in the end decided that nothing had crashed into the pond.

Lennox Generating Station, Bath, Addington County, Ontario, Canada. 15th January 1977. Police were called to watch a hovering UFO over Lake Ontario above the Lennox Generating Station. It hovered for five minutes then swooped down towards the village changing from red to blue before taking off upwards.

Bay Springs, Jasper County, Mississippi. January 16th 1977. A large black cat was seen on the farm of Ollis Martin. Later he found a 300 pound Sow with both ears torn out by roots. One ear was still lying nearby. The Sow survived. Also two to three inch long cuts in the back of the animals neck.

Natchez, Adams County, Mississippi. 17th January 1977. Several witnesses saw an almost human huge hairy creature that growled. Once even growling at a dog. The creature walked with a limp and appeared curious. Large footprints as well as other traces, unspecified, were found. The creature ran away when a police car approached it. Three witnesses saw a huge, hairy manbeast over six feet tall that was dark, barefoot and naked.

Pipers River, Tasmania. Australia. 21st January 1977. 11.30 pm. Farm dogs were disturbed by an elliptical red-silver object at ground level in a ploughed paddock. An undulating humming noise

was also heard. The witnesses went to approach the craft and the UFO faded out. The witnesses then fled the scene as the craft reappeared. It seemed to fade out of vision and then fade back in again.

Blewett Pass, near Ingalic Creek, Washington State. 23rd January 1977. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by David Kernoul and Dean DeWees or DeWess. The men saw the creature and shot at it near a chicken pen. As usual they missed it.

Prospect, Jefferson County, Kentucky. 27th January 1977. 1.00 am. Lee Parrish, 19, was driving home from his girlfriends house when he saw a large shape that approached from above the trees. Swoop. The craft flew 100 feet to the side of the road. It was rectangular and glowed like the setting Sun and drew Lee's frightened gaze. The car radio then failed as Lee lost control over the vehicle. Lee was virtually under the craft. It then took off at tremendous speed. When Lee got home his mother commented on his bloodshot and painful eyes. The seven minute drive had taken 45 minutes. Under hypnosis everything went black. The UFO was hovering directly overhead and turned black, then white, and the witness was blind until he found himself in a white circular room twenty foot high by twenty feet across. To the witness's left was a black slab shaped object as high as the ceiling with a rounded bulge at the top. An articulated rodlike arm reached out from its side. To the witnesses right was an object the size and shape of a Coca-Cola vending machine which had a single unarticulated arm or probe. Ahead of the witness was a white rectangular object six feet high with a square sloping protuberance on top. It glowed. Lee was sure that the objects were alive and aware of him. The arm on the black object reached out and touched the witness on the left side and back. It hurt. The red object touched the witnesses right shoulder and just above his right ear. There was a sudden pain like a needle. Then the red object merged with the white one. There was a rhythmic noise like sandpaper scraping together and the white object then merged with the black one and vanished. The witness was left alone in theempty room. Then he remembered being back in his car.

On 31st January 1977 three buildings and a car were struck in a meteorite fall in Louisville in Jefferson County in Kentucky.

Enfield, London, England. January 1977. A fifty kilogramme ice mass fell from the sky. It was too big to have formed on a planes wing without crashing the plane.

Huyton, Merseyside, England. January 1977. Barbara, 32, and her son Robert, 12, went into their garden to empty a wastepaper basket. They saw a strange light and rushed back into the house. Barbara then went back outside to pick up the contents of the dropped bin which were scattered over the garden. She then saw a very tall figure in a silver suit that was standing or floating in the bushes. She shouted at it and ran back inside the house and locked the door. Over the next few hours several neighbours went out to confront the stranger. One woman attacked it with a broom. It was also seen by thePolice and the witness's cousin who went at it with a knife. It was not Human. During the sighting the witnesses felt tranquillised. The next memory was of walking down stairs. The Police went to arrest it but it vanished into thin air in front of them. They came back shocked and decided not to report it.

Huanuco, Peru. January 1977. A student who fell into a bog was helped out by four scaly creatures about three feet tall with three fingers on each hand who held out branches to him.

Quantico Marine Corps Base, Prince William County, Virginia. January 1977. There were several sightings of a Hairy Hominoid.

Simpson County, Kentucky. January 1977. A policeman saw a Bigfoot crossing the road at night. There were other sightings in the area as well.

Talihina, Leflore County, Oklahoma. January 1977. A black Panther was seen.

Bay Springs, Jasper County, Mississippi. January 1977. A black cat bit the ears off Joseph Dixon’s sow. It died.

At Willare Bridge over the Fitzroy River in Western Australia in January 1977 Keith James and his mate Laurie Sullivan were sitting by their campfire when they heard something moving around

in the brush. Eventually they saw a seven foot tall creature standing near their tent which was thirty feet away. It was dirty looking, hairy, had an apelike head with a sloping forehead with deepset eyes and big projecting eyebrow ridges. The creature had a pushed-in nose and was hunched with arms much longer then a humans and big feet. Keigh leapt up to get to the Landrover to grab one of the rifles but the creature took flight and bounded into the scrub.

Also in January 1977 Mr. George Gibbs and and Mrs Janice Gibbs went camping with their Dobermann dog on the Turon River near Hill End in New South Wales in Australia. On the first night they thought that something was watching them and they heard the crackling tree branches on the other side of the river which was only ten metres wide. They thought that they saw a head moving in the bush. On the third night George went to check on the dog that was chained to their car and it was terrified. George then saw a hairy manlike beast only 2.5 metres away from him and he was so terrified that he could not pick up his rifle that had dropped to the ground. It looked like a human with fur and ran away. There were also other reports in the area that month.

The same afternoon in January 1977 as the dentist sighting several fishermen saw a similar creature at the mouth of the Helford River.

Seven Mile Beach, Tasmania, 3rd February 1977. 9.30 pm. Children at a youth camp heard an unusual noise and saw a spinning dome with flashing lights as well as windows. A Hominoid was seen in the centre window. The Hominoid was thin, had a large collar and moved their arm to the right as well as their head.

Between Kingston and Mount Gambier. 4th February 1977. A man, 65, and his wife, 71, were driving in a car. The two lights were chasing the car. The car’s speedometer broke and the clock stopped and the car was sluggish during the event. The clock had lost eighteen minutes.

Mount Garnet, Queensland. Australia. February 1977. A silver grey UFO the size of a shed was seen in a paddock. Marks were found afterwards of one large circle surrounded by four smaller oval shaped formations in the grass. The main circle was six to

seven metres in diameter. There was also an eighty centimetre band of dead grass around a centre of healthy vegetation. The four ovals joined the circle at three, six, nine and twelve o'clocks. They were two to three metres in size.

Oxley Island, New South Wales, Australia, near Taree. February 1977. 11.00 am. Mrs Betty Gee saw a huge furry black Hairy Hominoid through a pair of binoculars. The manbeast was seen on the end of a jetty waving its arms around. The big rounded head was well set into the shoulders and it was covered with black fur like a big ape. It had no ears and was three metres tall. Footprints were also found along with a strange and strong smell for several weeks after the event. One week after the sighting a six thousand gallon watertank was tipped over. Oxley Island is a river Island.

Oxley Island, New South Wales, Australia, near Taree. February 1977. There were several individual witnesses of a huge furry black Hairy Hominoid. It made bloodcurdling screams. Footprints were also found along with a strange and strong smell. Oxley Island is a river Island.

Delray Beach, Palm Beach County, Florida. Early February 1977. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a golf course superintendent. The creature was seven feet tall and was drinking water from a lake at the second tee. The creature was covered in long, black, shaggy hair and had very wide shoulders. The creature stank and locally was called the "Skunk Ape".

Delray Beach, Palm Beach County, Florida. Early February 1977. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by a security guard about 1.00 am. The creature was seven feet tall and was drinking water from a lake at the second tee. The creature was covered in long, black, shaggy hair and had very wide shoulders. When the pickup truck's headlights were shined onto it the creature looked around and then lumbered slowly into some dense woods. The creature stank and locally was called the "Skunk Ape". Was this sighting the same as the previous sighting at the same tee? Or were they two sightings at the same spot?

Moon Lake, Pasco County, Florida. February 1977. Three Skunk-apes including one ten feet tall were seen in a house yard.

There were several other sightings of Hairy Hominoids as well in the same area. This area is near Port Richey which we have met already.

Michiana, Berrien County, Michigan. February 1977. A giant cat was seen. Remember that the locals would have called a puma a puma, not a giant cat. There is an intrinsic difference here.

Bay Springs, Jasper County, Mississippi. February 1977. A Large black cat was seen. This was the pig ear eating animal that had been at large for a while now.

Rhosy-Bol County Primary School, Isle of Anglesey, Wales. February 1977. Netball Teacher Bronwen Williams spotted a strange object in the sky during a netball game that she was supervising. She ushered her nine students inside and asked them to draw what they had seen. They all drew a cigar shape with a black dome.

Anglesey, Wales. February 1977. The same night as the school sighting a Policeman's wife, Hilda Owen, was looking out of her kitchen window when she saw a shape gliding silently in and out of the clouds. She drew it in lipstick on the window glass. It was the same craft as seen by the Schoolgirls. The UFO had appeared from a tongue of flame over Aberffraw Common and there were distinct portholes on it.

Alliance, Stark County, Ohio, Early March 1977. Two young men driving at night saw a seven to eight foot tall Bigfoot with big, bright yellow eyes that was crossing the road ahead and heading into the woods. The boys went to look for it and one of them saw it again as it was running fast across the road. They also heard noises and found odd animal tracks.

Nelson Township, Portage County, Ohio, 8th March 1977. Mrs. Barbara Pistilli and two teenagers saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot that walked towards the house but fled after being shot at. And missed as usual.

Pen-Y-Cum, Saint Brides Bay, Dyfed, Wales. 13th March 1977. 9.00 pm. Next to the perimeter fence of the American installation at RAF Brawly, Stephen Taylor, 17, saw a black shape ahead of him. It was 40 to fifty feet across with a dim glow on the underside. Stephen leant on a gate, observed the object, smoked a

cigarette, then suddenly heard a noise to his right. It was a skinny Human, 6 feet tall wearing a one piece protective silver spacesuit with no visor or helmet. The hominoid had high cheekbones, large eyes like those of a fish which were round and sort of glazed. The hominoid also had a boxlike device over its mouth with a thick dark tube leading from there and over the shoulder. There was a Zip fastener from the neck to the waist. Stephen took a swing at it and then fled. His pet Pomeranian dog's hair was standing on end when he got home.

Boston (England), Lincolnshire, England, Witham River. 13th March 1977. Sunday. Mr and Mrs Osborne saw a lone cloud appear. From it fell 350 to 400 ripe Hazelnuts. These are not in season till September. What were they doing in a cloud? The sky otherwise was clear and blue.

Eatonville, Pierce County, Washington State. 16th March 1977. A soldier whilst hiking saw a Bigfoot and was later treated for shock.

Alliance, Stark County, Ohio. 17th March 1977. A woman van-driver saw an eight foot tall Bigfoot step over a fence and approach her. The creature was apparently unafraid of the headlights.

Richland County, Ohio. 22nd March 1977. On the farm of Elmer Nesbaum most of the sheep penned in a yard near the house were attacked by a giant cat and badly mauled. Very few survived.

Richland County, Ohio. 26th March 1977. The giant cat returned and set off six steel Muskrat traps. It then ripped apart gates in front of the sheep pens, leaving fang and claw marks in the wood. The sheep were badly scarred from backbone to stomach on each side and no attempt was made to feed on the flesh. There were also fang and puncture marks found on each side of the neck. Why didn't the cat just jump over the fence? Twenty sheep were killed.

Richland County, Ohio. March 1977. Sheep had been grabbed at the rear of the jaws and then clawed forward. Eight clawmarks visible and the large cat was seen. There were also fang marks on their necks and footprints with clawmarks were found.

On 28th March 1977 near Spuzzum in British Columbia in Canada, Richard Mitchell saw a Bigfoot that was 7.5 feet tall and walking with a peculiar gait. This was on the side of the road.

Bay Springs, Jasper County, Mississippi. March 1977. A large black cat was seen. The pig ear eating animal was still at large.

Prince George's County, Maryland. March 1977. Several witnesses in the area saw a hairy ape called the "Goatman". It was scaring couples in a local lover's lane and there were many sightings. The manbeast was Gorilla-like, six feet tall, roundshouldered and covered in grey brown hair.

Oxley Island, New South Wales, Australia, near Taree. March 1977. Several individual witnesses saw a huge furry black Hairy Hominoid that made bloodcurdling screams. Footprints were also found along with a strange and strong smell. Oxley Island is a river Island.

Rising Sun, Ohio County, Indiana. 12th April 1977. 11.00 pm. Tom Courter and Connie Courter saw a twelve foot tall Hairy Hominoid that was apelike. Tom was reaching into the back to get their baby's diaper bag when the Hairy Hominoid crashed into the side of the car denting it. The creature had black hair and red eyes and was seen near their trailer home. Rising Sun has a long history of Hairy Hominoid sightings.

Rising Sun, Ohio County, Indiana. 13th April 1977. 11.45 pm. Tom Courter heard Hairy Hominoid and saw it sitting perched on a hill. Tom emptied all 16 shots from a .22 rifle into it. No effects. The first reported sighting and attack by a Hairy Hominoid in Rising Sun was in 1877. This was the first reported phenomenon in this latitude and longitude.

Herbrandston, Dyfed, near Milford Haven, Wales. 15th April 1977. Mark Marston,12 years old, was looking for birds eggs at dusk. Near a silage container he saw a six foot tall silver-suited Hominoid that was wearing aluminiumlike slightly inflated coveralls, boots, gloves and a helmet that encased the head. The helmet went down to the shoulders and it wore flat black boots with no heels. The Hominoid climbed over the big gate and approached the witness who later came back with his father. They found a twelve inch long

bootprint near the gate. It was flatsoled and there was no tread visible in the slurry of watery mud and cowdung. A normal foot would have sunk four to five inches deep into the mud yet this one was only half an inch deep. Mark also saw a red glow in a field behind the Hominoid that had the vague shape of an upsidedown saucer. Mark's mother and Neighbour also saw the red glow.

Port Macquarie, New South Wales, Australia. 18th April 1977. 4.30 am. A man standing by his truck became aware of an eighteen metre in diameter light ascending over some sand dunes 150 metres away. The witness stood there until it was thirty metres away then entered his truck cabin. The light retreated, descended over the dunes and sped out to sea a little over the waterline before taking off into the sky.

Dover, Norfolk County, Massachusetts. 21st April 1977. 10.30 PM. Bill Bartlett, Mike Mazocca and Andy Brodie, all 17, were driving north on Farm Street. Bartlett's headlights suddenly hit an odd animal which slowly turned its head and stared into the light. It had large round eyes and the head was the size of the body on a spindly neck. The creature was making its' way uncertainly along a low wall of loose stones. The skin was like wet sandpaper and the skin was hairless and peach-coloured. The creature was no more than four feet tall with its long fingers circling around the rocks. Bartlett was the only witness of its' orange eyes. The other two boys didn't see the creature but saw that Bartlett seemed genuinely upset. Bartlett went home and his father noticed his distraught state and heard his story.

Dover, Norfolk County, Massachusetts. 22nd April 1977. 12.00 AM. Will Taintor was on Springdale Avenue driving Abby Brabham, 15, home. They then saw an odd creature in their headlights on the left of the road ahead. The animal crouched on all fours and was facing the car. The body was thin and monkeylike and its head was large and oblong. There was no nose, ears or mouth and it was hairless. Its skin was tan or beige. There was facial hair around the eyes which was a lighter colour and the eyes glowed green. The front legs were raised in the air. It was not a dog and

whatever it was it was enough to frighten the witnesses who sped off.

Dover, Norfolk County, Massachusetts. 22nd April 1977. 12.30 AM. John Baxter,15, left his girlfriend on Millers High Road and had walked a mile when he saw a short shape approaching him and assumed it was a friend. John called out and there was no response as they continued to approach each other until the animal suddenly stopped and ran off to the left. John followed it down a slope. It's silhouette was thirty feet away. The feet moved around the top of a rock several feet from a tree. It was also leaning against the tree and the long fingers of both hands were entwined around the eight inch in diameter trunk. The odd creature had a monkeylike body with a figure-eight shaped head. There were two light spots in the head and it was looking straight ahead at the witness who then went home.

Yatala Vale, Adelaide, South Australia. 22nd April 1977. 11.45PM. A young lady's car stalled and the engine lights and radio suddenly went off as a soundless oval passed over her car from the front. The two red ignition and oil lights came on indicating that the motor had stalled. This lasted four seconds and then everything then came back on.

Pampa Lluscuna, near Putre, Arica, Chile. 25th April 1977. 3.50 am. An army patrol of six conscripted men commanded by Corporal Armando Valdes were watching the sky. Pedro Rosales had spotted two violet lights that were descending and bathing the ground with their glow. He had alerted Valdes who covered the campfire with blankets. The UFO landed down a slope and was a large central light with two smaller lights at each side. Valdes asked God for protection, jumped a stone wall after asking his men to cover him and headed for the object. The UFO then took off. fifteen minutes later Valdes reappeared behind the men. He had several days beard growth and appeared to be in a trance. Then he collapsed into unconsciousness muttering "You do not know who we are or where we come from but I tell you we shall return". His watch

stopped at 4.30 AM but the date on the digital display said 30th April which was five days hence.

Bluffton, Allen County, Ohio. 28th April 1977. On Bentley Road, Maria Henderson was on her way to work when she saw what she thought was a dog on the road ahead. It was actually a giant cat. Maria got out of her car and walked four feet from it. It was a big, black and grey cat that was one and a half feet tall. Was this at the shoulder?

Lima, Allen County, Ohio. 29th April 1977. Bob Cross, an employee of Lima State Hospital and the local news media watched a large black and grey cat with a long tail for ten minutes.

Richland County, Ohio. 1977. Spring, April 1977. A big cat badly mauled 57 sheep in two days on the farm of Sherwood Burkholder.

Worrall, Pennines, near Sheffield, England. April 1977. 9.00 pm. A courting couple in a car were on a quiet back road when they observed a bright orange hemisphere behind them. Within this was the silhouetted figure of a very large humanoid that was outlined in white and drifting towards them. They drove off at speed and the car radio was switched on and exhibited severe static. There was also another vehicle in the area at the same time.

Little Haven, Saint Brides Bay, Dyfed, Wales. April 1977. 2.30 AM, Rose Granville, the owner of the “Haven Fort Hotel” saw that the outside rear of the Hotel was bright as day. Two hundred yards to the east was an illuminated area containing a coneshaped light like an oxytorch flame. It was a brilliant blue, domeshaped object and it made no sound. Two Hominoids appeared under the craft and appeared to be walking through flames. They were huge and wearing silverlike garments with dark, square visors covering their faces. They seemed to be measuring something and occasionally bent down. The next morning Rose and her husband found a crescent-shaped depression where the grass burnt black in the turf.

Pagasus Bay,30 miles out from Christchurch, New Zealand. April 1977. A Japanese fishing boat netted the carcasse of a possible Seamonster. The type of creature was unknown. it was

measured and photographed and dumped overboard or it would have contaminated the catch. It was 33 feet long and smelt. It

Oxley Island, New South Wales, Australia, near Taree. April 1977. There were several individual witnesses of a huge furry black Hairy Hominoid that made bloodcurdling screams. Footprints were also found along with a strange and strong smell. Oxley Island is a river Island.

Scotts Creek, Oxley Island, New South Wales, Australia, near Taree. April 1977. Geoff Nelson and Alan Merrett, were out spotlighting when they saw a huge creature that suddenly climbed up out of a creekbed twenty metres in front of their car. It was a Hairy Hominoid standing on all fours. The it stood up as Alan switched on the spotlights. The manbest was covered in long black shaggy hair and was staring at the witnesses. Then it dropped down the bank, stood up straight and walked away. The face was almost entirely covered in hair and there was an intense brightness and colour to its' eyes which were widely spaced. The animal's eyes were vivid, red and glowing like two flashlights. The creature was three metres tall. Geoff and Alan tried to follow it but changed their minds. Three days after Geoff returned to the spot. There was a strong acrid electrical smell like burnt Bakelite as well as a sulphury smell which permeated everything. This was one kilometre from Betty Gee's house. A little later Geoff found a nest of crushed undergrowth. The same strange electrical Sulphur smell was there as well. Oxley Island is a river Island. Did the manbeast come up out of Hell?

Gerber, Cascade County, Montana, April 1977. Spring. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by three men who chased it. The creature was 6.5 feet tall and covered with black hair that was four inches long. When the Bigfoot turned to face them they drove off.

Aurora, Dearborn County, Indiana, . April 1977. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Moon Lake, Pasco County, Florida. April 1977. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by three men in a truck. It was a nine foot tall black Bigfoot and clearly visible in the light of the full moon and so agile that it leapt the road in one try.

Lafayette, Allen County, Ohio. 1st May 1977. 2.30 AM. A Deputy saw the glassy eyes of a big cat in his spotlight. Later foot or hand prints were found and were the same as other pawprints found in the area of a large cat.

Cal Lal, South Australia. 2nd May 1977. 8.00 pm. A Mr Hartley out camping saw a blue trapezoid shape ten metres away. It was two metres tall, 75 centimetres wide at the top and 45 centimetres wide at the bottom. It was stationary. The witness looked away and when he looked back it was gone.

Napoleon, Henry County, Ohio. 6th May 1977. 6.45 PM. Lou Abial of Napoleon saw a hairy hominoid on the road that went out to his barn and then returned. Lou found large Hairy Hominoid tracks in the area.

Hollis, Holsboro County, New Hampshire. 7th May 1977. A Bigfoot shook the campervan where Gerald St. Louis and his two sons, Allan, 14 , and James, 12, were sleeping. Mr. St. Louis opened the door and turned on the lights and saw the creature face to face. It was eight to nine feet tall, hairy and brown coloured with long arms. The lights startled it and it stepped over a 4.5 foot tall fence with ease. Then it just stood in the distance looking at them. The family were so scared that they left immediately without the goods that they were planning to sell the next day. They returned with the police but saw no bigfoot. Interestingly enough Stanley Evans and Jeff Warren, both fifteen, were camping at Hollis when their camper was badly shaken, so much so that Stanley fell out of his bunk and a lamp fell and hit Jeff in the eye.

Miracutu, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 9th May 1977. Monday. Leia de Camarco, 4, disappeared in full view of her mother, her mothers friend Mrs de Silva and the three sisters and three daughters of Mrs de Silva. Leia's mother took the child along for a visit to a friends house at the San Remo Agricultural Commune. Leia was sitting in the garden when a strange black cloud, clearly defined, broad at the base and tapering to the top, appeared. It was triangular in shape. There were two loud Bangs and the cloud and Leia vanished. There were no storms that day. Did the cloud or something in it take Leia away?

Lafayette, Allen County, Ohio. 9th May 1977. 7.30 AM, Monday. Barbara Price saw a 140 pound cat. It was black and grey and had a big head and a long tail and it crossed Highway 81 in front of the witness. This was near Swaney Road. Footprints were found. The cat was alleged to have killed 140 sheep, five Peacocks, some tame ducks and a German Shepherd dog in the area.

Wantage, Sussex County, New Jersey. 12th May 1977. Thursday. The Sites family and their neighbours were the witnesses. Several pet rabbits of the Sites family were found squeezed to death. A Hairy Hominoid had broken through the barn door to get to them. It was seen again the following night in the yard. It was big and hairy with a beard and moustache and was covered in brown hair. It also had big red glowing eyes and no neck. The Sites' dog attacked it and the Hairy Hominoid sent it flying with one swat of its arms. The dog was propelled twenty feet. Later that night the Sites family had seen the Hairy Hominoid standing under a light in the backyard.

Wantage, Sussex County, New Jersey. 13th May 1977. Friday. Night. Mr Sites and three friends waited for the Hairy Hominoid with loaded shotguns. At dusk it reappeared under the light. They fired several times but did no seem to hit it. The Hairy Hominoid ran into the shed, got out through a window and stood under a tree. Mr Sites shot at it with Deer slugs three to four times from a .410 shotgun. No blood was found. The shots had been directly at it. It merely growled at the witnesses who ran back into the house to get more ammunition. It made for an orchard up the road. Mr Sites followed in his truck. The Hairy Hominoid was spotted several times afterwards and was heard screaming as well. How come you can never shoot one? Are all our witnesses, including a majority of hunters, all crappy shots?

Pendennis Point, Cornwall, England, Falmouth. 13th May 1977. 9.00 am. Mr and Mrs Arthur Wood had seen a hovering bright green and orange ball of fire out over the sea off the Point. This lasted till 9.30 am. Both witnesses then saw Morgawr, the local Lakemonster in the water below the Point heading out towards where the light was. Who would make this up? Is there a

connection? Is Morgawr a creature or a very advanced machine? Or was Morgawr merely curious as to who was in her domain?

Wantage, Sussex County, New Jersey. late May 1977. Mr Sites chased a Hairy Hominoid in his truck. His children also saw it again whilst picking berries. The creature was crashing through the grass and had an arm extended as if seeking help. The children ran home screaming. Others had seen it lying in a field near a cow and also heard it screaming.

Lafayette, Allen County, Ohio. 17th May 1977. Two witnesses saw a large dark black cat drinking from a pond.

Pacific, Franklin County, Missouri. 18th May 1977. A motorist saw a Hairy Hominoid that was eight to nine feet tall crossing the road.

Eaton, Preble County, Ohio. 18th May 1977. Two thirteen year old boys were frightened by a white eyed bigfoot. The boys were walking their dog who got excited about something and tried to run away from them. One of the boys ran after her and picked her up and then smelt an awful stink like rotten eggs. When the two boys turned around they saw a nine foot tall creature with dirty brown hair and white eyes that must have weighed about 500 pounds. The arms were long and hung almost to the ground. The creature chased them down near Old Camden Pike and then through a field. When they almost reached the house of one of them the creature mysteriously vanished. Why did it not catch them?

Murbko, South Australia. 20th May 1977. 6.30 am. A young Nurse noticed a red glowing ball five to ten metres in diameter sitting in a paddock a few metres from her car. It took off and was lost to sight soundlessly.

Poole, Dorset, England. 21st May 1977. Karen Iveson and her boyfriend, Cliff Rowe, 19, just just parked their car on a lonely road near Parley Cross. Suddenly a beam of light struck the back of the car and the witnesses moved the car on. Back on the road the witnesses saw a large silvery disc-shaped object hovering over a field. A silver-green conelike light beam shone out from its centre.

After while it veered away and took off behind some trees. Both witnesses panicked.

Longham, Dorset, England. 21st May 1977. Pauline Fall, 31, saw a beam of light fall across her car bonnet four or five times as if something was tracking her in her car. Suddenly the underside of a big dinner plate appeared from out of nowhere. A silvery white shape like a cone came from its centre. Pauline's stomach went ice cold and her friend who was with her became unnerved. Pauline kept driving home. the light then vanished. After the incident the car's petrol consumption shot up and the engine would cut out when Pauline drove it. It did not do this when her husband drove the car though.

Poole, Dorset, England. 21st May 1977. Richard Morse, a deck chair attendant, was hurrying to a bus when he noticed a flickering light in the clouds. He thought that it was a Moon. He then saw the actual Moon in another part of the sky. What he had originally thought was the moon was in fact a saucer-shape with a dome on its top. There was a beam of white light coming from its centre to the ground. It then banked very fast and vanished. The night of May 21st was very busy in the Dorset area.

Borlum Bay, Loch Ness, Scotland. 21st May 1977. 8.00 am. Tony "Doc" Shiels, his wife, and Mr and Mrs Richard Smith of Carharrack, and a young couple from Bolton saw three black humps gliding through mirrorlike water in Borlum Bay.

Borlum Bay, Loch Ness, Scotland. 21st May 1977. 4.00 pm. Tony "Doc" Shiels was standing on Urqhart Castle overlooking the loch when he saw a sleek black head that broke the surface less than 100 yards away. It had a four to five foot long neck and was a greenish-brown colour with a paler underside and smooth and glossy skin. The creature was seen for four to five seconds. The head was very upright and still except for the turning of the head. There were powerful neck muscles. Tony shot two frames of high speed Ektachrome film with an SLR camera with a telephoto. Where are the photos now?

La Belle, Hendry County, Florida. 23rd May 1977. Four people had been driving when their van broke down. As they were walking away from it they saw a seven to eight foot tall Skunk Ape or Bigfoot cross the road.

Orange, New South Wales, Australia. 26th May 1977. 12.00 am. Mrs Hervey and her son saw an orange sphere with windows that was resting on the ground. It then took off over a hill. Four small patches of ground in the shape of a trapezoid were found to be the subject of ionising radiation.

Lafayette, Allen County, Ohio. 27th May 1977. A Lake Resort Manager saw a large cat drinking from a swimming hole southeast of town.

Lafayette, Allen County, Ohio. 27th May 1977. 2.00 AM. Police got to within 35 yards of a giant cat.

Lafayette, Allen County, Ohio. 27th May 1977. 2.00 AM. Two witnesses saw a large cat. Two Police Officers and two County officials had the cat in sight in a ploughed field near the town. They spread out and put spotlights on it and began to close in. When within 35 yards of it the cat started to walk towards them in a docile manner. Only twenty yards away the cat made a 150 yard dash for the woods. The Police Officer stationed there saw it flash by and vanish into some trees. The big cat had alleged to have killed 140 sheep, various dogs and birds.

Bogota, Distrito Capital, Columbia. May 1977. 10.00 am. Student Pilot Manuel Jose Lopez Ojeda was practising manoeuvres for almost an hour. Coming out of a turn his instruments indicated Zero and there was electrical interference. The plane had not appeared to lose altitude but it began to shake. An oval-shaped object the colour of dark cloud surrounded by yellow and reddish lights suddenly appeared. Manuel felt a pressure on his ears and head. At the same time the aircraft controls were not working and the radio had stopped. The craft was fifteen to twenty metres wide and like an Aluminium mass and moved underneath the landing gear for thirty to 40 seconds. Manuel began to go blind. Eventually he got down to the ground.

Campinas, Sao Paulo, Brazil. May 1977. A schoolteacher was sitting quietly in a car in Pondonia when she suddenly felt a strange sensation. She had no memory of the event and few hours later found herself 2000 kilometres away. Her car though was still in Pondonia.

During May 1977 a fiery UFO appeared over Kemsk Lake in the Vologda region of Russia and then ascended vertically. After reaching a certain altitude it seemed to explode and then vanished leaving behind golden drops in the air that could be seen for miles. There was no rain and the witness was certain that it was not ball lightning.

Nobleton, Hernando County, Florida. May 1977. Two men saw a Hairy Hominoid that was fighting with some dogs.

German Township, near Uniontown, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. May 1977. A couple and their three children saw the back of a six foot tall Bigfoot with shaggy reddish-brown hair. The creature was walking slumped over beside a rural road.

Pittsylvania County, Virginia. May 1977. A woman saw a seven foot tall bigfoot.

Cowan Lane, Oxley Island, New South Wales, Australia, near Taree. May 1977. Saturday night. Geoff Nelson was driving along the Gee's boundary fence when he saw a huge furry grey or beige Hairy Hominoid charging across the road in front of him and then vaulted a fence on Geoff's right. The creature was heading straight towards the Gee's homestead. Geoff stalled the car. The manbeast's head was up and his chest was thrust out like an athlete's. Its arms did not swing like a humans and it made bloodcurdling screams. Footprints were also found along with a strange and strong smell.

Rabbit Hash, Boone County, Kentucky. May 1977. A large Bigbird was seen by Mrs Greg Schmitt. The Bigbird picked up a five pound Beagle puppy and dropped it into a pond 600 yards away. It had to be a very strong bird indeed.

Cougar Bay, Payette Lake, Adams County, Idaho. June 1977. Two witnesses fishing from a boat saw what appeared to be the wake of a boat. No boat had passed within ten minutes though.

Both witnesses then spotted a three humped black object that was thirty feet long and moving fairly fast in the water. It was the Lakemonster. Fish that size don't exit in Payette Lake.

Ruthven, Ontario. 4th June 1977. A fifteen year old boy saw a tall, hairy, black upright creature in the foliage.

Dadi Gulley, Taibai Mountains, near Shansi, Quinling, China. 6th June 1977. Monday. Pang Genshang, 33, a lone rockclimber, was chopping wood when he was backed up against a rock face by a Hairy Hominoid and stuck there for an hour. The witness was holding an axe but did not use it against the Hairy Hominoid. Instead he threw a rock at it. This injured it causing it to retreat. The Hairy Hominoid did not retaliate against the witness though. The Hairy Hominoid was seven feet tall with broad shoulders, long arms, large hands and a five foot long stride. It kept making a mumbling sound.

Clare County, Michigan. 11th June 1977. On U. S. Highway 27 Abby Matthews and Nicholas A. Zurawic saw three creatures that were around seven feet tall and weighing 300 to 500 pounds. The Bigfeet were running across the road with big strides.

Silver City, Lewis and Clark County, Montana. 14th June 1977. Two campers saw three Bigfeet that were ten feet tall.

Uniontown, Fayette County, Pennsylvania. 14th June 1977. A twenty year old student saw a Bigfoot near his home. Doesn't it just get tedious?

Bulloo River, Queensland, Australia. 22nd June 1977. Several beings were said to have descended from the sky in three slim cylinders. They were seen by a Prospector who described them as both male and female and that they played games with lightning balls, dematerialised and materialised and told the man that they came from Begua.

Casino, New South Wales, Australia. 25th June 1977. Midnight. 12.00 am. Two friends returning home noticed flashing lights above the car which paced them. They then saw a UFO taking off into the distance. It was a circle of six to eight lights flashing yellow and pink-red.

Theresa, Jefferson County, New York State. 27th June 1977. Two railroad workers saw a Bigfoot that was watching them. Later

the two two witnesses saw manlike tracks.

Theresa, Jefferson County, New York State. 28th June 1977. The same two railroad workers saw the Bigfoot again. Later the two two witnesses saw manlike tracks. The second sighting was in a different location to the first sighting.

Marlington, Pocahontas County, West Virginia. Late June 1977. 1.45 pm. The Crew of Train #62 of the Cass Scenic RR on their way to Spruce Knob saw a great striped cat lope across the tracks thirty feet ahead of them. Mountain Lions do not have stripes.

Oberon, New South Wales, Australia. June 1977. Three men were illegally fishing in a boat one night three kilometres upriver from Oberon Dam near the Crows Peak Peninsula. A dark shape was initially seen on the shore. Five minutes later something came round the bend of the river. There was an indefinable shape 3.6 to 4.6 metres long by six metres wide. It had a blue glow and was hovering three to six metres above the water surface. It was silent and crossed onto the peninsula and went out of sight. The next day all the grass and low hanging branches across the peninsula area where the thing had passed appeared to have been browned off or burnt. Even weed under water to fifteen to twenty centimetres was also browned off.

Barryton, Mecosta County, Michigan. June 1977. Hairy Hominoid number 1324 lll was seen. Rare are they?

Ada, Hardin County, Ohio. June 1977. A large black cat was seen ten miles east of Lafayette.

Bay Springs, Jasper County, Mississippi. June 1977. A large black cat was seen.

Edwardsville. Madison County, Illinois. June 1977. A large black cat was seen.

California, Campbell County, Kentucky. June 1977. A large black cat was seen.

On a day in June 1977 Paul Stewart was bushwalking in the Adelaide Hills, twenty-five kilometres from the city, when a hairy male creature emerged from bushes ahead of him. The creature was two metres tall with brownish long hair and was only six metres away

staring at the witness before crashing back into the scrub as Paul retreated in the opposite direction. Who was more surprised?

Aviano NATO base. Pordenone. Northern Italy. 1st July 1977. 3.00 am. Several Military personnel saw a bright light hovering over the base at an altitude of one hundred metres. Whilst this occurred there was a blackout which ended when the light left. The light was fifty metres in diameter and spinning and resembled a spinning top. It was changing colours from white to green and then to red and made a noise like a swarm of bees. The object hovered over the base for an hour.

Sandfly, Tasmania. 2nd July 1977. 11.00 PM. A youth,18, and his sister were driving at fifty kilometres per hour. Whilst driving the youth noticed a reflection in the middle of his outside rear-vision mirror. It was a bright red light which followed the car. It was 200 metres away. The car then lost power for fifteen to twenty seconds and had to be clutch started into first gear whilst going down an incline. Later, going up an incline the same thing happened again but it did not quite stop this time.

Zhangpu County, Fujian, China. 2nd July 1977. Two large luminous orange objects descended on an outdoor Cinema audience of 3,000 people. The objects swept diagonally across the crowd, almost scraping the ground, and caused a panic and stampede. Two children died and 200 were injured.

Lake Champlain, New York State. 5th July 1977. Sandra Mansi was with her husband when she photographed “Champ” in the water. Champ is the monster of Lake Champlain. The Lakemonster had grey, smooth skin, a humped body and a long neck. It resembled a swimming saurian. The head seemed to be twisting about scanning the area. It looked like a Plesiosaur and was greybrown in colour.

At the Abilene Boys Ranch near Hawley in Jones County in Texas on 6th July 1977 Tom Roberts, 14, Larry Suggs, 15, and Renee McFarland saw a Bigfoot locally called the “Hawley Him”. The creature threw rocks at them.

Little Falls, Lincoln County, Washington State. 7th July 1977. Three campers saw a Bigfoot creature.

Elizabeth Lake, Summit County, Utah. 8th July 1977. Three Bigfeet were watched for ten minutes as they played in a meadow by Mr. and Mrs. Robert Melka and Sergeant and Mrs. Fred Rosenburg. The creatures also ran around at high speed. How common are Hairy Hominoids? Even if we still can't catch or kill them?

Dadi Gulley, Quinling, China. 12th July 1977. Tuesday. A Hairy Hominoid approached to within six feet of the lone witness. They were separated by a drain. The Hairy Hominoid made noise for one hour. The witness then threw a stone at its chest. The Hairy Hominoid cried out and then ran away to the southwest whilst muttering. The manbeast was eight foot tall, with shoulders three foot broad, long hair and a large head. It also had sunken eyes and left 16 inch long footprints in the mud of toenails and five toes. The toes of the feet were separated. These were too big for a Human though. The Hairy Hominoid was male as well for its genitals were clearly noticeable.

Quebradillas, Puerto Rico. 12th July 1977. A man and his daughter saw a small figure duck under their fence and approach the house. They thought that it was a child. The man asked his daughter to turn off the lights. This alarmed the Hominoid who doubled back. The hominoid was 3.5 feet tall wearing a green suit with padded feet as well as a green helmet with a transparent faceplate. There were antenna on the helmet and a box on the Hominoids back attached to a belt. It also had a tail. The hominoid ducked back under the fence, pressed the front of the belt and took off up into the sky like zooming Superman towards flashing lights that were in the distance.

Shaler, Allegheny County, near Glenshaw, near Pittsburg, Pennsylvania. Before 18th July 1977. John Tiskus saw a Bigfoot about 7.5 feet tall that was drinking water from his swimming pool at 2.00 am.

Salina, Saline County, Kansas. 18th July 1977. A woman saw a gorilla-like creature that left three-toed foot or hand prints in her backyard.

Patchem, near Brighton. Brighton and Hove. England. 19th July 1977. A large grey and lean animal was seen in the grounds of a Nursing Home. it had a small head and a three foot long tail. One man got to within 40 feet of it before it vanished. It was catlike.

Key Largo, Monroe County, Florida. 21st July 1977. Two men saw a Bigfoot in a field.

Lawndale, Logan County, Illinois. 25th July 1977. Monday. Mr Cox saw some very odd Bigbirds flying in from the southwest. They seemed to be descending towards the home of Marlon Lowe.

Lawndale, Logan County, Illinois. 25th July 1977. Monday. 8.10 pm. Marlon Lowe, 10, his mother Ruth Lowe and friends. Marlon, four foot tall, who weighed 60 pounds was playing hide and seek with two friends outside the family home in open fields along Kickapoo Creek. They saw two two large birds coming out of the south. The other two boys dived into a swimming pool to escape the birds whilst Marlon was suddenly picked up and carried thirty feet by one of a pair of strange birds which was trying to peck at him at the same time. Mrs Lowe's screams possibly caused the bird to drop Marlon. These birds were 4.5 feet tall and had eight to twelve foot wingspans. They had been flying wingtip to wingtip. There were seven witnesses including the terrified boys mother. No bird in North America can lift weights up to 60 pounds. Actually no bird on Earth can lift anywhere near that. The bird had a white ring around its neck which was 1.5 feet long. The body was black and the bill was six inches long. The birds flew towards Kickapoo Creek, a mile from the house. Oddly enough the Saint Bernard dog in the yard did not bark once. It normally barked at anything. When Mrs Lowe screamed the big bird dropped Marlon and both birds flew off. The bird had been bending its long neck and trying to peck at Marlon. Mrs Lowe was only ten feet away. Marlon's hair changed colour from red to grey from shock. The bird resembled a cross between a flying ostrich and a condor and was definitely not a turkey vulture which was the accepted explanation.

Lincoln, Logan County, Illinois. 28th July 1977. Thursday. A giant bird that resembled a Condor was seen flying down the middle of the main street. The Cab Company's despatcher yelled over the

radio "There goes that son-of-a-gun now!" in reference to the Bigbird.

At 5.30 pm on 28th July 1977 a woman driving near Armington in Tazewell County Illinois, not far from Lawndale, saw a huge bird flying at rooftop level that was larger than the hood of her car. The bigbird had a white ring around its neck.

Two and a half hours later around 7.00 pm on 28th July 1977 six persons flying model planes on a farm in McLean County also in Illinois saw an enormous bird that was about to land on top of the barn. They witnesses shouted out and the bird ceased the landing procedure and circled the witnesses for a few minutes before heading towards Bloomington. The wingspan was ten feet and the body was six feet long and brown. The wings had white tips at the ends.

At 5.30am on the morning of 29th July 1977 mail carrier James Majors stopped to watch two large birds in the sky between Armington and Delavan in Tazewell County in Illinois. As one stayed behind the other extended its claws two feet and homed in on a nearby pig farm where it picked up a young pig that would have been between forty to fifty pounds in weight. The bird carrying the pig passed across the road in front of James and joined up with its companion. The flapping of the wings made a noise like that of a jet taking off and they had a wingspan of eight feet.

Covell, McLean County, Illinois. 29th July 1977. Stanley Thompson saw a Bigbird. It was brown with white wing tips, had a nine foot wingspan and a six foot tall body.

Lake Shelbyville, Shelby County, Illinois. 30th July 1977. John Huffer, a writer and construction worker, filmed two large black birds in a tree as well as taking off and flying away. They had eight foot wingspans, made a clacking, screeching noise and were too big for vultures.

Delavan, Tazewell County, Illinois. late July 1977. A Bigbird was seen trying to steal a fifty to 60 pound young pig. The Big bird had a companion and they resembled Californian Condors with eight

foot wingspan. Condors though could not carry such a heavy animal and only eat carrion or dead animals.

Birdwood, South Australia. 30th July 1977. 3.45 pm. A 200 metre long pink object landed in a paddock near powerlines. It was shaped like a Jumbo jet and took off vertically. The craft was estimated to be two hundred metres long.

Devil's Lake, Sauk County, Wisconsin. July 1977. Summer. Campers complained of shadowy somethings prowling around their tents that were not bears.

London, Middlesex County, Ontario, Canada. July 1977. Four UFOs manoeuvred over the local Airport. Local Police and Airport staff received over 700 phone calls about them. A pivate Pilot coming in went up from 4,000 feet for a closer look at them. When he got close to one he saw that it was cylindrical in shape. His lights burned out when he angled his plane to get better look at it. The lights were a red colour and had formed a rectangle for five minutes and then formed a triangle after one of the lights left. In the end they all headed to the northeast.

Middleport, Niagara County, New York State. July 1977. Summer. A woman saw a boxcar-shaped object that was 40 feet long and10 feet high hovering over her home at treetop height. It released two silvery objects which sped to the south as the larger object moved slowly eastward.

Lake Okanogan, British Columbia, Canada. July 1977. Summer. Erin Neely was out waterskiing when she almost ran over a lakemonster. She was so shocked she dropped the towline, fainted and almost drowned.

Sarsons Beach, Lake Okanogan, British Columbia, Canada. July 1977. Summer. Lakemonster. The nine year old daughter of Mrs Lillian Vogelgesang suddenly let out a yell whilst playing on the beach. Lillian screamed “Its him, its him!" when she saw a fifty foot creature with a body five foot in diameter, twisting and turning and apparently chasing fish. The lakemonster was olive green, shiny and had smooth skin, flippers or paddles and with water frothing round the humps. She thought her screams scared it off. As it moved each

hump left a trail. It was so close to shore she could have touched it off the dock.

Hawley, Jones County, Texas. July 1977. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Harford County, Maryland. July 1977. A woman and her daughter saw a Bigfoot sitting on the ground and leaning against a picnic table in their garden. The creature walked into the woods and disappeared when the witnesses screamed.

East Baton Rouge County, Louisiana. July 1977. Summer. A Hairy Hominoid was seen by Chris Denaro whilst he was parked in the woods with a girlfriend. The creature was nine foot tall. They love courting couples. Are they voyeurs……or biologists…….or anthropologists?

Key Largo, Monroe County, Florida. July 1977. A Hairy Hominoid or Skunk Ape was seen three times by Mr. Charlie Stoeckman. It was also seen by Charlie Stoeckman Jnr, 13 and Sawn Stubbs .

Tavernier, Monroe County, Florida. July 1977. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that smelt like a dog that has not been bathed in a week and then gets rained on.

During the Summer July 1977, around Spearfish, Lawrence County in South Dakota, Betty Johnson and her daughers Brenda, Bonnie and Becky saw two Bigfeet in a field that were eating corn. One was seven to eight feet tall and black and the other was smaller with a brownish-red body and a black face. The creatures made ing noises.

In Red Scaffold, in Ziebach County in South Dakota, during Summer July 1977 a young girl who was home alone was fightened by the appearance of a foul-smelling hairy manlike creature.

Kaiapoi, New Zealand. July 1977. A big cat, possibly a Tiger, was seen. Pawprints and droppings were found. There are no tigers in New Zealand though.

Matthews, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina. 8th August 1977. A man and his daughter saw a Baboon walking along the road on all fours.

Matthews, Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, 1977. 9th August . Boys saw a Monkey drop out of a tree. Police and others found nothing.

Green Grass, Dewey County, South Dakota. 9th August 1977. Three Policeman saw a six to seven foot tall hairy apelike creature moving in the creek bottom. The time was 3.00 am and the manbeast was seen by a spotlight.

Elwood, Madison County, Indiana. 9th August 1977. On Country Road 1100 near Elwood Mrs. Melinda Chestnut was driving alone at 2.00 am when she saw in her headlights an eight to ten foot tall Bigfoot that was walking upright. The creature ran into the woods when she directed her headlights at it.

Odin, Marion County, Illinois. 11th August 1977. Thursday. 7.00 am. Bigbird. John Chappell and Wanda Chappell saw a huge black bird that attempted with great difficulty to land in a tree. The large grey-black bird flew out of the northeast and then in a circle three hundred feet away. The bird was too big for the tree for it had a six foot tall grey black body and a twelve foot wingspan. The Chapells stated that the bird seemed prehistoric and the head did not have any feathers and the neck was long and S-shaped. It had long legs and the body was covered in feathers. The bigbird had a wingspan of ten to twelve feet though Mrs. Chapell insisted that the wingspan was fourteen feet. The body was four feet tall and the distance from the tip of the beak to the back of the neck was eight inches.

Near Grand River, near Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. Mid-August 1977. Todd Alexander, 12, and Chad Alexander, 9, saw long hairy legs in the bushes that belonged to a bigfoot.

Along Grand River, near Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. Mid-August 1977. Craig Two Hearts, 16 , saw a bigfoot.

Belt Creek Canyon, Cascade County, Montana. 20th August 1977. USAF staff Sergeant Fred Wilson and two friends at 2.00 am saw a fifteen foot tall Hairy Hominoid. The creature had tan hair and no neck and was standing upright in the bushes. Witnesses shot at it but it then turned tail and drove away when it began to run towards them.

Monarch, Cascade County, Montana. 20th August 1977. Saturday. A fifteen foot tall Hairy Hominoid was said to have charged three campers.

On Highway 274 near Trinidad, Henderson County, Texas. 22nd August 1977. Three women saw a Bigfoot on the road.

Carmarthen, Dyfed, Wales. August 27th 1977. 2.30 AM. Francis Lloyd and John Dwyer in truck on the A48 road two miles out towards the crossroads when they saw two Hominoids in their headlights on the side of the road. The hominoids wore onepiece suits, coveralls, of a translucent bright red material and were seven feet tall. They also wore visors and mounted on one shoulder was a twelve inch tall aerial. There was also a marked drop in temperature as the witnesses drove away fast.

Clear Lake, Skagit County, Washington State. 27th August 1977. Vernita Frazier, 11, was on a picnic with her family when she saw a Bigfoot standing only ten feet away. When Vernita screamed the creature growled and ran into the bush. If it was a high pitched shriek that only little girls can create then I would have run into the bush myself.

Cuberant Basin, Weber County, near North Ogden, Utah. Late August 1977. Eight hikers, Jay Barker, Larry Beeson, their sons and teenage friends, saw a ten foot tall whitehaired Bigfoot which walked away from them as well as a partly eaten rabbit which was probably its lunch.

On Route 258 near West River, Anne Arundel County , Maryland. 30th August 1977. Ronald Jones saw a Bigfoot on the road and chased it into a field.

Lindsay Street, Woodenbong, McPherson Range, New South Wales, Australia. August 1977. 2.30 am. A house-wife as woken by the yelping of her pet dog in the backyard. There was also a highpitched screaming noise. The witness ran to the backporch and turned on a 200 Watt halogen yardlight and then she ran down the backstairs and was six feet from the thing. She saw a Hairy Hominoid grab and crush her Australian Terrier dog to death. When the manbeast saw the witness it dropped the dog and ran off

grunting. It had a strong smell and left nine inch long footprints in the garden. The creature was light coloured and hair of this colour was found stuck to a post that the Hairy Hominoid had brushed past. When first seen it was sitting on its haunches holding the dead dog against its chest and made strange deep grunting noises. Long light coloured hair hung from its arms but was short elsewhere. It also had a small head and neck and a wide chest and smelt like a Ferret. Three footprints were found afterwards by the witnesses daughter. The footprints were 22 centimetres long and eleven centimetres wide. There were five toes of equal size. The sounds of the event were heard by the next door neighbours. The Hairy Hominoid was called a Yowie by the locals.

Stilwell, Adair County, Oklahoma. August 1977. Brian Jones and the two Ritchie boys saw red eyes looking in at a window. Outside Brian met a foul smelling eight foot tall Bigfoot which lifted him off the ground and then dropped him and ran off when other people appeared. The witnesses shot at the Bigfoot who retaliated by throwing rocks at them. There had been frequent sightings in the area in the previous few years.

Jackson, Hinds County, Mississippi. August 1977. Donald Bracey saw a Bigfoot limping across the road in front of his car.

On Highway 31 near Corsicana in Navarro County in Texas on 2nd September 1977, a man saw a seven foot tall Bigfoot on the road. Hadn't we just seen a Bigfoot near here in Trinidad only the month before?

Caro, Tuscola County, Michigan, 5th September 1977. Carl Traster, 14, and Steven Traster, 10, were playing in the yard when they saw an eight to nine foot tall smelly Bigfoot with long brown hair. This Bigfoot also had breasts, big teeth and long fingernails. There was no mention of genitalia though but the assumption was that it was a female and not an incidence of manboobs.

Caro, Tuscola County, Michigan, 5th September 1977. Wayne W. King and friend, Charles J Roose and Karl Traster, 14, went to the site of Karls earlier sighting at midnight. They saw a long armed black Bigfoot with large glowing eyes about the size of

golfballs that was about ten feet tall. Another Bigfoot that appeared bent over was standing nearby.

Barryton, Mecosta County, Michigan, 9th September 1977. Hairy Hominoid number lll was seen. Rare are they? This particular one was seen crossing the road by Robert Kurtz and Becky Kurtz.

Between Pyramid Hill and Mount Hope, Victoria, Australia. 13th September 1977. 2.00 am. Mr D. Fehring and his wife Helena Fehring were awakened by an explosion. From a window they observed a blue light in the sky. At 5.00 AM a similar light was seen by other witnesses.

On the Cannonball River in North Dakota, north of Little Eagle, which is in South Dakota, in mid-September 1977, Paul Monzelowsky and his son chased a Hairy Hominoid that was eight to nine foot tall in their pickup truck. It ran as fast as a horse and leapt across a creek.

Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. Mid-September 1977. A Hairy Hominoid that left a stench that smelt like a dead person in the air for ten to fifteen minutes after the sighting was seen.

Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. Mid-September 1977. Chris Howiatow and others saw a big ape that was watching them from a hillside as they checked cattle. The Bigfoot took off into the brush when they approached .

Petrozavodsk, Karelia, near Lake Onega, Russia. 20th September 1977. 4.00 pm. A huge Star suddenly appeared in the night sky. It was a gigantic disc as big as a Football field appeared over the town. There were hundreds of witnesses as it moved slowly over the city and then spread out in the sky like an enormous Jellyfish. It hovered for twenty minutes emmitting numerous light rays. It also directed five intense beams of light on to the town for twelve minutes. Holes were found burned into window panes and paving stones. The mass of light then continued moving towards Lake Onega. On the horizon it appeared as a red semi-circular light glowing within a grey cloud mass and it was seen across the border in Finland as well. It was also photographed. Yuri Gormov, the director of the Meteorological Station, saw a smaller UFO detach

itself from the main craft. Both then vanished into clouds. A craft or an energy mass? Also over Lake Onega, Russia, on 27th April 1961 a UFO was seen to crash into the ground and then take off again.

Crask, near Farr, Inverness, Scotland. 27th September 1977. 5.30 pm. A Lioness with two cubs was seen by John Jenkins who was only 20 feet from the cats. He was with his nephew and his son in a field at Crask five miles from Loch Ness.

Culdethal, near Inverness, Scotland. 27th September 1977. A Lioness and cubs were seen.

Highway 66 near Ashland, Jackson County, Oregon. 27th September 1977. John C. Martin saw a seven to eight foot tall Bigfoot running across the road at night.

On 28th September 1977 on Mount White Chuck in Snohomish County in Washington State Mrs. Mildred Quinn awoke from a sleep to see a black figure with long arms and big shoulders leaning against a rock and watching her. Mildred closed her eyes and prayed and when she opened them it was gone.

Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. September 1977. LeMar Chasing Hawk saw a nine foot tall Bigfoot in the bushes and ran home.

Alvor, Algarve, Portugal. September 1977. During a UFO flap the British official for Algarve Mr D. M. Armstrong was called by an expatriate British woman. She and her husband had heard a strange humming noise and saw a hovering UFO. Armstrong looked at it through binoculars and saw flashing red, white and green lights twenty-five to thirty degrees above the horizon. The sightings lasted until mid November. There were up to four UFOs at times. There were many individual witnesses in the region.

Grass Tree Hill, Tasmania. Australia. September.1977. 8.00 pm. A motorist saw a bright light to the northeast. In seconds the UFO was above the car and lit up the whole area. It was a flat rectangular shape as big as a bus and as it swooped her the witness felt her face tingling. There was static on the car radio. The craft then went dark and disappeared.

Santa Cruz Islands, Solomon Islands. September 1977. On three nights flying objects were seen. They were like balls of fire

which flew fast below the cloud level lighting up the ground. One appeared to crash but nothing was later found at the spot.

Parkstone, near Poole, Dorset, England. Late September 1977. Ethel May Field, 62, was taking in washing when she heard a humming sound and saw a grey disc hovering over her garden. It was night. Two figures stood in the dome at the front. They appeared normal and wore silver suits. One looked down and pointed to the ground and a bluish beam issued from the craft's underside. Ethel put both hands up to protect her face and fled indoors. Afterwards her hands turned red and were sore for several days.

Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. September 1977. One night around 10.00 pm an Indian woman, Hanna Shooting Bear, aged 70, looked out of her kitchen window and saw a large hairy shape silhouetted against the lighted windows of a nearby mobile home. It had a funny big head, almost as if it had horns, wide shoulders, its arms were up and its hands curled down and it was swaying back and forth. Hannah got her dogs outside but they were scared and crawled away under a car. Hannah ran to the mobile home and alerted the occupants who searched outside but all that they noticed was the smell of a dead person. There were 28 sightings of a hairy hominoid around here in the next three months.

Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon, 2nd October 1977. Gary Benson, 25, and Ronald Kershey, also twenty-five , saw a seven foot tall female Hairy Hominoid. She was black with silver hair on her shoulders and had a monkeylike face. The two men shot at the Bigfoot four times and claimed that it had initially attacked them.

Belleview, Marion County, Florida. 3rd October 1977. A twenty-two year old welder who was hitch-hiking was attacked by a black, smelly skunk ape that was six feet tall. The creature lurked in the area off U.S. 441 half a mile south of Belleview.

Apopka, Orange County, Florida. 3rd October 1977. Donnie Hall, a security guard was reported to have been attacked and scratched by a Bigfoot that was ten feet tall and which tried to break down a door. The creature had a chest full of reddish grey fur and it had small ears. The manbeast had attacked the security guard ripping off his shirt. Donnie had fired his gun at close range at the

creature and as usual missed. Tracks of the manbeast were found in John's Nursery in Apopka.

North of Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. 6th October 1977. Phoebe Little Dog saw a bigfoot.

Ocala National Forest, Marion County, Florida. 11th October 1977. A 67 year old Baptist minister, the Reverend S. L. Whatley, was cutting wood about 2.00 pm and was having trouble with his chainsaw. He decided to head home and then became aware that something was watching him from 300 to 400 yards away. It was a hairy apelike creature standing in the palmetto bushes and was seven to eight feet tall. It had a chocolate coloured face that was clear of hair and a flat nose and large breasts. Thinking to attack the creature the Reverend took an axe from his truck but on looking up again noticed that it was gone.

Ogdensburg, Saint Lawrence, New York State. 12th October 1977. A UFO was seen hovering above the Saint Lawrence River. It was circular and white though with a reddish glow. The sighting lasted four hours and the UFO made repeated appearences, manoeuvred and changed colours whilst many residents watched.

Southeast of Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. 13th October 1977. Cecilia Thundershield, Dan Uses Arrow and Albert Dog saw a bigfoot. Cecilia and Dan saw the Bigfoot come out of the woods and they fetched Albert who with them saw it return to the woods. The creature had long arms almost to its knees and walked slouched over.

On 13th October 1977 north of Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota, Phoebe Little Dog saw a Bigfoot in a cattle pasture, the same place as her earlier sighting.

In mid-October 1977, at Annapolis in Anne Arundel County in Maryland, Debbie Carpenter, 13 ,and Kevin Apley, 5, saw a black haired black eyed seven foot tall Bigfoot sitting on a log in the woods.

Meekatharra, Western Australia. 16th October 1977. 2.10 pm. Twelve people saw a disc-shaped object rise up from a rocky outcrop. Vapour rolled down from it and it had domes on its top and bottom and had a smooth metallic lustre. A smaller bright red light

came out of the side of silver one and before vanishing the silver one then rose and sped off.

Mount Magnet, Western Australia. 17th October 1977. Night. Two witnesses were paced in a car by a light which stayed fifty metres away. Later eight people went out to the spot and saw three round pulsating red and green objects in a paddock. These took off several times. Also figures were seen on the ground walking around the object.

Koonjewarre, Spring Brook, Surfers Paradise, Queensland. Australia. 22nd October 1977. 12.30 pm. And 23rd October 1977. Thirty boys, ten to twelve years old, and two Teachers from Southport School were camping. A Hairy Hominoid three metres tall approached their camp on several occasions and came within ten metres of their cabins. One witness was Bill O'Chee, later to become a Senator for the National Party. The creature had a flat face and walked crablike. It smashed small saplings and trees like matchsticks and careered through the bush covered in black or very dark brown hair. It resembled Chewbacca from Star Wars more than a Gorilla. There was no neck and the head sat squarely on its shoulders. The posture was rather slumped and the arms hung past its knees. It made grunting noises during the episode.

Near Grand River, near Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. 22nd October 1977. Four men on horseback saw a Bigfoot basking in the sun. The creature ran away and they could not find it.

Black Range, Horsham, Victoria, Australia. 23rd October 1977. 9.15 PM, Four Spotlighters out shooting saw a crashing UFO clearly as it dropped from the sky. The sighting lasted fifteen to twenty seconds. Peter Hallam, 19, saw a red globe so bright you could hardly look at it. It crashed behind a belt of trees 400 metres from the witnesses and fell as slow asa helicopter at a minor angle. No traces were found.

Moe, Victoria, Australia. 24th October 1977. 7.40 pm. A strange craft was seen to descend by a Lance, a Schoolboy, 14, and his friends standing on a street corner. There was a light like a star moving down and towards the east. As it became lower it became

larger. It was an oval white light with spinning coloured lights along its circumference and went east. The lights were pulsing and changing colour continuously and the witnesses pursued it for quarter of a mile. It then stopped over Edward Hunter Reserve. The witnesses were 400 metres away. It was the size of the Moon now. Legs appeared with bubbles of light on their ends. The object then vanished completely. The sighting lasted five minutes. There was no sound and no traces.

On 25th October 1977 near the Grand River Bridge in Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota, Alwin Ducheneaux saw a Bigfoot in his car headlights around midnight.

Elkhorn Buttes, near Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. 29th October 1977. Lieutenant Verdell Veo, a police officer for the Bureau of Indian Affairs together with his two sons, Jeff Veo, 15, and another teenage son and two other officers, Bobby Gates and Selvin Arlen, spotted a Bigfoot in the moonlight and two of the men began to walk towards it. Veo felt that no weapon of any type would be of any use against it and that he should just walk away as fast as possible. At that moment Veo's fifteen year old son Jeff came rushing towards them shouting that there was another Bigfoot on the scene and that Jeff had watched it through an infra-red scope as it walked behind the men. The pursuit ended as they had no weapons to fight a Bigfoot eight to nine feet tall.

Tatura, Victoria, Australia. Late October 1977. 10.00 pm. The witness was travelling west along Grigare East Road. The sky was clear with no wind. Immediately on his left he saw an extremely bright light coming from behind small a hill 1,000 yards away due southwest. He thought that it was a combine harvester. The light became brighter. It was pacing the witness at 40 miles per hour at a parallel distance of 800 yards at twenty to twenty-five degrees Azimuth. There was no other traffic. The car bonnet and interior lit up. It showed shades of red, green and orange circulating around it. A mile and a half down the road the object crossed over the witness and then hovered over a farm shed on the witness's right. The object then dropped to twenty-five feet. Three miles down the road it reappeared 500 yards away from him. The witness pulled over and

switched off his lights. There was a car coming along in a northerly direction and by then the object had vanished. The witness took off at 100 miles per hour and the object reappeared in front of him. The witness was now panicky. The UFO had come from nowhere and was 200 yards away at a 400 foot altitude. It kept pace. When the witness got home the UFO hovered 200 metres south of his house. The witness then went and got the rest of his family to look at it. It was now a half mile away to the south and vanished south towards Bendigo.

Southeast of Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. late October 1977. Irene Village Center saw a Bigfoot in the marshy brush.

Apopka, Orange County, Florida. October 1977. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Near LaPlant in Dewey County in South Dakota in the Autumn October 1977, Melvin Garreaux saw a Bigfoot and later found its tracks.

During Autumn, October 1977. Mr. and Mrs. Walter Chasing Hawk whilst driving at night saw green eyes in the vehicle's headlights. Thinking that it was a deer Mr. Chasing Hawk got out with a rifle but instead saw an eight foot tall bigfoot. This was in Standing Rock Reservation in Corson County in South Dakota.

During Autumn, October 1977, near the Grand River near Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota, Mrs. Angus Long Elk saw a Bigfoot by the river.

Reigate, Surrey. England. October 1977. Several Workmen saw a Puma. One of them took a photo. It looked like a large Housecat though hard to work out.

During October 1977 a family at Bunbury in Western Australia were woken by the frantic barking of their Collie dog bounding and barking up their driveway and then sounding as if it was attacking something. The husband and wife witnesses reached their front door and saw a tall humanlike figure fighting off the dog at the driveway entrance. This was also seen by their daughter. There are local Aboriginal legends in the area of little hairy Mimi who lurk in wait for unwary travelers.

Elkhorn Buttes, near Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. 5th November 1977. Verdell Veo, from the previous sighting here, and several other men had chased a Hairy Hominoid for several hours and finally had it surrounded by vehicles with their lights blazing. There was nowhere for it to go. The creature then vanished. Did it have the ability to become invisible as one witness, a rancher, heard a noise like someone out of breath and the pounding of running feet, but when he pointed his torch at the spot where the sound was coming from there was nothing there. Or was it not really here to begin with? Are the majority of our phenomena not really here at all?

North of Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. 13th November 1977. A male driver saw a Bigfoot on the road and drove into a ditch to avoid it.

Ocala National Forest, Marion County, Florida. mid-November 1977. A hunter fired six times at an eight foot tall apelike creature that weighed approximately eight hundred pounds. Do they ever hit it?

Between Marong and Bridgewater, Victoria, Australia. 18th November 1977. 10.30 pm. Peter Mavra, a member of the Victorian Astronomical Society, and his wife, Vivienne Mavra, of Fernihurst were out driving when they saw a stationery, orange-yellowish ball one fifth the size of the Full Moon. They drove fast to reach it but it suddenly went out. They stated that it winked out like a lamp.

In Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. 23rd November 1977. About twelve women and children held a campfire party to lure a bigfoot. Two Bigfeet were seen crouching in the bush. This was twice as much as they expected.

Pyramid Hill, Victoria, Australia. 30th November 1977. 10.00 pm. Ian Bartels, an electrical mechanic was talking to friends on a CB radio. Suddenly the Tranceiver screeched with static and cut out. Simultaneously Mr T. McIntosh was observing from the Mologa Forest a circular pulsating white light roughly the size of the Moon at an elevation of ten degrees to the northwest. Mr McIntosh and

another witness estimated that the object was fifty to 100 metres above theground. They watched it for three hours.

Mount Snezka, Czech Republic. November 1977. A couple lost in snowstorm were led to safety by a shining blue ball of light which appeared near them.

Waitomo Valley, also known as Waimata Valley, New Zealand. 29th November 1977. 10.15 AM. Hamish McLean saw a large bowler hat shaped object which sped away from him for three minutes. Then a brilliant beam of light shot out from an aperture. The blue light focussed on a dead tree trunk fifteen metres away. Each branch was splashed in a different colour. During the sighting a flock of sheep fled.

Richmond Street, Woodenbong, McPherson Range, New South Wales, Australia. November 1977. 1.00 am. Mrs Thelma Crewe, 49, a housewife was in her kitchen unable to sleep. She looked in her back garden and to her amazement saw a pair of Hairy Hominoids who were walking on the lawn and approaching her house from the next door vacant lot. They stood there for three minutes watching the witness. The kitchen light was not on and it was a bright moonlit night. One Hominoid was flexing his arms in circular movement in front of his face, first one and then the other. It then moved down the side of the house towards where Mrs Crewes' husband was sleeping. There was an identical creature standing there already under the bedroom window. The Hominoids then moved across the yard into Richmond Street. They were five feet tall and covered in tan coloured hair with the hair on the arms six inches longer than on the rest of the bodies. Their heads were set low into their shoulders. They had a shuffling walk and it was unusually quiet.

Waimata Valley, near Gisborne, New Zealand. 2nd December 1977. A farmer saw a landed UFO at night. It glowed bright blue and had a bright red interior. Then he noticed two entities who were kidnapping his dogs and he fired at them. They dropped the dogs and ran away. The Dognappers are back.

Elkhorn Buttes, northeast of Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. 3rd December 1977. Gary Alexander, Lowell Olson

and Keith Olson watched a pair of Bigfeet for three minutes. One was eight foot to eight and a half foot tall and dark and the other was a foot shorter.

Leitchville, Victoria, Australia. 4th December 1977. 9.30 am. Circular markings were found on an isolated track by Dairy farmer Tom Church and his wife six miles north of town. There was evidence of electrical discharge and scorched ring marks twelve inches wide set in a nine foot diameter circle were found. No burns were found outside of it. The ground was flint hard yet the markings were half an inch deep.

Elkhorn Buttes, northeast of Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. 5th December 1977. Verdell Veo, a police officer, saw two bigfeet.

Leitchville, Victoria, Australia. 13th December 1977. 11.30 PM, Tom Church and his wife were driving home after visiting relatives when they an saw orange-reddish object in the sky. It was moonsize and slowly descending. On arriving home Mrs Church rang her friends. The group of farmers and Townspeople assembled near the Church farm's cowshed and some of the witnesses climbed onto the roof for a better view. The flying object was at an elevation of 45 degrees then moved and was then stationary at ground level. Three smaller objects then detached themselves from the first object. The first travelled south following Bullock Creek, stopping between Pyramid Hill and Mount Hope. The second object also moved south with zigzagging movements that suggested that it may have been hedgehopping. Then it brightened and shots up to 45 degree elevation and then transformed from a circular to an arrow shape. When the four craft appeared to have arranged themselves they rapidly changed colour from orange to red to bluish green to whitish blue as though signalling each other. The sighting lasted five hours. There was a shower of bright orange Meteors falling at a rate of twelve to fifteen per hour. Oddly though some curved back upwards before expiring and then they would burn out in seconds.

Leitchville, Victoria, Australia. 12th December 1977. A one metre in diameter ring wasfound on the property of Lloyd Naylor.

During mid-December 1977 Theresa McGee saw an eight to ten foot tall Bigfoot with bristle-like fur at the Mich Coal Mine near Oskaloosa in Mahaska County in Iowa. The creatures arms were held out and it jumped from the shadow of a tree when the witness went to sweep snow.

Leitchville, Victoria, Australia. December 1977. A five metre ring of marked earth was found on the property of Gil Pickering who took colour photographs.

Leitchville, Victoria, Australia. December 1977. Ground circles were found on a track ten kilometres from town. They were precisely the same size and equally spaced thirty metres apart. The rings varied with the hard bumpy roads contours. Their twelve millimetre depth was never varying though.

Keith, South Australia. 30th December 1977. 1.30 am. The driver of a car saw a shooting Star to the east. Then a white circular light was pacing his vehicle at one hundred kilometres per hour. The witness decided to stop for a look and put the car out of gear and slowly applied the Brake. When the car reached a speed of eight to fifteen kilometres per hour the driver had trouble. The car was mis-timing, the spark plug was misfiring althoughthe ignition and oil lights did not come on. There was no effect on the radio though.

During December 1977 the residents of Heather Road in Springwood in the Blue Mountains of New South Wales reported that there was an eerie wailing noise at night and several people saw a tall hairy manlike creature in the surrounding scrub.

Harrow Weald, near Harrow-on-the-Hill, Middlesex, London. December 1977. Winter. 10.30 pm. Vera Partington was driving when she saw a silversuited Hominoid plodding along the road. It was walking down the footpath towards the witness in her headlights. The hominoid was six feet tall with an eight inch aerial on its head on top of a helmet that came down to its shoulders.

In the Maddox Road area in Jackson, Hinds County, Mississippi. December 1977 Donald Bracey saw a six foot tall Bigfoot eating something on the side of the road at 5.30 pm.

In the Maddox Road area in Jackson, Hinds County, Mississippi, in late December 1977 a Bigfoot crossed the road in

front of the car of Robert Trussel and Robert had to swerve to avoid it. This was in the same spot as the previous sighting.

Morrocan Sahara, Morroco, Sahara Desert. December 1977. There was a fall of frogs in the Desert. They must have been well travelled.

Strathnaver, near Bettyhill, Sutherland, Scotland. December 1977. A gigantic feline predator had killed sheep. Pawprints in the snow were three inches in diameter. This is a very big cat.

Naver River, Sutherland, Scotland. December 1977. A large animal that was swimming the River Naver was seen by Donald Mackenzie and his son James Mackenzie who shot at it. The creature was hit but limped off. It had killed sheep the previous night. Other locals saw the big cat as well.

Williams, Lawrence County, Indiana. December 1977. Winter. Jackie Tharp, a female, was grabbed by a Hairy Hominoid. Jackie screamed when this happened and the Hairy Hominoid let her go and ran away.

Lawndale, Logan County, Illinois. December 1977. A farmer saw a Bigbird trying to but failing to lift a large piglet.

Beason, Logan County, Illinois. December 1977. A woman was on her way to work when she saw something like a man standing on the side of the road with something over its arms. The woman collapsed and was hospitalized. A group of men were reported to have gone to this spot, discovered a very big bird, shot it and burnt it.

Lawndale, Tazewell County, Illinois. 1977. Large Bigbirds were seen. They had six inch long bills, long necks and were five feet tall. They were of a type unknown

Richland County, Ohio. 1977. Several individual witnesses. A giant black cat was seen. It killed sheep but did not eat them and seemed to be on a rampage.

Dover, Pope County, Arkansas. 1977. A large maned Lion was seen by several individual witnesses.

Dover, Norfolk County, Massachusetts. 1977 A strange Hominoid was seen. It was 3.5 to four feet tall and had bright orange eyes. It had a watermelon shaped head on a long thin neck, long

spindly legs and large hands and feet. It was hairless and fawn coloured and had no eyelids.

Epinal, Vosges, France.1977. Sheep and cows were killed by mystery animals. Big black cats were seen in the area.

Stanhope, Sussex County, New Jersey. 1977. A black Panther was seen.

Van Etten Swamp, Chemung County, New York State. 1977. A black Panther was seen.

Mount Baker, Whatcom County, Washington State. 1977. A Hairy Hominoid was seen.

Little Eagle, Corson County, South Dakota. 1977. A Hairy Hominoid was seen that left a stench that smelt like a dead person in the air for ten to fifteen minutes after the sighting.

Ohio County, Indiana. 1977. A Hairy Hominoid was seen. It was not a bear.

Ingalic Creek, British Columbia, Canada. 1977. A Hairy Hominoid with the smell of strong body odour was seen.

Barryton, Mecosta County, Michigan.1977. Hairy Hominoid number lll was seen. Rare are they?

Broken Bay, New South Wales, Australia, Broken Bay. 1977. Two men in a boat were startled when a snakelike head 1.5 metres wide surfaced near them. I would have been more than startled. I would have shat myself. Broken Bay is at the mouth of the Hawkesbury River. The Hawkesbury River has a folkloric history of alleged watermonsters and visiting Seamonsters.

The Expanded Final Hypothesis:

A million mutating questions and a constantly mutating answer.

In our data ranging from 1800 to 1977 we have met a lot of apparently conflicting items of information that seem to indicate the existence of various themes or subgroups of Phenomenal activity that initially would have been regarded as totally erroneous or false. If they were fabrications then they indeed indicated themes of fabrication that might have to open up whole new studies of conscious and subconscious visionary and delusional States. Many of these data were not psychological in origin though apparently belonging to psychologically interpreted subgroups.

Did these things actually exist, even if only for an instant or were they delusions, possibly triggered by minute variations in electromagnetic fields on the surface of the Earth?

These electromagnetic variations have been linked to types of Schizophrenia as they influence the very subtle electronics of the Human brain.

Are there transient episodes of schizophrenic delusional activity triggered by electromagnetism?

This could explain away such things as Ghosts and other boundary events that are not quite in our own reality.

But how do they explain away transient Phenomena that do indeed leave physical traces of their passing as well as other possible interactions on a physical level with their surroundings?

At the most basic level we have lights or shapes moving either on Earth, in the air or in the water or all three of the above. These shapes are witnessed and then interpreted by the witnesses. We end up with a variety of types of Phenomena that have been independently and group observed that appear to have symbolistic or cultural loadings.

Which then is correct?

Let us look at a brief rundown of our most common Phenomena as they interact with the witnesses, our World and

possibly our entire dimension.

We have looked at the concept of Wormholes. What are Wormholes?

Wormholes are theoretically possible shortcuts through Time and Space where the concepts of Time and Space are detoured around completely. Sounds simple doesn't it? It actually is simpler than you at first may think.

What have all of these disparate and different items that I have listed to do with Wormholes?

Are there indeed Wormholes? Let the data draw you to its own conclusions. Our best clues to the positioning of Wormholes may be areas of anomalous activity on the surface of the Earth. These Wormholes may be where we witness things that are not of our own dimension or reality as they enter and leave either intentionally or accidentally. It could also be where we witness the creation or interpretation of matter into something that our subconscious requires to stay "normal" under normally impossible circumstances. Are we then creating or observing? Or both?

At Cherbourg, in the Manche of France on 12th January 1836, a large luminous body was seen in the sky. The luminous body was two thirds the size of the Moon and rotated on its axis. In the centre was a dark cavity and the luminous object was seen in the sky for a considerable period. This was definitely not a Meteorite. Is it not slightly odd that in 1905 the same or similar Phenomenon would be seen again in the sky above Cherbourg. Were we hitting something else's orbit? Indeed a very localised orbit of only a few miles variation if that though still over periodic or astronomic lengths. We have already seen recurring earthly positions receiving Astronomical debris or events such as five East to six East 44 North to 45 North amongst others. Do we have possible Wormholes or astronomic paths that indeed are very narrow and have very little variation so that instead of having error factors of hundreds of AUs or Astronomical units, each AU being the distance of the Earth from the Sun, to having error factors in occurrence width, the areas where they occur, to only a few degrees and possibly even down to a few miles. Are the orbits and rotations of the Universe far more exact

than we would like to believe or scientists would like to have known. Or is it all just one incredible coincidence? Which is more rational? Blind chance or progression and determination? Patterns within patterns within patterns like wheels within wheels within wheels?

There were two independent reports of creatures and landed craft in Nebraska in February 1922. Both the craft and the creature were too similar to allow for coincidence. The independent witness in one of the sightings saw a large circular object land near their home and an eight foot tall being step out of it. Another discshaped object was hovering over the witness at the same time and there were voices coming from it. Eventually the being that had come out of the first craft retreated and vanished after walking right through a barbed wire fence leaving the wire cut as if by a welding torch as well as burning hot. The witness assumed that it was the Devil. The Devil arrived in Nebraska. Odd activity in Nebraska. The second encounter was almost the same. It is almost as if it were Nebraska's turn as the Phenomena causing or releasing energy or conjunctions moved on.

Physical charts that I created based on the collected data of the test period 1800 to 1977 indicated several different periodic sine waves oscillating over the Earth's surface relative to time. These might well be connected to the periodicities observed by Mr Illert based on my data. Theoretically due to the periodic nature of the sine waves we can well hypothesise that the periodicities may apply equally to forward progression as they are to reading from the data. This implies that we may be able to project where and when the next Phenomenal happenings may be optimally timed and placed to occur, as the periodic waves travel or open or occur along the surface of the Earth. What these may be may be more uncertain. We may merely be opening holes between different dimensions or states and forms of existence. Another postulate may be that we may be individually manifesting Phenomena using the periodic sine waves as a place of origin or a source of required free energy. This may then rule out multiple independent witnessing of similar Phenomena in the same time period though. It then may be as simple as finding Wormholes. The reason that we do not fall into them all the time is

that they appear to move and then to open relative to Time and Space along the paths of the oscillating periodic sine waves. Wherever the Worm turns one could say. And the worms turn in sine waves.

On October 18,1927, Mr Richard Sweed, a Schoolteacher, was driving to Yuma in California. Near Bakersfield in Kern County, California, he saw a sixty foot diameter Airship take off from the ground. It had round holes or windows in it as well as ceramic or metallic protrusions that resembled lenses and were a bluish-grey colour like a metal that had been heated and then cooled off. The machine gave off a whining, humming, wheezing, swooshing noise as it rose up at an angle of 45 degrees. At the spot where the machine had been there was now a layer of crystallised sand that resembled glass. The source of the intense heat needed for this had to have come from above and must have been produced by the Airship or lightsource. Do these Phenomena lifting off or ascending follow similar micro-periodicities?A sort of Cosmic, possibly interdimensional, timetable of energies or coordinates necessary for the functioning, either intentionally or unintentionally, of the Phenomena. It may well be that the witness provides the identification, with all of its inherent and assumed subjectivity, but the coordinates indicate where and when relative to each other these micro-periodicities will occur so as to manifest or allow for the manifestation of Phenomena or the opening of interdimensional or inter-reality gateways. As regular and reliable as going to a Railway Station and then to a particular platform to catch a particular train. Wormholes need not necessarily be random. Nothing in the functioning of the Multiverse might be random. The Multiverse itself may be the most precise mechanism ever created and precise indeed to the nanosecond.

Around Inverness in Scotland in 1927 strange footprints were being found and sheep and goats were being slaughtered. A farmer killed a large fierce animal of an unknown species. Another animal similar to the first was then also shot a little while later. No, it was not the Loch Ness Monster from nearby when a third of these strange animals was shot and killed. It was identified as a Lynx, a

large bobtailed cat native to North America. Lynx are not native to Scotland. Neither is a breeding colony of them. Did the Lynx even know that they were anywhere that was not where they were supposed to be? We have a theory of Wormholes through Space that avoid Time and Space. When we allow for micro-periodicity with its micro or smaller distances we can also allow for the existence of micro-Wormholes wherein creatures and objects can travel across, possibly even through, the Earth, at the same moments avoiding Time and Space as in the case of the larger Interstellar Wormhole theory. Can these micro-Wormholes even connect different dimensions or realities? Can we use them like tunnels to subway Stations that take us to Major terminal Stations? I hypothesise that we can!

In January 1928, many people were fired upon by a phantom marksman in Camden in Camden County in New Jersey. Bullet holes were found in vehicles but no bullets or projectiles were ever found. There were several dozen of these attacks. We had Micrometeorite showers here for the previous two years. How do we have a Micrometeorite showerlasting two years onto the one small place? Do we have the micro-Wormholes moving relative to positions and times on the surface of the Earth as we know it? Do they have differing micro-periodicities?

In 1930 at Campbell Lake in Campbell County in South Dakota, a strange creature was reported to be coming out of the lake and catching and killing sheep. The creature was supposed to look like a dragon and was huge. Interestingly enough the bones of a Mosasaur, extinct for 130 million years, were found on the lake shore. These bones were fresh though! Was he the last of the Mosasaurs or one of several still in the lake? Or had he taken a shortcut forwards through time? Whatever it was it did not know that it was meant to be extinct. Huge tracks were seen in the mud leading to the lake by a farmer who saw a giant fourlegged dragon like creature. Even some American lakes have them. From 1930 to 1934 there were Lakemonster reports and strange animal attacks on sheep around Campbell Lake. Then they stopped again. Once again the amazing appearing and then disappearing Phenomena. Are our

creatures a little like stranded survivors of shipwrecks or abandonings? Or are they just lost? Somehow getting through microwormholes unintentionally? Wormholes that maybe go through time as well as space? Unlike others we may be seeing?

Even such anomalous activity as the falling of odd masses of ice may indicate the position of a Wormhole. For example a single block of ice three feet by three feet by two feet thick may suddenly plummet down from the Heavens. We have already met quite a few of these in our notes already. Maybe it was a baby ice elephant or a gigantic ice elephant dropping as we have referred to them! But where was its nursery and how long would a dust particle take to grow in the sky to this size? Maybe it was a dust boulder. And if so how did it get up there and more importantly stay up there? Remember that hail is ice that has condensed or accreted around dust particles. How long do these take to accrete when it involves sizes like this? And all this whilst plummeting down from the sky and being subject to friction which should be melting it? We have had no immunity granted here from the laws of gravity, have we? Is there somewhere else in the sky that these items develop in? In that it is there but it cannot be seen or felt or smelt or even sensed at most times. But sometimes it fills all of the senses and more. Read on. Do our Phenomena actually appear from not very far away at all?

Another reported anomaly is of non-Meteoric stones falling from the sky? Obviously illusions or existing stones that no-one had noticed on the ground before even though some of them are hundreds of pounds in weight. So easy to overlook one would think? And purely coincidental that there may have been a vision of stones falling down from the sky at the time and place of the assumed fall. Obviously a mistake or another hallucination. Maybe these were the nuclei for Ice elephants? So that is how they get there? But how do giant hailstones then create themselves around red-hot falling Meteors? This could not be the case so the stones must have been sucked up into the sky only to fall down again. Is this not ruling out the presence of gravity again or is there actually a gravity negating force at work here? Are there indeed winds that can suck rocks and stones into the stratosphere? Maybe they are not from here after all?

And why are there no large stones at the centres of giant falling icebergs anyway? Can they keep these now airborne objects up there for indefinite non-gravity defined periods? Or are they possibly falling from elsewhere as well? We cannot completely get rid of the laws of Physics even if we may have to adapt some of them.

We have a few examples of odd non-Meteoric stone falls. On 17th August, 1887, in Brixton, England, an oblate spheroid or roundish lump made of Iron, two inches across, was found lying in a garden after a storm. So ordinary. Can't people be a little more original with their hallucinations? It is as if they read them out of a set list of descriptions, oddly enough one that until now had never been thought to exist as this text is the first major one. This was the twenty-second Phenomenon reported to occur in that particular area up until 1887. Some areas are more prone to Phenomena than others? It is not supposed to be so though. If they are hallucinations or schizoid delusions then they should be spread randomly throughout the population. You cannot have great masses of them in the one spot or the entire population of that area was either hallucinating much higher than the average or was more prone to schizoid delusions than the rest of the population. Mentally abberative states do not tend to cluster and even if they did, obviously delusional people would not be taken seriously enough to warrant listing any of their reports as credible. We have reality and delusion colliding here.

Here is another example though and this is of a stone that has, we believe, a definite earthly origin. It's mode of transport is what is in question though. On June 6,1890, there was a fall of limestone pebbles during a hailstorm at Pel-et-Der in the Aube of France. The limestone was found to be the same as that from Chateau- Landon. The two towns are 139 kilometres apart as the Crow flies. More stones from the sky along with hailstones. Suddenly it does not seem so unusual. Almost expected. Remembering that none of these events listed are meant to have occurred. None of the events are scientifically verifiable. They are not supposed to exist yet as we progress they are becoming thematic and familiar. Is there a limit to Human imagination? Are there a number of set themes and

styles that Human observation allows for or are there only a limited number of Phenomenal types to look for? The Human imagination is limitless as evidenced by our art and creative culture. Our boundaries for Phenomena are limited. They are not imaginative. They are not an inch on a good nightmare or even a bad dream. This could indicate that they are not necessarily imagination on its own. They are possibly outside of what we would normally call our imagination. Our witnessing of Phenomena is too rigid for imagination and this would also include symbolism whether conscious or subconscious.

There are so many examples of anomalous Phenomena. Millions of little black pebbles are not supposed to suddenly come plummeting straight out of the sky either but we have seen them do just that. Take Birmingham in England as an example. No one mentioned whether the stones that have fallen here were hot or cold though. If they were not hot then the story gets a little weirder. It means that the stones did not travel very far or very fast through our atmosphere. And this theory could apply to our falling icebergs as well by rights as they, after not having been formed to the sizes reported, should have melted on the way down from where they were high enough to stay in the sky so long as to form in the first place. We have had numerous pebble falls and oddly enough they tend to occur in the same place more than in scattered places. It is this particularity that is clashing with accepted physics. Birmingham and its environs indeed had numerous clashes with our falling Phenomena over the years and several times with falling black stones amongst other things.

What then of falls of objects that we insist have only earthly origins? An example being coal. Coal as we know it is decomposed and fossilized plant material from the Earth that is hundreds of millions of years old. In 1867 there was a fall from the sky of a single piece of coal that was eight per cent hydrocarbon onto the city of Goalpara in Assam, India. This was not the first though. The Goalpara coal fall was the sixteenth coalfall since Alais, France, in 1806. This was followed by Naples, Italy, in 1818, Christiania or Oslo, Norway, in 1822, Allport, England, in 1827, the Cape of Good

Hope in South Africa in 1838, Tennessee in 1840, Genoa, Italy, three times in one month in1841, Kaba in Hungary in 1851, Hessle, Sweden in 1860, Cranbourne, Australia, in 1861, Montauban, France, in 1864 and Notting Hill, London, 30th June,1864 followed two days later by another fall in London. Obviously this was not the first fall of coal from the sky. Each time the fallen matter was definitely identified as coal which can only be produced by the very slow decay of Carbon based plantlife on a planet the same if not similar to Earth. Falling coal was not a one off. If this is coal then how would it get up into the air to fall down again? Why is it not burning up on re-entry into the atmosphere as coal does burn exceedingly well? Why is it not travelling at the velocity one would normally find falling objects travelling at? Are there or is there another Earth or planet, with coal that is very Earthlike indeed, just across the Rainbow as they used to say?

Old favourites still kept returning. On July 28,1885, a brown substance fell with the rain onto Val-de-Luchon in the Garonne in France. The substance was friable and gave off a resinous odour when burnt and was found to be carbonaceous material or coal. Falling coal may never cause shocks to reality but not electric ones. Places or phenomena? They all tend to repeat rather than stay single and isolated.

On August 10,1885, in Grazac in the Haute-Loire of France there was another fall of coal that even gave off a bituminous odour when burnt and was described as carbonaceous material. Falling bitumen? Interestingly from the same piece of orbiting airspace that deposited coal onto Val-de-Luchon or the two falls would not have occurred so soon after each other or so close. The Val-de-Luchon and Grazac are only four hundred kilometres apart. Remember that we are whizzing through Space at Phenomenal speed and mathematically the same spaceborne cluster or origin would have well and truly missed the Earth if it were coming directly from Space. We then might have to look for a closer place of origin though a little further away as we have no reports of gigantic bitumen clouds flying around in our atmosphere and crashing into hovering ice masses otherwise we would have reports of bitumen covered ice masses

falling from the sky. Are there parallel worlds, a Multiverse of them, a negative reality possibly of them that becomes positive at times? There are so many questions and so many answers. We have to sift through all the material to find which is the nearest answer that we can obtain that will defy all other arguments.

We come to our next section. We have had ice and stones. What about mixed miscellaneous objects? There have been pinpoint falls of rocks, mortar and Charcoal onto and into homes and shops as well as a host of other buildings over the last two centuries. Rocks and mortar and other miscellanea come crashing through windows, even striking people at times. Even spreading to other houses or buildings in the neighborhood. Witnesses state that they could see where the rocks and such could be seen just materialising onto windowsills. Quite often gravity is not quite working and we have reports of apparently slow falls. Slow or not very far? Can the wind or any other invisible force keep the technically gliding or falling, for they are not self-propelled, flying objects up there indefinitely? Were the witnesses possibly all hallucinating or it might have been jokers or mischievous children? Maybe they were all being schizoid? But I am unsure as to why the people would hold themselves up to public ridicule over such banal matters if this were the case. Only genuine amazement or total stupidity would allow for the publication of such reports and the mass embarrassment that it would have caused to individuals as well as to whole communities would have been very effective filtering mechanisms for dissemination of information. The rocks and other objects are always being reported to have come down from the sky. They were also reported to have just appeared before falling or striking. Were they from elsewhere ? Had they possibly not fallen very far at all ? Had they possibly not fallen very fast at all either?

What about falling animate objects? No rocks or stones or even jellies. Only frogs and or toads falling and being seen by many bystanders after having been reported to have fallen out of single thick black clouds that had appeared suddenly in an otherwise clear sky or had tumbled down during storms. Our first answer is to state that obviously a whirlwind had hit a pond, sucked up all of the frogs

or a goodly number of them, put them into a little black cloud that was scudding past and then deposited them elsewhere. There was no wind recorded though in many cases. Or other bits and pieces that we assume would also be in the contents of a freshly vacuumed pond. It was just Lucky I guess but at least this is a logical explanation. And as for the sucked up pond, who would have been looking for one to know if one was missing along with its frogs? They must have gotten separated somewhere along the way. And the little black cloud? It must have been a coincidence too. As would be the gathering of toads as they are solitary and not communal creatures.

The multiple falls of frogs over time onto Toulouse in France must have just been purely coincidental as well.

As have been the multiple toad Falls wherein as we know toads do not congregate in colonies or communities but tend to be loners. This would have been a very clever selective whirlwind. With a penchant for toads.

An example of an anomalous animate object fall follows. There was a Frogfall at Wigan on the same day as a fall of Jellyfish onto Bath in Avonshire in England, jellyfall capital of the World it would seem. Thousands of one inch across Jellyfish or jellies fell from the sky in Bath. Nothing else fell. The jellies or Jellyfish, which as we know are Bath's speciality, were the size of a shilling piece. Amazing, though impossible how some areas even specialise in Phenomenal types. Impossible as it is the Phenomena do appear to cluster as well. Clustering and specialization and in fact repetition are not supposed to be standard features of mentally induced or imagined Phenomena. Remember, none of what we have observed is believed to exist therefore it is all mentally induced, a diary of delusions, a menagerie of mirages. And yet by the acts of repetition, the clustering and the specialization we are led to believe that there is indeed a certain slowly dissembling pattern to all of this and on a planetwide basis this could surely not be the result of coincidental mental aberrations. There are just too many of them and we have still only scratched the surface. Gelatinous worms had fallen in Bath in 1871 on 24th April , which by 27th April , had turned into chrysalids. In 1894 thousands of one inch Jellyfish would fall here.

What is it about Bath and Jellies? Toulouse and frogs and Bath and jellies. Coincidental at all?

It is this synchronicity of Phenomena or Incidentallity that I prefer to call it that is scary. Phenomena tend to follow places and not necessarily the same Phenomena though this on occasion does occur. As surely as day follows night, or so we are led to believe.

On Friday. 20th March ,1886, at 3.00 pm daynight fell onto Oshkosh in Winnebago County, Wisconsin. There was thick cloud cover but no eclipse or smoke. Reports of an approaching daynight came in from the west where towns had already been effected. The daynight lasted ten minutes and there was no wind at all and the cause was unknown. Was it the shadow of something very big and very high up? The daynight had been as dark as Midnight. This is our sixteenth daynight thus far where day becomes like night. In this case the daynight travelled from west to east or at least something casting a very big shadow was travelling above the cloud cover. Not too high though or it would have blacked out vast swathes of the Earth. This swathe was narrow indicating a lower altitude or a smaller size. Previous daynights were Granada, Spain in 1804, Palermo, Sicily, in 1817, Montreal, Canada, on 8th November and 10th,1819, Brussels in the Brabant in Belgium in 1839 as well as Comrie in Scotland, Forest Hill, Arkansas in 1847, Baghdad, Iraq, in 1857, Fort Klamath, Oregon in 1867, Naples, Italy, in 1872, the New England region of the United States from New York to Albany in 1881, London, England, in 1882, the Midlands of England in April 1884 and around Colchester, England, in June Also in 1884 as well as Preston and Liverpool. What was passing over? Was it actually passing over here whilst being here or was it not quite here as well?

What then of odd objects hovering or coursing through the sky? I started the listing of data at 1800 for one primary reason. There were no modern excuses that could be used to explain away or normalise the situation of luminous aerial objects travelling in an erratic or nonastronomical manner. Things with lights on them in the sky were not aeroplanes and in the Nineteenth Century there were not that many balloons either as these were very rare and a big event if one was seen in the sky. Many of these aerial craft or

Airships as they were described and reported had bright flashing lights as well as in many cases searchlights. How do we get lights to flash? With liquid fuel lamps we have to manoeuvre and manipulate shutters or louvres and the lights are far from bright. With electricity we turn the current on and off or use louvres or shutters or electric pulses. In 1813 we have oil lamps which produce very dim light. There is no electricity. There is therefore no electronic machinery or electric light. Balloons were not flown at night if they were around in that period either as it was too dangerous. It was too dark to see. Something was up there though apparently manipulating a light source for Meteors and their kind do not flash. Nor do they hover. Nor do they return to the sky from the ground or stay over an area for an indefinite period of hours or days. Our earliest hovering light is from 1800 over Baton Rouge in Louisiana. Our first flashing light is from 1813 over Tottenham in Middlesex in England. We know that these are not balloons. Our first periodic mass of lights in the local sky was over Piedmont in Italy in 1808. They are hovering and therefore are not Meteors and their kind. What are they if they are anything at all?

What then of odd aerial devices that apparently have no possible Meteorological explanation? Hovering lights could still be misidentified Stars or other Phenomena. We have already met numerous disc-shaped luminous objects shooting up out of fields and vanishing into the sky at tremendous speed. Witnesses are sometimes woken by loud humming and other noises as this occurs. Sometimes witnesses are swooped by these aerial lights. Meteors that are not seen coming down but instead are seen going up. Meteors cannot hum but are heard humming. Nor do they rise up out of paddocks or fields. Maybe some of them do not know this? Shame that returning Meteors have been seen worldwide or we could conveniently disregard them as abberations. Abberations are much harder to disassociate from or deny the existence of when they start occurring in masses or themes. Maybe the giant wind, the Frogsucker, was sucking the falling Meteors back up? Why is it that the logical answer for one problem becomes an absurdity when applied to another problem? The mathematics are indeed the same.

The constants are the same. Only the objects being described are different. Why then should this make a difference in our appreciation of the Phenomenon? Why allow for a Frogsucker and not for a rocksucker?Especially a rising and falling luminous rock sucker.

We also have the sudden appearence of Phenomena, especially aerial Phenomena which in many cases are literally of the now you see them and now you don't type. One day in 1819 in Angouleme in the Charente, France, at 6.00 am a strange sight suddenly appeared in the sky. This was a spindle-shaped object that was 7,500 feet long and was inclined towards the Earth emmitting a very strong light. What is a spindle? Technically a spindle is a long piece of turned wood like an old spindlechair leg. This means that the object allegedly seen in the sky over Angouleme was like a row of lumps in a line stretching for 7,500 feet, well over one mile. It was also heading towards the Earth very rapidly. One is sure that the residents would have been very interested in exactly where it would crash and would have investigated. There is no report of a Meteor crash and Meteors, as far as I know, are never spindly. The object had also just appeared suddenly. There was no gradual descent from the Heavens. It was just there!. What was it and where had it come from? Had it arrived from Space, from whence one would have surely seen its descent, especially being that size, or from elsewhere, by simply appearing? By suddenly flashing in from another dimension? How would one fail to notice the descent from the sky of an aerial object 7,500 feet long that was apparently heading towards you? Even the stupidest of you would have noticed and would have noticed if it had landed at all.This one just appeared in freefall and then vanished. Were we viewing another reality in collision with ours? Like looking into a fishbowl? And how did it vanish without being observed. Did it suddenly reverse at a speed faster than the Human eye can catch and do this whilst travelling in the opposite direction? Or had we viewed something passing by that might not even have been here? Or did it pop in and out of the wrong reality and just manage to pop back in the nick of time before it collided with our physical reality. There was no noise therefore indicating no friction. Mass produces friction in movement. Did the

spindle have no mass then? Was it surrounded by an area of no mass? Was the humming the sound of an electrical field?

On November 21,1883, a light in the sky that looked like a Comet or Meteor was seen over Humacao in Puerto Rico. This odd flying light was seen for the next three nights in succession. This first night was the same night as the appearence of an odd aerial object over Sulphur Springs in Crawford County, Ohio. Something was interested in some places other than others. What were they searching for? Or was it an opening of something at one or several fixed points relative to the Earth? What connection was there between Puerto Rico and Ohio as this was the second synchronous sighting of this type? Now we have two of them. Or one of them still but viewed from two different locations. But why no viewings from in between?

That the same first night a torpedo shaped object was seen over Sulphur Springs in Ohio. The aerial object had a nucleus and at each end was a tail. It was not a Comet. If these were Celestial objects they would have wider areas of appearance due to their high positions in the sky. These appearences are localised only indicating very low altitudes or they would have been reported from Puerto Rico to Ohio in one long line at least. Which is it? Very high up or two localised ones? Or two suddenly appearing very low ones?

Occasionally we have variations but almost always on the already emerging themes. On July 7,1885, Mrs Popham was seated upstairs in her house sewing when suddenly a blinding flash of light lit the house up. A huge mass of fire was descending diagonally outside. Simultaneously Mrs Popham received a paralysing electrical shock from head to foot. Other people in the village also received electrical shocks at this time. This was in Lachine, Quebec in Canada. Do all falling Meteorites produce electric shocks? Usually not. There was no record though of anything hitting the ground. Did this dissolve as well like the alleged Benkelman Airship that we have already met or did it just vanish like our Angouleme spindle? Remember that all of our sightings are alleged. None actually ever occurred according to scientific truth! Where did the fire go? Once again it seemed to have vanished just before hitting the ground.

What then of sightings that involve a number of complex non-Meteoric objects in the sky? In several of our sightings these aerial objects seemed to fall in a falling leaf motion or like a disc falling in water. It was not falling in water but only looked like it was. Is the air thicker to a descending unknown or is it made to appear thicker as it descends? Is this the action of a braking system or a natural Phenomenon? Are we even looking at the same air or the air somewhere else, with even a different gravity, though for a limited period actually visible to us here on Earth? It might not be here but it still could be seen from here for a moment? Remember the Astronauts on the Moon leaping around? Was there a difference in gravity? How close do our next dimensions get?

On August nineteen,1887, a strange circular object flew over the city of Marseilles in France. The object was one tenth of the Sun's in diameter and was observed during a Solar Eclipse. Such common nonexistent things as circular flying objects. What genius thought that one up? Considering that this is actually UFO sighting number 155 since 1800, approximately, it was a while ago. In fact the first disc-shaped and described as such flying object was seen to shoot up out of a field during a series of anomalous activities in northwestern Italy in April 1808. This was at Torre Pellice in Torino on April 18,1808. Had anything changed in the previous 79 years? In 1871 and 1883 there were also sightings of strange aerial craft in the sky over Marseilles. Why Marseilles? Why then?

All of these sightings are getting so tedious. Remember that we have not even entered the Flying Saucer or flying disc age yet and we are seeing them almost around every corner. During September and October 1887, the towns of Tywyn and Aberdovey in Gwynedd in Wales were visited by a mass of lights that would at first appear over the Dysinni River estuary. The lights would move in formation and were several colours and would appear every evening. Generally they went out to sea but sometimes they hugged the shore vanishing at high speed in the direction of Aberdovey.

Our Phenomena were everywhere. Travelling faster than the news. In the sky over New Zealand on May 4,1888, something was seen in the sky that had an oval nucleus, streamers with dark bands

coming from it and lines very suggestive of structures. This was no Meteor or balloon. Oh no! Oval shapes! In the sky! When were the first oval shapes seen that were described as ovoid. It was in Madisonville,Kentucky in 1880. Why not trapezoids or inverted cubes? Or rhombuses? Or tetrahedrons? Only discs and ovals and later triangles along with the very occasional oblong.

During February 1897, there were several sightings of an Airship in York, York County, Nebraska. There had been Meteor sightings before this.This was the first sighting of the alleged great 1897 Airship flap. Was this also a Meteor but misidentified? Can witnesses lock their own cultural loadings onto their observations? Meteorite or Airship? We have previously had different witnesses describing an aerial sighting as a flying Serpent with hot breath whilst other witnesses referred to it as the Airship. This was at Crawfordsville and well before the term Airship was part of the vernacular. The great Airship flap of 1897 was just beginning. Which was the first sighting? The Meteorite near Tombstone on January 24,1897, or the Airship above York in mid-February? Were all of the rest of the sightings of April to June 1897, all misidentifications of naturally occurring aerial Phenomena as well? Or was this another type of naturally occurring Phenomena that we initially did not recognise. Were we viewing energy forms that we did not know existed?

On 20th August ,1905, at 1.30 am several individual witnesses including Mr J. A. Jackson ran to the home of Mr W. E. Wilsie and woke him up in Silshee, Imperial County, California, to tell him about a bright light that had appeared in the sky. At first it was a bright light and soon after it assumed the form of an Airship that was seventy feet long with a searchlight in the front end and several other lights behind. The craft seemed to be heading for the witnesses and seemed to be propelled by wings alone and rose and fell as the wings flapped like a giant bird. There were no balloon attachments and that night there was no Moon. Several strange lights were also seen manoeuvring over the Mountains nearby and one group of witnesses stated that it in fact was a titanic white bird when seen at a distance of five miles. How come witnesses rarely agree? At least

here it was seen as an Airship. It is quite amazing how varied the witness reports of the same sightings can be.

On September 2,1905, at Llangollen in Clwyd in Wales during an earthquake a very strange sight was seen in the sky. There was a slow-flying black object in the sky that was ten foot long and appeared web-footed. The creature was travelling at twenty miles per hour and apart from having short wings and four legs resembled a flying pig. The witnesses used fieldglasses to see it as it was two miles up in the atmosphere. As for pigs flying, you yourself can attempt to explain it. Do the witnesses actually see different things when they are all watching the same thing or are they seeing the one thing manifesting in many different ways or are the witnesses actually translating their memories of the event in a manner recognisable to themselves? If any of these questions were the case then how did a host of witnesses either interpret or see a flying piglike creature? Who said that pigs cannot fly? All of the witnesses saw the “flying pig” and described it as such!

There were many sightings of odd lights and Airships in the sky over New Zealand in July and August 1909. For example at Kelso in Otago on August 3,1909, an Airship was seen rising and falling like a bird. Still they came for there were now so many descriptions that they were not possibly just one flying object for there were so many variations in witness descriptions. From thin to broad to torpedo-shaped to Railway-engine like. If we are arriving on another World billions of miles from our own we would not come in a host of different craft merely for observation purposes. Economics, even in Space travel, dictates that the most economical Route and style be chosen meaning that there would be a minimum of craft for especially long trips and that they would tend to look the same, not be as wildly customised as a custom car rally. For if this were the case we are either dealing with a horrendously wealthy civilisation or a very close one or possible witness misinterpretations of the subjects seen. I call them subjects because they are creators of emotional stress thereby changing from objects to subjects and being subjects witnessed under stress then there can be wild disparities in observable differences as the stress itself may alter the

descriptions. But were the observations of the one subject altered by the witnesses own perceptions? Can witnesses alter, either consciously or subconsciously, their own perceptions? Was a technical loading relevant to the current culture loaded onto the observations? Were the witnesses translating the Phenomena into subjects with appropriate cultural and technical loadings for their day so as to make them understandable individually to them? If we remove the cultural and technical trappings what do we have left? We have a moving object, usually luminous, in the sky. No more and no less. Was the actual subject of the sightings descriptionless in itself? Was it so unidentifiable that the observers had to adapt their own recognisance of the Phenomena so as to suit their own cultural, unconscious and conscious needs?

On August 13,1909, several responsible residents of Glen Innes in New South Wales, Australia, saw an object like a balloon moving in a northerly direction. A night glass was obtained and the object was found to be shaped like an inverted top. The lower portion was lighted and as the body revolved a light like a small flashlight kept turning on the land beneath. The upper portion was in darkness and the object kept drifting in a northerly direction. A very odd shaped Will'o' the Wisp? Once again a technical interpretation of possibly something else. Is the culturally and technically loaded subjective interpretation of the Phenomena a natural Human Defence to the unknown? In prior times it was Angels and Demons being seen but now that we have "grown up" it was technical and scientific rational Mumbo Jumbo. The Phenomena were staying the same, unidentified sources, quite often of energy, but the descriptions kept adapting. This would give the impression that they were always one step down from "God" or "Science" but one step up from Humankind even if at times the apparent Technologies visible at the time probably could not fly or perform their apparent allotted tasks even if one could build one of them. It was all appearences. The odds are that nothing was seen that we know of but a lot was subjectively observed and reinterpreted that we could not comprehend. The brain had to quickly reinterpret the witnessing of the Phenomenon so as to make the situation as normal as possible

so as to stop us going completely mad, though at times it is apparent this did not work too well at all.

On October 25,1909, Mrs A. J. Roe, wife of the Manager of Minderoo Station, Australian for ranch, near Onslow in Western Australia saw an aerial object in the sky that was compact like a dirigible balloon but squarer and more like an aeroplane. The Sun shone on it and flashes came from it as though reflected from something revolving or from metal work. Three Station hands also saw the Airship. Our problem is that witnesses state that they have seen things. This is beyond doubt unless the majority of witnesses like being made the laughing stock of their communities. Most people do not. So we have something being seen and we allow for possible misinterpretation of natural events. Granted these might well be a large number of sightings. But our mystery is the duplication of the fantasy if it is a byproduct of imagination or Technological and /or cultural interpretationof the Phenomena. What I mean by this is that possibly there is synchronous duplication of witness statements and descriptions, within relatively narrow definitions, of Phenomena. They are metallic. It was circular. It revolved. It looked like an earthly nonexistent Airship. Everyone suddenly knew what an Airship looked like but none existed for them to have any idea of what they should look like yet within a short time even with the very slow communications media of the time, the same type of Airship or other Phenomenon was seen over a wide area. Are the witnesses drawing on a set number of subconscious images to help identify the Phenomena which are inherent within us like the theory of Jungian symbolism or are the Phenomena capable of producing sensory manifestations, sights, sounds, feelings, that are similar or familiar to the observer? Or is this process a little more complex and involving an evolving range of subconscious images created by our own cultural loading and constantly being updated by the individual witnesses within parameters evolving as Society, culture and technology progresses whenever the sightings are made or not? That there is an evolution of interpretations of Phenomena that otherwise have no descriptive ability in so-called normal terms but have to be adapted by the observer so as to fit in with previous

cultural, Technological and at times spiritual belief systems. To explain Catholics see the Virgin Mary, Hunters see hairy Monsters, Fisherfolk see watermonsters and the scientific amongst us see little men, and big women, from Mars and Venus and possibly elsewhere.

December 1909, around Christmas, was busy in New England in the United States. There were numerous sightings of Airships over places as divergent as Boston in Massachusetts and other places from Marlboro in Middlesex County to Pasque Isle in Dukes County as well as many other places. After this great rush there was nothing, well virtually nothing, in the area until 1965 to 1968 when there was another great flap, though not as big as the 1909 one. Why the explosions of activity? Does this tally with my hypothesis of recurrence and incidentallity? When we allow for substantiation of my findings by Christopher Illert then we can reasonably well say Yes. Are these flaps as they are called in UFO parlance larger openings between dimensions or larger misinterpretations of periodically recurring masses of energy that are as yet unknown? Are the masses of energy part of the interdimensional experience?

At Cova de Iria near Cabeco in Portugal on October 13,1917, seventy thousand people were gathered at the spot where originally three children, Lucia Abadoro, Jacinto and Francisco, had been meeting on the thirteenth of every month for the previous five months after having claimed to have been visited by the Holy Virgin or Madonna. There was a heavy rain falling at the time and the ground was a sea of mud. Many witnesses had still cameras and handcranked movie cameras. It was just after noon and the children were with their parents in front of the tree of the original visitation by the shining being when Lucia gasped and went into a rapturous trance. Lucia saw a female being arrive holding an infant in its arms and declaring herself to be the “Lady of the Rosary”. The Lady declared that the war was going to end soon. This was apparently in reference to World War One. Suddenly the crowd screamed and fell to its knees in the mud. A huge rapidly rotating silver disc plunged down towards them through the clouds and Angelhair or white fibrous filaments fell from the sky. The disc whirled and bobbed

faster and went through a spectrum of colours passing low over the terrified crowd. The revolving wheel did this for ten minutes and appeared to be ready to crash to Earth and crush them all. Its colour was now reddish and bloody and it was so big that it could be seen forty kilometres away. Just when it seemed ready to crush all of the crowd a wave of heat hit them completely drying their rain-soaked and also mud-soaked clothes. Miraculous healings were also said to have taken place. The events then finished. There were hundreds of photographs taken as well as metres of moving film. None show the strange disc but do show the crowd bathed in a radiant light and looking upwards as well as of cameras being aimed Skywards taking pictures. The Major prophecies were never revealed at the time though a minor one of the two other children dying soon after the event did come true. Lucia shut herself up in a convent and hid herself from the World. From hereon this event would be described as the Miracle of Fatima. Now we have masses of witnesses and the one central theme of Fatima as it would be known is that there was no central visible theme. Many of the witnesses disagreed about what they saw and all through the miracle as it was called only the children could see the Hominoid or Virgin at all. To most of the witnesses the lit up sky and the swooping revolving wheel were all they saw and even that was in disagreement. Were the witnesses even now putting their own cultural loading onto an unfathomable event so as to make sense of it? There had been strange cannonlike sounds nearby in Lisbon during an earthquake in 1816 wherein an incredible Meteor appeared in the sky six hours later.The light of Fatima was no Meteor though. It just vanished near ground level after being seen hurtling down from the sky! Now this is becoming a common theme that we have met before.

During August 1920, two aircraft were sent out to look for the missing Schooner “Amelia J” in Bass Strait in Australia. There were lights like rockets seen in the sky at the time. The pilots of the two planes were Major Anderson and Captain W. J. Stutt with his mechanic Sergeant Dalzell. Major Anderson saw Captain Stutt’s plane fly into a large cloud and never come out again. No traces were ever found of the plane or of the missing Schooner.

Carnivorous clouds? Rocket like lights? A disappearance after a disappearance? Is there something special about Bass Strait? In 1881 there had been sightings of a fiery ghost ship here and in 1897 there had been strange Airships seen in the sky. In later sightings in the area there would be abnormal electromagnetic activity as well as well as other disappearances. We are linking electromagnetism with our Phenomena a lot as well.

On February 22,1922, near Hubbell in Thayer County in Nebraska at 5.00 am Mr W. C. Lamb was following strange tracks on the ground when he heard a crackling noise followed by a highpitched noise. He then saw a hovering circular object above him and masking the Stars. Mr Lamb hid. The object was dark and suddenly lit up and landed. A magnificent flying creature appeared and landed like an aircraft and left tracks in the snow. The creature was eight feet tall and came towards Mr Lamb, passed by and then vanished. Out of curiosity Mr Lamb followed the tracks that it left for five miles. Like giant men with wings that leave tracks in the snow? And circular aerial craft? What had Mr Lamb imagined or had he not imagined it as it was to occur again?

There was a second report of a similar creature near Lincoln in Lancaster County in Nebraska as well in February 1922. The witness saw a large circular object land near their home and an eight foot tall being stepped out. Another discshaped object was hovering over the witness at the same time and there were voices coming from it. Eventually the being that had come out of the first craft retreated and vanished after walking right through a barbed wire fence leaving the wire cut as if by a welding torch as well as burning hot. The witness assumed that it was the Devil. The Devil arrived in Nebraska. Odd activity in Nebraska. It is almost as if it were Nebraska's turn as the Phenomena causing or releasing energy or conjunctions moved on. Physical charts I created based on the collected data of the test period 1800 to 1977 indicated several different periodic sine waves oscillating over the Earth's surface relative to time. These might well be connected to the periodicities observed by Mr Illert and based on my data. Theoretically due to the periodic nature of the sine waves we can well hypothesise that the

periodicities may apply equally to forward progression as they are to reading from the data. This implies that we may be able to project where and when the next Phenomenal happenings may be optimally timed and placed to occur, as the periodic waves travel or open or occur along the surface of the Earth. What these may be may be more uncertain. We may merely be at the opening of holes between different dimensions or states and forms of existence. Another postulate may be that we may be individually manifesting Phenomena using the periodic sine waves as a place of origin or a source. This may then rule out multiple independent witnessing of similar Phenomena in the same time period though. It then may be as simple as finding Wormholes. The reason that we do not fall into them all the time is that they appear to move and then to open relative to Time and Space along the paths of the oscillating periodic sine waves. Wherever the Worm turns one could say.

Sometime in 1924 a farmer saw a plane crash into the woods near Gem in Braxton County in West Virginia. Planes were rare then and this one did not have wings, made no noise and was as big as a battleship. A party of men including the local Sheriff searched the woods and found the wreck. Already there were five or six men there in a clearing. They wore black business suits or coveralls made of shiny material and looked Oriental. In fact they were all under five feet tall. They spoke a foreign language and only one spoke English and told the Sheriff that nobody was hurt and that he would call on the Sheriff later and make a full report. One of the witnesses picked up a small souvenir of the 75 foot long object and took it home. At 3.00 am the following morning there was a pounding at his front door. An Army Officer was there who resembled the men in the suits, being of Asiatic appearence. The Officer asked for the souvenir back and the witness gave it to him. A few days later the same witness went back to the crash site and found no traces of anything there at all. Only crushed grass and bushes. This area had already had various big bird attacks and sightings as well as a child being taken. This would be the first of the UFO sightings, and quite Phenomenal ones at that, that would occur here in the future. The Phenomena mutate and change. One day giant birds. The next day

UFOs and their occupants. And possibly even the legendary men in black. It is like Mythologies colliding and being created at the same time.

It is one of the great mysteries of my research in that the Phenomena attempt to duplicate the cultural and Technological expectations of the time. Take 1897 for example. Out of the masses of Airship reports at the time there is one machine that has big cogs and a propellor. It is in the shape of what we assume the Airships of the late Nineteenth Century were meant to look like. We tend to forget that there is no actual Airship of this period, only an assumption based on witness observations, that agrees with the witness's expectations. Namely a large ovoid or blimp with fantastic, for its day, technology on board that flew through the sky with great propellers on its back to move it forward or huge wings with which it lifted itself up. Unfortunately theHuman race has never built an Airship like this with its giant propellers, or its giant wings, even in the heyday of the Airship in the 1930s. Airships indeed do not even need large propellers to move them forward as small ones are quite adequate due to the minimal flying weight of the craft. Nor do they need giant wings which would tend to be a hindrance rather than a help. But here it was, crashed into the ground in Benkelman, Nebraska, in 1884, the forerunner of many more sightings, with its giant propellers and its' lighter than normal metals. And its jellylike pools after the metals dissolved. Like Ectoplasm in an earlier period. Maybe this is Spiritism for the scientific rationalists? This was no misidentified Comet or Meteor orAsteroid. But was it still mis-identified? What had been a huge aerial craft crashing into the ground in 1884 over only a few days dissolved into nothingness, possibly where it had come from initially.

On the same day as a sighting of an odd Airship over Saint Louis on 28th July , 1880, at Louisville in Jefferson County, Kentucky, between 6.00 pm and 7.00 pm, a being like a man was seen in the sky surrounded by strange machinery that the Hominoid was working with its hands and feet. The craft appeared to be ascending and descending under intelligent control. The craft vanished with the cover of darkness. The object had been moving in

many directions as well as ascending and descending at low altitude. The Hominoid also had small wings or fans on his back that he was flapping busily to stay aloft. This one was nothing like a balloon. An amazing observation with the research is how the technology tends to mirror how the observers would have created the observed technology if they were capable at all of creating it. These seem to be blueprints of illusions and dreams come to life. How much of this is true. Are these observations a form of our planet dreaming? Are our witnesses dreaming? Even en masse?

On 28th July ,1880, the same day as Louisville, at Madisonville in Hopkins County, Kentucky, something strange was seen in the sky that had something like a ball at each end. The object sometimes appeared in circular form and then changed to an oval before passing out of sight. Why the constantly changing appearences?

Still in Louisville and late July that same year where there are several reports of a strange Hominoid wandering around that is as agile as a Monkey.The Hominoid had a long nose, pointed ears and long fingers and wore a uniform of shiny material including a long Cape and a metallic helmet. Under the Cape was a large very bright light with which he would scare people, particularly women. The Hominoid even got so familiar as to pull off their clothing while they were stunned. His favourite method of escape was to Spring smoothly over high objects like haystacks or wagons and then vanish on the other side to the bewilderment of those brave enough to persue him. This is like Springheeled Jack in England. The Hominoid confronted the victim, usually an attractive young female, opened his Cape and flashed his light at which time a blue ball of flame usually hit the victim's face. There was no apparent victory other than shock though. In the ensuing confusion he would leap away. A very Springheel Jack type of figure. Was he the strange figure seen pedalling through the sky on 28th July , over Louisville? Had Springheel Jack immigrated from England or had he never been a British citizen to begin with?

During the relatively unknown but large United States West Coast Airship flap of November and December 1896, on the early

evening of November 25,1896, Colonel G. Shaw, a former member of staff of the “Evening Mail” of Stockton, California, was on horseback with a companion, Miss Camille Spooner, when his horse stopped suddenly and gave a snort of terror. They were near Lodi in San Joaquin County in California. They then saw three Hominoids nearly seven feet tall and very thin who looked Human nearby. They did not seem hostile and Shaw attempted to communicate with them. The three Hominoids warbled amongst themselves in a chantlike monotone. They were naked and covered with a natural growth as soft as silk to touch. Shaw touched one. The skin was like velvet. The faces and heads were without hair and the ears were very small. The noses were like polished ivory and the eyes were large and lustrous. They had small mouths with no teeth and small nail-less hands. They had long narrow feet. They were nearly weightless and they tried to lift Shaw. They could not budge him. Then they flashed lights at a nearby bridge where a large Airship was hovering and walked towards the craft using a swaying motion and touching ground only every fifteen feet or so. With a little spring they rose up to the machine, opened a door in the side and vanished. What’s this? A difference to the story?Were they used to a different gravity? Like our Moonwalkers? Were they naked or in skintight clothing? Were they actually there? The witnesses reckon so. All through this book the witnesses reckon so. But how far are we to believe the witnesses? Is all we see actually what we see or only a seeing modified to suit the observer or those being seen?

During the great American Airship Flap of April to July 1897, at 6.00 am on the morning of 19th April, a most unusual event is reported as having occurred at Aurora in Dallas County in Texas. Initially an Airship was seen sailing over the town square, travelling at ten to twelve miles per hour and dropping in altitude. The craft was travelling due north and continued sailing over the public square. Above the north part of the town the Airship suddenly collided with Judge Proctor’s windmill and went to pieces with a terrifically loud explosion that scattered debris over many acres of ground. The windmill, a watertank and the Judge’s flower garden were wrecked. The disfigured remains of the Pilot were found and

they were regarded as being not of this World. Mr T. J. Weems, the U. S. Signal Service Officer and an authority on Astronomy gave the opinion that the Pilot was an inhabitant of Mars. Papers in unknown writing were also found on the Pilot's person. The fragments of the ship resembled a mixture of Aluminium and Silver. The Pilot was buried on 20th April , the following day, in the local Cemetery and the story was published in the "Fort Worth Register" and the "Dallas Times Herald". The grave of the Airship Pilot was visible for many years in the Cemetery. The headstone was of crude rock and later half the grave marker was broken off and is now missing. On the remaining half was an etched design that resembled a large V lying on its side. Inside the Vee were three small circles. It resembled one end of an Airship or a Flying Saucer to some observers. Even the reported death of an Alien along with a grave. This incidentally was the sixth Airship crash reported in the Nineteenth Century, though the first reported fatality. As usual what little evidence there was has disappeared and this was in a period of hundreds of Airship and numerous Airship Hominoid reports.

At 6.00 pm on April 22,1897, Captain James Hooton was the Railroad conductor on the "Iron Mountain Railroad" near Homan near Texarkana in Miller County in Arkansas. Mr Hooton was out hunting when he heard a sound like a locomotive when there should have been none nearby. Then he saw an Airship land in a clearing. There was a mediumsized man on board. The man was wearing sunglasses and tinkering. The witness was dumbfounded as the Hominoid spoke to him saying "Good day, Sir. Good day". Hooton replied " Is this the Airship?". The Hominoid replied "Yes, Sir". Three or four other Hominoids then appeared out of the keel and Hooton saw that the keelwas in two parts. The front was like a knife-edge and the side of the ship bulged towards the middle. Three large wheels were along each side. They became concave as they moved forwards and to Hooton sounded like Westinghouse Airbrakes. Hooton was told that the craft was propelled by the use of condensed air and aeroplanes as the craft's party vanished below. A two inch tube began to spurt air and the three large wheels commenced revolving. The ship rose with a hissing sound and the

aeroplanes suddenly sprang forwards turning the sharp end of the craft Skywards. The ship veered from side to side and the sidewheels revolved so fast that one could barely see the blades. The craft rose into the sky and vanished out of sight. If we tried to build a craft on these specifications it would not fly. It is as if the Phenomena are trying to appear as normal as possible but are strangely subject to misinterpretation in the design stage as they are never quite right or correct for their period. Remember that this is 1897. There are no Airships around let alone Monsters the size of those reported. There is obviously another origin. Even if it is to explain the variety of craft around. The first possible explanation is that the craft are not from very far away at all as there would be too high a cost in sending a myriad of varied craft across the far reaches, or even the near reaches of Space. Any fuel and construction costs would be high irrespective of what type of economic system was in existence. It is cheaper to send one or two craft possibly with the purported ability to disguise themselves. But we have different groups of pilots all indicating different origins. Why was the Earth then, if we allow for the Interstellar theory to exist, so popular in 1896-1897?

This extremely advanced technology was also extremely backward as well if we are to believe some of our correspondents. On April 26,1897, a group of churchgoers at Merkel in Taylor County in Texas saw a most unusual sight. The noticed a heavy object being dragged along by a rope that was literally hanging from the sky. They followed the rope until it trapped itself in the railroadline and looking up saw the dim shape of an Airship. Light was coming from the windows and there was one bright light in front like a locomotive. After ten minutes a man was seen descending the rope. The man was wearing a light blue sailor suit and he stopped when he saw the group of people at the end of the rope. At this moment he cut the rope below him and the Airship sailed off to the northeast. The group of witnesses took the strange object which resembled an anchor to the local blacksmith’s shop where it was put on exhibition. Hundreds of people saw the odd object. This is anchor number three incidentally. There is too much mixing of Technologies here from

falling stones to turbines to giant flaps. It does not seem true and yet it is attested to in many eye-witness reports. Were the Phenomena revealing themselves according to assumptions of the technology of the time so as to hopefully blend in or not to be ridiculed, in any way, so to be quickly forgotten or hopefully not noticed at all? Are we looking at presumptions of what a technology could be instead of perceptions of what a technology was? We have an inference instead of an observation? Or were they deliberately looking absurd so as to consistently discredit any witnesses? If one were to make one's appearence as ridiculous as possible but within certain guidelines of normality then one could get away with almost anything as witnesses would in many cases be too embarrassed or scared, in the case of religious Phenomena and such, to say anything at all.

On June 16,1897, in the sky above Marshall in Harrison County, Texas, a flying cigar with great wings was seen. The Airship had two searchlights and was flying southeast. After a short rest the craft were now suddenly back over Texas.

16th June , was shaping up to be a memorable day. At Ennis in Ellis County in Texas the same flying cigar with great wings was seen in the sky as had been seen at Marshall, Texas, the same day. This too had a pair of searchlights and was travelling southeast. All over Texas.

The same craft was seen heading in the same direction over Beaumont in Jefferson County, Texas, as well as Fort Worth in Tarrant County, also in Texas. Were they looking for their compadre that had met its end over Aurora? That it had taken from 19th April, that year, to get a message to the rescuers and it then took them less than two months to get here? If we are even allowing for technology equivalent to ours then we are looking at a base on the back of the Moon or in a similar orbit. It takes several years to even get to Mars, our closest Neighbour.These craft were suddenly all over Texas and nowhere else. They appeared to be looking for something. They had come from two months away. Not on Earth but not anywhere else that we presently know of. The Route the craft took was to first visit Fort Worth, remember that it is recorded as travelling southeast, passed to the northeast of Ennis and then the

southeast of Marshall and was last seen heading for the Gulf of Mexico southwest of Beaumont. It passed between Ennis and Marshall indicating that it was not travelling too high but not too low either as these two towns are approximately 230 kilometres apart indicating that the craft or whatever it was travelling at an average middle distance from each of 115 kilometres and was still visible. Aurora and Fort Worth are only 36 kilometres apart. Was there an opening in the sky above the area of Fort Worth-Aurora in Texas that craft or Phenomena were entering from with the craft at Aurora having a degree of difficulty in its approach? Are some of our areas entry only or exit only? Had we met a moving exit ramp to an Intergalactic Freeway?

During July 1900, a female witness aged twelve was walking back to her family's farm at Caddwst in Merioneth in Wales. It was dusk. Suddenly something came soaring over her head scaring the daylights out of her. The swooping object looked like an inverted sugarbowl and was fourteen feet by ten feet in size and more round than high. The craft then rose twenty feet to thirty feet and sailed across a meadow before it vanished. The only sound was the whoosh of displaced air. This is our sixth swoop by an unknown aerial Phenomenon even before they were supposed to not exist officially. The third swoop by a flying disc. Remember the Wright brothers did not get off the ground until 1903. We had our first people swooped on in April 1808 by flying discs in Piedmont. Thanks be to whatever there is where-ever he, she, it or they is or are or even aren't that these things don't exist. Remember that this is a catalogue of witnessings, not necessarily of sightings.

On October 18,1927, Mr Richard Sweed, a Schoolteacher, was driving to Yuma in Arizona. Near Bakersfield in Kern County, California, he saw a sixty foot in diameter Airship take off from the ground. It had round holes or windows in it as well as ceramic or metallic protrusions that resembled lenses and were a bluish-grey colour like a metal that had been heated and then cooled off. The machine gave off a whining, humming, wheezing, swooshing noise as it rose at an angle of 45 degrees. At the spot where the machine had been there was now a layer of crystallised sand that resembled

glass. The source of the intense heat needed for this had to have come from above and must have been produced by the Airship. Do these Phenomena lifting off or ascending follow similar micro-periodicities? A sort of Cosmic, possibly interdimensional, timetable of energies or coordinates necessary for the functioning, either intentionally or unintentionally, of the Phenomena. It may well be that the witness provides the identification, with all of its inherent and assumed subjectivity, but that the coordinates indicate where and when relative to each other these micro-periodicities will occur so as to manifest or allow for the manifestation of Phenomena or the opening of interdimensional or inter-reality gateways. As regular and reliable as going to a Railway Station and then to a particular platform to catch a particular train. Wormholes need not necessarily be random. My research indicates that they are periodic and predictable both in time and in Space. We are witnessing energy flares of the type that we possibly might never have comprehended before. That energy has been misinterpreted for generations and clouded with superstition. There is no magic! There is actually only Science waiting to describe and explain the indescribable!

Sometime in 1933 at Discovery Well on the northern edge of the Great Sandy Desert in Western Australia, an Aboriginal woman claimed that her tribe had been frightened off the well when a large shiny egg suddenly came down from out of the sky. It was broad daylight and the egg flew low over them. The egg then landed. Several grey-skinned manlike beings came out of the egg and stunned the woman with an object that one of them was carrying. The woman was then carried into the egg and she was strapped to a shining table and experimented on. No cultures were exempt it seems. What in Aboriginal culture would produce this type of symbolism or is the symbolism Universal? Is it not symbolism then what is it ? If it is preloaded symbolism and Universal then how come it mutates and evolves as we have seen especially with our Technological references? In fact even with our watermonster references as well but we must not rule out other animal Phenomena either, the Jersey Devil and its manifestations being a case in point. This then rules out preloaded symbolism. The symbols then come

from outside and are not inherent. The symbols are loaded in somehow and are not inbuilt or they would have to be to evolve. Are they symbols mutating at all? Or are they real until we know of a better term? This then brings us to questions of reality and its purported existence. Reality by reality or by cultural and assumed loading? Can we separate the two? How do we define reality? Is it by interpretation? If it is by interpretation then why the same or similar interpretations worldwide? Why the same themes with very few variations?

What then of lights in the sky in conjunction with earthquakes? Mysterious lights are seen in the sky and afterwards, before or during, or all of the above, there is a sound like thunder for some time or unexplained aerial lights or both. This shock is so strong that it shakes buildings and can be heard for many miles. The light is so strong that people can see each others faces. There is no scientific connection between lights in the sky and earthquakes! Obviously no one had informed the millions of witnesses of these events or the reports over the years. The aerial lights linger far longer than Meteors as well. Some have been hovering for days. Just ask the population of Saint Louis, Missouri, in 1857. Other Meteorites only hovered in the sky for a few hours. It is a very long flypast even at two hours considering that the average Meteor is gone in an instant or in just a few seconds. The temptation to succumb to unscientific satire is great. We need to see the gaps and twists in logic and mathematics and to see what will fit into them in a logical and sane manner. It is a bit like algebra. We have to divide our Phenomena into their common characteristics or constants and ignore the extraneous variables. We have a luminous source in the sky during what is perceived to be an earthquake. Sometimes there is noise as well. Sometimes we have heat manifested by the light. This gives us an aerial heat and light source. Nothing less. How many times though have we seen strange aerial cannonlike or explosive sounds in connection with earthquakes as well as the logically impossible . Many people in earthquake situations are very well aware of what the normal behaviour of an earthquake is and this is not ordinary behaviour for an earthquake. Once again another

incredible coincidence. The noises, the aerial lights and the earthquakes all coming together. And we find in our research that this type of Phenomenon becomes tediously commonplace instead of exceptionally rare or possibly nonexistent.

At other times we have total confusion. Over Copiapo in Chile in 1868 a giant bird was seen in the sky. To some witnesses the bird was a metallic bird and more like a machine. This was shortly before a series of Major earthquakes and earthquake related Phenomena in the region. We are really starting to mix up our identifiers. It might be alright to mistake a giant bird in the sky for a metallic luminous craft. But when we have earthquake and earthquake light activity in conjunction with it or in a relatively short time before or after then we are starting to see linkages that at first we would have thought impossible. Nothing is necessarily impossible. The appearence of the metallic bird was followed shortly after by a deluge, an earthquake and coincidental lights in the sky. On August 13,1868, in nearby Peru during an earthquake the sky appeared on fire whilst a deluge fell. Cities were flung into the sea which then came back onto the ruins. The sky appeared literally ablaze and people thought that a volcano was erupting where there was none.

Also on that same day, 13th August ,around the bay of Arica in Chile, the sky was ablaze as fields poured over cliffs into the sea during an earthquake. A deluge fell at the same time. What an amazing coincidence.

On 19th August, six days later, in Peru the sky appeared on fire again during an earthquake whilst another deluge fell. This had happened previously on 13th August . And there is no known connection at all between aerial Phenomena and earthquakes. The fire must have been below the cloud cover as well. Otherwise there would be a very great chance that the other incidences of earthquakes occurring with luminous aerial Phenomena as well as other odd Phenomena that I have recorded might then possess some validity. Let me list just a few examples. In Apt, France, in 1803 there was an earthquake preceded by a fall of stone. There were 22 other earthquake Phenomena not including aerial lights in

the sky in the intervening period. The first were in Pinerolo, Italy, in 1808 and there were 24 more events of this type after this. Various examples of both types are listed here. In Granada, Spain, in 1804 there was an earthquake preceded by a dark mist that made day like night. In Pinerolo, Italy, in 1808 there were spontaneous fires occurring during an earthquake as well as strange noises in the sky as well as the sounds of stones falling. This was followed shortly after by the fall of a stone from the sky in Borgo San Domino during an earthquake accompanied by cannonlike noises in the sky. This was during a flap of unusual aerial occurrences over Piedmont in 1808. In Mito, Japan, also in 1808, there was a great luminous Phenomenon seen in the sky during an earthquake. In 1810 Borgo San Domino in Italy had its last encounter with strange aerial noises during earthquakes that had been occurring since 1808. At New Madrid, Missouri, there were cannonlike noises during the Great Earthquake of 1811. At San Juan Capistrano near Los Angeles in 1812 there was a rushing sound coming from the sea shortly before an earthquake. In Lisbon, Portugal, in 1816, there were cannonlike noises coming from the sky during an earthquake followed six hours later by the appearance of a great Meteor. At Comrie in Scotland, also in 1816, there was a large luminous crescent shaped appearance in the sky during an earthquake. The light was seen from Dunkeld to Edinburgh, both many miles away. Comrie is 70 kilometres from Edinburgh and 33 kilometres from Dunkeld. Dunkeld is northeast of Comrie and Edinburgh is southeast. In other words anywhere in between Dunkeld and Edinburgh,74 kilometres, would have seen the strange light which was to the east of Comrie. In Palermo in Sicily in 1817 there was an earthquake preceded by a strange dark mist that made day like night. This is the same as in Granada, in Spain, in 1804. In Inverness, Scotland, there was a fall of hot rain after an earthquake in 1817. In Montreal and other parts of Quebec in Canada in November 1819, there were several earthquakes along with black rain, black mists making the day like night, and strange aerial displays of lights and cannonlike sounds from the sky. This included freak lighting displays. At Naples, Italy, there was a great Meteor seen in the sky during an earthquake in

1821. In 1830 in Kyoto, Japan, an earthquake was preceded the night before by bright lights in the sky. In 1831 the Thuringerwald in Germany hosted the appearance of a great Fireball in the sky before an earthquake. Shinano, in Japan, in 1847 had aerial lights during an earthquake. In the Caucasus in 1856 on two occasions the Sun rose red and there was an earthquake. For something different in Singapore in1861 there was a fall of fish during an earthquake. Unlike Manilla, in the Philipines, in 1863 with its aerial lights during an earthquake. Fort Klamath, Oregon, had an aerial visitor followed by a cloud of smoke coming from Klamath Swamp during a severe earthquake in 1867. In 1868 there were the two Peruvian earthquakes with their attendant aerial lights. Shall we go on? There are even areas that are even more earthquake Phenomena and earthquake light prone than others. Comrie in Scotland could be a book unto itself with the giant aerial crescent of 1816, cannonlike noises from the sky during an earthquake in 1822, a stonefall during an earthquake in 1830, strange skies and black powder falling from it in1837, but no earthquake, the day becoming like night during an earthquake as well as a fall of black powder in 1839, cannonlike noises from the sky in 1840, coloured rain during anearthquake in 1841, the night becoming like day due to intensely bright aerial Phenomena during an earthquake in 1842 and the appearance of a Meteor during an earthquake in 1854. Almost a textbook on earthquake related Phenomena and their types over one small area. In Irkutsk in Russia there was a fall of stone as well as an earthquake in 1824 and this was followed in 1829 by another earthquake and a fall of stone. In 1830 more stone fell in Irkutsk during an earthquake. In 1841 there were three falls of an oilish substance as well as sand and bitumen onto Genoa in Italy from 17th February to February19th. On 18th February there had been a fall of coloured rain during an earthquake. You are right. There probably is no connection at all between earthquakes and aerial or other Phenomena if you remain restricted to traditional Science. But why then is it that many areas that have earthquakes in their histories also have greater incidences of supposedly unnatural Phenomena? Naples in 1818 had a fall of coal from the sky and in

the future would have several other bizarre Falls. Remember in real Space Time every spot on Earth should be equally capable of hosting delusions, apparitions and hallucinations, yet they aren't. Is this the even more bizarre linkage with the luminescent Phenomena both seen and unseen that attends earthquakes? What is the mystery linkage with this previously disregarded earthquake energy? And thus far we had only made it to 1868. What is the linkage between earthquakes, and in particular earthquake zones, and our Phenomena? Is it the piezoelectric surge or energy that acts as a fuel for the visions? Does the piezoelectric surge effect the electromagnetism of the Human brain so as to cause visions and hallucinations similar to schizophrenia? This has been postulated but there is still one problem. There cannot be millions of schizophrenics present at major earthquakes where piezoelectric luminous Phenomena are seen. Hallucinations cannot leave physical trace evidence and cannot be multiply seen. A hallucination is not a mirage or reflection off an inverted air layer. An hallucination is very personal and not very public at all. You cannot share a hallucination!

At times we are even confusing Astronomical Phenomena with earthquakes. On September 5,1868, a great Meteor was seen over Zurich in Switzerland. The great Meteor appeared to be near Jupiter. There was an earthquake and a huge cloud in Peru and Meteors seen in the sky the following day. How could there possibly be a connection between earthquakes and the position of a great Meteor in the same spot in the sky relative to the Earth's surface that we would regard as being near Jupiter?

The same day at Tremont-sur-Saulx, in the Meuse area of Lorraine, France, a great Meteor was also recorded as having been seen in the sky and this Meteor was also recorded as being near Jupiter. Numerous witnesses agreeing on the site of origin of the Phenomena but not on the Phenomenon itself.

A great Meteor seen in the sky over Bergamo in Italy also that same day was also seen near Jupiter. This Meteor too was blazing under or in the direction of Jupiter? How close are we to each other in real Space and real Time that we have patterns of repeated Phenomena that race across the surface of the Earth?

Tremont, Bergamo and Zurich could all be placed on the one great curve over the surface of the Earth. Was the light in the sky travelling in front of Jupiter relative to these three places so that it was only seen from places on the great curve as it progressed either North or South? This would give it the illusion of being in front of Jupiter as it travelled at a low altitude over the Earth.This is similar to the Great Serpent that terrorised Bonham in Texas and Fort Scott and Fort Riley in Kansas on July 5,1873. The Phenomenon was rapidly travelling north. Was the Earth moving relative to it as the site of its occurrence was moving relative to the Earth? Do we have short term as well as long term sites of occurrence relative to the Earth?

Now we are rapidly approaching the Great Charleston Earthquake, or series of them, of 1886. We are in Srinagar in Kashmir on the opposite side of the Earth to Charleston in South Carolina ? Why are we here? Because this might be where the start of the great Charleston Earthquake might actually have been. On 20th August ,1886, there were Fireballs seen in the sky over Srinagar, Kashmir, during an earthquake. We know that there is no scientifically acceptable connection at all between lights being seen in conjunction with earthquakes. And these lights were not described as upward glares like traditional or piezoelectric surges but as Fireballs in the sky. Piezoelectricity is regarded as Earth-energy, easily enough produced one would assume when we rub two rocks together which is precisely what happens in an earthquake when massive potential energy is converted into kinetic or movement energy. But energy should not be producing glaring lights in the sky. Are air masses rubbing together? My God, this could explain lightning! Or does it since new research indicates that lightning coming down usually has a corresponding bolt of lightning coming up from the ground? Which causes which then? Can we even be this deterministic? Do we have micro-earthquakes during Lightning storms wherein the earth is vibrating or rubbing enough at a micro-level to produce an electrical discharge that will come up from the Earth to meet a corresponding electrical discharge on the way down? Not all lighting comes down. Much of it goes up and meets a lightning bolt on the way down. How do they meet? Random chance

would indicate that when shooting electrical discharges into the air en masse the odds of hitting a corresponding lightning bolt coming down would be minimal at least. Therefore there must be a common medium or force at work that ensures that the two bolts meet. This indicates that there must be positive and negative discharges like North and South poles of a magnet that are always attracted to each other and that is how lightning bolts complete themselves. We therefore have an electromagnetic attraction that completes the circuit! We could then infer that the electrical discharge coming down is composed of negative ions or magnetism and that those in the ground are positively charged. On meeting they would complete the circuit, possibly negating the action of the positive magnetism, and would continue the descent to earth. Or does the positive lightning bolt retreat back to earth bringing the linked up negative and descending lightning bolt with it? So many mysteries.

On August 27,1886, seven days after Srinagar, there was a glare like a volcanic eruption over Greece during an earthquake. There was also a thick black cloud over the eastern Mediterranean that assumed a reddish colour. The volcanic glare is more than likely piezoelectric energy discharge but the cloud, and they are not unknown with earthquakes either, is not. Or is it as well? Is the cloud composed of water particles in the air that have been agitated by the same electromagnetic discharge that is occurring in the earth. Remember that water has two boiling or steaming points. Around freezing and at Boiling Point. The sky is generally not at the temperature of Boiling Point therefore our function must be occurring at the lower temperature in the sky of approximately Zero degrees Celsius. So if we are having a strange fog during an Earthquake something in the earth or sky is causing water vapour to become agitated at a cold temperature. If we allow for the agitation to continue we should have a cold plasma energy release. We cannot just have solidity followed by sudden instability of the structure of water without continued destructuring of the water? The water scenario is unique in that we have a reversal of ordinary thermal effecting of solids. The standard procedure is that the solid is agitated by heat to become liquid followed by steam, semi-liquid gas,

followed by gas followed at extremely agitated speeds up to Plasma and then to Quasar Vacuum. With water we have ice which becomes liquid above Freezing Point yet at the same time is agitated into becoming a fog or semi-gaseous state. At only a few degrees above zero our gaseous state is gone and we are left with liquid form only until we reach Boiling Point when once again we have fog, in this case steam or hot fog. Why should water be the exception? Why does it produce cold steam at Freezing point?

Eleven days after Srinagar in Kashmir on August 31,1886, at Charleston in Charleston County, South Carolina, during an earthquake the setting Sun was eclipsed by inky black clouds that caused daynight. There were thousands of witnesses of Fireballs flying around as well as a strange red glare in the sky. If the Fireballs were forms of lightning then there must have been cloud cover. There were also luminous clouds scudding around. This must have all been happening under the cloud cover and there must have been different windspeeds and concurrent different wind directions as well as the luminous clouds which were flying in different directions. As were the Fireballs. Some of the clouds and some of the Fireballs were seen to scud against the wind. The glare might be piezoelectric but were the clouds and Fireballs or were they only present due to the massive piezoelectric discharge? Was the piezoelectric discharge a natural fuel source for unnatural Phenomena? Is it still? There has been speculation that piezoelectric discharge might cause hallucinations similar to schizoid delusions that could well be triggered by electrical impulses in the brain. The only question is what happens when the event leaves physical proof or multiply independent witness reports or both? It may account for some but not for all of the Phenomenal sightings.

Nearby on the same day an occurrence of earthquake lights was happening at Cape Romaine in Berkeley County, South Carolina as well. Soon we would have a cluster of them as well as other supposedly unrelated Phenomena. That night an unusual fall of Meteorites was seen in the sky here during an earthquake.

On October twenty 1886, during an earthquake at Srinagar in Kashmir there were Fireballs seen in the sky. This had previously

happened on 20th August , that same year. Interestingly enough there is only one and a half degrees of difference in latitude between Srinagar and Charleston. Do our Phenomena travel on latitudinal or longitudinal paths only? Do our Phenomena travel on very narrow paths ? In a lot of cases it appears to be “Yes”. Quite often there are very small variations in latitude between our areas of Phenomenal involvement. This indicates that whatever we are meeting or colliding with for want of better terms are also travelling on orbital paths, either from east to west or West to east as in the case of daynight that recently happened over Oshkosh on 20th March , that same year. Most of our Phenomena seem to indicate orbital movements, possibly with the Sun at the centre. Very rarely do they travel from north to south or vice-versa. Meanwhile on the other side of the World nothing unusual was happening? Well, nothing unusual for this particular area at this particular time. Literally all Hell was breaking loose.

During other Charleston earthquakes in this period there were the appearences in the sky of at least fifty Meteors. During other earthquakes there were falls of stones from the sky as well as showers of point-rainfall with no clouds. These events were seen by thousands of witnesses. The connection of earthquakes with Meteors is hard to make but must be more than mere synchronicity, being such a regularly observed Phenomenon in conjunction with earthquakes that one can almost guarantee the co-occurrence of them. Incidentally if the Meteors were actually pure energy such as a luminous form of anti-matter or energy that may not exactly be in our dimension at the time but may only appear to be there, could these Meteors be capable of travelling through the Earth to get to the other side? What is matter if it indeed does not matter? If it was antimatter it would travel through the Earth from Charleston to Srinagar or vice-versa in a very short Space of time. Maybe some of our Phenomenal triggers do this but others have also indicated movement across the surface of the Earth in patterns resembling sine waves of varying durations, all of which incidentally follow regular curves relative to regular periodicities on the Earth’s surface. So we are travelling across the Earth’s surface with occurrences resembling sine waves

when graphed. These occurrences then in some cases travelling in energy wave format would explain why we do not always have them occurring in very straight lines as they pass over the planet. Do they pass over or do they pass through? Do they do both at times? This is a huge question, it may not have only one answer. Is this Cosmic Resonance, music after all is merely the triggering of auditory energy waves, the actual music of the spheres as mentioned in legend? A system of Cosmic vibrations and counter vibrations and possibly even great orchestral chords that tick away to a Universal Metronome in amazingly tight timing. We have indicated before how similar our Phenomena are in basic appearence, no matter where they occur, is the timing of them as equally simple? As I have asked all along is the timing and placement more important than the actual Phenomenon? Are the great curves that we have noticed many of our Phenomena to be seen on parts of greater curves across the face of the Earth where Phenomena can manifest? I believe so!

There were also single blazing Meteors seen in the sky for the duration of many earthquakes. Were the quakes not real earthquakes at all but the changes in ground pressure as the energy waves necessary to create the luminous Phenomena moved through and then burst into the sky as the pressure against them changed? So many questions.

Then we suddenly shift across the Atlantic. On December 17,1896, an earthquake in Worcester in England was preceded by a great Meteoric light in the sky. The light traversed a large part of the afflicted area. It was a severe earthquake and the light was described as a great blaze in the sky that lit up the area like day for a considerable period. There was a series of earthquakes and the Meteor exploded exactly when the greatest of the shocks occurred! More Earthquake Lights? Over Worcester again?

At 5.30 am that same day at Hereford in England there was a large luminous object seen in the sky that traversed a large part of an earthquake afflicted area. This was a Meteor that was so bright and extraordinary that one could pick up a pin off the ground if one were there. Exceptionally bright! Were these really earthquakes caused by Earth movements? Could there be other forces that

appear every now and again that cause the same effect as of the Earth moving? Could these be luminous energy forces striking our planet like a stone hitting a millpond? We inhabit a Universe where we as humans do not see everything around us. There are a multitude of colour spectrums that we cannot see. Are there also other types of wave spectrums that we normally cannot feel as well? Vibrations of feeling are still energy waves bouncing off us so like sound and light there would be masses of different vibratory energy forms as well.

On 12th January 1916, there were flashes of light in the sky before an earthquake in Cincinatti in Hamilton County, Ohio. There was an explosion in the sky during the earthquake. The force was so strong from the aerial explosion that buildings were shaken. This was the first of many sightings of unusual and quite varied Phenomena in the Cincinatti area to come. Had a window suddenly become open? Opening with a bang and not a whimper? How violently do our windows open? Do they at times have to be blown open or are they blown open?

Now we come to another bizarre and even deadly event that may indeed have Astronomical origins as well. On October 8,1871, a fire cyclone appeared from nowhere and razed the town of Peshtigo on Green Bay in Marinette County, Wisconsin, killing one thousand of the two thousand population and destroying four hundred buildings. This all happened in an instant and not a single structure was left standing. The cause of the fire was totally unknown. Witnesses reported a great flame to the west and suddenly countless fiery tongues struck down from the sky with a deafening roar. There were blasts of electric flame as well. Burning buildings were lifted whole into the air before exploding into flame. And what happens when youhave fire from Heaven? You have a cataclysm of unprecedented and deadly proportions. There had been an exceptionally hot Summer. All was indeed very parched. Peshtigo though was only one of many points over many hundreds of miles that appeared to explode into flame at almost exactly the same moment in the states of Wisconsin, Michigan and Illinois. Fires, even huge ones, and I come from a country renowned for its massive

firestorms and even firecyclones, still need time to traverse Space. From surviving witness accounts these fires did not! They just appeared suddenly and flamed down from the Heavens!

At 9.30 pm the same night as Peshtigo, there was a fall of fire onto Manistee in Manistee County, Michigan. Fire was seen to fall from the sky.

This fire from Heaven also fell onto Holland in Ottawa County, Michigan, at the same time as it also fell onto Menkaune in Michigan as well as Williamsville in Livingston County in Michigan as well.

Even as far west as Brown County in Illinois the fire fell at 9.30 pm as it spread over a huge area. This area that was attacked at precisely 9.30 pm stretched from Brown County in Illinois to numerous towns and villages on the shore of Lake Michigan and covered four hundred square miles. The area was swept bare by a whirlwind of flame and at least 750 people died outright, not including those in Peshtigo and one other area. Survivors reported that they heard a terrible roar as a tornado of fire crashed through the forests and the sky burst into flames. The fire did not come from burning trees or other objects but came as a great whirlwind of flame in great clouds from above the tops of the trees which fell upon and totally enveloped everything. Even people in the open were suddenly burnt where nothing burning could have crashed down onto them. It was as if the fire was coming down from the sky. In many cases it was as if there were no visible traces of fire nearby or on many of the corpses, even on huddled masses of people who died together en masse in the open away from any fire. They looked as if they were asleep. Metal objects found on some of the bodies were partially fused or melted yet the bodies were undamaged by the flames or heat. The fire appeared to be dropping down out of the Heavens consuming everything that it touched. Sand was also reported to have fallen. Great balls of fire were seen unrolling and shooting forth in streams. How do we explain the fall of fire from the sky? The sand in the fall might be a clue. Were there any stones? Or rocks? Were we witnessing an horrendous Meteor shower coming blazing down out of the Heavens? Or was it merely just a phenemenally huge and

coincidental series of forest fires during a fall of sand from the sky at exactly 9.30 pm and over a very large area?

The other major fire of note for this night of October 8,1871, was in Chicago, Illinois. Some reports mention a fall of fire from the sky as 3.5 square miles of the city was destroyed by fires which were continuously breaking out! The sky over various portions of the city had an electric-blue or pink glow at times and there was a similar flourescence at ground level. Many witnesses saw something like flame falling out of the air or out of the ground even and lightning fires seemed to have erupted out of nowhere until the city was ablaze. Buildings seemed to explode into flame from their interiors and strange fantastic fires of red, blue and green flames raced along the tops of buildings. Even fireproof materials melted. Near the Railway Station hundreds of tons of stacked Pig Iron melted into one mass though it was nowhere near any burning building capable of generating the necessary amount of heat to do this. Hundreds of people died. What was the origin of the mysterious fire from the sky that consumed major cities as well as towns and villages in Illinois, Wisconsin and Michigan that night? Was Mrs O'Leary's cow kicking sand around as well? Are we living on a totally different planet than scientific consensus would have us believe? It may have to be time to accept the Phenomena that have been swept under the scientific carpet for too long and by accepting them we can then study them in a realistic and hopefully rigorously scientific or at least logical manner. How are these Phenomena all related? Are they related? Is our future survival dependent on what we do with the results of these studies? We are at the Borderlands of New Science that is of the utmost importance to us as a people and a a species!

On 12th November 1902, the densest fall of dust and mud fell from the sky onto most of Australia except for Queensland. This densest of blacknesses was lit up by glares in the sky as if fires were falling from the sky and fires in fact were actually reported to be falling down from the sky! We appear to have hit a Meteoric dust storm accompanied by Fireballs. The Fireballs passed over Victoria in the south of the continent and were seen over Boort in Victoria where fire fell from the sky and set fire to houses which it also did in

Allendale, Wycheproofe in the Mallee, Langdale and Chiltern in Northern Victoria and Deniliquin, just over the border in Southern New South Wales. This was a flight over a very large but geographically narrow area like a giant flight path. There were also reports of dust and mud from the sky indicating that in some areas water vapour or rain may have converted the dust into mud.

That same day there was smoke in the sky over Java in Indonesia that caused daynight during an earthquake and in Kamsagar in Mysore in India a great Meteorite was seen to fall.

On 13th November, there was a rain of dust and mud followed by daynight over Queensland. Fire was also reported to have fallen from the sky as well. November thirteenth was not much different to November twelth except that the Phenomena had moved northeast to Queensland.

That same day there was a massive fall of sulphurous ash onto most of New Zealand.

In Australia things had not quietened down that day either. In the sky above Parramatta in New South Wales there was a Meteoric explosion seen in the sky above the city. The Phenomena were falling northeast of where they started in the Western Districts of Victoria and were now in the eastern half of New South Wales where dust and Fireballs were now falling.

Over Carcoar, also in New South Wales, a Fireball fell and exploded terrifically into the town as red dust fell in Queensland. Ashes were also falling onto Queensland like a light grey fluffy material. This fallof ash then spread over the rest of Australia.

In Tasmania there was a rain of matter from the sky that had lasted two days, from the thirteenth to the fourteenth. Then it was quiet.

On November 18,1902, there was a dustfall onto Murrumburrah in New South Wales during which a large Fireball fell into the Township.

On 19th November, a seismic wave or tidal wave crashed upon the coast of South Australia.

On 20th November ,1902, Sir Charles Todd of the Adelaide Observatory saw a large Fireball moving so slowly that it was

watched for four minutes.

On 21st November, a strange Fireball was seen passing over the Township of Towitta in South Australia. The light was so strong that it illuminated everything like day. The light was the size of the Sun and illuminated several other towns nearby as well. The Phenomenon, which must have been enormous, had been travelling from west to east over a period of two days. This was the second day but even a period of days is far too long for visiting Astronomical events. The orbit of the Earth should have shot out of range or duration in a very short time. Instead the Phenomena stayed around or were so enormous that the entire rest of the World should have been engulfed by them! But it was not thereby indicating that the Phenomena bringing the dust and Fireballs was of very narrow, geographically speaking, incidence, in a path only a few hundred miles wide, and travelling at the speed of the winds, generally three days from Adelaide in South Australia to the eastern Australian seaboard. Dust might be wind propelled but Fireballs generally aren't. Something was moving slowly over the surface of the Earth and it was releasing dust and Fireballs over only the region of southeast Australia and then eastern Australia. Where it came from and where it went to is unknown. It kissed the surface of the Earth whilst passing and was travelling at the same speed as the weather of the Earth before departing. It had lasted six days thus far but it had not departed yet. The following January it would be back and following the same path.

And we go from the huge to the invisible. The only common origin being that both Phenomena came from the sky. On October 2,1875, a man with two partners was trundling a cart along a street in Schaffhausen in Beringen, near Limburg in Germany when his right arm was perforated by an invisible missile that went right through it from front to back. The stricken man had heard a whirring noise but his two partners had seen and heard nothing. The hole was the size of a musket ball but was not the type of wound that a musket or any other conventional weapon of that period could produce. There was also no-one else within musket range. Was it a Micrometeorite? Was it an impossibly fast musket ball of greater

velocity than any known in this period? Did anyone still use muskets in this period? Was it antimatter? Was it anything? Did the event occur at all? Did any of these events occur at all? Remember, all that is in this book is supposed to be nonexistent, probably fantasy and delusion, creations of the mind. That is the perplexing part. If indeed they are creations of the mind then why do they follow particular themes in particular places and particular times so habitually? Do times and places effect minds or effect reality? Or is there a linked effect of and on both? Multiple independent witnesses often having the same delusion or illusion?

On November 23,1886, a man and his three sons were pulling corn in a field near Edina in Knox County in Missouri when suddenly there wasa flash of lightning. The farmer was injured as was one son and the second son was dead. The third son had disappeared. A Micrometeorite? A burst of antimatter? Merely an act of lightning?Or coincidence? There was no lightning storm at the time. Are we discussing energy forms that can travel through the Earth with only slightly less difficulty than when they travel through the air? After all lightning comes up from the ground as often as it comes down from the sky.

Was this imagination? On March 16,1891, two men were suddenly lifted bodily through the air by an unseen force at Wilkes-Barre in Luzerne County, Pennsylvania. Nothing else was effected and the two men were carried a considerable distance.

Was this imagination as well? Only a couple of degrees away as well on that very same day, March 16,1891, at 2.00 am Mr Smith Morehouse and Mr William Owen were walking in Vanderbilt Avenue in Brooklyn, Kings County, New York State, when both men were momentarily blinded by a terrific explosion in the sky. Morehouse’s face was covered with what looked like powderburns and his tongue was pierced by a metallic splinter as an explosion occurred close to his head, momentarily stunning and blinding him. Morehouse’s hat was also pierced in six places. Owen was merely stunned. No other person was within one hundred feet and neither man was carrying weapons. It was the same day as the attack in Wilkes-Barre. Was a Micrometeorite or antimatter responsible for the

two attacks that geographically were quite close together and astronomically at the very same spot? Or was it something else? The two attacks were only 43 seconds apart in latitude and approximately 180 kilometres in distance. These attacks were not imagination.

On October 4,1909, Mrs W. Burns was watching Barefoot children playing on the beach in front of her house at Santa Cruz in Santa Cruz County in California. She then noticed that they were playing and walking and running in a most peculiar manner. Mrs Burns went down to them and asked them why and they replied it was because theair was full of electricity and that hot shot was falling from the clouds.Mrs Burns then noticed a clattering sound from the rooftops and looking in the direction of the grandstand of the Casino ball grounds where she saw little white threads of smoke rising from the roof wherever the little red hot globules struck the damp boards. Every roof in the vicinity showed the same condition. This occurred from 2.00 pm to 4.00 pm with one little boy being burnt on the finger whilst others were burnt on the feet. Mrs burns saved a few of the pellets that were the size of number eight shot and resembled lead. In Santa Cruz, California, Micrometeorites were spitting down from the sky. Was there a connection between the Micrometeorite shower and the Airship sightings that same year? Had natural Phenomena been misinterpreted into technology or were they concordant with each other?

Early in February 1916, in Glassboro in Gloucester County, twenty miles south of Camden, New Jersey, the house of Charles Repp was the recipient of a fusillade of unknown type. The object left occasional holes in windowpanes and the sounds of glass breaking. No projectiles of any type were ever found though and to make holes in glass requires high velocity impact, usually caused by a gun, but these weren’t bullet holes as they were too small. There had been previous similar falls in Cold Harbour, Virginia in 1900 and Brooklyn, New York, on March 16,1891, the same day as two men were lifted bodilyby an unseen force at Wilkes-Barre, Pennsylvania. Were the two events related? Was this a pinpoint Micrometeorite fall? A pinpoint Micrometeorite fall that would recur thereby indicating that

the origin of the fall was travelling relative to the Earth so as to stay in the same spot relatively speaking.

During the Winter of 1927 and 1928 scores of people in Camden, Camden County, New Jersey, were fired upon by a phantom marksman. Bullet holes were found in vehicles but no bullets or projectiles were ever found. There were several dozen of these attacks. Can many of our Phenomena be directly attributed to periodic exceptional Astronomical Phenomena that have been misinterpreted or misidentified? Or are our Phenomena more a part of another periodicity that meshes into the Astronomical periodicity? Being thatone is enmeshed in the other like different cogs in a gearbox or a clockwork motor. I am not discussing astrology here or any other arcane sciences. I am after a scientific rationale for these Phenomena when our own rationale or scientific cultural loading comes to a standstill or enters the land of logical absurdity and is no longer viable, though logical in the extreme, as an explanation. We have noticed a particularity as well as a possible periodicity to Phenomena. By particularity I define the localised recurrence of the same or differing Phenomena to the one specific area. Astronomically speaking a localised area is anywhere in our part of the Solar System as far as Comets, Planets, Asteroids and Oort Cloud fragments go. But these often Astronomical Phenomena hit localised areas that are apparently localised on our planet as if they are in micro-orbits inside larger orbits. We then have to postulate as to whether the cogs of the Universe have much less error in their revolutions and rotations to allow for pinpoint accuracy instead of the general theory in Astronomy that anywhere within one hundred Astronomical units, each unit being the distance from the Earth to the Sun, is good enough. If we allow for Astronomical pinpoint accuracy, the Cosmic machine being actually very finely tuned and run, then it would allow for one of our more obvious Astronomical peculiarities. Why do Meteors quite often return to the same place? The example we can use is the area around Flagstaff, Arizona where the Great Meteor crater sits. What is less well known is the preponderance of other Meteor craters of different ages around the main Meteor crater and the continuing Meteoric bombardment of the

same area. Under normal “loose” Astrophysics Phenomena would not continually hit the same small isolated area repetitively over any period of time. The Phenomena would strike the Earth erratically in an area of noncomputational interference that would be impossible to predict as the Earth moves through Space relative to the Sun, the other planets, the Moon, other outer Solar System bodies and the Galaxies themselves. Allowing for these vast distances we then postulate that there is a field of interference or mess called “noise” that is apparently too confused to interpret as the variables and projected paths involved are too small compared to the great scheme of things to be computational. This theory indicates that no Astronomical Phenomenon can repeatedly strike the Earth at the same place over different times. Around Flagstaff we have many Meteor craters around the main crater. Many of different ages striking the same small area. We might have to allow for computation inside what was originally regarded as “noise” so as to detect minor Cosmic movements and trajectories inside what would be called micro-periodicities. The “noise” could well be composed of a multitude of minor periodic patterns all trying to speak up at the same time. We just have to find their individual voices. We are looking for the soloists when we have always only been looking at the orchestra. There are many individual instruments in the multidimensional orchestra.

In January 1928, many people were fired upon by a phantom marksman in Camden in Camden County in New Jersey. Bullet holes were found in vehicles but no bullets or projectiles were ever found. There were several dozen of these attacks. How do we have a Micrometeorite shower lasting two years onto the one small place? Do we have the micro-Wormholes moving relative to positions and times on the surface of the Earth as we know it? Do they have differing micro-periodicities?

On Feburary,8,1928, Mr William Turnbull, a stockbroker, was sitting at the window of his house in Camden in Camden County in New Jersey when he was sprayed with glass specks. No projectiles were ever found though the window was perforated with tiny holes. Something has to be either very fast and very hot to produce holes in

cold glass. There is no mention of damage to walls or brickwork thereby indicating that the micro-Meteorite shower was the circumference at most of the window. Was it possibly a small shower of miniscule particles travelling at very high speed and with great heat?

Also during February 1928, the Phantom Marksman was still on the loose in Camden as well. The showers continued into February For three months the one small area on the surface of the Earth was bombarded with micrometeoric material. This indicates that relative to the Earth moving through Space the shower paced the Earth at slightly faster velocity than that of the Earth itself, otherwise the Earth would constantly escape it, and relative to the curvature of the Earth as it rotated still managed to hit the one small spot of Camden, New Jersey.Was the Earth hitting the stream of Micrometeorites or the Stream hitting the Earth? Was the spot where Camden is situated driving head on into the very thin Micrometeorite shower? This was at the tail-end of two years of the same birdshot like Phenomena.

Even with disparate Phenomena such as odd animals or birds our Phenomena seems to continue in the same type of patterns as the so-called Meteoric and geologic Phenomena that we have already discussed. We are having greater degrees of incidentallity of Phenomena. Not necessarily the same Phenomena over the long term but a propensity to have an unequal share of Phenomenal events compared to other places over time. Illusion and reality are starting to have a rough time of it as well as each vies for equal place. What about strange creatures on land? Why aren't they normal? We have descriptions of weird dogs attacking animals. Sheep and cattle being found with their jugular veins nipped and the blood sucked out. Later a strange type of dog is shot in a cornfield or somewhere nearby and the killings suddenly stop. Case closed. Normally though dogs butcher their prey and do not make neat surgical nips from which they drain the blood. The “”Devil's Menagerie”” is pretty large but surprisingly not that varied. In fact some areas at times seem more prone to incidences of Phenomena, not only of particular types, than others. The areas remain rather

stable but the Phenomena themselves have a tendency to change though within seemingly rigid guidelines. Quite often the identifier of “dog” is an inferred one as no one is actually sure. It just looked like a “dog”. So we have water and land monsters with very vague identifiers at times. They are creatures being seen and in many cases leaving traces of evidence, such as dead sheep, or odd tracks, and yet we cannot positively identify them. Does the same go for our other animals as well? Do we still have this confusion of identifiers?

What do we do with strange attacks on people or animals or both? What of out of place big birds? In 1838 in Valais, Switzerland, little Marie Delex, five years old, was with her playmates when a big bird swooped down out of the sky and picked up the unfortunate Marie in its talons and carried her away. The giant bird appeared Eagle-like but Eagle’s claws are normally too soft to carry away anything as large as a small child. Two months later Marie’s small corpse was found by a Shepherd half a League away from where she was allegedly taken. The pathetic remains were frightfully mutilated and lying upon a rock. The bird had obviously been feeding. A tragic high Victorian fate for a pre-Victorian event.

What sort of birds are these when Eagles cannot lift anything much larger than a small Lamb? Let alone a little girl. Yet is this the same or similar type of large and unknown bird that over one hundred years later struck another little girl only a short distance away geographically in Sarca in the Appenines of Italy,10.52E,45.52N, in October 1966 when one of these monstrous birds attempted to lift three year old Flavia Vidoli to her doom? Barely eighteen seconds south and approximately three minutes across. Flavia would not even have known of the big bird attack 128 years before in the same region. What other inhabitants are there of the “Devil’s Menagerie”? And this is not the only big bird that I would keep away from the children. They would be well known to be attracted to children at many other times as well.

On 1st February ,1895, Landy Jenkins, ten years old, disappeared in Webster County, West Virginia. Her footprints stopped in the open in the snow and there were no other Human or

animal prints anywhere near her. It seemed as if she was looking up into the sky and walking around and around in a circle whilst looking up. There was nowhere that she could have gone except for upwards. Landy's mother had sent her to the neighbours and a search party found her tracks leaving the path and going into an open field. And then stopping. No traces of her were ever found. There had been reports in the area of a giant bird being seen with a fifteen to eighteen foot wide wingspan and a body the size of a man but this had been laughed off. This was no Micrometeorite! Landy was looking up at something big that was possibly looking down at her and then she disappeared. Shame that whatever it was that was looking at her does not exist according to conventional Science. This was the first in a cluster of unusual bird and as well as UFO and UFO Hominoid sightings in the particular area over the next seventy-two years.

On February 7,1895, still in Webster County, Deputy Sheriff Rube Nihiser and his son were near Owl Head Mountain when they saw a giant Eagle carry off a fawn. They heard strange screams that were not those of any Eagle that they knew of coming from it. The wingspan was fifteen to eighteen feet and the body was as large as a man. Is a fawn the same weight as a small ten year old girl?

Back in Webster County, Virginia, on 12th February,. Mr Peter Swadley, a bearhunter, was assaulted by a giant bird which badly injured him and then to add insult to injury carried off his bearhunting dog. This dog would not have been a Maltese Terrier or Chihuaha we would assume.The bird dug its talons into Peter's back, probably trying to lift him, and the dog made for the bird. The bird ripped open the dog's stomach with one sweep of its claws and then flew off with it. A very big hungry bird that did not like dogs. Not many of our odd creatures do like dogs except as possibly lunch.

Also in February 1895, sheep had been taken from a shed via a hole in the shed roof by a giant bird on the farm of Hans Hardrick in Webster County in West Virginia. Our bird loved sheep. And then was not heard of or seen again. The next cluster of Phenomena in the same area would still be aerial but of a different type. In fact there would be three different types of aerial

Phenomena in the same area at three quite definite and separate times. Where do the Phenomena go in the meantime? Why do they change when they return? Act two, change costumes.

What of other questions? Giant turtles and Serpents and Plesiosaurian Creatures have been seen in the sea and in lakes and also in rivers across the surface of the planet for millennia. Why is it that there is a mass public image of Plesiosaurian creatures in lakes when we Humans are not supposed to have ever seen Plesiosaurs to begin with or even Lakemonsters that could even be interpreted as Plesiosaurians? But the image keeps coming along just by uttering the word Lakemonster. Lakemonster equals Plesiosaur but we only discovered the Plesiosaur in the Nineteenth Century and the Plesiosaur was supposedly extinct since well before man, and woman, first made theirappearence on this planet. This being the case, why then do old rock carvings and mythological and folkloric descriptions quite often mention Plesiosaurian creatures in the water, irrespective of whether it is the sea or a lake? Amazing how whole groups of new species can suddenly appear and then disappear with very little or no continuity. A bit like giant birds and weird animals. Mind you there are exceptions and even they in many cases appear and then disappear often in areas where they cannot hide to begin with. These creatures are often huge and yet cannot be identified as belonging to any particular group of creature. Local fisherfolk who have scoured the waters for generations are repeatedly stumped by the appearence of these things. Yet modern Authorities remote from the occasion state that the simple peasant folk or whatever patronising term they can find for them had merely misidentified something. Wouldn’t the local fisherfolk still have some idea that what they had found was no fish, rare or not? That some other animal, rare that it is, was the interloper, even if at times the descriptions clash completely. Something described as having six paws or arms or wings or built like an armoured Serpent two hundred feet long instantly becomes the rare basking shark. Doesn’t look like it but it will do.

Another problem with strange aquatic creatures appearing en masse is that quite often they are described as belonging to

different types of species completely. I don’t mean different types of species from what is supposedly normal to be seen but different types of species to each other. In some cases one group of witnesses sees a large Plesiosaurian with a small head on a long neck and the usual assorted humps behind, another group sees a gigantic armoured turtle from the age of the Dinosaurs and a third group, even a fourth, will see a huge coiled serpentine creature. All in the same patch of sea or Lake and occasionally River. This happened in Summer,1808, around Rhum and Canna in the sea north of Scotland as only one example. This is too much witness variation yet it continues on from places as varied as the north of Scotland and Loch Ness to the Wild West of America.We have oversights in watermonster descriptions. One group of witnesses will not mention something glaringly obvious or even absent that should have been there. Sometimes other witnesses forgot to mention that the Seaserpent had a mane and paws as well. A significant oversight in anyone’s language. We have lots of oversights. The people of Piedmont in 1808 after all could not see thunderclouds that logically should have been there if it was only stormy weather creating the luminous aerial Phenomena that were reported there. Funny how at Rhum and Canna three totally different species suddenly appear in the one small area at the one small time. Were the witnesses adapting the Phenomenon to suit their own tastes either consciously or unconsciously, was the one Phenomenon visible in a variety of forms or had two oceans intermingled for one interdimensional moment? The concept of seas and lakes washing between dimensions?

If for example the aquatic Monsters are products of absurd imaginings and schizoid visioning then why are there consistent themes in their appearence, as well as their appearences? Why isn't there a multitude of flying, singing, screeching, winged and barbed, vibrantly hued denizens of Hell instead of aquatic light bottomed, darktopped, eel-like, serpentine, Otterlike or Saurian creatures? What has the potentiality to become your worst nightmare or at least could resemble a medieval grimoire instead resembles an exotic, though not really very exciting, eel catalogue. It is this banality that

makes the sightings so credible. We never see any flying Lakemonsters or Seamonsters. If we have not seen it and are not supposed to have seen it why then when we describe watermonsters we invariably think of Plesiosaurs and then possibly Seaserpents? Why Plesiosaurians? They have been extinct since before man was first ever on this planet, haven't they? Quite often you get several Lakemonster reports over the years in the same lake. Mind you Lakemonsters do tend to occur in the same lakes. But what gives the lake the ability to support a Lakemonster that apparently eats nothing, and appears at random. These are generally not wee Beasties but great marine Monsters that are not easy to misplace or forget in a hurry. Are they always here? Is anything always here? Something the size of a house cannot necessarily hide in a shallow reedsoak for ever? But was it ever hiding there at all or did it just appear from there, from over in that direction and then disappear into that direction again? We are gettinga limited variety but a variety indeed even if still within what appear to be preset limits. And yet with this limited variety at times as we shall see later we end up with differing descriptions of these watermonsters even among the same groups of witnesses. Even descriptions as various as the different postulated and theorised types of watermonsters that one can imagine there to be in the one Lake or area of water. Far too many varieties for one area.

Lakemonsters and other movable creatures though should not be part of the equation or theorem that I am developing. They should merely be, if they exist, very rare creatures that Science has overlooked and will one day recognise when we catch a sufficient quantity of them. We have already had reports of the catching of watermonsters or the finding of dead ones but these seem not to have counted in the eyes of Science. The frustrating thing about the Lakemonsters, which we normally assume are abnormal inhabitants of some large bodies of water or nonexistent, is that even with their bulk and appearance as described, they are never there when we need one. They just appear and disappear and quite often they are not witnessed for long periods. The lakes even dry up and the creatures are still nowhere to be seen, such as Lake Elsinore in

California, but as soon as the water goes back in the Lakemonster makes a reappearance. Granted, they could change lakes but we rarely if ever see them in other lakes that in local mythology are designated as Monster Free though we do spot them wandering across land in the dead of night. There should be breeding groups. There should be fish depletion, shoreside scarring and matting as the creatures are reported to be seen basking. But very few groups have been seen. It is the basic principle of biology, that apart from a very few single cell exceptions, you need at least two creatures to mate so as to procreate so as to create successful longterm breeding communities or relationships. And if there are groups or pods then we should statistically have even greater chances of seeing them. We only see them at random. The question then becomes where are they the rest of the time and do they only visit us occasionally or accidentally? Is there another Earth with a different Zoology that occasionally bumps into our own? Heaven is just three inches further than your outstretched finger according to the old saying. It might be the same distance for Hell as well.

The Seamonsters also have almost boringly familiar descriptions. Though these are all errata as the old scholars used to say there is now a boring familiarity starting to appear in them, no matter what type of Phenomena they are. These previously disregarded one-offs are indeed quite numerous and quite often belonging to tediously similar groupings. Repeating the descriptions of many of them ad nauseum would drive anyone to distraction. The important thing to remember here is that there appears to be a higher probability of Phenomena occurring based on reported incidences and there appears to be a propensity for Phenomena to cluster at times and places even when they appear unrelated. The common themes seem to be that there are explosions of Phenomenal activity at particular places for particular periods irrespective of the actual Phenomena. Then it stops again or ceases to be reported. The patterns seem to indicate that the Phenomena actually cease in that locale for good or for limited periods and in many cases do not relate to population densities at all. Are people in lesser populated areas more prone to delusions and hallucinations

or are they less distracted by greater day to day ephemera around them so as to notice erratic phenomena more easily?We have found that this is an invalid proposition as the number of Phenomenal sightings around the Great Glen of Scotland, not one of the greatest populated areas of our planet, and that of London, are very similar.

Do even such regulars as Nessy belong to our Interdimensional Visitors Club? In 1880 Mr Duncan McDonald was diving on a sunken ship near the mouth of the Caledonian Canal near Fort Augustus, at the southern end of Loch Ness. Soon after being lowered into the water he sent up a distress signal to be immediately pulled out. Duncan's face was as white as chalk and he was trembling so violently that he could not speak. When he had recovered his senses enough to speak he stated that he saw a large unknown animal lying on a shelf of rock where the wreck had gone down. It was an odd looking Beastie that looked like a huge frog! There seem to be unwritten rules that state that Lakemonsters must always resemble Lakemonsters. But so manyvarieties in the one Loch? And this not the only report of the froglikeone.

Still in Loch Ness and still in 1880. Mr Alexander MacDonald, a Mason at Abriachan Pier saw a Lakemonster playing on the Loch early one morning. Mr MacDonald travelled daily by steamer between Abriachan Pier and Inverness. He saw the Lakemonster many times and called it the "Salamander". The Captain and crew of the steamer also saw the Lakemonster and described it as a furry animal with legs and not an amphibian or a Salamander. This is not the giant frog of the previous report. Not matter how many times we report them there are quite often subtle and sometimes even striking differences in descriptions.

What about the same creature being sighted but a few problems still occurring with what actually was seen? Mr Roderick Matheson, owner of the steamer "Bessie" often went through the Caledonian Canal where he saw an enormous eel with a neck like a horse and a mane as well. Now it's an eel? Again and again and again there are reports of sightings but so often of different things and yet these different things all seem to belong to familiar groupings of the unknown. We still know them though we are never meant to

have seen them. Does the Human brain alter the perception of the Phenomena to fit into its own view of the cosmos?

1880 seemed to be one huge year for sightings of the Loch Ness Monster. Near Drumnadrochit Mr E. Bright was walking with a cousin when the Lakemonster emerged from the woods and waddled to the waters edge on four legs. The body was grey and it had a long neck and a small head that looked like an elephant's trunk. The Beastie left a tremendous wash when it entered the water. Several two pronged footprints were found as well leading to the Loch. Is there a whole new Zoology with many variations under the brooding surface of the Loch or is this a witnessing Phenomena so as to normalise the event thereby making it easier for the brain and the witness to cope? Or is it that when the portals between dimensions open then we can expect anything? If this is the case then our witnesses are still adapting the Phenomena sightings for the same reasons either consciously or unconsciously? The only problem with witness variation of sightings is where physical traces are left of the actual Phenomena or where there are multiple and multiple independent witness sightings. Yet as we shall see there will even be variations between witnesses in single groups about what was seen and even if anything was seen at all. Is it all ultimately up to the observer or is it a little bit of each?

The last of several Loch Ness sighting for 1880 was of a Monster seen in the Loch that had a long neck topped by a small head as well as a very bulky and heavy body. Only one out of these four sightings is the usual Plesiosaurian type. If it is a lone Plesiosaur and it then looks like a Plesiosaur then why don't the other witnesses describe it as a Plesiosaur? Are we having trouble with our picture?

Hang on, the Loch Ness monster sightings were not supposed to start until the 1930s, though there is an odd carved stone depicting a medieval saint and the monster, but we can disregard this as well.

During 1927 a witness was camping on the Home Farm of Loch Ness in the early morning. He heard a noise like splashing and snorting in the river and looking out of his tent he saw what appeared

to be a large seal playing on the surface with a fish in its mouth. The creature had a flat head as well as a body of great size. This time Nessy looks seal-like. Once again we have evolving descriptions as has happened with other Phenomena like the Jersey Devil. We have a long-term manifestation but at times totally different descriptions of the same identifiable manifestation. We know that it is the Loch Ness Monster but it is different. We cannot have a multitude of different Monsters in the one Loch no matter how large the Loch. They have to eat so the food source has to be larger. Due to greater numbers they would be more obvious. They would have to breed to continue on. They would require territory like any animal that is not a herd or group animal, and sometimes these require territory as well. We disallow the existence of one creature in the Loch, it must be immortal if it is in fact one, for you still need two to breed and it has even been described as a protozoan or even as a giant slug. The question then becomes do we have different animals sharing the Loch or one type of Phenomenon manifesting itself and being viewed in a variety of forms? Are these forms the product of the observer or of the Phenomenon? Or is it something far simpler but more difficult to comprehend at the same time? Is the manifestation of the Phenomenon a combination of both?

Is it a giant slug?

One evening during July 1930, Mr Ian Milne and his friends, a party of anglers, saw a Lakemonster surface in Dores Bay in Loch Ness. The creature made a splash of spray and moved in semi-circles before sinking. It was 22 feet long and had two to three shallow humps and seemed to move in an undulating motion like a gigantic snake. This one resembles a giant snake or remember that the theory is that we have a Lakemonster in the lake that generally resembles a Plesiosaur. An 1872 description calls it a great log on the surface. An 1879 description refers to it as a longnecked small-headed creature that waddled on land. An 1880 description by a diver refers to it as a Beastie that resembled a huge frog. Also in 1880 it was referred to as the Salamander, a lizardlike creature, and the Captain and crew of a steamer regarded it as a giant furry animal with legs and not an amphibian. Another sighting in 1880 regarded it

as an enormous eel with a neck like a horse and a mane. A group sighting also from 1880refers to is as long necked, small headed and resembling an elephant. In 1889 it was seen as a very fast Serpent racing through the water. In 1912 a group of witnesses saw a humpbacked longneck with long legs wading into the water. In 1919 it was seen as a cross between a camel and an elephant and had a long neck. In 1923 it resembled a cross between a frog and a Hippopotamus with webbed feet, short legsand its belly trailing on the ground. In 1927 it resembled a large seal with a flat head and a body of great size. The majority of sightings are different. Why is this so? There cannot be a large population of several types of Lakemonsters as more sightings of each type of watermonster would be reported just due to greater numbers and larger foraging territories. There would hardly be a fish alive and the shore would be constantly trampled.

Even some American lakes have them. In 1930 at Campbell Lake in Campbell County in South Dakota, a strange creature was reported to be coming out of the lake and catching and killing sheep. The creature was supposed to look like a dragon and was huge. Interestingly enough the bones of a Mosasaur, extinct for 130 million years, were found on the lake shore. These bones were fresh though. Was he the last of the Mosasaurs or one of several still in the lake? Whatever it was it did not know that it was meant to be extinct. Huge tracks were seen in the mud leading to the lake by a farmer who saw a giant fourlegged dragon like creature. From 1930 to 1934 there were Lakemonster reports and strange animal attacks on sheep around Campbell Lake. Then they stopped again. Once again the amazing appearing and then disappearing Phenomena. Are our creatures a little like stranded survivors of shipwrecks or abandonings? Or are they just lost? Somehow getting through microwormholes unintentionally? Unlike others we may be seeing?

As well in 1934 at Campbell Lake in Campbell County in South Dakota a farmer on his tractor was forced off the road by a giant fourlegged dragonlike creature. The farmers digestive system was severely upset by this. Mine would be too! Sheep and small animals were found to have disappeared around the lake for a few

years previously and strange footprints had been found leading into it. Was it ready for fighting or mating? Was there or is there a dragon in Campbell Lake?In 1930 the remains of an extinct Mosasaur were found on the edge ofthe lake. They were fresh. Were there still other Mosasaurs still alivein the lake? Or just visiting?

In 1934 a boy named Donald Neff discovered the bones of a Mosasaur, extinct for 130 million years, on the side of the Elk River in Meade County in South Dakota. These bones were not 130 million years old though but quite recent. Haven't we met fresh Mosasaurs before? The fresh remains of a Mosasaur were found on the banks of Campbell Lake nearby in South Dakota in 1930. If two sets of remains have been found so close to each other in such a short time span then we have to allow for time windows of opportunity for areas.This is especially so when we have an area with no history of Phenomena, suddenly erupting into Phenomena, and we know that Phenomena can leave physical traces at times, and then the Phenomena stop again with no further history. The Elk River and Campbell Lake are only approximately 150 miles apart. Was it one long distance travelling Mosasaur? No, there were two bodies.

During Summer,1921, there were numerous reports of the Tatzelwurm around Rauris in Austria. This mythical Worm is a light brown colour and has three-toed feet and a mouth full of sharp teeth as well as a forked tongue. The creature is on average only 2.5 feet long but can leap twenty-five feet at a height of nine feet towards witnesses according to one witness who was attacked by it and fled. The Tatzelwurm is also called the Springworm and is believed to be a variety of aggressive hole-dwelling Lizard that lives in the Swiss, Bavarian and Austrian Alps. It is also called the Worm with feet and attacks cattle. Some have been reported as being as short as eighteen inches whilst others were up to three feet long. The creature has a cylindrical shape with two or four short stubby legs and a blunt and heavy head. How does a stubby footed thing leap? Does it recoil its body like a snake? Is it built like a Spring? Does it just Spring in and out of our reality? Yes, we could just say that these creatures are just little-known earthly creatures that we rarely see let alone have the opportunity to study. That they appear and dwell all

over the planet. All part of a hidden Biologica, going about their own normal day to day affairs. Like British Pumas of which one has been caught. This was by Ted Noble in a trap in his Cannich, Invernesshire, farm on October 29, 1980. The Puma was around six years old. How did it get there? If this be the case then how and why did the reported occurrences of even these living Phenomena form patterns of peak and ebb periodicity as evidenced in Mr Illert's exponential projection based on my data? If they are all day to day random events then they cannot in themselves form parts of a large periodic pattern. If this were to be the case then all other forms of activity, namely life, on our planet, would also form patterns of periodicity. Do they? If so, then we can say goodbye to Chaos theory as it would keep reverting to ever different but regular periodicities. Random events should not be capable of forming patterns unless they are not random to begin with or end with as well. Once again we need to listen to the individual instruments in what is normally regarded as "noise". All of my data are "noise". The patterns of occurrence that they form are also defined as "noise" as they are apparently too hard to define or isolate. But that is like a clockmaker only making hour hands on clocks or watches. We can do better. We can isolate the individual units and periodicities inside the "noise".

In July 1924, a Police Patrolman in West Orange in Essex County in New Jersey rang in after seeing an unknown type of animal with the head of a Deer, running like a rabbit and with flaming red eyes. The creature had been seen by Mrs Clyde Vincent and others initially and independently whilst picnicking and it had jumped over her and her group. Was this the Jersey Devil? The Jersey Devil has quite a few differing incarnations in a multitude of forms from Dinosaurian and leatherwinged to kangaroolike but aggressive to flaming eyed deerheaded rabbit running creatures. We could put it all down to delusion if it were not for the fact that different witnesses refer to the same descriptions at that particular time. The place is the same. The date is different and we find the Phenomena then become, in some cases, different as well though still multiply independently witnessed.

How different are other anomalous animals such as the fabled big cats? In the United States near the town of Russellville, Logan County, Kentucky, in 1823, two marksmen as they were described out of a group of four witnesses pumped twelve rounds of gunfire into a brindle coloured Tiger at a distance of fifty yards. None of these hits seemed to effect the tiger at all. This unusual kitten had unusually large eyes, a most terrific front to the body, a furious look and an appalling brow. I would not be happy too if people were shooting at me. This look and that fact that the tiger stood its ground frightened two of the unarmed witnesses who were so terrified that they fled. The tiger itself eventually fled with the twelth round fired. The North American Cougar, Puma and Mountainlion, all being the same animal, is tawny and has a Plain coat with no decoration. No Tabby markings here. The Puma also tends to die when shot with twelve rounds of ammunition unless it can run away first. It does not tend to stay around to be shot at. It is too smart for that. This is the first of our unexplained big cats that do not resemble or behave like ordinary cats.And twelve shots should have scared any cat off, even from the primitive weapons of the period. We will eventually find that many conventional weapons do not act conventionally when used on our particular stray cats and demonic dogs or is it that the animals do not react in the conventional way to the weapons. Is it a question of recognition? Who isn't recognising what?

In June 1945, a woman sitting with a baby in a shack in Abesville in Stone County, Missouri, heard a scratching noise at her front door. The woman opened the door and a huge catlike Beast was standing upright there and staring at her. It had a long tail and big teeth. The woman slammed the door shut and the big cat attempted to break in for a few minutes. The creature returned the following night and several neighbours saw it. One of the neighbours fired a gun at it with little effect. Upright standing cats? Catmen? Werejaguars? Is there a more bizarre reasoning behind many myths than we at first wish to acknowledge? Are we looking at a whole new Zoologica as well as a whole new Astronomica? Do we have to rewrite much of everything?Are there valid reasons for the sightings of whole genera of strange and unusual animals? That they actually,

or at least in parts, exist? Existence being a somewhat nebulous quality though in their connection. Let us say that they were more apparent in their physicallity to the observers. Whether this was for a minute or a day is unimportant at the moment. They were seen, in a variety of recognisable forms, the majority clearly belonging to various definite groups, and many times they were either multiply witnessed and/or left physical trace Phenomena that was quantifiable, namely could be touched or recorded. They left behind traces of the unknown. Maybe we need to realise that the unknown is not that unknown after all and is quite often already here but not being recognised. After we lift off the thin veneer of normalisation off the Phenomena we still have over five thousand reports over one hundred and seventy-seven years that are beyond repudiation in their entirety.

In late June and still in Abesville after many sightings of a huge catlike creature that occasionally walked erect Mr Warren was driving a truck when he saw a Pantherlike creature that sprang at his truck crashing against it several times. The big cat was trying to get in. This was no ordinary Panther. We have multiple witness sightings including trace evidence, damage to trucks, dwellings and probably witnesses' mental state and yet one thing is even more mysterious than the reports. The giant Abesville cat had never been seen before this rush of sightings and was never reported again. Quite often nothing is ever reported outof the ordinary before a rush of events or after it. There is no approach or onset to the Phenomena. Now you see them and now you don't. Almost as if they had never actually been there. Only the witness reports refute this. For a limited duration of time only and only over a very specific area or place we get flooded with sightings. Suddenly we open into the unknown and more than likely it opens onto us. Rarely is this permanent though there are rare exceptions that may require a slightly differing explanation. Let us put it a little differently. Now you see this form of the Phenomenon, now you don't. Later you might see another form of the Phenomenon if it is witnessed at all. Or if it reappears. It has to reappear to be witnessed. It has to be seen again. Some areas continue opening up can we say to Phenomena over long periods,

sometimes of smaller periods, whilst for others it is once only. No coming, no going. No passage or evolution. We do not see them approaching or departing whether in time or in Space. Suddenly they are here and equally as suddenly they are gone. And many times they look like they should even if they actually don't exist.

Are there connections between what appear to be totally different and totally unrelated Phenomena? We have met Lakemonsters and vast differences in witness descriptions. What then about Hairy Hominoids such as Bigfoot and his kind where there is very little description variation. Let us visit Gallipolis in Gallia County, Ohio. A name that would come back to visit us much, much later on numerous occasions.Out of our small sample so far we are still having too high a return rate for probability. Anyway, read on. Sometime during January 1869, a man and his daughter were driving in a carriage when a Hairy Hominoid appeared out of nowhere and pulled the man from the carriage and pushed him to the ground. The daughter repelled the Hairy Hominoid and caused it to retreat when she threw rocks at it, one of which hit it on the head. Now the Hairy Hominoids are gettingrestive. This was Ohio's first and he was certainly a memorable one. The score up to 1869 for sightings. New South Wales, Australia, at Sydney-1800 and 1822, Bells Mountain-1844, Quirindi-1844, on the banks of the Cordeaux River near Wollongong-1865. New York State, near Ellisburgh-1818. The Himalayas and Nepal-1820 and 1832. Arkansas, namely Saint Francis County-1834, Poinsett County-1834, Greene County-1834 and 1851. Fouke in Miller County in1856. Idaho, Salmon River-1842. Berezovo, Siberia, in 1845 where a Hairy Hominoid was killed. Victoria, Australia, at Philip Island-1849. Louisiana, Caddo County-1856. British Columbia, at Yale-1864. Kansas, Crawford County-1869. Ohio, Gallia County, at Gallipolis-1869. In the 1960s there would be a Major flareup of UFO and Gargoyle reports here. There are still many more of these illusions to come clambering out of the woods yet. This was the reported total up until 1869. How many were unreported let alone never seen?

On a rainy July night in 1901 three coon Hunters, Milton Brint, his brother Taylor Brint and Tom Lukens were in Stewart's

Woods outside of Pennsbury Township in Chester County, Pennsylvania. Suddenly their hunting dogs fell silent and virtually flew out of the woods with their tails between their legs, whining and growling in terror before cowering in a huddled heap near their masters. Eventually the dogs led their masters to a cedar tree where nothing could be seen. All that could be noticed was an odd low dismal sound coming from the top of the tree. Then the tree began to shake as if something was climbing down it towards the ground. Whatever was climbing down must have tripped for in the next instant it came tumbling down out of the tree. At the same time the bullseye lamps were extinguished as a creature with the head and neck of a man and the body of a Beast came down out of the branches. The Hunters fled and the dogs returned home half-starving one week later.

In July 1901, Lewis Brooks and Jack Murphy were riding in a wagon at night near Pennsbury Township in Chester County, Pennsylvania when something with a manlike head and an animal-like body crossed the road directly in front of them. The creature walked on all fours and the witnesses saw it pass directly through a fence as if it was not there. Brooks emptied a revolver into it, or so he thought, but with no effect. You never hear or see one and suddenly it seems as if they are everywhere and then they're gone again. Where is the consistency? The only constant is the place at different times and even the times aregetting to seem familiar. Now you see them and now you don't. We keep getting weirdness to our Phenomena. That is what is often different.

The only things that are unusual about the next two sightings is the coincidence of the subjects of the Phenomena rather than the phenomenon itself. On February nineteen,1888, in Colchester, they're never far away are they, the remains of an old Soldier were found in a hayloft. The body had been consumed by great heat but the hay had not even been singed. The old man had been sleeping off a bout of drunkenness. You are in Colchester in England which has had more than its fair share of weird happenings over the years. In 1869 there had been earthquakes along with cannonlike noises

from the Sky and it was the earthquake light capital of England in 1884.

Also in February 1888, in Constitution Street in Aberdeen, Scotland, the remains of another old pensioned off Soldier were also found in a hayloft. He had been resting on a beam of timber and had been incinerated at temperatures high enough to make bricks. The floor under him had been burnt away but the bales of hay that surrounded him were unscorched. No fire was seen and no screams heard and from the preserved features of the face no pain was felt. It was as if a bolt of heat from nowhere had struck him. Both hands and the right foot had been burnt off and fallen through the floor into the stables below. The features of the face were represented by a greasy cinder retaining the cast of the features. The case was investigated by DoctorMackenzie Booth. February 1888 was not a good month for old alcoholic Soldiers in the United Kingdom, neither in Colchester or Aberdeen. If we allow for synchronous patterning to several of our spontaneous combustion reports the shorter odds are that the two consumptions by fire probably happened on the same day. If we refer to 1938, April seventh, particularly in connection with the Irish Sea, Upton-by Chester in England and Nijmegan in Holland this will be quite obvious. Patterns keep turning up whether we want to believe in them or not.

We have had some very unusual humanlike visitors as well. In October 1837, several witnesses in Thameside, London, in England, saw a Hominoid wearing a cloak as well as a tight-fitting one piece garment over the body. There was also a transparent globe over the head as well. Not an ordinary Gentleman he was described as having a pair of burning eyes, a prominent nose, bony fingers like claws and the pointed ears of an animal. The odd Hominoid was also seen at times with a strange type of lamp strapped to his chest and was seen around the area. Where this strange traveller had come from who knows. The locals would eventually call him Springheeled Jack. Even he would keep returning. London,0 West 51 North and 0 East 51 North, had 163 reported Phenomenal events occuring over a period of 177 years. This is the highest incidence of Phenomenal reports in the World.

We could probably blame it on population density. The second highest area was four West,57 North, around Loch Ness with very low population densities at 147 reports. The rest of our very highreadings are in mixed areas of population densities. Springheeled Jack would appear and disappear on several occasions. We would meet him again as well as on the other side of the Atlantic Ocean.

The variety of sightings seemed incredibly varied until we looked closely at it. Quite often they are the same thing. In the following example it is now October 3,1843, and Mr Charles Cooper as well as another individual witness six miles away, near Warwick in County Wicklow in Ireland saw a strange cloud as white as snow in the sky. Three perfectly white Human beings were standing under it and seemed to be moaning. There was a rumbling sound in the sky at the same time. Two witnesses. One Phenomenon. Anyone for whingeing Angels? Shared hallucinations? As far as we know though it is impossible for two separate people at two slightly distant locations to have the same hallucination. Something had to be seen, the differences if any being in the interpretation by the witness. We have a site of observation, a shared time and an observation no matter how bizarre. There is now a degree of tangibility to the event that removes it from schizoid delusions and other forms of hallucination. It is a shared sighting that cannot be a mirage or hallucination. What was it then?

Is a shared illusion still an illusion or through being shared by others a reality? Especially when that reality leaves tangible evidence of its passing. What we are dealing with here in parts is possibly the passing of illusions that leave tangible evidence. Where does the illusion stop and the tangibility begin? Is there a fine line or a blurring or a transition? Where and when does the illusion begin to be a reality and what process might bring this new reality into being? All we catalogue so far are dreams, fantasies and sometimes nightmares that have become multiply witnessed or left tangible remains. It is like observing mathematics and after removing the dross finding the mechanical parts that are the only real and true

parts of the equation. The rest might still be all illusion. Or sugarcoating.

Have we actually seen our Phenomenal objects in States that might not exactly appear solid and three dimensional? Over London, England, on March 29,1845, a stationary orange object like a luminous mist supported by four bright lights like Stars was seen hovering for a considerable period in the sky. Meteors, repeat after me, are not stationary. Nor do they normally have four heads or bright lights on them. Neither do balloons. When something is misty can we say that it is still in a process of undergoing transformation from one form of matter to another such as gas to liquid or liquid to solid? Remember, water steams twice. Once at Zero Celsius and again at Boiling Point. Does matter alter as we enter and leave the Interdimensional Wormholes?

Sometimes we are find it hard to differentiate various Phenomena. We even have many cases of witnesses being unable to agree on descriptions ofPhenomena. Is it a bird or is it a plane and it is definitely not Superman. Sometime during April 1868, at 5.00 pm a group of miners at Copiapo in the Atacama region of Chile saw a gigantic bird in the sky. The miners were waiting for supper after work and saw thebig bird fly in from the direction of Ternera. The bird flew rapidly in a dead straight line from northwest to the southeast and had immense wings, grey plumage and eyes like burning coals. At the same time though it appeared to be covered with strange bristles all over its body and made metallic noises when it turned or moved. Was it a bird or a machine that looked like a bird? The body was elongated like a Serpent and some witnesses stated that it had brilliant scales which clashed together with a metallic sound when it moved its wings. Sounds more like an album cover for Metallika or any other heavy rock group, not the aerial sighting of an unknown Phenomenon. Was it a dragon? But then they do not exist, and neither does anything else that I have described thus far and will continue describing to the very end of this work.

The Copiapo creature or machine returned as well. Back in Copiapo, Chile, which we had only visited two months before, an aerial construction emmitting light was seen in the sky during July

1868. The construction was making obvious metallic noises as well. If this was a machine then whose machine was it as no one that we know of on Earth at the time could build such a thing. Do we have to look elsewhere? We were still experimenting with balloons. The Metallika bird was back again.

Now we meet our confusion about animal or machine again. A sort of Celestial animal, vegetable or mineral but with an uncertain outcome. On July 5,1873, a man living about five miles from Bonham in Fannin County, Texas, saw something like an enormous Serpent floating over his farm. Had the Ratibor and Rybnik red objects seen earlier in 1873 then flown over North America to release the serpents of Hell themselves?

Later the same morning as the man witnessing the enormous aerial Serpent, workers in a cotton field near Bonham in Texas were terrified by a shiny serpentine object that swooped down out of the sky again and again. This scared the horses so much that one team threw their driver and he was crushed under the careening wagon wheels. Had the Bonham aerial Serpent arrived from near Mars or only a spot that seemed near to the patch of the sky that Mars was occupying at the time? Meteors don't swoop!

That the same morning at Fort Scott in Bourbon County, Kansas, all of the inhabitants of the Fort-Township saw a huge silver Serpent flying through the sky about halfway above the horizon. The shape of the aerial object was that of an apparently perfect huge Serpent. Was this the same flying Serpent that had terrorized Bonham, Texas, that the same morning? And then flown to Fort Scott? Followed by Fort Riley?

Also in Kansas, that the same morning, at Fort Riley in Geary County, the assembled troops on the parade ground saw a huge silvery Serpent that repeatedly swooped down out of the sky onto the parade ground causing such chaos that the parade had to be abandoned. This was approximately one hour after the strange happening at Bonham that caused one death. Whatever was the silver Serpent agitated about, or was it braking very hard as it reversed its thrust or its dive? How would you feel if you suddenly came crashing down towards another reality? I would put on the

anchors myself. Just because we have not mastered the art of interdimensional travel does not mean that others haven't! That is if interdimensional travel indeed exists or is possible. And others might not have mastered it yet either. They were still trying. But there has to be an origin or starting off point for many of the Phenomena and it usually does not appear to be where they are first sighted.

On September 4,1891, a most unusual sighting was made above Crawfordsville in Montgomery County, Indiana. A group of witnesses described a living creature like a white Serpent flying in the sky that was twenty feet long by eight feet wide. A very fat Serpent that had flapping fins and was circling and squirming as if in agony. Once it swooped low over the witnesses who stated that they felt its radiated hot breath. At 2.00 am on September 5,1891, and still in Crawfordsville, Indiana, two icemen and the Reverend G. W. Switzer, independently, saw a twenty foot long by eight foot wide object in the sky that seemed to be propelled by finlike attachments. It moved towards the two icemen and they both then departed as what they thought was an Airship seemed to sail away. The Airship though was making enough noise to wake up the Reverend Switzer, Pastor of the Methodist Church, who saw it circling in the sky. Other witnesses had described it as a living creature. Were they all seeing the same thing? A flying Serpent, making it number seven, or a large Airship making a loud enough noise to wake up the Reverend. I suppose its all up to your individual viewpoint. Or is it? Why the differing descriptions of what are supposed to be the same Phenomenon?

Some Phenomena are just unearthly to say the least. On the evening of December 29,1875, at London in Middlesex County in Ontario, Canada, a Mr J. J. Cornish had baptized Mrs John Taylor and Miss Sarah Lively in the Thames River. Suddenly a beautiful light appeared and hovered over the group. The light was brighter than the Sun at midday and came down with a sound like a mighty rushing wind. The light was round and straight up and down like a lightshaft. As bright on the inside edge as it was on the outside. After the baptism the light gradually rose up. Was it really God? Was it an hallucination? A product of a religious ecstasy? Was it actually

there? Was it a subjective interpretation of an ununderstandable Phenomenon that was converted into easily understood symbolism? The problem with this theory though is that there are groups of witnesses. There are photographs of Phenomena. But is it still reinterpreted symbolism of difficult to comprehend Phenomena? By an act of vision being created in the actual plane of reality so as to be observed by others? Are there primary witnesses in a group responsible for subconscious actualisation and interpretation of the Phenomenon so as to metamorphose it in to an understandable reality and then secondary witnesses who see the result of the subconsciously created actualisation? For example Catholics see the Virgin Mary sitting in a tree. Hunters see Hairy Hominoids. scientists see UFOs. Etc etc etc etc ! Does anyone see anything actually at all?

Do our sightings occur as a result of a greater percentage of population in the area? London in England had 163 sightings in the areas 0 East 51 North and 0 West 51 North in 171 years from 1800 to 1970. Not our greatest number of sightings relative to one area but still a phenomenally large number of sightings when you consider that these Phenomena are not supposed to be sighted at any time let alone regarded as ever existing in the first place! The largest number of sightings, for one latitude longitude area, London in fact is two, is four West 57 North, or the area around the Great Glen of Scotland, otherwise known as Loch Ness with 147 sightings starting in 1815, and incidentally not all of them involving a certain difficult to catch aquatic creature, or so it seems. The latitude longitude area next door is four West 56 North and it is in our top thirteen with 31 sightings. If we argue that this is to do with population densities then our argument falls on deaf ears as the population density difference between London at any time in its' history and that of the Great Glen of Scotland are total opposites. In London we could say that it is too many possible witnesses. Lots of Loonies! But in the sparsely settled Highlands of Scotland the opposite is true unless we have to speculate that there are a lot of mad Scotsmen and Scotswomen about. One answer cannot negate the other though and only one can be true. This is still too great for

probability. After all even when we are chasing allegedly sighted Lakemonsters and other Phenomena we must still be logical and realistic in our expectations.

There do indeed seem to be areas where there is a greater opportunity to sight Phenomenal activity, far too high for even probability or randomchance. If the reported events were randomly generated, possibly mental aberrations or hallucinations, then they would be random and could not form patterns. They should not be clustered! The greater the incidence of clustering then the lesser dependence on random chance or indeed the lesser probability of random chance being involved. At the same time as the clustering increasing relative to time or place then the odds of random chance occurring become astronomically higher. They become too high for probability because they are no longer random but in patterns or sequences. This makes random chance technically impossible. The odds then stipulate that the Phenomenal events are indeed noticeable in patterns and if they form patterns or are part of patterns then we then have a calculable degree of probability that the pattern, being a pattern, is then repetitiveas all patterns, no matter how complex, always are. Let us still continue. Patterns cannot be random because a pattern primarily is a repetition. Speaking of repeats again let us remember Irkutsk in Siberia on March 8,1829. There was a rain of stones over all of the city during an earthquake. There had been clattering sounds in the sky beforehand as well as something in the sky that was moving about. Incidentally we have a date repeat for March 8, for on this same date in 1824 and also in Irkutsk, there had been three aftershocks of an earlier earthquake which was also reported in conjunction with a stonefall. Were the stones colliding as they fell so as to cause the clattering sounds? When was Irkutsk's last Phenomena? Out of so many places on Earth's surface for Phenomena to occur we are finding our small and early selection being frontrunners. But how long does the window of opportunity last? Do these areas of opportunity last Forever or is it all over in a few acts? In 1805 on April 6, there was a fall of two non-Meteoric stones in Irkutsk and in 1824 on 11th February there had been an earthquake and on 18th February , the same year, a five

pound stone had fallen from the sky. On the 8th of March following, also in 1824, there were three more earthquake shocks. And now we had moved on to March 8,1829 to the last Irkutsk event. We had a twenty-four year window of opportunity.

Would Phenomena continue into the future? During 1879 there was a heavy shower of fish onto the Oddfellows Cemetery in Sacramento, Sacramento County, California. Nothing else fell. Is there a local Lakemonster near Sacramento? Not that we know of but there have been some very weird events, once again localised. It is very hard to get the Phenomena to spread out. They like to repeat themselves though their forms may change. Sacramento had already had falling lizards, like Montreal, in 1870 as well as a rampaging Hairy Hominoid. Later it would have discoid objects in the sky twice in 1896 as well as naked UFO Hominoids and there were aerial craft near Lodi which is nearby, falling stones and metal in 1946, strange aerial explosions in 1951, hovering UFOs over Rio Visto nearby in 1964 as well as Hominoids attacking a witness near Truckee that same year followed by a hovering saucer over Rio Vista again in 1965. Particular areas do not attract more Phenomena than other areas? I am not so sure if this is the case rather than the exception.

If we have numerous witnesses having visions then the variety of creatures and events visible or visitant would be greater than in many medieval grimoires or bestiaries. Not the same or usually similar. The commonality of the Phenomena is the keypoint. The descriptions border generally on the banal, at times rivettingly boringly familiar, thus making them more credible. It is as if many of the witnesses had a Monster catalogue and were ordering basic models from it with very few extras. The hard part is separating what is actually an overlooked actual Earth creature that has been consigned to legend, even if these exist at all, or what is seen and its probable origins elsewhere from us.How they get here is the next question. If we were all hallucinating orfantasising then why do our descriptions tally so well? Do humans have collective, boring but similar hallucinations? Are Lakemonsters and Seamonsters merely Jungian symbolism manifested into reality? Like having physical

visitors from a Jungian collective subconsciousness? Is it not easier to imagine that the witnesses were merely seeing fleeting glances of otherwise reclusive creatures from the depths of the sea, and in many cases lakes and possibly in some cases from elsewhere?

We have so many mysteries but why after a little research they become so boringly familiar in detail if they are meant to be illusions or misinterpretations of existing things?

We know that many of our Phenomena have a basis in fact. We see interaction between Phenomena and our physical environment where physical proof is left behind or evident.

There are examples where a Phenomenal event has interacted with creatures other than the witness. I am quite sure that a herd of Grampusses would not be scared by Jungian symbolism! The Grampusses, Killer Whales, in one of our examples thought that the creature was real that was chasing them. But then they might not believe in modern Zoology. Or even read any books denying the existence of that which was scaring them. Maybe they were scared off by the then future concept of Universal Jungian Subconscious Symbolism. I know that the first time that I had to read about it I was too. Here we indeed did have interaction with our own nature of reality.

The confusing part is the sudden appearance of various types of aquatic creatures, as well as other creatures or events in the one area, and this is not the first time this has happened as it has happened before as it did north of Scotland in 1808. It could almost be alright, even normal, if we had tallying eye-witness accounts during these time-clusters. Sure, they see Lakemonsters for example but they see several types. One cannot possibly have suddenly appearing, diverging and then disappearing species. Especially in such short periods of time. In simple terms you cannot have a horde of different creatures suddenly descending or in this case surfacing and then submerging again. A sudden flood of different types of watermonsters.

Why aren’t the Phenomena even with this early sample not spread evenly over the surface of the Earth. One would believe that hallucinations and deranged mental States were Universal in

occurrence. As an example we had already had strange lightning storms and green clouds in Montreal in 1819 and in the 1880s there would be another cluster of Phenomena occurring there as well.

Why then do some places become more prone to Phenomenal activity than others? And why only for particular periods of time? A glaring example of this is Comrie in Scotland. For about one hundred and twenty years starting in 1816 this area would develop a very odd reputation. In 1816 during an earthquake a massive light was seen in the sky that stretched over the Heavens like a gigantic crescent that was seen from as seen as far away as Dunkeld and Edinburgh. Shadesof Geneva in 1811. The light there too was crescent shaped. Twice in five years we have a crescent shaped light filling the sky but still only at a local level. There were no reports further away than Dunkeld or Edinburgh of the Comrie sighting. Peasant witnesses. What would they know? But what of the residents of Edinburgh? They could notbe ignorant peasants as well could they? Possibly not. Maybe something was up there in the sky. Something that gave off a lot of light and of unbelievable size that by all rights should not be connected to an earthquake at all. But as we have seen the Phenomena, though varied, tend to group rather than occur individually. Is there a reason for Phenomena to gather together both in place, details and time? Is time and place more important than the actual event itself? Does time and place form part of a pattern whereas the Phenomenon or Phenomena are only indications of a possible pattern occurring? Merely symptoms of where and when the pattern was making itself known. For the next one hundred and twenty years Comrie would be plagued by earthquakes and their attendant lights and noises as well as other Phenomena.

On October 13,1872, many villagers in Soko-Banja in Serbia found an unknown type of stone that by all reports had fallen from the sky. Thisparticular type of stone is only found on one place on Earth and is named Banjite after the place where it fell during, oddly enough, an earthquake, named after the village of Soko-Banja. And we do know by now that stones do not fall during earthquakes or even in connection with them. Even if it is the same time and place.

It is all coincidental or better still, never happened at all. That rules out any probability at all of further serious study or research. What though if later in the piece there were times when the same object came from the same patch of the sky onto the same handkerchief of Earth but at different times? We would have to say that statistically this is impossible and therefore disregardable. All I can say is to watch this same Space and many others like it. The Phenomena, though varied, tend to home in, rather than to spread out. Why would this be so? It is as if the same piece of the sky follows the same piece of Earth at times. Possibly several bits of the sky following several bits of Earth.

On December 1,1889, during an earthquake there was a fall of a single stone from the sky onto Jelica in Serbia. This stone was of a type called Banjite and the only spot that Banjite has ever been found on the face of the Earth was at Soko-Banja, also in Serbia, where the only previous specimen had fallen from the sky on October 1,1872, during an earthquake. Earthquakes and falling stones again. The same rare mineral fell in the same area seventeen years apart. Technically impossible as the Earth whizzes through Space. Yet Banjite has only ever been found at Soko-Banja and Jelica, both in Serbia, both times after earthquakes. Our biggest mystery is that of repeat Phenomena or indeed repeat positioning of different types of Phenomena in the same place over and above what would be expected of normal erratic behaviour or Phenomena. This is precision repetition of Phenomena and must allow for the nonexistence in current rational belief systems for the Phenomena to begin with. For example at Chambery in the Savoy of France on 20th August ,1819, at 2.00 am, a luminous Meteorwas seen which looked like a globe of fire crossing the sky. This light turned night into day and the population was terrified thinking that it was the “End of the World”. A single bright nocturnal light over a single pinpoint area does not seem unusual at first until one realises that on three other separate occasions during the next 23 years the same or similar sighting of a hovering luminousity would be seen overChambery again. Irkutsk’s period of activity was 24 years. Any connection? As our Earth hurtles through Space it is in constant movement. It is

never in the same spot twice. The Earth rotates, tilts and revolves around the Sun which does the same as its own little Constellation flies around and around the Galaxy which does the samearound the Universe. Allowing for the enormous mathematics and frightening speeds involved in all of this then the odds are that no event of Celestial creation can appear in the same particular bit of the sky over Earth several times in a short period of time. Unless that Space of the sky is travelling along with us. Or opening up and then closing again as it travels with us. Even Meteors in their relatively fixed orbits around the Sun relative to the Earth cannot do this so the odds of a single site having a multiple of Meteoric Phenomena in itself over time would be mathematically and astronomically unheard of. There can be only one other explanation. The sightings never occurred. This last answer may be erroneous. There are too many sites of Phenomena both spatially and temporally that rebuff the non-validity of the Phenomena even on mathematical grounds alone. Let alone to do with probability. If an action is repetitious and non-random then there is a greater probability that it validates the existence of non-random Phenomena both in Time and Space. Once patterns of existence and occurrence occur then it is beyond random chance and has the ability to be validated thus disproving the non-existence of Phenomena theorem because random happenings would not be occurring in patterns too complex for random chance or Human fabrication over time. If the clusters were random chance or Human fabrication then they should not be parts of larger mathematical repetitions or they would invalidate their own existence. Unfortunately what do we do with large mathematical repetitions? Generally we try to ignore them. As we progress we may not be able to. We might have to use them. And they can be used!

And Science still states that we have not had repeated anomalies? Anomalies literally were falling from the sky as well. And there have been repeat falls. One example alone was on May 1824, in Orenburg in Russia The same little rusty Iron objects of the fall of January 25,1824, are falling here again! In four months the position of the Earth relative to where it had been in Space would be totally different. Yet the same Celestially originated phenomenon

reappeared over the same destination point. Was there a position in Space that was staying fixed in the sky relative to Orenburg? Had this window only a limited period of opportunity both spatially, in Space, and temporally, in time? Astronomically speaking it should have already missed the Earth by thousands of miles if it was the same Phenomenon on the same trajectory as the first occurrence. The Earth moving on relative to its original position would now be very long gone. The window of opportunity had to stay still relative to the Earth all the time to stay active above only the one area. Was this a one off Phenomenal Time and Space linkage or would we be meeting it again and again? In fact repetition of Phenomenal occurring spots, not necessarily of the same Phenomena, would become the norm rather than the exception.

The returns are returning too often for any computable odds for returning Astronomical Phenomena if that is what they actually are. In the shortspace of twenty-nine years we are seeing preposterous returns of Phenomena to particular places, not just to the Earth at large. In Chambery, Savoy, France, on January 6,1829, at 5.30 pm, a luminous Meteor was recorded as having passed over at a low altitude. The luminous object was travelling from north to south. This Meteor was unusual though in that it had quite a large oblong or rectangular shape and was leaving a trail of sparks in its wake like rockets. Were all of that area's inhabitants all delusional? Remember that the Saarbrucken aerial object was oblong in shape as well in 1826. Similar had occurred in Chambery previously on 20th August , 1819 and at Embrun nearby on September 7,1820. Well we have had cubic ice masses falling from the sky, why not oblong bolides. Funny how we have had a particular fascination for this particular areathough. Is there or was there a hole here that Interstellar objects would find easier to slip through than most other places on the surface of our planet? Even oblong Meteors? Do these holes move and how often and where if they do move? We seem to be detecting movement and in some cases also stillness.

Some sites of Phenomena kept returning to the same place. And not necessarily the same Phenomenon as before. In 1830 we meet Orenburg again but this time it's not small symmetrical pieces

of rusty Iron like it was on both occasions in 1824. Now it's an out of season insect fall of a multitude of small black insects like Gnats but with Flea-like motions that fell with the snow in 1830. What is it about Orenburg? First there were falls of rusty Iron objects twice in 1824 and now fleas. What the connection is between fleas and falling ironmongery is bewildering if still unknown. Should there actually be a connection between Phenomena or between the occurrence and the placement and the timing of the Phenomena? The actual Phenomenon being a sort of free radical. This would be the last that we would ever hear of Orenburg again. There was a sudden burst of activity followed by quiet. This would happen over and over and overagain in many other places!

Were we hitting something else's orbit? Indeed a very localised orbit of only a few miles variation if that though still over periodic or astronomic lengths. We have already seen recurring earthly positions receiving Astronomical debris or events such as five East to six East 44 North to 45 North amongst others. Do we have possible Wormholes or astronomic paths that indeed are very narrow and have very little variation so that instead of having error factors of hundreds of AUs or Astronomical units, each AU being the distance of the Earth from the Sun, to having error factors in occurrence width, the areas where they occur, to only a few degrees and possibly even down to a few miles. Are the orbits and rotations of the Universe far more exact than we would like to believe or scientists would like to have known? Or is it all just one incredible coincidence? Which is more rational? Blind chance or progression and determination? How many intersecting orbits are there like wheels within wheels within wheels?

Out of all of the tens of thousands of places in the World why then are we repeating places where we have already met phenomena when we have an entire planet to choose from? And as we have seen it is not necessarily the Phenomenon that repeats itself, quite often it is only the time and the place where different Phenomena have a tendency to occur. And then as suddenly as it would start it would suddenly stop after a few different events at the

same time and place. In only a short time it seems that we already have quite a few regulars.

More regulars? On August 9,1837, at 9.00 am there was a fall of warm rain from a cloudless sky onto Geneva in the Vaud of Switzerland. The fall occurred for one hour and started at 9.00 am The only clouds sighted during the cloudless rain were on the horizon. Geneva on the other hand had a propensity for warm rain. There were warm showers in1838 and 1842 as well. There were UFO reports in 1811, 1841 and with occupants in 1954. In 1922 there had been an insect fall. What makes Geneva so popular? To add to the consternation thearea around Geneva within the latitude of six degrees East and 46 degrees North is very popular as well. There were unidentified objects over Rousses and Morez in December 1841, a fall of insects in Savoy in 1869 and several unidentified landed and flying objects along with occupants in 1954. Some areas, and it is not relative to population density as we have seen, are or have been more prone to Phenomenal events than others.

It is funny how some places have a predilection for certain Phenomena. Or even just Phenomena. As usual now we mention Chambery which had a similar Celestial visitor in 1819,1829 and 1841. The odds of Astronomical Phenomena striking the same place on the surface of theEarth as it hurtles through Space is probably less than nil. The Earth isnever in the same area of Space twice. The Phenomena though quite often are. Quite often three or four times. Some are over one hundred.Even if they are all merely Meteors the same odds still apply.

The regular areas, against all probability, just kept on returning. Sometime during December 1842 at Claveaux, in Livet-et-Gavet in France, twolittle girls discovered a shower of falling stones in the woods near their home. They returned with their parents and the stones were still falling though very slowly. There was also a strange upward current that was trying to drag the two little girls up into the sky. The parents grabbed the girls and managed to stop this happening. There was not a giant bird in sight so they cannot be blamed. Slowly falling stones?Is there something wrong with our

gravitational hold? What was it though that was trying to take the little girls up into the sky? There had been a lot of it going around though. Three recorded events in that one year. Liverpool in England on 11th May Cupar in Scotland on 30th June and Clavaux in France in December And in the same area to a degree of many unexplained Phenomena over the preceding few years. It had been really busy in five East 45 North. Gravity seemed to be on the blink more times than we can give it credit for. It does not seem to be an absolute.

Do some areas just naturally repeat? On July 17,1860, on the other side of the World at Dharmsalla in Himachal Pradesh in India many witnesses saw spherical stone objects coming from the sky. At the same time there was a luminous object in the sky that appeared to be nine foot long by two feet wide. If they were stones falling then surely the thousands of witnesses would have called them stones, not spherical stone objects, which indicates an artificial origin. Indeed a very non-natural origin if they did indeed fall down out of the sky. As for the light in the sky at the same time maybe it was a door or the edge of an Interstellar or interdimensional carpet which these spherical stone objects were being rapidly swept under. This fall was followed shortly after by another fall in the exact same place. On Friday. July 28,1860, an ice-coated Meteor fell from the sky. It was so cold when it landed that it numbed the hands. This was reported by the British High Commissioner for the area. This was followed by the appearence of lights in the sky as well as the falling from the sky of spherical stone objects that resembled cannonballs. These spheres were picked up immediately by passing coolies and were so cold that they benumbed the Coolies' fingers. The cold stones also fell with little or no velocity, in other words slowly, and were accompanied by very loud noises in the sky. At last! Ice coated spheres! Ice structures based on spherical or dustlike forms. There are several minor problems though. The icespheres are the size of cannonballs and to compound the craziness there are corresponding stone spheres the same size crashing down to Earth as well. Oh Dear, did I say crashing down? Well they came down, none too fast according to the reports. Okay, the anti-gravity machine was not working too well up there. And there were a few

stray stone cannonballs falling, even if slowly. And they were so cold that they numbed the hands of the coolies that picked them up. A few minor idiosynchrocies. Including the observation that the same, without the ice spheres, had fallen in the same spot only eleven days earlier. But in eleven days the Earth has moved thousands of miles in Space and the odds would be Astronomical that a travelling group of bolides and ice chunks, apparently spherical, would hit the Earth at the same place but at different times. Unless the Phenomena came from within the Earth's atmosphere or somewhere else nearby but still within the gravitational pull of the Earth. In simple terms the Phenomena would have to be travelling with the Earth, not towards it from elsewhere or it would have to be travelling towards where the Earth would arrive at later to be exact for the duplication of the event to occur and in the three hundred and sixty degree area of Space this is literally impossible. We have had multiple astronomical events over long periods of time before which should also be impossible. One would have to aim for the right Space at the right time as the random or multiple coincidentallity of the events would be outside any calculableprobability and we have had too many of these grouped events for them to be totally improbable. For example we have Chambery in France, Comrie in Scotland and Piedmont in Italy to name but a few thus far. There are many more to come. Individual areas of frequent impossible probability. These multiple longterm single destination Astronomical or Skybased events are all outside the pale unless we arelooking at close by sources for events. But how close by? If these things are falling from the sky then where have they fallen from? If the specific sitedness of the events indicates that they could not have come from Outer Space then we would have to logically assume that the objects appear from the local sky. Knowing as we do that the local sky does not appear to be an everpresent teeming mass of icechunks, flying rocks, fish, toads and other sundry items seemingly too numerous to mention then we might have to postulate another nearby source. We have had slow ice falls before. We have had the falls of stones with ice. If a stone is falling from the sky and it is not supposed to have been up there then it does not matter at all how big itis if it is not meant to be falling

or having fallen. As for the lights in the sky, were these other stone spheres burning up on re-entry? At Ballvullich Farm on August 13,1849, there had previously been thunderous claps when ice fell from the sky. These could not have been Sonic Booms though for the ice would certainly have been steaming at that speed if not melted up completely. Not stone cold. Another indication that the objects had not travelled very far. The cloudless thunderclapping noise might be the rending of the Heavens. Or the collapsing of some modern scientific answers.

What is it about specific sitedness? We might have to allow for the repeat of a Phenomenon from the sky onto the same area as being impossibleunder normal conditions of Time and Space. The many different objects that fall from the sky must have come from elsewhere. We have had slag, ice, possibly frogs and toads as well as metallic objects falling from particular parts of Space and onto very, very particular parts of the ground over differing periods of time. Very few of these, with the exceptions of some falling stones and jellies have ever been described as burning up or melting in freefall as would be expected. Even our ice masses aren't melting.

Remember, events coming from Outer Space or the sky in relation to the Earth travelling through Space by the study of probabilities alone cannot occur in multiples on the one single spot on the surface of the Earth. In the case of Dharmsalla again we have multiples. We need to look at different theories. Maybe indeed we need to develop totally different theories or at least to allow for differing theories to evolve from the data and its own intrinsic patterning by itself.

As another proof for specific sightedness on 12th April 1864, there was a fall of non-Meteoric stones onto Nerft in the Courland of Latvia. More stones. There had previously been another fall of non-Meteoric stonesover Buschof nearby in 1863. This is almost exactly the same site in Astronomical terms. Even Pillitsfer in Latvia in August 1863, is astronomically the same site but it is impossible for all three falls to occur in virtually the one small spot over such a long time. Namely from 12th June 1863, to 12th April 1864. Yet they did.

Whose orbit are we colliding with? Are we closer to parallel dimensions than we at first think we are?

Reappearances kept reappearing. In 1867 in Vence in the Alpes-Maritime inFrance, fiery spheres of dazzling brightness were seen to emerge from a strange single cloud that moved around over the area. Ten years later this same cloud would reappear in the same area. Meteors do notsubdivide, nor tend to explode, nor gently separate. They burn away due to friction with the atmosphere and the original Meteor is gone in seconds not minutes, or in some of our cases, days. And Meteors do not tend to be cloudlike. In archetypal UFO lore this would be called a Mothership. And Meteors do not return ten years later as well. Or do they? New Mexico was thought to be an exception. It might in fact be the new yardstick. You shall discover this later.

Particular places still? On May 24,1868, a woman was walking down a lane in Birmingham and was hit on the head by a falling stone The stone must not have fallen from very far away or the woman's head would have exploded from the impact. Birmingham and its environs are unusually active in the falling stone stakes. Was the stone fallen or thrown? We would have assumed thrown if it were not for the fact that this is Birmingham and it was stonefall season.

Still particular places again? On May 29,1868, at Stourbridge in the West Midlands of England there was a fall of frogs from the sky. The Birmingham woman would probably have preferred one of these to have hit her. Messy but possibly not fatal or very injurious. We know that frogs exist. That is definite. We do not believe though that they can fall from the sky. We also know that Meteoric stones can fall from the sky therefore if frogs are falling at the same time then they must be Meteoric frogs seeing that we know that both exist. We have a whole quandary of unusuals multiplying here. If they were ordinary stones and not Meteoric were they then ordinary frogs? Did anythingfall at all? If it didn't then it was recorded to have not fallen in the area several times. Therefore we must conclude that a falling was indeed happening and if the frogs had

fallen from too far up then they would be flatter than roadbase on contact with the Earth.

Were we passing through an Interstellar cloud of little black stones? Why do they often fall during electromagnetic storms though? Is the electromagnetic energy release incidental or incremental? That same day, May 29,1868, there was a fall of thousands of small black stones during a thunderstorm in Italy. This isn't Birmingham? More stones. These ones have precedents in the Midlands of England in 1858.

And also on that same day more masses of small black stones fell onto Hungary during a thunderstorm. This was one of only two Phenomenal occurrences in this area. The first had been an icefall in 1802.

In Switzerland on the same day there was a fall of small black stones as well and also during a thunderstorm.

And of course when we talk falling black stones by the bucketload, how can we ignore Birmingham in England. On that same day as the falls in Europe, May 29,1868, between 9.00 am and 10.00 am there was a massive shower of small black stones. And Lo and Behold! We have gone full circle and are back in Birmingham but ten years later. The original Birmingham fall was on 12th June 1858.

On June 1,1868, another woman out walking, this time in a field near Birmingham, was struck by a falling stone that injured her hand severely. Another closely falling stone or this woman like another Birmingham woman walking only recently would have had no hand left if it was a true Meteoric impact. All stones that fall from the sky may not necessarily be Meteoric. The problem is that a stone that has been flying with thousands of its own kind through the fastnesses of Space and then hits the friction of the Earth's atmosphere should have literally caused the woman's head or hand to explode. It did not whichbegs us to ask again whether the Phenomena come from very far away after all? They do not possess the speed or indeed the velocity of Interstellar Meteoric particles. There should have been small Meteorite craters stretching from

England to Hungary via Switzerland and Italy. Do we have enough proofs for incidentallity or specific sitedness?

Speaking of return rates and indeed return Phenomena? The next years on May 25,1869, many black stones fell from the sky during a storm. Preposterous! Who ever heard of black stones falling from the sky? Especially near Birmingham? Seeing it is Birmingham then it must be true. Why black stones? Why in the majority of stonefalls so far over the Birmingham area are the stones black? The two previous Birmingham black stone falls were in 1858 and May 29,1868, the same day as in Italy, Hungary, and Switzerland. A Blackstone Meteor shower perhaps? But how would this account for another Blackstone fall almost one year later? Why black stones in the Midlands? Why not red or yellow or mixed?

As we can see repetition is the norm rather than the exception, even if it might be only for a very limited period. On May 27,1869, there was a fall of large hailstones that had long protuberances on them that resembled icicles onto Tiflis, in Georgia, in the former USSR. We have not met iceblocks bearing icicles before and this is the first of several more to come. Meet the icicle bearing iceblocks. How long does it take for ice to develop icicles?

Fourteen days later we are back to Tiflis in Georgia where on June 10,1869, large hailstones fell that had protuberances like icicles hanging off them. This had only previously happened in the exact same spot on 27th May, that same year. We know how hailstones form. Ice accretes around a dust particle. Or in some cases large spherical stones or pebbles. Or in some of our reports seemingly rocks and boulders. How do icicles form? The general theory is that the incredibly cold water-ice in its descent from the structure that it is clinging to freezes before its intended free-fall due to the effects of gravity. Instead of falling it stays where it last was. This does take time. The longer the icicles the longer the time. Here we have large hailstones falling that have icicles hanging from them. Were the icicles all hanging in the same direction, as one would allow for gravity or worse still, as far as the present laws of physics are concerned, were they sticking out in alldirections? This would mean that they were tumbling very slowly indeed. And only over one

particular area. Even stranger. Even weather moves. Or it is supposed to? Maybe Tiflis is a little like Derby, the icy weather tends to come to it.

Once again we meet regular areas. We can say “Oh it’s that place again!” but according to random chance we do not have occurrences repeatingor sites repeating. But in our newly perceived reality we possibly do. On July 28,1880, an Airship was reported over Saint Louis in Missouri. Another alleged Airship in the pre-aeroplane age? These are getting to be more numerous as well. Why Saint Louis again instead of somewhere new. Always the regular haunts or so it seems. In 1857 there was a stationary Meteor seen in the sky over here for three days whilst a series of earthquakes occurred and in future there would be everything from little men in flying machines to gigantic unknown birds flying around. The area around Saint Louis would serve as a Phenomenal focus several times more than the average for most places which is generally just above nil.

Now let us return to specific synchronically and specific incidentallity at their most basic. A light falling from the sky. It does not matter whether it is UFOish or Meteoric. What is astounding and against all laws of probablility as well as Astrophysics is the specific sitedness return rate. Let us start. Sometime in 1897 there was an aerial explosion over Yarnell in Yavapai County in Arizona. There were noises from the sky during the period. Meanwhile in Yarnell there were odd occurrences in the sky. Incidentally these had happened nearby before and would be quite prolific in the future. It seems that this area near Flagstaff Meteorite crater is a magnet for other Meteorites in greater numbers than the normal average. This is our original theme. Why are some areas more prone to Phenomenal attack than others? Why in some respects are some times as well?

On 12th September 1898, at Yarnell in Yavapai County in Arizona, there wasan aerial explosion over the town and a deep thundering noise was heard. The noise seemed to proceed from the Granite Range on the Yarnell side of Prescott. A large Meteor had been seen in the sky and appeared to have struck the Earth at this time by all accounts. Another Meteor hitting the Earth near Yarnell? It

sure is! The second of even more to come and only a small time period to repeat in as the previous aerial occurrence in this area was only in 1897. Groups of Meteors cannot take over one year to finish a single fall in one small area.

On March 8,1899, Doctor Warren E. day reported seeing a luminous disc travelling with the Moon all day over Prescott in Yavapai County in Arizona. At its earliest it had been very near the Moon. On 12th September 1898, the previous year, a Meteor had been reported to have crashed into the Granite Range between Prescott and Yarnell, also in Yavapai County. The previous year there had been a Meteoritefall near Yarnell as well. It is this incidentallity of place that is really confusing

On January 15,1904, two of Mr Barringer's employees heard a loud hissing noise and saw a Meteor falling north of the then-named Barringer Meteor Crater near Flagstaff in Coconino County in Arizona. The particular Meteorite was found on 24th June,1905. If everything is random and the Earth is hurtling through Space, never actually occupying the same area of Space twice relative to itself, then how and why is the area around the Flagstaff-Barringer Meteor Crater in Arizona so popular for Meteor falls of indeed all sizes. Is it as if there is a homing Beacon there near the enormous crater produced twelve thousand years ago or is it just a magnetic attraction or merely coincidence. Coincidence might have to be ruled out though as the odds of Astronomical objects repeatedly hurtling through Space and colliding with the one lone pocket handkerchief sized window area on Earth is beyond any probability. There had been Meteor and stonefalls around here before. Once in 1897, once in 1898 and twice again in 1899. Well above any probability. You cannot have a continuous Meteor shower for six years or can you?

On 19th July, 1912, there was a loud detonation like a cannon in the sky over Holbrook in Navajoh County in Arizona. Then fourteen thousand stones of different sizes fell from the sky. There was an earthquake in the same area one month later on 18th August. Falling stones in Arizona? This was the sixth time. It is a very popular place for stones to fall. If all places on Earth are theoretically equal as far as the receiving of falling Astronomical

Phenomena goes then there should be equal distribution of Meteor crashes all over the face of the Earth. Why is there not then? At Irkutsk in the early Nineteenth Century there were stonefalls associated with earthquakes. In Arizona you have the same sometimes even with the disproportionate amount of recurring stonefalls onto the one small area.

During Summer and Autumn in 1936, a Prospector saw showers of stones and weird lights near Howells in Yavapai County near Prescott in Arizona. Did we say Arizona in connection with falling stones and weird lights in the sky? Apart from six other times, this has never been reported happening before in Arizona. You are still saying that Phenomena cannot return, and not to large areas of Space and Time, but to small points of Space and Time as well? We are increasingly finding that they can so we must deduce then that the precision movement of objects and energies in Space is much sharper and more specific than originally postulated. Previously there had been an exploding flying object seen over Yarnell in 1897 followed by a similar aerial explosion, also over Yarnell, in 1898 that was attributed to an alleged Meteor crash into the Granite Ranges this side of Prescott. There had been showers of stones from the sky near Prescottfrom Summer 1936 onwards to Autumn. This is enough on Meteorites.

What of our smaller Phenomena? Around Inverness in Scotland strange footprints were being found and sheep and goats were being slaughtered. A farmer killed a large fierce animal of unknown species. Another animal similar to the first was then also shot a little later. No, it was not the Monster from nearby Loch Ness when a third of these strange animals was shot and killed. It was identified as a Lynx, a large bobtailed cat native to North America. Lynx are not native to Scotland. Neither is a breeding colony of them. Did the Lynx even know that they were anywhere that was not where they were supposed to be? We have a theory of Wormholes through Space that avoid Time and Space. When we allow for micro-periodicity with its micro or smaller distances we can also allow for the existence of micro-Wormholes wherein creatures and objects can travel across, possibly even through, the Earth, at the same

moments avoiding Time and Space as in the case of the larger Interstellar Wormhole theory. Can these micro-Wormholes even connect different dimensions or realities? Can we use them like tunnels to subway Stations that take us to Major terminal Stations? I believe that we can!

For example let us look at New Jersey and how some sites have a greater apparent inclination towards the manifestation of Phenomena. The example being from Erial in Camden County where two male witnesses during 1930 saw a creature with the body of a man, the head of a cow and large Bat wings as well as big feet. The strange bird flew off into the sky and its dragging feet, or so it seemed, cut off the tops of trees. The Jersey Devil is back in another incarnation? This time with the body of a man, the head of a cow and large Bat wings. In 1880 the Jersey Devil was described as a manlike creature with batlike wings. In 1900 it was a small screaming Kangaroo. In 1909 it was like a large crane that gave off a glow like a firefly and had a ramlike head with curled horns, a long thin neck that was thrust forward and long thin wings. Other witnesses at the same time referred to it as having a head like a horse, wings like a Bat and a longrat like tail somewhat resembling a Pterodactyl. Other witnesses stated it looked like it had the face of a German Shepherd dog with large sparkling eyes. In 1924 it had the head of a Deer, ran like a rabbit and had flaming eyes. In 1925 it was seen as the size of a fullgrown Airedale dog, with Astrakhan like fur, hopping, whose forequarters were higher than the rear which was always in a crouchedposition and the hind feet had four webbed toes. It also had yellow eyes. Take your pick but like the Loch Ness Monster we keep having continuing changes in our descriptions. Do entire menageries get through our Wormholes? Or is there constant mutation of one single basic Phenomena? Who is mutating what? The Phenomenon or the observer?

Lets look at another example of this mutation of Phenomena. In 1945 at Upper Pottsgrove Township in Schuykill County in Pennsylvania many witnesses saw a strange hairy manlike creature roaming around. Have we had incidence here as well? In 1892 there had been a fall of worms over Lancaster County. In 1945

and 1946 there was an onrush of Hairy Hominoid sightings as if from nowhere. In 1957 there was an unexplained icefall and in 1973 there was one lone Hairy Hominoid report. Is there patterning to these Phenomenal sightings or is it random? Are they part of larger patterns that can only be seen in their whole entirety? Are they random or are they repetitive? Not necessarily the Phenomena which could be subjective but the occurrences in Time and Space which are objective. We could not fix the sightings visually as there were so many variations so we needed other types of constants. These are time, for they need the passage of time to be viewed and time is part of a larger assumed pattern or passage and they needed a place to occur or be witnessed. What if we looked at time and place only and reduced the Phenomena seen to a common constant, that they were reported to be seen and not what was reported to be seen. And then we could see if there were any repetitions or if they were all totally random. If they were random then they were of no consequence and could be discounted as not being validation of my hypothesis. They could be caused by any random events from individual mental illness up to group hallucination. If they were not random and were part of a larger pattern and indeed formed larger patterns then we have a new mystery to top off all of our little mysteries. For if there were patterns of time and place they would have to be repetitive so as to form the pattern in the first place. If they are repetitive in regard to time and place then they are predictable. If they are predictable then they can be approached in time and place and possibly examined whilst they are occurring. Remember we are only looking at incidents of witness reports over time and place. We are looking at witness reports, not what has been reported. We may be very close to the unknown and being able to enter it under controlled circumstances. Then we might be able to determine what actually is the unknown! Or is the unknown merely the Unsuccessfully Explored?

Even the most amazing Phenomena might be related in some way to each other! Even totally bizarre sightings such as the next one that I am about to mention. On November 23,1904, Mr Geoffrey Anderson saw a vague black shape about four foot long by

2.5 feet high rising up out of a gutter in Edinburgh in Scotland. The creature was shaped like an hourglass and moved like a huge caterpillar and sprang at the throat of Mr Anderson's horse which reared up in terror. The mutant caterpillar then vanished. The Killer caterpillar of Edinburgh? Had the Springworm left Austria? Maybe it was a giant leech? You see it once and then you never see it again. So anomalous it should be inadmissable. If it were not for the fact that when a periodicity test was done on the incidences of all of the Phenomena in this book, the test sample being all documented anomalous Phenomena from 1800 to 1977, a definite set of patterns emerged that were all interdependent on each other. This periodicity test was subject to the conditions of entry to this book for data. Conditions being that only Phenomena that had been multiply independently witnessed or had left trace evidence in our physical dimension could be included. These items of data had to come from at least three separate sources as well and their location had to be known down to a few miles. The minimum detail in time was that I had to know the year that the event occurred and that is why I have not included a lot of anecdotal evidence of Phenomenal happenings as they are very hazy on time and time is as important as place as they are the only three constants that we know of for the Phenomena. The periodicity test was performed by the renowned Plasma Physicist Mr Christopher Illert and showed that there was a recognisable periodicity to peak incidences of reported phenomena that was closely synchronous to the periodicity of the planets of our Solar System and then possibly some. The planetary periodicities were so close to the Phenomenal periodicities that a periodicity of 512 years discovered in the Phenomenal periodicities could well reflect a planetary periodicity therefore indicating the possibility of a planet at a distance of 512 Astronomical units from theSun. It seems as if the planetary periodicities equalled out at one year of a period being roughly equivalent to one Astronomical unit in distance. An Astronomical unit being the distance from the Earth to the Sun. Incidentally the outer-Plutonian planet known sometimes as Persephone or Proserpine was deduced to be in existence at an Astronomical distance of around 500 Astronomical units by

Astronomers at Siding Springs Observatory in Australia, in 1992, several months after my periodicity tests were done by Christopher Illert and the possible location of an outer-Plutonian planet, as distinct from the Oort cloud, was deduced from the Phenomenal data periodicity. Our periodicity also indicated an overlapping of orbits by Neptune over Uranus's periodically indicating a gravitational deflection by a source somewhere in the area of 500 Astronomical units from the Earth. We deduced from my data that the planet was at a distance of 512 Astronomical units from the Sun. To ascertain the periodicities Mr Illert reduced all of my data to an exponential projection based on the decay rate of subatomic Alpha particles as the constant. The exponential projection flattened out the peaks and troughs of a histogram that Mr Illert had originally constructed based on the data that I had given him. Thus from what at first appeared to be random data or the ravings of lunatics there appeared to be a periodic repetition very similar to that of the planets, most known, one unknown, one possibly missing, in our Solar System? Is everything in the Universe linked in one interdependent set of waves that lock into each other like wheels within wheels? How amazing is it that thePhenomena are seen to occur in Synchronicity, to a great degree, with the positions of the planets in our Solar System. This is not Astrology though some would like to call it such. Here we are indeed discussing the incidences of conjunctions and suchlike but merely as time markers rather than as personal influencers. When this conjunction occurs for example we might have peaks of Phenomenal sightings, for others a decrease. We are using planetary positions relative to each other as markers. Maybe there are unknown energies in our Multiverse that we still do not know of that might effect Humanperception on Earth. Are people more responsive to imaginary visions, many of them of a mass nature, or psychotic imaging at particular times as a byproduct of piezoelectric or otherwise known or unknown energy sources or do the energy sources help stimulate parts of the brain responsible for imaging? Thus allowing for multiple independent witness reports as well as physical trace evidence left at the sights then we may even have to overlook this psychological explanation. Postulating further can we

then hypothesise that the periodicity of Phenomena into cluster periods or areas may be more physical events set in time periods that we are only now becoming aware of. Times and places change and when they don't the Phenomena often still stay in the same place. They appear and then they disappear over and over again. If a thing has a pattern then it can be repeated.

As we go forwards we seem to go backwards while at the same time actually standing still as far as the relationship of the Phenomena and its observation to the observer goes. The observation is not necessarily only Technologically superior but different and more powerful to the ordinary whether it is a Seamonster or a flying ship or even Elf and Fairy sightings of earlier periods. The object of the phenomena is always unidisputably more powerful or significantly greater than the observer. It is always one step beyond our cultural expectations though not necessarily in any definite direction. Nebulously beyond might be one way of putting it. Are the Fairies back? What exactly is forwards and backwards anyhow? The Phenomenon is always more powerful or apart from us. Is this where we originally obtained our concept of God from? That which is more powerful than us?

Sometimes we come upon some of the most Phenomenal coincidences so to say but I am now not too sure as to the coincidence of coincidence though I prefer to call the Phenomena ones of particularity and incidentallity. But are they? On April 7,1938, at 1.14 pm John Greeley, the Helmsman of the "S. S. Ulrich" was incinerated at the wheel of a ship in the Irish Sea just off the Irish coast. Nothing else was burnt and he did not cry out according to the witnesses around him. The dead man's shoes were untouched by the flames that consumed his entire body. It was a clear day and there was no lightning. Coincidence is an amazing thing. Mr Greeley was incinerated at 1.14 pm.

On April 7,1938, at 2.14 pm at Upton-by-Chester in Wirral in England, MrGeorge Turner, a lorry driver, was found totally incinerated in his lorry, truck, cabin. The upholstery was not even singed and there was no damage to the interior. At the temperature needed to cremate a Human there should have been no truck left.

The clock on the truck stopped at 2.14 pm. The cushions on the truck seats were unsinged. The truck had run off the road. Mr Turner was incinerated in his lorryor truck at 2.14 pm.

At 3.14 pm in Nijmegan in Gelderland in Holland Mr Willem Ten Bruike was found totally incinerated in his car. There was minimal damage to the interior and the upholstery had not even been smudged. April 7,1938, was a strange day. Nijmegan was not the only place to have acase like this on this day. The same thing happened at Upton-by-Chester and Nijmegan. Mr Ten Bruike was incinerated in his car at 3.14 pm. How amazing. Three hours apart on the same day. What a fantastic coincidence! Even more so when we realise that on the curved face of the Earth, the Irish Sea, Upton-by-Chester and Nijmegan are approximately one hour apart in time. This actually means that the incinerations all occurred at approximately the same time, in fact did occur at almost exactly the same time as there is no room for time error in this at all. It would appear that something swept across the Irish Sea on to Upton-by-Chester in England and then onto Nijmegan in Holland at such fantastic speed that it hit all three locations in under one minute and incinerated three people that we know of in its line of movement. There could have been others that we do not know of. Anti-matter? A Micrometeorite? An incredibly high frequency but very narrow vibration? A mystery. Or so we believe it to be but there may be more to this and other incidentsof synchronicity or coincidentallity than previously thought possible. We have met these happenings before. Remember that all movement requires energy. Previously there had been a possible Micrometeorite attack on a man trundling a cart at Schaffhausen nearby in 1875 whose arm was perforated by an invisible falling musket-ball sized object, in 1882 a green cigar-shaped object was seen in the sky, there was a fall of material resembling glue over Sart in Belgium in 1901 and in 1903 there was a fall of organic matter that was not sand from the sky nearby in Belgium. Nothing is ever the same.

Also on 11th June 1938, nine Airmen were killed when their bomber plane crashed into an invisible in midair. There was a sudden crash with nothing visible and the plane fragmented over

Delaware in Illinois. After the impact the wreckage looked as if it had hit a glass wall. Did the aeroplane crash into an invisible or into a solid away from our dimension of sight. Maybe it was a flying iceberg that the hapless aircraft had collided with?

On June 24,1938, there was a monstrous explosion over Pittsburgh in Alleghany County in Pennsylvania that city scientists estimated was equivalent to ten thousand tons of T. N. T exploding twelve miles up.Something unknown had actually exploded twelve miles up. It was attributed to an exploding Meteorite but no traces were ever found. Another invisible? Was it similar to the first? Were these explosions possibly not quite in our present dimension?

On July 29,1938, Mrs Mary carpenter, her husband and her children were on a cabin cruiser together on the Norfolk Broads in England. Suddenly Mary was engulfed in flames and she was reduced to a charred corpse in only a few seconds. Nothing else was burnt. Her husband and children watched on helplessly as the unspeakable happened in front of them. Were the explosions above Pittsburgh and the fatal midair collision that had occurred recently related to this as well? Was it an invisible antimatter shower? Was the Earth passing through an invisible storm? Are there energy storms, previously undetectable, that race through Space itself?

Also on July 29,1938, globes of fire drifted down from an overcast sky onto the village of Parajaevara in Lapland. The falling fiery globes set fire to everything that was combustible and one person was incinerated and several other people were badly burnt. Five dwellingswere destroyed. There were no explosions. The objects just drifted down. Were all four aerial Phenomena between 11th June and 29th July , all related? And were they all related to the synchronous Phenomena of April seventh? Apart from the odd crocodile were they to continue?

Also on August 27,1938, in Chelmsford in Essex Miss Phyliss Newcombe,22, was dancing in a crowded dance in the Shire Hall on a Saturday night. Suddenly, and to everyone’s horror, she became covered with blue flames whilst dancing and within minutes became a pile of blackened ash on the floor. This happened at Midnight. The crinoline dress had become a mass of flames and no

cigarette butt or anything else that would have been handy would have been capable of doing this. Were these after effects of the huge Meteor fall in Guiana in November 1937? Was it an aftereffect of something else in the fastnesses of Space? Were they all related effects?

In 1938 a Meteorite fell through the roof of Mr Ed. McCains garage and then through his automobile roof in Benid, Illinois. Are all of these previous Phenomena related?

Do previously unknown energy forms travel in orbits in our Solar System and indeed throughout the Universe, often travelling with Comets, Meteors and Asteroids? Do we have visible as well as invisible Cosmic debris hurtling though Space, something akin to negative or dark planetoids or Cosmic debris?

During March 1945, the Captain and crew of the “U. S. S. Delarof” were off Adak in the Andreanof Islands near the Aleutian Islands in the north Pacific Ocean at sunset when they saw a dark spherical object emerge from the sea only one mile away. Once it was in the sky the object circled the ship and then flew off. This was no plane. The in diameter was 150 to 250 feet and as it went to the southwest there was no sound. There were then three flashes of light from the area where it was last seen and the odd aerial object abruptly vanished. It is common knowledge that some Meteors must rise out of the sea otherwise there would be no explanation for lights rising out of the sea and in many cases lakes. Either this or they are very small volcanoes with very limited windows of opportunity and also capable of leaving no traces. Both of these explanations appear to be quite invalid so other explanations may have to be in order. Can our energyforms come out of water as well as out of the sky? Can these energy forms transcend matter itself at times or are they capable of duplicating it? Can these forms of matter appear to be intelligently controlled and guided? It circled the ship much the same as many other unidentified aircraft up until now. The only minor problem is that we have not reached the official start of the age of the saucers yet.Were the flashes of light energy expension, or releases of energy, for intentional interdimensional travel so as to duplicate natural conditions that I may postulate do occur already in

conjunction with the Plasma State occurrences and the Quasar Vacuum? Please read on for an explanation of the Quasar Vacuum.

We have reports of craft or objects in the sky that make loud noises and others that make no noise at all. Noise in the sky is a product of friction with the atmosphere. The faster the friction the louder the noise. An example being Sonic Booms as the object breaks the SoundBarrier. If there is no noise it means that the craft is either travelling very slowly and if it is travelling very fast then it is not creating friction. The craft might not actually be here but might only be visiblefrom here. Or it is frictionless. It can only be frictionless if it has no mass. If it has no mass it has to be in a Plasma State or carry a PlasmaState around it. The only state with less mass than a Plasma State is that of the theoretical Quasar Vacuum where matter is oscillating so fast that the internal bonding has broken down completely. Some physicists postulate that this state of matter occurs in two realities or dimensions at the same time. How is our projection going? Working backwards in nuclear Physics we have Quasar Vacuum breaking down into Plasma State and then to gas and then to liquid and then to solid?Where is liquid? It too would occur in the transformation. The liquid state might be where we cannot agree on a shape or a size. It is changing. All is changing. There have been several cases where the objects appeared metallic or liquidy. This might actually be the case. The matter of our observation might be in constant flux or change as it transcends various forms of being from the Quasar Vacuum down through Plasma State to gas and liquid and then to solid.

Are Lightwheels also massive electromagnetic fields? With form but massless? If so could we then postulate that these electromagnetic entities might still be inside the Quasar Vacuum and are not really here at all but only appear to be here. The electromagnetic side-effects are merely indications of energy output to get through the Quasar Vacuum? We have massless frictionless illuminated objects that possess massive electromagnetic fields. The observer possibly fills in the gaps according to their conscious and/or subconscious personal belief systems possibly as a way of normalising or comprehending thePhenomena.

If something is coming out of a Quasar Vacuum could it be possible that something passing by could also be drawn in? If a Phenomenon could be seen on Radar as they sometimes are, usually before they disappear from it, then there is a very small degree of mass present after all for the Radar to detect it. Is this minimal mass then capable of causing the air displacement that we have also had reported with some of our Phenomena? Mass is a byproduct of the decreasing of movement of Electrons and Subnuclear particles. As the speed of these items decreases then we have greater solidity and density as the Electrons oscillate closer and slower to the Proton-Neutron core. Can we manipulate matter so that it loses and gains mass? Try boiling and freezing water. Happens all the time. But for the form of the object to stay intact we might be more successful if we are in electromagnetic form as an oscillation or a pattern. Bear with me as we are close to a quantum leap in my hypothesis. Mass is a loss of movement or a decrease of the release of energy. The greater the energy release the faster the movement. That is why we have until recently observed matter in Plasma State in nuclear explosions only. But we also have results of testing of Cold Plasma States where our mass becomes Plasma without the massive and heat filled energy release of a nuclear explosion. We are talking transformation of matter at normal temperatures and in apparently normal conditions.

Is the cloud so often seen as part of many UFO sightings part of the process of materialisation and dematerialisation through the Quasar Vacuum?

Is this lack of definition also a feature of having traversed the Quasar Vacuum, the same as the clouds and the fog so often reported? Even the Angelhair?

How many times have we had reports of UFOs dropping filamentary material, the so-called Angelhair? If we allow for a materialisation and a corresponding dematerialisation process as our flying objects change form from Plasma to gas to liquid and then to solid after goingor coming through the Quasar Vacuum then is Angelhair a byproduct of this? Is it the same as the alleged Ectoplasmic material of the Spiritualists in the Nineteenth Century?

Are we talking related Phenomena? That for Phenomena to occur interdimensionally in some cases there is the production of a shortlived byproduct known asAngelhair in UFO terms or Ectoplasm in Spiritualist terms? Is this free matter that is capable of transforming into anything whilst in the Quasar Vacuum state or at least a residue of it?

Is the production of Angelhair part of the transmogrification process as an object passes through the Quasar Vacuum? Can an object only be capable of passing through the Quasar Vacuum if it is in the form of pure energy and the Angelhair is part of its reconstruction into hard matter again?

Could our short-materialisation-span Ectoplasm or Angelhair be involved with our numerous conflicting Lakemonster and animal and UFO reports? Is the material of our Phenomena so loosely constructed or bound together that it can at times be so unstable after metamorphosing through the Quasar Vacuum that its shape holding abilities or shape-reforming abilities are limited or nonexistent and so we have confecting descriptions from witnesses or descriptions of sightings mutating in full view? Can they sometimes just explode into multiple particles thereby causing such Phenomena as sprays of luminous aerial explosions of flying objects or luminous aerial Jellyfish or our falls of gel from the sky? Our Phenomena in many cases only have a very limited timespan as well as physicallity, time of being physical, span before they deconstruct. This still might not invalidate our original hypothesis that the physical structure of the Phenomena are linked to a precise temporal and spatial periodicity and that the Phenomena in many cases if not all are manifested in forms or viewed as forms that the witness can understand from a Universal Cosmic Symbology. The very loose bonding structure of the Phenomena either as an intentional or unintentional byproduct of passing through the Quasar Vacuum might be influenced either consciously or unconsciously by the observer so as to assume a familiar form. That is why many of our Phenomena have a so-called Imaginary feel to them, as if they are just ahead of the Human race Technologically or stronger physically or more monstrous or whatever it is that makes them better or

stronger or whatever form greater or more powerful than us. It also allows for the frequent elements of the absurd that appear in the reports that at first make them seek nonsensical but in fact are the true humanising touches of the Phenomena. This is proof of a humanising influence to the Phenomena whether it be a potato or a rock being thrown from a UFO or an Airship or bizarre Monster activity then it indicates that the Phenomenon has been humanly influenced and seeing that the observer is the only Human present then the observer is influencing the form of the Phenomena right down to possibly how the phenomena manifests itself in the first place. We go back again to ouroriginal hypothesis of Catholics seeing Virgin Marys in trees, Hunters seeing Hairy Hominoids, Fisherfolk seeing Lake and Seamonsters andthe scientifically inclined seeing Techno-Supreme Folk and craft amongst many things and all of this following a very complicated but rigid periodic and spatial path. You might need to digest all of this now. We, the observers, might be responsible for how our Phenomena actually appear. How does a sceptic see a Lakemonster? They might not!

Not being qualified witnesses people tend to misinterpret aerial Phenomena. Obviously a Meteor was passing by when a blackout occurred. Or I could pull the other leg. Once again an object in the sky, this time luminous, in proximity to an electromagnetic malfunction. Do these aerial explosions or implosions of electromagnetic energy relate to what we have already discussed about the Quasar Vacuum? The entry points or interdimensional doorways might not necessarily always be at ground level. What we might be seeing are energy flares produced by the entry or exit of the Phenomena.

Humans tend to use imagery and analogy in their interpretation of the Worldaround them. We have UFOs described as having the sound of a swarm of bees amongst many examples. Is there a place in our symbolistic imagery section that allows for archetypal interpretations of bright lights on or near the ground, with or without Hominoids, to make noises of different types? In this case the sound of the swarm of bees? This bee sound has also been reported in association with religious Phenomena as well such as

sightings of the Virgin Mary. We have linkages thus far with early demonology and with religion. The Phenomena merely is seen to have changed its appearance or has changed its appearence on its own. Which is which? Remember back to the animals reacting to various Phenomena? What did they see? If the manifestation of sightings is defined by cultural loading and subconscious symbolism then why did we not have a vast disparity in descriptions of what was sighted? Why not a plethora of winged Beasts and Airships and different styles of craft? Did our collective subconscious dictate that there would be only one generic description suitable only to a limited number of interpretations? Or the simpler explanation? The craft only looked like what it was? A large bright light in the sky which could scare animals and humans. Possibly one of our electromagnetic pulses or whatever. One of our Quasar Vacuum doorways. This is not what the witnesses saw though. In one case the witnesses, girls, saw a landed hollow saucer 16 feet wide and somebody attempting communication with them. Not a bright light in the sky. The girls saw the man first before they saw thecraft. Who or what was the man? The Devil in disguise or the Archangel Gabriel? Or somebody or something capable of being both? Somebody or something capable of being whatever we might want or not want them to be. We still subconsciously dress the event based on our inherent symbolism according to our cultural loading butthe core of it is not created by us at all. The core of it is possibly a pure energy source far more powerful than we can comprehend. It can light the sky and make the noise of a million bees. It can burn people up or heal them. It can do anything dressed up in our symbolism. What can it do once we undress it? Once we intentionally go to where it is to manifest? We now have reason to believe, according to Mr Illert's testing of the periodicity of the Phenomena, that the Phenomenal events are possibly triggered by forces unknown at present that follow set paths in the shape of sine waves across Space and possibly time. I postulate that when various of these pathways intersect as they constantly move there is an energy explosion or resonance that liberates an unknown form of energy that we deduce may activate a Cold Plasma State produced by an intersection of energy travelling

along these sine waves into a Quasar Vacuum. There has to be another constant and the only constant at any of these sightings is the actual observer themself! We may infer that the observer is the missing element or part of the equation and thepart of the equation that brings it to life so to say. One is dependent on the other and that is possibly why the Phenomena represents itself as a subconscious symbolistic interpretation. Goblins need us as much as we need them. There is no sighting if no one has been seen. What do the cows and other animals see though?

For example our witness sees an Aluminium illuminated trailer-like object on the ground. There are two small silvery creatures grunting near it who run to it at the approach of the witness. Our witness is a modern man. No Fairies or Goblins for him! Now it is alleged Space creatures. That is what a modern man sees! And spacecraft! But allhe saw was an Aluminium luminous trailer-like object that little silvery Hominoids ran into that shot up into the sky at his approach. Did it go into Space? This is only an inference. It could have gone anywhere in the sky. It could have gone into another dimension. It could have disintegrated. It could have transmogrified. It could have done anything. It might not have gone into Space. It might not have even actually been there. Did it even resemble an Aluminium trailer or was this all conjured up subconsciously by the observer according to rules of expectation and normality, even allowing for the non-normal? Was it merely a light with shadows racing towards it? The analogy being that if it or they are apparently running for the light source then they are animated thus making them animals or Hominoids and seeing that we have a light source that we have inferred as a machine then these shadows must be the pilots. What we possibly have is a translated and normalised description of energy forms in movement. The observer might be the only thing to give the Phenomena a form of stability. It might remain in energy form all along. You cannot see God if you cannot focus on God. The problem is the observer’s interpretation of God and the form of God.

We have other examples that when reduced to basics depict an aerial or grounded luminous power source that gives the witness an electric shock. The witness’s car also receives an electric shock

as well that causes its' engine to stall and the headlights to die. Did we sight a Hominoid from a UFO or did the shock trigger parts of the Human brain responsible for delusions similar to those of schizophrenics? OrOption two. The energy source is the state of the craft as it entered via the Quasar Vacuum before it slows itself down to assume a so-called solid state of matter. The Hominoid is sighted and actually exists. Or is it both? How solid is solid? That the aerial luminousityaffected the car indicates that it was not a product of subconscious symbolism as the car has no ability to react to symbolism in a direct manner only via the medium of its operator. In this case the car is reacting to something that is tangible and not via the medium of its operator indicating that the aerial object is not symbolistic. It is still indefinable but it is apparently actual.

Intense heat or light are common features. Is the heat or light a byproduct of the transfer through the Quasar Vacuum? A sort of electromagnetic residual effect or the energy source itself?

Do we or do we not have Hominoids? Are they shadows? Are they creatures? Are they hallucinations? Are they real? Are they all of the above?We have an increasing number of reports of them as well as increasingly better described reports. If they are travelling through theQuasar Vacuum are they ever actually here or are we witnessing holograms or successful teleportations for that is what is needed to theoretically get through the Quasar Vacuum to here? Or do we still have shadows that are translated by the observer into recognisable forms?

We have reports of craft or entities or animals and according to the witnessessuddenly it or they are gone. Were they actually here? Had they actually arrived totally here or were they still in transition through the Quasar Vacuum? If we have civilisations or cultures capable of consistent transfer through the Quasar Vacuum as effortlessly as we drive motor cars today then we might have to expect that with familiarity they become casual or less alert and they might have a few car crashes and sudden U-turns of vehicles as well. After all, Aliens might only be people, not necessarily humans, too! Any form of sentience has the ability to be fallible relative to the complexity of its surroundings, both mental and physical.

What of witness descriptions of sensory interactions with Hominoids from these alleged craft? They have heard them, smelt them, felt them, even had sex with them. Or did they dream it? Or were they having a schizoid episode with all sorts of hallucinations triggered by electromagnetic radiation from the Phenomenon?

In some cases different witnesses describe the Phenomena in different colours. One group sees a UFO as multicoloured and one individual sees it as luminous green for example. Which colour is correct or are both? Did the UFO view out as a constantly colour changing object in the sky? These colour changes would be consistent with the changing of the vibration rate of the craft or an electric field or shield around the craft's nucleus as it moved faster to get ready to travel through the Quasar Vacuum or merely to negate the vibration rate of gravity allowing for gravity to be a harmonic or sine wave oscillating at a fixed, at present unknowable, frequency. This is all regarded as imagination after all so we can have any options that are still valid in scientific terms for if they were not then their existence would definitely have to be negated by being in a position of not possibly being able to exist at all.

Did we also along the way mention Leprechauns or Goblins as well as Hominoids and Extraterrestrials? Outer Space leprechauns or next-door Space? Remember that we are possibly dealing with other dimensions here, not great distances, just beyond your outstretched finger. These interdimensional openings possibly being triggered to open or naturally occurring or both or a combination of both when various energy lines or points that I have postulated coincide at a particular point of Space and Time on the surface of our planet. If we remove the passage of time to the equation of travelling from one dimension to another then we remove the effects of what would happen during the passage of time. If our craft or object is in a different time and dimension to that which it is travelling through, as if in an energy cocoon, then it would not suffer the effects of travelling through that time or dimension unless it is transitioning through both at the same time, which is the principle of the Quasar Vacuum. If there is no time in this transitional Space then the physical effects of travelling through the Quasar Vacuum would

not be felt as these would require time to manifest themselves. The only dangerous point would be where we are transiting in or out, where we are accelerating or decelerating through time. Here we would need the electromagnetic cocoon travelling at the opposite speed to that of whatever we are travelling through so as to neutralise it. This is where we would manifest colour changes apparent in the outer electromagnetic cocoon as its vibration rate increased or decreased. That is if the Phenomena follow this scenario! It might be an explanation for the apparently Technologically derived Phenomena such as UFOs and their kin but does it explain the appearence and disappearance of animals? Have we any reports of these Alien animals being seen arriving or departing? Or have we only seen thembefore or after arrivals or departures? Have they fallen through the cracks? Were they stowaways on the craft or released or lost pets? Many of these animals possess the now you see them, now you don't signature. Much like most of our Phenomena. Were they in fact the pilots?

Many of our aerial craft make movements that are theoretically impossible for objects with mass that are reacting to gravity and momentum. But we have many reports of sudden right turns in the sky at impossible speeds or sudden decelerating stops and reverses. Are we actually viewing moving energy filled spaces and that due to them being spaces we have no friction? Would this also account for the generallyregular Angled or circular shape of our UFOs? On their sides they appear ellipsoid but flat-on they are circular? If this be the case where the depth is far less than the width is there also a point in Time and Space where there is no depth but only width and that this would be the in the Time and Space or non-space where we travel through the Quasar Vacuum? The apparent width being the Corona or energydischarge created or needed or both to get through the Quasar Vacuum. This energy Corona need only be an Electron thin and any width. Remember that we are dealing with a postulate here that what we are observing and calling UFOs in many cases might actually be holes in Space with energy coronas around them.

Can we have simultaneous schizophrenic attacks resulting in the same hallucination? Or hallucinations that are similar? Or one person hallucinating a sighting into reality? Is this as far fetched as it seems?Maybe not. Earlier on we discussed the preponderance of Phenomena to assume culturally and Technologically recognisable forms. The data had already been shown to have periodicity rather than random sourcing. We indicated that the Phenomena are indeed cyclically recurring in most parts and the sightings were possibly influenced by the cultural and symbolic interpretation of the witness. This was not necessarily the interpretation of the actual sighting but the actual sighting itself which possibly took on a recognisable form to the observer. If we have totally chaotic atomic structure coming out of a Quasar Vacuum can the Human observer influence this atomic electromagnetic bond-free anarchy to the degree where the hallucination assumes a temporary reality? This is where reality might well still be an illusion. If this be the case then an observer could well have had a schizoid episode triggered by the electromagnetic field and through my theoretical Quasar Vacuum hallucination Amplification effect created that vision or hallucination into a temporary reality that others could make sensory contact with aswell. This would also explain why sometimes in a group of witnesses to the one assumed Phenomenal event there are a variety of descriptions and some witnesses who do not sensorily react with anything at all. The reality is still literally an hallucination and still possibly prone to witness re-interpretation so as to normalise the eventat the same time as it is triggering off parts of the electrical circuiting of the brain of the observer so as to create sensorily reactive appearences of reality. To some people it might not do anything. Some might not even see the colour spectrum of the electromagnetic Phenomena in the first place yet the electromagnetic event might be what triggered everything off in the first place. If this were first seen by a cow then what would a cow manifest? Do all of the cows in a herd of cows see the same Phenomena or do they only see what the basis of the Phenomena is? Do all of the cars in a fleet of cars react to an event? Generally

“Yes” in the immediate time frame of occurrence. Cars do not symbolise. Cows might. There is no way of testing.

At times we have Phenomenal events that are composites of other Phenomenal events, sometimes all occurring at the same time. There could have been no prewarning of the witnesses by media or other sources. How then do we hallucinate strikingly similar themes the following day or even the same day, before even the media could disseminate the information, even if it bothered to? Could it be that the incoming visitors from through the Quasar Vacuum are manipulated into recognisable form by the observers? If this were thecase then the visitors could not return to whence they had come from for their technology would have changed to that of the observers’ expectations both culturally and symbolically. Or does it appear to change to fit the observers’ cultural and symbolic expectations? Are we talking camouflage at a cerebral level where electrical stimulation from the electromagnetic field that has travelled via the Quasar Vacuum stimulates the observers’ brain so as to cloak the actual event into that of what one would assume that the observer would assume to be occurring? Do we have very advanced chameleons that use our own cultural and symbolistic expectations as their own camouflage? God is always unknowable, that is why one cannot look at the face of God, for it is always changing. Maybe there is something to these old myths and legends after all? But who creates whom? That these physical hallucinations are induced by various Phenomena is certain and that their reactivity with observers is often erratic is also certain. What is uncertain with these interdimensional chameleons is how theycloak themselves. Part of the hypothesis is that they stimulate either intentionally or unintentionally parts of the Human brain that are responsible for schizoid delusions and reactions. Through the agency of the Quasar Vacuum Hallucination Effect all or part of these delusions is temporarily made manifest or made real for a time. Does a fear reaction in the observer produce the Phenomena of superiority wherein the Phenomena are more powerful or advanced or more capable than the observer themselves? Possibly this reaction of Phenomenal superiority, which is Universal in all Phenomenal

events, namely that the events are of a greater magnitude or parts of an action or agency of greater magnitude, for example God or the Virgin Mary or wise Elders from Space as well as their opposite numbers, the evil grey ones or the Devil and the Demons themselves down to bleeding Madonna statues et al, is intentionally introduced by the Masters of the Phenomena so as to brook little or no opposition amongst those who have been involved in actual observations or interactions with the Phenomenal events.

Are there Masters of the Phenomena? Are there sentient, thinking, consciousnesses that travel the Multiverse in the form of pure energy, only assuming physical form when needed or do they only assume theform of pure energy whilst traversing the Quasar Vacuum so as to travel between the dimensions of the Multiverse? The energy levels needed being supplied by the use of Cold Plasma explosions that trigger the Quasar Vacuum. The reaction of Technological superiorityor greater power is therefore a fear reaction produced by the observer that keeps self perpetuating in accordance with the observer's personal belief systems. Remember the giant swooping disc at Fatima? That these Phenomena seem to be controlled is the question. Controlled by whom, the observer or the Phenomenon? Or is it both? We know that with the ability to return to whence they came that the technology, for want of a better term, of the Phenomena is not effected by the observer, only the outward appearence is, in a situation similar to that of Hypnotism, which incidentally can also be produced by the use of flashing lights, especially when the mental defences of the observer are down, such as when they are very tired and driving very late at night or early in the morning making them more susceptible to reactionary situations rather than logically analyzed situations. A lot of our Phenomenal events, and incidentally a lot of our other so-called psychic events such as haunting and witching also occur in this period.

Are the observers being hypnotised by the coloured and flashing lights, which are incidental in a lot of cases to the Phenomena as well as to the use of the Quasar Vacuum, and via a medium at present unknown had the part of their brain responsible for delusional behaviour stimulated itself so as to cause

hallucinations that are sensorily registrable at all levels? Then through the agency of the Quasar Vacuum Hallucination Amplification Effect then been responsible for the outward appearence of the Phenomena as registered by the observer or observers. If there are Masters of the Phenomena then this natural reaction coupled with the fear reaction produced by the initial shock to the observer would be the most effective way to cloak their arrival and departure, allowing for the supposition that they arrive anddepart in the way that we understand arrival and departure. As I have postulated before they might only be seen to be here, though in many forms, but like a remote controlled robot sending back a television signal to another Station, might not be here at all. Only the appearence of form might be sent through the Quasar Vacuum.

But you say that the events in many cases have indicated that they have mass and that mass is more than form. Mass and form might well travel through the Quasar Vacuum but the form and mass might be totally different to that which is registered by the observer. We have a chameleoning technique at work. The perfect camouflage that is always in the grounds of ridicule but still very close to reality.

Any connection between psychic Phenomena and other Phenomena? Can all or most of these Phenomena be due to the power of the Quasar Vacuum Hallucination Amplification Effect?

So often we have electromagnetic effects in connection with earthquakes. Are these at times natural electromagnetic Phenomena or interdimensional? A byproduct of earthquakes and piezoelectricity or the Quasar Vacuum opening? Or all of the above?

Other questions remain though. What of our Alien animals as some might call them? If these creatures are so apparently common how come they are still unfindable. How can we find Gorilla troops in the wilds of Rwanda and strange Antelopes in Vietnam but we cannot find any of these devilish denizens when we want to and lots of them have been reported! And we are not in isolated areas. Many of our recurrent creature and Hominoid sightings are in highly populated areas and yet these supposedly relict populations are unable to be found. It is as if these creatures are visiting in many

cases rather than inhabiting. It is as if we share Fauna and possibly Flora with differentdimensions at different times. That is why nothing seems real. Because in many cases it may not be really here but only viewable from here. It is like a holographic window. It may look, smell, sound,feel and even taste like it is here but it may be in fact a constructed limited term pseudo-reality created using the Free-Form power of the Quasar Vacuum and the Quasar Vacuum Hallucination Amplification Effect. Namely the multi-dimensional image is projected through the Quasar Vacuum in a variety of forms, quite often being camouflaged by the observer into a recognisable reality based on their own personalor group symbolism and their initial fear reaction, and by impacting through the uses of all of the senses like virtual reality can assimilate data that can be sent back and used. For all intents and purposes you may travel the Universe without leaving wherever you are. This may account for the dreamlike status of so many of our sightings. They actually are not real and never were in a continuous sense though all of the observer's reactions were.

One example for instance of independent reactive pattern creation. The Hairy Hominoids especially in the eastern and central United States have a predilection for sneaking up on young lovers in isolated places.Does the scent attract them for it seems unusual for young lovers to have much more on their subconscious than what they were actually doing or wanting to do? Do the energy levels produced by the young lovers do it? Therefore we have a separate pseudoreality. After all we might not be the only creators of this apparent reality. It might well be camouflage for something or someone else. Travel via the Quasar Vacuum might not be all accidental or unintentional. It may be a very old and well versed lore.

What can we say of events that have left physical trace evidence? All of theclassic elements are here as well as trace elements left over such as Silicone and ground calcination. But was it what was seen that left these elements? We might have to allow in our thinking for things that look like this to actually look like something else that we cannot comprehend that can still leave the same physical traces. Quite often on the same day the virtually

identical craft lands elsewhere. If the second craft was virtually identical to the first craft, even down to unusual details such as shape or paintwork, then we may have to rule out inner witness symbolism creating the pseudoreal construction of the landed UFO as the odds should be near impossible for the two to match or so we should think. Or are there generic symbolisms to draw on like virtually identical packets of soap powder? Do we also need to allow for how many other references there are by Authors and researchers who knowingly or unknowingly attempted to validate their own pet theories by altering descriptive data. This can be done quite easily and quite subconsciously when one only wants to see what one wants to see, a bit like the nature of the viewing of the Phenomena themselves. Were the markings, undescribed, actually thesame? Or was it the observation that markings were seen or left in thesecond sighting then tied in with the occurrence of the first sighting and assumed to be identical?

Was there actually a third identical sighting or a third assumed identical sighting? Quite often there are. If the sightings are identical then we appear to have a Major quandary. We may have to allow for variationof sources for Phenomena as well. We have a concept of a Multiverseof dimensions, possibly of many differing types. In many cases Phenomena just appear to slip through, just a step out of time and place. In many other cases we appear to have deliberate and intentional arrivals and more than likely departures and in many cases accidents as well. Do our slip throughs occur along with the intentional crossovers? Either accidentally or intentionally or both? We allow for the cross dimensional travel to be facilitated by the intentional or unintentional use of the Quasar Vacuum triggered by Cold Plasma explosions or vibratory activations. The concept of vibratory activations is evidenced by graph data showing that the Phenomena when pointed onto a graph where x=-180 to +180 including a positive and a negative Zero column and Y=time travelling forward and only longitudes are plotted appear to be occurring on a variety of intersecting sine waves with varying periodicities. The same occurs when we use another sister graph where x=-90 to +90 including a positive and a negative Zero

column and y=time travelling forward and only latitudes are plotted. These two graphs cannot be overlaid and can only be viewed separately as they are truly separate graphs indicating the movement of sites of Phenomena relative to the Earth's surface over time in one dimension only. As evidenced by the Illert Exponential projection based on my data from 1800 to 1977 we have apparent periodicities in an observable state. These periodicities allow a further method of observing Phenomena over time therefore giving us a way of plotting and verifying the precession of phenomenally-prone points of time and place on the actual surface of the Earth.

How many times have we heard witnesses state that it looks like a totally different creature or craft or whatever. We have had this problem with Nessy and the Jersey Devil and a few others as well. Either there are vast varieties of them in single pockets or they shapeshift. My God, its back to Demonology again. Or it is a result of transmogrification via the Quasar Vacuum. Sometimes it might not just work out quite right when you get to the other side. Or it actually might if we allow for the visible appearences merely being chameleonlike camouflages for something unknowable that wants to remain unknowable. What better disguise to create than that created by the witnesses themselves!

In some cases the animal observer sees the Phenomenon first. How it is interpreted by the animal is unknown but in many cases the animal is not in a relaxed state. Usually the opposite. The Human sees something and interprets it and reacts to it, and not necessarily in that order. Do cows and humans share the same symbolistic imagery or is there a separate cow one and a separate Human one? The Human and the cow were both frightened. They both saw something and we have seen many animal-Phenomena interactions before to validate that Phenomena can be seen by animals as well as humans. What we cannot ascertain is what they see or even if it is a shared imagery. When a dog is being hurled through the air by a Bigfoot is it a Bigfoot that it is seeing? If it is initially leaping for the throat or face of the animal at the same height where the face is to the Human observer then we may have to allow for both creatures, Human and dog, to be seeing the same sized

thing, more than possibly the same thing. After all we have physical traces of the Phenomena such as hair, dung and footprints in many cases seeking to validate that during the period of the sighting or the existence of the Phenomena relative to the Earth and the observers the same type of creature was seen. We use machines to travel and observe from. The ultimate machine is an animal in many cases due to its being most suited to its environment. Bigfeet for land, Pterasaurs or Hombirds for air, Lakemonsters or Seamonsters for water, UFOs and Ufohoms for Space for example. Can a civilisation reach a point where it can observe and explore usingpseudoreality or physical reality broadcast beings via the mediumship of the Quasar Vacuum? No longer machine bound but observing with all of the senses of an animate but still pseudoreal being? A mobile virtual reality with a remote observer? No time gaps of hours, days, weeks or even years as time has been avoided as has distance by using the Quasar Vacuum where there is no time or Space. Therefore immediate communication, in fact no communication in the accepted terminology as the observer is also the craft or the Pilot whilst still remote from it. The nature of the Quasar Vacuum is that the subatomic particles are travelling or vibrating so fast that they are always in two dimensions at once. If we expand on this postulate then we can theoretically expand the equation to an infinite number of vibrations therefore having our subatomic particles in an infinite number of dimensions at once. Somewhere someone may in fact be God, observing and interacting with all. Or the opposite or all of the above. There is an infinity of infinities of possibilities.

What then of mixed Phenomena. Luminous aerial Phenomena in an area where it is normally another type? We have had aerial Phenomena over lakes.

Was it visiting the local Lakemonster or delivering it? Was it a UFO as such though or a misidentification of an energy flare produced by a break in the Quasar Vacuum which would enable objects and creatures to voluntarily or involuntarily travel through to and from different dimensions thus avoiding Time and Space altogether as we know them?

How related is everything? If something happens on one side of the Earth is it connected to something happening on the other side of the Earth? What was the connection if any? Can some energy forces allowing for the diversion around Time and Space via the Quasar Vacuum also allow for a detour around or through matter as well? The energy beam or wave actually continues travelling through the Earth itself? Is this similar to how we expect non-matter to collide or are we looking at a whole new realm of physics?

At times we have met craft and even had alleged contact with the alleged Aliens or pilots and our observation has been that the technology would be unworkable in retrospect if these were craft that travelled through Space. Some of our later Twentieth Century craft were described as being composed of honeycomb. Did we say honeycomb?More air than metal? Like solidified bubbles? As if a metallic solution had bubbled up and then started decomposing? The mass of the metal would be very minimal in total as the bulk of the object would be comprised of whatever gas was inside the honeycomb itself. If we had a very strong lightweight metal we could do the same even to the point where the equalisation of airpressures inside the craft to outside would act as a buffer to outside forces inside the very thin cocoon walls. If by using the Quasar Vacuum we are eliminating the concept of travelling through Time and Space then we would not needvehicles that could travel great distances over incredible periods. Little vehicles for travelling short distances would be fine as long as they contained the ingredients for life support for the occupants in many cases. The honeycomb filled with a super lightweight gas, possibly as yet undiscovered, would possibly keep the craft aloft for observational purposes, as well as provide a buffer with outside atmospheric forces once through the Quasar Vacuum. This book is full of theories. If these are only short distance craft then we would and could have a variety of them, time and distance, the most expensive part of any travel plans, are now absent.

What of spontaneous teleportation? Urban legend or strange truth? After all if we are postulating that there are Quasar Vacuum induced naturally occurring Wormholes through Space as a naturally

occurringconsequence of Cold Plasma explosions then we can also postulate or hypothesise that there are little Wormholes as well. Have we had occurrences where people or animals went into a pinpoint Wormhole of very limited spatial and temporal duration? If Wormholes occur as a consequence of flaring up of Cold Plasma so as to induce a Quasar Vacuum then allowing for our previously introduced concept of movement of Phenomenal points over the Earth's surface in periodic patterns based on a Sine wave then as the Cold Plasma builds up it would appear to jump from place to place as it flares up and then flares down whilst at the same time following the projected paths based on periodicity studies of the Earth's surface as discussed earlier and tested by Mr Illert. The Cold Plasma flare might well be triggered by multiple sine waves integrating to produce a chord, similar to a musical chord, that resonates at a particular pitch or tone. Each sine wave is an oscillation therefore when we have multiple sine waves integrating they would produce a chord that would produce a large Cold Plasma increase as the chords became more complex. As the pitch becomes full due to the apparent hopping of flares, merely the pitch increasing or decreasing, then we have chords produced as long as they occur at the same time in the same place. This would explain why Phenomena are not consistently ongoing like a giant snake of energy travelling across the planet, possibly even through it, but instead tend to flare up and then die down. Our Phenomenal points would appear to move on recognisable paths but in a Leapfrog manneras they peak and trough as they travel along the various sine waves. It is only when they are conjuncted or colliding that we have a mass or chord resonance that activates the Phenomena, the possibility being that the more intersectors occurring at the one point the greater the Cold Plasma outburst facilitating the break through the Quasar Vacuum as well as the Quasar Vacuum Amplification effect to take over.

Are these Quasar Vacuum Amplification effects occurring in conjunction with other phenomena or are they a coexistent electromagnetic phenomena occurring in conjunction with seemingly normal astronomical phenomena. Our phenomena seem to occur at

certain peak times or periods. For example November and July A lot more people might be out during July being Summer in the Northern Hemisphere but how many are out in November yet for unidentified astronomical phenomena November, especially early November, is a peak viewing period?

Now follow two examples. November,1957, and July,1959. November,1959. is quite a long example over two continents and July is short and sweet but both may be indicative of peaks of electromagnetically induced phenomenal reports in conjunction with known Meteoric phenomena. What did the Chinese mean when they stated that strange stars in the Heavens were indicators often of strange tidings?

At Gaydon Warwickshire, England, during October,1957. a UFO and a RAF, Royal Air Force, fighter had a near collision There was no other air traffic in the area and the UFO was also seen by the ground crew who could not recognise it. These are experienced witnesses of different types of aircraft. This was not one of the aircraft that the ground crew had been trained to identify?

On the other side of the Atlantic Ocean at Clovis, Curry County, New Mexico on November 2, Saturday. 8.00 pm. A UFO was seen in the sky. Something was about to happen in the area.

Amarillo, Potter County, Texas. 1957. November 2, Saturday. 11.20PM, Amarillo Air traffic Control Tower saw a blue UFO hovering in the sky. And it was on its way to Levelland.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 1957. November 2, Saturday. 12.00 am. Mr Pedro Saucedo and Mr Joe Salaz were in a truck four miles west of town on Route 116 when they suddenly saw a blinding radiation on a collision course with them. The object passed over the truck with a great sound like thunder and a rush of wind. The truck was rocked back and forth by the blast. The object had originally appeared from a field and was a bluish green torpedo 150 to 200 feet long that was seen flying close to the ground for two to three minutes. It changed to a red colour and the headlights and motor of the witness's truck died and the interior of the truck had got very hot. Saucedo got out to investigate as the UFO passed directly over him. There was intense heat coming from it and Saucedo threw

himself to ground. Both witnesses fled from it. UFO was doing 600 miles per hour to 800 miles per hour . This was the start to a very busy period around and above Levelland.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 1957. November 2, Saturday. 12.00 am. Mr Jim Wheeler was in his car four miles west of town. When he almost drove into a blazing eggshaped object that was 150 to 200 feet long on the Highway! The headlights and the engine of Jim's car died and he got out of the car. At the same time the UFO ascended into the air as the glare was swiftly decreasing and then vanishing. The car headlights and the engine thencame back on again. These may seem to be standard symptoms of UFO contact.

Witharral, Hockley County, Texas. 1957. November 2, Saturday. 12.00 am. Mr Jose Alvarez was driving his car on Route 51 twelve miles north of Levelland when a blazing egg shaped object 150 to 200 feet long was seen by him on the Highway. The headlights and engine of Jose's car died. This was the second sighting on the same Highway. A lot of it was going around.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 1957. November 2, Saturday. 12.00 am. Mr Newell Wright,20, a Student at Texas Tech was driving on Route 116 ten miles east of town when he found the lights and motor of his car fading to inoperation. he got out and lifted the hood to check the wiring and battery, slammed the hood down and turned around. Before him and occupying the centre of the road was a one hundred foot wide vessel of a luminous greyish blue tone. Startled, Newell got back into his carand attempted to back it away. There was no response. Soon the UFO took off silently and was gone and the car started and Newell drove home. Midnight madness around Levelland.

Canadian, Hemphill County, Texas.1957.November 2, Saturday. Three miles west of Canadian civil and Military sources reported the landing of a submarine shaped object eight foot high and three times longer than a normal car in a field. There was a Hominoid standing near it who flashed a light in the direction of the witness and the UFO then took off into the sky.

Midland, Midland County, Texas. 1957. November 2, Saturday. A large flying object with blue light seen in the sky.

Deming, Luna County, New Mexico.. November 3, Sunday. A UFO was seen over the town.

Abilene, Taylor County, Texas.1957. November 3, Sunday. There was a report from Dyess Air Force Base of the landing of a UFO in the area.

White Sands, Otero County, New Mexico. 1957. November 3, Sunday. There was a report of the landing of two UFOs at White Sands Stallion Missile Site. Even above places where normal air traffic was never allowed to go they appeared with apparent immunity.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 1957. November 3, Sunday. 12. 5AM. The driver of a car saw a blazing egg shaped object 150 to 200 feet long on the Highway. The headlights and the engine of the car died. The UFO looked like a glowing loaf of bread on the road ahead and vanished after a few minutes. The vehicle disrupting Phenomenon kept on occurring.

Witharral, Hockley County, Texas. 1957. November 3, Sunday. 12. 15AM. A man driving nine miles from Levelland came upon a hovering UFO which banked its radiance rising to intense brilliance and then subsiding to complete invisibility. The car headlights fluctuated to this pattern and after a while the UFO gave off a thunderous roar and the car started again.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 1957. November 3, Sunday. 12.45AM. Ronald Martin in a medium sized truck on Route 116,4 miles west of town. saw a large bright rustcoloured object on the road before him that blocked the road. The electrical system of the truck then died. The object became bluish green on landing and changed to the original rust colour when it took off. Meanwhile back in Levelland as well as Witharral all was normal.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 1957. November 3, Sunday. 1.15AM. The witness was in a car when the car died. A blazing egg shaped object 150 to 200 feet long was seen on Highway. The headlights and engine of witnesses car had died. The object was as bright as a Neon sign.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 1957. November 3, Sunday. 1.15AM. James Long was in a car on a secondary road north of town when he found it blocked by an ovoid UFO on the road ahead. When the UFO took off car started again.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas. 1957. November 3, Sunday. 1.30 am. Sheriff Clem and Deputy McCullough were in a Patrol Car on Oklahoma Flat Road four miles from town when they saw an enormous egg of light like a brilliant sunset across the Highway 1,000 yards ahead of them. The light lit up the area for two seconds. The car did not stop though.

Levelland, Hockley County, Texas.1957. November 3, Sunday. 1.30 am. Fire Marshall Roy Jones was in a car which wavered but did not stop on sighting a UFO.

Fort Itiapu, Sao Vicente, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 1957. November 3, Sunday. 2.03AM. The two sentries on duty saw a brilliant light larger than a DC-3 rapidly descending onto the fort. The light stopped at 150 feet. and was circular and 100 foot in diameter. A hum came from the disc and a blistering heat suddenly struck as an orange glow came from the machine. The electric clocks in the fort stopped at the time of the occurrence. The two sentries felt like they were on fire and one collapsed in pain. Both men were seriously burnt and hospitalised with heat collapse and burns. There were many witnesses as a blackout occurred as the machine hovered and before the heat began. Both sentries received first and second degree burns mostly on areas protected by clothes. November 3, 1957, continued its' hectic pace even in South America. A blackout and a heat-attack at the same time as the appearence of a luminous lightsource in the sky? Were the two sentries exposed to a massive electromagnetic source? How did they manage to get burnt underneath their clothes? Was it a microwave source?

Abilene, Taylor County, Texas.1957. November 4. A UFO landed at Dyess Air Force Base and was seen by Sergeant Jack Waddell. Do we have showers of electromagnetic forces or forms that continue periodically like Meteor showers? Are they random if we postulate that they exist? Christopher Illert's periodicity testing of the data from 1800 to 1977 indicated that there certainly was

periodicity to the occurrence of Phenomena even if we are unsure as to what the Phenomena are.

White Sands Stallion Missile Site, Otero County, Nevada.1957. November 4. 3.00 am. A landed UFO was seen.

White Sands Stallion Missile Site, Otero County, Nevada. 1957. November 4. 8.00 pm. A landed UFO was seen again. Was it the same one that had appeared here at 3.00AM that morning?

Orogrande, Otero County, Nevada.. 1957. November 4. James Stokes and several other people were in a car. They halted the car as a huge pearly object passed over Highway 54. There were massed sightings of luminous electromagnetic objects moving around in the sky as well. These Phenomena indicated that they could move down as well as up therefore indicating that they could equalise or neutralise gravity. These Phenomena were normalised by the witnesses so as to make sense of them. This is a feature of the Human brain that attempts to adapt the occurrence of Phenomena into recognisable forms so as not to distress the observer completely. It does not work satisfactorily all of the time.

Elmwood Park, Chicago, Cook County, Illinois. 1957. November 4. Police Patrolman Joseph Lukasek, Police Patrolman Clifford Shau and Fireman Robert Volt were in a Patrolcar investigating an open store window when they saw an object 250 feet up. They turned the spotlight onto it and the object puffed out and went 200 feet to the west. The witnesses tried to follow it with the lights off until it stopped by a dead-end street. They lost sight at 3.22AM when the object seemed to fold inward on itself and then vanish. These energy sources even travel sideways.

Lake Baskatong, Labelle County, Quebec, Canada. 1957. November 6. 9.00 pm. North of Ottawa. Mr JacquesJacobsen and three friends discovered that there was strong interference with their battery powered radio. They then noticed a brilliant yellowish white sphere larger than the Moon that hovered over a hill three miles away at an altitude of only a few hundred feet. Conical beams of light fanned out from it, illuminated trees and the undersurface of clouds and the short wave radio cut out except on one signal that was heard. This signal was very strong, modulating, and saturating all the

other signals and was like Morse code but was not. By 9.30 pm both radios were working again after the UFO took off. And we have reason to believe UFOs can also effect radio waves as well as other energy sources.

House, fifteen miles northwest of Meridian, near Dyersburgh, on Mississippi State Highway 19th.. 1957. November 6, Wednesday. 7.25 pm. Mr Malvan Stephens,48, was on his way to Memphis in Tennessee when he saw a large egg shaped UFO drop out of the sky and land directly in front his truck on the Highway. At first he thought that it was a weatherballoon though there seemed to be propellers on either end of the machine as well as on top. Malvan left the truck and was confronted by two men and a woman who were 4.5 feet tall, had pasty white faces and wore grey coveralls. They seemed friendly and they tried to communicate in a rapid fire language with Malvan. One even tried to shake his hand. They then got back into their craft after having finished their onesidedconversation and it took off into the sky. The contact lasted two minutes and the witness was visibly shaken and white as a sheet. Did Malvan see anything other than a large energy source? Did the truck stop on its own or as a result of proximity to the energy source? Knowing as we do that these energy sources can influence electric fields then could it also be possible that the very fine electromagnetic tuning and configurations in the Human brain and sensory organs can be effected as well? We have seen paralysis in association with many of the Phenomena which cannot be directly attributed to the energy sources physical appearence. By this I mean that Klieg Conjunctivitis and sunburn can be directly attributed to very high energy sources but not necessarily paralysis. Recent research into schizophrenia and other brain disorders indicates some malfunctioning of electrical circuiting in the brain which has a tendency to induce hallucinations both auditory and visual, and possibly tactile. Are some of our witnesses prone to disassociative disorders prior to the witnessings or does the Phenomenon trigger these episodes in witnesses that have never had the problem before? Or is it both?

Merom, Sullivan County, Indiana.. 1957. November 6. Wednesday. Eve. twenty-five miles south of Terre Haute several witnesses including Mr Rene Gilham saw a UFO hovering 200to 300 feet up. It was silent and thirty to 40 feet in diameter and beams ofbright blue light started projecting down from it. All of the witnesses went inside except for Rene who stood in the light for ten minutes. The UFO then made a whizzing noise and took off. By Friday Rene's face was swollen and itchy. By Saturday the top of his head was swelling and reddening and he went to a Doctor and eventually recovered. Rene was literally sunburnt through exposure to a high energy source. The whizzing noise could well be as prosaic a thing asan electromagnetic hum.

Vista del Mar, Playa del Ray, Los Angeles County, California.1957. November 6, Wednesday. 5.40 am. Mr Richard Keyhoe was in a car on a Highway when the engine stopped as did the engines of the other three cars that were also on the same stretch of the road. The drivers then noticed a strange eggshaped, tan or cream coloured object with two metal rings upon which it rested in a blue haze on the beach. Out of it came two yellowish-green skinned figures onto the Highway. They wore black pants, white leather belts(?) and light coloured jerseys. They then spoke to the three drivers in broken English asking questions such as "Where werethey going? " "What time was it? " "Who were they ? " and so on. Mr Ronald Burke of Redondo Beach was one of the other drivers as was Mr Joe Thomas of Tarrance who called the Police. When Hominoids got back into the craft the cars started again.

Can we have simultaneous schizophrenic attacks resulting in the same hallucination? Or hallucinations that are similar? Or one person hallucinating a sighting into reality? Is this as far fetched as it seems?Maybe not. Earlier on we discussed the preponderance of Phenomena to assume culturally and Technologically recognisable forms. The data had already been shown to have periodicity rather than random sourcing. We indicated that the Phenomena are indeed cyclically recurring in most parts and the sightings were possibly influenced by the cultural and symbolic interpretation of the witness. This was not necessarily the interpretation of the actual sighting but

the actual sighting itself which possibly took on a recognisable form to the observer. If we have totally chaotic atomic structure coming out of a Quasar Vacuum can the Human observer influence this atomic electromagnetic bond-free anarchy to the degree where the hallucination assumes a temporary reality? This is where reality might well still be an illusion. If this be the case then an observer such as Mr Keyhoe could well have had a schizoid episode triggered by the electromagnetic field and through the Quasar Vacuum Hallucination Amplification effect created that vision or hallucination into a temporary reality that others could make sensory contact with aswell. This would also explain why sometimes in a group of witnesses to the one assumed Phenomenal event there are a variety of descriptions as well as some witnesses who do not sensorily react withanything at all. The reality is still literally an hallucination and still possibly prone to witness re-interpretation so as to normalise the event at the same time as it is triggering off parts of the electrical circuiting of the brain of the observer so as to create sensorily reactive appearences of reality. To some people it might not do anything. Some might not even see the colour spectrum of the electromagnetic Phenomena in the first place yet the electromagnetic event might be what triggered everything off in the first place.

Montville, Geauga County, Ohio.1957. November 6, Wednesday. A large UFO was seen to land in a field. It was circular with a pointed dome. The site was later found to be highly radio-active. There were also six strange footprints in the field as well as two strange fresh holes three foot in diameter. Mr Olden Moore was driving from Painesville when he saw a blue-green flaming object fly over the Highway at Midnight. It was as large as a house and loomed up in front of the witness. It then split apart and one section vanished into the sky as the other landed in a field. The witness pulled over and turned off the ignition and watched the object for five minutes. He got out of the car and walked towards the craft but heard a ticking sound. He then went back to the car to get his wife. Suddenly the UFO was gone. It had been fifty foot in diameter and shaped like a saucer with an inverted saucer on top of it. The dome

was coneshaped and came to a point on top. The dome also glowed brilliantly. Was the manifestation of the Phenomenon so strongly created by Olden that it even left landing marks and footprints? Whose footprints though for Olden did not recall meeting anyone? Is part of the Schizoid event missing or blacked out? Or is it still in continuous creation and reinterpretation?

Everittstown, Delaware Valley, Hunterdon County, New Jersey. 1957. November 6, Wednesday. Mr John Trasco, a farmer, went outside to feed his dog named “King”. He then saw a bright glowing eggshaped object hovering near his barn and from it a three foot tall being with frog like eyes and wearing a green suit and a green cap approached him. It had a putty coloured face and communicated to John. “We are a peaceful people. We don’t want notrouble. We just want your dog”. John, taken aback, snapped “Get the Hell out of here!”. The little man scurried off to the object which ascended rapidly into the sky. John’s wife saw the UFO and not the Hominoid. Before the Hominoid left John tried to grab him and got green powder on his wrist and under the nails. The Hominoids suit had shiny buttons, the cap was Medieval and the Hominoid also wore green gloves with a shiny object at the tip of each. Aliens or Pixies? Aliens or Pixies with 1950’s modern American inflexions and linguistics? Whose hallucination is this anyway? It is Mr John Trasco’s and it was possibly shared with his wife. What “King” thought of it we do not know. Remember at the start of this book we agreed that nothing was real in it anyway.

Kearney, Buffalo County, Nebraska. 1957. November 6, Wednesday. Mr Rheinhard Schmidt’s car stalled on the Highway. He then saw a UFO parked in a nearby field.4 Aliens glided over to him and spoke to him in fluent German and then took him over to the ship and gave him a tour. The UFO was cigar shaped and the Aliens walked as if on rollerskates. There were two men and two women on board and they appeared normal. There were glowing tubes of coloured liquids in the craft and overall it was stark and simple. After thirty minutes the witness asked to leave. The repairs to the craft had been finished. There was purple liquid on the ground where the UFO had been as well as imprints of landing gear. Within 24 hours the

witness was locked up in nearby mental Institution. The purple liquid was Silicone. Thank God Mr Schmidt could speak German or another witness might have thought that it was Venusian, or Martian. A very person-specific sighting. Too much so? Silicone again?

Seoul, Korea.1957. November 6. Military personnel saw a white luminous object hovering above the ground that suddenly vanished like a lightbulb being turned off. Something normal again and we have only made it to November 6.

Dante, Knox County, Tennessee, near Knoxville. 1957. November 7, Thursday. 6.30 am. Everitt Clarke,12, got up to let his dog “Frisky” out. He saw a strange glowing object in a field 300 feet from the house and went back to bed. He thought that he was dreaming. A few minutes later he went out again to call the dog. The object was still there as well as several of the neighborhood dogs as well as “Frisky” barking at it. Two men andtwo women were also there. They were trying to grab “Frisky” who growled and backed away and the Hominoids sounded like they were talking in German. A man did catch one of the dogs but let it go after it snarled and snapped at him. Then the four Hominoids seemed to walk right through the glass wall of the oblong craft. One of the Hominoidssaw Everett watching and beckoned him. Everitt refused. Everitt was hysterical for several days after the incident. The grass in the area was flattened in an area 24 foot by five foot . The elongated impression was found in a field by a reporter. The grass had been pressed down in a 24 foot by five foot area. Everitt had called his grandmother immediately after the incident as both parents were at work. This is a compilation of Mr Schmidt’s German-speaking Aliens and Mr Trasco’s dognappers just one day after the event!

How then do we hallucinate strikingly similar themes the following day, before even the media could disseminate the information, even if it bothered to? Could it be that the incoming visitors from through the Quasar Vacuum are manipulated into recognisable form by the observers? If this were the case then the visitors could not return to whence they had come from for their technology would have changed to that of the observers’ expectations both culturally and symbolically.Or does it appear to

change to fit the observers' cultural and symbolic expectations? Are we talking camouflage at a cerebral level where electrical stimulation from the electromagnetic field that has travelled via the Quasar Vacuum stimulates the observers' brain so as to cloak the actual event into that of what one would assume that the observer would assume to be occurring. Do we have very advanced chameleons that use our own cultural and symbolistic expectations as their own camouflage? God is always unknowable, that is why one cannot look at the face of God, for it is always changing. Maybe there is something to these old myths and legends after all? But who creates whom?

Waterloo, Blackhawk County, Iowa. 1957. November 8, Friday. A glass topped UFO was seen hovering over Mr Paul Rutledge's garage. There were two humanoid shapes walking around in it. It was thirty feet long and had a shiny bottom. Did anyone else see the same thing?

Edinburgh Lothian, Scotland. 1957. November 8, Friday. Fourteen witnesses in the back of a truck saw a green light that swept in from the direction of the north sea. It grew larger and hovered over the group of 14 people in the back of the truck as a high pitched humming noise started up and the back of the truck was filled with a green glow. The people shouted to attract its attention. The craft then sped off leaving two vapour trails. The craft was round with a red top and a green bottom. There was also something like a cupola on the upper side. Previously unknown type of electromagnetic field?Alien craft? All of the above?

Chicago, Cook County, Illinois.1957. November 8. A luminous object was seen hovering over a Cemetery. It interfered with radio transmission and the electrical system of the Police Patrol Car pursuing it as the object headed south. Strange radio signals were picked up by Richard Gerdes of Joliet, Illinois, at the same time, like several channels of communication open at once that was like a telemetry signal. Several times we have observed radio-like emissions coming from the UFOs. We know that these emissions can interfere with radio frequencies and with some motor vehicles. Possibly even with aeroplanes. Is this intentional or nonintentional?

Lake City, Independence, Jackson County, Missouri. 1957. November 9. Saturday. 1.00 am. A UFO appeared fifty feet above the ground and the motor of the car of the witness died. When the UFO vanished the car started again. The UFO was elongated. Over and over the same electromagnetic effects. The previous sighting around here had been a dog-killing Hairy Hominoid at Sedalia in 1946 preceded by a fall of frogs onto Kansas City in 1873.

Crownsville, Maryland. 1957. 13th November ,Wednesday. A UFO was seen hovering above the State Hospital grounds. A burned piece of metal was seen to fall from it and was found in the Hospital grounds.We still haven't left the first part of November yet. Now there is another fall, this time of metal.

Had a temporary window opened up in this part of the month of this particular year for things to come through? Like an Intergalactic Wormhole that is only open for limited periods for particular places. This particular Wormhole was moving South, starting on November 2, from 103w34n through 102w33n to 100w35n and on November 3, still centering on 102w33n its left axis was now on 107w32n across to 99w32n crossing over 106w32n and 102w33n. On November 4, it had moved down to 106w32n as its Major focus andstretched to 99w 32n. Another axis was appearing at 87w41n on November 4, which by the following day stretched from 118w33n (a continuation of the previous days axis?) through 99w40n,88w32n, 87w39n,81w41n,75w46n to 75w40n. 88w 32n might have been the far right axis of the previous days sightings. 99w40n to 75w40n being a new axis. The following day this had enlarged to 92w42n at its left and 87w41n at its right and was heading for 93w38n. Does it all sound and look like gobbledegook? It certainly does. But that did not stop it or them to keeping to appear to be moving. In fixed directions, like southwards moving hurricanes rotating to the left. Theopposite to the Coreolis effect for the northern Hemisphere.

Kermit, Winkler County, Texas.1957. November 13.12.15AM.. Mr Frank Williams saw a bright eggshaped object on the road ahead as his car died at the same time. Do we have

electromagnetic energy storms that though forming spirals tend to travel contrary to the Coreolis effect?

Tamaroa, Perry County, Illinois. 1957. 14th November, Thursday. Whilst there was a UFO hovering over the city there was a blackout that covered an area of four square miles for ten minutes. And these storms are periodic as illustrated by the Illert Exponential and its confirmation of my sine waves?

Alamogordo, Otero County, New Mexico. 1957. 16th November, Wednesday. Many drivers and passengers of vehicles on Highway 24 saw a 500 foot long UFO that was hovering above it. It was an elliptical shape and was between White Sands and the missile centre. The radios and ignition systems of the cars cut out and then a wave of heat hit the witnesses in the cars. One of the drivers received a severe sunburn yet the event happened at night. Any coincidence that during this energy storm or shower we had concentrations of sightings near missile testing centres?

Maracaja Matto Grosso, Brazil. 1957. 18th November, Monday. 10.30 am. Mr Joao Ernani and Pedro Zilli heard a strange hum and then saw a pair of Aluminium discs hovering just above the ground. They also saw six medium sized men whose dark grey suits seemed to be glued to their bodies. The Hominoids were of a slim build and returned to their discs which were hovering ten feet off the ground. The discs were ten foot wide and rose with a whistle which bent the Palm trees double. Three other UFOs appeared as well and all four took off over the South Atlantic. They were only 700 feet from the witnesses. And now they were occurring in South America and we still had not left November November had always been a Major month for Phenomenal showerings. It was coincidentally the same time as the biannual reappearence of the Taurids Meteor Shower that also appears between 24th June , and July 6. The Loveland sightings started on 2nd November, just before the Taurids usually appear. Maybe they were early or the Phenomena were travelling with them? Are these periodic Meteor showers used as camouflage for Visitors from Space? Are we misinterpreting natural Phenomena? Is it both and do we have energy storms when these showers occur that are normally invisible to normal human senses?

Mogi Mirim, Sao Paulo, Brazil. 1957. 25th November , Monday. Whilst three UFOs were hovering over the city all of the city lights failed. The three UFOs were heading southeast. The Taurids are over-extending themselves.

Between Tonopah, Nye County, Nevada and Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada. 1957. November A soldier in a car saw four discs on the ground and observed them for 20minutes. The UFOs took off with an unbearable humming sound when the witness approached too closely. We do not have exact dates in November for these but we are pretty sure that they would fit in for they are in the same general area as the events of November three to November 4. Random events are not supposed to fit into patterns! These appear to.

Amarillo, Potter County, Randall County, Texas. 1957. November. An auto engine failed as something hurtled overhead.

Seminole, New Mexico.1957. November. A car stalled near the town when a light dived at it and then vanished into the distance.

Such was November,1957, and it was a doozey as they used to say back then.

What about July,1959?

Salta, Salta Province, Argentina. 1959. 22nd July, Wednesday. Whilst there was a UFO seen in the sky a blackout occurred. Summer might merely be busier though because more people are outside. If that is the case then should we exponentially enlarge the number of sightings for the rest of the year if the Summer sightings are in reality the closer to actual sightings due to the greater availability of witnesses out for longer in the much longer days? We also might have to allow for witness misinterpretation of the Taurid Meteor Shower that occurs twice a year, between the 24th of June and the 6th of July And later in the year between the 3rd and the 15th of November We have already discussed various theories concerning the Taurids. There are also other regular Meteor showers that collide with the Earth’s Atmosphere, and occasionally with its surface. Do we have invisible to the human eye energy showers arriving and then departing at the same times?

San Francisco, San Francisco County, California. 1959. Summer.1959. July Skyblasts occurred over a three day period over San Francisco as well as at Roswell, New Mexico and Amarillo, Texas. Invisible explosions occurring in the sky but resonating down to Earth? Coming from our dimension where the sources cannot be seen in our dimension or coming from another dimension still invisible but momentarily sending shockwaves to us? From San Francisco to Roswell to Portales to Amarillo and to Pampa the invisible aerial explosions kept occurring. What was I saying about invisible energy forms that travel with regular meteor showers?

Roswell, Chaves County, New Mexico. 1959. July1959. Summer. Skyblasts occurred over three day period. Same time as San Francisco and Amarillo.

Portales, Roosevelt County, New Mexico. 1959. July A series of severe explosions rocked the area. They originated in the sky.

Amarillo, Potter County, Texas. 1959. July Skyquakes shook area. Same time as Roswell and San Francisco.

Pampa, Gray County, Texas. 1959. July Skyquakes shook the area though were not registered on any seismograph. The blasts were so strong that they cracked the wall of one building in downtown. Pampa is 55 miles from Amarillo.

And on to Henderson, Warren County, North Carolina. 1959. July1959. Summer. This was after San Francisco. There were two unexplained detonations in a 29 hour period over Henderson in North Carolina? This rules out the incidence of the Skyquakes in a straight line stretching from San Francisco in California to Pampa in Texas. We have a cuckoo in the nest. Henderson is not on the straight line though the others are. We could quite easily postulate that the aerial detonations that Summer were during early July, the same time as the appearence of the Taurids

But can the Taurids and other rational Celestial phenomena be the only answer?

The Expanded Final Answers to the Hypothesis.

What then is my Hypothesis after all of this? My Hypothesis is that there is a periodicity to Phenomena as evidenced by Mr Illert's observations of my data using an exponential projection based on the decay rate of subatomic Alpha particles as a constant. Therefore my data was not erratic or random but occurring in periodic peaks and troughs that resembled the periodicity of major planets of our Solar System as well as a postulated Trans-Plutonian planet as distinct from the Oort Cloud at the edge of our solar system. My observations of the Phenomena based on a pair of flat charts where the x constant is latitude or longitude relative to time, the Y constant, indicated Phenomena travelling on paths resembling sine waves travelling through Time and Space. Sine waves by their very nature are regular and predictable. On the surface of the Earth in real Space and Time they would resemble great curves on the Earth's surface similar to the curve over the Earth of the spontaneous combustionings of 1938, only becoming sine waves when stretched out through time with latitude or longitude as a constant. The nature of the Phenomena indicate that in many cases the Phenomena change relative to the observers though remaining within seemingly set bounds. Watermonsters changed form and aerial craft changed from balloons to Airships to flying discs and other craft. Looking at constants we only have the appearence of energy forms that are deduced to be what they are by the witnesses. All of these witnesses add their own culturally loaded symbolism biased by their initial fear or emotional reaction onto the event which is subjective as it cannot be immediately viewed as objective as it impacts so strongly onto the witnesses' consciousness. They always end up subjectively viewing the event and then in many cases possibly translating the event into their own level of normality.

What is the event? The event is an energy discharge or formation occurring regularly relative to Earth, Time and Space. We know where it has been, and whilst it is occurring where it is, and

being periodic we should be able to work out where it will be again. Seeing that many of our Phenomena have an ability to return with pinpoint accuracy to sites that they have previously occurred or manifested at or in then we can deduce that there is very little error factor in possible Formulated projections for future Phenomena. We have a constant periodically returning energy form that sensorily, primarily visually, manifests in many different forms relative to the observer and the environment. This form issues light and heat and possibly other energy waves that we have not considered or detected. The Phenomena appear to be of numerous forms but of limited types. This cannot be only due to cultural or Jungian type inbuilt symbolism as these energy manifestations leave physical proof of their passing and interactions that tally with the witnessing of the Phenomena. We also have interactions with animals, who might not possess subconscious symbolism, and with motor vehicles and aircraft that do not possess subconscious symbolism at all. For example UFOs leave traces or vitrified ground marking . Animals leave tracks. Some sites leave miracles. The list goes on and on. We at our simplest level may postulate or Hypothesise that we are witnessing energy forms that may not necessarily be the Phenomena themselves but the way of passage that the Phenomena take to occur in our physical reality. The energy forms are the fuel and they are in place relative to the Earth's surface and follow a very fixed and very precise periodicity. Indeed moving to a very rigid and precise particularity. What they are is unknown.

One hypothesis developed according to this logic is that to travel between dimensions one must be able to travel through the Quasar Vacuum which is a state where matter is so loosely bonded at the subatomic level that it vibrates so fast that it is in what is called the Quasar Vacuum which is an area of reality where matter is in at least two dimensions at the same time due to its incredibly high vibration rate.What causes this incredibly high vibration rate? High vibration rates are normally associated with incredible thermal discharge or heat such as the centre of a nuclear explosion. Nothing that we know of would survive this. There has been a lot of theorising about Cold Plasma, wherein we have the same energy

discharge as a nuclear explosion but no heat. The subatomic particles are still loosening their magnetic bonds so to say but there is no heat output. In this way we could have the elevation of the vibration rate of matter or subatomic particles towards the speed necessary to pass through the Quasar Vacuum. By observation in regard to periodicity we might well have Cold Plasma inducing magnetic or previously unknown energy fields on the face of the Earth and indeed throughout the Universe or Multiverse that facilitate Cold Plasma transfer through dimensions, and this includes time and distance, via the Quasar Vacuum. Plasma to help clear things up in nuclear physical terms is that state of subatomic matter where gases actually break up due to extreme energy discharge and become a state called Plasma which is the state just before the Quasar Vacuum and seeing that Quasar Vacuum is in reality two States at once and Plasma is next to it then we can safely deduce that Plasma is itself starting to vibrate through the Quasar Vacuum otherwise as you cannot be next to something that is only half there. Part of you has to be there in transition as well. Are we witnessing intentional or unintentional trans-Quasar Vacuum travellings? Or both? There might be two types of Cold Plasma explosion wherein the cold Plasma explosion is that of water unfreezing at around freezing point and Hot Plasma at Boiling Point.

We have also seen that many of our phenomena occur during astronomical event periods and may even in many cases be misinterpreted misidentifications of otherwise normal astronomic phenomena such as the Taurids Meteor showers that occur in November and July. But there are many that fail this simple test by leaving trace evidence or multiple witnessings of the same or similar phenomena. Quite often though similar and not the same. Similarities must then be subjective interpretations of the events but of events that are being interacted with. We understand that normal meteors, apart from possible initial sensory reaction value, do not influence us in an major way unless they land on us or near us. Yet during these periods, that are cyclic and predictable and periodic, we have multitudes of phenomenal reports with amazing details. Is there an energy source travelling with the astronomical travellers that is

invisible to our present technology which can influence the observations of the witnesses, possibly even manipulate them, either intentionally or unintentionally ? Is this energy source in connection with our Quasar Vacuum Amplification Effect and indeed mutually dependent on each other? Does some other intelligent form of creation know how to manipulate this phenomenon that occurs naturally in the Multiverse so as to travel the Multiverse with the absence of time or distance in the actual travelling?. Or is this an automatic system that continues like Cosmic Clockwork forever and that anyone can ride? You just have to know where the stations are and when the next arrivals and departures are and then continue on through the Mulitiverse. Far easier to travel across when you remove the twin hurdles of time and distance/space.

Take for example Poggio-d'Ambra, Cennina (Cenian),near Bucine, Arezzo. 1954. 1st November . 6.30 am. Mrs Rosa Lotti,40, was carrying a bunch of carnations to the altar of the Madonna Pellegrina when she saw a barrelshaped object in a clearing like a six foot long spindle. It was as if two bells were joined together with a leatherlike exterior. A pair of Hominoids suddenly came from behind it. They were like men but the size of children and had friendly expressions. They wore one piece grey coveralls that covered their entire bodies including the feet as well as short cloaks and doublets fastened to the collars with Star shaped buttons. They also wore helmets and were vigorous and animated. They spoke like Chinese according to Rosa. They also had intelligent eyes, upper lips that slightly curled in the centre and protuberant teeth that made their mouths appear rabbitlike. The older looking Hominoid grabbed the carnations and threw them into the craft after giving Rosa back two carnations and as the Hominoid stepped away to fetch two packages from inside the craft Rosa escaped and ran away. Some village boys had come to her rescue when they had seen the craft and the Hominoids. Did we say leprechauns? Outer Space Leprechauns or next-door Space? Remember that we are possibly dealing with other dimensions here, not great distances, just a little beyond your outstretched fingers.These interdimensional openings possibly being triggered to open or naturally occurring or both or a combination of

both. If we remove the passage of time to the equation of travelling from one dimension to another then we remove the effects of what would happen during the passage of time. If our craft or object is in a different time and dimension to that which it is travelling through, as if in an energy cocoon, then it would not suffer the effects of travelling through that time or dimension unless it is transitioning through both at the same time, which is the principle of the Quasar Vacuum. If there is no time in this transitional Space then the physical effects of travelling through the Quasar Vacuum would not be felt as these would require time to manifest themselves. The only dangerous point would be where we are transiting in or out, where we are accelerating or decelerating through time. Here we would need the electromagnetic cocoon travelling at the opposite speed to that of whatever we are travelling through so as to neutralise it. This is where we would manifest colour changes apparent in the outer electromagnetic cocoon as its vibration rate increased or decreased. That is if the Phenomena follow this scenario! It might be an explanation for the apparently Technologically derived Phenomena such as UFOs and their kin but does it explain the appearence and disappearance of animals? Have we any reports of these Alien animals being seen arriving or departing? Or have we only seen them before or after arrivals or departures? Have they fallen through the cracks? Were they stowaways on the craft or released or lost pets? They all possess that now you see them, now you don't signature though. Are they lost or camouflaged visitors?

Goshen, Elkhart County, Indiana. 1955. 24th June. A perfect disc shape was seen in the sky that moved in a series of circles and gave off a metallic glare. There was no noise. Noise can be a byproduct of friction. Was there no friction here? This and the other noiseless UFO sightings would indicate an interference with friction or the UFOs reaction to its environment. This indicates that there might be a barrier or non-barrier as the case might actually be around the UFO such as a different dimension or a magnetic field that the solid particles cannot collide with so as to cause friction. Maybe the portion of our dimension that the craft was seen in was still in another dimension with its own physical laws, for example it

might have been in deep space where there is no sound, whilst being viewed from our dimension? This could explain sudden almost impacts of aerial craft that mysteriously appear in the sky and then just as they are about to hit the earth vanish. They were not really here at all.

Buffalo, Erie County, Lake Erie, New York. 1955. August. The witness was fishing one afternoon when he was startled by a brilliant light that rose up from behind a factory on the shore and approached the witness's boat. As the glow drew closer the witness saw a bellshaped object inside it. The craft hovered a few feet above the water and was travelling very fast on a collision course with the boat. Suddenly the light made a sharp rightangle turn just before the boat then vanished into the distance. If it was the same type of bell-shaped craft as was seen earlier that year over Paris, Illinois, in March then the Fisherman should be thanking his Lucky Stars that he did not crash or collide into or through it. Who or what managed to evade who though? Are we actually viewing moving energy filled spaces and that due to them being spaces we have no friction? Would this also account for the generally regular angled or circular shape of our UFOs? On their sides they appear ellipsoid but flat-on they are circular? If this be the case where the depth is far less than the width is there also a point in Time and Space where there is no depth but only width and that this would be the in the Time and Space or nonspace where we travel through the Quasar Vacuum? The apparent width being the Corona or energy discharge created or needed or both to get through the Quasar Vacuum. This energy Corona need only be an Electron thin and any width. Remember that we are dealing with a postulate here that what we are observing and calling UFOs in many cases might actually be holes in Time/Space with energy Coronas around them. They could be witnessing of transfigurations of alleged craft themselves.

Alltsaigh, Loch Ness, Highland, Scotland. 1962. 11th May. Friday. Mrs Christie saw the Loch was very calm when suddenly there was a massive commotion in part of it.There was a foaming and spraying of water and an eggshaped head on top of a four to five foot long neck appeared. The neck stood up like a mast and

appeared in the midst of the commotion. Further back at intervals of six feet there were humps that were greenish and black and two feet long. The creature was travelling faster than a quick motorboat and seemed to be doing the breaststroke. Was 60 yards from shore and 160 yards from the witness and moving North up the Loch parallel with the shore. Had terrific bounding motion. A big something in that thar Loch. The question remains though that if these creatures are so apparently common how come they are still unfindable. How can we find Gorilla troops in the wilds of Rwanda and strange Antelopes in Vietnam but we cannot find any of these devilish denizens when we want to? And we are not in isolated areas. Many of our recurrent creature sightings are in highly populated areas and yet these supposedly relict populations are unable to be found. It is as if these creatures are visiting in many cases rather than inhabiting. It is as if we share Fauna and possibly Flora with different dimensions at different times. That is why nothing seems real. Because in many cases it may not be really here but only viewable from here. It is like a holographic window. It may look, smell, sound, feel and even taste like it is here but it may be in fact a constructed limited term pseudo-reality created using the Free-Form power of the Quasar Vacuum. Namely the multi-dimensional image is projected through the Quasar Vacuum in a variety of forms, quite often being camouflaged by the observer into a recognisable reality based on their own personal or group symbolism, and by impacting through the uses of all of the senses like virtual reality can assimilate data that can be sent back and used. For all intents and purposes you may travel the Universe without leaving wherever you are. This may account for the dreamlike status of so many of our sightings. They actually are not real and never were in a continuous physical sense.

Holmes County, Ohio. 1953. October early. 12.15 pm. Aaron Wust,18, saw a discshaped object travelling slowly but high up. It had a peculiar up and down fluttering motion alternated with high bursts of speed. It was a perfectly round object and would manoeuvre so that it became visible edge on in the clear sky. It had dark and light circular spots and the sighting lasted fifteen minutes. There was no sound coming from it at all. Noise in the sky is a

product of friction with the atmosphere. The faster the friction the louder the noise. An example being Sonic Booms as the object breaks the Sound Barrier. If there is no noise it means that the craft is either travelling very slowly and if it is travelling very fast then it is not creating friction. The craft might not actually be here but might only be visible from here. Or it is frictionless. It can only be frictionless if it has no mass. If it has no mass it has to be in a Plasma State or carry a Plasma State around it. The only state with less mass than a Plasma State is that of the theoretical Quasar Vacuum where matter is oscillating so fast that the internal bonding has broken down completely. Some postulate that this state of matter occurs in two realities or dimensions at the same time. How is our projection going? Quasar Vacuum to Plasma State to gas to solid? Where is liquid? It too might occur in the transformation? The liquid state might be where we cannot agree on a shape or a size. It is changing. All is changing. There have been several cases where the objects appeared metallic or liquidy. This might actually be the case. Is the apparent Angel Hair often witnesses during these sightings part of the transfiguration?

Holmes County, Ohio. 1953. October early. 6.00 pm. Mrs Mart Unger and her daughter Rose Unger were riding together in a horse and cart. They noticed what appeared to be many discs joined together in the sky which created a mass that retained a great amount of flexible motion. They were dark grey with lighter circular areas and the UFO came very close to the ground. There was no noise. We've had UFOs that resembled two discs joined together but not many that resembled many discs joined together. How would this travel through normal space and time let alone through atmospheres and the attendant friction and heat? Not the most airworthy design. We must remember that the alleged space craft still have to get through our atmosphere to us, not just through space and that requires some design features that many of these alleged craft do not possess if they are actually space craft.

Bonnieure, Charente, France.1953. November 2. A reddish light was seen flying over the area at great speed and travelling from southwest to northeast. The speed of its progress caused a great

wind to lift several roofs which were carried hundreds of yards. The reddish light was either very close or very fast. In the first scenario the roofs were damaged by air pressure expansion or movement. In the second possible scenario the damage was caused by silent Sonic Booms or very fast air vibrations. In either case can a frictionless object, if we assume them to be frictionless, still cause air displacement? Or do they commence to produce friction as they emerge into our reality from whence they came. As their atomic state slows down they commence to be far more physical.so we have apparent transition from frictionless to impactive to our environment. The electromagnetic bonding is slowing down or in laymans terms the object is becoming more solid.

Gjersjoen Bridge, Norway, 1953, November 3. Witnesses in a car saw a UFO ahead in the sky. It was manoeuvring and suddenly made an abrupt turn and headed straight for the car where it stopped short just over the road from the car and hovered whilst swaying back and forth. The object had the form of a plate with a dome in the centre and glowed like the setting Sun. The object got brighter after a few minutes and took off climbing over a nearby lake. When the driver returned home he found that his watch was not working and the colour of the car had changed from beige yellow to a brilliant green. The greenish colour faded away as the days passed. I have never heard of cars changing colour but I have heard of watches stopping due to the presence of UFOs and other Phenomena. This is also a common side-effect of electromagnetic radiation. Can we then deduce that we might have a frictionless object giving off a massive electromagnetic field? If the object itself were an electromagnetic field then it indeed would have no mass and would be frictionless. The rest might be up to the effects of the sighting on the observer. The witness might well be viewing an electromagnetic field that is deduced to be an object. Or is it an object in a state of transition?

Gulf of Oman.1953. November 5. Armin Roth, Second Officer of the “M. S. Olympic Challenger” saw a Lightwheel that was hovering one metre above the surface of the water. Suddenly there appeared moving bands of light that were like searchlights and extended two nautical miles in length whilst moving with a rotating

motion whilst wheeling round from right to left. They passed the ship at regular intervals. The Centre was one nautical mile from the ship. Are Light-wheels also massive electromagnetic fields? With form but massless? If so could we then postulate that these electromagnetic entities might still be inside the Quasar Vacuum and are not really here at all but only appear to be here. The electromagnetic side-effects are merely indications of energy output to get through the Quasar Vacuum? We have massless frictionless illuminated objects that possess massive electromagnetic fields. The observer then fills in the gaps according to their conscious and/or subconscious personal belief systems. Or something else does? Once again a single dimensional appearance.

Keeweenaw Point, Keeweenaw County, Michigan, Lake Superior. 1953, 23rd November, Monday. Many witnesses including Jet Pilot Felix Moncla and Radar Officer R. R. Wilson in an F-89C jet as well as ground crew and Radar witnesses. An F-89C Interceptor was scrambled at Kinross Air Force Base and was to check on a reported UFO over the Soo Locks. On Radar its passage was watched until the jet and an unidentified blip seemed to merge. The F-89, the crew and the UFO were never seen again. There was not even any wreckage. What happened to the two Airmen in the plane at a distance of 160 miles from Base at an altitude of 8,000 feet? The vanishing occurred 73 miles from Keeweenaw Point. If something is coming out of a Quasar Vacuum could it be possible that something passing by could be drawn in towards it? If it could be seen on Radar then there is a very small degree of mass present after all for the Radar to detect it so that the signal bounces off it. Is this minimal mass then capable of causing the air displacement that we have also had reported? Mass is a byproduct of the movement of Electrons and Subnuclear particles. As the speed of these items decreases then we have greater solidity and density as the Electrons oscillate closer to the Proton-Neutron core. Can we manipulate matter so that it loses and gains mass? Try boiling and freezing water. Happens all the time and water does it twice. But to stay intact we might be more successful if we are in electromagnetic form as an oscillation or series of oscillations or patterns. Like an

electromagnetic binary code similar to that used in computers. We have conversion of data into binary one primarily for computers what then if we have a similar base language for conversion of matter into other states and forms including sine waves and other electromagnetically charged forms. Electromagnetically charged forms might lose their mass but with the correct frequency or frequencies, or even magnetic fields, applied do not lose their shape. If a single sine wave is equivalent to a zero or a one in binary code then we can combine sine waves, this allegory is for demonstrative purposes only, into forms that possibly display mass in three dimensions as well. We would create solids from the interactions of harmonics or frequencies of oscillation in masses. As a single computer programme can be exceedingly complex it is still based purely on yes or no answers to true or false questions converted to binary one code. Too much to digest? Bear with me as we are close to a quantum leap in my hypothesis.

Hubbard, Marion County, Oregon.1964. May 19th, Tuesday. 7.30 am. Michael Bizon,10, leading a cow. At first the cow refused to enter a field. Was extremely and unusually nervous.Normally went in with no problems.Then the witness noticed what the cow was watching. In the middle of the field was a square object 4 foot high. Was silver colour. Had four shiny legs and made soft beeping noise and slowly ascended to the height of a telephone pole. Then shot off. Left behind smell of gas fumes. The witness by now was half frightened and crying. Later an area of wheat was found flattened three to four feet across. The wheat was pushed out in a flower shaped pattern. Grain appeared to have been pushed down. There were also three spots pushed down into the Earth that were 36 inches apart. Were these imprints of landing pads? Do cows and humans share the same symbolistic imagery or is there a separate cow one and a separate Human one? The Human and the cow were both frightened. They both saw something and we have seen many animal-Phenomena interactions before to validate that Phenomena can be seen by animals as well as humans. What we cannot ascertain is what they see or even if it is a shared imagery. When a dog is being hurled through the air by a Bigfoot is it a Bigfoot that it is

seeing? If it is initially leaping for the throat or face of the animal at the same height where the face is to the Human observer then we may have to allow for both creatures, Human and dog, to be seeing the same sized thing, more than possibly the same thing. After all we have physical traces of the Phenomena such as hair, dung and footprints in many cases seeking to validate that during the period of the sighting or the existence of the Phenomena relative to the Earth and the observers the same type of creature was seen. We use machines to travel and observe from. The ultimate machine is an animal in many cases due to its being most suited to its environment. Bigfeet for land, Pterasaurs or Hombirds for air, Lakemonsters or Seamonsters for water, UFOs and Ufohoms for Space for example. Can a civilisation reach a point where it can observe and explore using pseudoreality or physical reality broadcast beings via the mediumship of the Quasar Vacuum? No longer machine bound but observing with all of the senses of an animate but still pseudoreal being? A mobile virtual reality with a remote observer? No time gaps of hours, days, weeks or even years as time has been avoided as has distance by using the Quasar Vacuum where there is no time or Space. Therefore immediate communication, in fact no communication in the accepted terminology as the observer is also the craft or the Pilot whilst still remote from it. The nature of the Quasar Vacuum is that the subatomic particles are travelling or vibrating so fast that they are always in two dimensions at once. If we expand on this postulate then we can theoretically expand the equation to an infinite number of vibrations therefore having our subatomic particles in an infinite number of dimensions at once. Somewhere someone may in fact be God, observing and interacting with all. Or the opposite or all of the above. There is an infinity of infinities of possibilities.

La Pampa Province, Argentina.1962. 24th May , Thursday. Woman and husband witnesses. Woman taken to Hospital in shock. Saw two robot-like creatures came out of a landed disc that was a machine. The witnesses had been frightened by the manlike robots and the UFO had left an eighteen foot scorched circular mark on the ground. If we are a form of projected pseudoreality then how do we

create leftovers in our own physical reality like odd metal blocks and eighteen foot scorch marks? The pseudoreality interacts with our reality as if it were real. Any interactions capable of permanent detachment from the original pseudoreality may be able to be left in our dimension. For example the heat produced by some of the pseudorealities could scorch the Earth, our eyes, and even our skin, common side-effects of Phenomenal interaction. The leaving of solid objects or traces is also commonly reported. These things may have detached themselves from the pseudoreality and then been stranded in our dimension. Some melt over time like our Angelhair and even some of our craft. Others have longer duration spans. Could these be various side-effects of the transmogrification through the Quasar Vacuum?

Greenbank, near Ipswich, Queensland. Australia.1966. November 10.00PM. Farmers had seen bright glow in night sky. Then saw and heard fragments hitting ground which were collected. No known alloy. Honeycomb material. Mrs Joan Fraser saw light size of train approach her house from the west. Within one kilometre it hovered over pinetrees. Light went out on landing. Appeared to change colours from orange to blue to green. Exploded. Reeds found flattened and browned. Six metre scorched area in diameter at spot. Thousands of fragments found. Not metallic or known and subject to great heat stress. Once again the honeycomb construction that we have met before. We are starting to get more consistencies amongst our various themes. Not many of them but enough. The technology always appears higher than ours or stranger. As do the creatures associated with it. It almost always associated with highpitched soundwaves that effect the ears of the witnesses as well as high intensity ultraviolet light waves, visible or invisible, that can effect the eyes. We have even had some cases where cancers have been arrested or the thyroid effected indicating large radiation-like sources though not necessarily radio-active though there have been some cases where radio-active traces have been found. The few traces of craft or residue from craft are either in an unknown honeycomb structured alloy similar to Aluminium with or without Silicone or in a foam-like form usually referred to as Angelhair that

disappears, or disintegrates, in a short period of times. Is the Angelhair a total decomposition of the honeycomb metallic structure so that if craft were indicated in accidents they would simply vanish leaving no evidence of their existence at all? We might also be indicating biological craft as well that we rarely if ever seem to find the remains of.

Vukovar, Croatia. 1961. November 10. Broadcasts of radio Station interrupted suddenly. Electric lights failed or flickered for thirty to 40 seconds. Instruments recorded appreciable rise in level of static electricity. Same time dark grey cloud drifted over the town but was soon blown away by the wind.At the same time several Sodium lamps on a shelf completely isolated from any electric apparatus or electric cable began to glow. Can we have remote energy transfers or interferences? It is all theoretically possible. If you have enough electrical energy floating around through the air you certainly can. As an experiment stand under a high tension energy line with a thirty six watt fluorescent tube and pretend to be Darth Vader. The tube will glow and it will not need to be plugged into anything. God knows what it would do to you longterm!

San Francisco, San Francisco County, California. 1959. Summer.1959. July. Skyblasts occurred over a three day period over San Francisco as well as at Roswell, New Mexico and Amarillo, Texas. Invisible explosions occurring in the sky but resonating down to Earth? Coming from our dimension where the sources cannot be seen in our dimension or coming from another dimension still invisible but momentarily sending shockwaves to us? From San Francisco to Roswell to Portales to Amarillo and to Pampa the invisible aerial explosions kept occurring. What was I saying about invisible energy forms that travel with regular meteor showers?

Seattle, King County, Washington State.1959. 1st April .10.00 pm. The entire City area was shaken by a mysterious explosion. There was some damage reported and there were independent witnesses of UFOs in the area. But does the impact of Micrometeorites cause earthquake like sensations? Generally not. Are the Micrometeorites only physical expressions of a larger blast field or energy field that accompanies them or that they accompany?

Are they remnants of an explosion that continues travelling through Space unhindered long after it has occurred until it meets something in its path? Why do only clouds colliding cause lightning, though we now know that lightning is also seen rising up from the ground, why then cannot different pressure masses cause explosive sounds and lights as they collide? This is after all how sound travel works!

We cannot discount the proposition that these energy waves or blasts are not connected to anomalous weather phenomena and indeed to earthquakes on our planet as there have been several incidences of earthquake-like activity in association with our phenomena.

So in a rather large nutshell we have observations of phenomena that appear primarily as light sources creating reactions with observers in our reality. These lightsources initially do not appear to be interacting with our environment though eventually they do. We start getting noise from friction with the atmosphere plus what appear to be electromagnetic phenomena such as sore eyes, weird noises and sometimes sunburn. Eventually there are traces found on the ground or colliding with our reality such as scorched ground and angel hair amongst others. Eventually we have apparent sightings of alleged occupants or bystanders to these electromagnetic phenomena and even interactions between observers and these alleged occupants who appear with or in a massive variety of alleged craft and in numerous forms, though on the whole recognizably from observable subgroups. This is the same when encountering aquatic animals, land animals and aerial animals that appear to only interact with our reality on occasion who also belong to recognizable sub genera though technically nonexistent. Are the witnesses creating the reality of the observation and interaction or are the items being observed creating their own reality inside the consciousness of the observer or observers? Who is responsible for which? Is it a mixture of the above? Is the matter so loose electromagnetically that when inside one of our sine wave intersections it assumes a form that we can recognize and classify according to our reality or is it prebuilt or programmed into the item or animal beforehand? Is it a matter of camouflage? These are

postulates. The reality is that there are sine wave apparent electromagnetic energy flows across the face of our planet that manifest a multitude of apparently non existent phenomena. The analysis of the data indicates this. That is why the phenomena are unimportant relative to where and when they have and will occur. Capturing the where and when is the important part. Whether this is a willingly manipulated phenomena or an unwillingingly encountered phenomena is a matter of conjecture. The nonconjectural part is that we have mapped energy fields travelling in sine waves where the reported phenomena occur. Being based on sine waves relative to time that are periodic would postulate that they are repeatable and predictable. This is the true secret behind all of these numerous different types of phenomena.

We need to map this predictable pattern. We just have to be there. All we have to do is make that first step. We now have the timetable. We merely have to find the destination directory. We have many times in our past met the passengers, both willing and sometimes unwilling. The first step awaits us. We have seemingly had huge signposts to follow that we did not even realise were actually here and not there.

We are now leaving the Universe. Welcome to the Multiverse.

We may also meet traffic coming the other way, the Chameleons, the Masters of the Phenomena and we may become like them.

What if in this Multiversal transit system there were others who are able to use this system. Others who have mapped or continue to map this multidimensional system? What if one of the effects of travelling through this system where one momentarily becomes pure energy or appears to have become pure energy as one breaks through the QuasarVacuum that one's appearence at the other end is dictated in physical terms by the observers at the other end? Or is this camouflage? Who or what will we resemble when we too make this breakthrough journey? We might well become Chameleons as well?

What did the old scripture say when it stated that we could not look upon the face of God? Was this because the face of God was always in our image or in the image of our creation?

Secondly after having allowed for previous energy and astronomical collisions and explosions in the past which might also travel on these same periodic paths, could we also use these geologically indicated and archeologically verified past events to postulate that we may be in danger of another cosmic collision, either visible or invisible in the near future?

And how close a future?

By using these wormholes recorded throughout history could we indeed avert Armageddon?Or the alleged negative influences of 2012?

And avert it very closely indeed?

The Exponential Analysis

There were many original map plottings based on the data that when transposed onto a grid with the width indicating the latitude and the length indicating?. Only mathematics could tell with so much data. It certainly appeared so. The area covered was 180 degrees west to degrees 180 east with a negative 0 and positive zero in the middle. There is no north-south as the constant is time relative to latitude or longitude. Never latitude or longitude at the same time. It certainly looked promising.

I then contacted the noted author and Physicist Mr Chistopher Illert and mentioned my theory of non-random occurrences of phenomena possibly being based on repetitive sine waves. Mr Illert tested my data using an exponential graph based on the decay rate of an Alpha particle as the constant.

After many months of my once weekly entering of my data into a data program Mr Illert had designed several projections based on the data contained in this text that indicated repetition or periodicity.

The first finding was that of the data curve that we called the Proserpine or Persephone curve with a time length of 550 Earth years or Astroanomical Units. This was extrapolated after the exponential projection based on the decay rate of the Alpha particle was made. Later when we compared periodicities of our phenomena with the periodicities of the major planets in our Solar System we had a great surprise. The yearly periodicity was also approximate to the period of Sidereal Revolution of the major planets or the time that it takes them to get around the Sun on their elliptical orbits. If this sub-hypothesis was valid then we could effectively postulate that there was a planetary mass as distinct from the Oort Cloud at the edge of our Solar System that had an orbit around the Sun of 550 years. At first we thought that it was a rogue moon of Uranus as it was quite close to it at times but on closer examination we found it to have a transit much further out but coming close to Uranus twice in in its periodic cycle. Remember that orbits are elliptical and not

circular. Our supposedly random or nonexistent phenomena had periodicities, not necessarily those of the major planets but still indicative of periodicities which by their features are repetitive and ongoing. Our data, or at least the energy force behind them, was not random at all but predictably regular.

Pluto has a cycle of 225 years and is half that of the Persephone Cycle. It was not worth graphing as it was too large and would show no detail. The detail only emerges when we reach the Neptune Cycle of 112.5 years. The actual sidereal path of Neptune around the Sun is 164 years but for ease of mental convenience we use the name of the planetary object with the nearest cycle. It is just very interesting that there are cycles so close in time as well as positioning in our Solar System.

The next graph is that of the Uranus Cycle with a periodicity of 90 years which is not much different to that of the Sidereal path of 84 years that Uranus actually travels on.

The next graph was of the Saturn Cycle with a periodicity of 38 years, actual Sidereal Time of 29 years. This is the smallest cycle that Mr Illert could deduce from the data as the rest of the cycles disintegrated into noise and were too difficult to differentiate. Remember that our data is supposedly random and possibly only a core sample with many other reports either not reported or missing, especially in the Nineteenth Century examples so our smaller cycles would be very hard to get a mathematical fix on. But so far we have periodicities that are strikingly similar, in fact similar enough to postulate the existence of a transPlutonian planet from.

So far we have Persephone or Proserpine at 550 years, Pluto at 225, Neptune at 112.5, Uranus at 90 and Saturn at 38 years compared to Persephone at unknown due to its accepted nonexistence, Pluto at 248 years, Neptune at 164 years, Uranus at 84 years and Saturn at 29 years. For supposedly nonexistent phenomena it is still amazingly coincidental that there are even any similarities at all. Periodicities or no periodicities, there was still provable regular mathematical proof the timing of the phenomena were of a regular nature and that is all that I wanted to have deduced from the data. Was it random or was it regular? Random and it is not

worth pursuing as any multitude of reasons from schizophrenia to misidentification could be the causes of our phenomena. But with a mathematically determined periodicity we now have sequential events that even if we cannot determine their origin we at least now know that they are definitely not random.

You be the Judge!

BIBLIOGRAPHY/REFERENCES

"Breakfast with a Bigfoot" David Alderton. Beaver Books London. 1986.

"Extraterrestrials Among Us" George C. Andrews. Llewellyn Publications Saint Paul. 1992.

"The UFO Phenomena: a Scientific Look at the Evidence for Extraterrestrial Contacts" Edward Ashpole. Headline Books London. 1995.

"Ancient Traces: Mysteries in Ancient and Early History" Michael Baigent. Penguin Books Harmonsworth England. 1999.

"Aliens: The Final Answer" David Barclay. Blandford Books London.1995.

"Great Mysteries of the Air" Ralph Barker. Pan Books London. 1968.

"Ultimate Encounter: the True Story of a UFO Kidnapping" Bill Barry. Corgi Books London. 1981.

"UFOs: a Report on Australian Encounters" Keith Basterfield. Reed Books Australia. 1997.

"UFos: The Image Hypothesis" Keith Basterfield. Reed Books Australia. 1981.

"Charles Berlitz's World of Strange Phenomena" Charles Berlitz. Sphere Books London.1989.

"The Dragon's Triangle" Charles Berlitz. William Collins Glasgow. 1989.

"The Philadelphia Experment" Charles Berlitz and William Moore. Panther Books London. 1979.

"The Roswell Incident" Charles Berlitz and William Moore. Granada Books London. 1980.

"Without a Trace" Charles Berlitz. Panther Books London.1977.

“Charles Berlitz’s World of the Odd and Awesome”. Charles Berlitz. Fawcett Crest Books. New York. 1991.

"Flying Saucers are Watching Us" Otto O. Binder. Horwitz Publications Hong Kong. 1978.

"The Loch Ness Mystery Solved" Ronald Binns. Rigby Publishers Australia. 1983.

"Unsolved UFO Mysteries" William J. Birnes and Harold Burt. Warner Books New York. 2000.

"Beyond Earth: Man's Contact with UFOs" Ralph Blum with Judy Blum. Corgi Books London. 1974.

"The World's Greatest UFO Mysteries" Nigel Blundell and Roger Boar. Octopus Books London. 1984.

"Alien Animals" Janet and Colin Bord. Stackpole Books Harrisburg, Pa. 1981.

"Modern Mysteries of the World" Janet and Colin Bord. Grafton Books London. 1989.

"The Evidence for Bigfoot and other Manbeasts" Janet and Colin Bord. Aquarian Press Wellingborough.1984.

“The Bigfoot Casebook” Janet and Colin Bord. Granada Publishing. London. 1982.

"The Unexplained" F. L. Boschke. Pocket books New York. 1978.

"Encounter Cases from Flying Saucer Review" Charles Bowen. Signet Books New York. 1977.

"The Humanoids" Charles Bowen editor. Futura Books London. 1974.

"Weird America: A Guide to Places of Mystery in the United States" Jim Brandon. Dutton Books New York. 1978.

"Beyond the Fourth Dimension" J. H. Brennan. Futura Books London. 1975.

“Close Encounters of the Fourth Kind”. C. D. B. Bryan. Orion Books. London. 1996.

"Creatures from Elsewhere" Peter Brooksmith. Orbis Publishing London. 1984.

"Harmonic 33" Captain Bruce Cathie.A. H. & A.W. Reed Wellington New Zealand. 1977.

"Harmonic 695" Captain Bruce Cathie.A. H. & A.W. Reed Wellington New Zealand. 1977.

"The Oz Files" Bill Chalker. Duffy and Snellgrove. Sydney. Australia. 1996.

“A World History of UFOs” Bill Chalker. Red Sparrow. Duffy and Snellgrove. Sydney. Australia. 1997.

"UFO: Flying Saucers over Britain?" Robert Chapman. Mayflower Books London. 1975.

“Yetis, Sasquatch and Hairy Giants”. David Hatcher Childress.Adventures Unlimited Press. Kempton. Illinois. 2010.

“Unexplained-347 Strange Sightings, Incredible Occurrences, and Puzzling Physical Phenomena”. Jerome Clark. Viable Ink Press. Detroit. Michigan. 1993.

"Creatures of the Outer Edge" Jerome Clark and Loren Coleman. Warner Books New York. 1978.

"Gateway to Oblivion" Hugh F. Cochrane. Star Books London. 1980.

"The Encyclopedia of Monsters" Daniel Cohen. Fraser Stewart Books Waltham Abbey Essex. 1991.

“The Great Airship Mystery”. Daniel Cohen. Dodd, Mead and Company. New York. 1981.

"Mysterious America: The Revised Edition" Loren Coleman. Paraview Press New York. 2001

"Crypto-Zoology A to Z" Loren Coleman and Jerome Clark. Fireside Books New York. 1996.

"Strangely Enough" C.B. Colby. Scholastic Book Services New York. 1973.

"Handbook of Unusual Natural Phenomena" William R. Corliss. Anchor Books New York. 1983.

"The Monster of Loch Ness" James Cornell. Scholastic Book Services New York. 1977.

"In Search of Lakemonsters" Peter Costello. Panther Books London. 1975.

"Borderlands" Mike Dash. Arrow Books London. 1997.

"The Cosmic Conspiracy" Stan Deyo. West Australian Texas Trading Morley West Australia. 1979.

"The Leviathans" Tim Dinsdale. Futura Books London. 1976.

"God Drives a Flying Saucer" R. L. Dione. Bantam Books New York. 1978.

"The World's Great Unsolved Mysteries" Martin Ebon. Signet Books New York. 1981.

"Flying Saucers: Serious Business" Frank Edwards. Bantam Books New York. 1966.

"Strange Fate" Frank Edwards. Paperback Library New York. 1965.

"Stranger Than Science" Frank Edwards. Bantam Books New York. 1973.

"Strange World" Frank Edwards. Bantam Books New York. 1973.

"UFOs: Past, Present and Future" Robert Emmeneger. Ballantine Books New York. 1978.

"Why are They Watching Us" Allen Louis Erskine. Belmont Tower Books New York. 1975.

"UFO Exist!" Paris Flammonde. Ballantine Books New York. 1977.

"Mankind-Child of the Stars" Max H. Flindt and Otto O. Binder. Coronet Books London. 1976.

"Let's Hope They're Friendly" Quentin Fogarty. Angus and Robertson Australia. 1982.

"Lo!" Charles Fort. Ace Books New York. 1973. copyright 1941 by Holt, Rinehart and Winston, Inc.

"New Lands" Charles Fort. Ace Books New York. 1973.

"The Book of the Damned" Charles Fort. Abacus Books London. 1973.

“The Complete Books of Charles Fort” Charles Fort. Dover Publications. New York. 1974

"The Andreasson Affair" Raymond E. Fowler. Bantam Books London 1980.

"UFOs: Interplanetary Visitors" Raymond E. Fowler. Bantam Books London 1979.

"The Tungus Event" Rupert Furneaux. Panther Books London.1977.

Mirrored from “theaustralianyowieresearchcenter.com/ Yowies_Australian_history_1900.html

“Mysterious Lights and Fires” Vincent H. Gaddis. Dell Publishing. New York. 1967.

“Big Bird- Modern Sightings of Flying Monsters”. Ken Gerhard. CFZ Press. Bideford, North Devon. England. 2007.

"This Baffling World" John Godwin. Hart Publishing New York. 1968.

"This Baffling World No 2" John Godwin. Bantam Books New York. 1973.

"This Baffling World No 3" John Godwin. Bantam Books New York. 1973.

"Above Top Secret" Timothy Good. Sidgwick and Jackson London. 1987.

“Beyond Top Secret” Timothy Good. Sidgwick and Jackson. London.1996.

"Alien Update" Timothy Good. Arrow Books London. 1993.

"The Book of Miracles" Stuart Gordon. Headline Books London. 1996.

"Mythical Monsters: Fact or Fiction?" Charles Gould.Studio Editions London. 1992.

"Enigmas" Rupert T. Gould. Paperback Library New York. 1969.

"Oddities" R. T. Gould. Geoffrey Bles London. 1945.

"The Great Lakes Triangle" Jay Gourlay. Fontana Books Glasgow. 1977.

"There Are Giants in the Earth" Michael Grumley. Panther Books London. 1976.

"The Mysterious Monsters" Robert and Frances Guenette. Sun Classic Pictures Books Los Angeles. 1975.

"Flying Saucers Come From Another World" Jimmy Guieu. Hutchinson London. 1956.

"The Monster Trap and Other True Mysteries" Peter Haining. Armada Books London. 1976.

"Fire from Heaven" Michael Harrison. Pan Books London. 1977.

"Vanishings" Michael Harrison.New English Library. 1981.

"Out of the Shadows" Tony Healy and Paul Cropper. Pan Macmillan Australia. 1994.

“UFOs Over the Southern Hemisphere”. Micheal Hervey. Horwitz Publications. Sydney 1969.

“In the Wake of the Sea-Serpents” Bernard Heuvelmans. Hill and Wang. New York. 1968.

“On the Track of Unknown Animals”. Bernard Heuvelmans. Paladin. Granada Publishing. 1972.

"UFO's from Behind the Iron Curtain" Ion Hobana and Julien Weverbergh. Souvenir Press London. 1974.

"They Sailed Into Oblivion" A. A. Hoehling. Ace Books New York. 1959.

"The Dragon and the Disc: An Investigation of the Totally Fantastic" F. W. Holiday. W. W. Norton and Co New York. 1973.

“The Goblin Universe”. Ted Holiday. Llewellyns’s PSI-TECH Series. Llewellyn Publications. St Paul. Minnesota. 1986.

"Flying Saucers over Australia" James Holledge. Horwitz Books Sydney. 1965.

"The Ufonauts" Professor Hans Holzer. Panther Books London. 1979.

“Atlantis: Myth or Reality?” Murry Hope. Arkana Penguin Books. London. 1991.

"Looking for the Aliens: A Psychological, Scientific and Imaginative Investigation " Peter Hough and Jenny Randles. Blandford Books London. 1991.

"World's Best True UFO Stories" Peter Hough and Jenny Randles. Sterling Publishing New York. 1995.

"The UFO Experience: a Scientific Enquiry" J. Allen Hynek. Henry Regnery Company Chicago. 1972.

"Parallel Universe" Adi-Kent Thomas Jeffrey.Warner Books New York. 1977.

"Terror Zones" Adi-Kent Thomas Jeffrey. Granada Books London. 1978.

"They Dared the Devil's Triangle" Adi-Kent Thomas Jeffrey. Star Books London. 1976.

"Triangle of Terror and other Eerie Areas" Adi-Kent Thomas Jeffrey. Warner Books New York. 1975.

"Flying Saucers: a Modern Myth of Things Seen in the Sky" Dr C. G. Jung. Signet Books New York. 1969.

"Strange Creatures from Time and Space" John Keel. Sphere Books London. 1976.

"Our Haunted Planet" John A. Keel. Neville Spearman London. 1971.

"The Cosmic Question" John A. Keel. Panther Books London. 1978.

"UFOs: Operation Trojan Horse" John A. Keel. Abacus Books London. 1971.

"Why UFOS" John A. Keel. Manor Books New York. 1970.

"Flying Saucers From Outer Space" Donald E. Keyhoe. Tandem Books London. 1974.

"Aliens from Space" Major Donald Keyhoe. Panther Books London. 1975.

"Not of This World" Peter Kolosimo. Sphere Books London. 1975.

"The Devil's Meridian" Kevin Killey and Gary Lester. Lester-Townsend Publishing Sydney. 1980.

"In the Domain of the Lakemonsters" John Kirk. Key Porter Books Toronto. 1998.

"In Search of Extraterrestrials" Alan Landsburg. Corgi Books London. 1977.

"In Search of Myths and Monsters" Alan Landsburg. Corgi Books London. 1977.

"In Search of Strange Phenomena" Alan Landsburg. Corgi Books London. 1977.

"Strange Monsters and Great Searches" George Laycock. Piccolo Books London. 1976.

“Beyond the Impossible-A Twentieth Century Almanac of the Unexplained” Richard Lazarus.Warner Books. London. 1994.

"Someone Else is On Our Moon" George H. Leonard. Sphere Books London 1978.

“Rain of Iron and Ice” John. S. Lewis. Helix Books. Addison-Wesley Publishing Company. 1996.

"Mysterious Visitors" Brinsley Le Poer Trench. Pan Books London. 1975.

"Operation Earth" Brinsley Le Poer Trench. Tandem Books London. 1974.

"The Flying Saucer Story" Brinsley Le Poer Trench. Tandem Books London 1973.

"Secret of the Ages: UFOs From Inside the Earth" Brinsley Le Poer Trench. Panther Books London. 1976.

"The Sky People" Brinsley Le Poer Trench. Tandem Books London. 1971.

"Flying Saucers Have Landed" Desmond Leslie and George Adamski. Werner Laurie London. 1954.

“Mysteries of the Skies- UFOs in Perspective” Gordon I. R. Lore and Harold. H.Denault. Scientific Book Club Edition. London. 1969.

“Flying Saucers-the Startling Evidence of the Invasion from Outer Space”. Coral E. Lorenzen. Signet Books. New York. 1966.

"Fying Saucer Occupants" Coral and Jim Lorenzen. Signet Books New York. 1967.

"UFOs: the Whole Story" Coral and Jim Lorenzen. Signet Books New York. 1969.

"Man and the Stars" Duncan Lunan. Corgi Books London. 1978.

"Abduction: Human Encounters with Aliens" John E. Mack. Simon and Schuster Great Britain. 1994.

"Alien Agenda" Jim Marrs. Harper Collins London 1998.

"The Gosford Files" Moira McGhee and Bryan Dickeson. INUFOR Australia. 1996.

"From Outer Space" Howard Menger. Pyramid Books New York. 1967.

"Sightings: UFOs" Susan Michaels. Fireside Books New York. 1997.

"The Truth About Flying Saucers" Aime Michel. Pyramid Books New York. 1967.

"Living Wonders: Mysteries and Curiosities of the Animal World" John Michell and Robert J. M. Rickard. Thames and Hudson London. 1982.

"Phenomena: a Book of Wonders" John Michell and Robert J. M. Rickard. Thames and Hudson London. 1977.

"Bigfoot: the Yeti and Sasquatch in Myth and Reality" John Napier. Abacus Books London. 1972.

"Strange Stories of UFOs" Len Ortzen. Coronet Books Great Britain. 1980.

"The Welsh Triangle" Peter Paget. Panther Books London. 1979.

"Impossible Possibilities" Louis Pauwels and Jacques Bergier. Mayflower Books London. 1974.

“The End of Eden- The Comet That Changed Civilization” Graham Phillips. Bear and Company. Rochester. Vermont. 2007

"Alien Honeycomb"John Pinkney and Leonard Ryzman. Pan Books Sydney Australia. 1980.

“Unexplained”. John Pinkney. The Five Mile Press. Rowville. Victoria. Australia. 2006.

"The Cycles of Heaven" Guy Lyon Playfair and Scott Hill. Souvenir Press London. 1978.

"Abduction" Jenny Randles. Robert Hale London. 1988.

"Alien Contacts and Abductions" Jenny Randles. Sterling Publishing New York.1994.

"Strange but True? Casebook" Jenny Randles. Judy Piatkus London.1996.

"The Paranormal Source Book" Jenny Randles. Judy Piatkus London.1996.

"UFO Retrievals: the Recovery of Alien Spacecraft" Jenny Randles. Blandford Books London. 1995.

"Spontaneous Human Combustion" Jenny Randles and Peter Hough. Bantam Books London. 1992.

“Crash: When UFOs Fall From the Sky”. Kevin D. Randle, PhD. New Page Books. Franklin Lakes. New Jersey. 2010.

“The Truth About the UFO Crash at Roswell” Kevin D. Randle & Donald R. Schmitt. Avon Books. New York. 1994.

"Faces of theVisitors" Kevin Randle and Russ Estes. Fireside Books. New York. 1997.

"The Abduction Enigma" Kevin D. Randle, Russ Estes and William Cone, Ph.D. Tom Doherty Associates New York. 2000.

"The Evidence for Alien Abductions" John Rimmer. Aquarian Press Wellingborough. 1984.

New Mexico Area UFO Reports—June/July 1947. copywrite 2002 by David Rudiak. Mirrored from http://roswellproof.homestead.com/NM_UFO_Reports.html

"Celestial Passengers: UFOs and Space Travel" Margaret Sachs and Ernest Jahn. Penguin Books Great Britain. 1977.

"The UFO Encyclopedia" Margaret Sachs. Corgi Books Great Britain. 1981.

"Abominable Snowman: Legend Come to Life" Ivan T. Sanderson. Pyramid Books New York. 1968.

“Investigating the Unexplained”. Ivan T. Sanderson. Prentice-Hall, Inc. Eaglewood Cliffs. New Jersey. 1972.

"Invisible Residents" Ivan T. Sanderson. Tandem Books London. 1974.

"Uninvited Visitors" Ivan T. Sanderson. Tandem Books London. 1974.

“Things” and “More Things”. Ivan. T. Sanderson. Adventures Unlimited Press. Kempton. Illinois. 2007.

"UFOs: A Scientific Enigma" D. A. J. Seargent. Sphere Books London.1978

"Wildmen: Yeti, Sasquatch and the Neanderthal Enigma" Myra Shackley. Thames and Hudson London. 1983.

"More Strange Unsolved Mysteries" Emile Schurmacher. Paperback Library New York. 1969.

"The Flying Saucerers" Arthur Shuttlewood. Sphere Books London.1977.

"The Warminster Mystery" Arthur Shuttlewood. Tandem Books London. 1976.

"The Coming of the Gods" Jean Sendy. Berkely Medallion Books New York 1973.

"Bigfoot" B. Ann Slate and Alan Berry.Bantam Books New York. 1976.

“Supernatural two : More Australian Encounters. Keith Smith. Pan Macmillan Publishers. Sydney. 1991.

"This Hollow Earth" Warren Smith. Sphere Books London. 1977.

"UFO Trek" Warren Smith. Sphere Books London. 1977.

"No Earthly Explanation" John Wallace Spencer. Bantam Books New York. 1975.

"Limbo of the Lost" John Wallace Spencer. Bantam Books New York. 1973.

"Phenomenon: Forty Years of Flying Saucers" John Spencer and Hilary Evans. Avon Books New York. 1989.

"The UFO Encyclopedia" John Spencer. Headline Books London. 1991.

"Socorro Saucer" Ray Stanford. Fontana Books Glasgow. 1978.

"Flying Saucers are Hostile" Brad Steiger and Joan Whritenour. Tandem Books London. 1975.

"Flying Saucer Invasion: Target Earth" Brad Steiger and Joan Whritenour. Award Books New York. 1969.

"The New UFO Breakthrough" Brad Steiger and Joan Whritenour. Tandem Books London. 1975.

"Project Blue Book" Brad Steiger. Ballantine Books New York. 1976.

"Gods of Aquarius" Brad Steiger. Granada Books London. 1980.

"Monsters Among Us" Brad Steiger. Berkley Books. 1989.

"Strange Disappearences" Brad Steiger. Lancer Books New York. 1972.

"Strangers from the Sky" Brad Steiger. Award Books New York. 1966.

“The Soviet UFO Files” Paul Stonehill. Quadrillion Publishing Godalming. 1998

"Is Anyone Out There?" Jack Stonely. Star Books London. 1975.

"Tunguska: Cauldron of Hell" Jack Stonely. Star Books London. 1977.

“Aliens Over Antipodes”. Murray Stott. Space-Time Press. Sydney. 1984.

“Fate presents Strange Encounters”. Curt Sutherly. Llewellyn Publications. St Paul, Minnesota. 1996.

"Forbidden Universe" Leo Talamonti. Futura Books London. 1976.

"Flying Suacers: Where do They Come From?" Richard Tambling. Horwitz Books Hong Kong. 1978.

"Flying Saucers Through the Ages" Paul Thomas. Tandem Books London. 1973.

“Alien Identities”. Richard L. Thompson. Govardhan Hill Publishing. Alachua, Florida. 1995.

“Haunted and Mysterious Australia” Tim the Yowie Man. New Holland Pubishers (Australia) Sydney New South Wales Australia. 2006

"Wings of Mystery" Dale M. Titler. Tower Books New York. 1966.

"Challenge to Science: the UFO Enigma" Jacques and Janine Vallee. Tandem Books London. 1974.

"Anatomy of a Phenomenon: UFOs in Space" Jacques Vallee. Tandem Books London. 1974.

"Passport to Magonia: From Folkore to Flying Saucers" Jacques Vallee. Tandem Books London. 1975.

"UFO's: the Psychic Solution" Jacques Vallee. Panther Books London. 1977.

“Dimension : A Casebook of Alien Contact”. Jacques Vallee. Ballantine Books. New York. 1988.

“Wonders in the Sky”. Jacques Vallee and Chris Aubeck. Jermey P. Tarcher/Penguin Group. 2009. New York.

"The Alien Files" Gregory Van Dyk. Element Books Boston.1997.

"Impact: the Threat of Comets and Asteroids" Gerrit L. Verschuur.Oxford University Press Oxford. 1996.

"Journey to Infinity"Johannes von Buttlar. Fontana Books Glasgow. 1976.

"The UFO Phenomenon" Johannes von Buttlar. Star Books London. 1979.

"UFO Quest: In Search of the Mystery Machines" Alan Watts. Blandford Books London. 1994.

"UFOs: What on Earth is Happening?" John Weldon and Zola Levitt. Bantam Books London. 1976.

"Arthur C. Clarke's Mysterious World" Simon Welfare and John Fairley. Fontana Books London. 1982.

"Alien Dawn: An Investigation into the Contact Experience" Colin Wilson Virgin Publishing Limited. London. 1998.

“World Famous : Strange but True” Colin Wilson, Damon Wilson and Rowan Wilson. The Book Company International. Sydney, Australia. 1995.

“Strange Vanishings-Unexplained Disappearences”. Colin Wilson. The Book Company International. Sydney, New South Wales, Australia. 1997.

"Our Mysterious Spaceship Moon" Don Wilson. Sphere Books London. 1976.

“Strange but True: UFOs Amazing Stories of the Unexplained” Rowan Wilson. The Book Company. Sydney, New South Wales, Australia. 1997.

"From the Devil's Triangle to the Devil's Jaw" Richard Winer. Bantam Books New York. 1977.